Deva Keralam

(CHANDRA KALA NADI)

BOOK-1

Translated by

R. SANTHANAM



DEVA KERALAM
(CHANDRA KALA NADI)

DEVA KERALAM
(CHANDRA KALA NADI)

BY

ACHYUTA OF KERALA

BOOK I

(Containing 2718 Slokas)

Translated by

R. Santhanam

SAGAR PUBLICATIONS
72 Janpath
Ved Mansion
New Delhi-110 001
Tele: 3320648

First Published January 1992

Printed by Narinder Sagar for Sagar Publications, New Delhi
Printed at Gayatri Offset Press, Noida.

Preface & Introduction

Salutations to Lord Ganesa, the Remover of Obstacles; to Goddess Saraswathi, the all-pervading Mother of Learning, and to Nava Grahas, the destiny-makers of the Universe. After bringing out Essentials of Predictive Hindu Astrology last year, I am happy to be amidst my readers with Book 1 of Deva Keralam with English translation, notes etc.

Some have just heard the name of this work, Deva Keralam. Some have seen the Sanskrit manuscript. Yet, almost every student of astrology has been keen to possess an English translation of this work since decades. And, now, here is an occasion for all of us to actually enjoy the instructions of Achyuta, the author of Deva Keralam.

The name itself suggests that the work belongs to Kerala, in the south of India, which is a treasure-house of original astrological manuscripts like Jatakadesa Marga, Krishneeyam and Prasna Marga. Each work from Kerala is a magnum opus, unto itself.

Deva Keralam has over 8200 slokas in all. Its author Achyuta had unfortunately left no clues about his lineage, place of origin, time period etc. Lack of such information does not affect the greatness of the work adversely. The name however suggests that it hails from Kerala.

The author obviously was a man of letters in astrology and had mastered various Nadi Granthas. He specialized in use of Nadiamsa apart from employing Parasarian principles. He had consulted, in compiling the present work, several Nadi Granthas including Surya Nadi, Chandra Nadi, Kuja Nadi, Budha Nadi, Guru Nadi, Sukra Nadi, Sani Nadi, Lagna Nadi, Lagnadhipathi Nadi, Sarva Nadi and Yoga Nadi.

He had also quoted Garga, Vasishta, Parasara, Yavana etc. As far as I know, these Nadis are not available in any form nowadays. These Nadis, unlike Saptahrshi Nadi, apparently contained principles usable in predictive astrology and not full-fledged horoscopes. The readers may be aware, Saptharshi Nadi contains horoscopes discussing various aspects of natives, but far less instructive principles. The average reader can hardly know of the basis of such conclusions without the help of an experienced tutor. However, in case of the Nadi texts consulted by our author, those apparently fulfilled, inter alia, the sole purpose of laying down rules for exhaustive interpretation of events of numerous kinds mainly from one starting point - Nadiamsa.

Other stages of instructions contain predicting without the help of Nadiamsa, i.e. with the help of special planetary combinations, positions, Ashtaka Varga, Dasa periods and the like as is normal for any standard work we follow.

What is a Nadiamsa is necessary to be explained to the reader. Most of us are us are aware of Shodasa Vargas, the Parasarian division of a sign or Rasi into sixteen different parts of different lengths of longitudes. What is less commonly known or employed is Nadiamsa, the 150th part of a Rasi, or one fifth of a degree. That way, the entire space of 360 deg of the zodiac is divided into 1800 Nadiamsas.

In Table 1, in the immediately ensuing pages, I have enlisted the order and names of Nadiamsas, as collected from the present work (the relevant original slokas appear much later in our work) and from late C.G. Rajan of Madras, a known authority on Nadi astrology in particular. Late Rajan's list

is hence taken with a specific purpose of textual utility on some occasions. And in Table 2, the commencing and ending spaces of these 150 Nadiamsas are given.

In giving notes, I have followed the Nadiamsa divisions as shown in column 5 of Table 1. The reader may use alternative spaces according to his choice and experience if he feels he can obtain better effects of the text.

As could be observed, the order and names of these Nadiamsas are identical for all the four movable signs in a specified manner. Immovable signs again have a common pattern for themselves, but different from those followed by movable and common signs. The same is the case among the four common signs, i.e. these have an exclusive arrangement for themselves.

For example whatever applies in this classification and identity to Aries applies equally to Cancer, Libra and Capricorn; whatever applies to Taurus applies to Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius; and lastly whatever applies to Gemini applies to Virgo, Sagittarius and Pisces.

The Nadiamsa count is different for movable, immovable and common signs as could be witnessed in Table 1. In movable signs, the count is in regular order from 1 to 150 (as shown in col 1).

For an immovable sign, the count is reverse, i.e. from 150 to 1 (i.e. 150, 149, 148, 147, 146, etc.... as shown in col.2).

For common signs the count is firstly from 76 to 150 and then from 1 to 75 (as shown in col.3).

Keeping the list for movable sign as basis. Col. 4 gives the names of these segments as per C.G. Rajan while col. 5 gives what is at one stage followed by our present work. Table 1 will of course make the whole thing very clear.

Now if you observe the list, Vasudha Nadiamsa is the 1st of a movable sign, the 150th of an immovable (or fixed) sign and the 76th of a common (or dual) sign. Vaishnavi Nadiamsa is the 2nd of a movable sign, the 149th of an immovable sign and the 77th of a common sign. Braahmi is the 3rd of a movable sign, the 148th of an immovable sign and the 78th of a common sign. The concerned segments should be selected from Table 2.

Details about all the names and positions of Nadiamsas can be well understood from Table 1.

Table 2 is an easy one and can be used to know the serial number of Nadiamsa when the actual longitude is selected following which the exact name of Nadiamsa should be referred to in Table 1.

For example there is a planet or the ascendant cusp in one of the movable signs (Aries, Cancer Libra, Capricorn) at 10 deg 52' of arc. That is 55th Nadiamsa which is Seethala Nadiamsa (as per col 1. Table 1). The same longitude in an immovable sign (Taurus, Leo, Scorpio, Aquarius) causes Apavargaa Nadiamsa (as per col. 2 of Table 1). Again in a common sign (Gemini, Virgo, Sagittarius, Pisces) the relevant Nadiamsa is Raudri (as per col. 3 of Table 1). We should do well to remember that the first Nadiamsa in a movable sign is Parameswari Nadiamsa, and in a common sign it is Mahamaaya Nadiamsa.

For ascendant, its cusp should be used to find out its Nadiamsa position, and for the planets the usual longitudes we obtain from the ephemeris.

In many cases, the text divides the Nadiamsa in four parts called Vipra, Kshatriya, Vaisya and Soodra Kalas. Vipra denotes a Brahmin, Kshatriya a ruler, Vaisya a trader and Soodra the fourth caste as per Vedic divisions. Kala means time. Simply these are quarters 1 to 4 (each of 3' longitude) of a given Nadiamsa and are superior or inferior in that order for certain purposes. In other words they do not always indicate the birth in a certain caste as prevailing in olden days. These are actually meant for attainment of perfection in prediction. Needless to mention, this kind of division makes the whole

zodiac into 7200 equal minor segments, each of 3' arc (total 21600' accounting for 360deg) - 1800 each of Vipra, Kshatriya, Vaisya and Soodra Kalas, the use of which can hardly allow accuracy to escape from the hands of a master astrologer.

The reader going through the pages will find the extent of changes in events each quarter (viz. Vipra etc.) of a Nadiamsa can introduce. In the same Nadiamsa, for example Vipra Kala gives certain result while another of the 3 parts gives completely different results.

Another division made of this Nadiamsa is first half and second half making the whole zodiac in 3600 parts. That is of 6' longitude. Here again the effects are absolutely in mutual variance.

On quite limited occasions, we find that a Nadiamsa is made into six parts attributing to Garga's authority. Meseems, this division is however questionable and must have been wrongly attributed to the said sage.

True, exact degree of ascendant in terms of degrees and minutes of arc is very essential to use some of the instructions contained hereof. Then without that, there can be no real astrology. Astrology of approximation can only be disastrous. To use the principles containing Nadiamsas, the astrologer must also obtain excellence in standard methods of rectification, prenatal epoch theory and through Horary methods. Once that is done, with known events the correct Nadiamsa can be located.

For an established astrologer, Ayanamsa or precession is not an unsettled issue. Let me however state for the benefit of the new reader that Lahiri's Chaitrapaksha Ayanamsa is the accurate one when the horoscope is cast using the exact coordinates at every point.

Not just for Nadiamsa, accuracy of Ayanamsa is a must even in other cases, like Navamsa, Sapthamsa and Shashtiamsa. To wit, if a planet, say Saturn is in Aries 19deg 59' as per Lahiri ayanamsa, another ayanamsa even with a small difference of minus 2' of arc can place Saturn somewhat ahead and give it Libra Navamsa instead of Virgo navamsa due to Lahiri. Saturn even in Aries Rasi with Libra Navamsa protects one from heart ailments, gives him longevity and helps him progress in his calling. The same Saturn with Aries sign position but in Virgo Navasma makes him wholly unreliable, and makes him a victim of some sort of diseases of hand and legs. This difference could be easily located by an experienced astrologer. Same is the case with other divisions including Nadiamsa.

All the rules given in this book do not, as could be seen, always revolve around Nadiamsa. And each Nadiamsa in each sign is of course not given in the context of delineation. Select Nadiamsas are given and they can be easily applied to the same kind of sign - movable, immovable or common, thus multiplying their use four - fold. Sometimes the reader should be careful for they are just for a given sign only.

Some Nadiamsas appear with synonym though not in that name. Some have not been enlisted in both the lists of the text in which case, I have to the possible extent supplied suitable alternatives. These may or may not be acceptable to the reader.

There are umpteen rules given by the text without ever considering Nadiamsa division. Such rules, which can be rarely found in other sources than the present text, could be of exemplary use. For an easy understanding several groups of slokas have been given suitable captions and any reader can understand where a Nadiamsa features, and where it does not.

The beauty of the text lies in the fact that based on one planetary hint, many of the native's relatives have been exhaustively discussed.

The original suffers from certain defects. In some cases, the Sanskrit heading denoting a certain Nadiamsa and ascendant clashes with the actual text thereof. The reader better follow the body text

for details. In some cases, copying errors, hopeless interpolations etc. are there, particularly in terms of transit, using meaninglessly words like "Sphuta Yoga" even though only one planet features. In some cases, the expression "Sukhi" is used denoting happiness although the effects are not always so. Such misnomers including some corrupt words have been as far as possible, if not invariably but carefully, omitted in translation to protect to the reader from being misguided. This mention is not belittle the author, but with an understanding mind of the limitations of the copyist.

The Contents pages given before the commencement of the text, for understandable reasons, is only brief as it is bound to be. For in each section, a number of items have been discussed and enlisting them is only enlarging the volume.

I have in fact tried to give due exposure to the original's true spirit and I believe I have succeeded to a great extent in this direction.

I have left no stone unturned in fulfilling my task as the reader expects, having provided English translations for rare standard works like Saravali (2 vols), Parasara Hora (**vol 1 only**), Suka Nadi, Hora Sara etc.... etc... Yet there ought to be some shortcoming out of my ignorance, what in Sanskrit, and what in astrology. In such an event, I can only pray the reader's broad-minded favour of forgiving me on such count of failures.

I have however the happiness that I am the first person to have undertaken the task of rendering these slokas in English and the reader is well aware that so far no language translation has been provided for the present original text. The present issue, Book 1, contains 2718 slokas while Book 2 and Book 3 containing discussions on further Nadiamsas in many ascendants, and a number of general rules independent of Nadiamsas, will soon follow to complete the work in question.

The text also excels in suggesting suitable remedies for many shortcomings in the lives of the native and his relatives.

I am specially appreciative of the interest and enthusiasm shown by Mr. Narinder Kumar Sagar in placing the present title before the readers.

I will feel greatly honoured if the reader finds something useful in my present efforts.

R. Santhanam,
Editor,
The Times Of Astrology,
9/1040 Govindpuri,
Kalkaji,
New Delhi 19 (India)
Telephone 6462777

January 15, 1992

Table 1
List of Nadiamsas
Their Order in Various Rasis (Signs)

Movable Sign (1)	Fixed Sign (2)	Dual Sig (3)	Name of Nadiamsa As Per: C.G.Rajan (4)	Deva Keralam (5)
01	150	76	Vasudha	Vasudha
02	149	77	Vaishnavi	Vaishnavi
03	148	78	Brahmi	Braahi (Brahmi)
04	147	79	Kalakoota	Kalakoota
05	146	80	Sankari	Sankari
06	145	81	Sadaakari	Sudhakarasama
07	144	82	Samaa	Saumya
08	143/	83	Saumya	Suraa
09	142	84	Suraa	Maaya
10	141	85	Maaya	Manoharaa
11	140	86	Manoharaa	Maadhavi
12	139	87	Maadhavi	Manjuswana
13	138	88	Manjuswana	Ghoraa
14	137	89	Ghoraa	Kumbhini
15	136	90	Kumbhini	Kutilaa
16	135	91	Kutilaa	Prabhaa
17	134	92	Prabhaa	Paraa
18	133	93	Paraa	Payaswini
19	132	94	Payaswini	Maala
20	133	95	Maala	Jagathi
21	130	96	Jagathi	Jarjhari
22	129	97	Jarjharaa	Dhruvaa
23	128	98	Dhruva	Musalaa
24	127	99	Musalaa	Mudgala(Mudgara)
25	126	100	Mudgara	Pasaa
26	125	101	Pasaa	Chambaka
27	124	102	Champaka	Daamini
28	123	103	Daamini	Mahi
29	122	104	Mahi	Kalushaa
30	121	105	Kalushaa	Kamalaa

Movable Sign (1)	Fixed Sign (2)	Dual Sign (3)	Name of Nadiamsa As Per: C.G.Rajan (4)	Deva Keralam (5)
31	120	106	Kamalaa	Kanthaa
32	119	107	Kantha	Kaalaa
33	118	108	Kaalaa	Karikaraa
34	117	109	Karikaraa	Kshamaa
35	116	110	Kshamaa	Durdharaa
36	115	111	Durdhuraa	Durbhagaa
37	114	112	Durbhagaa	Viswa
38	113	113	Viswa	Visirnaa
39	112	114	Visirnaa	Vihwala
40	111	115	Vikata Viswala	Anilaa
41	110	116	Aavilaa	Bhima
42	109	117	Vidrumaa	Sukhaprada
43	108	118	Sukhada	Snigdha
44	107	119	Snigdha	Sodaraa
45	106	120	Sodaraa	Surasundari
46	105	121	Surasundari	Amrutaprasini
47	104	122	Amrithaplavini	Kaala (Karalaa)
48	103	123	Karalaa	Kamadrukkara-Veerini
49	102	124	Kaamadhuk	Gahwaraa
50	101	125	Karaveerani	Kundini
51	100	126	Gahvaraa	Kanthaa
52	99	127	Kundini	Vishakhya (Vishaa)
53	98	128	Raudra/Kaantha	Vishanaasini
54	97	129	Vishaa	Nirmada
55	96	130	Vishavinaasini	Seethala
56	95	131	Nirmadaa	Nimnaa
57	94	132	Seethalaa	Preeta
58	93	133	Nimnaa	Priyavivardhani
59	92	134	Pirida(Preeta)	Manaadha (Maanaghna)
60	91	135	Priyavaasini	Durbhaga

Movable Sign (1)	Fixed Sign (2)	Dual Sign (3)	Name of Nadiamsa As Per: C.G.Rajan (4)	Deva Keralam (5)
61	90	136	Maanaghna	Chitraa
62	89	137	Durbhagaa	Vichitra
63	88	138	Chitraa/Chittaa	Chirajivini
64	87	139	Chitrini	Bhoopa
65	86	140	Chiranjeevani	Gadaaharaa
66	85	141	Virupa/Bhoopa	Naalaa
67	84	142	Gadaharaa	Gaalavee
68	83	143	Naala	Nirmalaa
69	82	144	Nalini	Nadi (river)
70	81	145	Nirmala	Sudha
71	80	146	Nadi (river)	mritamsuga
72	79	147	Sadamritamsukala	Kaali
73	78	148	Chapalaa	Kaalika
74	77	149	Saankuraa	Kalushankura
75	76	150	Trailokya-mohanakari	Trailokya-mohanakari
76	75	01	Mahaamaari	Mahaamaayaa
77	74	02	Suseethala	Suseethala
78	73	03	Sumatha/Subhaga	Sukhadaa
79	72	04	Suprabhaa	Suprabhaa
80	71	05	Sobhaa	Sobhaa
81	70	06	Sobhana	Sobhana
82	69	07	Sivadaa	Sivadaa
83	68	08	Siva	Siva
84	67	09	Balaa	Balaa
85	66	10	Jwalaa	Jwalaa
86	65	11	Gadaa	Gadaa
87	64	12	Gaadaa	Gaadaa
88	63	13	Nootanaa	Sootana(Nootana)
89	62	14	Sumanoharaa	Sumanoharaa
90	61	15	Somavalli	Somavalli

Movable Sign (1)	Fixed Sign (2)	Dual Sign (3)	Name of Nadiamsa As Per: C.G.Rajan (4)	Deva Keralam (5)
91	60	16	Somalatha	Somalatha
92	59	17	Mangala	Mangala
93	58	18	Mudrika	Mudrika
94	57	19	Sootha	Sudha
95	56	20	Mokshapavarga	Melaa
96	55	21	Valayaa	Apavargaa
97	54	22	Navaneetha	Pasyathaa
98	53	23	Nisakari	Navaneetha
99	52	24	Nirvrithi	Nisachari
100	51	25	Nigadaa	Nivrithi
101	50	26	Saara/Sauraa	Nirgathaa
102	49	27	Sangeetha	Saaraa
103	48	28	Sumathaa	Samagaa
104	47	29	Viswambhara	Samadaa
105	46	30	Kumari	Samaa
106	45	31	Kokila	Viswambharaa
107	44	32	Kunjarakrithi	Kumari
108	43	33	Aindira	Kokila
109	42	34	Swaahaa	Kunjarakrithi
110	41	35	Swaraa	Indra
111	40	36	Vahni	Swaahaa
112	39	37	Preethi	Swadha
113	38	38	Rakshajala	Vahni
114	37	39	Plava	Peethaa
115	36	40	Vaaruni	Yakshi
116	35	41	Madiraa	Achalaprabha
117	34	42	Maitri	Saarini
118	33	43	Haarini	Madhuraa
119	32	44	Harini	Maitri
120	31	45	Maruth	Harini

Movable Sign (1)	Fixed Sign (2)	Dual Sign (3)	Name of Nadiamsa As Per: C.G.Rajan (4)	Deva Keralam (5)
121	30	46	Dhananjaya	Haarini
122	29	47	Dhanakari	Maruthaa
123	28	48	Dhanadaa	Dhananjaya
124	27	49	Mricchaya	Dhanakari
125	26	50	Ambuja	Dhanada
126	25	51	Isaani '	Kachchapa
127	24	52	Thoolini	Ambuja
128	23	53	Raudri	Isaani
129	22	54	Sivaa	Soolini
130	21	55	Sivakari	Raudri
131	20	56	Kalaa	Sivaasivakari
132	19	57	Kunda	Kalaa
133	18	58	Mukunda	Kundaa
134	17	59	Bharatha	Mukundaa
135	16	60	Pasithaa	Paratha(Bharata)
136	15	61	Kandini	Kadali
137	14	62	Smaraa	Smaraa
138	13	63	Kunthala	Basitha
139	12	64	Kokila	Kodala
140	11	65	Paapa (Sin)	Kokilamsa
141	10	66	Kaamini	Kaamini
142	09	67	Kalasodhbhava	Kalasodbhava
143	08	68	Viraprasoo	Viraprasoo
144	07	69	Sankara	Sangaraa
145	06	70	Sathayaghna	Sathayagna
146	05	71	Sadaavari	Sataavari
147	04	72	Brahvi/Virahapa	Sragvi
148	03	73	Paatalini	Paatalini
149	02	74	Pankajaa	Naagapankaja
150	01	75	Parameswari	Parameswari

Table 2 - S.Nos. & Arcs of Nadiamsas

S.No.	From		To	
	Deg	Min	Deg	Min
01	00	00	00	12
02	00	12	00	24
03	00	24	00	36.
04	00	36	00	48
05	00	48	01	00
06	01	00	01	12
07	01	12	01	24
08	01	24	01	36
09	01	36	01	48
10	01	48	02	00
11	02	00	02	12
12	02	12	02	24
13	02	24	02	36
14	02	36	02	48
15	02	48	03	00
16	03	00	03	12
17	03	12	03	24
18	03	24	03	36
19	03	36	03	48
20	03	48	04	00
21	04	00	04	12
22	04	12	04	24
23	04	24	04	36
24	04	36	04	48
25	04	48	05	00
26	05	00	05	12
27	05	12	05	24
28	05	24	05	36
29	05	36	05	48
30	05	48	06	00

S.No.	From		To	
	Deg	Min	Deg	Min
31	06	00	06	12
32	06	12	06	24
33	06	24	06	36
34	06	36	06	48
35	06	48	07	00
36	07	00	07	12
37	07	12	07	24
38	07	24	07	36
39	07	36	07	48
40	07	48	08	00
41	08	00	08	12
42	08	12	08	24
43	08	24	08	36
44	08	36	08	48
45	08	48	09	00
46	09	00	09	12
47	09	12	09	24
48	09	24	09	36
49	09	36	09	48
50	09	48	10	00
51	10	00	10	12
52	10	12	10	24
53	10	24	10	36
54	10	36	10	48
55	10	48	11	00
56	11	00	11	12
57	11	12	11	24
58	11	24	11	36
59	11	36	11	48
60	11	48	12	00

S.No.	From		To	
	Deg	Min	Deg	Min
61	12	00	12	12
62	12	12	12	24
63	12	24	12	36
64	12	36	12	48
65	12	48	13	00
66	13	00	13	12
67	13	12	13	24
68	13	24	13	36
69	13	36	13	48
70	13	48	14	00
71	14	00	14	12
72	14	12	14	24
73	14	24	14	36
74	14	36	14	48
75	14	48	15	00
76	15	00	15	12
77	15	12	15	24
78	15	24	15	36
79	15	36	15	48
80	15	48	16	00
81	16	00	16	12
82	16	12	16	24
83	16	24	16	36
84	16	36	16	48
85	16	48	17	00
86	17	00	17	12
87	17	12	17	24
88	17	24	17	36
89	17	36	17	48
90	17	48	18	00

S.No.	From		To	
	Deg	Min	Deg	Min
91	18	00	18	12
92	18	12	18	24
93	18	24	18	36
94	18	36	18	48
95	18	48	19	00
96	19	00	19	12
97	19	12	19	24
98	19	24	19	36
99	19	36	19	48
100	19	48	20	00
101	20	00	20	12
102	20	12	20	24
103	20	24	20	36
104	20	36	20	48
105	20	48	21	00
106	21	00	21	12
107	21	12	21	24
108	21	24	21	36
109	21	36	21	48
110	21	48	22	00
111	22	00	22	12
112	22	12	22	24
113	22	24	22	36
114	22	36	22	48
115	22	48	23	00
116	23	00	23	12
117	23	12	23	24
118	23	24	23	36
119	23	36	23	48
120	23	48	24	00

S.No.	From		To	
	Deg	Min	Deg	Min
121	24	00	24	12
122	24	12	24	24
123	24	24	24	36
124	24	36	24	48
125	24	48	25	00
126	25	00	25	12
127	25	12	25	24
128	25	24	25	36
129	25	36	25	48
130	25	48	26	00
131	26	00	26	12
132	26	12	26	24
133	26	24	26	36
134	26	36	26	48
135	26	48	27	00
136	27	00	27	12
137	27	12	27	24
138	27	24	27	36
139	27	36	27	48
140	27	48	28	00
141	28	00	28	12
142	28	12	28	24
143	28	24	28	36
144	28	36	28	48
145	28	48	29	00
146	29	00	29	12
147	29	12	29	24
148	29	24	29	36
149	29	36	29	48
150	29	48	30	00

CONTENTS

38. Sun in Kumara Nadiamsa, Cancer Lagna - Uraga Nadiamsa.

39. Umbilical cord, other effects, father, elder brother, Moon-Rahu.

40. Rahu in 10th, Moon's navamsa lord, Moon-Jupiter, Family, wealth, Rahu in Arudra 4th quarter, grand-father.

41. Parents, grand-father, maternal relatives, evils, prosperity, marriage.

42. Marriage, mother's death, spouse, Mercury's dispositor, children.

43. Jupiter in 6th, danger to father, Saturn's transit, relatives, father-in-law, father, old age, 2nd lord.

44. Exit, Durdhara Nadiamsa.

45. Mohana Nadiamsa, Mars, Jupiter, Jupiter in Pisces, Sudha Nadiamsa.

46. Relatives, Jupiter in aspect to Saturn.

47. Lord of Lagna, Saturn in Virgo.

48. Maternal relatives, lord of 11th, 3rd dasa, Saturn's transit, 3rd lord's navamsa dispositor.

49. Mercury in 9th, paternal uncle, Venus in 11th lord's Navamsa, Durdhara Nadiamsa, 3rd dasa.

50. 12th house, Daridra Malika Yoga.

51. 4th and 5th dasas, Rahu in 10th, Saturn in 8th, 4th dasa, wealth.

52. Danger to mother, children, malefic transit, Manu quoted.

53. Venus in 11th & Jupiter in 2/10/4th, Sani Nadi quoted, Capricorn Lagna - Sachira Nadiamsa.

54. Capricorn Lagna - Sachira Nadiamsa.

55. Relatives, maternal grand-father, maternal uncles.

56. Paternal grand-father, Venus in Capricorn, co-born, lords of 9th and 10th, 8th lord, Saturn-Mars, Lagna lord.

57. 6th lord, brother-in-law, Saturn in Capricorn.

58. Saturn in Aquarius with Libra Navamsa, evils, Saturn's transit and 11th lord's Navamsa.

59. Father's death, danger to mother, fortunes, old age.

60. 4th dasa, sub periods of Jupiter & Mars, Rahu in 9th.

61. Death, Rahu's transit in Deha Rasi.

62. Pisces Lagna - Kunda Nadiamsa, Mercury aspected by Jupiter.

63. 7th lord, Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa, Kesari yoga.

64. Maternal relatives, Saturn's transit.

65. Sun-Mercury conjunction, Rahu's Navamsa, Fortunes, Moon's Navamsa.

66. Marriage, danger to father, Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa, Sun in Harina Nadiamsa, Mercury and 10th lord.

67. Rahu dasa, 4th dasa, Venus dasa, Moon in Virgo, Mercury in Mukunda Nadiamsa, wives.

68. Danger to wife, Mercury-Jupiter, 10th lord, Jupiter in Pisces Lagna.

69. Dhanada Nadiamsa, Virgo Lagna, father, 5th lord.

70. Lagna lord, Jupiter's transit, Saturn-Mars.

71. 2nd dasa, Mercury in Sura Nadiamsa, Venusian Navamsa, Mercury in 2nd, Sun in Libra.

72. Mercury in 2nd, Sun in Virgo, 8th lord, father, Lagna Rasi dasa.

73. Saturn's transit, 8th lord, Jupiter - Rahu, 11th Rasi Dasa, 10th Rasi dasa, danger to father, 10th Arudha, 9th Rasi dasa.

74. Auspicious and inauspicious events, 5th Rasi dasa, Dhanada Nadiamsa, Pisces Lagna - Kamala Nadiamsa, Saturn - Mercury.

75. Saturn - Sun, Lakshmi Yoga, Danger to mother, Scorpio or Aries navamsa.

76. Mars, 3rd lord, 11th lord, 2 planets exalted, wife, brother-in-law.

77. Sister-in-law, Saturn in Leo navamsa, evils, Ketu with Mars, maternal relatives.

162 Kahala Yoga, Jupiter with Mars, Jupiter in debility, enemies, spouse.

163 Taurus Lagna - Seethala Nadiamsa.

164 Venus, Moon, Mercury, Saturn, 5th house, Sun, Mother.

165 Jupiter-Sun, Dull-headedness, single marriage, natal Moon, fortunate family, post-marital fortunes, mother's relatives, immovable Rasi - Seethala Nadiamsa.

166 Obstacles, 4th lord, Saturn's transit, dasa periods.

167 The luminaries, Nirmala Nadiamsa, Aquarius Lagna.

168 Lunar blemish, parents, coborn, Mercury-Ketu.

169 Leo Navamsa, Vaishnavite, danger to mother, Mars and Venus, dull-headed, first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa.

170 Venus' Navamsa, Jupiter, Saturn, Kunda Nadiamsa in Aquarius Lagna.

171 Mother, father, thread ceremony, wealth etc., medical profession.

172 Female and male issues, eye trouble, dasa periods, Scorpio Lagna - Gada Nadiamsa.

173 After-born, elder coborn, early loss of mother, inauspicious effects, lords of 6th and 12th.

174 Wealth, 9th lord's dasa, Raja Yoga.

175 Mars dasa, enemies, sub periods of Mars & Mercury.

176 Strength of asterism, Moon's dasa, charity, death of son.

177 Remedies, Leo Navamsa, Jupiter aspecting Sagittarius, Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga.

178 Lords of 6th and 8th, conjunction of an exalted and debilitated planet, Sakata Yoga.

179 Delayed progeny, Ashtaka Varga, Rahu's period, Scorpio Lagna - Suprabha Nadiamsa.

180 Lord of 9th, Leo Lagna - Champaka Nadiamsa.

181 Venus, Mars, Saturn, father, conveyances, children.

182 Danger to father, Nirmala Nadiamsa, Champaka Nadiamsa.

183 Moon, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn.

184 Aquarius Lagna - Nirmala Nadiamsa, single marriage, progeny.

185 Taurus Lagna - Gada Nadiamsa, Saturn, thread ceremony, early marriage, wealth, conveyances, 2nd dasa.

186 Children, 4th dasa, sons.

187 Life span, Jupiter in Libra, Gemini Lagna - Agada Nadiamsa, Moon aspected by Jupiter.

188 Jupiter in 5th, 3rd dasa, Moon, two marriages.

189 4th dasa, Sura Nadiamsa, Mercury in Jarjharamsa.

190 Elder brother, Vaishnavite, thread ceremony, marriage, Saturn, father endangered, Mercury.

191 Mother's death, fortunes, Bhargava quoted, Capricorn Lagna - Jagathi Nadiamsa, Moon-Saturn, parents.

192 Thread ceremony, Moon in Pisces, Saturn-Mars, progeny.

193 Wealth, 8th Rasi's dasa, Moon in Pisces.

194 Aquarius Lagna - Kunda Nadiamsa.

195 Royal service, father, thread ceremony, wealth.

196 Marriage, music, royal service, father.

197 Saturn's Navamsa positions, 5th dasa, dasa of 11th lord, marriages, progeny.

198 Illness, 6th dasa, 2nd lord's dasa, Aries Lagna - Mangala Nadiamsa.

199 Twins, Venus-Mars conjunction, Saturn in direct motion, father.

200 Aries Lagna with same Navamsa, 9th lord in 6th, infantile mortality.

201 Garga quoted, Mercury with Jupiter, Jupiter's aspect on 10th, wisdom and fortunes, lord of 9th.

।।वसुधांशफलम्।।

Vasudha Nadiamsa

मालिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे कालकूटांशगे गुरौ ।
मातंगयोगजातस्य रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः।।१।।
गुरूः स्वोच्चे झषांशस्थे भार्गवेण समन्वितः।
मतंगयोगो विख्यातो निजे ऋक्षांशके शशी।।२।।

1-2. Effects of Vasudhamsa: One born in the first half of Maalini Amsa with Jupiter in Kaala Koota Nadi Amsa with Maatanga Yoga will have blood-red complexion and an auspicious (i.e. or pleasing) appearance. If Jupiter is exalted, simultaneously occupying Pisces Navamsa (i.e.Jupiter in the last Navamsa of Cancer) and is in the company of Venus, Maatanga Yoga is formed. The Moon should further be in her own Rasi and Navamsa (for completion of Maatanga Yoga).

Notes: According to the author, Maathanga yoga is formed when Jupiter is in Cancer between 26 deg. 40' and 30°. The positions of Venus and Moon should also be in Cancer. The Moon should additionally be in Cancer navamsa itself, i.e. be in Vargottama. For this Yoga, only appearance and comlexion are discussed in these two slokas, while in slokas 5 etc. other effects for whole of this Nadiamsa are discussed.

Malini Nadiamsa is not enlisted in the present work, while the caption hereof mentions 'Vasudha'. Vasudha Nadiamsa extends from 0 deg. 0' to 0 deg. 12' in a movable sign, 29 deg. 48' to 30 deg. of an immovable sign, and 15 deg. to 15 deg. 12' of a common sign.

Is the position of Malini identical with Vasudha? Perhaps the compiler's source confirmed this.

Jupiter's position is fixed in Kalakoota Nadiamsa which in Cancer extends from 0 deg. 36' to 0 deg. 48' which cannot allow simultaneously last Navamsa of Cancer.

Apparently, the compiler made some errors. It should be Jupiter in Kalakoota Nadiamsa, or in last Navamsa of Cancer.

चन्द्रत्रिकोणगे पापे मन्दे राहुसमन्विते।
मालिन्यंशे प्रजातस्य मालिन्यकुलजन्मवान्।।३।।

3. Birth of a mean order: Should malefics be in a trine from the Moon while Saturn is in the company of Rahu, a Malini Amsa native will be born in an impure (or dirty) family, i.e. of a mean order.

मातंगयोगमालिन्यं सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्।
भेदभ्रातृयुतश्चैव कळत्रत्रयवान् पिता।।४।।
जननीदीर्घमायुष्यं दुश्चरित्रसहोदरी।
माता पतिव्रता पुण्या गृहच्छिद्रेण कर्शिता।।५।।

4-5. Maatanga Yoga's effects: One born in this Yoga with Maalini Amsa will have no full brothers and sisters but will have step- brothers. His father will have three spouses. The native's mother will be long-lived and her sister will be of questionable character. The native's mother will be a chaste and devout wife and meritorious. She will become emaciated due to family impediments ("Griha-chidrena", thus losely translated to suit the context) She will have her husband (i.e.the native's father) long-living. She will come to grief following her brother's destruction.

Notes: The 9th lord, Jupiter, as counted from the Moon sign joining both the Moon and Venus denotes step-mother/s for the native. Venus ruling the 4th from the Moon, joining Jupiter and Moon, gives long life to mother.

बहुकालममांगल्या भ्रातृनाशेन दुःखिता।
मतंगयोग एकाकी मतंगांशकगे गुरौ।।६।।
भगिन्येका चिरायुष्या शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।
पितृव्ये वा मातुले वा स्वगोत्रज्ञातिवर्गगे।।७।।

6-7. The native's father will be long-lived and the mother will be grieved on account of destruction of her brother if Jupiter in the said Maatanga Yoga is in Maatanga Nadiamsa. One of her sisters will be long-lived while others will die prematurely.

Notes: Neither Matanga Nadiamsa is enlisted in the present work.

मतंगयोगजातस्य स्वभार्यासंगमेष्यति।
वियोगवशतश्चैव वैधव्येन मरिष्यति। । ८। ।
पितुरूद्वाहपूर्वं तु बाल्ये वा मृतिमादिशेत्।
सुखाधिपं निशानाथे नीचनक्रनवांशगे। । ९। ।
भाग्याधिपेन संदृष्टे श्रीकारांशस्य नाडिगे।
दुर्भगावसरे जातः सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्। । १०। ।
भगिन्येका चिरायुष्या मातृदीर्घायुरादिशेत्।
दुर्भगावसरे चन्द्रे भगिन्येका च दुर्भगा। । ११। ।
भेदभ्रातृविनाशं च कळत्रद्वयवान् पिता।
पचमाब्दे त्रयश्चेति स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान्। । १२। ।
नानादेशेषु संचारं क्रयविक्रयजीवनम्।
रत्नधान्यसवस्त्रादिनानाव्यापारमादिशेत्। । १३। ।
वृद्धिजीवनवाणिज्यं स्वपिता भ्रातृभ्रातिमान्।

8-13½ The Matanga Yoga subject will desire union with his spouse (i.e. he will not join others). His spouse will become a widow due to separation and will die. The native's father will die in (native's) childhood or before native's marriage. If the Moon placed in Srikaara Nadi Amsa, becomes the lord of the 4th, (or) occupying Scorpio/Capricorn Navamsa, and is aspected by the 9th lord (Jupiter), one born in Durbhaga Nadi Amsa will have no brothers born after him. His only sister will be long-lived. So also the mother. If the Moon is in Durbhaga Nadiamsa, there will be one sister who will be unfortunate. There will be also destruction of step-brothers while father will have two marriages. After the native attains 15th year of age, the father will become very fortunate. He (father) will tour many countries for business in diamonds, grains, clothes etc. He will live by commercial activities, be an intellectual and will have brothers and sisters.

Notes: Sloka 9 and others deal with Aries ascendant in which the birth Nadiamsa should be Durbhaga (from 7 deg. 12' to 7 deg. 24'). Then birth Navamsa falls in Gemini. Another space for Durbhaga Nadiamsa in Aries is from 11 deg. 48' to 12 deg. (Cancer Navamsa) The Moon should be in aspect to 9th lord Jupiter. She should be in Srikaara Nadiamsa (or) be in Scorpio or Capricorn Navamsa. Then the native will have no younger brother, but one younger sister who along with mother will be long-lived.

Srikaara Nadiamsa is mentioned as Karikaraa Nadiamsa for the Moon to be in, (with other conditions as per out text) by C.G. Rajan. Karikaara Nadiamsa is from 6 deg. 24' to 6 deg. 36' of a movable sign, 23 deg. 24' to 23 deg. 36' of an immovable Rasi and 21 deg. 24' to 21 deg. to 36' of a common sign. Hence Srikaara Nadiamsa of our text is Karikaara Nadiamsa, as per Table of Nadiamsas, supra.

Even though the 4th lord Moon is in debility in Navamsa, or in the 8th in Capricorn in Navamsa, she will give a long lease of life to the mother, because of Jupiter's aspect. The aspect as a rule should be seen in Rasi chart only. Not in Navamsa and other charts. For aspects emanate only by longitudinal distances.

Coborns come in the picture because the Moon is a death-dealer, being lord of 2nd from 3rd.

The sister will be unfortunate if the said Moon is in Durbhaga Nadiamsa. Durbhaga means unfortunate. Instead of acquiring early death, she will live an unfortunate life. Durbhaga Nadiamsa = 7 deg. 00' to 7 deg. 12' in a movable Rasi, 22 deg 48' to 23 deg. 00' of an immovable Rasi, and 2 deg. 00' to 2 deg 12' of a common Rasi. This position also causes loss of step-brothers. This Nadiamsa repeats from 11 deg. 48'-12 deg. 0' of a movable sign, from 18 deg. 0' - 18 deg. 12' of an immovable sign and from 26 deg. 48'-27 deg. of a common sign.

सुरांशगे तात्त्रकोणे सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे। । १४। ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृनाशं विनिर्दिशेत्।
जन्मदाये पितारिष्टं तदभावेअपि वाथ वा। । १५। ।
स्वभुक्तौ मृतिमाप्नोति संसारे च रूजातुरः।
मालिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे मतंगे योगजातके। । १६। ।

14-16. Father's destruction: Destruction of father will result if Saturn occupies the degree caused by adding the longitudes of the Sun (Sura = Su) and the 4th lord. For one born in the first half of Maalini Nadi Amsa with Mathanga Yoga, the first sub-period of Janma Dasa (first Dasa) will prove ominous for father bringing illness or death.

Notes: Suramsa also means Sura Nadiamsa.

Seeing the words *'Tattrikonage'* in sloka 14, *'Suramsage' ibid* is not translated as Sura Nadiamsa while it could also mean so. Sura means Sun and hence it denotes degree occupied by the Sun at birth. This should be added to that of the 4th lord.

As stressed by me often in my writings the 4th lord denotes father's death while the 5th lord denotes mother's death. This technique is used widely by many Nadi Granthas. In my own studies, I did find these clues working quite effectively.

Sloka 14 gives important clue about father's death. Saturn should not be in the degree arrived at by adding the degree of the 4th lord (father's death-dealer) and of the Sun (signifying father). If so, being a dire enemy of the Sun, and a planet incharge of death, Saturn will cause early destruction of father.

From this, we can form another rule of our own. The 5th lord rules mother's death. The Moon rules the mother. If Saturn occupies the degree denoted by the degree arrived at by adding the longitudes of the Moon and 5th lord, early loss of mother can be anticipated.

In the absence of Saturn being there, the transits of malefics like Saturn/Rahu/Ketu/Mars will cause some physical adversity to the parent concerned. Not death always.

जन्मदाये क्वचित् सौख्यं मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।
विपद्दाये विवाहं स्यात् कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु। ।१७। ।
विंशोपरि द्विवर्षे वा पंचविंशोपरिस्तथा?।
मतंगयोग उद्वाहं बाल्ये विघ्नप्रदो भवेत्। ।१८। ।

17-18. Dasa effects: In the first Dasa (Janma Dasa), there will be some comforts and investiture of sacred thread. In the sub- period of 10th lord in the Vipat Dasa (third from birth) there will be marriage or in the 22nd or 25th year? There will be obstacles in childhood for one born in Maatanga Yoga.

Notes: Terms like Janma Dasa occur often in this work. These details could be found in the following table:

1st dasa	: Janma dasa
2nd dasa	: Sampath dasa
3rd dasa	: Vipat Dasa
4th dasa	: Kshema dasa
5th dasa	: Prathyak dasa
6th dasa	: Sadhaka dasa
7th dasa	: Vadha (Nidhana) dasa
8th dasa	: Maitra dasa
9th dasa	: Parama Maitra dasa

A general yardstick is: odd dasas from birth are inauspicious while even dasas are auspicious.

।।कालकूटांश।।

Kaala Koota Nadiamsa

कालकूटांशगे जीवे मतंगे योगजातके।
कन्याविक्रयवित्ताप्तिभगिनीधनवान् क्वचित्। ।१९। ।

19. Kaala Koota Nadi Amsa: One born in Maatanga Yoga, with Jupiter in Kaala Koota Nadi Amsa will earn money by selling unmarried girls and his sister will be somewhat wealthy.

Notes: Kalakoota Nadiamsa in Cancer extends from 0 deg. 36' to 0 deg to 48' and Jupiter should be in that position. For Aries ascendant, Jupiter in this particular Nadiamsa compels one to indulge in immoral activities. Hence this 12' of arc in Cancer should not give him that beneficial status as due to his Vargothama.

Other effects for Jupiter in this Nadiamsa are given in slokas 21 etc. below.

जीवे मन्दे कुळीरांशे तुलांशग्रहसंयुते।
मालिन्यंशे प्रजातस्स भगिन्यार्जितवित्तवान्। ।२०। ।

20. Saturn and Jupiter in Cancer Navamsa, while Libra Navamsa is occupied by some planet, will give wealth through sister in case of one born in Maalini Amsa.

Notes: This verse dealing with Malini Nadiamsa is an interruption to Jupiter's position in Kaala Koota Nadi Amsa (Vide sloka 21 etc.) which may be carefully understood by the reader.

स्वभुजार्जितवान् किंचिद्बाल्ये च स्वपितार्जितम्।
स्वगोत्रज्ञातिवित्तञ्च भगिनीसहितेन वा ।।२१।।
षट्त्वतुश्च तदर्धं च चतुश्शतमथापि च।
दशाधिकधनं नित्यं वृक्षवाणिज्यजीवनम्।।२२।।

21-22. Jupiter in Kaala Koota Nadi Amsa: He will have self-earned wealth. During childhood he will enjoy some paternal wealth. He along with his sister will receive wealth from his blood- relatives. He will live by selling (plants and) trees.

कर्मेशांशग्रहदशाकाले मित्रविनाशनम्।
भगिनी क्लेशमाप्नोति मात्रिरिष्टं ततः परम्।।२३।।

23. During the Dasa of his 10th lord, his friends will be destroyed. Grief to sister and evils to mother will also result.

Notes: The dasa of 10th lord, Saturn, for Aries ascendant is evil to one's friends, sister and mother. This is a general instruction.

मालिन्यंशे स्वजीवेशे वार्धके चित्तविभ्रमम्।
वनान्तरे मृतिं चेति दुष्टजातिमृगेण वा ।।२४।।

24. Maalini Nadi Amsa: One born in this Nadi Amsa will be mentally deranged in his old age. He will die in a forest in the hands of wild animals.

ग्रन्थान्तरे मतंगांशे लाभेशे राहुसंयुते।
क्रूरषष्ठ्यंशदोषेण मातृदुर्मरणं वदेत्।।२५।।

25. Bad end to Mother: According to some, the mother will meet with a bad end if the native of Maatanga Nadi Amsa has the conjunction of the 11th lord and Rahu in a malefic Shashtiamsa.

स्वपिता च स्वबाल्येषु स्त्रीहेतुक्लेशमृत्युवान्।
सन्निपातज्वरे मृत्युर्देशे देशान्तरे मृतिः।।२६।।

26. Father: His father will die in the native's childhood due to grief from women. The native will die in a foreign (distant) place due to delirium.

मालिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे वयोमध्ये धनाढ्यवान्।
वार्धके क्लेशदारिद्र्यं बाल्ये किंचित्सुखासुखः ।।२७।।

27. Wealth etc.: One born in the former half of Maalini Nadi Amsa will become wealthy in the middle of his life. His old age will be marked by grief and penury while his childhood will be a mixture of happiness and unhappiness.

त्रिचत्वारिंशतः पश्चात् क्लेशनाद्वत्सरत्रयम्।
प्रत्यग्दाये जन्मदेशे विप्लवेन प्रजापदः।।२८।।

28. Grief: Three years following his 43rd year of age will cause grief. During his 5th Dasa, the people of his country will incur danger due to a revolution(?)

मण्डलाधिपतौ मृत्युर्देशे राजान्तरं सुखम्।
षोडशाब्दात् परं चेति लोके दुर्भिक्षडम्बरम्।।२९।।

29. Note: This sloka is a mix-up of mundane branch deling with death of king, change of king, famine and the like.

सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
मतंगांशे प्रजातस्य पापदेशे नृपावधौ।।३०।।

30. For a Maatanga Nadi Amsa native Saturn in transit arriving in the Navamsa Rasi occupied by the Sun at birth, or its trine will wait for a change of king.(This is a mix-up).

मतंगांशे नृपारिष्टं भाग्येशांशे तथैव च।
तत्सप्तमत्रिकोणेषु राज्याधिपतिनाशनम्।।३१।।
कुजांशके तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
मालिन्यंशे प्रजातस्य लोके दुर्भिक्षडम्बरम्।।३२।।
मतंगयोगे जातस्य प्रत्यग्दाये तुलाशनौ।
लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि प्रजाक्षेमं विनिर्दिशेत्।।३३।।
व्यये राहुयुते मन्दे कालिकांशे शुभेक्षिते।
रेखायोगं क्वचित्कालं केमद्रुमफलं क्वचित्।।३४।।

31-34. Mathangamasa birth will cause evils to king. So also the Navamsa lord of the 9th lord. The king will be destroyed ....in the respective 7th house or trine thereof. When Saturn tansits the Navamsa Rasi of natal Mars there will be famine in the country for a Malini Nadiamsa native. When Saturn comes to Libra in transit, the Matanga Nadiamsa native men will be distressed. Saturn in Kaalika Nadiamsa, joining Rahu and begetting a benefic's aspect will casue Rekha Yoga and sometimes Kemadruma.

Notes: Sloka 31 to 33 are incoherent and a mix up with mundane astrology. As for sloka 34, it gives Rekha Yoga and Kemadruma Yoga which are adverse.

॥ रेखायोगः ॥

Rekha Yoga

व्यये मन्दे सुखे जीवे अष्टमे चन्द्रजातके।
राजयोगं क्वचिच्वेति कर्तरिश्च तथा भवेत्। ।३५। ।

35.Effects to be interrupted: The effects of Rajayoga (i.e. Maatanga Yoga, Sloka 36) will sometimes be offset (temporarily) if Saturn is in the 12th, Jupiter in the 4th and the Moon in the 8th.

Notes: Jupiter is the main planet in Maatanga Yoga (vide sloka 2, Supra). Saturn and Moon in trines from Jupiter obstruct occasionally the good effects thereof. The interruption will be in Moon's Dasa as seen below.

कतिके मध्यमे चन्द्रे मतंगे योगजातके।
स्वदशायां महत् कष्टं पूर्वार्धे व्याकुलं भवेत्॥ ३६॥

36. Moon's Dasa: The Moon, placed as above will in her Dasa give great difficulties. In the first half of Moon Dasa, the native will be in a state of bewilderment.

षट्चत्वारिंशत्तद्वर्षे सूर्ययोगं त्रिवत्सरम्।
दारान्तरे सुखं चेति धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्। ।३७। ।

37. Another wife: For three years from the age of 44, the subject will gain happiness from a different wife (i.e. second wife) and will also gain wealth.

Note: The words "*Surya Yogam*" have no proper place in the sloka. These are faulty additions in this context.

कतिके मध्यमे चन्द्रे मतंगे योगजातके ।
स्वदशायां महत् कष्टं पूर्वार्धे व्याकुलं भवेत् । ।३८। ।

38. This sloka is a repetition, vide S.36 above.

मतंगयोगे जातस्य भार्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् । ।३९। ।

39. There will be evils to the wife of the native born in Maatanga Yoga.

Note: The first line of this sloka is not given in the original to give full concept. However from sloka 37, it can be understood that the native's wife will die between 44-46 years of his age.

क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहमाप्नोति पश्चाच्छन्यन्तरे सुखम्।
गुरूभुक्तिं समारभ्य, शनिभुक्तौ शुभाधिकम्। ।४०। ।

40. Immediately (after expiry of his first wife) he will get (re)married. He will be abundantly happy in Saturn's sub-period (of Moon Dasa). His Jupiter sub-period will give even results.

Notes: The sub-periods of Jupiter and Saturn feature as they are in trines from the Moon, vide Sloka 35, *Supra*.

प्रत्यग्दाये विवाहं स्याद्गृहे कल्याणसंभवम्।
धनलाभं प्रकुर्वीत कूर्मयोगवशात् सुखम्। ।४१। ।

41. Koorma Yoga: In his 5th Dasa, there will be a marriage in his family, and also financial gains. Due to Koorma Yoga there will occur happiness.

Notes: The 5th Dasa is suggested to be favourable for wealth and a marriage in the family. But why Koorma Yoga all of a sudden is referred to is not known.

The Koorma Yoga otherwise known is caused by benefics being in 5th, 6th and 7th identical with own, friendly or exaltation signs while malefics are in the 1st, 3rd and 11th being in own/exaltation places. Results: Kingship, fame, courage, happinesss and leadership. Also see Sloka 46 *infra*.

सर्वदा चन्द्रभुक्तौ तु कुजभुक्तौ च वा यदि।
द्वीपान्तरे वा सन्तानं प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषतः।।४२।।

42. Specially in the 5th Dasa, in the sub-periods of the Moon and Mars, one will gain (wealth) in a foreign place.

कूर्मयोगे दशाकाले अपरार्धे महत् सुखम्।
बहुव्यापारशिक्षा स्याद्धनलाभं दिने दिने।।४३।।

43. In the Dasa period of Koorma Yoga(?), the second half will give great happiness. The native will gain experience in many business activities and will day by day gain wealth.

Note: "Koorma Yoga Dasa Kale" is meaningless. Actually the verse should be referring to Pratyak Dasa, the 5th from the birth Dasa.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे षष्ठीशांशे त्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे सहोदरविनाशनम्।।४४।।

44. Danger to coborn: The native's coborns will be struck by destruction (or danger) when Saturn reaches the Rasis, or trines of the under-mentioned planets: (1) Navamsa dispositor of 11th lord.(2) Navamsa dispositor of 6th lord.

Notes: Navamsa dispositor is given high importance in prediction by various Nadi texts. Navamsa dispositor is the owner of the Navamsa a planet is in. Example: Mercury is in Libra Navamsa. Then his Navamsa dispositor is Venus.

The present sloka asks us to note the Navamsa lords of the 11th lord and 6th lord. Then we have to find out in which Rasi, such dispositors are placed. Saturn coming over to such Rasi/trine thereof will prove dangerous to one's brothers/sisters.

The 11th lord is understandable. Why the 6th lord comes in the picture can be understood by some probe. The 6th is 8th from 11th.

In my view, this rule applies only to elder coborn as the 11th, and the 8th from 11th feature. To apply this to younger coborns one should be somewhat careful. But the 11th lord has been cited regarding younger coborn also.

वत्सरे एकपंचाशे अष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे।
मालिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे सहोदरविनाशवान्।।४५।।

45. The native of first half of Maalini Nadiamsa will see his coborns in danger during the progress of his 51st/48th year.

कूर्मयोगे प्रजातस्य लग्नाधिपवशात् सुखम्।
दारान्तरे सुखप्राप्तिवाधकं स्त्रीषु सौख्यवान्।।४६।।

46. One born in Koorma Yoga will gain happiness on account of his ascendant lord. On account of his second wife there will be obstacles to his happiness. He will gain happiness through women.

Notes: Koorma yoga effects are given under sloka 41 supra. Here it is further stated that the native will gain through the ascendant lord. Thus the ascendant lord will be beneficial to the subject.

चन्द्रे लग्नाधिपे भौमे दशायां गुरूभुक्तिषु।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि अपमृत्युस्तथा क्रमः।।४७।।
स्वसमानजनारिष्टं स्त्रीप्रजानाशमेव च।
तदभावे धनच्छेदं दशान्ते वा विनिर्दिशेत्।।४८।।

47-48. Cancer Ascendant: When the Moon is the lord of the ascendant, the sub-period of Jupiter in the dasa of Mars will cause extreme difficulties, untimely death, evils to one's own people, and destruction of female children. In the absence of these, financial destruction will take place in the end of the dasa (of Mars).

Notes: These two slokas relate to Cancer ascendant, as the Moon is required to rule the

ascendant. The dasa of Mars (lord of 5th and 10th) and the sub period of Jupiter (ruling 6th and 9th) is quite destructive for the native in the form of loss of daughters, many difficulties to the native and his kinsmen. He may also have fear of untimely death because the combination of Mars - Jupiter does not seem to be a good augury in general.

Also make a note of Jupiter's period being evil for one born with Cancer Navamsa, in Aries ascendant. This need not be straightaway applied to birth in any of the other eight Navamsas of Aries ascendant.

मेषलग्ने कुळीराशे भूसुतस्य दशासुखम्।
राहुदाये प्रियं चेति स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसंभ्रमम्।।४९।।
जीवान्तरे त्रिषष्ठ्यब्दे मालिन्यंशे स जातकः।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयच्छति।।५०।।

49-50. Aries Ascendant: For one born in Aries ascendant in Cancer Navamsa, the dasa of Mars will give happiness. Rahu dasa will beget him favours or kindness (from others), and will cause busy activities on account of marriage of a son. Sixty-third year, in Jupiter's interval (i.e. dasa) will bring effects of untimely death to a Maalini Nadiamsa native for which remedies may be resorted to.

Notes: These effects be attributed to rising Navamsa being Cancer, for a native of Aries ascendant. The dasas of Mars and Rahu will be then favourable while Jupiter's dasa, or 63rd year will cause fear of untimely end of the native. By conducting suitable remedy like Mrityunjaya Japa/Homa, the native of Cancer Navamsa as above shall overcome the fear.

मतन्गांशे तथा योगे कालकूटांशजातके।
सप्तसप्ततिमे मृत्युर्नैघनेशदशान्तरे ।।५१।।
वृषभादि त्रिमासेषु अथवा मकरेषु च ।
सोमवारे भवेन्मृत्युरूपःकाले न संशयः ।।५२।।

51-52. Death: One born in Maatanga Nadiamsa, Maatanga Yoga and (or) Kalakoota Nadiamsa(?) will face death in 77th year, in the dasa periods of 8th lord, when the Sun transits Taurus, Gemini, Cancer or Capricorn, on a Monday.

Notes: The three conditions laid down, viz. Matanga Nadiamsa, Matanga Yoga and Kalakoota Nadiamsa are inconsistent. Ignoring these. we can conclude that for an Aries native, the dasa of 8th lord Mars operating in old age will be dangerous.

मतंगांशे व्यये पापे दुर्मृतिर्नात्र संशयः।
पश्चान्निकृष्ठजन्मश्च वार्धक पुत्रयोगवान्।।५३।।

53. For one born in Maathanga Nadiamsa, a malefic in the twelfth house will cause a bad end. He will have children in his old age and his next birth will be in an outcaste family.

।।वृषभलग्नम्।।
(अबलांशः)

Taurus Ascendant – Abala Nadiamsa

अबलांशे स्थिरे लग्नें पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं श्यामवर्णकृशाकृतिः।।५४।।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियः साधुर्बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शिता।
भगिनीभर्तृमूलेन देशान्तरसुभाग्यवान्।।५५।।

54-55. Abala Nadiamsa - First half: One born in this part will be a Brahmin, be happy, be dark in complexion and lean in composition. He will be fond of his older brother. He will in his childhood be gentle and have an emaciated physique. Due to the good offices of his brother-in-law he will migrate to a foreign place and will beget prosperity.

Notes: Slokas 54 to 93 deal with an immovable ascendant including Taurus. The reader will suitably according to context understand these.

Abala Nadiamsa is also known as Prabha Nadiamsa according to late C.G. Rajan.

This Nadiamsa in an immovable Rasi extends from 26 deg. 48' to 27 deg. 00' of arc. And can cover even the 9th Navamsa Virgo according to a given case. In case of movable sign, this Nadiamsa extends from 3 deg. to 3 deg. 12' and in a common sign from 18 deg. to 18 deg. 12' of space.

The first half of this Nadiamsa in this case is 26 deg. 48' to 26 deg. 54' of arc, again with a possibility of attaining either Leo Navamsa or Virgo Navamsa.

The effects given in the current slokas are for just birth in first half of Abala Nadiamsa, without reference to positions of any planets.

लग्ने कुजे सुते जीवे अबलांशस्य जातके।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च जायते मृतिमादिशेत्।।५६।।

56. Coborns: Mars in ascendant (which is an immovable sign) while Jupiter is in the 5th house will deprive the native of after- borns. Even if there be such a birth, only death (of after-born) will result.

Notes: Immovable signs are Taurus, Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius. For Taurus and Aquarius ascendants, this rule can be safely applied as neither Mars nor Jupiter will be in own sign. In case of Leo, Jupiter in 5th will be in Sagittarius, and in case of Scorpio both Mars and Jupiter will be in own signs (Scorpio and Pisces respectively). Hence, for Leo ascendant and Scorpio ascendant, this rule should be used after a thorough scrutiny, more so for Scorpio ascendant.

भगिनीद्वयवान् रागी एकभ्रातृसमन्वितः।
पितृसौख्यविहीनश्च मातृसौख्यविहीनवान्।।५७।।

57. The native of Abala Nadiamsa, first half (independent of sloka 56) will have two sisters and one brother, will be passionate, and will not enjoy paternal happiness. So also maternal happiness will be absent.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितृमातृचिरायुषः।
पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्राता दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति।।५८।।

58. One born in the second half of Abala Nadiamsa will have long- living parents while the native of former half of this Nadiamsa will have a long-living older brother.

Notes: The second half of Abala (or Prabha) Nadiamsa extends in an immovable sign from 26 deg. 54' to 27 deg. 00'. The first half of this Nadiamsa is adverse for parents, while the second half will promote parental life-spans

कुग्रामे जीवनं चेति सम्पद्दाये विदेशवान्।
पश्चिमीयनदीप्रान्त्ये गोकर्णप्रान्त्यदेशके।।५९।।
बाल्ये संचारमाप्नोति दारिद्र्येण च कर्शितः।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य जन्मदेशे सुभाग्यवान्।।६०।।

59-60. Prosperity: The native of the first half of Abala Nadiamsa will live in a small village and will in his Sampath (2nd) dasa migrate to a foreign place. During his childhood he will wander around western river banks or in Gokarna (a pilgrim center in the Southern India, sacred to Lord Siva) and will suffer from poverty. One born in the 2nd half of Abala Nadiamsa will attain prosperity in his birth country (itself). Due to a revolution he will leave his country and will later on return.

विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य पश्चात् स्वस्थनमादिशेतु ।
मेषांशे वृषभे लग्ने पुण्यक्षेत्रेषु भाग्यवान् ।।६१।।
आन्ध्रभूद्द्वारदेशे तु प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ।
पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान्।।६२।।
जननीदीर्घमायुष्यमबलांशस्य जातके ।
लाभे शनियुते सूर्ये अबलांशस्य जातके ।।६३।।
सम्पद्दाये पितारिष्टं देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत्।
चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पापभुक्तिषु।।६४।।
स्वपितारिष्टमाप्नोति मातारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत ।
अबलांशे गते चन्द्रे कळत्रत्रययोगवान् ।।६५।।
क्वचित्पक्षे त्रिभार्यश्च दारसौख्यादिहीनवान् ।
अबलांशे पूर्वभागे द्वादशे शनिवीक्षिते ।।६६।।
विवाहद्वयमित्याहुर्ज्येष्ठभार्या दरिद्रिणी ।
अबलांशे पूर्वभागे सुतेशे राहुसंयुते ।।६७।।
लाभे मन्दे प्रजातस्य सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान्।
उत्तरांशे महाभोगी ज्येष्ठभार्यापि वाथ वा।।६८।।
काकवन्ध्यापतिश्चैव पूर्वभागे अपुत्रवान्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे पूर्वभागे अबलांशस्य जातके ।।६९।।

कालान्तरे सुपुत्रातिर्दारान्तरफलं स्मृतम् ।
लग्नात् पंचमगे जीवे पापद्वयनिरीक्षिते ।।७०।।
अबलांशे प्रजातस्य पुरा ब्रह्मणशापवान् ।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं सेतुस्नानं शिवार्चनम्।।७१।।
नागेश्वरप्रसादेन सन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ।
पलमेकं तदर्धेन सोमवारप्रदोषके ।।७२।।
उपोष्य विधिवत् पूजां सायाह्ने दानमाचरेत् ।

61-72½. Taurus Ascendant: One born in Taurus ascendant, with Aries Navamsa, will beget prosperity in a pilgrim center. Gradually his prosperity will increase in Andhra region. The native born in the 2nd one-third of former half of Abala Nadiamsa will lose his father in childhood. For Abala Nadiamsa native, the mother will be long-lived. Saturn in the 11th house along with the Sun, for an Abala Nadiamsa native, will in Sampath (2nd) dasa cause evils to father and displacement of the native from his birth-place. Malefic bhuktis in the dasa of the planet owning the 8th from the Moon will cause danger to both father and mother. The Moon (Saturn according to another text) in this Nadiamsa will give two wives to the native. Yet some say there will be three wives. The native with Moon (or Saturn) in Abala Nadiamsa will be devoid of marital happiness. For one born in the former half of Abala Nadiamsa, Saturn aspecting the 12th house will give two marriages while the first wife will suffer from penury. The native of former half of this Nadiamsa will have obstacles in getting progeny if the 5th lord is with Rahu, while the 11th is tenented by Saturn. One born in the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will greatly enjoy pleasures; his wife will give birth to just one child and will later on become barren. One will be totally childless if birth be in the former half of Abala Nadiamsa. According to some other authorities, such a native will beget a child in his old age, after a long interval. This will be when Jupiter is in the 5th house in aspect to two malefics. This childlessness for Abala Nadiamsa native will be due to a curse of a Brahmin in previous life. To ward off this evil, bathing in Sethu (in the South) will bless the native with the mercry of Lord Shiva (Nageswara also means the Cobra King) and then children will be born. Donations on Mondays, and worship in the mornings be resorted to.

Notes: Aries Navamsa for Taurus ascendant extends from 10 deg. 0' to 13 deg. 20' (4th Navamsa).

That the native of Abala Nadiamsa will have a long-living mother (irrespective of first/second half) should be applied to only Taurus ascendant and not the other three immovable ascendants, as slokas 57 and 58 give a specific account of parents' lifespans.

अबलांशे पूर्वभागे लाभे सूर्ये प्रजायते ।।७३।।
भानुव्रतादिपुण्येन पुत्रप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ।
अष्टमाधिपतौ जीवे पंचमे शनिवीक्षिते ।।७४।।
अबलांशे प्रजातस्य सन्ततिक्षयमादिशेत्।
नागेश्वरप्रसादेन पूर्वभागस्य जातके ।।७५।।
कालान्तरे अल्पसन्तानं वार्धके नात्र संशयः।

73-75½. If the blemish is caused by the Sun being in the 11th house, there will be birth of a child to the native of former half of Abala Nadiamsa by fasting (on Sundays) and worshipping the Sun God. If Jupiter rules the 8th house (Ascendant is Taurus as an immovable sign should rise at birth) is placed in the 5th, and is aspected by Saturn the Abalamsa native will have destruction of his race (i.e. to be childless etc.) while one born in the former half will have limited progeny in old age due to mercy of Lord Siva.

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुताधीशनीचांशे शुभवीक्षिते ।।७६।।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतारिष्टं जलगण्डं विनिर्दिशेत्।
अबलांशे पूर्वभागे भगिनीपुत्रयोगवान् ।।७७।।

76-77.Children: The lord of the 3rd(lord of 5th from 11th) in debilitation Navamsa, in aspect to a benefic will cause evils and danger through water concerning the children of the native's elder brother. The sister of the native of former half of Abala Nadiamsa will be blessed with (long-living) children.

Notes: The Moon, Venus, Saturn and Mars are the various 3rd lords for the various immov-

able ascendants. Their occupying debilitation Navamsas; in aspect to a benefic planet (viz. Venus, Jupiter and Mercury as the case may be) will cause (untimely) danger to the native's elder brother's progeny.

पितृव्यमातुलवशाद्बाल्ये श्रीयुवान् सुखी ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य भगिनी द्वौ सुपुत्रिणी ।।७८।।

78. The native right from his childhood will be rich and happy due to his paternal and maternal relatives. This will apply to birth in former half of Abala Nadiamsa. One born in the second half of this Nadiamsa will have two sisters who will have virtuous daughters.

पूर्वभागे तथा वन्ध्या वैधव्येन च कर्शिता।

78½ If birth be in first half, the native's sisters will be emaciated due to childlessness and widowhood.

निर्मलांशे विक्रमगे अबलांशस्य जातके।।७९।।
सोदराः पंचसंख्या वा द्वित्रिसंख्या चिरायुषः।
उत्तरांशे स्वभागिनी एका मांगल्यमश्नुते ।।८०।।
पूर्वभागे च वैधव्यं सोदरी द्वे न संशयः।

79-80½. Coborns: If the 3rd lord is in Nirmala Nadiamsa, the native of Abala Nadiamsa will have five brothers out of whom two will be endowed with long lives. The sister of the native of second half of Abala Nadiamsa will have long married life while in the case of first half, the sisters will be widowed (early).

Notes: Nirmala Nadiamsa extends from 13 deg. 24' to 13 deg 36' of a movable sign, from 16 deg. 24' to 16 deg. 36' of an immovable sign and from 28 deg. 24' to 28 deg. 36' of a common sign. That is the space where the 3rd lord should be in case of birth in an immovable sign for one to have two long-living brothers out of a total of five.

चन्द्रात् सप्तमगे भौमे असितेन निरीक्षिते ।।८१।।
अवलांशे प्रजातस्य मात्रारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
सुताधिपदशाकाले दारे पापोऽपि वा यदि ।।८२।।
पित्रारिष्टात् परं माता परलोकं प्रयास्यति।
पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे मात्रारिष्टात् परं पिता ।।८३।।

81-83. Evils to mother: If the planet Saturn aspects Mars in the 7th house from the Moon, the Abala Nadiamsa native will incur danger to mother, in the Dasa of the 5th lord. The same effect will occur if a malefic is in the 7th house (from the Moon in aspect to Saturn). The mother will quit the world after the expiry of the father. But in the second one-third of this Nadiamsa, the reverse will take place - mother will die prior to father's death.

सम्पद्दाये मृतिं चेति दशवर्षात् परं वदेत्।
अष्टमाब्दे द्वादशाब्दे अथवा षोडशाब्दके।।८४।।
चतुर्विंशेथ वा चेति मातापितृविनाशनम्।

84-84½. These deaths will occur in the native's second dasa (or) after the 10th year of age, (or) in 8th/12th/16th/24th year of age.

वर्गोत्तमे निशानाथे अबलांशस्य जातके ।।८५।।
उत्तरांशे विपद्दाये सन्धिकाले अरिष्टकृत्।
जन्मदेशं परित्यज्य पूर्वभागस्य जातके ।।८६।।
देशान्तरे पिता माता अरिष्टं मनुरब्रवीत्।
ग्रहांशनाडीविस्तारं प्रस्ताराष्टकवर्गगे।।८७।।

85-87. Third Dasa: If the Moon is in Vargothama Navamsa, one born in second half of Abala Nadiamsa will incur evils in the end of the 3rd Dasa, while one born in the first half (with Moon in Vargothama) will have to leave his birth country (in the end of the 3rd Dasa), and his parents will die in a place different from birth place. Relative results are detailed under Prastarashtaka Varga (elsewhere).

अबलांशे प्रजातस्य फलमन्यद्विचार्यते।
स्वोच्चांशगे कर्मनाथे निर्मलांशे निशाकरे।।८८।।
वेदान्तज्ञानतत्त्वज्ञः सदा वैदिककर्मवान्।
यतिभक्तिरतो नित्यं निर्मलांशे निशाकरे ।।८९।।
सात्विकोगुणवान् वाग्मी हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्।
विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य दशवर्षात् परं विपत्।।९०।।
द्वादशाब्दात् परं चेति नानादेशेषु संचरन्।
पितृमातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।९१।।

महानदि तीरपुरे निवासं योगं वदेदबलांशजाते।
अतीव सौख्यं मुनयो वदन्ति विपद्दशन्त्यादिसु
भाग्यवृद्धिः ।।९२।।

88-92. Sixth Lord: For effects of Abala Nadiamsa, other sources may also be consulted. If the Moon is in Nirmala Nadiamsa as the 10th lord is in his own Rasi/Navamsa, the native will have knowledge of Vedanta (second and most important part of *Mimamsa* or third of the three great divisions of Hindu philosophy) and Tatwas (24 in number) and will perform actions enjoined by the Vedas. He will be ever-pious. He will be pure, virtuous, eloquent in speech and will worship Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. He will leave his birth country in a revolution. He will incur danger after his 10th year or 12th year. He will wander in many countries. Due to destruction of parents, he will incur abundant grief. He will live in a town on the banks of the Mahanadi. One born in Abala Nadiamsa will enjoy yoga (i.e. effects due to fortunate birth), and will be quite happy. His fortune will be on the increase in the beginning and end of 3rd dasa.

Notes: From hereon, the relative slokas deal with Aquarius ascendant, an immovable sign. The Moon is the 6th lord who should be in Nirmala Nadiamsa. The lord of 10th Mars should be in Aries or Scorpio, either in Rasi or in Navamsa. Then the native will be skilful in Vedanta and the like. Other effects may also be noted.

The beginning and concluding parts of 3rd dasa causing prosperity suggests that the middle portion will be adverse.

Maha Nadi can be interpreted to be the river so named, or a great river like the Ganges or Cauvery.

क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं चत्वरिंशे महद्विपत्।।९३।।

93. In his 4th Dasa he will enjoy much happiness. His 40th year will greatly endanger him.

Note: First line of S.93 is missing in the original.

त्रिंशोपरि सुभाग्यप्ती राजान्तरवशात् सुखम्।
योगभंगं मनस्तापं शनिचारवशात् फलम्।।९४।।
षष्ठीशांशत्रिकोणर्क्षे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्यपि शान्त्या सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।।९५।।
सुखधिपदशाकाले अतीव श्रियमश्नुते।
रन्ध्रधिपदशामृत्युरापत्संन्यासयोगवान्।।९६।।

94-96. After the age of thirty he will attain great prosperity, and happiness through royal patronage. Due to Saturn's adverse transits, his enjoyments will be interrupted and he will be in mental agony; when Saturn comes to the Navamsa Rasi of the dispositor of 6th lord or its trine, much grief will descend upon him. Remedies will restore happiness to him. In the Dasa of 4th lord, he will gain much wealth. He will die in the Dasa of the 8th lord. He will take to ascetic order following a calamity in the family.

Notes: The 6th lord for Aquarius is the Moon. If Saturn in transit comes to the Rasi occupied by the Moon at birth, or alternatively the Rasi represented by the Moon-occupied Navamsa at birth, the subject will incur abundant grief.

।। कन्यंश ।।

Virgo Navamsa

कन्यंशे वृश्चिकके जीवे बुधे स्वोच्चझषांशके।
विप्रकाले प्रजातस्य गर्भश्रीमान् धनी भवेत्।।९७।।
वैश्यकाले वैश्यवृत्तिः क्षत्रियस्य तथा भवेत्।
शूद्रकाले तथा विन्द्यात् संकरस्य तथैव च।।९८।।

97-98. Jupiter in Scorpio, falling in Virgo Navamsa as Mercury occupies the Navamsa of Virgo/Pisces wil make one born in Vipra Kaala wealthy right from birth. (But) the native if born in Vaisya Kaala will be engaged in trading, in Kshatriya Kaala be a king, and in Soodra Kaala will take to such calling prescribed for his caste.

Note: There is no Agada Nadiamsa enlisted in our test. Agada is Sukhada as per C.G.Rajan. Thus it covers 20 deg. 36' to 20 deg. 48' of a movable sign, 9 deg. 12' to 9 deg. 24' of an immov-

able sign and 5 deg. 36' to 5 deg. 48' of a common sign. Although Viprakala etc. are mentioned in these slokas, there is no reference to particular Nadiamsa hereof. However, in sloka 108 infra, we find Agada Nadiamsa which reference is carried on, in the slokas ahead. Hence results from S.97 must belong to Agada Nadiamsa.

Vipra Kaala, Kshatriya Kaala, Vaisya Kaala and Soodra Kaala in order are for 3'of arc of ascendant, each in any Nadiamsa.

विश्वंभरांशके जीवे गौरवर्णशुभाकृतिः।
श्यामवर्णयुतश्चेति विद्याविघ्नप्रदस्सुखी।।९९।।

99. Jupiter in Viswambhara Nadiamsa gives following effects. The subject will be endowed with a fair complexion and pleasing appearance. He will face obstacles to his learning and be happy (in general).

Notes: For Aquarius ascendant, Jupiter's position in Viswambhara Nadiamsa causes obstacles to one's academic pursuits. This Nadiamsa extends from 21 deg. 00' to 21 deg. 12' of a movable sign, from 8 deg. 48' to 9 deg. 00' of an immovable sign, or from 6 deg 0' to 6 deg. 12' of a common sign.

विश्वंम्भरांशके जीवे रन्ध्रे लाभत्रिकोणगे।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च भेदभ्रातृयुतो भवेत्।।१००।।

100. If Jupiter in Viswambhara Nadiamsa is positioned in 8th/11th or in a trine, the subject will not have an after-born, but will have half-brothers.

Notes: The 11th house deals with elder brothers/sisters. But the text deals with younger coborn also in this context. This kind of treatment features in our text in many places.

कीटे कन्यांशगे जीवे समगात्रप्रगल्भवान्।
धार्मिको इंगितज्ञश्च धर्मज्ञः सत्यवाचकः।।१०१।।
लेख्यविद्यासमर्थश्च मुखरो मतिमान् दृढः।
राजसेवापरो नित्यं स्वपितावृत्तिजीवनम्।।१०२।।

101-102. Jupiter in Scorpio: Jupiter in Scorpio, occupying Virgo Navamsa will make the native even-bodied. He will be resolute, righteous, skilled in the expression or interpretation of internal sentiments by external gesture i.e. skilful in understanding others' minds, and be truthful.

He will excel in writing and studies (will be a skilful writer endowed with great learning), will be talkative and be intelligent.

Notes: For a birth in Aquarius ascendant, Jupiter in the 10th house and attaining the Navamsa position of Virgo causes excellence in writing and other related activities. This can also bless the subject with a high degree of ancestral inheritance, as Jupiter connected with 10th and 2nd occupies the 8th Navamsa Rasi.

मित्रर्क्षगे देवगुरौ बुधांशे
सदातिकामी नृपसेवकश्च।
विश्वम्भरांशे धनिकः प्रदिष्टः
सपत्निमातृसुतवत्सलश्च।।१०३।।

103. Mercury's Navamsa: Jupiter in a friendly Rasi which gives him a position in Mercury's Navamsa will make the native highly passionate and serve the king. The said planet in Viswamabhara Nadiamsa will cause riches. The native will be fond of his half- brothers.

राहुविलग्ने रविदृष्टियोगे
समीर मयदेहभाक् स्यात्।।
कालान्तरे बन्धुजने विरोधे
स्वमातृमूलादपि शोकभाक् स्यात्।।१०४।।
बाल्ये क्लेशं पितारिष्टं भेदभ्रातृवशात् सुखम्।
पश्चाद्विरोधमाप्नोति शूद्रमूलार्थनाशवान्।।१०५।।

104-105. Rahu in Ascendant aspected by Sun: Rahu in the ascendant in aspect to the Sun gives a dark physique. Such a person will after some time develop enmity with his relatives. He will incur grief even on account of his mother. His childhood will cause him grief and evils to father. He will be (initially) happy with his half-brothers but will have enmity with them later on. His wealth will be destroyed by Soodras.

विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे लग्ने राहुप्रजायते।
स्वपिता पापकर्मस्याच्छूद्राचारप्रबोधकृत्।।१०६।।
ज्येष्ठभार्यासुतद्वेषी स्वपिता शूद्रमित्रवान्।
वाणिज्यजीवनं भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति।।१०७।।

106-107. Jupiter in Viswambhara Nadia: While Rahu is placed in the ascendant, if Jupiter comes to occupy Viswambhara Nadiamsa, the native's father will seek recourse to committing sinful acts and will conduct himself like Soodras (men of the 4th caste as per the Vedas). The native's father will hate the progeny of his first wife and will befriend Soodras. He will earn much wealth through trading activities.

अगदांशे पूर्वभागे जीवे विश्वंभरांशगे।
सोदरभ्रातृहीनश्च केचित्पक्षे सहोदरी।।१०८।।
स्वपिता च तथा विन्द्यात् सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्।
द्रव्यार्जनविनाशं च ज्येष्ठभार्याविनाशवान्।।१०९।।

108-109. Agada Nadiamsa: The native of this Nadiamsa's first half, with Jupiter in Viswambhara Nadiamsa will have no coborns (at all) while according to some authorities he will have (only) sisters. His father would also get similar effects (about coborn) and (the father) will face destruction of first spouse as well as wealth.

अगदांशे पूर्वभागे कुम्भलग्नस्य जातके।
सापत्नीमातृभाक् चान्ये ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो भवेत्।।११०।।

110. Step-mother: The native of former half of Agada Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant will have a step-mother, while in respect of other (immovable) ascendants such birth gives elder coborn.

विश्वंभरांशे लाभेशे अगदांशस्य जातके।
भेदभ्रातृसुदीर्घायुर्भगिनीद्वयसंयुतः।।१११।।

111. Step-brothers: The 11th lord in Viswsambhara Nadiamsa will give long life to the native's step brothers. He will have, in addition, two (full) sisters. This is for a birth in Agada Nadiamsa.

लग्ने राहुः प्रसन्नश्च लाभेशे कर्मराशिगे।
कलहप्रकृतिर्भ्रातृज्येष्ठगः पापचेतनः।।११२।।
भेदभ्रातृफलं चेति कामी विषयलोलुपः।
शूद्राचारप्रियो नित्यं स्वदारद्वेषपापवान्।।११३।।

112-113. When the ascendant is occupied by Rahu as the 11th lord is in the 10th house, the step-brother of the native will remain the eldest issue, be happy, will indulge in sinful acts and be fond of sensual pleasures. He will be a passionate person and will pursue acts due to a Soodra. He will hate his spouse. These are applicable to the step-brother.

भेदभ्रातृसुताधीशे पंचमे वृषभांशके।
मृतप्रजाफलप्राप्तिः सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान्।।११४।।

114. If the 5th lord is in the 5th house, occupying Taurus Navamsa, the step-brother will have obstacles in begetting progeny as he will obtain (only) dead children.

अगदांशे पूर्वभागे भेदभ्राता नपुत्रवान्।
जायते मृतिमाप्नोति पुरापापस्य हेतुना।।११५।।
तस्य पापोपशान्त्यर्थं सेतुस्नानं शिवार्चनम्।
षष्ठिव्रतोपवासेन सन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत्।।११६।।
ग्रन्थान्तरे तु व्याससोक्तेअगदांशे भेदसोदरः।
गोपालप्रतिमादानमगदांशा इदं फलम्।।११७।।
सौख्यसन्तानगोपालं कल्पोक्तेन प्रपूजयेत्।
देवज्ञस्य प्रसादेन आयुरारोग्यपुत्रवान्।।११८।।

115-118. The step-brother of the person born in the former half of Agada Nadiamsa will have no issues. Or they will be dead as they are born, due to the (previous birth's) sins of the said relative. To overcome this evil, the step-brother should bathe in the Setu, worhsip Lord Siva and perform Shashti (the 6th lunar day of either fortnight) Vratha (for example fasting on these days and observing religious rituals). Then he will beget progeny. Other authorities quote Maharshi Vyasa suggesting donation of the image of Lord Krishna (by the said relative to overcome such evils). The idol of Santhana Gopala (Krishna) be also worshipped. Due to the blessings of

astrologers. birth of healthy and long-living children will then be possible.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे भेदभ्रातृप्रजन्मदम्।
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौ तु जन्मलग्नं विनिर्दिशेत्।।११९।।
नवमेन तदीशेन स्वपितुः जन्मभं विदुः।
सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।।१२०।।

119-120. The ascendant of the step-brother will be the Navamsa Rasi occupied by the 11th lord, or one of its trines. Alternatively the Rasi aspected by the 11th lord could also be such ascendant. From the 9th house and its lord, father's ascendant be deduced. So also from the Navamsa, or its trines, occupied by the Sun (at the time of the native's birth).

मंजुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये सिंहे केतुसमन्विते।
अगदांशे पूर्वभागे बाल्ये पितृवियोगवान्।।१२१।।
स्वपितृभ्रातृहीनस्त्व व्रणोपद्रवदेहवान्।
पाके जन्मदशान्त्यादिसम्पद्दाये पितुर्विपत्।।१२२।।

121-122. Father: For a native of former half of Agada Nadiamsa, if the Sun placed in Manjuswana nadiamsa joins Ketu, the native will lose his father in childhood. His father will be devoid of coborn, and will be troubled by ulcers in the body. The native's first and second dasa junction will prove fatal to father.

Notes: The Sun should be in Manjuswana Nadiamsa (extending from 2 deg. 12' to 2 deg. 24' of a movable sign, from 27 deg. 36' to 27 deg. 48' of an immovable sign, and from 17 deg. 12' to 17 deg. 24' of a common sign). He should further join Ketu.

मन्जुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये जीवे विश्वंभरांशगे।
जन्मदाये पितृक्लेशं व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत्।।१२३।।
ज्येष्ठभार्यासुतद्वेषं विभागं च विनिर्दिशेत्।
संचितार्थविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।१२४।।

123-124. Should the Sun and Jupiter be in order placed in Manjuswana and Viswambhara Nadiamsas, the native in his very first dasa will lose his father. His father will have troubles from ulcers, will hate the progeny of his first spouse, will incur a family-division, and will face heavy financial destruction:

लग्नात् पंचमगे भौमे भाग्येशे पापसंयुते।
स्वपितुर्मरणं चेति देशान्तरमिति स्मृतम्।।१२५।।
मंजुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये कुग्रामे स्वपितुर्मृतिः।
अजीर्णभेदिमूलेन स्वपुत्रस्य त्वसन्निधौ।।१२६।।
सूर्यलग्ने सूर्यकाले भूसुते चैव जातके।
शुभदृष्टिविहीने च मार्गमध्ये पितुर्विपत्।।१२७।।
पापांशगे दुर्मरणं शुभांशे क्षिप्रमारकम्।
पित्ररिष्टस्य समये माता देशान्तरं गता।।१२८।।

125-128. Father's death: If Mars is placed in the 5th house from the ascendant, as the 9th lord is in the company of a malefic, the native's father will die in a foreign place. If the Sun is in Manjuswana Nadiamsa, the father's death will be in a tiny village, due to indigestion and loose motions. At the time of death, the native will be by the side of his father. For birth in Sun's hora, if Mars joins the solar ascendant (i.e. Mars and the Sun be together) without beneficial aspect, father's death will occur *en route*. If these planets occupy benefic Navamsas, death will be instant, but if these are in malefic's navamsa, father will incur a tragic end. At the time of father's death, the native's mother will have gone out of the relevant place.

Notes: These four verses describe place of death of father. The death should not be interpreted to be untimely.

Mars and Sun joining in a hora ruled by the Sun denotes tragic end for the father of Aquarius native. Solar hora is the first 15 deg. of any odd sign, viz. Aries, Gemini, Leo, Libra, Sagittarius and Aquarius. For this, the two planets should also be in a Navamsa ruled by a malefic.

विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे भाग्येशस्य त्रिकोणगे।
देवताप्रार्थने यात्राकाले पितृविनाशनम्।।१२९।।

129. If Jupiter is in Viswambhara Nadiamsa and be in a trine with reference to the ninth lord,

the father's death will be at the time of worshipping the Almighty or during the course of a travel (i.e. pilgrimage).

अगदांशे पूर्वभागे कुटिलांशे निशाकरे।
मातृवंशे महापापं स्वमाता कलहप्रदा।।१३०।।
कुटिलांशगते चन्द्रे क्लेशी मातृसहोदरी।
कुलटा चेति वा काचित् पपमूला च।सा स्मृता।।१३१।।

130-131. About Mother: When the birth is in the former half of Agada Nadiamsa, as the Moon is positioned in Kutila Nadiamsa, following effects may be noticed. Sins will be galore in the mother's family. The mother of the native will be fond of promoting quarrels. There will be many troubles to the mother's sister. The said maternal aunt will be of questionable character and will indulge in sinful acts.

Notes: Kutila Nadiamsa is: from 2 deg. 48' to 3 deg. 0' of a movable sign, from 27 deg. 0' to 27 deg. 12' of an immovable sign, and from 17 deg. 48' to 18 deg. 0' of a common sign. The Moon in one of these three position, while birth is in first half of Agada Nadiamsa in Aquarius, the results described in the slokas above will come to pass.

मातुलाधिपतौ चन्द्रे कुटिलांशे बुधेक्षिते।
स्वमातुलस्य चायुष्यं केचित्पक्षे विनाशनम्।।१३२।।
दुश्चरित्रवती माता भ्रातृक्लेशेन कर्शिता।
भेदपुत्रविरोधेन बाल्ये वैधव्यमादिशेत्।।१३३।।
बहुकालं सुमांगल्यं जननी चिरजीविनी।
मध्यपुत्रा सुसन्तोषं चन्द्रनाडीफलं स्मृतम्।।१३४।।
शुक्रनाडीफलाध्याये मातृवंशे फलाफलम्।
मातुलादिफले चेति विस्तारमिति कथ्यते।।१३५।।

132-135. According to Chandra Nadi: The Moon being the lord of the house signifying maternal relatives (i.e. in 6th house, the ascendant being Aquarius) if placed in Kutila Nadiamsa, in aspect to Mercury gives a long lifespan to maternal relatives. According to some authorities, (early) destruction will take place. The mother of such a native will be of questionable nature, and will incur troubles on account of brothers and be emaciated. She will incur widowhood and also enmity of step-children, during the native's childhood. She will beget auspicious effects for a long time. (This part of the text is a corrupt addition, considering other bad effects, particularly early widowhood.) The mother will, however, be endowed with a long lease of life. She will beget happiness through her middle daughter. These results are declared in *Chandra Nadi*. Effects - good and bad - about mother and maternal relatives have elaborately been dealt with in *Sukra Nadi*.

Notes: In slokas 130 and 131, evil effects are described for the mother, maternal aunts etc. for the Moon being in Kutila Nadiamsa. According to the present slokas, Mercury (the significator of maternal relatives) getting connected with the Moon gives a long-life to maternal uncle. There is another source to specify early end. Long life to maternal relatives, as per *Chandra Nadi* is apparently acceptable. This yoga is however adverse for the mother.

भेदभ्रातृमदाधीशे कुम्भांशे शनिसंयुते ।
भेदभ्रातृफलं चेति चिरकालं सुमंगली ।।१३६।।

136. Note: This sloka suffers from constitutional defects. Pherhaps this is part of group of slokas, while others are missing. *Bhedabhratru* is indicative of step-brother (masculine gender), while the word *'Sumangali'* applies to a female. A partial condition hereof relates to position of Saturn in Aquarius Navamsa. This sloka may be ignored.

कुटिलांशकगे चन्द्रे सूर्ये मन्जुस्वनांशगे।
स्वभेदभगिनी चैका बाल्ये वैधव्यमश्नुते।।१३७।।

137. With the Moon in Kutila nadiamsa while the Sun is Manjuswana Nadiamsa, note the following result: One of the native's step-sister will incur widowhood in her childhood.

विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे अगदांशस्य जातके।
स्वभेदभगिनी चैका अल्पपुत्रवती सुखी।।१३८।।

138. Half sister: Jupiter in Viswambhara Nadiamsa, in case of birth in Agada Nadiamsa, will cause childlessness to a half- sister, but she will (otherwise) be happy.

कुटिलांशकगे चन्द्रे काचिद्भेदसहोदरी।
यमलं पुत्रनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।१३९।।
तद्भर्ता रोगदेहश्च सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्।
मध्ये भाग्यवियोगेन दारिद्र्येण च कर्शितः। ।१४०।।
स्वभेदभगिनीभर्ता राजद्वारे च मानवान्।
कालान्तरे भाग्यवृद्धिः पुत्रमूलात् सुभाग्यवान्।।१४१।।
स्वभेदभगिनापुत्रो विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान्।
नरवाहनयोगाप्तिः कीर्तिमान् योगवान् सुखी।।१४२।।

139-142. Half sister: If the Moon be in Kutila Nadiamsa, there is a possibility of having twin half-sisters. The half sister will incur much grief on account of destruction of her progeny. Her husband will be pained by diseases and will be bereft of coborn. The half sister will in her mid-life be deprived of fortunes and will suffer penury. Her husband will earn fame through royal service. Their fortunes will recover after some interval. They will prosper through children, when the native will be in his 2nd dasa. The brother-in-law in question will acquire men-borne conveyances, fame and yoga effects (i.e. prosperity) and be happy.

जीवांशाधिपतौ सौम्ये स्वोच्चे नीचांशराशिगे।
स्वभेदभगिनीभ्रातृपुत्रवान् पुत्रिमान् सुखी।।१४३।।

143. Half-sister: With Jupiter placed in a benefic's navamsa, the native's step-sister will have both sons and daughters.

Note: *"Swochche"* means in exaltation. Then it can mean that Jupiter should be in Cancer Rasi.

"Neechamsa Rasige" -being in debilitation Rasi/Navamsa. This addition makes no sense.

"Bhratru" means brother. The text points out to half- sister. Hence 'brother' is not added to the rendering.

सम्पद्दाये जातकस्य पंचमाब्दात् परं यदि।
अथवा ऋतुवर्षान्ते भगिनीभर्तृभाग्यवान्।।१४४।।

144. When the native will cross his 5th year during the course of his second Dasa, or at the end of the year of the native's step-sister's attaining her puberty, she will have the fortunes of getting wedded.

अगदांशे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे च द्विवत्सरे।
स्वभेदभगिनी चैव क्लेशमाप्नोति भूरिशः।।१४५।।
सपत्नीमातृमूलेन भेदभ्रातृमनोव्यथा।

145-145 1/2. During the first two years of the native, his half sister will undergo many difficulties, through her step-mother.

मन्जुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये स्वपितापुत्रपंचकम्।।१४६।।
तस्य पापवशान् मृत्युः संपद्दाये न संशयः।

146-1461/2.. The native's step-brothers will be put to mental distress by his (native's) step-mother. He will be the 5th issue of his father if the Sun is in Manjuswana Nadiamsa at birth.

विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे अगदांशस्य जातके।।१४७।।
दशवर्षात् परं भेद भ्रातृभाग्यवशात् सुखी।
जन्मदाये तृतीयाब्दे दशासन्धिश्च कालगे।।१४८।।
गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।

147-1481/2. The native of Agada Nadiamsa with Jupiter in Viswambhara Nadiamsa, will be happy on account of his step- brothers. During the native's 3rd year (or) in the junction of 1st/2nd Dasa, the native's family will have abundant quarrels and grief.

विश्वंभरांशें लाभेशे लाभांशे सप्तमाधिपे।।१४९।
वसुवर्षात् परं भ्रातृचित्तशुद्धिप्रदो भवेत्।
भानुव्रतं तस्य धार्यमपरे श्रियमश्नुते।।१५०।।
भ्रातृसौख्यवती चेति बहुकालं सुमंगली।

149-1501/2. The 11th lord in Viswambhara Nadiamsa while the seventh lord is in 11th Navamsa will make the native's co-born pure-hearted when the native is 8 years of age.

Notes: When the native will be eight, one of the brothers (apparently older) will become pure-hearted. This means, the said (older) brother will earlier indulge in questionable acts.

Sloka 150 (2nd line) and 1501/2 (first line of S.151) seem to have got mixed up here wrongly. These two lines however mean: After performing vows for the Sun-god, wealth will be acquired. The mother (the word should be *Mathru*, not *Bhratru*) will be happy and will have her husband living for long time.

मंजुस्वनांशे दारेशे प्रतिबन्धविमोचनम्। ।१५१। ।
स्वभेदभ्रातृदारादिसौख्यं चेति न संशयः।
भानुव्रतोपवासेन तुलास्नानादिहेतुना। ।१५२। ।
भेदभ्रातुश्चित्तशुद्धिररिष्टशतनाशनम्।
पश्चात् सन्तानसिद्धिश्च गार्हस्थ्यसुखजीवनम्। ।१५३। ।
तदभावे दरिद्रः श्यात्भेदभ्रातृसुतं फलम्।

151-153 1/2 . Should the 7th lord be in Manjuswana Nadiamsa (instead of being in the 11th in Navamsa, as the 11th lord is in Viswambhara Nadiamsa, vide sloka 159 supra) there will be relief from obstacles (like brothers being with impure hearts) and the native's step-brothers will enjoy marital happiness etc. By the native's observance of vows to the Sun-god, and bathing in the sea on the day of Tula Sankranthi (the Sun's entry in sidereal Libra), hundred evils like the step-brothers being impure-hearted etc. will be cured. Following this, birth of children and happy family life will result to step-brothers. If the remedies are not done, penury will result.

Notes: The remedies suggested, viz. bathing in the sea on the day of Sun's entry in Libra and daily worship of the Sun-God will help in a general context to get relief from troubles with step- brothers, father etc.

भेदभ्रातृसुतारूढे सूर्ये केतुसमन्विते। ।१५४। ।
शुभदृष्टिविहीने च प्रतिबन्धप्रपीडवान्।
लेख्यकं शूद्रमूलेन भाग्यनाशेन कर्शितः। ।१५५। ।
तस्य नाशात् परं सौख्यं भेदभ्रातृसुखावहम्।

वसुवर्षे समारभ्य अथवा दशवत्सरे। ।१५६। ।
स्वपितुर्मित्रशूद्रस्य नाशं नैवात्र संशयः।
ततः परं महत्सौख्यं भेदभ्रातृप्रियावहम्। ।१५७। ।
स्वभेदभगिनीभर्ता तत्पूर्वे योगमादिशेत्।

154-1571/2 . The Sun devoid of beneficial aspect, in the 5th from 6th house along with Ketu will be an obstacle for step-brother to beget progeny. He will lose wealth on account of Soodras and will later on be happy. When the native is in his 8th/10th year of age, his father will incur destruction (losses) on account of Soodras. Afterwards he will obtain great happiness which will lead to amiability with step brothers. Prior to this, the native's step-brother-in-law will enjoy effects of good yoga (prosperity).

Note: The sequence of these hints can be arranged thus to have a clear picture:

The Sun with Ketu in the 10th house without a benefic's aspect leads to the following:

1. Step-brother will have difficulties in begetting progeny. He will initialy lose wealth on account of Sudras and then will lead a happy life.

2. When the native will be 8 or 10 years of age, financial losses to father will have to be feared. After sometime he will have good terms with children born to his other wife (than the native's mother) and be happy.

सुखे भाग्याधिपे शुक्रे षष्ठे शनिसमन्विते। ।१५८। ।
जातकस्य सुविद्याप्तिर्बहुग्रामाधिकारवान्।
लेख्यविद्यासमर्थश्च लिपित्रयसुवाचकः। ।१५९। ।
राजयोगप्रदो नित्यं हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्।
जन्माधिसप्तमे वर्षे सम्पद्दाये कचित् सुखम्। ।१६०। ।
स्वभेदभ्रातृमूलेन मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।

158-1601/2 . Lord of the 9th placed in the 4th house while Venus is in the 6th with Saturn will make the native acquire decent learning and head a few villages. He will excel in writing and studies. He will be skilful in three languages. This combination will uninterruptedly give effects of

Rajayoga (wealth, position etc.) and will make the subject a devotee of Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. For the first seven years from birth, second dasa will give some happiness. His *upanayana* (thread ceremony) will be with the assistance of a step-brother.

Notes: These verses cannot relate to Aquarius ascendant. Venus cannot be in the 4th as well as in the 6th. Apparently this is a general rule, or relates to some other ascendant.

विश्वंम्भरांशगे जीवे सूर्ये मंजुस्वनांशगे।।१६१।।
विपद्दाये विवाहः स्यात् स्वभुक्तौ नात्र संशयः।
षष्ठाब्दे अक्षराभ्यासं सप्तमे मौंजीबन्धनम्।।१६२।।
द्वादशाब्दे विवाहं स्यादथवा मनुवत्सरे।

161-162½ . Should Jupiter be in Viswambhara Nadiamsa as the Sun is in Manjuswana Nadiamsa, the native will get married in the first sub-period of Vipat (3rd) Dasa. Commencement of education (in sixth year) and sacred thread ceremony will take place in his 7th year of age. His marriage will take place in the 12th year (?) or in the 14th year (Manu Vatsara).

Notes: About marriage, there are conflicting views - in the first sub period of third dasa, or in the 12th year, or in the 14th year. The first hint may however depend on the dasa balance at the time of birth.

कुटिलांशे धने चन्द्रे कुटिलालोचनप्रियः।।१६३।।
वाचालको राजसेवी राजद्वारसुकीर्तिमान्।
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिद्वसूरीज्वरगण्डवान्।।१६४।।
जीविते भाग्यवांश्चेति जीवे विश्वम्भरांशगे।
चापारूढे धने चन्द्रे जीवे केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे।।१६५।।
विंशोपरि शरैर्वर्षैर्मध्ये वाहनभाग्यवान्।
स्वप्राबल्यं प्रकुर्वीत षोडशाब्दात् परं क्वचित्।। १६६।।
एकोनविंशद्वर्षादिबुद्धिप्राबल्ययोगवान्।
पंचमाब्दे दशासन्धिर्द्वादशाब्दे तथैव च।।१६७।।
द्वात्रिंशे अपमृत्युश्च तदर्धे अपमृत्युकृत्।

163-167½ . The Moon in the 2nd house, in Kutila Nadiamsa will make one fond of crooked thoughts. The native will be talkative. He will serve a king and become famous thereafter. The Moon in the said position will cause infantile mortality through small- pox. Once he survives he will be fortunate. The planet Jupiter in Viswambhara Nadiamsa in Sagittarius while the Moon is in the 2nd house, makes the native acquire conveyances after 20. After 16 he will be somewhat famous. He will be highly intelligent after 21 years of age. He will incur danger of untimely death during 5th year, or in a junction period of two Dasas (in childhood), or 12th year, or 32nd year or the 16th year.

Notes: In Sloka 165,"*Jeeve Kendra Trikonage*" means Jupiter in an angle or trine. But this expression is out of place as the Moon is in the 2nd for Aquarius. Hence Jupiter can be only in angle from the Moon, but not in trine.

Kutila Nadiamsa in Pisces extends from 17 deg. 48' to 18 deg. and the Moon therein, for an Aquarius native, will be prone to cause Balarishta and other effects as stated. Kutila means crooked, and the Moon therein will cause crooked thoughts.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।।१६८।।
जननीव्याकुलं चेति बन्धुक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत्।
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौ तु बन्धुवर्ग मनोव्यथा।।१६९।।
सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे सुखेशाक्रान्तराशिगे ।
सुखेशदृष्टिराशौ तु भूपतेर्नाशमीरयेत्।।१७०।।

168-170. There will be troubles to the native's mother and his relatives when Saturn in transit reaches the sign represented by the Navamsa Rasi occupied by the 11th lord at birth. There will be mental agony in the circle of one's relatives when Saturn comes to the Rasi aspected by the 11th lord. Danger from king will strike when Saturn comes to one of the undermentioned Rasis: (a) The Navamsa Rasi occupied by the 4th lord at birth. (b) A trine thereof. (c) The Rasi occupied by 4th lord at birth. (d)The Rasi aspected by the 4th lord.

Note: The Yogas featuring the 11th lord as above denote danger to mother (8th from

4th) and to relatives, while the hints given about the 4th lord can be used for professional debacles and troubles from government.

जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे महानृपतिनाशनम्।
तत्पुत्रप्रबलं चेति योगं च दशवत्सरम्।।१७१।।
अथवा द्वादशाब्दं तु पश्चाद्राजान्तरं सुखम्।
जन्मदाये त्वनावृष्टिः किंचिद्दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत्।।१७२।।
सम्पद्दाये तथा विद्याल्लोके दुर्भिक्षडाम्बरम्।
विपद्दाये जन्मशनौ विरोधाद्रिपुपीडनम्।।१७३।।
दण्डाधिपतिकोशेषु किंचिदर्थविनाशनम्।

171-173½ . In Janma (first) Dasa, the emperor will be destroyed. The emperor's son will become famous in the 10th year, or the 12th. Later on happiness will come elsewhere. In first Dasa and 3rd Dasa there will be drought. In the 3rd Dasa, with Saturn's transit in Lagna, troubles from enemies will occur, and in royal treasury, some wealth will be lost.

Note: The above hints make no meaning for an individual's horoscope. There is apparently some avoidable mix-up in transmission.

द्वादशान्ते जन्मशनौ विपद्दाये बुधान्तरे।।१७४।।
केत्वन्तरे तथा चेति दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।

174-174½ . Danger to wife: During the sub-period of Mercury or Ketu, in the 3rd Dasa, there will occur danger to wife.

Note:"*Dwadasanthau*" = end of the 12th (year?).

"*Janma Sanau*" - Saturn in the ascendant.

These two expressions are omitted from translation as above to make proper use of the instructions contained hereof.

विश्वम्भरांशगे जीवे कळत्रद्वययोगवान्।।१७५।।
सीमन्तशिशुनाशादि पश्चात् सन्तानमायुषं।
त्रयोविंशात् सुतप्राप्तिः तत्पूर्वे च मृतप्रजा।।१७६।।
दारान्तरे पुत्रवृद्धिर्द्वित्रिसंख्याचिरायुषः।
जीवे यावत् फलास्सन्ति तावत् सन्तानयोगवान्।।१७७।
पुत्रिकाद्वयमायुष्यं पुत्रयोगः तथा भवेत्।

175-177½. Should Jupiter be in Viswambhara Nadiamsa, the native will have two wives. Only after the death of first child, he will have long-living children. Such a child will be possible in the 23rd year; till then children born will not survive. He will have surviving children after a remarriage; two or three children will be long-lived. The number of children will correspond to Ashtaka Varga Bindus obtained in Jupiter's A.V. Two of the daughters will also be long-lived.

लग्नात् पंचमगे भौमे तदीशेऽष्टमराशिगे।।१७८।।
कालान्तरे सुतायुष्यं मृतप्रजाबहुत्ववान्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं कुमारव्रतमाचरेत्।।१७९।।
सेतुस्नानात् परं चेति दीर्घायुः पुत्रवान् सुखी।
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले चत्वारिंशतिवत्सरे।।१८०।।
भेदभ्रातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।

178-180½. If Mars is found in the 5th as his dispositor is in the 8th house, the native will obtain many dead children (children will die early) and only after a long interval, a long- living child will be born. To overcome these evils, worhship of Lord Kartikeya (Son of Lord Siva, and army chief of gods) and bathing in Sethu (in Rameswaram, Tamil Nadu, where Lord Rama worshipped Lord Siva, installing His idol on the sea-shore before setting off to Lanka). With this remedy, children with long lives will be born to the happiness of the native. Due to the Yoga caused by Mars as above the native in his 6th lord's Dasa, in 40th year, will incur grief on account of destruction of step brothers.

Notes: Remedy for Lord Kartikeya is suggested because Mars represents the said God.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां चन्द्रभुक्तिषु।।१८१।।
जीवान्तरे अथवा चेति स्वसमानजनावधि।
अपमृत्युभयं तस्य प्राप्तिः शान्त्या प्रमुंजति।।१८२।।

181-182. In the sub-period of the Moon, or of Jupiter, during the Dasa of the 8th lord counted from the natal Moon, there will be untimely death

of a relative equal to the native. Remedies be done to overcome the fatality in question.

Notes: The dasa should be of 8th lord from Moon sign. The sub period - of Moon or of Jupiter. During such directional influence, the Aquarius native will lose a relative in his age-group.

क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासेशे रन्ध्राधिपतिदायके।
कुजान्तरे ज्वरभयं शान्तया शान्ति प्रयास्यति।।१८३।।

183. There will be (dangerous) fever to the native in the sub- period of Mars, in the main period of 8th lord, in evil years and evil months (denoted by transit Jupiter and the Sun in order). Suitable remedies should be done.

भाग्यराशिदशारम्भे सुतेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे।
जन्माद्यायुषि पर्यन्तं भाग्यवांश्च न संशयः।।१८४।।

184. Wealthy: In the beginning of the Dasa of the ninth Rasi, if the 5th lord is in exaltation, the native will be rich right from birth till the end of his life.

Notes: "Right from birth" should be replaced by "right from then" to make proper sense.

The text also, apart from Vimshottari, uses Rasi dasas. It can be Kalachakra Dasa, or Jaimini dasa.

आयुताधिकवित्ताप्तिः क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान् ।
विपद्दाये सुतावाप्तिः पंचविंशतिवत्सरे।।१८५।।
ततः परं महाभाग्यं प्रबलोद्योगजीवनम्।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।।१८६।।

185-186. The subject will gain limitless wealth and fame in the 4th Dasa. Birth of a child will take place in 3rd Dasa, at the age of 25, after which he will gain great prosperity and will flourish in his calling. His wealth will last throughout his life

विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे रवौ मंजुस्वनांशगे।
षट्पंचाशे कालमृत्युः कन्यामासे मृतिं वदेत् ।।
अथवा मीनमासे तु भौमवारे मरिष्यति।।१८७।।

187. Death of the subject: Jupiter should be placed in Viswambhara Nadiamsa as the Sun is in Manjusvana Nadiamsa. Then in the 56th year, the subject will incur death. The month of death will coincide with the transit Sun in Virgo or in Pisces. Tuesday will complete the event of death.

चापे जीवे वारूणांशे निशाकरसमन्विते।
भूम्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशनम्।।१८८।।
वारूणांशकगे जीवे निशाकरसमन्विते।
प्रसूतिकाले वर्षान्तं त्रिरात्रमथ वा भवेत्।।१८९।।

188-189. Varuna Nadiamsa - Coborn destroyed: Should Jupiter be placed in Sagittarius in the company of the Moon, and birth be in the Nadiamsa entitled Varuna, in aspect to Mars, the native's coborn will die as they come in this world. Such an event will occur during the last three nights of the end of the first year of (brother's) birth.

Notes: Slokas from 188 to 224 deal with Sagittarius ascendant. The relevant birth Nadiamsa is entitled Varuna - extending from 7 deg. 48' to 8 deg. 0' of Sagittarius. The Nadiamsa's correct name is Varuni, which according to C.G. Rajan and Deva Keralam's alternative Table (Vol. I of original text) is the 115th of a movable sign, 36th of an immovable sign and 40th of a common sign. That is from 22 deg. 48' to 23 deg. of a movable sign, from 7 deg. to 7 deg. 12' of an immovable sign and from 7 deg. 48' to 8 deg. of a common sign.

मिथुनांशकगे जीवे वक्रे शूद्रांशनाडिगे।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं श्यामवर्णस्वरूपवान्।।१९०।।
पित्तप्रकृतिदेहः स मधुराम्लरसप्रिय।
मन्दप्रकृतिमान् साधुर्गर्गरस्वनवान् सुधीः।।१९१।।

190-191. Soodra: If Jupiter is retrograde at the time of birth and is in Gemini Navamsa, one born in Soodra Kaala (last one fourth part) of Varuna Nadiamsa, will be a Soodra, be ever happy and will have dark complexioned physique. His body will be bilious in nature. He will be fond of sweet and sour juices. He will have a weak digestion, be gentle in disposition will have a trembling voice and be highly intelligent.

लग्नेशे वारूणांशस्थे स्वक्षेत्रे कुजवीक्षिते।
बाल्ये वसूरिकागण्डं मृतप्रायो हि जीवति।।१९२।।
मारीज्वरव्रणाद्यैस्तु पीडितोत्यन्तशोकवान्।

192-192½. Escaping death: If the ascendant lord is in Varuna Nadiamsa and be in own sign in aspect to Mars, the subject will be troubled by small-pox during his childhood and will nearly escape death. He may also become a victim of plague, (dangerous) fever or ulcer. Thereby he will incur grief.

जन्मदायेअपमृत्युश्च तृतीयाब्दात् परं सुखम्।।१९३।।
स्वपितृर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याद्बन्धुमूलात् प्रियावहम्।
राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिश्च बहुमान मानवान्।।१९४।।

193-194. (Results continued): With the combinations mentioned above, the subject will further incur danger of untimely death during (initial years of) Janma (first) dasa. He will be healthy after 3rd year. His father's prosperity will increase. He will be happy through his relatives. He will become famous under royal service and will receive great respect and honours.

वारूणांशकगे जीवे तथान्त्यग्रहदायगे।
पितृव्यारिष्टमाप्नोति राजोपद्रववान् पिता।।१९५।।

195. Danger to father: When Jupiter is found in Varuna Nadiamsa, predict danger and troubles to the native's father through royal displeasure in the dasa of the planet in the 12th.

पंचविन्दुयुते जीवे वारूणांशे कुजेक्षिते।
निधनाधिपसंयुक्ते पंचमाब्दे महाविपत्।।१९६।।
पश्चात् सहोदरारिष्टं वसूरिज्वरहेतुना।
नवमे सोदरोत्पत्तिर्बालारिष्टमृति वदेत्।।१९७।।

196-197. Fifth Year: If Jupiter is placed in Varuna Nadiamsa, in aspect to Mars, and has five dots in his Ashtakvarga (after final reduction) the native's fifth year will be capable of bringing forth fatality to the native. Later on, his coborns will be endangered by small-pox. If the said Jupiter is placed in the 9th house (aspecting the 3rd) the native's coborn will incur infantile mortality and will pass away.

वारूणांशकगे जीवे जन्मतारदशान्त्यगे।
सोदरीजननं चेति दीर्घमायुर्भविष्यति।।१९८।।
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे सोदरोत्पत्तिमायुषम्।
एकभ्रातृयुतश्चैव वारूणांशफलं स्मृतम्।।१९९।।

198-199. Co-borns: Jupiter placed in Varuna Nadi Amsa will in the first Dasa cause birth of a sister who will be long-lived. In the concluding one-third part of Sampath (2nd) Dasa, birth of a brother will take place who will also be long-lived. The native will have (only) one male co-born.

ग्रन्थान्तरे वारूणांशे लग्नाद्विक्रमगे शनौ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशः स्याद्भगिन्येकासमन्विते।।२००।।

200. Contrary effect: According to some authorities, Saturn in the 3rd house, for a Varuna Nadiamsa native will give converse results - younger brother will be destroyed while one younger sister will live long.

षष्ठे भूमिसुते रवौ च शशिजे मन्दे तृतीयर्क्षगे
लग्ने देवगुरौ निशाकरयुते देहे शिखी भार्गवे।
स्वर्भानुर्दशमे यथाक्रममिदं जातः सुसौख्ये महान्
बाल्ये क्लेशयुतो वदन्ति च शनावल्पप्रजासन्ततिः।।२०१।।
भ्रातृश्चैव तथा भवेत् क्षितिपतिस्तत्तुल्यभाग्यो धनी
श्रीमान विंशतिवत्सरात परमिदं द्वात्रिंशदब्दे अथवा।।२०२।।
तदर्धात् परतश्चेति स्वपिता सौख्यमश्नुते।
तदर्धे योगभंगत्वाद्वसुवर्षे मनोव्यथा।।२०३।।

201-203. A specific horoscope: Mars, the Sun and Mercury in the 6th house, Saturn in the 3rd house, the Moon joining Jupiter in the ascendant, Venus with Ketu in the 4th, and Rahu in the 10 house: With this array of planets, the native will be quite happy, and be a great man. His childhood will be marked by difficulties. He will have limited number of issues. His coborn will also similarly have limited issues. The native will earn so much wealth and be so prosperous like a king. After 16th, 20th, and 32nd year, his wealth will show increasing trends. His father will be happy. During his 8th year, the native will see his father declining and mentally distressed.

Note: In the second line of the text, "Lagne" and "Dehe" repeat both of which mean "in the ascendant". Seeing a specific mention to Rahu

being in the 10th, the position of Ketu should be in 4th, not in ascendant. Hence Venus with Ketu falls in the 4th. Further when the Sun is in the 6th, Venus cannot be in the ascendant. Now the horoscope, with Sagittarius ascendant is obtained thus:

Ven Ketu		Mars Sun Merc	
Sat	Sloka 201-203		
Asc Moon Jup			Rahu

Let us study the astrological combinations with the help of the future events suggested.

1. The native will become great (professionally, etc.) because of Jupiter being in Lagna while Venus, the 11th lord aspects the 10th, from his exaltation sign.

2. Childhood will be marked by difficulties as the 8th lord is in Lagna.

3. Limited number of issues is because 5th lord Mars joins Mercury in the 6th house. Jupiter's aspect on 5th is a saving grace.

4. Royal kind of wealth and prosperity will occur to the native because of 2nd lord Saturn in Moolatrikona Rasi, conjunction of lords of 5th and 9th, Jupiter aspecting 5th and 9th, Rahu in the 10th aspected by an exalted planet, 5th lord Mars aspecting the Lagna-cum-4th lord Jupiter, dispositor of 5th and 9th lords in exaltation, 2nd lord aspecting the 5th and the 9th etc. etc.

वारूणांशकगे जीवे अष्टादश च वत्सरे।
स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याद्राजान्तरवशात् प्रियम्।।२०४।।

204. Father: If Jupiter is in Varuna Nadi Amsa, after the native's 18th year his father's prosperity will increase and the latter will come close to royal family.

वैष्णवप्रबले काले अल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
वसुवर्षात् परं क्लेशं सायनाब्दे कचित् सुखम्।।२०५।।

205. Happiness: One born in Vipra Kala (of Varuna Nadiamsa), will enjoy limited happiness. The period after 8th year will cause many difficulties. After a year and a half he will regain some happiness.

निधनाधिपदोषेण षष्ठाधिपतिदायके।
कर्माधिपान्तरे काले स्वपिता योगभंगवान्।।२०६।।
वैष्णवेन जनद्वेषं बन्धुवर्गेण तोषणम्।
राजद्वारावमानेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।२०७।।
सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशश्च कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
(वारूणांशे प्रजातस्य अक्षराभ्यासमादिशेत्)।।२०८।।

206-208. Father's prosperity obstructed: Due to 8th lord's blemish, his father will have obstacles to his progress in the native's 6th lord's Dasa and 10th lord's sub-period. Enmity with Vaishnavites, happiness among kinsmen, grief due to insult from the king, and destruction of brother will also come to pass. Initiation into studies will occur for a Varuna Nadiamsa native.

नवमाब्दे मनस्तापं भ्रातृक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत्।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।।२०९।।
वारूणांशे प्रजातस्य अक्षराभ्यासमादिशेत्।

209-209 1/2. Other effects: In the 9th year, mental agony and grief on account of coborn will come to pass. In the sub-period of 2nd lord and in the major period of 11th lord, the native will be initiated into education.

लग्ने जीवे सुखे शक्रे कुजांशे केतुसंयुते।।२१०।।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च ख्यातविद्याविशारदः।
नाटकालंकृतौ काव्ये प्रियसंगीतवल्लभः।।२११।।
संस्कृतप्रियभाषी स्याद्देवब्राह्मण भक्तिमान्।

210-211 1/2. Fame through learning: Jupiter in the ascendant, Venus in the 4th house with Ketu in an Amsa of Mars will give following effects. The native will be an expert in 3 languages, will be famous for his high learning, will be fond of drama, literature and music, cultured, charming in his speeches, and will honour Gods and Brahmins.

असितांशे झषे शुक्रे पुच्छराशिसमन्विते। । २१२। ।
लेखविद्यासुनिपुणो मन्दबुद्धिः क्वचित् क्वचित्। । २१३।

212-213. Venus in Pisces with a Navamsa of Saturn while..... is in a Prishtodaya Rasi....... will give birth to a person who will be skilful in education. Yet the subject will be sometimes a dunce.

Note: Apparently there is a missing link in the Sloka concerning some planet to be in a Prishtodaya Rasi (rising with hind portion). This information, along with some other condition, may have formed part of the first line of sloka No.213 which is missing here originally.

ग्रन्थान्तरे वारूणांशे जीवे कुजनिरीक्षिते।
विद्याविख्यातिमाप्नोति राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान्। । २१४। ।

214. Fame and learning: According to other authorities, if Jupiter is aspected by Mars, a Varuna Nadiamsa native will gain wide learning apart from fame through royal media.

विपद्दाये राजयोगं नरवाहनयोगवान्।
स्वपिताधिकयोगं स्याद्राजद्वारे न संशयः। । २१५। ।

215. He will gain conveyances and Rajayoga effects during his 3rd Dasa. His father will gain abundantly through royal favours.

सम्पद्दाये वारूणांशे तृतीये खण्डकालगे।
अतीव प्रबले गेहे विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमः। । २१६। ।

216. For one born in the third 1/4th part (Vaisya Kala) of Varuna Nadiamsa, the 2nd dasa will give wide fame apart from a family marriage.

ब्रह्मांशकगते जीवे शुक्रे कुंभांशजातके।
स्वजन्मदेश उद्वाह उत्तरेषु वसुन्धरा। । २१७। ।

217. Marriage: Jupiter in Brahma Shashtiamsa while Venus is in Aquarius Navamsa, will give the Varuna Nadiamsa native marriage in his birth place. The girl will be from the northern part of his land.

Notes: Brahma Shastiamsa extends from 10 deg. 30' to 11 deg. in odd signs and from 19 deg. to 19 deg. 30' in even signs.

दारेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे दारजन्मर्क्षमं विदुः।
दारेशदृष्टिराशौ वा योजयेत् कालवित्तमः। । २१८। ।

218. About bride: The bride's Moon sign will be the Navamsa Rasi of the 7th lord of the native, or one of its trines, or a sign that is in aspect to the 7th lord.

मकरांशे कुजे मन्दे मीने कुम्भांशगे भृगौ।
वारूणांशे प्रजातस्स विवाहप्रतिबन्धवान्। । २१९। ।

219. Obstacles to marriage: The Varuna Nadiamsa native will face obstacles in obtaining his marriage if the following conditions prevail simultaneously at birth. Mars in Capricorn Navamsa, Saturn in Pisces (Rasi), and Venus in Aquarius Navamsa.

यस्य नाडी प्रजातस्य तृतीयर्क्षेअर्कनन्दने।
विवाहयत्नमात्रेण विघ्नं चेत् पापकर्मणि । । २२०। ।
द्वित्रिवारप्रयत्नेन पश्चादुद्वाहयोगवान्।

220-2201/2 . Obstacles: One born in this Nadiamsa with Saturn in the 3rd house will face obstacles in getting married, by his mere trials (i.e. failures will be in the very first phase of attempts) due to sins (of his previous birth). However after two or three weeks of such trials, he will succeed in getting married.

Notes: Two or three weeks of delay is not a big delay these days. Hence the present combination means major hurdles for some time in respect of getting married.

जामातृपापदोषेण दारवंशे अनिष्ठकृत्। । २२१। ।
तृतीयं श्वशुरस्थानं पापाक्रान्तस्य जातके।
तस्य कन्याप्रदानेन श्वशुरस्य महाविपत्। । २२२। ।
शुभांशे शुभसन्दृष्टे विक्रमेशे बलान्विते।
नदोषकृद्विवाहं स्याच्छ्वशुरस्य शुभावहम्। । २२३। ।

221-223. Father-in-law: The third house is the house of father- in-law. (Having a malefic like Saturn in the 3rd house, as above), due to the Varuna Nadiamsa native's sins, his father-in- law by giving his daughter in marriage to the subject native will confront a grave danger. If however, the third lord is in a benefic's Navamsa, be with strength, and be aspected by a benefic, such a blemish will not exist. Then good will happen to the father-in-law and the native's marriage will take place (without risking any danger).

Notes: The present slokas give us a hint that malefics in the 3rd house are not auspicious for father-in-law of the native.

कलत्राधिपतौ भौमे मंगलांशस्य जातके।
रक्तवर्णकळत्रं स्यद्विवाहानन्तरं सुखम्।।२२४।।
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं गेहे गोधान्यसंकुलम्।
उद्वाहानन्तरं चेति नित्यश्रीर्नित्यमंगळम्।।२२५।।

224-225. Mangala Nadiamsa: One born in this Nadiamsa, having Mars as the 7th lord will obtain a spouse who will be blood-red in complexion. Such a native will be happy following marriage. There will be ever-lasting wealth apart from acquisition of quadrupeds and grains, following marriage. The wealth and auspiciousness of this native will be long-lasting.

Notes: Although Mars is required to be 7th lord, this does not apply to Libra ascendant, as it is not a fixed sign. The instructions here relate only to Taurus ascendant.

In Taurus ascendant, Mangala Nadiamsa should rise, according to the sloka. This Nadiamsa in Taurus ranges between 11 deg. 36' and 11 deg. 48' the Navamsa of which is Aries, ruled by Mars. Mars should be in Manjuswana Nadiamsa (sign not specified). The 7th house being that of Mars and the Navamsa ascendant also being that of Mars helps the native to have happy marriage apart from enjoying firm wealth.

मेषांशगे रवौ भौमे मंगलांशस्य नाडिगे।
श्वशुरस्य द्विभर्या स्यान्मातुलस्यैकयोगवान्।।२२६।।

226. Mars in Mangala Nadiamsa: The Sun in Aries Navamsa while Mars is placed in Mangala Nadi Amsa will cause following effects: The native's father-in-law will have two wives. One of the native's maternal relatives will be happy.

Notes: Mangala Nadiamsa is from 18 deg. 12' to 18 deg. 24' of a movable sign, from 11 deg. 36' to 11 deg. 48' of an immovable sign and from 3 deg. 12' to 3 deg. 24' of a common sign. Mars should be in one of these spaces, the Sun should be in Aries Navamsa, and the rising sign be Taurus. Then the father-in-law would be twice-married and a maternal uncle will have a happy living.

(बाल्ये भ्रातृवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।)
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
लग्नेशस्यांशगे वापि मातुलारिष्टमादिशेत्।।२२७।।

227. (During childhood, the native will, due to separation from coborns, incur difficulties galore). In the dasa of the 6th lord.... be in trinal to the Rasi indicated by the 6th lord's navamsa position, or be in Navamsa ascendant, there will be danger to maternal relatives.

Note: Here we need some clarifications. Seeing the sequence after sloka 226, this sloka does not seem to relate to Mars' position in Mangala Nadiamsa. This apparently relates to Varuna Nadiamsa. Actually Mangala Nadiamsa slokas are wrongly appended hereof, while the slokas otherwise deal with Varuna Nadiamsa.

Secondly sloka 227 has three lines, the first line having been placed in brackets. This is a misplaced line. In the 2nd line, the reference is to some planet in trine to 6th lord's Navamsa position, or with reference to Lagna Navamsa (vide 3rd line). To which planet the reference is made, is not understood. Hence these 3 - line sloka may be treated as defective. Yet, rendering in English has been made as above.

वारूणांशकगे जीवे एकमातुलयोगवान्।
बाल्ये भ्रातृवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।२२८।।

228. Maternal uncle: Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa gives only one maternal uncle. The native during his childhood will incur abundant difficulties due to separation form his coborn.

मातामहाधिपे भौमे मंगलांशस्य नाडिगे।
मातामहचिरायुष्यं बहुभ्रातृविनाशवान्।।२२९।।
वार्धक्ये पुत्रशोकाप्तिः किंचिद्गृहस्थ्यजीवनम्।

229-229½. Maternal grand-father: If Mars, the ruler of the house signifying maternal grandfather occupies Mangala Nadiamsa, the said relative will be long-lived. However, many of the native's coborns will be destroyed. The native will incur grief, in old age, on account of loss of children. The status of his being pater familias will be for a short duration.

Notes: These relate to Sagittarius ascen-

dant, Varuna Nadiamsa birth. Mars rules the 5th (Aries) which signifies grand-father for a Sagittarius native. For such a birth Mars should be in Mangala Nadiamsa. The only good effect is long lease of life to grand-father while the native will face adversities about his own old age and loss of coborn.

His being *pater familias* will also be affected. Depending upon the whole horoscope his marriage will end early, or he may seek ascetism (Sanyasaasrama).

वारूणांशकगे जीवे स्वमाता चिरजीविनी। । २३०। ।
मातामहचिरायुष्यं तथैव च पितामहः।
पितामहाधिपे भौमे मेषांशे मंगलांशगे। । २३१। ।
पितामहप्रसिद्धश्च भ्रातृत्रयसमन्वितः।
उद्वाहानन्तरं भाग्यं स्वपितामहसौख्यवान्। । २३२। ।
वनान्तरपुरे वासो यावदायुष्यसौख्यवान्।
मेषांशगे सुताधीशे शशिजेन समन्विते। । २३३। ।

230-233. Other relatives: Jupiter placed in Varuna Nadiamsa will give a long living mother. His paternal and maternal grand- fathers will be also similarly long-lived. With Mars, ruling the house of paternal grand-father if placed in Aries Navamsa inclusive thereof a Mangala Nadiamsa, the native's paternal grand-father will be very famous. The native will have three brothers. He will prosper after marriage. He will enjoy happiness from his paternal grand-father. He will live in a town surrounded by forests. He will be happy throughout his life, if the 5th lord (Mars) joins the Moon and takes position in Aries in Navamsa.

Notes: Mars to be placed in Aries Navamsa, begetting simultaneously Mangala Nadiamsa allows his position only to be in a fixed sign. Thus for Sagittarius ascendant, he can be in 3rd/6th/9th/12th house. As a result, his grandfather will be quite famous & *C.*

Independent of Mangala Nadiamsa position, the 5th lord Mars joining the Moon will bless a Sagittarius native with happiness throughout his life. Both of them should be in Aries Navamsa. Thus, the 8th lord Moon is remedied and is in a position to make the subject live happily.

। । धनुर्लग्नम् - (प्रभांशः) । ।

Sagittarius Ascendant - Prabha Nadiamsa

प्रभांशके प्रजातस्य वृहद्भोगी पिजामहः।
प्रभांशके धनुर्लग्ने तदीशे वारूणांशगे। । २३४। ।
निधनाधिपसंयुक्ते पितृमातृचिरायुषः।
विंशोपरि सुभाग्याप्तिः पंचविंशे सुवाहनम्। । २३५। ।
अष्टादशे श्रियं विन्द्यात् स्वपित्रा सह भाग्यवान्।

234-235½ .Sagittarius Ascendant Prabha Nadiamsa: The paternal grand-father of one born in Prabha Nadiamsa would be given to great pleasures. Birth in Prabha Nadiamsa, in Sagittarius ascendant, while its lord Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa will give long life to native's parents provided Jupiter joins the 8th lord (Moon). (Without the Moon being in the picture) additional effects hereof are: After the age of twenty, the native will attain fortunes. While 25th year will prove favourable for conveyances. 18th year will cause wealth, to the native and his father.

Notes: Prabha Nadiamsa (also known as Abala Nadiamsa) extends from 18 deg. to 18 deg. 12' as far as Sagittarius is concerned, which is a common sign.

प्रभांशे चोतरे भागे वारूणांशकगे गुरौ। । २३६। ।
नवमाब्दे मनस्तापं क्लेशः स्यादष्टवत्सरे।

236-236½. Birth in the second half of Prabha Nadiamsa, in Sagittarius ascendant, as Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa, the 8th and 9th years of age will cause mental pain and grief to the native.

Notes: Second half of Prabha Nadiamsa in Sagittarius extends from 18 deg. 6' to 18 deg. 12' of arc.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य मनुवर्षात् परं सुखम्। । २३७। ।
स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिश्च योगं च दशवत्सरे।
पश्चाद्दारिद्रमाप्नोति मनुवर्षात् परं विपत्। । २३८। ।

237-238. Prabha Nadiamsa - first half: One born in the first half of this Nadiamsa will be happy after fourteen years of age. His tenth year will cause prosperity to his father. Later on, the

father will incur penury, and in the native's 14th year danger to father will come to pass.

Notes: First half of this Nadiamsa is from 18 deg. 00' to 18 deg 6' in Sagittarius. Such a birth will cause prosperity to father in the native's tenth year (corresponding to the Navamsa sign with reference to natal ascendant - Virgo Navamsa is 10th from Sagittarius natal ascendant). The prosperity of father will be short-lived. His death will also occur in the native's 14th year. Thus in four years, the father begets wealth, contacts poverty and then dies.

The native will be happy after 14. That is, after the death of father.

उत्तराशे प्रजातस्य सायकाब्दात् परं सुखम्।
स्वपितुर्बहुभाग्याप्तिर्भाग्याधिपदशान्त्यगे।।२३९।।

239. After 11/2 years of birth, the native of second half of Prabha Nadiamsa will be happy. His father will acquire great wealth in the concluding portion of the 9th lord's dasa.

Note: In the first line, the word "*Saayaka*" denotes an arrow, which makes no sense for us here. If the expression is "*Saayanaabde*", then its meaning is: *Sa* + *Ayana* + *Abde* which means "one year and a half". (Add 6 months denoted by one Ayana to one year, which is 11/2 years).

The second line refers to 9th lord's dasa (i.e. Sun's dasa) being quite favourable in respect of father's prosperity.

लग्ने जीवे सुखे शुक्रे कर्मभाग्येशसंयुते।
स्वपिता वाहनाद्यश्च राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान्।।२४०।।
सोदरभ्रातृमान् रोगी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान।
भ्रातृत्रयं चिरायुष्यं भगिन्येका चिरायुषी।।२४१।।

240-241. Father: Jupiter in Sagittarius ascendant, Venus in the 4th house in the company of lords of the 9th and 10th (i.e. the Sun and Mercury), will provide the native's father numerous vehicles, and fame via royal service. He will be endowed with coborns, be diseased and be subjected to loss of older brother. He will have three long-living brothers and one long-living sister.

Sagittarius - Ascendant with Jupiter; Pisces - Venus, Sun and Mercury. This partial horoscope throws up certain clues like father having numerous conveyances (the Sun being 9th lord, with exalted Venus), getting fame through association with king and long-living coborn.

Father being subjected to diseases proves that the 9th lord joining Mercury in debilitation is not good for his wellbeing. Loss of father's older brother is due to 7th lord in debility with Karaka for father, the Sun. The native's 7th house denotes his father's older brother, being 11th from the ninth.

सूर्यकालाधिपे मन्दे तृतीये मकरांशगे।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातस्य स्वपिता मन्दभाग्यवान्।।२४२।।

242. Father's Prosperity: The native's father will have checkered prosperity for one born on Saturday, while Saturn is in the 3rd house (in Aquarius Rasi) with Capricorn Navamsa.

Note: *Suryakaala* means day or day time. Surya-kaaladhipa is lord of the week day, here it is Saturn.

सूर्यलग्ने सूर्यकाले पापाक्रान्तस्य जातके।
शुभदृष्टिविहीने च स्वल्पभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२४३।।

243. For birth in Prabha Nadiamsa, in Sagittarius Lagna, in day time, if the Sun is in the grip of malefics, and be devoid of benefic aspect, the native will have limited fortunes.

Notes: The Sun rules the native's fortunes being the lord of the ninth house from Sagittarius ascendant. Sloka 242 above deals with birth on Saturday, with Saturn in 3rd (aspecting 9th house) begetting Capricorn Navamsa (given by Saturn's position from 10 deg. to 13 deg. 20' in Aquarius). The present sloka deals with birth in day time, the Sun being ruler of day time. Here he is the 9th lord as well.

चक्रयोगे धनुर्लग्ने तदीशे वारूणांशगे।
भाग्याधिपे कुमारांशे भाग्यवांश्च न संशयः।।२४४।।

244. Ascendant being in Sagittarius, with Chakra Yoga while the lord of ascendant, Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa, and the 9th lord (Sun) is

in Kumara Nadiamsa, will make the native fortunate.

Notes: Referencc to Sagittarius native having Chakra Yoga, along with two more conditions are made in the original. The result of these three conditions is mere fortune, while Chakra Yoga alone can give the most excellent result of emperorship for any Lagna.

For the information of the reader, Chakra Yoga is formed thus: when the six alternative houses from Lagna are occupied by the 7 planets from the Sun to Saturn, this Yoga is formed. As a result, the native will "become the most powerful emperor at whose feet, the heads of many kings will lay in honour". In the face of this effect, Chakra Yoga in the present sloka, with two other conditions, giving mere fortunes is of doubtful origin.

This anamoly is extended to Slokas 250 etc. infra. In my opinion, without Chakra Yoga, these verses be taken.

Kumara Nadiamsa is not found anywhere. It is Kumari that is enlisted in our work which extends from 21 deg. 12' to 21 deg. 24' of a movable sign, from 8 deg. 36' to 8 deg. 48' of an immovable sign and from 6 deg. 12' to 6 deg. 24' of a common sign.

स्वपित्राधिकभाग्याप्तिर्विवाहानन्तरं सुखम्।
वाल्ये सौख्यं विजानियात् कौमारे अलपसुखान्वितः।। २४५।।
यौवने भाग्यमाप्नोति विपद्दाये श्रियो वहम्।
रन्ध्राधिपतिदोषेण पितृपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित्।।२४६।।
पितामहविनाशेन स्वपिता क्लेशवान् सुखी।

245-2461/2. Effects for combinations in sloka 244 - continued: The native's father will also incur a high degree of prosperity. The subject will be happy after marriage. His childhood will also give happiness. There will be less happiness in boyhood while his youth will be fortunate. In his third dasa, he will acquire wealth. Due to 8th lord's blemish, occasionally there will be worries on account of father. Due to loss of the native's paternal grand-father, his father will incur grief. He will be (generally) happy.

Notes: Blemish for 8th lordship is mentioned in the text, without mentioning the position of the Moon, 8th lord for Sagittarius. Apparently she should be related to the Sun, 9th lord, by aspect or by conjunction, or in an angle or in a trine from the Sun.

Thus we gather that the Moon is harmful to Sagittarius native by virtue of her ownership of the 8th house, unless she is connected with Mars, the 5th lord.

कुमारांशकगे जीवे सर्ये कर्मेशेन समन्विते।।२४७।।
वाधाद्वयं तद्दशायां योगभंगं विनिर्दिशेत्।
जन्मतारदशान्त्यादि भाग्याधिपतिदायके।।२४८।।

247-248. Obstacles: There will be twice obstacles (of major order, causing significant decline) in the first Dasa and the 9th lord's Dasa (ruled by the Sun), if Jupiter is in Kumara Nadiamsa while the Sun is with Mercury.

Notes: "*Taddasayam*" meaning in that Dasa is redundant seeing a specific reference to the Dasa of Janma Nakshatra and 9th lord's Dasa.

The sloka apparently attributes decline of a great order in these Dasas, not once, but twice. Hence for Sagittarius Lagna, Jupiter in Kumara Nadiamsa seems to be a blemish.

निधनाधिपदोषेण सम्पद्दायेन रोगवान्।
अष्ठमाधिपदोषेण सम्पद्दायेन रोगवान्।।२४९।।

249. Illness: Due to the blemish of 8th lord, Moon, the native will incur diseases in the 2nd Dasa.

Notes: The second line of the sloka is a repetition of first line, with some compositional change.

How the Moon should be placed to cause blemish is not specified here. One such position of the Moon could be in Lagna.

अष्ठमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे लग्नेशेन समन्विते।
वारूणांशे चक्रयोगे विपद्दाये श्रियो वहम्।।२५०।।
राजयोगं प्रकुर्वीत तत्समश्च सुखी धनुः।
नरवाहनभूषाप्तिः प्रबलोद्योगजीवनम्।।२५१।।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति सोदरीश्रियमश्नुते।

250-2511/2. Third Dasa: The Moon with Jupiter while birth is in Varuna Nadiamsa denotes that the Chakra Yoga native will be wealthy in 3rd Dasa. He will attain kingship or be equal to a king and be happy. He will beget conveyances, ornaments and great professional progress. He will obtain progeny. His brothers will become wealthy.

वारूणांशकगे जीवे चक्रयोगस्य जातके। । २५२। ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले स्वपित्रा सहयात्रिकः।
लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणे च स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। । २५३। ।
सेतुयात्राफलप्राप्तिर्लाभाधिपतिदायके।
क्षेमदाये धनं विन्द्यात् प्रत्यग्दाये तथैव च । । २५४। ।

252-254. Pilgrimage: The native of Chakra Yoga having Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will go on pilgrimage in the 11th lord's Dasa along with his father. When Saturn transits the Rasi denoted by the Navamsa occupied by Lagna or a trine thereto, the native will visit Sethu (a pilgrim center in the South). In the Dasas that are 2nd and 5th from birth it will give wealth for the Chakra Yoga native whose Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa.

। । सेतुयात्राफलम्। ।

Pilgrimage to Sethu

सेतुयात्रा त्रिवारं स्याद्गंगास्नानफलावहा।
लग्नात् कर्मगते राहौ गंगास्नायी सुपुण्यभाक्।। २५५।।
तदभावे सेतुयात्रा त्रिवारं नात्र संशयः।
महादानफलप्राप्तिर्भाग्यकर्मेशसंयुतौ। । २५६। ।
अग्रहारप्रतिष्ठादिकीर्तिमांश्च न संशयः।

255-2561/2. Rahu placed in the 10th house will enable the native earn religious merits by bathing in the Ganges. In the absence of this effect, the native will at least set off on a 3-week pilgrimage to Sethu (in the South). With the conjunction of 9th and 10th lords, the subject will attain the fruits of great charitable acts. He will be famous by donation of lands and villages to Brahmins.

Notes: The yoga caused by the Sun (9th lord) and Mercury (10th lord) is referred to in this part. Some recent writers wrongfully hold that for Sagittarius ascendant, Dharma- Karamadhipa Yoga will not be so effective. By a careful study we learn that combustion and Kendradhipathi dosha (blemish due to ownershi of angle) should not be feared on the face value.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम्। । २५७। ।
बुधान्तरे अरिष्टं स्याच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।
रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले लग्नाधिपतिदायके। । २५८। ।
वारूणांशे प्रजातस्य कालमृत्युर्न संशयः।

257-258 1/2 . Dasa results: The Dasa of ascendant lord will give balanced results, both good and bad. The sub period of Mercury (in the said Dasa) will bring dangers which can be stalled by remedies. He will face due death in the 8th lord's sub period, during Ascendant lord's Dasa in case of birth in Varuna Nadiamsa.

Notes: For birth in Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, the dasa of Jupiter is said to give such results which will be both good and bad, but in equal measure. Mercury's sub period (in Jupiter's dasa) being that of 7th lord (death-dealer) will endanger the native. The Moon's sub period, coming much after that of Mercury will unfailingly endanger the native. This applies only to the specified Nadiamsa.

भाग्याधिपे कुमारांशे मंगळांशे सुताधिपे। । २५९। ।
वारूणांशे प्रजातस्य पुरा शूद्रस्य जन्मना।
पश्चाज्जन्म तथा विन्द्याद्ब्रह्मजन्म सुकीर्तिमान्। । २६०। ।
पितृवाक्यरतो नित्यंराजसप्रकृतिः सुखी।
धर्म चेति तथा विन्द्यात् किंचित्तामसकृत्यवान्। । २६१। ।

259-261. One born in Varuna Nadiamsa while the 9th lord is in Kumara Nadiamsa and the 5th lord in Mangala Nadiamsa was a Soodra in his previous birth. The current and next birth are stated to be that of a Brahmana. (In the current birth), he will be famous, will obey father's instructions, will be passionate and happy. Sometimes he will be lazy.

लग्ने जीवे वारूणांशे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।
राजसप्रकृतिवान्नित्यं किंचित्तामसकृत्यवान्। । २६२। ।

262. Jupiter placed in the ascendant in Varuna Nadiamsa in aspect to Mars will make one passionate and somewhat lazy (or gloomy etc.) in disposition.

लग्ने जीवे सुखे शुक्रे तृतीये पापखेचरे।
राजमन्त्राधिकारी स्याद्बहुदेशाधिपत्यवान्।।२६३।।
सदा राजसधर्मज्ञः कीर्तिमांश्च पुराणवित्।
शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं शिवकैंकर्यधर्मवान्।।२६४।।

263-264. Wide rulership: Jupiter in the ascendant, Venus in the 4th, and a malefic in the 3rd house - these 3 planets so placed will make one a king's counsellor, well-versed in royal administration and a ruler of many a country. He will become famous and be learned in ancient scriptures. He will be a devotee of Lord Siva and perform daily rituals to Him.

कुमारांशकगे सूर्ये वृश्चिके काळजातके।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्।।२६५।।
सन्मार्गवृत्तिनिरतो वैदिकाचारतत्परः।
देवभक्तिविशेषः स्याद्धर्मपुण्यपुराणवित्।।२६६।।
शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं धनवाहनसंयुतः।
स्वपिता च तथा विन्द्याद्बन्धुवर्गे सुकीर्तिमान।
भाग्यरूढाधिपे मन्दे स्वक्षेत्रे मकरांशगे।।२६७।।

265-267. Sun in Scorpio: The Sun in Kumara Nadiamsa and Rahu in Scorpio will make a Sagittarius native a devotee of Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will always follow a virtuous path and his conduct will conform to Vedic codes. He will be learned in ancient Sastras, be religious, and endowed with wealth. His father will also have similar qualities. The native will be famous among his men.

अन्तःक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा लोभप्रकृतिमान् पिता।
परोपकृतिमान् किंचिद्वाचा धर्मपरायणः।।२६८।।
पितृव्योअस्य महापापी एकः पुण्यप्रदो भवेत्।
सुमंगली पितृष्वसा बहुपुत्रवती सुखी।।२६९।।
पितृष्वसा मन्त्रयोगं प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम्।
ज्ञातिभाग्यवशात् कीर्तिर्नरवाहनवान् सुखी।।२७०।।

268-270. If Saturn is the 9th lord and is in Capricorn Navamsa, the native will be inwardly given to anger, be (outwardly) pleased while his father, will be a miser, helpful to others, be somewhat talkative and religiously disposed. The native's paternal uncle will be a great sinner while another paternal uncle will be meritorious. The native's paternal aunt will live a long married life, will have many sons and be happy. She will gradually prosper in the fields of Mantra and Yoga. His relatives will cause him fame and vehicles.

वारूणांशकगे जीवे कुमारांशकगे रवौ।
स्वपितुःसोदरस्त्वेकः पुत्रवांश्च न संशयः।।२७१।।
वन्ध्यापतिद्वयश्चेति एकः कश्चिन्मृतप्रजः।
कालान्तरे सुसन्तानं वृद्धगार्ग्यमतं स्मृतम्।।२७२।।

271-272. According to Senior Garga: With Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa while the Sun is in Kumara Nadiamsa, the native's father will have a brother who will have, no doubt, children. He will have two barren wives, one giving birth to dead children. After a long interval, progeny will be born (to one of the wives).

मंगलांशे सुताधीशे रविसौम्यसमन्विते।
वारूणांशे प्रजातस्य अल्पसन्तानमादिशेत्।।२७३।।

273. Limited progeny: The 5th lord in Mangala Nadiamsa in association with the Sun and Mercury will restrict the number of issues (to the native).

लग्नात्तृतीयगे चन्द्रे वारूणांशस्य जातके।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यादेकपुत्रचिरायुषम्।।२७४।।
दारद्वये सुतप्राप्तिर्वारूणांशकगे गुरौ।
चापलग्ने प्रजातस्य चक्रयोगस्य जातके।।२७५।।
कुमारांशे फलं स्त्यं पितृव्यौ द्वौ च पुत्रकौ।
कालान्तरे पितृव्यश्च सन्तानप्राप्तिमान् सुखी।।२७६।।

274-276. Dead children: One born in Varuna Nadiamsa having the Moon in the 3rd house will beget many unsurviving children. One of the children will (however) be long-lived. The native of Chakra Yoga having birth in Sagittarius Lagna while Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa will have two wives and obtain progeny. The native of Kumara Nadiamsa will have two paternal uncles endowed with sons. The paternal uncle will have progeny after a long interval. (2 lines after sloka 276 have some mix up).

पितृष्वसा पुत्रयोगं गार्ग्यवारे प्रजायते।
कुमारांशे प्रजातश्च पितृव्येण सुपुत्रवान्।
गार्ग्यः
वारूणांशकगे जीवे कुमारांशकगे रवौ।।२७७।।
स्वपिता सोदरस्त्वेकः पुत्रवांश्च न संशयः।।२७८।।

वन्ध्यापतिद्वयश्चेति एकः कश्चिन्मृतप्रजः।
कालान्तरे सुसन्तानं वृद्धगार्ग्यमतं स्मृतम्।।२७९।।
वारूणांशे सुताधीशे रविसौम्यसमन्विते।
वारूणांशे प्रजातस्य अल्पसन्तानमादिशेत्।।२८०।।
लग्नात् तृतीयगे मन्दे वारूणांशस्य जातके।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यादेकपुत्रचिरायुषम्।।२८१।।
दारद्वये सुतप्राप्तिर्वारूणांशकगे गुरौ।
पुत्रत्रयचिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत्।।२८२।।
सुतेशे मंगलांशस्थे प्रभांशे चक्रयोगके।
दारद्वये सुतप्राप्तिर्बहुसन्तानयोगवान्।।२८३।।

277-283. Note: These Slokas are repetition of Sloka No.271 to 276 + two lines before Sloka 277, supra. Hence these are not provided with translation again. In Sloka 281, Saturn is indicated in the 3rd house, while in Sloka 274 it is the Moon. The Moon seems to be the right planet, as the 8th lord.

एकोनविंशवर्षादिविपद्दाये सुपुत्रवान्।
तृतीये शनिदोषेण सीमन्तसुतनाशनम्।।२८४।।

284. In the 19th year (or) in 3rd Dasa, birth of a (surviving) child is denoted. Because of Saturn (i.e.Moon) in the 3rd, first child will pass away (early).

धनांशगे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
धनेशपृष्ठराशौ तु स्वस्य भाग्यमहद्विपत्।।२८५।।

285. Loss of fortunes: For birth in Varuna Nadiamsa, Saturn in transit in the Rasi denoted by the natal Navamsa of the 2nd lord or its trine will cause loss of fortunes. This transit of Saturn could also be in a Rasi aspected by the 2nd lord at birth.

Notes: Saturn himself is the 2nd lord for Sagittarius ascendant. We have to see in which Navamsa Saturn is placed at birth. When Saturn himself transits such a Rasi or a trine thereof, the native will have decline of fortunes. Similar use of Saturn's transit be made with reference to the Rasi he occupies at birth.

भाग्येशांशे सप्तमे वा द्वादशांशादिजन्मनि।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वमतिक्लेशमाप्नुयात्।।२८६।।

286. Mental agony: When Saturn in transit comes to the 7th Rasi counted from the Navamsa Rasi occupied by the 9th lord at birth, or the 7th from Dwadasamsa Lagna (should be from 12th lord's Navamsa), mental agony to father will come to pass.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले गोचरे ललने शनौ।
सौम्यस्यान्तर्दशापाके स्वदेशे नृपतेर्मृतिः।।२८७।।

287. King's death (?): The native's ruler will die with Saturn in movement in Virgo during (the native's) 9th lord's Dasa, in a sub-period of benefic (or Mercury).

स्वमाता जनकश्चापि मृयेते नात्र संशयः।
जन्मदाये खेन शनौ झषान्ते वृषभे तथा।।२८८।।
स्ववासदेशनृपतिरपमृत्युं तथाश्रित।
वृश्चिकान्ते जन्मशनौ वारूणांशस्य जातके।।२८९।।
सेवावृत्तिश्च नृपतेर्मृतिर्वा नात्र संशयः।
जीविते राज्यनाशं स्याद्दायादिकलहो महान्।।२९०।।

288-290. In the periods just mentioned (vide sloka 287), there may be death of maternal grand-father. In the end of first Dasa, with the Sun and Saturn moving in the end of Pisces or in Taurus, the king will meet with untimely death(?). For the native of Varuna Nadiamsa when Saturn moves in the end of Scorpio, death of King...... if he survives destruction of kingdom will occur. Big quarrels with relatives will also take place.

Note: The above 3 slokas have got some confusing mix-up, serving no clear hints.

सुतेशांशे त्रिकोणर्क्षे प्रभुसेवकजीवनम्।
भाग्येशांशे त्रिकोणे वा नृपतिस्नेहमादिशेत्।।२९१।।

291. Royal Service and Association: If the 5th lord's Navamsa position is identical with a trine from natal ascendant it will make the native serve a King. The 9th lord's Navamsa position, as above, will enable the native move in association with kings.

Notes: Trines from Sagittarius are Aries and Leo. If Mars is in Aries Navamsa or in Leo Navamsa, for a birth in Sagittarius ascendant, it will enable the native serve a king. Such a deduction be made also with reference to the Navamsa occupied by the Sun at birth.

भाग्येशांशत्रिकोणर्क्षे स्वपिता जन्मभं विदुः।
राज्याधिपे मंगळांशे भाग्यकर्मेशसंयुते।।२९२।।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं बुधभुक्तौ विरोधवान्।

292-2921/2. The sign that is trinal with reference to the Navamsa occupied by the 9th lord at birth will be the Janma Rasi (Moon sign) of the native's father. Should the 10th lord be in Mangala Nadiamsa while there is a conjunction of the said planet with the lord of the 9th, the native will in the Dasa of the 10th lord enjoy great fortunes. Yet in the sub-period of Mercury (in the Dasa of 10th lord), enmity (with others) will prevail.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु।।२९३।।
सहोदरमनस्तापं राजद्वारे कलापवान्।
स्वदारादेहपीडादिक्रूररोगविचारकृत्।।२९४।।
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्तापं तद्वारि स्वजनावधि।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले यथाबलमुदाहरेत्।।२९५।।

293-295. Eighth lord: During the Dasa of the 8th lord and in the sub-period of the 10 lord, one will incur sorrow through co- born, and he will be worried on account of severe illness to his spouse and will have sorrow on account of the king. These results depend on the strength (and weakness) of the 9th lord.

प्राबल्यं चैव काले तु बुधभुक्तौ फलं स्मृतम्।
स्वपिता मित्रवर्गेण क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।२९६।।
पश्चात् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति शुक्रभुक्तौ पिता सुखम्।

296-2961/2. Other sub-periods: In the sub-period of Mercury (in the 10th Lord's Dasa), the native will see his father troubled through friends after which he will prosper. Venus Bhukti will bring happiness to father.

सिंहे शनीक्षिते काले चापान्ते मकरे शनौ।।२९७।।
कळत्रदेहपीडा च दारवंशे महाविपत्।

297-2971/2 . Trouble to spouse: At a time when Saturn (in transit) aspects Leo (or) when he transits the end of Sagittarius (or) the sign Capricorn, the subject's spouse will incur physical illnesses, and there will be great evils to her family members.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।।२९८।।
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौ तु मातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।
विपत्तारदशान्त्यादिक्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु।।२९९।।
मातृदेहभयं व्याधिः क्रूरराशौ विशेषतः।

298-299 1/2. Mother: There will be evils to the mother of Varuna Nadiamsa native when Saturn transits the Rasi identical with the Navamsa position of the 11th lord or its trine. Also when Saturn comes to the sign that is aspected by the 11th lord. Diseases and physical danger to mother will have to be feared in the concluding part of Vipath (3rd) Dasa, or in the first sub-period of Kshema (4th) Dasa.

Notes: Transit Saturn opposing natal Venus, or moving in such a Rasi/trine equal to the Navamsa occupied by Venus at birth endangers the native's mother. Apparently for Sagittarius ascendant, Venus holds some clue about death of mother. (So also the 5th lord Mars).

The 11th house playing a role in this regard can be seen in the following slokas.

सुखेशे वारूणांशस्थे चापे कन्यांशगे शनौ।।३००।।
लाभे शनीक्षिते काले मातृनिर्याणमादिशेत्।
मेषांशे वृषभे मन्दे गोचरे क्षेमदायके।।३०१।।
सूर्यांशे तत्त्रिकोणे वा पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत्।

300-301 1/2. Parents: The 4th lord in Varuna Nadiamsa while Saturn is placed at birth in Sagittarius Rasi and Virgo Navamsa - in this case predict mother's death when Saturn in transit comes to aspect the 11th house. Instead of Virgo Navamsa, if Saturn is in Aries Navamsa, his movements in Taurus will bring about father's end. This can as well occur in the 4th Dasa (Kshema). The death of father may alternatively occur when Saturn transits the Navamsa Rasi of the natal Sun or its trine.

Notes: The 4th lord Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa, while Saturn is in Sagittarius 16 deg. 40' to 20 deg. (Virgo Navamsa), the aspect of Saturn on the 11th (from Capricorn/Aries/Leo) will endanger the mother. Instead if Saturn is within 3 deg. 20' of Sagittarius (Aries Navamsa), his transit in Taurus will endanger father.

सूर्यलग्ने सूर्यकाले सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे।।३०२।।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।

302-302½. Danger (or evils) to father can also be foretold with Saturn's transit in the Rasi identical with Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord at birth or a trine thereof.

Note: Surya Lagne Surya Kaale is an unnecessary addition in the text, not suitable to the context.

भाग्याधिपदशान्त्यादि रन्ध्राधिपतिदायके। । ३०३। ।
कीटे शनीक्षिते काले स्वपिता यास्यति व्यथाम्।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति। । ३०४। ।
राजयोगं महच्चापि तत्काले नात्र संशयः।

303-304½. In the Dasa of the 8th lord, or in the beginning/concluding phase of 9th lord's Dasa, if Saturn aspects the sign Scorpio, the native's father will face mental agony, and fear of untimely death. Suitable remedies be done (to overceome these evils). The native during the said transit will get effects of great Raja yoga.

Notes: From sloka 301 we gather that Saturn's transit in Taurus will be bad for father. From sloka 304, we find that Scorpio being aspected by Saturn (from Aquarius/ Taurus/Virgo) will again prove bad for father. These two clues can be profitably used in case of Sagittarius ascendant according to circumstances.

Untimely death can also turn into some dangerous illness.

व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। । ३०५। ।
व्ययेशदृष्टिराशौ तु पुत्रपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।
तदभावे जन्मदेशे राज्याधिपतिनाशनम्। । ३०६। ।
मातृवर्गे बलारिष्ठमथवा रोगपीडितम्।
स्ववासदेशनृपतेरिदं फलमुदाहृतम्। । ३०७। ।

305-307. Evils to the native's children be foretold when Saturn in transit reaches the Rasi identical with 12th lord's natal Navamsa, or its trine, or a Rasi that is aspected by 12th lord at birth. In the absence of the said effect, Saturn moving in such a Rasi will cause destruction of the ruler of the nativ's country(?) Further infantile mortality and diseases to children belonging to maternal relatives will come to pass.

पाके जन्मदशान्तयादि मिथुनादष्ठमे शनौ।
अनावृष्ठ्याहते देशे किंचिद्दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत्। । ३०८। ।

308. In the beginning and end of first Dasa, Saturn in transit in the 8th from Gemini, (i.e. in Capricorn) will cause drought and lack of rains(?)

अनावृष्ठिश्च महती लोके दुर्भिक्षडाम्बरम्।
चापे जीवे वारूणांशे मिथुनान्त्यत्रिकोणगे। । ३०९। ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे अनावृष्ठिं विनिर्दिशेत्।
सूर्यांशकत्रिकोणर्क्षे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। । ३१०। ।
विप्लवेन मनस्तापं स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः।
कन्याशनीक्षिते काले चक्रयोगस्य जातके। । ३११। ।
कृष्णागोदावरीमध्ये वनान्ते सैनिकेश्वरः।
मीनेअर्कनन्दने काले पाण्डयदेशे तथा भवेत्। । ३१२। ।
वृषभे म्लेच्छनाशः स्यात् कुळीरे चोळदेशगे।
तत्त्रिकोणे अथवा चेति पाण्डयभूपतिनाशनम्। । ३१३। ।

309-313. Irrelevant: Note if Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa in Sagittarius, or if he is in the end of Gemini, or its trine (Libra or Aquarius end). Then, Saturn in transit reaching an identical position will cause lack of rains, drought etc., and mental agony to the native's king due to revolutions(?) For a Chakra yoga native Saturn coming to aspect Virgo will cause headship of an army in the hilly region located between Krishna and Godavari rivers, and in Pandya kingdom when Saturn is in Pisces. Destruction of Mlechcha kingdom will occur when Saturn transits Taurus, and Chola kingdom will be destroyed if he is in transit in Cancer. In a trine to Taurus, he will destroy the Pandya ruler.

प्रभुस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये राजभावे समन्विते।
कर्माधिपेन संयुक्ते कुमारांशस्य जातके। । ३१४। ।
सुकुमारशरीरश्च स्थूलकायो महामतिः।
बहुशो नृपतिस्नेहः महाराजप्रियः सुखी। । ३१५। ।
तद्द्वारप्रबलश्चेति राज्याधिपतिदायके।
राजन्यद्वेषवान किंचित् त्रिवारं राजविग्रहम्। । ३१६। ।
विपद्दायेशवारं स्यात् क्षेमदाये तथा भवेत्।
प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषः स्यान्मारकग्रहभुक्तिषु। । ३१७। ।

314-317. Sagittarius Lagna - Sun in 10th: The native of Kumara Nadiamsa in Sagittariuas Lagna, having the 9th lord Sun in the 10th house in the company of the 10th lord (Mercury) will

acquire the following results. He will be endowed with a big but soft physique and a sharp mind. He will frequent royal circles and be dear to emperor. He will be happy. In the Dasa of Mercury he will become famous through royal service. He will however incur royal wrath and enmity for about three weeks. The week-day of the lord of the 3rd Dasa will be inauspicious (in this context). So also in the Dasa that is 4th in order (bringing royal wrath etc.) and also in the sub period of a killer-planet during 5th Dasa.

Notes: For Kumara Nadiamsa, plese see notes under sloka 244 supra.

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययाधीश राश्यंशेशदशादिषु।
वेधकस्योत्तरे काले राजोपद्रवमादिशेत्।।३१८।।
कारागृहभयप्राप्तिः संचितर्थविनाशनम्।
क्लेशकालं विजानीयाद्भुक्तिमार्गेण योजयेत्।।३१९।।

318-319. Royal Displeasure: For the above native, displeasures from the king will come to pass in the Dasa periods of Rasi and Navamsa lords of 6th, 8th and 12th. These Dasas in their second halves will reveal such result. Further there will occur imprisonment, loss of acquired wealth, and other difficulties. The sub-periods of the occupants of these three houses be also looked upon in the same light.

चापकन्यांशगे चन्द्रे कुम्भे द्वेष इति स्मृतम्।
कन्याजीवमिति प्राहुस्तमोग्रहरूजातुरः।।३२०।।

320. The native having Sagittarius ascendant with Virgo Navamsa while the Moon is in Aquarius will hate others. (The 2nd line is a mix-up but indicates troubles on account of diseases).

जन्मदाये जन्मभुक्तौ मृतप्रायो अपि जीवति।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले अपमृत्युस्तदाश्रितः।।३२१।।
चक्रसन्धौ दशासन्धौ काले वा गोचरे शनौ।
जीवराशौ भवेत्तत्र स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत्।।३२२।।
तुलाचक्रदशान्त्यादिवृश्चिके चक्रकालगे।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि कन्यान्ते तौलिगे शनौ।।३२३।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिश्चक्रदानं समाचरेत्।

321-323 1/2. Dasa effects: In the first sub-period of Janma (1st) Dasa, the subject will overcome death. Fear of untimely death will exist in the Dasa of the 8th lord or that of the occupant of the 8th house. Evils to one's relatives will come to pass in the Dasa junction (i.e. the end of either of these two Dasas), or when Saturn in transit reaches he concluding degrees of Cancer, or Scorpio or Pisces or when he moves in a Jupiterian Rasi. Much difficulties and fear of untimely death will result in the transit of Saturn in the end of Virgo or in Libra. To overcome these evils donation of an image of the Zodiac be done.

विंशाव्देएकविंशाब्दे एकोने विंशवत्सरे।।३२४।।
कालचक्रदशासन्धौ वारूणांशेष्युपद्रवम्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः३२५।।
एकाशीतिपदं चक्रं देवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत्।
अपमृत्युभयं नास्ति दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति।।३२६।।
स्वसमानजनारिष्टं ज्ञातिवर्गे शिशुक्षयं।
मातामहविनाशादि मातुलक्लेशमादिशेत्।।३२७।।

324-327. The native of Varuna Nadiamsa will have troubles in the years 20, 21 and 19 and in the junction periods of two Kala Chakra Dasas. To overcome this blemish, remedies be resorted to. Donation of an image of one white-footed(?) Zodiac be also done. Then there will be no fear of untimely death, and a long lease of life will come to pass. In the said Dasa periods, the native's relatives will incur evils, and children in their families will pass away. His mother will be grieved on account of her father's death.

कुम्भे शनिक्षिते काले देहपीडा मनोव्यथा।
बाहुचक्रदशारोग्यं सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम्।।३२८।।

328. During the time of Saturn's aspect to Aquarius, the subject will undergo physical ailments and mental distress. And children being born to him then will die.

Notes: "Baahu Chakra Dasa Arogyam" is not amenable to a meaningful translation. Baahu = hand; Chakra = wheel, Dasa = major period, Arogyam = health.

Apparently these words are a corrupt addition.

देहे पापे देहपीडा जीवे पापे तथैव च।
तावुभौ पापसंयुक्तौ तत्काले च दशान्त्यगे।।३२९।।

मृतभुक्तेश्च संप्राप्तिर्मारकः स्यान्न संशयः।
विपरीतमृतिर्नास्ति देहायासाद्युपद्रवम्।।३३०।।

329-330. Should the Deha Rasi and or the Jeeva Rasi contain malefic or malefics, as the case may be, the native will contract physical ailments in the end of such Dasa or Dasas. In the sub-periods of death-dealers, the native will face a dangerous end, or ailments and troubles to his physique.

Notes: The text often refers to Kala Chakra dasa periods also. For calculation of KCD, see my work Essentials of Predictive Hindu Astrology.

कुम्भकन्याधनुर्मासे मन्दे मिथुनमासके।
प्रत्यब्दे क्रूरमासे च देहायासं कदाचित्क्वचित्।।३३१।।
क्रूरराशौ पापयोगे क्रूरभागे भवेद्यदि।
विशेषोपद्रवं चेति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।।३३२।।

331-332. (During the operation of the above Deha/Jeeva Rasi Dasas) in the months of the Sun's transit in Aquarius/ Virgo Sagittarius/Gemini, or in evil months of every year (during these Dasa), the subject will be somewhat troubled by illnesses. (If the said) malefics (in the said Deha/Jeeva/Rasis) be in evil Rasis or evil divisions, the troubles will be specially pronounced.

Notes: In sloka 331 above, "Mande" appears which denotes Saturn. Some texts have the word "Made" meaning the 7th house. These are excluded from the translation as no suitable meaning emerges thereby.

लग्नाधिपेन सन्दृष्टे रन्ध्राधिपसमन्विते।
बुधास्तमनकाले वा जीवास्तमयगेअपि वा।।३३३।।
षष्ठाष्ठमाधीशवारे देहोपद्रवमादिशेत्।
स्वसोदरप्रपीडा च अथ वा स्वजनामयः।।३३४।।
प्रत्यब्दगे क्रूरमासे य इदं फलमश्नुते।

333-334 1/2. Physical Troubles: See if the lord of the ascendant aspects and the 8th lord joins (the said Deha/Jeeva Rasi) and if so declare physical troubles to the native on the week-days indicated by the 6th/8th lords during the setting periods of Mercury/Jupiter. Further, difficulties to the native's co-borns and relatives be also foretold. These adverse results can occur in evil months of every year (during the dasa periods of Deha and Jeeva Rasis).

Notes: The 8th lord Moon should be in either the Deha Rasi, or Jeeva Rasi, and aspected by Jupiter, the lord of Sagittarius ascendant. The setting periods of Jupiter/Mercury should come in such intervals. (These setting periods because of combustion in the Sun can be known from standard ephemeris). The week-days that are important in this context are Friday and Monday.

An important clue emerges from the present discussion. The lord of 8th in Deha Rasi or Jeeva Rasi according to KCD is unwelcome.

Sloka No. 333 should be related to sloka 331 for a clear picture, and that is what we have done here.

मंगळे मंगळांशस्थे कुमारांशे दिवाकरे।।३३५।।

335. There will be no untimely death for a Varuna Nadiamsa native, with Chakra yoga if Mars is in Mangala Nadiamsa while the Sun is in Kumara Nadiamsa.

Notes: "Chakra yoga" is an unnecessary condition appended. Such mentions occur a couple of times which the reader may ignore for practical purposes as some such yogas are not connected with life-span, long or short, and many other events.

चक्रयोगे वारूणांशे अपमृत्युर्न विद्यते।
साधनेशदशामृत्युर्मेषान्ते वृषभे शनौ।।३३६।।
तत्त्रिकोणे अपमृत्युश्च शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
ग्रहचारफलं चेति त्रिग्रहं च फलं स्मृतम्।।३३७।।
वृषभेशदशारम्भे तदीशे स्वोच्चराशिगे।
राजयोगं प्रकुर्वीत विपद्दाये श्रियो वहम्।।३३८।।

336-338. The native of Varuna Nadiamsa will face untimely death in the 4th Dasa while Saturn moves in end of Aries/Taurus, or its trine, for which remedies be done. If at the time of commencement of Venus Dasa, Venus is in exaltation, (the Dasa will give) Raja Yoga effects. In the 3rd dasa, wealth will accrue.

केतुयोगदशाक्लेशं तृतीयांशेअपरार्धगे।
स्वपितुर्योगभंगः स्यात क्लेशः स्याद्वसुवत्सरम्।।३३९।।

युग्मराशिफलं चेति संपद्दाये प्रभांशगे।
रन्ध्रेशदृष्ठिदोषेण स्वप्राबल्यं न विन्दति। । ३४०। ।

339-340. A period of eight years or the last one-third part of the Dasa of the Rasi having Ketu at birth (as per KCD) will obstruct father's prosperity. Due to the blemish of 8th lord, the native of Prabha Nadiamsa of a dual sign, will face obstacles to his own progress.

जामित्रभवने सूर्ये दशायां मध्यखण्डके।
स्वपिताराजसन्मानं विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम्। । ३४१। ।

341. Royal honours: If the Sun is in the 7th house, the middle of Sun's Dasa will bring forth royal honours to the native's father. In addition, the native will be busy with (his) marriage activities.

भाग्येशांशे त्रिकोणर्क्षे दशारंभे तदीशगे ।
लग्नाधिपतिना युक्ते तद्दशायां शुभं वदेत्। । ३४२। ।
चक्रयोगे वारूणांशे विशेषफलमश्नुते।
स्वप्राबल्यं प्रकुर्वीत नरवाहनवान् भवेत्। । ३४३। ।

342-343. Predict auspicious results in the Dasa of the Navamsa dispositor of the 9th lord if the former (said dispositor) is in a trine with Lagna lord at the commencement of his (dispositor's) Dasa. The effects will be more pronounced for a Chakra Yoga subject born in Varuna Nadiamsa. The native will additionally become famous and will acquire men-born conveyances.

दशां द्वादशधा कृत्वा बीजयुग्मानुसारतः।
अन्तर्दशाफलं चेति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः। । ३४४। ।

344. Astrologers predict effects of sub periods dividing a dasa into 12 various segements, according to odd and even signs.

Notes: In the first line, the expression 'Beejayugmaanu- saarathah' should be 'Ojhayugmaanusaarathah' to make proper sense. The author suggests that each Rasi dasa should be made into sub periods spreading over twelve zodiacal signs according to odd and even signs. For odd signs, the counting is in the reverse orders while for even signs, the counting is in usual ascending order. But there is no clear instruction as to what particular Jaimini dasa is referred to Apparently, this sloka is a lone occupant of this part of the text.

लग्नाधिपेन सन्दृष्टे राशै सौख्यफलं विदुः।
भाग्यकर्मेशराज्येशैराकान्ते दृष्टिराशिषु। । ३४५। ।
वारूणांशे चक्रयोगे शुभं भवति नित्यशः।

345-345 1/2 . The native will get auspicious effects relating to the Rasi aspected by the lords of ascendant, and 9th and 10th. (That is, these bhavas will turn auspicious). So also the Rasis aspected by 9th/10th lords.

Notes: Here are given some general rules. The house aspected by the lord of the ascendant will prove favourable. This rule is generally found in many standard texts. But in this text we find some additional instructions about 9th and 10th lords. The house aspected by such a lord, or the house occupied by such a lord, will prove auspicious. One of these lords for example related to the 2nd house as above will give wealth, happy family life and the like. To the 3rd - acquisition of coborn, good terms with them etc. To the 4th - education, conveyances etc. To the 5th - progeny, intelligence etc. To the 6th - freedom from diseases, debts etc. only when the planet in question is well-placed. To the 7th - auspicious marriage, chaste sex life etc. To the 8th - the 9th lord will confer fortunes if strong; misfortunes/ professional adversities if weak. To the 12th - success in foreign countries by 9th lord if strong and professional progress if 10th lord is strong. As far as ascendant is concerned, such relation by lord of 9/10th is a Raja Yoga.

सम्पद्दशान्त्यमारभ्य चतुःकेन्द्रदशाशुभम्। । ३४६। ।
मिथुनान्ते श्रियोअवाप्तिः कुळीरे बहुभाग्यकृत्।
सहोदरीविवाहं च सिंहांशे ललने गुरौ। । ३४७। ।
राजयोगं च सुमहत् पितृमूलाच्छुभावहम्।

346-347 1/2. The 2nd dasa and the Rasi dasas of the four angles will be auspicious for the native of Varuna Nadiamsa. When Jupiter in transit arrives at the end of Gemini, the subject will earn wealth; his fortunes will increase with Jupiter moving in Cancer. When Jupiter obtains the Navamsa of Leo during his transit in Virgo, the

subject's sister will be married off. The native will obtain Rājayoga effects, and auspiciousness will accrue to him through his father.

Notes: The first line of sloka 346 states that one born in Chakra Yoga, with the rising Nadiamsa being Varuna (in Sagittarius) will be ever fortunate. There seems to be some erroneous composition in the line, hence not added in the translation.

Second dasa refers to Vimsottari. Rasi dasa referred to in this sloka cannot be KCD as 4 Kendra Rasi dasas are referred. These refer to Jaimini dasas. But the clues here are too limited to make wide use of.

पापाक्रान्तान्तरे काले पूर्वोक्तक्रूरकालगे। । ३४८। ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि योगभंगं विनिर्दिशेत्।
सिंहे भौमदशाकाले लग्नेशेन निरीक्षिते। । ३४९। ।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं धनुर्लग्नस्य जातके।
द्वितीयेद्वाहमाप्नोति चक्रयोगे तु जायते। । ३५०। ।

348-350. In the malefic dasa cited earlier and during malefic sub periods, he will be subjected to great miseries and his prosperity will be obstructed. During the dasa of Mars, coinciding with transit Jupiter's aspect on Leo, the native of Sagittarius ascendant will attain a high degree of fortunes. He will be married for the second time.

Notes: The second marriage cited here shall apply only to Varuna Nadiamsa native but not to all Sagittarius natives. However, we can take advantage of the condition that Jupiter's aspect on the Leo, during the dasa of Mars will increase fortunes. So to say, if the 9th house if favourably aspected by a favourable planet or by Jupiter during the currency of a Yogakaraka's dasa, the native of any ascendant will reap better fortunes.

For example in case of Libra ascendant, Saturn is a benefic planet. If he aspects the 9th, Gemini, while in transit, during the rulership of Mercury dasa, or Saturn dasa, the native will become more fortunate.

In case of another ascendant, say Aries, Jupiter if in transit aspects Sagittarius during the dasa of Sun/Moon/Mars/Jupiter, the subject will obtain better results.

विपद्दाये तृतीयांशे पूर्वार्धे क्षेमदायगे।
मकरांशे घटे मन्दे द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत्। । ३५१। ।
दशाकालादि निश्चित्य फलानि परिचिन्तयेत्।
गोचरे स्फुटयोगांशे पलं ब्रूयाद्विचक्षणः। । ३५२। ।

351-352 Saturn in Aquarius with Capricorn Navamsa at birth will cause second marriage either in the last one-third part of Vipat Dasa (3rd from birth) or in the first half of Kshema Dasa (4th from birth). Results should be declared after analysing suitably the dasa periods. Also after analysing the transits (of the relevant planets) on the degrees concerned.

सुताधिपदशाकाले पितृव्यस्य महाविपत्।
चन्द्राधिपदशाकाले स्वपितुस्सोदरव्यथा। । ३५३। ।

353. The dasa ruled by 5th lord will greatly endanger the native's paternal uncle. Distress to paternal uncle will come to pass in the dasa of the Moon's dispositor.

Notes: The hints given hereof will specifically apply to Sagittarius ascendant. The dasa of Mars will endanger paternal uncle. One's paternal uncles are denoted by 11th house as well as the 7th.

Distress to paternal uncles during the dasa of the planet in whose house the Moon at birth is placed is a significant clue. For Sagittarius ascendant, the Moon's dispositor has something specially to do, with paternal uncle.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
तत्तन्मारकदोषेण तत्तन्निर्याणमादिशेत्। । ३५४। ।

354. Take a particular bhava. See in which Navamsa, the 8th lord for that bhava is placed. When Saturn in transit comes to Navamsa Rasi in question, the relative indicated by the bhava will be endangered.

Notes: Given in this sloka are gneral hints, not for one particular ascendant.

For example the 9th rules father. The lord of the 8th counted from the 9th house is the 4th lord. See in which Navamsa the 4th lord is placed. Take it as a Rasi. When Saturn comes to that Rasi in a future transit, he will prove ominous to the father

of the native. Following are the relatives identified by the various bhavas along with the 8th house thereof (Col.1 and 3 counted from ascendant).

Bhava	Relative	8th from Bhava
1st	Self, paternal great grand-father	8th house
2nd	Father's maternal uncle	9th house
3rd	Younger coborn, step-mothe	10th house
4th	Mother, step-father-in-law, paternal great grand-mother	11th house
5th	Sons/daughters, paternal grand-father, elder brother-in-law, elder coborn's spouse	12th house
6th	Maternal uncles/relatives, step grand-father	1st house
7th	Spouse, maternal grand-mother, elder paternal uncle	2nd house
8th	Elder coborn's mother-in-law	3rd house
9th	Father, maternal kinsmen younger coborn's spouse	4th house
10th	Mother-in-law, maternal great grand-mother	5th house
11th	Elder coborn, Father's younger brother	6th house
12th	Maternal kinsmen of spouse, paternal grand-mother, maternal grand-father.	7th house

With the help of above table, we can find easily the Navamsa dispositor of the lord of the house noted in column 3. Then we can link it to Saturn's transit. An inquisitive reader can take a great advantage of these clues. Also, see slokas 526-527 infra.

Further to an intelligent student, the above table will clarify, why the 9th house is treated as house of father instead of 10th which is 7th from 4th.

पंचात्रिंशात् परं भाग्यं वारूणांशे प्रजायते।
गजान्तैश्वर्यमाप्नोति प्राधान्यं नात्र संशयः।।३५५।।
राज्याधिपतिसन्मानं बुधे जयति शात्रवान्।
अतीव बहुमानादिकीर्तिमांश्च न. संशयः।।३५६।।

355-356. The native of Varuna Nadiamsa will prosper after 35 years of age. He will obtain importance apart from elephants, wealth etc. He will be honoured by the king and will be victorious over a multitude of enemies. He will earn a great deal of honour and fame.

कामेशांशगते सूर्ये कुम्भकाळार्कयोगगे।
परस्त्रीगमनं किंचिद्वातमेहशरीरवान्।।३५७।।
कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धिः परस्त्रीभोगवर्जितः।
दुर्मार्गनिरतो नित्यं किंचिद्रोगशरीरवान्।।३५८।।
सर्वदा दाररोगश्च मध्ये मध्ये क्वचित् सुखम्।
शुक्रांशे योगविस्तारं दारसौख्यं फलं स्मृतम्।।३५९।।

357-359. Should Rahu and the Sun be in Aquarius, while the Sun begets a Navamsa ruled by 7th lord (i.e. ruled by Mercury), the subject will have union with other women, that is, he will be adulterous. Further he will suffer from windy and urinary disorders. After some interval he will emerge pure-hearted and will give up the habit of adultery. He will ever take to bad path and be somewhat troubled by diseases. His wife will be perennially ill, but will intermittently recover. If the Sun is in a Navamsa of Venus (while being in Aquarius Rasi in association with Rahu), the native will enjoy abundant prosperity. He will be happy through spouse (i.e. she will be devoid of health problems).

Notes: In the above yoga, Sun in Mercury's Navamsa will be a source of health problems while in Venusian Navamsa he will give her good health.

चक्रयोगे वारूणांशे कुमारांशे दिवाकरे।
मंगळांशकगे भौमे पंचषष्ठिसुजीवितः।।३६०।।
तदर्धे देहजाडयं स्यात् षट्त्रिंशाब्दे महाविपत्।
विंशाब्दे ज्वरपीडा च सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम्।।३६१।।

360-361. For birth in Varuna Nadiamsa, with Chakra Yoga, if the Sun is in Kumara Nadiamsa while Mars is Mangala Nadiamsa, the subject's life-span will be 65. In the middle of his life (around 33rd year) he will incur illness. A grave danger will emerge in his 63rd year. In the 20th year of age he will be inflicted by (dangerous) fever and loss of progeny.

मेषचक्रदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिदायके।
वारूणांशे मेषशनौ धनुर्मासे मृतिं वदेत्।।३६२।।
अथवा मिथुने मासे कन्यामासे अथवा यदि।
शुक्लपक्षे सोमवारे निर्याणमिति चादिशेत्।।३६३।।

362-363. He will die in the dasa of Aries Rasi (or) in ascendant lord's dasa when Saturn is in Aries and the Sun in Sagittarius, or in Gemini or in Virgo, in bright half, on a Monday.

ग्रन्थान्तरे कुमारांशे मंगळांशस्य जातके।
गुरूवारे मृतिश्चेति शुक्लपक्षे न संशयः।।३६४।।
सूर्यैकराशिषष्ठ्यशे कुमारांशस्य नाडिगे।
वारूणांशेशलग्नेशपापपुण्यं समं भवेत्।।३६५।।
पुण्यलोकं तथा विन्द्यात् केचित्पक्षे सुलोकवान्।
व्ययेशे देवषष्ठ्यशे मंगळांशस्य नाडिगे।।३६६।।
स्वजात्यनुगुण लोके अन्ते ज्ञानप्रदो भवेत्।।इति।
त्रिग्रहांशफलं चेति प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।३६७।।

364-367. In other texts, death on a Thursday in bright half is denoted for (the Sun in) Kumara Nadiamsa and (Mars in) Mangala Nadiamsa. The Sun in Kumara Nadiamsa, in an identical Rasi and Shashtiamsa will cause sins and merits (Paapa Punyam) in equal measure. The native will after death attain Punya Loka, and according to some he will attain a good world (surviving destruction). If the 12th lord is in Deva Shashtiamsa, the native will attain the world according to his caste and in the end of his life he will beget wisdom. These are the effects as foretold in Deva Keralam.

Notes: Deva Shashtiamsa occurs twice in each Rasi. It is from 1 deg. to 1 deg. 30' and from 12 deg. to 12 deg. 30' of an odd sign, and from 17 deg. 30' to 18 deg. as well as 28 deg. 30' to 29 deg. of an even sign.

।।कटकलग्नम् - (उरगांशः) (चन्द्रनाडी)।।

Cancer Ascendant - (Uraga Nadiamsa) (Chandra Nadi)

उरगाशे निशानाथे चन्द्रे गुरूसमन्विते।
विप्रकाले प्रजातस्य विप्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत्।।३६८।।
बालारिष्टं प्रकुर्वीत चन्द्रे कुम्भे युतेक्षिते।
उरगांशे निशानाथे शूद्रकाले तु जायते।।३६९।।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं बालारिष्ठं न विद्यते।

368-369 1/2. Uraga Nadiamsa: The Moon in Uraga Nadiamsa begetting the company of Jupiter will cause the birth of a Brahmin. The Moon in Aquarius or aspecting Aquarius (i.e. placed in Leo) will cause Balarishta (infantile mortality), to a Brahmin. If birth be in Soodra Kala of Uraga Nadiamsa, the native will be happy and be free from Balarishta effects.

Notes: Uraga Nadiamsa is found in none of the sources in my possession. Uraga means snake. In one place we find Naga Nadiamsa, which is 148th of a movable sign, 3rd of a movable sign and 73rd of a common sign. This in Cancer extends from 29 deg. 24' to 29 deg. 36'. The decision is left to the discerning reader.

उरगांशे कीटलग्ने कीटांशे च प्रजायते।।३७०।।
सद्यो मरणमाप्नोति कीटे च भाग्ययोगवान्।
उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।।३७१।।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तृतीये गर्भजातकः।
अथवा च द्वितीयः स्यात् पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशनम्।।३७२।।

370-372. One born in Uraga Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant will die instantly (i.e. early in childhood). (If he survives) he will enjoy prosperity. Birth in the first half of this Nadiamsa with the Moon therein will give the following effects: He will be a Soodra (4th caste), be happy for ever, be either the 2nd or the 3rd issue of his parents. Issues born after him will not survive (that is he will be the last among surviving children) in the family.

Notes: In sloka 370 "Keetamse Cha" meaning "and in Scorpio Navamsa" is contradictory to Uraga Nadiamsa. The latter fixes a specific position for the ascendant in contrast with Scorpio Navamsa. Similarly in sloka 371, "Keete Cha" meaning "and in Scorpio ascendant" is redundant. Hence these are excluded in the rendering.

अपरांशकगे चन्द्रे कर्मे गुरुनिरीक्षिते।
पूर्वभागे राहुयोगं नाळवेष्ठनमादिशेत्। । ३७३। ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य वेष्ठन च न विद्यते।
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति गुरुदृष्टिवशात् सुखम्। । ३७४। ।

373-374. Umbilical cord: If the 10th house is aspected by Jupiter while the Moon is with Rahu in the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa in Scorpio, the child born will be entangled with umbilical cord. If the birth is in the 2nd half, there will be no such entanglement. Jupiter aspecting the birth in former half of this Nadiamsa will at times give happiness (at the time of delivery, free from such complications).

कुलारिष्ठभयं नास्ति उत्तरांशे क्वचित् क्वचित्।
उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्ते जीवनं म्लेच्छपटट्णे। । ३७५। ।
पूर्वभागे पुण्यदेशे अग्रहारे प्रसूतिमान्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे पुण्यदेशे महादेवपुरालये । । ३७६। ।
जीवनं च इति प्राहुरेकाकी भ्रातृनाशवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः। । ३७७। ।
बाल्ये पितृविनाशःस्याज्ज्येष्ठपुत्रत्रयं सुखम्।
पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्रात्री एका सौख्यवती सुखी। । ३७८। ।
पुत्रिणी पतिभक्ता च व्यापारे बहुभाग्यवान्।

375-378 1/2. Other effects: Birth in second half of Uraga Nadiamsa will eliminate fear of extinction of the family. In addition, the subject is born in a city ruled by Mlechchas, in a region of river. If the birth is in first half of this Nadiamsa, it will be in a pilgrim center in a colony of Brahmins. Other authorities state that the birth will be in a place specially devoted to Lord Siva. The native mentioned above will be a lonely child of the family whose after-borns will remain destroyed. One born in the second half of this Nadiamsa will be blessed with brothers and sisters. He will lose his father in childhood. Three of his elder sons will be happy. One born in first half of this Nadiamsa will have one elder sister who will be happy. He will have various business activities. His daughter will be devoted to her husband.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य वसुवर्षे पितुर्विपत्। । ३७९। ।
जीविते दशमे वर्षे पित्ररिष्टं भवेद्ध्रुवम्।

379 -3791/2. Death of Father: The native of second half of Uraga Nadiamsa will lose his father in his 8th year. If not unfailingly in the 10th year.

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवशात् सौख्यमुद्वाहादिशुभावहम्। । ३८०। ।
षोडशाब्दे सुखं चेति उरगांशे फलं स्मृतम्।

380-380 1/2. Elder brother: The said native will be happy on account of his elder brother and his marriage etc. will be celebrated under the auspices of elder brother. His 16th year will cause happiness.

पूर्वभागे पिता जीवी जननी रोगपीडिता। । ३८१। ।
त्रिपद्दाये मृतिं चेति तुलान्ते वृश्चिके शनौ।

381-381 1/2. First Half of Uraga Nadiamsa: Birth in this half will ensure a (long) living father. The native's mother will be (often) troubled by diseases. His 3rd dasa will cause her death, with Saturn moving in the end of Libra, or in Scorpio.

Notes: In Cancer, the first half of this Nadiamsa extends from 29 deg. 24' to 29 deg. 30' of arc. The second half extends from 29 deg. 30' to 29 deg. to 36'. Birth in first half will give a long-living father while the 2nd half will cause danger to the father during the native's 8th/10th year of age. Also see sloka 396 infra.

The first-half native will not however be happy about father, nor will he inherit paternal property (vide slokas 388-390 infra).

उरगांशे निशानाथे दशमे राहुसंयुते। । ३८२। ।
पूर्वभागे नीलवर्णस्सुशरीरस्सुबुद्धिमान्।
विशालनयनो वाग्मी श्यामवर्णकळत्रवान्। । ३८३। ।
अल्पपुत्रार्थसंयुक्त उरगांशे प्रसिद्धिमान्।

382-383 1/2. Moon-Rahu: With the Moon in Uraga Nadiamsa, as Rahu is in the 10th house, one born in the first half of this Nadiamsa will have dark complexion and a pleasing physique (appearance). His happiness will increase (day by

day). He will have broad eyes. His wife will (also) be dark-bodied. He will have limited progeny and limited wealth, and be endowed with fame.

सिंहांशे दशमे राहौ कर्मेशेन समन्विते। । ३८४। ।
धनाधिपतिना दृष्टे बाल्ये क्लेशदरिद्रते।

384-384 1/2. Rahu in 10th: Should Rahu be with the 10th lord, be in aspect to 2nd lord and be in Leo Navamasa, the native's childhood will be marked with difficulties and poverty.

चन्द्रांशाधिपतौ जीवे स्वेक्षिते स्वनवांशके। । ३८५। ।
वियोगे पापकर्मेशे तामसप्रकृतिर्धनी।
उरगांशे निशानाथे पापयोगे शुभेक्षिते । । ३८६। ।
अन्तःक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा हितशत्रुत्वमाप्नुयात्।

385-3861/2. Jupiter: Should Jupiter be the Navamsa dispositor of the Moon and be in own Rasi and Navamsa, as the 10th lord is devoid of malefic association, the subject will be rich but indolent. Should the Moon be in Uraga Nadiamsa with a malefic, but be aspected by a benefic, the native will be inwardly angry in disposition, but be pleased and be a well-wisher (even) of his enemies.

उरगांशे निशानाथे गुरूसंयुतवीक्षिते। । ३८७। ।
पूर्वभागे शान्तबुद्धिर्वीर्यवान् धनवान् सुखी।

387-3871/2 . The Moon related to Jupiter: The Moon in Uraga Nadiamsa in aspect to or association with Jupiter will cause following effects provided birth is in first half of the said Nadiamsa. The subject will be calm in disposition, be valorous, wealthy and happy.

उत्तरांशे चौर्यकृत्यं परस्त्रीभोगलोलुपः। । ३८८। ।
तदभावे दुष्ठभार्याहेतुमूलकलापवान्।
पूर्वभागे सत्कुटुम्बी पितृभाग्यविहीनवान्। । ३८९। ।
स्वभुजार्जितसम्पन्नः पितृमातृप्रियः सुखी।
भुजंगनक्षत्रभवो भुजंगः
धनान्वितः साहसिकः कृतज्ञः।
खरांशगः पापमतिः निकृष्ठः
स्यात् सर्वभक्षश्च सदाप्यरोगः। । ३९०। ।

388-390. Family, wealth etc.: One born in the second half of this Nadiamsa will indulge in thieving. He will be addicted to others' women. Otherwise he will get a wicked spouse promoting quarrels. The native of the former half will have a good family but be bereft of happiness through father. He will have self- earned wealth and be fond of parents. Rahu placed in Arudra Nakshatra will give wealth, valour and gratefulness. If Rahu is in Navamsa (or divisions) of a malefic, the native will be base and be a sinner. He will eat anything and be ever troubled by diseases.

चतुर्थचरणे मध्ये उरगांशे सुहृत्प्रियः।
पूर्वभागे वैश्यवृत्तिर्न्यायार्जितधनाढ्यवान्। । ३९१। ।
अन्यायार्जितवित्तः स्यादुत्तरांशफलं स्मृतम्।
म्लेच्छसेवापरो नित्यं बहुव्यापारजीवनम्। । ३९२। ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृत्रयं कश्चिदुत्तरांशे द्विभार्यवान्।
पूर्वभागैकभगिनी बहुकालं सुमंगली। । ३९३। ।

391-393. Rahu: The native of Uraga Nadiamsa with Rahu in the 4th quarter of Arudra (i.e. in Pisces Navamsa) will be fond of friends. One born in the first half of this Nadiamsa will be a Vaisya (trader) and will have wealth gathered by just means. if the birth be in the second half, the subject's wealth will be by unjust·means. He will be in the service of Mlechchas and will have abundant business activities. He will have three elder brothers. Sometimes birth in second half of this Nadiamsa will give two marriages. One born in the first half of the said Nadiamsa will have one sister who will be auspicious (having a living husband etc.) for a long lease of time.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पितामहश्चिरायुषः।
पितामहमृतिश्चेति वसुवर्षात् परं भवेत्। । ३९४। ।

394. Grand-father: The Grand-father of the native of first half of the Uraga Nadiamsa will be long-lived. If at all early death is denoted, it will be only after the native's 8th year.

उत्तरांशे राहुदोषं बहुत्वमिति कथ्यते।
गुरूदृष्ठिफलं वेति पूर्वभागस्य जातके। । ३९५। ।

395. For a native of Uraga Nadiamsa, second half, Rahu will cause a great deal of blemish. These are the effects for Jupiter's aspect concerning birth in first half of this Nadiamsa.

Notes: Rahu's adverse placement, in undesirable houses etc. and his association with

malefic planets for Scorpio Lagna, will cause more troubles to the native. This is a general hint that will be useful in estimating the tendencies of Rahu.

The second line of the sloka is not in the proper place.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य जननी दीर्घमायुषम्।
पूर्वभागे पिता चेति दीर्घमायुर्नसंशयः।।३९६।।

396. Parents: Birth in the second half of Uraga Nadiamsa gives a long lease of life to the native's mother, and the first half to father.

उत्तरांशे षोडशाब्दे पितामहविनाशनम्।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पितामहिविनाशनम्।।३९७।।

397. Paternal grand-father: For one born in the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa, grandfather will incur fatality in the native's sixteenth year. In case of the first half, the paternal grand- mother will die early.

The 16th year of the native of first half of this Nadiamsa will prove dangerous for his paternal grand-father. If birth is in the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa, it will be paternal grand-mother that will be endangered during the native's 16th year of age.

उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे शुभेक्षित।
मित्रांशके प्रजातस्य मातृवंशक्षयं गतम्।।३९८।।
उत्तरांशे मातृ वर्गप्रजावृद्धिर्महत् सुखम्।
मातुलत्रयनित्याहुरेकः कश्चित् सुभाग्यवान्।।३९९।।

398-399. Maternal relatives: The Moon placed in Uraga Nadiamsa's first half with benefic's aspect will cause destruction of maternal relatives for one born in Leo Navamsa (Mitramsa is the navamsa owned by the Sun) in Scorpio ascendant. If she be in second half of the said Nadiamsa, there will be manifold growth of members of maternal relatives' families. They will in addition be happy. The native will have three maternal uncles while one of them will be somewhat fortunate.

Notes: Mitra means the Sun. It also means a friend. But seeing the reference to Scorpio ascendant, the Navamsa of the Sun is a befitting rendering instead of friendly Navamsa. Here the reference is not to Mars, but to Scorpio.

The Moon in first half of Uraga Nadiamsa, while birth is in Leo Navamsa, Scorpio ascendant (3 deg. 20' to 6 deg. 40') will cause maternal kinsmen's destruction. Just by change of the Moon into the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa, the other condition being present, the maternal family will see growth.

सम्पद्दाये पूर्वभागे मातृवंशेत्वरिष्ठकृत्।
संचितार्थविनाशेन स्वपिता ऋणशोकवान्।।४००।।

400. Evils: In the 2nd dasa, the native of former half of Uraga Nadiamsa will see evils for maternal relatives. His father will incur debts because of loss of wealth saved. As a result he will be grief-ridden.

उत्तरांशे भर्तृयोगं प्राबल्यं चोतरोत्तरम्।
तन्मूलादिष्टसिद्धिं च विवाहादिश्रियोवहाम्।।४०१।।

401. For one born in the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa, prosperity will be on progressive increase. Thereby the native will achieve his desired objects. He will get married and acquire wealth. (Bhartru denotes husband which expression has no relevance here.)

उत्तरांशे पूर्वभागे राहुयोगे शुभेक्षिते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य नगान्तरपुरे वसन्।।४०२।।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पूर्वभागस्य जातके।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले वायव्ये पाणिसंग्रहम्।।४०३।।

402-403. One born in first half of Uraga Nadiamsa with Rahu's conjuction therein, and with benefic aspects .... (results not mentioned). One born in first half will live in a town surrounded by (adjacent to) hills. The native of first half will get married in the bhukti of 11th lord and in dasa of Lagna lord. His marriage will take place with a girl hailing from the north-west.

उत्तरांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागस्य जातके।
मायाब्दे मधुमासे वा गुरूशुक्रज्ञवासरे।
ग्रीष्मर्तौ वा विवाहं च लग्नाधिपतिवासरे।।४०४।।

404. Marriage: For one born in Uraga Nadiamsa's first half with the Moon therein, mar-

riage will take place in the 15th year in Chaitra month on Wednesday/Thursday/Friday, or in Greeshma Ritu (summer) on the day ruled by the ascendant lord.

Notes: In some slokas in this part of the text, 'Uttaramse' appears in place of Uragamse. The translation is accordingly corrected while the original text is left unaltered. In some cases the word 'Uttaramse' rightly appears hereof.

दाराधिपतिवारे वा दारेशांशत्रिकोणभे।
दारजन्मशुभं चेति पूर्वभागफलं स्मृतम्।।४०५।।

405. Marriage can also take place (vide sloka 404) on the day ruled by the 7th lord, or of trinal lords from 7th lord's Navamsa. The wife would have an auspicious birth. (To wit, she will hail from a good family). These are for first half.

Notes: The clue given for day of marriage are theoretical and may not give practical guidance.

उत्तरांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे शुभेक्षिते।
दारवंशाभिवृद्धिश्च श्वशुरस्य चिरायुषम्।।४०६।।

406. The native of Uraga Nadiamsa, first half, with Moon therein in aspect to a benefic will have flourishing in-laws' family. His father-in-law will be long-lived.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पित्ररिष्टं स्वकन्यका।
उद्वाहमिति च प्राहुर्मायाब्दे नात्र संशयः।।४०७।।

407. The native of second half of Uraga Nadiamsa will incur (early) danger to father. His marriage will take place in the 15th year.

Notes: That the father of the native of 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa will die early was referred to in previous slokas also. But the expression 'Swakanyaka' means nothing for us here. Hence omitted in translation.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य त्रयोदश च वत्सरे।
सम्पन्नगेह उद्वाहं श्वश्रूश्वशुरवान् धनी।।४०८।।

408. If birth be in the former half of Uraga Nadiamsa, marriage will take place in the 13th year in a wealthy family. He will have parents-in-law (alive at the time of marriage) and will be wealthy.

उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागस्य जातके।
षोडशाब्दात्परं माता परलोकं प्रयास्यति।।४०९।।
पक्षान्तरे पूर्वभागे पाशाब्दे मातृनाशनम्।
द्वाविंशाब्दे सुतप्राप्तिर्विंशाब्दे वा भविष्यति।।४१०।।

409-410. Mother's death: The Moon in Uraga Nadiamsa will cause mother's death in the 15th year in case of birth in former half. Within a fortnight, in the 15th year, mother's death will occur. In his 20th year or 22nd year, birth of a child will occur.

Notes: Mother's death twice appears above. Apparently, the 2nd death within a fortnight should be of some other relative than the mother.

चन्द्रात् सप्तमगे भौमे तदीशे गुरूवीक्षिते।
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे सदारोगकळत्रवान्।।४११।।

411. Spouse: One's spouse will be ever sick if Mars is in the 7th from the Moon while the dispositor of Mars is aspected by Jupiter.

केतुयोगे बुधाधांशे दारशत्रुर्भविष्यति।
स्वपुरादृष्टिरोगेण किंचिद्रोगकळत्रवान्।।४१२।।

412. Mercury's dispositor joining Ketu denotes enmity with one's wife. She will be somewhat sickly, due to eye disorders.

उत्तरांशे धूर्तभार्या अरोगदृढशालिनी।
कुलटा चेयमायुष्यं मृति चेति पातव्रता।।४१३।।
उत्तरांशे द्विभार्यः स्यात् पूर्वभागे सुदारवान्।
सत्कुलस्त्रीषु सन्तानं दशसंख्यमिति स्मृतम्।।४१४।

413-414. One's spouse will be wicked and unchaste in case of birth in second half in Uraga Nadiamsa. She will be healthy, and firm in disposition. This native will have two wives. One born in former half will have a virtuous wife who will be from a good family. He will have ten children.

उरगांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रे गुरूनिरीक्षिते।
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत्।।४१५।।
उद्वाहसमये मध्ये उत्तरांशे सुवृष्टिदः।
पूर्वभागे राजपीडा बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः।।४१६।।

415-416. Children: However if the Moon is aspected by Jupiter, the native of first half of this Nadiamsa will have two sons and one daughter

who will be longlived. There will be heavy rains at the time of marriage of the native of second half of Uraga Nadiamsa, and troubles to relatives on account of kings will occur if birth be in former half.

षष्ठे जीवे सुरांशस्य दशमे चन्द्रसंस्थिते।
नक्षत्रगण्डदोषस्तु नास्तीति मनुरब्रवीत्। ।४१७। ।

417. Jupiter in the 6th while the Moon is in the 10th with Leo navamsa (or in Sura Nadiamsa) will ward off blemishes of (inauspicious) asterisms.

Notes: The blemishes of inauspicious asterisms refer to Doshas for birth in Moola and such other Nakshatras.

उरगांशे पितायुष्यं श्वशुरस्तु विशेषतः।
जनन्याः पूर्वभागे च विपद्दाये मृतिं वदेत्। ।४१८। ।

418. The native's father and father-in-law will be longlived if birth is in Uraga Nadiamsa. If it is in former half, mother's death will take place in the 2nd dasa.

उरगांशे पूर्वभागे एकत्रिंशे पिताविपत्।
एकविंश अथवा चेति षटत्रिंशांशे न संशयः। ।४१९। ।

419. Danger to father: There will be fatal effects concerning father of the native of first half of Uraga Nadiamsa in the following years: 31, 21 or 36.

सूर्यांशके युगे तत्र शुभेशांशत्रिकोणके।
स्फुटयोगम् गते मन्दे पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत्। ।४२०। ।

420. Saturn's transit: Saturn transiting the Rasi obtained by adding the longitudes of the Sun and the 9th lord's dispositor, or a trine thereof shall be fatal to the native's father.

विंशाब्दे स्वपितृव्यस्य मात्ररिष्ठात् परं मृतिः।
स्वपित्ररिष्ठतः पश्चाच्छवशुरारिष्टमादिशेत्। ।४२१। ।

421. After the death of mother, a paternal relative will pass away in the 20th year. The native's father-in-law will die after the father's exit.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले कर्मेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे श्वशुरारिष्टमादिशेत्। ।४२२। ।

422. Father-in-law: His death will occur in the native's dasa ruled by the 10th lord. Saturn's transit in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 10th lord, or a trine thereof will prove fatal to father-in-law.

रन्ध्राधिपादशासन्धौलाभाधिपतिदायके।
मेषे शनीक्षिते काले पूर्वभागे पितुर्विपत्। ।४२३। ।

423. Father: If birth be in former half of Uraga Nadiamsa, Saturn's aspect on Aries, in transit, will prove fatal to father, in the end of the 8th lord's or 11th lord's dasa.

विपत्तारदशाकाले अपरार्धे शुभावहम्।
स्वबुद्धिप्रबलंचेति स्वप्राबल्यं विनिर्दिशेत्। ।४२४। ।

424. 3rd dasa: The 2nd half of third dasa will prove auspicious when the native will progress well on account of his wisdom.

उरगांशे पूर्वभागे वार्धके क्लेशमश्नुते।
मिथुनेशदशाकाले अपमृत्युभयं भवेत्। ।४२५। ।

425. Old age: Birth in former half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause grief in old age. Mercury dasa will cause fear of untimely death.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य धनाधिपतिदायके।
षटपंचांशे मृतिं चेति पतत्येवमथोगतिः। ।४२६। ।

426. Second lord's dasa (or) 56th year will cause death of the native of second half of Uraga Nadiamsa.

कूर्मयोगफलाध्याये लग्नाधिपतिनाडिषु।
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्। ।४२७। ।

427. In the chapter entitled 'Koorma Yoga Phala', 'Lagnadhipathi Nadi' (?) describes in detail effects of birth in former half of Uraga Nadiamsa.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
अपरार्धे शुभाधिक्यं स्यालकःप्रबलं सुखम्। ।४२८। ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले शनिभुक्तौ महाविपत्।
गुरुभुक्तौ मनस्तापं शुभाशुभफलं समम्। ।४२९। ।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले वातरोगभयं क्वचित्।
धनधान्याभिवृद्धिः स्यत् स्यालकःप्रबलं सुखम्। ।४३०। ।
शुक्रशन्यन्तरे काले पष्ठाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि प्रत्यग्दाये फलं स्मृतम्। ।४३१। ।

428-431. First half of Uraga Nadiamsa: For this native, the second half of the dasa ruled by Lagna lord will give highly auspicious effects and his brother-in-law will obtain great happiness. The subject will incur a great danger in Saturn's sub period in the dasa of 11th lord. In Jupiter's bhukti, mental agony will come to pass while good and bad results will otherwise be in equal proportion. In the dasa of the tenth lord the native will be troubled by windy disorders, but his wealth increase apart from happiness to brother-in-law. In the 5th dasa, the sub periods of Venus, Saturn and that of 6th lord will cause abundant difficulties.

सुतेशांशत्रिकोणेषु व्ययेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे देशे राज्ञां कलापकृत्। ।४३२। ।
अनावृष्ठिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षभयमादिशेत्।

432-432 1/2. Irrelevant: Troubles to the king are denoted if Saturn in transit reaches the Rasi, or a trine thereof, counted from the Navamsa Rasi of the 5th/12th lord. The country will reel under famine and absence of rains.

उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे प्रजायते। ।४३३। ।
नीचे नीचांशगे सूर्ये दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति।
एकसप्ततिवर्षाणि योगायुर्दायनिर्णयम्। ।४३४। ।
अंशायुश्चैकषष्ठिश्च दक्षिणायनगे मृतिः।
कुळीरे वृश्चिके मासे कन्यामासेअथवा यदि। ।४३५। ।
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे शुक्रवारे मृतिं वदेत्।
देहान्तरे पूर्वभागे पापपुण्यफलं समम्। ।४३६। ।
पश्चादिन्द्राश्विनी नक्षत्रे शूद्रजन्मप्रतापवान्।
उत्तरांशे महापापे परलोको न विद्यते। ।४३७। ।
पूर्वभागे मिश्रफलं उत्तरांशे सुखासुखम्।

433-437 1/2. Exit: One born with the Moon in Uraga Nadiamsa, in first half will have a long life if the Sun is in debilitation Rasi and such Navamsa. His life span will be 71 years. At 61 (contrary to 71 just mentioned) he will die in Dakshinayana (Sun's southerly course) when the Sun will be moving in Cancer/Virgo/Scorpio. His death will be on a Friday. In his next birth, his natal constellation will be Aswini. One born in second half of this Nadiamsa will be a great sinner and will not attain heavens. The general effects for birth in former half will be mixed, and for second half both happiness and unhappiness will result.

। । मीनगुरूदुर्धरांशः । ।
(मालिकायोगः)

Jupiter in Pisces - Durdhara Nadiamsa (Malika Yoga)

दुर्धरांशकगे जीवे शनिसंयुतवीक्षिते। ।४३८। ।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम्।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् वाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः। ।४३९। ।
कळत्रत्रयवान् रागी कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान्।
विद्याबुद्धिप्रदो नित्यं मधुराम्लरसप्रियः। ।४४०। ।
कामी मातृप्रियस्त्यागी युवतीजनवल्लभः।
पित्रार्जितार्थसंपन्नः कनिष्ठभ्रातृवत्सलः। ।४४१। ।
पितृव्यनाशवान् बाल्ये वसूरीज्वरगण्डवान्।
व्रणांकितशरीरश्च दन्तवायुप्रपीडितः। ।४४२। ।
राजसप्रकृतिः कामी किंचित्तामसकृत्यवान्।
अभक्ष्याभक्षणं नित्यं किंचित्सात्तिवकबुद्धिमान्। ।४४३। ।
द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थश्च सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम्।
दारान्तरे पुत्रवृद्धिःपुत्रिकात्रयमायुषम्। ।४४४। ।
पुत्रयोगं तथा विन्द्यात् सहोदरफलं तथा।

438-444 1/2. Durdhara Nadiamsa: If Jupiter joins Saturn or is aspected by him, one born in an immovable ascendant with Durdhara Nadiamsa will incur destruction of elder brothers. He will be endowed with younger coborns, will be wealthy and will be emaciated in childhood due to grief. He will have three wives, be passionate, given to anger but could be appeased instantly. He will be endowed with learning and intelligence. He will be fond of sweet and sour juices, will be lustful, dear to mother, sacrificing in nature and attached to women. He will be wealthy on account of his fahter's properties and will be affectionate to his younger coborn. During his childhood, loss of a paternal uncle will come to pass. He will further be troubled by smallpox, ulcers, dental and windy disorders. He will be somewhat mixed in disposition with Satwa, Rajas and Tamas. He will eat even uneatable food. He will be skillful in gathering wealth. His first child will be destroyed. He will attain surviving children through second wife. Three of his daughters will be longlived. These are the effects concerning progeny and coborn.

Notes: Durdhara Nadiamsa in an immovable sign (Taurus/Leo/Scorpio/Aquarius) extends from 23 deg. 0' to 23 deg. 12' of arc. (In case of movable signs, from 6 deg. 48' to 7 deg. 0' and in case of common signs from 21 deg. 48' to 22 deg. 0' of arc.)

मोहनांगे विलग्नेशे निधने गुरूवीक्षिते। ।४४५। ।
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति।
षष्ठाधिमालिकायोगे यो नरः सुखरूपवान्। ।४४६। ।
मोहनांशे प्रजातस्स परकार्यार्थवंचकः।
पितृकार्यरतो नित्यं अग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडितः। ।४४७। ।
परोपकारवान् रागी किंचिद्धर्मसुदेहवान्।

445-4471/2. Mohana Nadiamsa: The ascendant lord in Mohana Nadiamsa while Jupiter aspects the 8th house will cause danger in childhood. Malika Yoga formed from the Rasi occupied by 6th lord will give a charming appearance. One born in Mohana Nadiamsa will deceive others and will gather wealth by questionable means. He will be dutiful to his father and will be troubled by digestive disorders. He will help others, be passionate, be somewhat religious. (Dharma Sudehavaan is an improper addition. Apparently the text implies acquisition of a beautiful physique).

Notes: Here the ascendant refered to is an immovable one, with Durdhara Nadiamsa on the horizon. The lord of such ascendant should be in Mohana Nadiamsa.

Mohana Nadiamsa is not enlisted. But we have Trailokya Mohanakari Nadiamsa which extends from 14 deg. 48' to 15 deg. 0' of a movable sign, from 15 deg. 0' to 15 deg. 12' of an immovable sign and from 29 deg. 48' to 30 deg. of a common sign. Mohana is an abbreviation, for metric purposes.

कन्यामन्दे झषे जीवे दुर्धरांशे प्रजायते। ।४४८। ।
अल्पसन्तानमाप्नोति मृतापत्यबहुत्ववान्।
एकपुत्रश्चिरायुष्यं पुंत्रिका च तथा भवेत्। ।४४९। ।

448-449. Durdhara Nadiamsa: Saturn in Virgo while the planet Jupiter is in Pisces will give following effects to a Dhurdhara Nadiamsa native. The subject will have a limited number of children and many of his children will be born dead. However one son and one daughter will be endowed with long lives.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे भौमे तुलांशे केन्द्रराशिगे।
भगिनीद्वयमायुष्यमेकाक्लेशवता भवेत्। ।४५०। ।

450. Mars: If Mars be the ruler of the third house (i.e. ascendant is Aquarius, as immovable sign is mentioned), be in an angle (except Taurus) occupying simultaneously Libra Navamsa, two sisters will be longlived, while one of them will be grief-torn.

दुर्धरांशगते जीवे भगिन्येका चिरायुषी।
काचित् सहोदरभ्रातृधूर्तस्थान् नाशको ध्रुवम्। ।४५१। ।
सन्तानप्रतिबन्धश्च भ्रातृद्वेषकरो भवेत्।

451-4511/2. Jupiter: One sister will be endowed with long lease of life if Jupiter is in Durdhara Nadiamsa. This position will destroy younger coborns. Additionally the native will have obstacles in obtaining progeny and will hate his younger brothers.

मीने जीवे सुधर्मात्मा दुर्धरांशे सुभाग्यवान्। ।४५२। ।
धर्मकार्यरतो नित्यं सदा रोगशरीरवान्।
सहोदरश्च यः कश्चित् कळत्रद्वयरोगवान्। ।४५३। ।
पुत्रवान् बुद्धिमांश्चेति द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः।

452-4531/2. For a native of Durdhara Nadiamsa, Jupiter in Pisces will give religiousness and abundant fortunes. The native will be charitable but be ever troubled by diseases. His brother will have two wives and will be sickly. The native will have children, be intelligent and skilful in gathering wealth.

सुधांशगे निशानाथे स्वक्षेत्रे गुरूवीक्षिते। ।४५४। ।
कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातस्य मातुलायुष्यवर्धनम्।

454-454 1/2. Sudha Nadiamsa: The Moon placed in Sudha Nadiamsa in Cancer in aspect to Jupiter will ensure long-living maternal uncles in case of birth in Aquarius Lagna.

Notes: Discussions for Durdhara Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant continue. Now the position of the Moon in the 6th in Cancer in Sudha Nadiamsa is dealt with. Sudha Nadiamsa in Can-

cer extends from 18 deg. 36' to 18 deg. 48'. (In Immovable sign it is from 11 deg. 12'-11 deg. 24' and in common signs from 3 deg. 36' to 3 deg. 48' of arc.)

For Aquarius Lagna, the Moon is the 6th lord, denoting maternal uncles. The 11th is the 6th from the 6th and the 11th lord is Jupiter. The Moon in the said Nadiamsa falls in Sagittarius Navamsa. Such a yoga assists maternal uncles with long-lives.

चन्द्रे यावत् कलाः सन्ति सूर्ये यावत् कलायुते।।४५५॥
तावत्संख्या पिता माता सोदरस्य मृतिः स्मृता।

455-4551/2 . Relatives: The number of relatives that will face (early) death will correspond to the number of Ashtaka Varga Bindus (after reduction) in the Ashtaka Vargas of the Moon and the Sun. The Moon denotes maternal uncles and the Sun paternal uncles. (This applies to Durdhara Nadiamsa native.)

Notes: This sloka deals with maternal and paternal uncles. Some condition detailing their deaths seems to be missing. What all we gather Moon's Ashtaka Varga deals with maternal relatives and the Sun's Ashtaka Varga paternal uncles. This deals with Durdhara Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant. Also see sloka 458 1/2 infra.

ग्रन्थान्तरे दुर्धरांशे स्वपिता भ्रातृहीनवान्।।४५६।।
कालान्तरे भाग्ययोगं बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः।
पितुर्मातुलगेहेषु बाल्ये पापमति स्मृतम्।।४५७।।
स्वपिता भगिनीभर्तृस्नेहेन सुखजीवनम्।
मातुलाधिपतौ चन्द्रे सुधांशे गुरुवीक्षिते।।४५८।।
मातृवंशाभिवृद्धिः स्यान्मातुलद्वययोगवान्।

456-4581/2 . Other texts state that one born in Durdhara Nadiamsa will not have paternal uncles. His father will attain prosperity after a long interval. The native's childhood will be marked by troubles. There will be difficulties in the native's father's home and that of maternal uncles. His father will be happy because of help from his brother-in-law. With the Moon ruling the 6th if placed in Sudha Nadiamsa in aspect to Jupiter, the native will have two maternal uncles and there will be growth of (prosperity for) maternal relatives.

Notes: These slokas deal with birth in Durdhara Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant without reference to any planet. The last instruction hereof however relates to the Moon's position in Sudha Nadiamsa as a continuing link to sloka 454-4541/2 supra.

दुर्धरांशकगे जीवे असितेन निरीक्षिते।।४५९।।
कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातस्य केचित्पक्षैकमातुलः।
मातृद्वयं फलं चेति कालान्तर इति स्मृतम्।।४६०।।
दुर्धरांशकगे जीवे नारदीयस्य जातके।
मातामहचिरायुष्यं मातुलद्वयमादिशेत्।।४६१।।
मातृष्वसद्वयं चेति पुत्रेणैकेन जीवति।

459-4611/2 . Jupiter in Durdhara Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn for an Aquarius Lagna native according to some will give one maternal uncle. After a long interval, the native will acquire a step- mother. As per Naradeeya Jataka, Jupiter in this Nadiamsa will give a long-living maternal grand-father. The native will have two maternal uncles. His mother will have two fathers-in-law. (That is, the native's paternal grand-mother would have two marriages.) She will have only one long-living son. She will be somewhat sickly and will be grief-ridden on account of death of a brother. She will have progeny after a long interval and will be highly prosperous and happy.

Notes: Jupiter's position could be in any sign, as no sign is mentioned. But he should be in Durdhara Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn, while birth be in Aquarius ascendant, with Durdhara Nadiamsa. As a result, the native will have one maternal uncle apart from acquiring a step-mother after a long interval. That is, the native's father will remarry.

Clues from Naradeeya Jataka given hereof relate to Jupiter's position in Durdhara Nadiamsa without mention of Saturn.

मीने कुंभांशगे जीवे चापे शुक्रे सुभाग्यवान्।।४६२।।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं उत्तरार्धे सुवाहनम्।
स्वपितुर्भागिनीभर्तृयोगकाले सुकीर्तिमान्।।४६३।।
तदारभ्य फलं चेति नरवाहनयोगवान्।

462-4631/2 . Jupiter placed in Pisces, with Aquarius Navamsa, as Venus is in the Rasi Sagittarius will give following effects in Jupiter's dasa.

The said dasa will be greatly prosperous. Second half of the dasa will give conveyances. The native's paternal aunt's husband will enjoy prosperity and fame and will acquire conveyances.

Notes: For Aquarius ascendant, Jupiter is generally described as a malefic. He can however be favourable in given circumstances. One of this is: Venus should be in Sagittarius in Rasi, while Jupiter in Pisces should get Aquarius Navamsa (23 deg. 20' to 26 deg. 40'). Then the dasa of Jupiter will be prosperous & C. Also see slokas 509-5151/2 infra.

मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे मेषारूढे शुभेक्षिते। ।४६४। ।
जन्मदाये महद्भाग्यं द्वितीयाब्दे शुभाधिकम्।
स्वपितुर्भगिनीभर्तृभावेशे भाग्यराशिगे। ।४६५। ।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं द्वितीयाब्दे श्रियो वहम्।
मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे मेषारूढे शुभेक्षिते। ।४६६। ।
जन्मदाये महद्भाग्यं द्वितीयाब्दे शुभाधिकम्।
स्वपिताभागिनीभर्तृभावेशे भाग्यराशिगे। ।४६७। ।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं द्वितीयाब्दे श्रियो वहम्।

464-4671/2 . The lord of the ascendant in Mohana Nadiamsa in Aries in aspect to a benefic will give great prosperity (to the native's family) in the first dasa. Second year will prove highly auspicious. If the 5th lord is in the 9th, his dasa will give abundant prosperity. The 2nd year (of the dasa) will bring wealth. (Sloka 466 to Sloka 4671/2 are a repitition).

Notes: For Mohana Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 445 supra. Saturn should be in such a space in Aries (in debility). Even then he will allow the native's family to prosper after his birth, in the first dasa.

Mercury placed at birth in Libra during his dasa will give great progress to an Aquarius native. In the first sub period ruled by Mercury, the native will commence acquiring wealth.

मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे मेषारूढे शुभेक्षिते। ।४६८। ।
निरीक्षिते च गुरूणा जन्मप्रभृति भाग्यवान्
स्वपिताभगिनीपुत्रः वाहनत्रययोगवान्।
विपद्दाये फलं पूर्णं स्वप्राबल्यं सुवाहनम्। ।४६९। ।

468-469. The ascendant lord (as per sloka 464) if aspected by Jupiter will give following effects: The native will be rich right from birth. His paternal aunt's son will have three vehicles. The native will get auspicious effects in the 3rd dasa and will have conveyances.

कन्याशनौ जन्मदेशे भूपतिक्लेशमादिशेत्।
अमात्यजनशोकादिजन्मदेशे प्रजावधि। ।४७०। ।
अतिचारगते जीवे शनौ वक्रत्वमागते।
हाहाकारं जगत्सर्वं विशेषाद्दक्षिणदिशि। ।४७१। ।

470-471. Saturn in Virgo in transit will cause grief to the ruler of the country. Ministerial members will also incur grief. At the time of Jupiter's accelerated motion and Saturn's retrograde motion, the entire world will be wailing aloud in grief, particularly the southern region.

Notes: These clues do not pertain to any individual horoscope but are applicable to annual horoscopes of countries.

व्ययेशांशत्रिकोणेषु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
पुत्रनाशमिति प्रोक्तं राजाधिजनविग्रहम्। ।४७२। ।
अमात्यप्राणनाशः स्यात् स्वपितृव्योऽपि पीडितः।

472-4721/2. When Saturn in transit comes to the Rasi represented by the Navamsa position of the 12th lord, or its trine, the native will incur grief due to destruction of his children and troubles from royal people. The minister of the country will die. (This clue is irrelevant.) The native's paternal unlces will be subjected to troubles.

मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे विरोधावस्थचेष्ठने। ।४७३। ।
विपद्दाये विरोधादिराजोपद्रवशोकवान्।
क्षेमदाये द्विवारं स्यत् स्थाननाशे मनोव्यथा। ।४७४। ।
पश्चात् सन्तानमाप्नोति राजमातृप्रसादवान्।

473-4741/2 . If the ascendant lord is in Mohana Nadiamsa and be in Virodhavastha, the native will be troubled by kings and will consequently be grieved. For two weeks(?) in the 4th dasa he will be displaced and grieved. Later on he will beget children and will acquire favours from royal mother (king's mother).

Notes: These verses lack coherence in the latter part. The text seems to suggest that the fourth dasa will cause an undesirable change of place initially. "For two weeks" is an insignificant

clue. About begetting progeny the hints are not clear. Perhaps it means 'in the latter half of the 4th dasa'.

चन्द्रांशाधिपतौ जीवे दुर्धरांशे शनीक्षिते ।।४७५।।
मातुलद्वयमायुष्यं मातृष्वसा तथा भवेत्।
मातुलौ द्वौ दत्तपुत्रौ एकमेकस्य नाशनम्।
कालान्तरे मातुलस्य भ्रातृशोकप्रदो भवेत्।।४७६।।
मातृष्वसद्वयं चेति पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विता।
एका क्लेशवती चैका भर्तृनाशेन कर्शिता।।४७७।।
एका सुमंगली चेति बहुपुत्रवती सुखी।

475-477½ . Maternal relatives: Jupiter should be in Durdhara Nadiamsa, be the ruler of the Moon-occcupied Navamsa, and be lastly aspected by Saturn. Then, the native will have two maternal uncles and two maternal aunts. Both the maternal uncles will have adopted sons who will only be destroyed. After a long interval, maternal uncles will be grieved on account of peternal destrucion. The two maternal aunts will be endowed with sons and daughters. One of them will be troubled by grief, will lose her husband and be emaciated. The other one will have a long-living husband and be endowed with many sons and be happy.

पितृव्यभवने एका मेषान्ते मृत्युचेष्ठने।।४७८।।
जातस्य जननात् पूर्वं स्वपिताभ्रातृशोकवान्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन स्वपिता क्लेशवान् भवेत्।।४७९।।

478-479. (The lord of the 11th) in the end of Aries in Mrithavastha denotes that the native's paternal uncle would have passed away prior to his birth. The native's father would also incur grief on account of loss of his elder sons (born prior to the native's birth).

Notes: Pitruvyabhavana denotes the 11th house - paternal relatives. But there is no mention of its lord. This verse relates to Aquarius Lagna, and a reference to Jupiter occurs in sloka 475. The 11th house in addition denotes native's elder brothers.

Mrithavastha in Aries (or in an odd sign) occurs to a planet when it is in the last six degrees.

विपद्दाये कनिष्ठश्च स्वपितृभ्रातृशोकवान्।
दुर्धरांशकगे जीवे असितेन च निरीक्षिते।।४८०।।
स्वपितुर्मातुलं हन्ति सन्ध्यायोग इति स्मृतम्।
क्लेशेन मातुलानी तु यत्किंचिद्गूढचारिण्री।।४८१।।
मातृवंशे कळंकः स्याद्दुर्धरांशे न संशयः।
स्वपितुर्मातुलः पत्नी अथ वा च स्वपुत्रिका।।४८२।।
दुर्धरांशे जारिणी स्यात् स्वमाता पतिभक्तिनी।

480-482½. In the 3rd dasa, grief to father on account of loss of coborn be foretold. Jupiter in Durdhara Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn will cause (early) destruction of father's maternal uncles. This is called Sandhya Yoga. The native's maternal uncle's wife will be somewhat spying in nature (Goodhachaarini). His maternal family will incur some blemish. The native's daughter or his father's uncle's wife will be of questionable character. The mother of the native will be a devout spouse.

भाग्येशांशत्रिकोणेषु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।।४८३।।
स्वपितुर्भगिनीपुत्रो नाशं चेन्मनुरब्रवीत्।
लाभेशांशत्रिकोणे च स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।।४८४।।
मातृवंशजनारिष्टं क्लेशं चेति स्वमातुलः।

483-484 ½ . Saturn's transit: Children of the native's father's sister will be destroyed when Saturn in transit reaches the sign represented by the navamsa occupied by the 9th lord, or its trine. The native's maternal uncle or other maternal relatives will be endangered with Saturn in transit in the Rasi denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord or its trine.

पितृष्वसृसुतांशेशे केन्द्रे लाभत्रिकोणगे।।४८५।।
पितृष्वसृसुतः श्रीमान् भ्रातृभ्रातृसमन्वितः।
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान्।।४८६।।
द्वे भार्ये जनकस्यैका सोदरोत्पत्तिदुःखदा।
पितृष्वसृसुतफलं विवाहो रविवत्सरे।।४८७।।
वसुवर्षात् परं चेति विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम्।

485-487½ . If the 3rd lord's navamsa dispositor is in an angle or in a trine, a son of the native's paternal uncle will be rich, endowed with coborns, step-brothers and be honourable, and be rich by paternal wealth. He will have two wives and will incur grief on account of loss of coborn. His marriage will be in the 12th year/8th year.

पितामहाधिपे सौम्ये भाग्ये रविसमन्विते।।४८८।।
वित्ते जीवे प्रजातश्च प्रपितामहभाग्यवान्।

पितामहक्लेशजैकज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः। ।४८९। ।
भगिन्येका अजीवा च भ्रातृभ्रातृविनाशवान्।

488-489 1/2. Mercury ruling the house of paternal grand-father placed in the 9th house in the company of the Sun, as Jupiter is in the 2nd house, denotes a prosperous paternal grandfather. He will have one brother and will be grieved. His lonely sister will not be longlived.

Notes: For Aquarius, Mercury is the lord of the 5th - 9th from the 9th. Hence he denotes paternal grand-father.

पितामहभ्रातृपुत्रो भ्रातृ-भ्रातृसमन्वितः। ।४९०। ।
व्यवसायपरो नित्यं पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्वितः।
जातस्य जननात् पूर्वं वैधव्यं मृतिमादिशेत्। ।४९१। ।

490-491. The native's paternal uncle will be endowed with coborns and progeny and will be engaged in agriculture. Before the native's birth, death and widowhood would have occurred(?)

लाभेशांशगते शक्रे व्ययेशे मोहनांशके।
मातामहश्चिरायुष्यं मातामही तथैव च। ।४९२। ।
मातामहानुजः कश्चिद्दत्तपुत्रो भविष्यति।
मातुलस्यैकमायुष्यं भगिनीत्रयमायुषम्। ।४९३। ।

492-493. Venus in a navamsa owned by the 11th lord while the 12th lord is in Mohana Nadiamsa gives the following effects: The native's maternal grand-parents will be long-lived. Brother of maternal grand-father may have adopted son. The native's maternal uncle and three sisters will be long-lived.

Notes: 11th lord for Aquarius is Jupiter. Venus should be in Sagittarius/Pisces Navamsa, while Saturn is in Mohana Nadiamsa (see notes under sloka 445 supra). This deals with maternal grand-parents.

सम्पद्दायेदुर्धरांशे स्वमातुलगृहे व्यथा।
मातामहःक्लेशमेति जामात्रारिष्टहेतुना। ।४९४। ।
मातृष्वसा मृतिं विन्द्यादन्तर्वत्नी समादिशेत्।

494-494 1/2. The native of Durdhara Nadiamsa will in his second Dasa see grief in his maternal uncle's family. Troubles will occur to maternal grand-father, because of evils to his son-in- law. A maternal aunt will pass away, during pregnancy.

Notes: This deals with birth in Durdhara Nadiamsa in Aquarius without relevance to any planet.

दुर्धरांशकगे जीवे मीने च शनिवीक्षिते। ।४९५। ।
मातृष्वस्रामयं कांचिद्गर्भध्वंसे मृतिं वदेत्।
मातुलस्याथवा पत्नी अन्तर्वत्नी मरिष्यति। ।४९६। ।
तन्मूलात् क्लेशमित्याहुर्मातामहमनोव्यथा।
विपद्दाये पुत्रनाशः क्लेशवान् स्वपितामहः। ।४९७। ।

495-497. Jupiter in Pisces in Durdhara Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn causes death of mother's sister due to miscarriage. This could also happen to the wife of mother's brother. Because of this, the native's maternal grand-father will be distressed. In the native's 3rd dasa, his progeny will be destroyed. This period will also bring grief to maternal grandfather.

चरांशगे शुभाधीशे हिबुके शिखिजातके।
तद्दशायां पापभुक्तौ मातृवंशेत्वरिष्ठकृत्। ।४९८। ।

498. Ketu dasa: One born with the 9th lord placed in a movable Navamsa, while Ketu is in the 4th house, will in Ketu Dasa, in a malefic's sub-period, find destruction among maternal relatives.

मातामहारिष्ठकाले विपद्दाये भविष्यति।
मन्देशांशत्रिकोणेषु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। ।४९९। ।
मन्देशदृष्टिराशौ तु मातामहविनाशनम्।

499-499 1/2. The third dasa will prove inauspicious for maternal grand-father. The grandfather in qusetion will be destroyed when Saturn in transit arrives the Rasi denoted by his natal Navamsa dispositor, or a trine thereof, or a sign that is at birth in aspect to Saturn himself.

लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणेषु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। ।५००। ।
मातामहस्यारिष्टं स्यान्मातुलस्य मनोव्यथा।

500-500 1/2. The said destruction can also happen with Saturn's transit in a Rasi denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the natal ascendant lord at birth, or a trine thereof, causing distress to the native's maternal uncle.

मातृष्वसा भर्तृभावे पापाक्रान्तस्य जातके। । ५०१। ।
मातृष्वसैकसन्तानं मृतपुत्रा सुमंगली।
विपद्दाये दुर्धरांशे सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यगे। । ५०२। ।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।

501-502 1/2. . The 12th house in occupation by a malefic will cause the undermentioned effects: The native's mother's sister will have at last one son only, she will beget dead children, and will have a long-living husband. These can happen in the end of 2nd dasa or in the initial phase of 3rd dasa.

पितृष्वसुर्भर्तृभावो दीघायुर्धनवान् सुखी।
जन्मतारदशान्तयादौ सम्पद्दाये श्रियो वहम्। । ५०३। ।
द्वितीयार्धे फलं पूर्व योगारम्भं विनिर्दिशेत्।
बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापं स्वपितृमित्रवर्गके। । ५०४। ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि सम्पद्दाये फलं भवेत्।

503-504 1/2. The native's paternal uncle will be long-lived, rich and happy. (The relevant astrogical condition for these effects are missing.) The native will beget wealth in the end of first dasa or in the course of 2nd dasa. The 2nd half of 2nd dasa will give the native auspicious effects, but will cause distress for his kinsmen and troubles to father through friends. In the 2nd dasa, the native's father will incur many difficulties.

षष्ठीशांशान्तरे यस्तु मालिकायोगजातके। । ५०५। ।
दारिद्र्ययोगमित्याहुर्बाल्ये क्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत्।
दारिद्र्ययोगे निधने पापखेचरे। । ५०६। ।
शुभदृष्टिविहीने च दारिद्र्यं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम्।

505-506 1/2. Daridra Malika Yoga: If the seven planets are disposed in the various seven Rasis continuously counted from the Navamsa Rasi of the 6th lord, the native will incur penury and many difficulties in childhood. A malefic in the 8th house without a benefic aspect will also cause poverty.

Notes: Only seven planets from the Sun to Saturn are considered in Malika Yoga. They should be progressively in continuous seven houses. Thus 2 planets cannot be in one house. When the Yoga starts from ascendant, it is called Lagna Malika. From the 2nd Dhana Malika, from the 3rd Vikrama Malika, so on and so forth. To simplify, the Malika yoga goes under the name of the house from where it commences.

The present work adopts a practice of counting Malika Yoga from the Navamsa occupied by a certain planet. Here it takes the 6th lord Moon. We should note Moon's navamsa, and from the Rasi identical with said Navamsa, we should find seven planets in seven continuous houses. Then the native instead of getting a Raja yoga will suffer from poverty etc.

For Aquarius ascendant, a malefic in the 8th house (Virgo) should be related to a benefic lest he should cause penury.

दारिद्र्यमालिकायोगे अष्ठमे घनिजातके। । ५०७। ।
वित्ते जीवे प्रजातस्य भाग्यवांश्चेन्न संशयः।
वाधिके बहु दारिद्र्यं बाल्ये किंचिच्छुभावहम्। । ५०८। ।
मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धिं च नरवाहनयोगवान्।

507-508 1/2. In the above Daridra (poverty) Yoga, Jupiter placed in the 2nd house will make the native rich, but in old age will cause utter poverty. The childhood will somewhat produce auspicious effects. In the middle part of life, the native's prosperity will increase and he will obtain conveyances.

लाभे शुक्रे धने जीवे अवयोगशतैरपि। । ५०९। ।
धनिकः कीर्तिमांश्चेति राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्।
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यमुत्तरार्धे विशेषतः। । ५१०। ।
नित्यश्रीवबहुमानादिप्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान्।

509-510 1/2. Even a hundred adverse Yogas (for prosperity) will become ineffective if Venus is in the 11th house while Jupiter is in the 2nd house. In addition, the native will become wealthy, famous by serving a king, and in the 3rd dasa, particularly 2nd half, will acquire huge wealth. He will have firm wealth, great honours and prosperous calling.

Notes: Also see slokas 462-464 1/2 relating to Jupiter and Venus for Aquarius ascendant. Slokas 532-542 give elaborate treatment in this regard.

पितृष्वसुः पुत्रयोगे काले सौख्यं फलं विदुः। । ५११। ।

क्षेमदाये विशेषं स्यात् प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषतः।
शुभाशुभफलं चेति योगरोगं विनिर्दिशेत्।।५१२।।

511-512. In the native's fourth and fifth dasas, the paternal uncle will obtain progeny, happiness, and a mix of good and bad results, apart form diseases.

द्विपंचाशात् परं कष्टं निधने कथने व्यथा।
अपरार्धे दरिद्रः स्यात् पुत्रशोकं विनिर्दिशेत्।।५१३।।
दशान्ते मृतिमाप्नोति दशामध्ये अपमृत्युमान्।
सम्पद्दाये सेतुयात्रा पित्रा बन्धुजनैस्सह।।५१४।।
मार्गमध्ये मनस्तापं सुतमूलो द्विरात्रकः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं क्षीरकुम्भं प्रदापयेत्।।५१५।।
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति स्वदेशं पुनरेष्यति।

513-515 1/2. After 52, the native will pass away. In the 2nd half of 5th dasa poverty will result. Loss of progeny be also declared. He will die in the end of 5th dasa, while in the middle part fear of untimely death may come to pass. In his 2nd dasa, father will proceed on a pilgrimage along with his relatives. En route, he will be troubled for two nights on account of a son. To overcome this evil, donation of a pot filled with milk be restored to. As a result health (to the said son) will be restored and the group will return home happily.

कर्मराहौ प्रजातो यः विपद्दायेसुयात्रवान्।।५१६।।
पुण्यतीर्थफलं सिद्धं गंगास्नानफलं स्मृतम्।
दुर्धरांशकगे जीवे गंगास्नाने तु विघ्नवान्।।५१७।।
सेतुस्नानं त्रिवारं स्याद्गंगास्नानफलं समम्।

516-517 1/2. One who has Rahu in the 10th house will undertake a pilgrimage in the third dasa. He will acquire merits of visiting a sacred place and bathing in the Ganges. Jupiter in Durdhara Nadiamsa will be an obstacle to bathing in the Ganges. But he will enable the subject bathe in Sethu for three weeks which is equal to bathing in the Ganges.

लाभे गदांशगे शुक्रे योगकाले गदातुरः।।५१८।।
अग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडादि यातायातं त्रिवत्सरम्।

518-518 1/2. **Venus in Gada Nadiamsa:** Venus in the 11th house in Gada Nadiamsa will cause sickness, and indigestion. The native will be engaged in travels for three years.

Notes: Gada Nadiamsa in Sagittarius extends from 2 deg. to 2 deg. 12' of arc (a common sign). (In movable sign this Nadiamsa rules from 17 deg. to 17 deg. 12' of arc, and in fixed signs from 12 deg.48' to 13 deg of arc).

Venus should be in Sagittarius from 2 deg. to 2 deg. 12' (in Aries Navamsa). Then the native will face sickness, indigestion etc. Gada means disease.

लग्नाष्ठमगते मन्दे विषूचीज्वरगण्डवान्।।५१९।।
सन्निपातभयं किंचिदतिसारप्रपीडितः।

519-519 1/2. Saturn in the 8th house will cause troubles from cholera and delirium, and also to some extent from dysentery.

क्षेमदाये यदा चैष फलान्यो शनिभुक्तिषु।।५२०।।
सर्वदाये जीवभुक्तौ कुजभुक्तौ विशेषतः।
क्रूरमासे देहजाडयं बुधभुक्तौ क्वचित् क्वचित्।।५२१।
शन्यन्तरे क्रूरमासे शन्यस्तमयकालगे।
स्वदेहायासमाप्नोति सौम्यार्किगुरुवासरे।।५२२।।

520-522. These will be in the sub period of Saturn in the 4th dasa, or in the sub periods of Jupiter as well as Mars, in any dasa (ruled by any planet). The native's health will decline in Mercury sub period, with Sun's transit in an evil Rasi, or at the time of Saturn's combustion in Gochara, on Wednesday, Thursday or Saturday.

Notes: The adverse results (not travels) mentioned in slokas 518 - 519 1/2 will materialise in Saturn's sub period in the dasa which is 4th from birth. Alternatively, the sub period of Mars and of Jupiter, in any dasa, can also be noteworthy in this regard.

The period of illness relating to Saturn's combustion in transit may specially be noted. That is, combustion is one of the clues to time events, like retrogression/direction.

चापे गुरुस्थिते काले मेषे वा मदगेअपि च।
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यं पित्रादिश्रियमश्नुते।।५२३।।

523. Wealth: In the course of the third dasa, the native will acquire wealth (on his own) and

through his father, when Jupiter reaches Sagittarius, Aries, or the 7th house.

Notes: This relates to Jupiter's transit only and has nothing to do with the above slokas dealing with Venus and Saturn.

गुरूस्तृतीयपर्याये तुलान्ते वृश्चिके गुरौ।
कुलीरे वा मृतिर्मातुः तत्त्रिकोणे प्रपीडिता। । ५२४। ।

524. Danger to mother: The mother will quit the world in the 3rd round of transit of Jupiter, in the end of Libra, or in Scorpio or in Cancer. When he is in a trine thereof, the mother will be troubled (by diseases).

व्ययेशांशत्रिकोणे तु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
व्ययेशदृष्टिराशौ तु सन्तानारिष्ठमादिशेत्। । ५२५। ।

525. Danger to children: When Saturn in transit reaches the sign represented by the Navamsa Rasi occupied by the 12th lord, or a trine thereof, danger to the native's children will have to be feared. Saturn in transit in the sign that is at birth in aspect to the 12th lord can also cause danger to children.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
दृष्टिराशौ तथा चेति तत्तन्निर्याणमादिशेत्। । ५२६। ।
मात्रादिव्ययभावान्तं योजयेत् स्फुटयोगके।
ग्रहचारफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलं। । ५२७। ।

526-527. Take any bhava. See who rules the 8th house from there and note the Navamsa Rasi occupied by him, or the Rasi aspected by him. When Saturn (in appropiate age) comes to that particular Rasi or a trine, the death of the particular relative be foretold. The transit effects stated for houses from 4th to 12th in this work will actually come to pass(?)

Notes: For details see notes given under sloka 354, supra. An addition here is the Rasi aspected by the 8th lord counted from a certain bhava.

देहे पापग्रहे काले देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।
जीवयोगे जीवनाशं दशासन्धौ महाविपत्। । ५२८। ।
चक्रसन्धौ मनस्तापं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।

528-528 1/2. When a malefic transit in Deha Rasi (as per KCD) it will cause physical troubles. When it comes to Jeeva Rasi, loss of life will occur. In the junctions of two Kala Chakra dasas, great danger be foretold. When a malefic reaches the junctions of a watery sign and a fiery sign, astrologers predict mental agony.

राज्यस्थानं पंचमम् स्यान्नवमं प्रभुरूच्यते। । ५२९। ।
दशमं मित्रभवनं चतुर्थं बन्धुमादिशेत्।
स्वराजराष्ठनृपतिबन्धुमित्रादिवर्गके। । ५३०। ।
तत्तद्भावाष्ठमेशांशे फलानि परिचिन्तयेत्।

529-530 1/2. The 5th house is called Rajyasthana, the 9th Prabhu sthana, the 10th Mitra sthana (friends) and the 4th Bandhu (relatives) Sthana. From each of the bhavas, note the Navamsa position of the 8th lord concerned and declare effects (as per sloka 526) for the king and his relatives.

Notes: The king and his relatives coming in the context of someone's horoscope is ununderstandable. Apparently, there is erroneous addition here.

मूर्त्यादिभावाष्ठमभावदाये
स्फुटांशके चार्कसुतेशकाले।
तद्दृष्टिराशौ मरणं च वाच्यं
शुभाशुभं तत्र विचारणीयम्। । ५३१। ।

531. According to Manu: From Lagna to 12th, the movements of Saturn in the respective 8th Bhava denote death of concerned relatives. Or when Saturn transits such Rasis as aspected by him at birth will also give same effect. Good and bad for them be estimated accordingly.

Notes: This sloka may be linked to sloka 354 and 526-527 supra. According to Manu, the planet Saturn holds key to deaths of various kinsmen which can be foretold from one horoscope.

लाभे शुक्रे भवे जीवे त्वच वा दशमेअपि च।
दुर्धरांशे प्रजातस्स मातृस्थाने सुभाग्यवान्। । ५३२। ।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे नगरे भाग्यमश्नुते।
विदेशे योगवान् भोगी नीचप्रभुनिषेवकः। । ५३३। ।
वाणिज्ये स्नेहवान् रागी त्यागभोगवशान्यवान्।
विपद्दाये सुखावाप्तिः सन्तानोत्पत्तिमान्नरः। । ५३४। ।
योगरोगं प्रकुर्वीत क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान्।
पूर्वभुक्तं परित्यज्य नित्यश्रीसौख्यवान् सुखी। । ५३५। ।

विंशोपरि शरैर्वर्षै स्वप्राबल्यं क्वचित् सुखम्।
षट्त्रिंशाब्दात् परं भोगी धनं सह शयिष्यति। । ५३६ । ।
मित्रप्रभुविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
राजान्तरवशाद्भाग्यं क्षेमदाये श्रियो वहम्। । ५३७ । ।
पुत्रिकोद्वाहसौख्याप्तिः पुत्रोद्वाहं ततः परम्।
प्रत्यग्दाये फलं सत्यं मित्रद्वेषान्तरं व्यथा। । ५३८ । ।
सोदरोत्पत्तिसन्तोषं सम्पद्दाये तुलाशनौ।
कन्याशनौ भाग्यवृद्धिर्बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः। । ५३९ । ।
स्वपितुर्भगिनी भर्तुर्योगकाले पितुस्सुखम्।
तुलाशनौ धनप्राप्तिः कन्यामध्ये शुभं क्वचित्। । ५४० । ।
वृश्चिकान्ते चापशनौ स्वपितामहिनाशनम्।
तत्त्रिकोणे चोळदेशे प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत्। । ५४१ । ।
मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युर्देशे राजान्तरं स्मृतम्।
शनिनाडीफलाध्याये वाचा राष्ट्रफलानि च। । ५४२ । ।

532-542. Venus in the 11th, while Jupiter is in 2nd/10th/4th - this Yoga will give following effects if birth is in Durdhara Nadiamsa. The native will be very prosperous. His prosperity will be in the region of Mahanadi(also a great river) or in a foreign country. He will enjoy pleasures, will serve a mean king, will befriend many in the course of his business activities, will be passionate and will be sacrificing in nature. In his second dasa, he will beget happiness and children. In 4th dasa he will prosper, will get sickness, and will be famous. He will reject remnant food, be endowed with firm riches; his fame will specially increase after the 25th year. He will enjoy pleasures after 63rd year and gather riches. He will incur abundant grief on account of loss of friends and employer. In the 4th dasa, in a different kingdom he will acquire wealth. In the same dasa, he will get his daughter and son married in that order. In the 5th dasa he will be grieved on account of enmity with his friends. In the 2nd dasa, he will be happy following birth of coborn when Saturn will be in Libra. Saturn moving in Virgo will increase prosperity of relatives. At the same time, the husband of father's sister will also prosper and his father will acquire happiness. Saturn in transit in Libra will give wealth; in the middle of Virgo he will cause auspicious effects. When he moves in the end of Scorpio or in Sagittarius, he will cause the death of paternal grand-mother. In trines thereof he will cause the wellbeing of the inmates of Chola kingdom(?) The ruler of his country will die in a war(?) These effects relating to countries have been stated in Sani Nadi.

Notes: These eleven slokas apart from sloka 462-462 1/2 and 509-510 1/2 supra deal with Jupiter and Venus for the ascendant Aquarius.

विस्तारमिदमाप्नोति विचित्रफलमद्भुतम्।
भाग्यादीशे लाभगते दशांशे विप्रकालगे। । ५४३ । ।
पुरा ब्रह्मणसन्मानं पश्चाद्वैदिकजन्मवान्।
ब्रह्मजन्मान्त्यकालेषु आपत्संन्याससमादिशेत्। । ५४४ । ।
तस्य पुण्यप्रभावेण वेदवैदिकजन्मवान्।
पश्चाज्जन्मान्तरे मुक्तिव्ययेशे गुरूवीक्षिते। । ५४५ । ।
चतुस्सप्ततिवर्षाणि अंशमायुश्च विन्दात।
योगे चास्य तदर्धं त्यादेकपर्यायसुयुतम्। । ५४६ । ।
मृतिरेकोनपंचांशे द्विपंचाशेअथ वा यदि।
भाग्यनाथयुते जीवे मरणं चैकसप्ततिः। ।
गुरूनाडिफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्। । ५४७ । ।

543-547. The said *Sani Nadi* extensively discusses (such) effects in a surprising manner. One born in Vipra Kala of Durdhara Nadiamsa (read Durdharamse instead of Dasamse) with the 9th lord placed in the 11th house would have been a Brahmin in the previous birth. In the next birth he will be a Vaidic (following codes prescribed by the Vedas) Brahmana. Following a calamity in the family he would then take to ascetic order. Birth as Vaidic Brahmana will be due to the meritorious deeds done by him. If the 12th lord is aspected by Jupiter, he will attain final emancipation following the next birth. (That is he will have one more birth after the current one.) His life's length will be 74 years. 49th/52nd year will cause effects of untimely death. If the 9th lord joins Jupiter, 71st year will be fatal. These effects as stated in *Guru Nadi* will be unfailing.

। । मकरलग्नम्-सचिरांशः (शनिनाडी) । ।

Capricorn Ascendant - Sachira Nadiamsa (Sani Nadi)

लग्ने (च) सचिरांशस्थे भूसुतेनं समन्विते। । ५४८ । ।
मातुः शरीरदोषः स्यात् स्वज्येष्ठभागिनी च वा।
विषारव्यांशकगे चन्द्रे मीने केतुसमन्विते। । ५४९ । ।
सहोदर्यास्वमातुश्च जारसंसर्गमादिशेत्।

548-549 1/2. Sachira Nadiamsa: Ascendant (Capricorn) in Sachira Nadiamsa with Mars

therein will cause physical ailments to the native's mother, or to his older sister. If the Moon is in Pisces in her fateful degree and in the company of Ketu, the native's mother's sister will indulge illicit contacts. (*Vishakyamsa* can also be interpreted as Visha Nadiamsa instead of fateful degree.)

Notes: In none of the works in my possession Sachira Nadiamsa is enlisted. Not even in the present work.

I do not know if I am right when I feel it is Chitra Nadiamsa. This extends from 12 deg. to 12 deg. 12' in a movable sign, from 17 deg. 48' to 18 deg. of an immovable sign, and from 27 deg. to 27 deg. 12' in a common sign.

Mars rules the 4th (mother) and 11th (older coborn) and hence relatives are referred to here when Mars is in Capricorn ascendant.

The second clue given is: the Moon in her fateful degree in Pisces, and to be with Ketu.

The fateful degrees for the Moon are:

Rasi	As per *Jaathaka Parijatha*	As per *Phala Deepika*
Aries	8th degre	26th degree
Taurus	5th degree	12th degree
Gemini	22nd degree	13th degree
Cancer	22nd degree	25th degree
Leo	21st degree	24th degree
Virgo	1st degree	11th degree
Libra	4th degree	26th degree
Scorpio	23rd degree	14th degree
Sagittarius	18th degree	13th degree
Capricorn	20th degree	25th degree
Aquarius	20th degree	5th degree
Pisces	10th degree	12th degree

The degrees given by Vaidyanatha in his *Jaathaka Parijata* appears to be more or less acceptable to a majority of astrologers. The views followed by Mantreswara agree with the work entitled *'Brihat Prajapatyam'*.

For Visha Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 554-559 infra.

सचिरांशे घटे मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते। ।५५०। ।
मृगलग्ने प्रजातस्स मातृवंशे कळत्रवान्।
भाग्येशे मिथुनांशस्ये नवमे राहुसंस्थिते। ।५५१। ।
निशाकरेण संदृष्टे परासक्ता तु सोदरी।
सिंहांशे मकरे लग्ने तदीशे गुरूसंयुते। ।५५२। ।
स्वमाता दुर्भगा धूर्ता भर्तृवाक्यं न श्रृण्वती।
चारवस्थे सुखाधीशेअसितेन च समन्विते। ।५५३। ।
स्वमातुर्दीर्घमायुष्यं गुप्तजारवती शुभा।

550-5531/2. One born in Capricorn ascendant, Sachira Nadiamsa, having Saturn in Aquarius with Mars will marry a girl hailing from mother's side. The 9th lord in Gemini Navamsa while the 9th contains Rahu in aspect to the Moon denotes a sister (i.e. the native's coborn) being interested in other men. Birth in Capricorn ascendant with Leo Navamsa while Saturn is in conjunction with Jupiter denotes an unfortunate and wicked mother, who will not care to honour her husband's words. The 4th lord in Chaaravastha(?) in the company of Saturn will give a long living mother, who will have secret relations with others and be auspicious (?)

Notes: In these slokas four important events are prescribed which are independent:

(1) Ascendant Capricorn, Sachira Nadiamsa, containing Saturn-Mars in it - bride from mother's side.

(2) The lord of 9th Mercury in Gemini Navamsa, while Rahu is in the 9th house (Virgo) in aspect to Moon - sister with illicit connections.

(3) Capricorn ascendant with Leo Navamsa (i.e. 23 deg. 20' to 26 deg. 40' of Capricorn rising) while Jupiter and Saturn are together in Rasi - unfortunate and wicked mother who does not care for her husband, i.e. the native's father.

(4) 4th lord Mars (in Charavastha?) with Saturn - long-living mother but with illicit ties.

सचिरांशे विलग्नेशे सुखेशेन समन्विते। ।५५४। ।
मातृवंशे महद्भाग्यं स्वपितुर्जीवनं स्मृतम्।

चापारूढे सुखादंशे कुम्भे शनिसमन्विते।।५५५।।
चापे जीवे प्रजातस्तु मातामहसुभाग्यवान्।
बहुपुत्रार्थसम्पन्नः सोदरभ्रातृभ्रात्रिमान्।।५५६।।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिः स्यान्नरवाहनभाग्यवान्।
लग्नारूढे निशानाथे विषनाड्यांशजातके।।५५७।।
माता सौख्यवती पूता भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता।
ग्रन्थान्तरे विलग्नेशे राजावस्थग्रहैर्युते।।५५८।।
स्वमातृसोदरी नास्ति माता भ्रातृसमन्विता।
चन्द्राष्ठवर्गं निक्षिप्य चन्द्रे यावत्फलैर्युते।।५५९।।
तावत्संख्या चिरायुष्यं मातृसोदरमादिशेत्।

554-559½. Relatives: Saturn in Sachira Nadiamsa with the lord of the 4th denotes an abundantly prosperous maternal family. The native's father will have a (good) living. The 4th lord in Sagittarius along with Jupiter, as Saturn is placed in Aquarius denotes a fortunate maternal grand-father. The said grand-father will have numerous children, much wealth, brothers and sisters, will acquire fame in royal service and will have men-borne conveyances. The Moon in the ascendant for a birth in Visha Nadiamsa will cause happiness to mother who will be pure-minded and will be endowed with brothers and sisters. Elsewhere it is stated that the ascendant lord (Saturn) in the company of a planet that is in Rajavastha denotes a mother bereft of a sister but endowed with brothers. The number of living coborns will correspond to the net Bindus in Chandrashtaka Varga.

Notes: In sloka 557, Visha Nadiamsa is cited. This Nadiamsa in a movable sign extends from 10 deg. 12' to 10 deg. 24'; in an immovable Rasi from 19 deg. 36' to 19 deg. 48'; and in a common sign from 25 deg. 12' to 25 deg. 24' of space.

In Capricorn, this Nadiamsa rises from 10 deg. 12' to 10 deg. 24'. In such a case, the Moon should be in Ascendant. Then the mother will be happy & C.

मीनारूढे विलग्नेशे स्वोच्चांशे कुजसंयुते।।५६०।।
स्वमातृसोदरः सप्त अथ वा वसुसंख्यया।
मातुलद्वयमायुष्यं शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।।५६१।।

560-561. Maternal uncles: Saturn in the company of Mars placed in Pisces Rasi and in Libra Navamsa denotes 7 or 8 brothers for the native's mother. Only two of them will be long-lived and the rest will not survive.

सुखेशे वृषभांशस्थे लग्नेशे सचिरांशगे।
मातामहः प्रसिद्धः स्यादग्रहारप्रतिष्ठवान्।।५६२।।

562. Maternal grand-father: The lord of ascendant (Saturn) in Sachira Nadiamsa while the 4th lord (Mars) is in Taurus Navamsa denotes the following. The native's maternal grand-father will be famous in his colony (of Brahmins).

मातुलाधिपतौ सौम्ये मकरे रविसंयुते।
क्षयावस्थे प्रजातस्य मातुलः क्षयरोगवान्।।५६३।।

563. Maternal uncle: If Mercury, as a ruler of the 6th house, is in Capricorn ascendant in the company of the Sun, the native's maternal uncle will be troubled by tuberculosis of the lungs. (Kshayavastha is a strange term we find in this context. Hence excluded.)

वृषभांशे सुखाधीशे लग्नेशेन समन्विते।
क्षयरोगं मातृवंशे मातुलद्वयनाशनम्।।५६४।।

564. Destruction of maternal uncles: Two of the native's maternal uncles will be destroyed on account of lung tuberculosis if the 4th lord (Mars) joins the ascendant lord (Saturn) and occupies Taurus in Navamsa.

राजावस्थे सुखाधीशेष्यसितेन समन्विते।
माता पुत्रवती चैव स्वकुले गुप्तचारिणी।।५६५।।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी चेति जायते मृतपुत्रिणी।
चरावस्थाफलं सत्यं स्वपिता सोदरीयुतः।।५६६।।

565-566. Mars in Rajavastha (?) with Saturn denotes female children to mother (i.e. the native will have sisters). The mother will be skillful in extracting the secrets of her family members. Her elder sister will give birth to dead children. The native's father will be endowed with sisters. Effects thus stated for Charavastha (?) will be true.

Notes: Certain terms relating to Avasthas, viz. Charavastha, Chaaravastha, Rajavastha, Kshayastha have never been come across by me. These terms seem to be strange.

पितृव्याधिपतौ भानौ चारावस्थेअर्कनन्दने।
स्वपितृव्यस्य यः कश्चिज्जारयोगशिखामणि। । ५६७। ।
मेहप्रकृतिदेहस्स मृतसन्तानयोगवान्।
पितृव्यौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तावेको वन्ध्यापतिर्भवेत्। ५६८। ।

567-568. Saturn being in Chaaravastha, the Sun being the lord of the (seventh) house denoting paternal uncle (the relation between these two planets remains unstated)...denotes a paternal uncle who will be an expert in adultery. Further he will be troubled by urinary disorders and will beget dead children. The native will have two paternal uncles one of whom will have children and the other will be childless. [This rule applies to Aquarius ascendant.]

सचिरांशे विलग्नेशे विषनाड्यंशजातके।
मुकुन्दांशकगे सूर्ये लग्नेशे सचिरांशके। । ५६९। ।
पितामहप्रसिद्धिः स्यात् सोदरभ्रातृमित्रवान्।

569-5691/2. The native's paternal grandfather will be famous and be endowed with brothers and sisters if the native belongs to Visha Nadiamsa, while Saturn is in Sachira Nadiamsa, and the Sun in Mukunda Nadiamsa. [From here on, Capricorn ascendant is discussed.]

पंचमाधिपतौ शुक्रे मकरे मिथुनांशगे। । ५७०। ।
भाग्याधिपेन सन्दृष्टे राजसेवी पितामहः।
विदेशे वासवान् रागी व्यवसायपरःसुखी। । ५७१। ।
अग्रहारनिवासः स्यात् किंचिदुद्योगलाभवान्।

570-5711/2. If the 5th lord Venus is in Capricorn ascendant, in Gemini Navamsa in aspect to 9th lord, the paternal grand-father will be in royal service. He will live in a foreign land, be passionate, will live by agriculture (also), and be happy. He will reside in a Brahmins' colony. He will somewhat gain serving others.

लग्नात्तृतीयगे चन्द्रे कुम्भांशे केतुसंयुते। । ५७२। ।
भगिनीद्वयमायुष्यं भ्रातृद्वयचिरायुषः।
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुस्तत्तन्मारककालगे। । ५७३। ।

572-573. Coborn: The Moon in the 3rd house from the ascendant (i.e. placed in Pisces Rasi) in the company of Ketu, and occupying Aquarius Navamsa: two each of brothers and sisters of the native will be long-lived while rest will pass away (prematurely) in their respective Maraka periods.

भाग्यकर्माधिपे लग्ने तदीशे सचिरांशगे।
विंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं विपद्दाये सुकीर्तिमान्। । ५७४। ।

574. The lords of the 9th and 10th (i.e. Mercury and Venus) placed in the ascendant while Saturn is in Sachira Nadiamsa will give prosperity after 20th year of age. In 2nd dasa he will attain wide fame.

अष्टमाधिपतौ लग्ने शुभद्वयसमन्विते।
जन्मान्तगे जन्मदाये मृतप्रायोअपि जीवति। । ५७५। ।

575. See if the 8th lord is placed in (Capricorn) ascendant in the concluding portion. If he then joins two benefics, the native in his first dasa will meet near-death, but will survive.

Notes: The 8th lord should be in the last degrees of the ascendant Capricorn. If he joins two benefics, the near-death in the first dasa will be overcome. (Otherwise, without benefics in the picture, the native may face early threat to his life-span.)

स्वोच्चांशगे विलग्नेशे भूसुतेन समन्विते।
विद्याविनयसम्पन्नः कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान्। । ५७६। ।

576. Saturn joining Mars, and placed in Libra Navamsa denotes a person with learning and modesty. He will be in the grip of anger only to be passified instantly.

Notes: The navamsa position is for Saturn. Mars may be in any Navamsa.

सचिरांशे विलग्नेशे राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान्।
कळत्रद्वयवान् भोगी स्वभुजार्जितयोगवान्। । ५७७। ।
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यं ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुखावहम्।
गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षादिनरवाहनयेगवान्। । ५७८। ।
प्रबलोद्योगवान् भोगी लग्नेशे सचिरांशगे।
भगिनीद्वयमायुष्यं भ्रातृद्वयचिरायुषः। । ५७९। ।

577-579. The ascendant lord in Sachira Nadiamsa will make the native earn fame through royal service. He will have two wives, will enjoy pleasure and will have self-earned wealth. In the 2nd dasa, he will attain great prosperity and will beget happiness through his older brother. His

family will be blessed by Goddess Lakshmi (i.e. wealth will multiply) and he will acquire men-borne conveyances. He will get into superior jobs and enjoy pleasures. Two each of his brothers and sisters will enjoy longevity.

मातुलाधिपतौ सौम्ये क्षयावस्थे विलग्नगे।
सचिरांशे मातुलस्तु क्षयरोगेण कर्शितः।।५८०।।
मातुलौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तौ पुत्रभावमिति स्मृतम्।
मातुलस्यैकमायुष्यं सचिरांशस्य जातके।।५८१।।

580-581. The 6th lord Mercury in Kshayavastha in the ascendant will cause to the Sachira Nadiamsa native an emaciated maternal uncle troubled by tuberculosis of the lungs. The native will have (in all) two maternal uncles, endowed with sons. One uncle will be long-lived.

Note: These are repitition of slokas 563 etc.

षोडशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीसुखम्।
दीर्घायुषी पुत्रिणी च भर्तृभाग्यप्रदःसुखी।।५८२।।

582. The native (with Mercury in Capricorn Lagna) will prosper after the 16th year of his age. He will enjoy happiness through his older sister. She will be long-lived and will be fortunate for her husband.

सचिरांशे विलग्नेशे लाभेशेन समन्विते।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीभर्तृ मित्रमूलात्सुभाग्यवान्।।५८३।।
दीर्घायुभ्रातृहीनश्च विद्यावादेन जीवति।
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी मृतसन्तानयोगवान्।।५८४।।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्योगवान् भाग्यवान् सुखी।

583-584½. Brother-in-law: If the ascendant lord (Saturn) is placed in Sachira Nadiamsa in the company of 11th lord (Mars), the native's elder brother-in-law will prosper through his friends. The said relative's brothers will not be long-lived. He will live by teaching and law. He will have step-brothers and be honourable. He will beget dead children. After a long interval he will obtain a son that will survive.

सचिरांशे विलग्नेशे अष्टादशकवत्सरे।।५८५।।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीभर्तृपितामूलात् सुभाग्यवान्।
कनिष्ठभगिनीभर्ता किंचिद्रोगेण कर्शितः।।५८६।।
बहुसन्तानवांश्चेति अल्पयोगप्रदः सुखी।

585-586½. During the native's 18th year the said relative (older brother-in-law) will prosper through father. The native's younger brother-in-law will be somewhat sickly and emaciated. He will have many children and checkered prosperity. He will be happy.

मीने कुभांशगे चन्द्रे मृगे मन्दे तु जायते।।५८७।।
जन्मदाये मीनशनौ जन्मदेशे नृपावधि।
मातुलस्तु सुसन्तानं क्षयरोगेण कर्शितः।।५८८।।
मातृवंशे भाग्यवृद्धिः पितृसौख्यं क्वचित् सुखम्।
सहोदरी विवाहं च दशान्ते,मौन्जीबन्धनम्।।५८८।।
सम्पद्दाये विवाहः स्याद्विपद्दाय श्रियो वहम्।
केत्वंशगे तात्त्रकोणे स्फुटयोग गते शनौ।।५९०।।
सचिराशे जन्मदेशे सेनाधिपतिनाशनम्।

587-590½. Saturn in Capricorn while the Moon is in Pisces Rasi with Aquarius Navamsa - this yoga will give virtuous children to maternal uncles, but troubles on account of tuberculosis and emaciation. The native's maternal relatives will prosper while his father will sometimes be happy. With Saturn in Pisces in transit coinciding with the native's first dasa, his sister will get married and he will have his Upanayana (Sacred thread ceremony as per Vedic prescriptions). His marriage will occur in his second dasa. His third dasa will cause acquisition of wealth. When Saturn comes to the Rasi indicated by the navamsa position of Ketu at birth, or its trine, the country's army-chief will be destroyed(?)

Notes: The Moon in Pisces will beget Aquarius Navamsa when placed between 23 deg. 20' and 26 deg. 40'. The Moon rules maternal uncles only when she is the 6th lord. But here the text takes the Moon into account although she is the lord of the 7th. The Navamsa ascendant being Aquarius and the Moon being ruler of mother, the text gives importance to the planet. The Moon is 6th lord from Navamsa ascendant.

Saturn's transit in 3rd in Pisces features in respect of sister's marriage. This is because of the Moon's position therein.

कुम्भे तुलांशगे मन्दे द्ग्धराशिचतुष्ठये।।५९१।।
मृतियोगं गते मन्दे जन्मदेशे नृपावधि।
दायादिप्रमुखैः क्लेशं मातृवंशे महाविपत्।।५९२।।
स्वजनारिष्ठमाप्नोति प्रबलक्लेशवान् भवेत्।

591-592½. For a Capricorn ascendant native, Saturn in Aquarius with Libra Navamsa, (or) in an angle from the 8th, will cause quarrels with important relatives, great dangers to maternal kinsmen and his own relatives and a great deal of agony to the native himself.

Note: First line of sloka 592 has an erroneous Yoga and an unrelated effect.

सचिरांशे विपद्दाये मातुलज्ञातिवर्गक ।।५९३।।
विशेषादभाग्यमित्याहुः पुत्रसन्तानवृद्धिकृत्।

593-593½. Second dasa: For one born in Sachira Nadiamsa, his second dasa will give abundant prosperity to maternal relatives. Birth of children will occur in their families.

धने मन्दे शुभे राहौ चारेशे पापेसंयुते।।५९४।।
विपद्दाये दारहानि क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहयोगवान्।
धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।।५९५।।
व्ययेशदृष्ठिराशौ तु सन्तानारिष्ठदोषवान्।
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे रन्ध्रशांशत्रिकोणगे।।५९६।।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मातुलारिष्ठशोकवान्।
तदभावे मातृवंशे प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम्।।५९७।।
बन्धुवर्गे विचारः स्यात्क्रूरमासे विशेषतः।

594-597½. Evils: Saturn in the 2nd, Rahu in the 9th, and the lord of the week-day of birth with a malefic - this yoga kills the native's wife in the (very) second dasa, and immediately re- marriage will occur to the native. Saturn coming in transit to the Rasi represented by the natal Navamsa position of the 2nd lord, or to a trine thereof, or to the Rasi that is aspected by the 12th lord, will cause danger to the native's children. Maternal uncles will be destroyed with Saturn's transit in the Rasi identical with the natal Navamsa position of the ascendant lord, or its trine, or the Rasi identical with 8th lord's Navamsa position or trine thereof. In the absence of this, there will be severe destrucion of some other maternal relatives. The Sun's transit in evil Rasis will in this connection be revealing. The entire clan of relatives will be grief-struck (on account of such death/deaths).

Notes: The lord of the week-day of birth is brought into the picture in this 3-planet yoga. Saturn in 2nd in Aquarius, Rahu in 9th in Virgo, and lord of week-day of birth in association with a malefic. This will cause wife's death in the native's 2nd dasa, paving way for an immediate remarriage. From this we understand that the lord of the week-day of birth is not less important than the lord of ascendant.

The seven week-days are named after the seven planets from the Sun to Saturn. Ketu denotes Tuesday and Rahu Saturday.

Exclude this 3-planet yoga in respect of danger to children. The requirements then are: Saturn should come to the Rasi in transit which is identical with his own natal Navamsa position. Alternatively he can transit the Rasi which at birth is aspected by the lord of the 12th (i.e. Jupiter). Such a transit of Saturn will endanger the native's offspring.

The Rasi aspected by 12th lord assumes additional importance as the 12th house for Capricorn ascendant is ruled by Jupiter, the significator of progeny.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।।५९८।।
जननीव्याकुलं चेति मातृवर्गेअत्युपद्रवम्।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले कर्मराशित्रिकोणगे।।५९९।।
सहोदरभ्रातृपीडा स्फुटयोगस्य जातके।
सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।।६००।।
स्वपिता देहजाड्यादि दृष्टिराशौ महाविपत्।
सचिरांशे विपद्दाये सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे।।६०१।।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
जननीव्याकुलं चेति पितृव्यस्य तथापि च।।६०२।।
पितापितृसमो मृत्युर्विपद्दाये न संशयः।

598-602½. The period of Saturn's transit in the Rasi identical with the Navamsa position of the 11th lord or a trine thereof will cause agony to mother and troubles to her relatives. Troubles to brothers be foretold in the native's 10th lord's Dasa if Saturn in transit as above is related to the 10th lord's Navamsa position. The 4th lord's Navamsa as above vis-a-vis Saturn's transit will cause health problem and great danger to father in the native's third Dasa. Also consider the sign aspected by the 4th lord's navamsa dispositor. Where Saturn's transit will further distress the native's mother and paternal uncle. Third dasa will cause death of father or of a relative of similar status.

Notes: Saturn's transit for Capricorn ascendant in the Rasi denoted by Navamsa positions of certain bhava lords at birth will be adverse for the following relative, vide slokas 594 to 6021/2 as indicated below:

2nd lord's Navamsa Rasi	- Children
Rasi aspected by 12th lord	- Children
Ascendant lord's Navamsa Rasi	- Maternal uncles
8th lord's Navamsa Rasi	- Maternal uncles
11th lord's Navamsa Rasi	- Mother & Relatives
10th lord's Navamsa Rasi	- Brothers
4th lord's Navamsa Lord	- Mother, paternal uncle.
4th lord's Navamsa Rasi	- Father

For Capricorn ascendant, Saturn is himself lord of ascendant and 2nd. Mars rules 4th as well as 11th. Interpretation should be made according to situation, apart from dasas etc. to identify the right individual relative.

सचिरांशकगे मन्दे मुकुन्दांशे दिवाकरे। । ६०३। ।
विपद्दाये पित्ररिष्टं वृश्चिकान्त्यांशगे गुरौ।
अथवा मकरे मृत्युः क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे। । ६०४। ।
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति।

603-6041/2. Father's death: Saturn in Sachira Nadiamsa while the Sun is in Mukunda Nadiamsa will prove fatal to the native's father or a relative equal to father during third Dasa when Jupiter in transit comes to the last degrees of Scorpio, or when he moves in the sign Capricorn, in adverse months. The mother will live for a long time as a widow.

Notes: Mukunda Nadiamsa extends from 26 deg. 36' to 26 deg. 48' in movable signs; from 3 deg. 12' to 3 deg. 24' in immovable signs; and from 11 deg. 36' to 11 deg. 48' in common signs.

Mukunda is a synonym of Lord Vishnu who is known so for He is the authority to bestow final emancipation or Moksha. Thus this Nadiamsa deals with one's exit from this world. The Sun is the indicator of father.

As per the present slokas, the Sun should be in Mukunda Nadiamsa which denotes short life to father.

विपत्तारदशान्त्यादिक्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु। । ६०५। ।
मात्ररिष्टमिति प्राहुः स्फुटयोगान्त्यकालगे।

605-6051/2. The learned declare danger to mother when the native will be in the concluding part of 3rd Dasa, or in the first sub- period of 4th Dasa. (*Sphutayoganthyakaalage* is an unintelligible addition in the text.)

कर्मभाग्याधिपे केन्द्रे रन्ध्रे शनिसमन्विते। । ६०६। ।
भययोगमिति प्राहुरल्पभाग्यप्रदस्सुखी।
चतुर्विंशात् परं भाग्ययोगं च द्वित्रिवत्सरः। । ६०७। ।
अथवा वसुवर्षाणि पश्चात् क्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत्।

606-6071/2. Fortunes: One will have meagre fortunes and be under fear if the 9th and 10th lords are in an angle as Saturn is in the8th house. The native will enjoy fortunes for two or three years after he is 24. He will have difficulties after the age of eight.

Notes: For Capricorn ascendant, the lords of 9th and 10th (Mercury and Venus) joining in an angle will be checked from giving Raja Yoga effects, if Saturn is in Leo.

धने पापद्वये योगे नवमे राहुसंस्थिते। । ६०८। ।
वार्धिके क्लेशमाप्नोति यौवने भाग्यवान् क्वचित्।
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिरल्पसन्तानयोगवान्। । ६०९। ।

608-609. Old age: Two malefics in the 2nd house as Rahu is in the 9th house will cause troubles in old age, but some fortunes will accrue in the native's youth. He will beget sons through his second wife, but will have limited progeny.

सचिरांशे विलग्नेशे बहुसन्तानयोगवान्।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं च द्वित्रिसन्तानवान् सुखी। । ६१०। ।
सुतेशे राशिमसंख्यानि भुक्तियोगांश संख्यया।
तावत्संख्या सुतप्राप्तिदीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति। । ६११। ।

610-611. Children: Saturn in Sachira Nadiamsa will give a number of children. Many children will be born dead. Ultimately the native

will be left with two or three surviving children. The number of long-living children will depend on the rays obtained, or on the Navamsa past, by the 5th lord.

Notes: For Capricorn ascendant, Saturn in Sachira Nadiamsa carries with him the blemish of instant deaths of "many" children. In the end, two or three will survive. However, the number of surviving children can increase if the 5th lord Venus obtains more Navamsas. That is, the 5th lord Venus covering increased Navamsas in the Rasi he is in at birth will have chance of giving more surviving children. This clue is clear.

Another clue is to depend on the rays obtained by the 5th lord Venus. Rays are known as *Kiranas* in Sanskrit. Calculating *Kiranas* is rather an elaborate process all of which cannot be explained in the notes here. The reader is referred to *Saravali*, English translation by R. Santhanam, (Ch 36).

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले राजाद्वारे च मान्यवान्।
संचितार्थविनाशाय एकयोगं त्रिवत्सरम्।।६१२।।

612. In the 4th Dasa the native will earn honours in royal service. This yoga will exist for 3 years after which the wealth gathered by him will be destroyed.

सर्वदाये जीवभुक्तौ कुजभुक्तौ तु वा यदि।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि शनिभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम्।।६१३।।
जीवान्तरान्तरे काले शनिभौमान्तरान्तरे।
सर्वदा क्रूरभुक्तौ तु क्रूरमासे महाविपत्।।६१४।।
सूर्यान्तरे शुक्रदाये स्वजनारिष्टशोकवान्।
स्वजन्मदेशनृपतेः शुक्रभुक्तौ महाविपत्।।६१५।।
सुखेशांशदशाकाले भाग्येशांशदशान्त्यगे।
स्वजन्मदेशनृपतिः क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।६१६।।
व्ययेशांशदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ भ्रातृनाशनम्।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि बालारिष्टं च निर्दिशेत्।।६१७।।
स्वजन्मदेशनृपतिर्मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति।
स्वबान्धवजनद्वेषं सेनामात्यविरोधिता।।६१८।।

613-618. For a Sachira Nadiamsa native in Capricorn Lagna the sub periods of Jupiter and Mars in any Dasa will cause difficulties while the sub period of Saturn will give mixed results. In malefic sub periods, the sub-sub periods of Jupiter, Mars and Saturn will cause danger. In Venus dasa, Sun bhukti the native will be grieved on account of evils to his people. Venus bhukti will bring difficulties through king. Difficulties from king will be galore in the dasa of the 4th lord or in the end of 9th lord's dasa. In the dasa and bhukti of the 12th lord, destrucion of coborn will come to happen, due to Balarishta. The subject will incur enmity with his own people and with the army chief and minister(?)

लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहुर्भूसुतेन निरीक्षितः।
स्ववासदेशनृपति रोगी दुष्टस्वभाववान्।।६१९।।
सदा हास्यजनप्रीतिः क्रूरकृत्यस्वभाववान्।
उग्रकार्यपरो नित्यं नृत्यगानप्रियः सुखी।।६२०।।

619-620. Irrelevant: Rahu in the 9th aspected by Mars causes sickness to the king(?) who will be wicked, fierce in acts, fond of jokes, dance and songs.

वृषभांशकगे भाग्ये कन्याराहौ प्रजायते।
विंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं चतुर्विंशात् परं सुखी।।६२१।।
विपद्दाये सुतोत्पत्तिर्योगः स्याद्वत्सरत्रयम्।
पश्चाद्भाग्यच्युतः क्लेशं क्षेमदाये दशा यथा।।६२२।।
प्रत्यग्दाये महत् सौख्यं राजान्तरवशात्सुखं।
पुत्रोत्पत्ति बिना क्लेशं क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।६२३।

621-623. Rahu in the 9th house in Virgo, and in Taurus Navamsa will cause fortunes after 20 years of age, and happiness after 24. In the 3rd dasa, birth of children will occur. After 3 years fortunes will decline. The same is the case with 4th dasa. In the 5th dasa, the native will get happiness in abundance through the king. Due to lack of children, the native will have much grief.

प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे चन्द्रे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते।
केत्वन्तरे फलं स्वल्पं शुभाशुभफलं समम्।।६२४।।
एकोनचत्वारिंशेब्दे चत्वारिंशति वत्सरे।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि मीने चन्द्रे प्रजायते।।६२५।।
मीने मन्दांशगे चन्द्रे विषनाड्यं तु जायते।
त्रिंशेअब्दे तु महत्क्लेशं द्वात्रिंशे ज्ञातिविग्रहम्।।६२६।।
चतुस्त्रिंशे सुखं चेति क्षिप्रेण क्लेशमादिशेत्।
राजद्वेषं द्वित्रिवारं संचितार्थविनाशनम्।।६२७।।
कुग्रामवासमाप्नोति स्वस्थानच्युतिशोकवान्।

624-627 1/2. The Moon having the rulership of the 5th asterism from natal star and being in

company of or aspect to Rahu will give following effects: The sub period of Ketu will give limited and mixed effects. The 23rd/24th year will be highly troublesome if the Moon is in Pisces. One born in Visha Nadiamsa, while the Moon is in Pisces, with Capricorn Navamsa, will in the 30th year undergo untold hardships and will have enmity with relatives in the 32nd year. His 34th year will cause happiness but troubles will be unexpected. He will incur royal wrath for about two or three weeks and will lose wealth. He will live in a small village leaving his earlier place, incurring grief.

Notes: The 5th dasa should be of the Moon. She should be related to Rahu. Then in Moon dasa, Ketu bhukti will get mixed effects.

For Visha Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 557, supra.

Slokas 626 etc. deal with birth in Capricorn, Visha Nadiamsa. The Moon should be in Pisces with Capricorn Navamsa. Results: 30th year - hardships, 32nd year - enmity. 33rd year - happiness as well as unexpected troubles. Change of place, royal wrath etc. will also follow.

साधनेशदशाकाले नवमे राहु संस्थितं। ।६२८। ।
अतीव क्लेशदारिद्र्यं राजन्यद्वेषमादिशेत्।
अपरार्धे क्वचित् सौख्यं शुभाशुभफलं समम्। ।६२९। ।
दशान्ते त्वपमृत्युश्च चन्द्रभुक्तौ महाविपत्।
सचिरांशे जीवितेति नैधनेशदशामृतिः। ।६३०। ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः क्रूराब्दे नात्र संशयः। ।६३१। ।
वार्धके नेत्रहानिः स्यात् सचिरांशे तु जायते।
मध्ये मध्ये नेत्ररोगमथवा दन्तरोगवान्। ।६३२। ।
षटपंचाशत्समान्त्यादि मध्ये संवत्सरद्वये।

628-632½. For a Sachira Nadiamsa native, Rahu in the 9th house will cause abundant difficulties and poverty in the 4th Dasa. There will be enmity with the king. In the second half of the said dasa, some improvements will be experienced and good and bad will be mixed. In the end of the 4th dasa, fear of untimely death will exist. The sub period of the Moon in the 4th dasa will endanger the native greatly. Even if the native survives, death will take place in Sun's dasa, in the sub period of an adverse planet. The native will be having fear of untimely death in adverse years. He will have loss of sight in old age. In between he will face eye-diseases, or dental disorders, for a period of about two years from the end of 56 years of age.

सचिरांशकगे मन्दे मीनमासे मृतिं वदेत्। ।६३३। ।
रन्ध्रेशांशगते वारे क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे।

633-633½. Saturn in Sachira Nadiamsa will cause death in the month of Pisces (i.e. transit Sun in Pisces) in an adverse year, adverse month and on the week-day ruled by the Navamsa dispositor of the 8th lord Sun.

देहे जीवे राहुकाले अपमृत्युभयं क्वचित्। ।६३४। ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशासन्धौ महत्क्लेशं समादिशेत्।
जीवान्तरे सर्वदाये क्रूरमासे मनोव्यथा। ।६३५। ।

634-635. When Rahu transits Deha Rasi, or Jeeva Rasi, fear of untimely death will prevail. In the end of Sun's dasa, the subject will be much grieved. In the sub periods of Jupiter in any Dasa, and in evil months, the native will be mentally distressed.

Notes: Deha/Jeeva Rasi referred to relate to Kalachakra Dasa.

भाग्यकर्मेशयोगेन योगःस्याद्वत्सरत्रयम्।
योगरोगं प्रकुर्वीत योगकाले रूजातुरः। ।६३६। ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं चक्रदानं समाचरेत्।
सचिरांशकगे मन्दे मृगलग्ने तु जायते।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्। ।६३७। ।

636-637. The conjunction of the 9th and 10th lords will give yoga for 3 years. This conjunction will also give deseases when they come together in transit (in adverse periods). To overcome this evil, donation of the image of Zodiac be done. These are the effects of Saturn's placement in Sachira Nadiamsa for a Capricorn Lagna native.

Notes: For Sachira Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant, the conjunction of 9th and 10th lords Venus has a limited utility. In the first place, the effects will last for 3 years. Which part of life, is difficult to know from the instructions available.

Their conjunction in transit will often occur. So it should be interpreted to be operable during bad dasa periods.

। । मीनलग्नम्-कुन्दांशः (बुधनाडी) । ।

Pisces Ascendant – Kunda Nadiamsa (Budha Nadi)

कुन्दांशगे सुखाधीशे स्वक्षेत्रे रविसंयुते। । ६३८। ।
कर्माधिपेणा सन्दृष्ठ मीनलग्ने सुभाग्यवान्।
चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे सौम्ये कुन्दांशे गुरूवीक्षिते। । ६३८। ।
विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च पित्रार्जितधनाढयवान्।
कुन्दांशकगते सौम्ये क्षत्रियो वा प्रजायते। । ६४०। ।
विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं महानृपतिसेवकः।
वैश्यकाले च तद्वारि बहुव्यापारजीवनम्। । ६४१। ।
धनधान्यादिलाभः स्यात् ब्राहमणस्नेहवान् सुखी।
शूद्रकाले राजसेवां भूमिग्रामाधिपत्यवान्। । ६४२। ।
व्यवसायपरो नित्यं पशुधान्यसमृद्धिमान्।

638-6421/2. Kunda Nadiamsa: For a native of Pisces ascendant, if Mercury is placed in his own sign in Kunda Nadiamsa, in the company of the Sun and in aspect to 10th lord Jupiter, good fortunes will accrue. Mercury becoming the lord of the Moon sign and being in aspect to Jupiter, will give paternal wealth to a Pisces native of the Kunda Nadiamsa, in Vipra Kala. One born in Kshatriya Kala will worship Lord Vishnu and will serve an emperor. If the birth be in Vaisya Kala, the subject will acquire livelihood by various business activities. He will gain wealth and grains, will serve Brahmanas and be happy. One born in Soodra Kala will serve a king, will own lands and villages, will be an agriculturist and will have plenty of quadrupeds and corns.

Notes: From here through sloka 855, rules from *Budha Nadi* are quoted.

To start with, Pisces ascendant, Kunda Nadiamsa is dealt with.

Kunda Nadiamsa rules thus: From 26 deg. 24' to 26 deg. 36' in movable signs; from 3 deg. 24' to 3 deg. 36' in immovable signs; from 11 deg. 24' to 11 deg. 36' of common signs.

In the first yoga, Mercury should be in Gemini/Virgo in unity with the Sun and be aspected by Jupiter. As a result the native will be fortunate. The Sun is 6th lord.

In the second yoga, Vipra Kala should rise. That is to say, birth ascendant should be 11 deg. 36' to 11 deg. 39' of Pisces. Further, the Moon, being 5th lord, should be in the 4th/7th whereupon Mercury begets Moon Rasi ownership. Jupiter should additionally aspect Mercury. Result - paternal wealth.

The clues for births in other 3 parts of this Nadiamsa are independent of second yoga mentioned above.

Kshatriya Kala of Kunda Nadiamsa in Pisces extends from 11 deg. 39' to 11 deg. 42' of arc. One born in this part will be a devotee of Lord Vishnu and will be associated with an emperor.

Vaisya Kala of this Nadiamsa is from 11 deg. 42' to 11 deg. 45' when it rises in Pisces. The native will be a trader true to the name of the part of the Nadiamsa.

Soodra Kala is the last one fourth part, i.e. 11 deg. 45' to 11 deg. 48' in Pisces. Such a native will be a rich person with agricultural lands, quadrupeds and the like.

कुन्दांशके विप्रकाले सौम्ये गुरूनिरीक्षिते। । ६४३। ।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातस्स पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो मानी पितृभाग्यसमृद्धिमान्। । ६४४। ।
भेदभ्रातृयुतश्चैव सोदरभ्रातृमान् भवेत्।

643-6441/2. For birth in Pisces ascendant in Vipra Kala of Kunda Nadiamsa, if Mercury is in aspect to Jupiter, the younger coborns are destroyed. The native will have older coborns, be honourable and will have abundant paternal wealth. He will have full brothers and step-brothers as well.

Notes: Here Mercury's position is not prescribed unlike in the previous slokas. His connection in general with Jupiter is adverse for the native's younger coborn. But the birth should be in the portion 11 deg. 36' to 11 deg. 39' in Pisces. However, the native will have full preborns, paternal wealth and step- brothers. He will be an honourable person as well.

कुन्दांशगे मदाधीशे गुरूणा च निरीक्षिते।।६४५।।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्।
देवब्राह्मणभक्तश्च पितृमातृयुतः सुखी।।६४६।।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च वाहनत्रययोगवान्।
स्वपितान्दोळिकाप्राप्तिर्वयोमध्ये सुभाग्यवान्।।६४७।।
आत्मस्तुतिपरो नित्यं परोपकृतिकार्यवान्।
स्वपितुस्सोदराः पंच भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी।।६४८।।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगेन स्वपितुः क्लेशमादिशेत्।
ततः पश्चाद्विदेशात्तिर्दक्षिणे बहुभाग्यवान्।।६४९।।
महानृपतितद्वारि ब्राह्मणस्नेहयोगवान्।
वनान्तरपुरे वासं कुत्सितप्रभुसेवकः।।६५०।।
वैष्णवद्वेषमूलेन अतीव क्लेशवान् पिता।

645-650½. If the 7th lord is in aspect to Jupiter, one born in Kunda Nadiamsa will worship Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. He will honour gods and Brahmins and will have (long-living) parents. He will be happy, will gain fame in royal service and will have three conveyances. During the native's middle age, his father will acquire palanquins (i.e. some conveyance) and fortunes. The native will indulge in self-praising and will help others. His father will have five brothers and two sisters and be happy. Due to loss of older brother, his father will incur grief. Following this the father will migrate to the southern part of the country. He will serve an emperor and will befriend Brahmins. He will live in a town amidst forests and will also serve a mean ruler. Hating Vaishnavites, he will incur many difficulties.

Notes: We have to delink here the four parts of Kunda Nadiamsa, and just apply the present rules in general to Kunda Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant.

Mercury aspected by Jupiter will make the native worship Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. Mercury rules Vishnu. Devotion to Lord Siva is because of Jupiter-Mercury association. Other effects given upto sloka 650½ are clear.

जन्मकाले पिता दुःखी कुन्दांशे सोमनन्दने।।६५१।।
मकरांशस्य दोषेण तुरियाब्दे मनोव्यथा।
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् सम्पद्दाये पितुः सुखम्॥ ६५२॥
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिश्च भर्तृनाशं विनिर्दिशेत्।
भेदभ्रातृसुतप्राप्तिः सहोदरमहत्सुखम्।।६५३।।
जन्मदाये मातुलस्तु सन्तानोत्पत्तिमान् सुखी।
भेदभ्रातृविवाहं स्याद्भेदभ्रातृसुतक्षयम्।।६५४।।
मातामहारिष्टं स्यान्मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति।

651-654½. Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa for a Pisces native will at the time of native's birth cause grief to father. If Navamsa Lagna be Capricorn, the native's fourth year will cause distress to father, and after some interval father will have increased fortunes. The native's second dasa will cause happiness to father. The native's prosperity will be in progress. He will lose his protectors. His step-brothers will acquire progeny. His (full) brothers will be abundantly happy. In the native's first dasa, birth of children to maternal uncle will come to pass. And his step-brother will get married. Possibly children of step- brothers will also be destroyed. Evils to maternal grand-mother will also be experienced: she will meet with near death and will survive.

Notes: In these slokas, Mercury's position is fixed in Kunda Nadiamsa. The ascendant should be Pisces, but need not necessarily be in a particular degree. Then the father will be grieved.

If the Navamsa ascendant be Capricorn (i.e. Pisces 20 deg. - 23 deg 20' rising), the native's 4th year will cause distress to father & C.

लग्नात् सप्तमगे चन्द्रे केसरीयोगजातके।।६५५।।
पितृमातृचिरायुष्यं मातामहाश्चिरायुषम्।

655-655½. Kesari Yoga: One born with this Yoga while the Moon is in the 7th house from the ascendant will have long-living parents. His maternal grand-mother will also be long-lived.

Notes: The author refers to Kesari yoga where the Moon should be in Virgo in the 7th. We should know the difference between Gaja Kesari Yoga and merely Kesari Yoga.

Very few texts exactly describe Gaja Kesari. Perhaps many compilers for want of brevity did resort to brief mention of the conditions of Gaja Kesari.

In Gaja Kesari the main constituent is Jupiter. The Moon may or may not be in the picture. I have given some relevant information

on this in *Essentials of Predictive Hindu Astrology*, as well as *Brihat Parasara Hora,* Part 1.

Coming to Kesari yoga, the constitutents are two planets - the Moon and Jupiter by being mutually angular.

Long life, renown, high intelligence, destroying enemies and valour are the main effects of this Yoga. There is a view that one with this yoga will highly prosper in the dasa ruled by Venus.

Coming to our text, the Moon forming Kesari Yoga should be in Virgo in the 7th. Jupiter can be in any of the four common signs. As a result, the native's parents and maternal grandmother will enjoy long leases of life.

कुन्दांशेअपि गते सौम्ये स्वेक्षिते रविसंयुते। । ६५६। ।
मातामहाश्चिरायुष्यं मातुलद्वयवान् भवेत्।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे। । ६५७। ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मातुलारिष्टमादिशेत्।
जननीभ्रातृशोकेन सम्पद्दाये मनोव्यथा। । ६५८। ।

656-658. Maternal relatives: Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa in the company of Saturn will give following effects: The native's maternal grand-mother will be long-lived. He will have two maternal uncles. In his second dasa with Saturn's transit in a Rasi identical with the Navamsa position of ascendant lord at birth or its trine, evils to maternal uncles will occur. In this dasa, his mother will be grieved on account of death of her brother.

मन्दे कीटान्त्यगे काले जननीव्याकुलं महत्।
तुलाशनिस्थिते काले लग्नेशे स्वोच्चकालगे। । ६५९। ।
मिथुनान्त्यांशगे वापि कुन्दांशे मौंजिबन्धनम्।
सुताधिपदशाकाले कुन्दांशे बहुसौख्यवान्। । ६६०। ।
स्वपितु राजसन्मानं शत्रुनाशात् परं सुखम्।
नरवाहनभूषाप्तिर्नित्यसन्तोषभाग्भवेत्। । ६६१। ।
भेदभ्रातृशुभं चेति पितृमातृसुभाग्यवान्।
स्वपिता मित्रवर्गेषु योग प्राप्नोति भूरिशः। । ६६२। ।
पितृमूलादिष्टसिद्धिर्मातुलस्य शुभानि च।

659-6621/2. When Saturn in transit arrives at the end of Scorpio the native's mother will be greatly distressed. The Kundamsa native will have sacred thread ceremony with Saturn in exaltation while ascendant lord Jupiter is in the end of Gemini, or in Cancer. In the dasa of 5th lord, the native in question will be very happy. His father in this dasa will acquire royal honours, and be happy after destroying his enemies. The native will acquire palanquins, jewels etc. and will be happy throughout the dasa in question. This period will prove auspicious for his step-brothers. He will enjoy great happiness through his parents. There will be prosperity among his father's friends. The native will have his desires fulfilled through his father. His maternal uncle will obtain auspicious effets.

Notes: From slokas 660 to 6621/2, the effects given are for one dasa. 'Sutadhipadasakale' means the dasa of the 5th lord and the rendering is made as above accordingly. From sloka 663 onwards the words "Sukhadipadasa" appear meaning the dasa of 4th lord. As the text so far deals with Mercury from the beginning of this portion of Kunda Nadiamsa, sloka 660 etc. should be dealing with Mercury's dasa and not Moon's dasa. Hence it should be Sukhadipa dasa kaale. This terms continues in the following slokas also.

सुखाधिपदशाकाले मुकुन्दांशे तु जायते। । ६६३। ।
स्वमातुलशिशुक्लेशं मृतप्रायेऽपि जीवति।
स्वभेदभगिनीभर्ता प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान्। । ६६४। ।
पुत्रोत्सवात् परं चेति योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी।

663-6641/2. In the dasa of the 4th lord, the native of Mukunda Nadiamsa (Pisces Lagna) will come across the following effects: His maternal uncle's child will be endangered and will escape death. The native's step-brother-in-law will obtain a prosperous employment. He will beget a son after which he will become famous and prosperous.

Notes: Mukunda Nadiamsa is different from Kunda Nadiamsa. For the former, please see notes under sloka 603 etc.

मुकुन्दांशे सुखाधीशे रिपुनाथेन संयुते। । ६६५। ।
जन्मदाये पितृक्लेशं क्रूराब्दे ज्वरपीडवान्।
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले स्वपितुर्व्याकुलं महत्। । ६६६। ।
अतिसारप्रपीडादि सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशनम्।
मसूरिकाभयप्राप्तिर्मातृपीडा क्वचिद्भवेत्।।६६७। ।
पशुधान्यविनाशेन व्याकुलं भवति ध्रुवम्।

665-667½. Sun-Mercury conjunction: The Pisces Lagna native (Mukunda Nadiamsa) having the 4th lord in the company of 6th lord will see his father in danger in his very first dasa. The father will be troubled by fever with Sun's adverse movements in evil signs. When Saturn is in Leo, the native's father will be in great distress. He will also suffer from dysentery etc. The native's afterborns being then born will pass away. His mother will suffer from small-pox and the like. The family will incur destruction of quadrupeds, grains and the like.

Notes: With Saturn in transit in Leo, the Pisces native with Mukunda Nadiamsa will have destruction of younger coborns whose births occur then. Saturn will aspect 3rd, Taurus. Also see slokas 670-671 infra about loss of coborn occurring in the bhukti of Venus, in the very first dasa of the native.

राहुस्थितांशके मन्दे गोचरे तत्त्रिकोणगे। ।६६८। ।
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशेराज्याधिपतिविग्रहम्।
कन्यांशकस्थिते काले जन्मदेशे नृपावधि। ।६६९। ।
राजामात्यजनक्लेशं दशासन्धौ महाविपत्।

668-669½. Rahu's Navamsa: See in which Navamsa Rahu is stationed at the time of birth (Pisces Lagna, Mukunda Nadiamsa native). When Saturn comes into that Rasi or a trine thereof in transit, the native will in the first dasa acquire royal wrath. When Saturn transits in Virgo Navamsa, troubles from king and minister are to be expected. In the end of first dasa the native will be greatly endangered.

शुक्रान्तरे जन्मदाये सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत्। ।६७०। ।
स्वजन्मदेशनृपतिर्जातमात्रेण कर्शितः।
बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापो व्याकुलानन्तरं सुखम्। ।६७१। ।

670-671. Destruction of coborn: In the sub period of Venus, in the first dasa of the native, there will occur loss of coborn to him. After a spell of mental distress and troubles to relatives, happiness will come to prevail.

सम्पद्दाये श्रियोवाप्तिर्मेषान्ते वृषभे गुरूः।
मिथुने बहुभाग्यं स्याद्भ्रातृसौख्यं श्रियो वहम्॥ ६७२॥

672. Fortunes: In the 2nd dasa, the native will acquire wealth in abundance conciding with Jupiter's transit form the end of Aries through Gemini, including Taurus. His coborn during this time will also stand to benefit of being happy and rich.

चन्द्रांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यादियोगकालं विनिर्दिशेत्। ।६७३। ।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीसुखम्।

673-673½. Moon's Navamsa: When Saturn in transit arrives in the Rasi represented by natal Moon's Navamsa position, or a trine thereof, the native's father will acquire diseases. The native's older sister will be happy on account of a marriage in (her) family.

क्रूरमासान् परित्यज्य कन्याशनिफलं समम्। ।६७४। ।
तुलाशनौ भाग्यवृद्धिः कुन्दांशे चन्द्रदायगे।
क्रूरान्तर बिना सौख्य स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान्। ।६७५। ।

674-675. Except in evil months (Sun's adverse transits) the effects of Saturn's transit through Virgo Navamsa will be balanced. The native of Kunda Nadiamsa will acquire fortunes in Moon's dasa coinciding with Saturn's movements in Libra. This does not apply to the sub periods of malefic planets (for Pisces lagna). Further, the native's father will be highly prosperous during this transit.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे धनेशांशेत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत्। ।६७६। ।

676. Relatives: See in which Navamsa the lord of 2nd and of 8th are placed at birth. When Saturn in transit reaches an identical Rasi or a trine thereof, evils to one's relatives be foretold.

कुन्दांशगे तारनाथे गुरूणा च निरीक्षिते।
दशवर्षात् परं चेति द्वादशाब्दे विजाहवान्। ।६७७। ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे मीनलग्ने स्वक्षेत्रे सोमनन्दने।
अतिबाल्ये विवाहः स्यात् सम्पद्दाये शुभे खगे। ।६७८। ।
अतिभाग्यकुलोद्वाहं सत्कलत्रप्रियः सुखी।
विपददाये सुतोत्पत्ती राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान्। ।६७९ । ।
विपद्दाये तु वित्ताप्तिरक्षराभ्यासमादिशेत्।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च काव्यनाटकशास्त्रवान्। ।६८०। ।
गीर्वाणान्ध्रकविर्मानी क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान्।
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्याद्द्वादशाब्दात् परं सुखम्। ।६८१। ।

677-681. Marriage: The native will be married after the 10th year of age or in the twelfth year if the Moon in Kunda Nadiamsa is placed in aspect to Jupiter. Elsewhere it is stated that for Pisces Lagna native, if the Moon is in Cancer, he will get married in his early childhood, or in his second dasa. A benefic in the 10th house denotes acquisition of wife from a highly prosperous family and the native will be fond of his virtuous wife and be happy. He will obtain children in the 3rd dasa and enter in royal service. In the very dasa he will acquire wealth. He will be skillful in three languages and be learned in literature, drama, sastras etc. He will be a poet in Sanskrit and Telugu. He will be honourable and quite famous. His prosperity will be on increase, and after the 10th year of age he will be happy.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पितृपीडवान्।
क्रूराब्दे व्याकुलं चेति विपत्तारदशान्त्यगे।।६८२।।
मेषे शनिस्थिते काले मीनान्ते तत्त्रिकोणगे।
कुन्दांशके प्रजातस्य पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।६८३।।

682-683. Danger to father: The dasa of the 8th lord counted from the Moon sign will endanger the native's father. In adverse years the father will be in distress. In the end of 3rd dasa, when Saturn reaches end of Pisces, or Aries, or a trine thereof, the native's father will be endangered. This is for a Kunda Nadiamsa native.

कुन्दांशके सुखाधीशे क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
मीनान्ते मेषगे पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।६८४।।

684. Mercury: Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa, in his sub period in the 4th dasa will cause danger to father, when Saturn moves in the end of Pisces or in Aries.

हरिणांशकगे सूर्ये कुन्दांशस्थैव जातके।
सूर्यनाडीफलं श्रेष्ठं योगयोगं विनिर्दिशेत्।।६८५।।
अम्बुजांशकगे सूर्ये हरिणांशकगे गुरौ।
नाडीत्रयफलं चैव योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।।६८६।।

685-686. For a Kunda Nadiamsa native, the Sun in Harina Nadiamsa will give Raja yoga effects according to Surya Nadi. Similarly, when the Sun is in Ambuja Nadiamsa as Jupiter is is Harina Nadiamsa. So declare the learned about these three Nadiamsas.

Notes: Two different Raja Yogas are mentioned for a native of Kunda Nadiamsa native in Pisces:

(1) The Sun in Harina Nadiamsa. This Nadiamsa is enlisted as Harini (meaning deer) Nadiamsa in all the three sources consulted.

This Nadiamsa extends from 23 deg. 48' to 24 deg. in a movable sign; from 6 deg. 0' to 6 deg. 12' of an immovable sign; and from 8 deg. 48' to 9 deg. 0' of a common sign.

The Sun in respective space of Harini Nadiamsa in any Rasi for Pisces native with Kunda Nadiamsa will give a Raja Yoga. The Sun is the lord of the 6th, and being just in such a position he can elevate the native to a worthy position.

(2) In the second yoga the Sun and Jupiter are required to be in certain spaces. The Sun in Ambuja Nadiamsa while Jupiter is in Harini Nadiamsa.

Harini Nadiamsa is explained above.

Pankaja (lotus) Nadiamsa extends from 29 deg. 36' to 29 deg. 48' of a movable sign; from 0 deg. 12' to 0 deg. 24' of an immovable sign; and from 14 deg. 36' to 14 deg. 48' in a common sign. Jupiter should be anywhere in this manner.

These two yogas are from *Surya Nadi*.

कुम्भांशके वाहनेशे कर्ममेण निरीक्षिते।
क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं वाहनत्रययोगवान्।।६८७।।
अम्बुजांशे फलं चिन्त्यं क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान्।
शनिद्वितीयपर्याये कटकान्त्ये च सिंहगे।।६८८।।
क्षेमदाये महारोगं शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।

687-688½. Mercury in aspect to the 10th lord, and placed in Aquarius Navamsa, will in the 4th dasa cause great prosperity and acquisition of three conveyances. (Ambujamsa Phalam Chintyam is a corrupt entry in this part of the text.) The native will become widely famous in the 4th dasa. Saturn in his third round coming to the end of Cancer in fourth dasa will cause dangerous diseases. Propitiations be done to overcome this evil.

Notes: The first line of sloka 687 has the words *'Kumbhamsake'* and the rendering is ac-

cordingly made. However, seeing the sequence in this part of the text, it should read as '*Kundamsake*' in which case, the meaning is: "Mercury placed in Kunda Nadiamsa and be in aspect to Jupiter, ..."

केतुभुक्तौ राहुदाये मुकुन्दांशस्य जातके। । ६८९। ।
सूर्यभुक्तौ महच्छ्रेष्ठं क्षेत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।

689-689 1/2. Rahu dasa: In the case of Mukunda Nadiamsa native, both the sub periods of the Sun and Ketu, in the major period of Rahu will be highly beneficial and cause gains through landed properties.

Note: Again Mukunda Nadiamsa discussions are resumed, leaving aside Kunda Nadiamsa. These discussions are from Budha Nadi.

अम्बुजांशकगे सूर्ये सौम्ये कुन्दांशजातके।
लाभाधिपान्तरे काले क्षेमदाये सुयोगवान्। । ६९०। ।
सुखेशांन्तरगे सौख्यं गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्याद्बहुपुत्रार्थवान् सुखी। । ६९१। ।

690-691. Fourth dasa: Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa as the Sun is in Ambuja Nadiamsa will in the 4th dasa cause following effects: In the 11th lord's sub period, the native will enjoy prosperity. And in the sub period of the 4th lord (i.e. of Mercury), the subject will be happy, will receive the mercy of Goddess Lakshmi (i.e. will have increased wealth), be more prosperous and will acquire many sons.

तुलाशुक्रदशाकाले मन्ददाये सुयोगवान्।
बुधान्तरे सुकीर्तिः स्यान्महा राजप्रसादवान्। । ६९२। ।

692. Venus dasa: In the dasa of Venus placed in Libra at birth, the native will enjoy increased prosperity in Saturn's (sub) period. He will in Mercury's sub period acquire fame and mercy of the emperor.

Notes: "*Manda daaye*" here should read "*Mandantare*" (Saturn's sub period) instead of Mahadasa, as Venus dasa is referred to.

मेषत्रिकोणगे जीवे कन्याचन्द्रे सुभाग्यवान्।
मकरांशे सुकीर्तिः स्यात् सप्तवर्षात् परं सुखम्।। ६९३।।

693. The Moon: Should the Moo be in the sign Virgo, as Jupiter is in Aries or in its trine, the native will be prosperous. If the Moon is in Capricorn navamsa, one will be famous. He will be happy after the 7th year of his age.

मीनत्रिकोणजातस्य जीवे मेषत्रिकोणगे।
कन्याचन्द्रे महद्भाग्यं तुलाशुक्रे न संशयः। । ६९४। ।
योगरोगं प्रकुर्वीत स्वबन्धुजनपोषकः।
नित्यान्नदानवान् रागी बहुकामातुरो भवेत्। । ६९५। ।

694-695. The Moon in Virgo, Venus in Libra and Jupiter in Aries/Leo/Sagittarius will cause abundant fortunes to a Pisces Lagna native. (Meenatrikona is unfit in this context.) He will incur some infectious diseases, will maintain his relatives and will perform poor feeding. He will be passionate and highly libidinous.

वृश्चिकांगारके शुक्रे स्वमित्रप्रभुनाशनम्।
राजान्तरमहद्भाग्यं तुलाशुक्रे सुकीर्तिमान्। । ६९६। ।

696. The conjunction of Mars and Venus in Scorpio causes the birth of a person who will destroy his friends and protectors. He will attain great prosperity in a different country. Venus in Libra causes wide-spread fame.

मुकुन्दांशकगे सौम्ये योगः स्याद्दशवत्सरम्।
क्षेमदाये मध्यखण्डे बहुभाग्यप्रदः सुखी। । ६९७। ।

697. Mercury in Mukunda Nadiamsa will cause prosperity in (from) the 10th year. The middle portion of 4th dasa will generate a high degree of fortune and happiness.

राजयोगः-

(Raja Yogas)

दारेशे रविसंयुक्ते सप्तमे चन्द्रसंस्थिते।
कळत्रद्वययोगः स्यात् केचित्पक्षे त्रिभार्यवान्। । ६९८। ।

698. Wives: The 7th lord (Mercury) in association with the Sun, as the Moon is in the 7th house, a Pisces Lagna native will have two wives. According to some, it could be even three.

दारयोगः

(Yoga for Spouse)

कुन्दांशगे दारनाथे धनाधिपतिदायगे।
स्वपित्ररिष्टत्पूर्वं तु दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।६९९।।
लाभे राहुदशाकाले द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान्।
दारान्तरे पुत्रवृद्धिर्धनधान्यसमृद्धिमान्।।७००।।

699-700. Danger to wife: The 7th lord placed in Kunda Nadiamsa will in the 2nd lord's dasa cause danger to the native's wife and his father in that order. If Rahu be in the 11th house at birth, his dasa will cause second marriage to the native. After which the subject will have children, wealth, corns etc. in abundance.

स्वक्षेत्रांशे कर्मनाथे स्वोच्चांशे बुधवीक्षिते।
नित्यान्नदानपुण्यात्मा स्वपिताधिकभाग्यवान्।।७०१।।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम्।
क्रूरभुक्ति परित्यज्य राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान्।।७०२।।
सुखाधिपदशाकाले त्वतीव श्रियमश्नुते।
कुन्दांशगे पितुस्सौख्यं भेदभ्रातृशुभावहम्।।७०३।।
जन्मदाये महत्कष्टं स्वपितुर्व्याकुलं महत्।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमश्नुते।।७०४।।
अपरार्धे योगभंगं मुकुन्दांशे तु क्लेशवान्।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।।७०५।।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृभार्यादितनयश्च प्रपीडितः।
स्वदेहायाससन्तापं स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः।।७०६।।
बुधान्तरे महत्कष्टं कर्माधिपतिदायगे।
अम्बुजांशफलं सत्यं मिथुने रविसंस्थिते।।७०७।।

701-707. For Kunda Nadiamsa: Mercury and Jupiter being in own Rasis and Navamsas and in aspect to each other denote a person who will perform poor-feeding daily. He will be charitable (do meritorious deeds) and his father will be opulent. The dasa of Mars will give even results (i.e. both good and bad in a balanced way) except in malefic's sub periods. Then the subject will enter royal service. Influx of wealth is denoted in the Dasa of Mercury. Happiness to father and auspicious effects to half brothers will also come to pass. However in the first dasa the subject will undergo miseries, and his father agony. The first half of Jupiter's dasa will be comfortable, and in the second half, interruptions will crop up. In the same dasa and in the sub period of Mars, the native's younger brother will be troubled due to adversities to his spouse and progeny. And in the same Mars' sub-period the native's health will decline. In the sub period of Mercury, in Jupiter's dasa, the native will experience great miseries. [Second line of sloka 707 is an unfit expression in this part.]

चन्द्रांशकदशाकाले निधनाधिपभुक्तिषु।
कुन्दांशके बुधे भोगी स्वभुक्तौ मारकं भवेत्।।७०८।।

708. In the dasa of Moon's Amsa, and in the sub period of the 8th lord...(?) If Mercury is Kunda Nadiamsa, the native will enjoy pleasures, death will be in own bhukti.

Note: This sloka's first half does not seem to be complete.

As for the second line, again the concept is not clear.

कर्माधिपदशान्त्यादौ लाभेशस्य स्वभुक्तिषु।
चन्द्रांशमासे निर्याणं नृकन्यामीनयोरपि।।७०९।।

709. In the dasa of the 10th lord, and in the sub period of the 11th lord when the transit Sun reaches the sign represented by the Moon's natal Navamsa position, or a human sign(?), or Virgo or Pisces, the native will die.

जीवे स्वोच्चांशगे लग्ने जन्मना पुण्यलोकवान्।
व्ययेशरूढगे जीवे स्वोच्चांशे पुण्यलोकवान्।।७१०।।
स्वपितुब्रह्मलोकाप्तिर्भ्रातृद्वययुतः सुखी।
चक्रसन्धिदशामध्यकाले देहप्रपीडवान्।।७११।।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
सप्तमांशकगे मृत्युः पश्चात् ब्राहमणजन्मवान्।।७१२।।
कुन्दांशकगते सौम्ये इन्द्रयातनवान् पिता।
विप्रकालो अथ यत् सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।७१३।।

710-713. Jupiter in Pisces Lagna, in Cancer Navamsa denotes attainment of Punya Loka after death. If he is in the 12th, in Cancer Navamsa, the same effect will come to pass. In addition, his father would also attain the Brahma Loka after death. The native will have two brothers and be happy. His health will suffer in the middle part of the dasa of (planet placed in) *Chakra Sandhi*. To overcome this evil, remedies be done. Death in Sapthamsa(?)...later on he will be born as Brahmin. Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa denotes that the native's father will own a mansion. This applies birth in Viprakala.

।। कन्यालग्नम्।।
(तुलावर्गोत्तमम् - बुधनाडी)

Virgo Ascendant (Vargothama in Libra) (Budha Nadi)

वर्गोत्तमे लग्ननाथे सुरांशे धननायके।
धनदांशे प्रजातश्च विप्रजन्मस्वरूपवान्।।७१४।।
धनदांशे पूर्वभागे कन्यालग्ने प्रजायते।
सुरांशगे प्रजातश्च द्वितीये गर्भजातकः।।७१५।।
अथवा च तृतीयश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतस्सुखी।
कुग्रामे जननं चेति श्यामवर्णः सुवीर्यवान्।।७१६।।

714-716. Dhanada Nadiamsa: Ascendant lord in Vargothama, the 2nd lord in Sura Nadiamsa and birth in Dhanada Nadiamsa denotes a Brahmin. If birth be in the first half of Dhanda Nadiamsa in Virgo Lagna, the native will either be the second issue or the third issue of the family. He will be happy and endowed with an older brother. His birth is in a small village. He will be bold in disposition and dark in complexion.

Notes: From now on, discussions on Virgo ascendant commence as per *Budha Nadi.*

Birth in Dhanada Nadiamsa in Virgo is referred to. This Nadiamsa extends thus:

From 24 deg. 48' to 25 deg of a movable sign; from 5 deg. to 5 deg. 12' of an immovable sign, and from 9 deg. 48' to 10 deg. of a common sign.

The first half of this Nadiamsa in Virgo is from 9 deg. 48' to 9 deg. 54' of arc.

One will be a Brahmin if Mercury is in Vargothama Navamsa, while Venus is in Sura Nadiamsa. For Sura Nadiamsa, the various zodiacal spaces are: from 1 deg. 24' to 1 deg. 36' of a movable sign; from 28 deg. 24' to 28 deg. 36' of an immovable sign; and from 16 deg. 24' to 16 deg. 36' in common signs.

If the birth be in the second half of Dhanada Nadiamsa, the Virgo native will be 2nd/3rd issue & *C.*

वर्गोत्तमे लग्ननाथे कर्मनाथे सुरांशगे।
स्वपिता भाग्यवान् साधुभ्रातृसोदरहीनवान्।।७१७।।

717. Father: Birth in Virgo Lagna which is in Vargothama while the 10th lord (i.e. Mercury himself) is in Sura Nadiamsa denotes a prosperous father, who will be gentle in disposition, but be bereft of a coborn.

सुतेशे वृश्चिकांशस्ये भूसुतेन समन्विते।
पितामहः प्रसिद्धश्च शूद्रग्रामाधिपत्यवान्।।७१८।।
तदभावे म्लेच्छसेवी चान्नदानद्विजप्रियः।

718-718½. 5th Lord: If the 5th lord Saturn conjoins Mars and gets his position in Scorpio Navamsa, the native's paternal grand-father will be famous. He will lead a village inhabited by Soodras in the absence of which he will serve a Mlechcha king. He will be fond of poor-feeding and will honour Brahmins.

लग्नेशांशाधिपे शुक्रे नीचांशे चन्द्रसंयुते।।७१९।।
म्लेच्छराज्ये शूद्रसेवी स्वपिता बाल्ययोगवान्।
पितामहस्थता विन्द्यान्म्लेच्छग्रामाधिपत्यवान्।।७२०।।
स्वसमानद्विजश्रेष्ठस्तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं महत्।
कारागृहप्रपीडां च सुरांशे प्रपितामहः।।७२१।।
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिश्च सेवकावृत्तिजीवनम्।

719-721½. For a Virgo native, Venus should become the lord of the navamsa occupied by Mercury. Venus should further join the Moon, and be in Virgo Navamsa. If these are existent the native's father will serve Soodras in a Mlechcha kingdom. In the native's childhood, the father will beget prosperity. So also the native's paternal grand-father. In addition, the paternal grand-father will head over a village of Mlechchas, and will incur troubles on account of Brahmins. He will run the risk of being imprisoned as well. After (release from) the said imprisonment, his prosperity will be on the increase. His livelihood will then be by serving others.

Notes: The conditions stipulated here are: Venus and the Moon be together in one sign while Venus and Mercury exchange Navamsas owned by them. The natal ascendant should be Virgo.

लग्नेशे लाभगे शुक्रे नीचांशे नीचराशिगे।।७२२।।
ज्ञातिवर्गविरोधेन क्लेशवान् स्वपितामहः।
कुग्रामवासी स्वपिता नीचांशे भाग्यनायके।।७२३।।
निशाकरेण संयुक्ते म्लेच्छराज्ये सुभाग्यवान्।

722-723½. The ascendant lord placed in the 11th house as Venus is in the sign Virgo and in its Navaṁsa denotes enmity to paternal grandfather with his kinsmen. He will lead a troubled life. The native's father will dwell in a tiny village if the 9th lord occupies his debilitation Navamsa. If Venus joins the Moon (in Rasi), the native's father will attain his prosperity in a Mlechcha kingdom.

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे सुरांशे लग्ननायके। ।७२४। ।
पितृमातृचिरायुष्यं धनधान्यसमृद्धिमान्।
चित्रयोगे धने सौम्ये सुरांशे बहुवित्तवान्। ।७२५। ।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च स्वपिताधिकयोगवान्।
भ्रातृद्वययुते मानी भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी। ।७२६। ।
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्वसुसंख्यासहोदराः।
सुरांशगे चित्रयोगे धनदांशे तु जायते। ।७२७। ।
सोदरः पंच तेप्वाद्यौ प्रबलौ भाग्यशालिनौ।

724-727½. One born in the first half of Dhanada Nadiamsa while the ascendant lord is in Sura Nadiamsa will have long-living parents. He will have increased wealth and corns. If Mercury is in the 2nd house in Sura Nadiamsa, Chitra Yoga is caused as a result of which the native will be extremely rich. His father will be in royal service and will enjoy a high degree of prosperity. The native will be honourable, happy and will have two brothers and two sisters. He will have 8 sisters in all (out of whom only two will survive). Birth in Dhanada Nadiamsa as Mercury is Sura Nadiamsa will cause five sisters. Out of them the first one will be famous and fortunate.

Notes: We find a new Dhana Yoga in this part. This yoga is entitled Chitra Yoga which is, for a Virgo native, caused by Mercury being in Libra in the space from 1 deg. 24' to 1 deg. 36' and will cause abundant riches. Also note other effects in the text above.

Whether this Chitra Yoga applies to all ascendants by the ascendant lord being in 2nd in Sura Nadimasa, may be examined.

Begetting five sisters etc. as mentioned in the text are independent of Mercury in the 2nd & C.

लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ। ।७२८। ।
सोदरोत्पत्तिकालः स्यात् सम्पद्दाये पितुः सुखम्।
एका स्वसा सौख्यवती भूषिता कनकप्रभा। ।७२९। ।
पुत्रिणी पतिभक्ता स्यात् कर्शिता च तथापरा।

728-729½. When Jupiter in transit arrives the Rasi represented by the Navamsa position of Mercury, or a trine thereof, the native will beget coborns. In his 2nd dasa, the father will attain prosperity. The native will have one sister who will be happy and be endowed with golden splendour. Her daughter will be devoted to her husband, and later will become emaciated.

लग्नेशाद्भाग्यगे मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते। ।७३०। ।
पश्चात् सोदरहीनश्चाप्यल्पायुर्दायमादिशेत्।
लग्नाधिपे तुलांशस्थे भ्रातृभ्रात्रीचतुष्टयम् ।७३१। ।
दीर्घायुर्योग इत्याहुर्ज्येष्ठभ्राता सुकीर्तिमान्।
भाग्यरूढाधिपे भौमे कर्माधिपसमन्विते। ।७३२। ।
भाग्ययोग इति रव्यातः सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिमान्।

730-732½. If the 9th house is occupied by Saturn in the company of Mars, the native will be bereft of after-born and be short-lived. If the ascendant lord is in Libra Navamsa, the native will have four brothers and sisters (in all). He will be endowed with longevity. His older brother will enjoy wide fame. Mars becoming the lord of the 9th Aroodha and being in the company of 10th lord (i.e. Mercury) will cause Bhagya Yoga leading to prosperity. Further the native will perform virtuous deeds.

Notes: Saturn and Mars in the 9th house will affect adversely the life-span of a Virgo native.

If Mercury begets Libra Navamsa, one will be long-lived, and will have four coborns.

The above two rules are general.

The 3rd rule, viz. Mars becoming lord of 9th Aroodha Pada, and be in association with Mercury, the 10th lord, leading to prosperity is quite suggestive. Mars, otherwise is an evil lord for Virgo, ruling 3rd and 8th. But if he lords over Bhagyaroodha (9th Aroodha) he becomes capable of conferring riches, being in the company of 10th lord. In a way it implies association of lords of 9 and 10.

How to count Aroodha Pada is explained in many standard texts. A brief narration is given here for immediate use by the reader. Count from a house the number of signs its lord is away. Again count equal number of signs from the sign occupied by that lord. The resultant sign is Aroodha Pada for the first mentioned sign. For example, for Taurus ascendant, 5th lord Sun is placed in Capricorn. We get six signs from Leo to Capricorn. Again from Capricorn when we count six signs we reach Gemini. So Gemini is Aroodha for the 5th house, in this case. And is called Putra Aroodha.

There are certain exceptions. The reader may consult Part 1 of *Brihat Parasara Hora Sastra,* English translation, by R. Santhanam.

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे सम्पद्दाये सुखावहम्।।७३३।।
धनधान्यसमृद्धिश्च स्वपिता क्रतुसिद्धिमान्।।

733-7331/2. For a native of the first half of Dhanada Nadiamsa, the 2nd dasa will bring happiness. The native will have increased wealth and grains, and his father will perform Yagnas etc.

सुरांशगे विलग्नेशे विप्रनारिषु जायते।।७३४।।
धनाधिपदशाकाले विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमः।
पंचमाब्दात् परं चैवं द्विपक्षे चोत्तरायणे।।७३५।।
ब्रह्मोपदेशकर्माणि मेषादित्रयमासगे।
गुरूप्रथमपर्याये मेषान्ते वृषभे गुरौ।।७३६।।
धनदांशे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।
जन्मान्तरदशान्त्यसम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।।७३७।।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृशुभं चेति मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।

734-7371/2. The birth will be of a Brahmin girl if Mercury (lord of Virgo Lagna) is in Sura Nadiamsa (in Virgo itself). She will get married in the dasa of the 2nd lord. After the 5th year, coinciding with the northern course of the Sun, moving in the three signs from Aries, she will get Brahmopadesa (instruction in sacred knowledge). Her elder brother will be married in the first round of Jupiter when he is in the end of Aries, or in Taurus. In the end of her first dasa, or in the first sub period of second dasa, her older brother will be invested with Sacred Thread.

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपितेंगितज्ञानवान्।।७३८।।
सुमुखी कुशली मन्त्री वेदान्तज्ञानतत्ववान्।
जातकस्य गुणं वक्ष्ये श्यामवर्णः सुबुद्धिमान्।।७३९।।
परोपकारनिरतः पंचयज्ञपरायणः।
आस्तिकः सर्वधर्मज्ञो वदान्यो दृढसौख्यदः।।७४०।।

738-740. If birth is in the former half of Dhanada Nadiamsa, the native's father will be skillful in understanding other's internal sentiments. He will be happy, a minister and will have knowledge of Upanishads etc. The native will be dark in complexion, be very intelligent, intent on helping others and will perform five Yagnas. His older brother will be eloquent in speech, firmly happy and will be versed in religious matters.

लग्नेशे भार्गवांशस्थे शुक्रे नीचांशसंस्थिते।
अन्तःकोपी प्रसन्नात्मा काललुब्धस्वभाववान्।।७४१।।

741. Ascendant lord in a Navamsa of Venus while Venus is in Virgo Navamsa, causes the native to be inwardly given to anger but outwardly happy in disposition. Such a native will be time-conscious.

वित्ते सौम्ये शुभांशस्थे तेजस्वी बुद्धिमान्नरः।
सुमुखः कुशलो भीरूर्विद्याबुद्धियुतः सुखी।।७४२।।

742. Mercury in the 2nd house and in 9th Navamsa (or a benefic's Navamsa) denotes a splendorous, intelligent, charming, skilful, timid, learned and happy native.

Notes: Mercury should be in Libra in the 2nd house. In Navamsa chart, he should be in the 9th from Navamsa ascendant. Then the effects mentioned will come to pass.

तुलांशे तौलिगे सूर्ये वेदशास्त्रार्थतत्परः।
यतिप्रीतिरतो नित्यं सुरांशे ज्ञानसिद्धिमान्।।७४३।।
ज्येष्ठस्य पुत्राश्चत्वारः कनिष्टस्य सुतद्वयम्।
भ्रातृत्रयं चिरायुष्यं भगिन्यौ द्वे सुजीवतः।।७४४।।

743-744. The Sun in Libra: The native of Sura Nadiamsa with the Sun in Libra Rasi as well as its Navamsa will be skilful in understanding the meanings of the Vedas. He will be fond of ascetics, be a knowledgeable person (particularly about the Supreme Being) and will have many attainments (of supernatural faculties). He will have three long-living brothers. Two of his sisters will

live comfortably. His older brother will have four sons and the younger one two sons.

Notes: Birth in Sura Nadiamsa referred to hereof relates to Virgo. For details of Sura Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 714 - 716 supra. The Sun's position is in Vargothama in Libra.

सुरांशगे चित्रयोगे वित्ते सौम्ये तु जायते।
बहुग्रामाधिपत्यं च स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान्।।७४५।।
वसुवर्षात् परं पित्रा विदेशप्रियवान् सुखी।

745-745½. Mercury in the 2nd: The native of Sura Nadiamsa with Mercury in the 2nd house with Chitra Yoga will have headship of many villages. His father will be extremely prosperous. After the native's 8th year, his father will settle in a distant place and be happy.

Notes: For Chitra Yoga to be caused by Mercury, please vide notes under sloka 724 - 727½ supra.

कन्यालग्ने रवौ सौम्ये तुलांशे पापवर्जित।।७४६।।
लग्नराशिदशाकाले स्वपिता भाग्ययोगवान्।
क्रूरांशे व्याकुलं किंचिज्ज्वरोपद्रवपीडितः ।।७४७।।
षष्ठाब्दे सोदरोत्पत्तिः सप्तमाब्दे क्वचिद्व्यथा।
विप्लवेन विचारः स्याद्दशवर्षात्परं सुखी।।७४८।।

746-748. The Sun in Virgo: If the Sun is in Virgo which is the ascendant, as Mercury, without being associated with a malefic, is in Libra Navamsa, the Dasa of Lagna Rasi will cause prosperity to the native's father. If Mercury is in a malefic Navamsa in the above yoga, it will cause distress and disease to father. The native will have a coborn in his 6th year. His 7th year will cause worries due to revolution (in his birth place). He will be happy after the 10th year of age.

निधनाधिपसंदृष्ठे नवमे स्वपितुर्व्यथा।
ग्रामकार्यकलापेन व्याकुलान्तरं सुखी।।७४९।।
निधनाधिपसन्दृष्टे वत्सरे स्वपितुर्व्यथा।
लग्नराशिदशाकाले नवमाब्दात् परं सुखी।।७५०।।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि स्वपितुर्भाग्यकालगे।
शुभाब्दगे शुभँ नित्यं क्रूराब्दे व्याकुलं महत्।।७५१।।

749-751. 8th Lord: Should the 9th house be aspected by 8th lord Mars, it will be distressful to the native's father. After some troubles following activities in his village, he will be in a happy position. These troubles will occur when the 8th lord in transit aspects the 9th house. After the 9th year in the dasa of Lagna, happiness will prevail. The father's prosperity will pick up after marriage of the native. 45th year will be auspicious for the native's father. In adverse years (denoted by malefic transits) he will be in great trouble.

लग्नराशिदशान्त्यादौ स्वपिता कीर्तिमान् सुखी।
धनराशिदशाकाले धनाधिपतिदायके।।७५२।।
सुरांशगे महद्भाग्यं गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।
द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं चेति व्ययाधिपतिदायके।।७५३।।
क्रूरमासे पितुः क्लेशं क्रूरभुक्तौ न संशयः।

752-753½. The native's father will prosper and be happy during the native's dasa of the ascendant lord, in its beginning and ending phases. The native of Sura Nadiamsa will in his 2nd Rasi (Libra) dasa or in the dasa of 2nd lord (Venus) will acquire great fortunes. His family will be blessed with the mercy of Goddess Lakshmi. After his 2nd year (or) in the Sun's dasa, in evil months (or) in malefic sub periods, his father will be in trouble (i.e in danger).

व्ययाधिपे लग्नकेन्द्रे लग्नेशे धनराशिगे।।७५४।।
लग्नराशिदशा सौख्यं व्ययराशिदशा व्यथाम्।
लाभराशिदशाकाले वसुवर्षात् परं सुखम्।।७५५।।
क्रूरसंवत्सरं त्यक्त्वा लाभराशिदशा सुखम्।
ज्येष्ठभार्यासुतप्राप्तिःकनिष्ठभ्रातृसौख्यकृत्।।७५६।।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि भ्रातृमूलात् सुसौख्यवान्।

754-756½. Lagna Rasi dasa: If the ascendant or its angle is occupied by the 12th lord, while the 2nd contains the lord of ascendant the native's dasa ruled by Lagna (Virgo) will give happiness while the dasa of 12th house (Leo) will cause grief. In the course of eleventh lord's dasa, after 8th year, the native will be happy. Excepting the years denoted by adverse transits, the 11th Rasi dasa will give happiness. His elder wife (should be elder brother - *Jyeshta bhraatha*) will beget progeny while his younger brother will attain happiness. The native will get happiness on account of marriage activities through his younger brother.

सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। ।७५७। ।
स्वपिता देहजाड्यादि स्वादायादधिकव्ययम्।
कन्यान्ते तौलिगे मन्दे सुरांशे तु प्रजायते। ।७५८। ।
लग्नराशिदशाकाले देशे राजान्तरं भवेत्।
लोके धन्यक्षयादीनि विप्लवेन प्रजावधि। ।७५९। ।
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले अर्थवृद्धिः प्रजासुखम्।
ग्रामकार्यकलापेन स्वपिता व्याकुलं क्वचित्।। ७६०।।

757-760. Saturn's transit: Note the Navamsa occupied by the Sun at birth. When Saturn in transit comes to this Rasi, or its trine, the native's father will incur physical ailments. The native's expenditure will exceed his income. Saturn in the end of Virgo, or in Libra, will in Lagna Rasi dasa of Sura Nadiamsa native cause a change of king in his country(?) Allround destruction of crops, and a revolution will also take place. When Saturn comes to Leo, increase of wealth and happiness to inmates will result.(?) The native's father will be distressed due to village activities.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
क्रूरमासे जातकस्य पित्ररिष्टं मनोव्यथा। ।७६१। ।
जीवयोगं धनप्राप्तिः राजद्वारे शुभाधिकम्।

761-761½. The 8th lord: Saturn in transit coming to the Rasi represented by the 8th lord's navamsa position at birth, or a trine thereof, will cause distress to the native's father. When it is Jupiter, (instead of Saturn, as above) he will gain wealth and auspicious effects in service of the king.

राहुक्रान्तर्क्षगे जीवे स्फुटयोगं गते सति। ।७६२। ।
विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य ग्रामान्तरनिवसवान्।

762-762½. Jupiter - Rahu: When Jupiter comes to the Rasi occupied by natal Rahu, the native will be displaced due to a revolution and will go to live in another village.

Notes: Whenever Jupiter transits the Rasi containing natal Rahu, the effects are found to be distressful. A detailed account of this trend of Jupiter could be found in my work "Essentials of Predictive Hindu Astrology".

लाभराशिदशाकाले सुरांशे तु प्रजायते। ।७६३। ।
विंशवर्षात् परं भाग्यं प्राबल्यं च धनागमम्।
क्रूराब्दे च परित्यज्य वित्तसौख्यं महत्सुखम्। ।७६४। ।

763-764. 11th Rasi dasa: During the dasa ruled by the 11th Rasi, the native of Sura nadiamsa will attain prosperity, after the 20th year. His fame will increase and he will obtain wealth. Leaving the months denoted by adverse transit, he will enjoy financial comforts and general happiness.

कर्मराशिदशाकाले सुरांशे व्याकुलं विपत्।
अपरार्धे पित्ररिष्टमापत्संन्यासमादिशेत्। ।७६५। ।

765. Tenth Rasi dasa: The native of Sura Nadiamsa will be highly distressed in the dasa ruled by the 10th Rasi. In its second half, there will be danger to father. The native will take to ascetic order due to a family calamity.

सुरांशगे सप्तविंशे त्रिंशाब्दे जनकस्य च।
क्रूरवत्सरदोषेण पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्। ।७६६। ।

766. Danger to father: One born Sura Nadiamsa will see his father endangered in his 27th/30th year. [Kroora Vatsara Doshena means due to the blemish of evil year which is excluded in the translation.]

कर्मारूढं शुभदृष्टे भाग्येशेन निरीक्षिते।
लाभराशिदशान्त्यादौ विशेषकृतिसिद्धिमान्। ।७६७। ।
नित्यान्नदानसिद्धिः स्यात्स्वप्राबल्यमतः परम्।
त्रिंशोपरिशरैर्वर्षैः सोदरश्चापि भाग्यवान्। ।७६८। ।
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति नरवाहनभाग्भवेत्।

767-768½. One will have special attainments in the beginning and ending parts of the 11th Rasi dasa if the Arudhapada of the 10th house is in aspect to a benefic as well as to the 9th lord. The native will in addition perform poor-feeding. He will become widely famous. For a period of 5 years, following the native's 30th year of age, his brother will be prosperous. He will attain abundant wealth and conveyances.

भाग्यराशिदशाकाले सुरांशे बहुभाग्यवान्। ।७६९। ।
देशग्रामाधिकारी चाप्यन्नदानसुकीर्तिमान्।
क्रूराब्दे धनप्राप्तिः प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान्।
रन्ध्रराशिदशाकाले चत्वारिंशात्परं व्यथा। ।७७१। ।
चतुश्चत्वारिंशके अब्दे विशेषक्लेशभाग्भवेत्।

769-771½. One born in Sura Nadiamsa will in the dasa of the 9th Rasi be highly prosperous.

He will lord over villages, will perofrm poor-feeding and become widely famous. In the years denoted by evils transits, he will be however subjected to numerous difficulties and will have expenditure. In the 45th year he will get wealth and a prosperous employment. In the dasa of the 8th Rasi, after 40 he will be distressed. His 44th year will cause abundant grief.

मन्दराशिदशाकाले मन्देशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे।।७७२।।
स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसिद्धिः स्यात्पुत्रिणी च सुपुत्रिका।
कुम्भराशिदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम्।।७७३।।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगेन पुत्रनाशात्परं व्यथा।

772-773½. Auspicious and inauspicious events: If the dispositor of Saturn is in an angle from the ascendant, the Dasa of Capricorn/Aquarius will cause the following events. The native's son will get married and his daughter will beget progeny. In the dasa of Aquarius, however, good and bad effects will be of even proportion. His older brother will separate from the family on account of loss of his son.

सुतराशिदशाकाले क्रूराब्दे क्रूर ।सगे ।।७७४।।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।

774-774½ Fifth Rasi dasa: In this dasa, the native will have fear of untimely death, in adverse years and months. Suitable remedies be performed.

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे सुरांशे शशिनन्दने।।७७५।।
सुतराशिदशामृत्युः पंचषष्ठिस्सुजीविति।
ब्रह्मलोकफलं सत्यं व्यये शुक्र तु जायते।।७७६।।
लाभराशि दशान्त्यादौ योगवान् कीर्तिमान्सुखी।
बुधनाडिफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।७७७।।

775-777. Dhanada Nadiamsa: One born in the first half of this Nadiamsa, with Mercury placed in Sura Nadiamsa will live upto 65 years. The dasa of 5th Rasi will be fatal for him. Should Venus be in the 12th, he will attain the world of Brahma (Sathya Loka, or Brahma Loka). In the end of 11th Rāsi dasa, the native will attain fame and happiness. These effects as stated in Budha Nadi will bear truth.

मीनलग्नम् (कमलांशः)
(बुधनाडी)

Pisces Ascendant - (Kamala Nadiamsa) (Budha Nadi)

रक्तवर्णतनुः प्राज्ञः शत्रुतापी क्रियाशनौ।।७७८।।
सिंहांशगे मतद्वेषी स्वमतान्तरसिद्धिमान्।

778-778½. Pisces Lagna - Kamala Nadiamsa: One born in this part of Zodiac while Saturn occupies Aries Rasi and Leo Navamsa, will have blood-red complexion. He will be learned. He will disregard his religion and join another religion. He will incur grief on account of enemies.

Notes: From now on, the text deals with birth in Pisces ascendant as told in Budha Nadi.

Kamala Nadiamsa obtains thus: From 5 deg. 48' to 6 deg. of a movable sign; from 24 deg. to 24 deg 12' of an immovable sign; and from 20 deg. 48' to 21 deg. of a common sign.

Birth should be in the space between 20 deg. 48' to 21 deg. of Pisces. Saturn should be in the 2nd in Aries from 13 deg. 20' to 16 deg. 40', begetting Leo Navamsa (6th from Pisces). This gives many troubles from enemies.

The native changing into another religion is rarely discussed in the texts known to us. This is one such useful yoga.

कमलांशगते मन्दे मेषे बुधसमन्विते।।७७९।।
विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्।

779-779½. Saturn - Mercury: Saturn should be in Aries in Kamala Nadiamsa in the company of Merçury. In that case, one born in Pisces ascendant will be devoted to Lord Vishnu. He will have no after-born.

मेषे रवियुते मन्दे धार्मिकश्च स्ववीर्यवान्।।७८०।।
सर्वज्ञः सात्विकः क्रोधी मर्मभेदि च तामसः।
क्रूरषष्ठ्यंशगे मन्दे कमलांशे सुबुद्धिमान्।।७८१।।
अन्तः कपटवान्कामी कमलायतलोचनः।
पराक्रमी स्वतन्त्रश्च परेषं व्यसनप्रदः।।७८२।।
क्षिप्रकोपी प्रसन्नात्मा कृशदेहस्वरूपवान्।

780-782 1/2. Saturn-Sun: If these two combine in Aries, the native will be righteous, valorous, be a knower of all, given to anger, virtuous and be capable of breaking secrets. He will be malignant (at times). The Kamala Nadiamsa native having Saturn in a malefic Shashtiamsa will be intelligent but inwardly cunning. He will be libidinous and will have eyes resembling lotus-petals. He will be valorous, independent, addicted to vices, given to instant anger, be pleased and thin-bodied.

Notes: In the first place, exalted Sun and debilitated Saturn joining together is discussed, which is clear.

The second yoga dealing with Saturn in malefic Shashtiamsa does not mention a specific sign position to him. Nor the Sun is in the picture. For details of Shashtiamsa - malefic and benefic - please refer to Vol 1, *Brihat Parasara Hora*, English translation by R. Santhanam.

लक्ष्मियोगः

Lakshmi Yoga

कर्मराहौ धने मन्दे सिंहांशे लक्ष्मियोगके। ।७८३। ।

783. Lakshmi yoga: Rahu in the 10th house as Saturn is in Aries Rasi, Leo Navamsa: the yoga called Lakshmi yoga is produced.

Notes: Results for this yoga are not specifically mentioned here. The name suggests wealth. Also see sloka 808 which states that this yoga gives wealth after the age of forty.

कमलांशे प्रजातश्च किंचिन्मूर्ख प्रतापवान्।
अन्तः क्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा राजन्यजनामंत्रवान्।। ।७८४। ।
स्वपितृव्यवशात्सौख्यं पितृभाग्यविहीनवान्।
स्वभुजार्जितसम्पन्नः मध्येवयसि शोकवान्। ।७८५। ।
मेषसिंहांशगे मन्दे कमलांशे तु नाडिके।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नः त्रिंशाब्दे बहुभाग्यवान्। ।७८६। ।
वातप्रकृतिदेहश्च मूर्छावायुप्रपीडितः।
सोदरीक्लेशवान् रोगी चांगवैकल्यपुत्रवान्। ।७८७। ।
तदभावे च यमळौ सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम्।

784-787 1/2. One born (in Pisces Lagna) in Kamala Nadiamsa (with Saturn in Aries Rasi, Leo Navamsa) will experience following effects. He will be inwardly short-temepred but be a pleased soul. He will befriend men in royal circles. Paternal happiness will be absent in his life. He will prosper through a paternal uncle. He will have self-earned wealth. In the middle part of his life he will be grieved. His childhood will be marked by penury. After thirty he will enjoy abundant forunes. He will suffer from windy disorders and will be hit by bouts of unconsciousness. Worries on account of his sister will haunt him. He will beget either a sickly child, or a deformed child, or twins who will only be destroyed.

मातृगंडः

Danger to Mother

भौमांशकगते मन्दे भौमक्षेत्रे बुधान्विते। ।७८८। ।
मातृसौख्यविहीनेन पश्चात्सोदरिनाशवान्।
कोपप्रकृतिमान् रागी मातामहगृहाश्रयो। ।७८९। ।
बाल्ये चक्रांकितश्चेति पश्चात्पितृमताश्रयो।
उद्वाहानन्तरं सौख्यं विंशवर्षात्पर सुखम्। ।७९०। ।
मातुलाष्ठितः पश्चात्स्वपितुर्गृहवासवान्।
पितृव्यत्रयमायुव्यं मातुलद्वययोगवान् । ।७९१। ।
मातृष्वसा भाग्यवती पितृव्यश्च द्विभार्यवान्।
कमलांशकगे मन्दे स्वपितृव्यचतुष्ठयम्। ।७९२। ।
तेषां तु पुत्रहीनौ द्वावपरौ द्वौ सपुत्रकौ।
मातृष्वसु भर्तृभाग्यं मालांशे मातुलांशे मातुलेन च। ।७९३। ।
जीवनं तस्य च प्राहुः कमलांशे तु जायते।
कमलांशे जन्मदाये क्लेशं मातृष्वसुर्यथाम्। ।७९४। ।
भाग्यनाशमिति प्राहुर्देशान्तर इति स्मृतः।

788-794 1/2. Instead of being Leo Navamsa as above, if the Navamsa occupied by Saturn (with Mercury in Aries, for a Pisces native of Kamala Nadiamsa), is Scorpio/Aries, following (different) effects will come to pass. The native will be devoid of maternal happiness. Sisters born after him will be destroyed. He will be given to anger and be lustful. He will live in his grandfather's home. During his childhood he will be initiated into Vaishnava order by proper vedic rituals.(*Chakraankita* denotes the Vedic ceremony due to a Vaishnava Brahmin and during such initiation, the boy's shoulders are engrossed by the sacred symbols of Lord Vishnu's Sudarsana Chakra, and Sankhu - conch - by the Guru. At the time of engrossing, these symbols, made of copper, are heated. In Vaishnava circles, this is

called Samashanam.) Later on he will shift to his paternal relative's home. After his marriage and following his 20th year of age he will be happy. As a result of his mother's (early) death, he will live in father's (relative's) home. His mother's sister will be fortunate. His father's brother will have two wives. The maternal aunt in question will have a happy marriage. One born in Kamala Nadiamsa will have troubles in his first dasa for himself and to his maternal aunt as well. The native will migrate to a distant country due to destroyed fortunes.

Note: *Chakraankita* also means a symbol of wheel, featuring in physiognomy relating to marks noted at birth.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे भौमे उच्चग्रहसमन्विते। ।७९५। ।
जन्मदाये मातृबन्धुवंशोपद्रवशोकवान्।
पितामहचिरायुष्यं पितृव्यस्य चिरायुषम्। ।७९६। ।

795-796. Mars: Should Mars be in the 4th house in the company of an exalted planet, during the native's first dasa, his maternal relatives will be troubled and grieved. As a result of this yoga, his paternal grand-father and paternal uncle will be long-lived.

Note: This yoga does not pertain to Pisces as none is exalted in Gemini.

पितृव्यसुतजर्न्क्षे मन्दांशे तत्त्रिकोणेः।
स्वजन्मर्क्षपितृव्योनपि द्विभार्यस्त्वेकपुत्रवान्। ।७९७। ।
पुत्रिकाद्वयमायुष्यं शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।
पितृव्यसुतभावेशे मीनांशे स्वोच्चराशिगे। ।७९८। ।
पितृव्यपुत्रिका क्लेशं पुत्रःषण्ड इति स्मृतः।

797-7981/2. The third (lord) in a Navamsa of Saturn, or its trine [with the word trine, we get many positions for 3rd lord which is not logical] denotes a paternal uncle whose birth will also be in Pisces ascendant and he will have two wives, one son and two daughters. Other children will face early death. If the said 3rd lord is in Pisces Navamsa, a daughter of the said uncle will be subjected to troubles and his son will be a eunuch.

पितृव्याधिपतौ मन्दे सिंहांशे नीचराशिगे। ।७९९। ।
पितृव्यश्च दुराचारो राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्।
तत्पुत्रोअस्फुटवाक्कोपि वन्ध्यास्त्रीसक्तचित्तकः। ।८००। ।
पीडितः पुत्रबन्धेन दत्तपुत्रविनाशवान्।

799-8001/2. The 11th lord Saturn in Aries Rasi and Leo navamsa denotes that the native's paternal uncle (father's brother) will take to a bad path, but will be famous in royal service. The said uncle's son will have speech defects and be given to anger and be fond of barren women. The uncle in question will be worried on account of his son's confinement. His adopted son will also be destroyed.

द्विग्रहोच्चे शनौ नीचे कमलांशे तु जायते। ।८०१। ।
पितृव्यपुत्रिका क्वाचिज्जरिणी चाल्पपुत्रिणी।
दारिद्र्यवशमापन्ना मध्ये भ्रातृविनाशिका। ।८०२। ।
कमलांशे पितृव्यश्च स्वभार्यावशगोअपि च।
स्त्रीप्रजा च कलंकः त्यात्स्वभर्त्रन्तरगामिनी। ।८०३। ।

801-803. If two planets are in exaltation at the time of birth as Saturn is in debilitation, the native of Pisces Lagna in Kamala Nadiamsa will experience the following effects: His paternal uncle's daughter will be an adulteress, will have limited issues; in her middle age she will be in the grip of poverty. Her coborns will be destroyed. Further, the native's paternal uncle (father's brother) will be subdued by his wife and incur infamy due to his daughter's adulterous character.

Notes: Any two planets can be in exaltation, while Saturn is in Aries, for a Pisces native with Kamala Nadiamsa. Then the effects cited will apply.

दारविचारः

On Spouse

कमलांशकगे मन्दे शशिजेन समन्विते।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च सत्कळत्रधनाड्यवान्। ।८०४। ।
दारवंशे कळंकः स्यात्स्वदारभ्रातृपापवान्।
शूद्रस्त्रीवशमापन्नः पतितश्शूद्रकृत्यवान्। ।८०५। ।
कालान्तरे दरिद्रः स्यात् पितृद्रोही च पुत्रकः।

804-8051/2. Native's wife & brother-in-law: One born in Pisces Lagna in Kamala Nadiamsa, with Saturn and Mercury in Aries will get a virtuous spouse and will be wealthy. Some infamy

will exist in his wife's family. His brother-in-law will indulge in sinful acts, who will be endangered through a Soodra (fourth caste) female. The said in-law will be fallen and will perform mean acts. After some time, he will incur poverty, and will betray his father.

मीने नीचांशके शुक्रे राहौ प्रजायते। ।८०६। ।
स्वदारभगिनी क्लेशदुष्टा दुर्भगचारिणी।

806-8061/2. Sister-in-law: Venus exalted at birth, and in Virgo navamsa, as Rahu is in the 10th house causes a wicked sister-in- law who will lead a troubled life. She will be unfortunate and adulterous.

लक्ष्मियोगः

Lakshmi Yoga

मेषे सिंहांशके मन्दे चापांशकेअपि च। ।८०७। ।
चत्वारिंशात्परं भाग्यं लक्ष्मीयोग इति स्मृतः।

807-8071/2. Saturn in Aries Rasi with Leo Navamsa, or Pisces Rasi with Sagittarius Navamsa causes Lakshmi yoga giving fortunes after the 40th year.

Notes: For Lakshmi Yoga, see also sloka 783 supra.

लग्नारूढे निशानाथे लग्नराशिदश व्यथाम्। ।८०८। ।
जननी क्लेशमाप्नोति पितृसौख्यं न विद्यते।
अष्टमाधिपतौ लग्ने स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते। ।८०९। ।
गुरूदृष्ठिविहीने च दारारिष्ठं विनिर्दिशेत्।
लग्नत्रिकोणगे जीवे रन्ध्रेशे लग्न केन्द्रगे ।८१०। ।
लग्नराशिदशाकाले मृतप्रयोअपि जीवति।
स्वपिताधिकदारिद्रं क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः। ।८११। ।
पितृव्योद्वाहसंप्राप्तिः क्लेशश्च ज्ञान्द्रिके।
धनाधिपं केन्द्रगते राहुसंयुतवीक्षिते। ।८१२। ।
धनराशिदशाकाले धननाशं विनिर्दिशेत्।

808-8121/2. Evils: The Moon in ascendant's Aroodha will cause distress in the Dasa of Lagna. The native's mother will also be troubled while his father will be bereft of happiness. The 8th lord in the ascendant in the company of, or in aspect to Rahu, will cause (premature) danger to wife, if this yoga is unaspected by Jupiter. One will nearly escape death in Lagna dasa if Jupiter is in a trine while the 8th lord is in an angle - both counted from Lagna. In addition, it denotes utter poverty and difficulties to father. Marriage to father's brother and troubles among kinsfolk will also result in Lagna dasa, referred to above. In the dasa of 2nd Rasi, the native will incur financial destruction.

कमलांशे विप्रकाले धनेशे केतुसंयुते। ।८१३। ।
धनराशिदशाकाले मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।
विद्यारम्भं प्रकुर्वीत दुःखदं क्लेशजीवनम्। ।८१४। ।
स्वमातुलस्य सन्तानं विप्लवेन 'विनिर्गतः।
जन्मदेशे कलापः स्याद्राजान्तरमिति स्मृतम्। ।८१५। ।

813-815. Ketu with Mars: If birth be in Vipra Kala of Kamala Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant, as Ketu is conjunct the 2nd lord, the native in the 2nd Rasi dasa will have his sacred thread ceremony. His education will also commence in this Dasa. Yet as a result of this yoga, his life will be miserable. His maternal uncle's children will be displaced as a result of a Revolution. In the native's birth country, change of ruler will occur due to agitation(?)

Notes: Vipra Kala in Kamala Nadiamsa in Pisces extends from 20 deg. 48' to 20 deg. 51' of space.

When such space ascends, Ketu should be in association with Mars. Then the results for Aries Dasa (KCD) as mentioned in the text will apply.

Budha Nadi mostly uses Kala Chakra Dasa for this Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant.

विक्रमाधिपतौ शुक्रे स्वोच्चे नीचांशगे स्थिते।
तद्राशीशदशाकले मातृवंशे वंधुमृतिः। ।८१६। ।
मातामहविनाशः स्यान्मातृवंशे महाविपत्।
पितृवंशे तु दारिद्रं पितृव्यस्य क्वचित्सुखम्। ।८१७। ।

816-817. Maternal Relatives: If the 3rd lord Venus is placed in Pisces Rasi with Virgo Navamsa, the native's matenal relatives will quit the world in the dasa of Taurus. Maternal grandfather will die and great dangers will cripple the mother's family. Father will incur poverty (financial decline) while some happiness will accrue to father's brother.

सुखाधिपे धनस्थाने मीनलग्ने तु जायते।
सुखराशिदशाकाले वदेदुद्वाहकर्म च।।८१८।।

818. The native will perform some marriage (in the family) in the dasa of Gemini if the 4th lord Mercury is in the 2nd house in Aries.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे भौमे गृहच्छिद्रकलापवान्।
पितृपीडाभयं किंचिज्जन्मदेशे प्रभोविपत।।८१९।।
विवाहानन्तरं चेति स्वभार्यामातृनाशनम्।
सुतराशिदशाकाले श्वशुरेण विहीनवान्।।८२०।।
पितृव्यस्य महत्सौख्यं भातृशोकेन कर्शितः।

819-8201/2. If Mars is in the fourth house, the native's residence will be destroyed. His father will incur evils. The ruler of the country will also be endangered? The native's mother-in-law will die immediately after his marriage. He will lose his father-in-law in the dasa of the 5th Rasi. His father's brother will be greatly happy while the native will be emaciated due to loss of brother.

सुतेशे सुतराशिस्थे कर्मेशेन निरीक्षिते।।८२१।।
सुतराशिदशान्त्यादौ राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान्।
सुतराशिदशाभाग्ययोगस्तु द्वित्रिवत्सरम्।।८२२।।
पुत्रलाभं प्रकूर्वीत स्वपित्रेअरिष्ठमादिशेत्।

821-8221/2. The lord of the 5th house placed in the 5th house in aspect to the 10th lord will enable the native to enter in royal service in the end/beginning of dasa of the 5th Rasi. In the whole of this dasa, his fortunes will last for two or three years. He will beget progeny during this dasa while at the same time this dasa will be fatal to his father.

मीनांशके सुताधीशे गुरूणा च निरीक्षिते।।८२३।।
तद्दशा च महत्सौख्यं राजद्वारे शुभाधिकम्।
चतुस्त्रिंशत्परं क्लेशं परार्धे कुजसंस्थिते।।८२४।।
षष्ठराशिदशाकाले दारिद्रेण कर्शितः।

823-8241/2. If the 5th lord is in aspect to Jupiter and is in Pisces navamsa, the dasa of the 5th Rasi will bring great happiness, and much auspicious results in royal service. If Mars is placed in the latter half of the horoscope (commencing the descendant), the period after 35 years of age will be grievous. The dasa of the 6th Rasi will cause poverty.

मेषे सूर्ये मीनलग्ने दशमे राहुसंस्थिते।।८२५।।
षष्ठराशिदशाक्लेशी राजद्वारेअवमानवान्।
षष्ठाधिपे स्वोच्चगते भाग्येशे बुधसंयुते।।८२६।।
षष्ठराशिदशाकाले तृतीयांशे सुभाग्यवान्।
दशामध्ये मनस्तापं स्वपितृव्यविनाशनम्।।८२७।।
राजन्यद्वेषमाप्नोति दशादौ व्याकुलं महत्।

825-8271/2. For a Pisces Lagna native, the Sun, in Aries and Rahu in Sagittarius will also give difficulties in the dasa of the 6th Rasi. The native will further be humiliated in royal presence. If the 6th lord (Sun) is in exaltation while the 9th lord (Mars) is associated with Mercury, the last one-third part of the 6th Rasi dasa will produce fortunes. In the middle of the dasa there will be mental agony to the native; his father's brother will be destroyed, and the native will incur royal enmity. In the beginning of the Dasa, he will be greatly distressed.

षष्ठराशिदशाकाले पुत्रिकानाशशोकवान्।।८२८।।
क्लेशकाले फलं चेति स्वोच्चराशिफलं श्रुणु।
दशान्ते पुत्रिकोद्वाहस्तृतीयांशे सुशोभनम्।।८२९।।
स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्याप्तिः मित्रवर्गे महत्सुखम्।
उच्चक्षेत्रफलं चेति तृतीयांशे विशेषतः।।८३०।।
नीचयोगफलं चेति खण्डाद्यायुः फलं वृथा।
मध्यखण्डान्तमारभ्य तृतीये शत्रुनाशवान्।।८३१।।
तृतीयांशे मध्यखण्डे योगवान्कीर्तिमान्भवेत्।

829-8311/2. In the dasa of the 6th Rasi, the native will be grieved on account of the death of his daughter. If the Sun is exalted, then in the end of the said dasa, the marriage of the native's daughter will take place. The last one-third part will prove quite auspicious. His son will get married; his friends will be greatly happy. The Sun's exaltation effects will be specially felt in the last one third part of the dasa. In the initial part of the dasa, good effects will go in vain, while in the beginning and end of the middle part and in the third part, enemies of the native will be destroyed. In the middle of the last one-third part of the dasa, the native will earn fame and prosperity.

षष्ठराशिदशाकले षष्ठीशांशगते शनौ।।८३२।।
राहौ वा गोचरे वापि शत्रुजेन प्रपीडितः।
षष्ठाष्टमव्येशांशे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।।८३३।।
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्तापं देहायासं धनव्ययम्।

832-833½. If Saturn or Rahu in transit arrives in the Rasi identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun at birth, or if one of them be in the said Navamsa Rasi at birth, the native in the dasa of the 6th Rasi, will have troubles caused by enemies. When Saturn transits the sign caused by the addition of the longitudes of the lords of 6th, 8th and 12th, the native will have mental agony through the king, physical illness and expenditure.

कमलांशगते मन्दे मीनलग्ने तु जायते। ।८३४। ।
सिंहराशिदशाकाले वैष्णवद्वेषमाप्नुयात्।
तृतीयांशे शत्रुनाशं स्वराजन्यजनावधि। ।८३५। ।
देशे राजान्तरं चेति पश्चाद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
कन्याराशि दशाकाले मीनलग्ने तु जायते। ।८३६। ।
कमलांशे भाग्ययोगे बहु भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
सप्तमारूढगे जीवे स्वांशे पूर्णबलान्विते। ।८३७। ।
कमलांशे प्रजातस्स नरवाहनभाग्भवेत्।

834-837½. The native of Pisces ascendant with Saturn in Kamala Nadiamsa will obtain enmity from Vaishnativites in the dasa of Leo. In its last one third part, after change of ruler (?) the native will obtain fortunes. In the dasa of Virgo, his fortunes will multiply. Jupiter in the 7th Aroodha, in own Navamsa and with full strength will bestow men-borne conveyances.

रन्ध्रराशिदशाकाले लक्ष्मीयोगे तु जायते। ।८३८। ।
पुत्रयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्यात्तृतीयांशे महाविपत्।
अष्ठमाधिपतौ स्वाच्चे नीचांशे गुरूवीक्षिते। ।८३९। ।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातस्य मध्यमायुरितीरितम्।
ज्ञातिवर्गे मृतिश्चेति पुत्रपीडा भविष्यति। ।८४०। ।
क्रूरमासे दारपीडा क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान्।
भाग्यराशिदशाकाले लक्ष्मीयोगे प्रजायते। ।८४१। ।
पुत्रप्राबल्ययोगेन बहुभाग्यतरस्सुखी।

838-841½. In the dasa of the 8th Rasi, one born in Lakshmi Yoga will obtain prosperity for his children, but in the last one third part there will be great danger. The 8th lord in exaltation Rasi and debilitation Navamsa will give medium life span, provided he is in aspect to 8th lord. A death will takeplace among his kinsmen and his children will be troubled. In adverse months, his wife will experience problems to her health, but will instantly recover. His children will become famous and prosperous.

कर्मराशिदशाकाले कर्मे राहौ स्थिते सति। ।८४२। ।
मीनलग्ने लक्ष्मियोगे कर्मराशिदशाविपत्।
तत्त्रिकोणदशाकाले मृतप्रायो हि जीवति। ।८४३। ।

842-843. The Lakshmi Yoga caused by Rahu's position in the 10th will greatly endanger Pisces Lagna native in the dasa of Sagittarius Rasi. In the dasa ruled by a trine from Sagittarius, he will nearly die.

Notes: One kind of Lakshmi Yoga is produced by Rahu for a Pisces native by his being in the 10th in Sagittarius. Simultaneously Saturn should be in Aries, with Leo Navamsa. (See sloka 783 supra).

The said Lakshmi Yoga apart from giving wealth serves to greatly endanger the native. The Kala Chakra Dasa suggested is of Sagittarius which contains Rahu.

It is also further suggested that the dasas of Aries and Leo (Saturn's Rasi and Navamsa positions) could also nearly kill the subject.

रन्ध्रराशिदशासन्धौ स्वजनारिष्ठशोकवान्।
कर्मराशिदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिवत्सरे। ।८४४। ।
कुलीरमासे निर्याणमथवा तत्त्रिकोणगे।
भाग्यपांशफलाध्याये लक्ष्मीयोगे तु जायते। ।८४५। ।
शनिनाडिफलाध्याये स्वल्पं शुक्रस्य नाडिके।
वर्षचर्याफलादीनि योजयेत्कालवित्तमः। ।८४६। ।

844-846. In the concluding part of the dasa of 8th Rasi, the native's relatives will incur evils and be a source of grief. He will die in the dasa of Sagittarius, in a year ruled by the 8th lord with transit Sun in Cancer or in its trine. Sani Nadi, and to some extent *Sukranadi,* deal with results of 9th lord.

।।(तुलालग्नम् - निर्मलांशः) -नाडी।।
।।जन्मप्रदेशः।।

Libra Ascendant - Nirmala Nadiamsa .... Nadi — Birth Place

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे तुलालग्ने प्रजायते।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं गर्भे च नवमे भवेत्। ।८४७। ।

मकरांशकगे मन्दे चन्द्रे राहुसमन्विते।
लग्नेशे शनिसंयुक्ते वनप्रान्ते प्रसूतिमान्।।८४८।।
तुलालग्नेअर्कसन्दृष्टे निर्मलांशे तु जायते।
वनप्रान्त्ये पुरे वासं जननं च विनिर्दिशेत्।।८४९।।

847-849. Nirmala Nadiamsa: One born in the first half of this Nadiamsa in Libra ascendant, will be a Soodra, be ever happy and will be the ninth issue of the family. If Venus joins Saturn while the latter is in Capricorn Navamsa, and the Moon joins Rahu, birth will be in a place surrounded by forests. The same effect will occur if the ascendant being Libra is in Nirmala Nadiamsa and is aspected by the Sun. Further such a subject will live in a town.

Notes: From now on, Libra Lagna with Nirmala Nadiamsa commences. The Nadi's name is left blank. Apparently it relates to *Sukra Nadi.*

Nirmala Nadiamsa extends thus: from 13 deg. 24' to 13 deg. 36' in a movable sign; from 16 deg. 24' to 16 deg. 36' in an immovable sign; and from 28 deg. 24' to 28 deg. 36' of a common sign.

Its first half in Libra extends 13 deg. 24' to 13 deg. 30'. The first half covers both Vipra & Kshatriya Kaalas.

The second half is from 13 deg. 30' to 13 deg. 36' in Libra.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे दक्षिणोत्तरवीथिषु।
प्राग्भागे जननं चेति उत्तरद्वारगेहके।।८५०।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य प्राक्पश्चिमवीथिषु।
महानदीप्रन्त्यदेशे नगरे प्रसवः स्मृतः।।८५१।।
निर्मलांशोत्तरे भागे गर्भे च पंचमे भवेत्।
अथवा च तृतीयः स्यान्नदीप्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिमान्।।८५२।।
निर्मलांशे सुष्ठपीनः पूर्वभागे शुभाकृति।

850-850 1/2. Street of birth: For Nirmala Nadiamsa, former half, birth will be in north-south street. The house concerned will be north-facing. In case of the second half of this nadiamsa, the street concerned will be east-west, in Mahanadi region, in a city. The native of second half will be the fifth issue, or the third, and will be exceedingly fat. The former half will give an auspicious (pleasing) appearance.

उत्तरांशे सत्कुलीनः कृशदेहस्वरूपवान्।।८५३।।
ग्रन्थान्तरे निर्मलांशे तुलालग्ने तु जातकः।
गुरूदृष्टौ सुदीर्घायुः स्थूलकायस्वरूपवान्।।८५४।।
गुरूदृष्टिफलं पूर्णे पूर्वभागस्य जातके।
प्रसूतिसमये विप्रः कालज्ञानसुखावहौ।।८५५।।

853-855. There are also authorities who state that the Nirmala Nadiamsa native belonging to second half will have an emaciated body. His birth will be in a good family. If Jupiter aspects the ascendant, (only then) will corpulence come to exist. One of former half of this Nadiamsa will be a Brahmin (if Jupiter aspects the ascendant). The native will be an astrologer.

।।बालारिष्टम् चन्द्रदोषपरिहारः।।
Infantile Mortality — Relief from Lunar Blemish

उत्तरांशे मन्दफलं भिषक् चन्दौ सुखवहौ।
प्रसूतिकाग्रहे वासः सूतिकाले महाव्यथा।।८५६।।
प्रसूतिकाले जननी बहुवेदनशालिनीः।।८५७।।
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति क्षिप्रेण प्रसवः स्मृतः।।
गुरूदृष्ठिवशात् सैख्यं बालारिष्टं न विद्यते।।८५८।।

855 1/2.-858. His birth will be very painful to the mother with the Moon in the 4th house. In the case of birth in first half, delivery will be instant, and happiness will prevail due to Jupiter's aspect, and there will be no Balarishta.

सिंहे मन्दे व्यये जीवे मेषांशे पापवर्जिते।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रदोषे न विद्यते।।८५९।।

859. If Saturn is in Leo, Jupiter in the 12th (in Virgo) and the Navamsa of Aries is devoid of a malefic, one born in Nirmalamsa does not incur Chandra Dosha (blemished Moon to cause Balarishta).

नीचे मन्दांशगे चन्द्रे निर्मलोशे प्रजायते।
पित्ररिष्ठोपशान्त्यर्थं स्वर्णधेनुं प्रदापयेत्।।८६०।।

860. One born in Nirmala Nadiamsa in Libra ascendant with Moon in Scorpio Rasi and in a Saturn's Navamsa entails evils to father. To overcome this an idol of cow made of gold be given away in chairty.

भाग्यभिवृद्धिमान् रागी धर्मपुण्यपुराणवित्।
लग्नाद्भाग्यगते भौमे निर्मलांशे तु जातकः।।८६१।।
क्रूरेष्वभिरतः क्रोधी भ्रातृद्वेषकलापवान्।
चौर्यकृत्यं कचित् कालं यौवने ग्रन्थि रोगवान्।।८६२।।
पश्चात्तापात्स धर्मात्मा शिवलिंगप्रपूजकः।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे वयोमध्ये पिता सुखी।।८६३।।
धर्मकार्यरतो नित्यं ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापवान्।
वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन बहुभाग्यरतः सुखी।।८६४।।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपिता दशसोदरः।
अथवा द्वादशश्चेति एकभ्रातृयुतस्सुखी।।८६५।।
पितृव्यौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तावेकः पुत्रविहीनवान्।
पुरापातकदोषेण महारोगेण कर्शितः।।८६६।।

861-866. If Mars is in the 9th house for a native of Libra in Nirmalamsa, there will be increase of good furtunes. The native will be lustful and be learned in religious codes, meritorious acts and ancient sacred texts. He will be interested in wicked people, be given to anger and will hate his co-born. For some part of his life he will indulge in thieving. In his youth, he will suffer from disorders of blood vessels. He will worship Lord Siva's idol.

For one born in the first half of Nirmalamsa, there will be happiness from father in the middle age of life. He will be ever intent upon doing charitable acts. He will have enmity with his kinsmen and in his old age he will obtain huge fortunes through his son, and be happy.

The father of the native (born in first half of Nirmalamsa) will have ten or twelve brothers. He will be happy with one brother. Two of the native's paternal uncles will have sons while one will have no sons born to him, be emaciated and troubled by great (serious) diseases due to the sins of his previous birth

कळत्रद्वयवांश्चेति दत्तपुत्रयुतो भवेत्।
सुमंगली पितृष्वसा रोगिण्येक तु पुत्रिणी।।८६७।।

867. He (the last mentioned uncle) will have two wives and an adopted son. He will nevertheless have a daughter who will be sickly, affectionate to father and will have a long-living husband.

पितृष्वसृसुतः कश्चित्सपत्नीमातृयोगवान्।
बहुभाग्यार्थसम्पन्नो भेदभ्रातृविरोधवान्।।८६८।।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपितुर्भगिनीसुतः।
राजयोगं प्रकुर्वीत लोके भाग्योत्तमोत्तमः।।८६९।।

868-869. One born in the first half of Nirmalamsa of Libra Lagna will have a paternal aunt's son endowed with Rajayoga (position etc.), prosperity and excellence of a higher order.

The said aunt's son will possibly have a stepmother and will have enmity with his stepbrothers.

(Sloka 869 has similar meaning mixed up with S.868.)

पितुः कनिष्ठभगिनीसुतयोस्तु फलम् समम्।
स्वपितुर्ज्येष्ठभगिनी वैधव्येन च कर्शिता।।८७०।।
तत्पुत्रस्यातिदारिद्र्यमेकः कश्चिद्द्विभार्यवान्।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे लाभे मन्दे तु जायते।।८७१।।

870-871. The same results accrue to (another) son of father's younger sister. Father's elder sister will become a widow, who will have only one son troubled by abject poverty. The said son will have two wives. These results are for Nirmala Nadiamsa's first half, with Saturn in the 11th house (in Leo).

स्वपितृव्यसुतौ द्वौ च स्वगोत्रे दत्तपुत्रवान्।
दुर्मार्गे वृत्तिमान् कश्चित् दारपुत्रेण कर्शितः।
स्वभेदभ्रातृपापेन पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशवान्।।८७२।।

872. His paternal uncle will have two sons born of his loins apart from an adopted son and will have questionable and foul means of livelihood. He will be emaciated due to worries about his spouse and progeny. Due to his sins to his step-brothers, he will have loss of children.

अदृष्टयुक्तपुत्राप्तिः मध्ये तु गुरूरब्रवीत।
भेदभ्रातृसुतद्वेषी कश्चित्पुत्रफलं स्मृतम्।।८७३।।

873. In his middle age, he will obtain fortunate progeny. He will hate the children of his step-brothers. These are effects about progeny.

दारद्वयं प्रकुर्वीत भाग्यवान्पापचेतनः।
स्वपितृव्यसुतस्थाने मन्दे चापत्रिकोणगे।।८७४।।

स्वपितृव्यपिता कश्चिद्ग्रहशंकप्रपीडितः।
चौर्यकृत्यकरो नित्यं ज्ञातिवित्तापहारकः।।८७५।।
तस्य दोषवशाच्चेति सन्तानारिष्ठशोकवान्।
भानुव्रतादिपुण्येन देहारोग्यं भविष्यति।।८७६।।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति एकपुत्र युतस्सुखी।
लाभे स्वोच्चांशके मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते।। ८७७।

874-877. The native will have two wives, be prosperous but will do sinful acts. if Saturn is in the 5th house, or Sagittarius or its trines, the native's grand-father will be troubled by planetary evils, and by a weapon like dagger, will indulge in thieving, and will swallow the wealth of his kinsmen. Because of these evils, he will incur grief on account of danger to his children. Worship and prayers offered to the Sun-God will grant good health to the said relative, and one (long) living son and happiness thereof. This applies to the native born in Nirmala Nadiamsa of Libra ascendant, having Saturn in the 11th, falling in exalted or own Navamsa, being in the company of Venus. (That is Saturn and Venus in Leo, while Saturn is in Libra, Capricorn or Aquarius Navamsa.)

स्वपितृव्यपितुः कश्चिद्राजद्वारे प्रतापवान्।
कळत्रद्वयवान् रागी पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः।।८७८।।
पितृव्यद्वेषपापेन पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशवान्।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्गर्भश्रीमान् भवेत्सुखी।।८७९।।
मध्ये वयसि सन्तापी वातरोगेण कर्शितः।
ज्ञातिवर्गकलापेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।८८०।।

878-880. His grandfather will enter royal service, be valorous, will have two wives, be lustful and incur grief on account of his children. His children will be destroyed due to his sins. However, after a long interval he will have birth of a (long) living son and be happy. He will be rich from birth. In the middle age, he will be grieved, and will incur windy disorders. Due to his sins to his kinsmen he will incur royal displeasure.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपितृव्यसुतस्य च।
लाभे मन्दस्थदोषांच जन्मदाये मृतिं वदेत्।।८८१।।

881. One born in the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa of Libra, with Saturn in the 11th house, will have loss of paternal uncle's son in the Janma Dasa, i.e. first Dasa.

पितुः कनिष्ठभगिनी सुमांगल्या मरिष्यति।
जन्मदाये फलं चेति पितृव्यस्य तुलाशनौ।।८८२।।
जीविते जन्मदायन्त्ये प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम्।
सम्पद्दाये शुक्रभुक्तौ दशामध्येअथवा यदि।।८८३।।

882-883. With Saturn in Libra, for a native of Nirmalamsa of Libra Lagna, father's younger sister will predecease her husband. In the end of his Janma Dasa, there will be destrucion of his kinsmen. Alternatively such destruction can occur in the middle of Sampath Dasa (second dasa), or in Venus sub period thereof.

निर्मलांशे पितृव्यस्य नाशं च मनुरब्रबीत्।
स्वपिता मध्यवयसि विशेषज्ञानबुद्धिमान्।।८८४।।
धनधान्ययुतश्चापि रोगी प्राबल्यवान्सुखी।
नवमे कुजदोषेण जन्म भे व्याकुलं महत्।।८८५।।
आधानादि मनस्तापं स्वपितुर्जाड्यमादिशेत्।
उत्तरांशे विशेषेण स्वपिताचापमृत्युमान्।।८८६।।
पितृव्यस्य सुतारिष्टं प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम्।
पूर्वभागे पितृर्जाड्यं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान्।।८८७।।

884-887. One born in Nirmalamsa will have destruction of his paternal uncles. His father will in his middle age acquire wisdom of a great order. In spite of having grains (i.e. eating comforts) and wealth, he (the father) will be sickly. He will be famous and happy. With the blemish of Mars in the 9th house (birth in Nirmalamsa in Libra Lagna), there will be troubles and fear in his home (of birth). Right from the days of his being in his mother's womb, his father would be troubled by diseases. If birth be in the 2nd half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, with Mars in the 9th house, his father will have an untimely death, while additional results are: evils to paternal uncle's son and great destruction of kinsmen. For birth in the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa (with Mars in the 9th house) of Libra or Lagna, there will be illness to father which will however be speedily cured.

-पितामहविचार-

On Paternal Grandfather

तातम्बिका सौख्यमेति ज्येष्ठभ्रातृशुभावहम्।
पितामहाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चांशे बुधसंयुते।।८८८।।

पितामहः प्रसिद्धश्च बहुभ्रातृसमन्विते।
लग्नाद्द्वितीयगे राहौ खेचः सूर्य स्थिते सति॥ ८८९॥
बाल्ये पितामहः क्लेशी दारिद्र्येण च कर्शितः।
दक्षिणोत्तरदेशे तु संचारं स्वपितामहः।।८९०।।
विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यं सौख्यं पुत्रोत्सवात्परम्।
तुलालग्ने निर्मलांशे ज्ञानी स्यात्स्वपितामहः।।८९१।।

888-891. Libra Lagna - Grand father: Saturn, who is the lord of the house of paternal grand-father, for Libra Lagna, joining Mercury and occupying Libra Navamsa will give comforts (health, happiness etc.) to the native's grand-father. He will also prove auspicious to the native's elder brother. The native's grand- father will be famous and will have many brothers if Rahu is in the 2nd house (in Scorpio) and the Sun in the 10th house. Further his childhood would be grief-ridden and marked by penury. He will be emaciated. He will travel in the southern and northern parts of the country. After marriage he will become prosperous and celebrate birth of children. He will be a wise man. These results are applicable to the grand father of a person born in Nirmala Nadi Amsa of Libra Ascendant.

यौवनान्त्ये सुभाग्याप्तिः वनस्थलगतस्सुखी।
कुलद्वये सुपूज्यश्च वैदिकाचारधार्मिकः।।८९२।।
अनाचारः क्वचित्कालं पश्चात्सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान्।
पितामहाधिपे मन्दे शुभद्वयसमन्विते।।८९३।।

892-893. The said grand-father would attain good fortunes in the end of his youth and would go to areas surrounded by forests and be happy. He will have two preceptors, be respectable, orthodox as prescribed by Sastras and be religiously disposed. However for some part of his life he would take to unorthodox means and then would tread virtous path. These are when Saturn, the significator of paternal grandfather for Libra ascendant is with two benefics.

Notes: In sloka 892, *'Kuladwaye'* appears which denotes that the native will adopt two religions. In another version *'Gurudwaye'* appears which indicates that the native will have two preceptors.

Seeing the results of the native of being orthodox as prescribed by Sastras, I have adopted 'Gurudwaye' in translation.

"For some part of life...he will take to unorthodox means" may also mean adopting another inferior religion, for some.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे निर्मलः स्वपितामहः।
भ्रातृश्रेष्ठस्सुखी नित्यं सत्कळत्रैकवान्सुखी।।८९४।।
बन्धुवर्गे सुपूज्यश्च सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः।
एकभ्रातृयुतो मानी सत्पुत्रधनधान्यवान्।।८९५।।

894-895. The grandfather of one born in the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa in Libra ascendant will be pure (in conduct and character), will be excellent among his coborn, be happy and will have only one spouse. He will be honoured by his relatives and will protect his brothers. He will have one brother(?), be honourable, will have worthy progeny and be endowed with wealth, grains etc.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे गुरूणा च निराक्षिते।
प्रपितामहपुण्येन वंशे भाग्यं च वर्धते।।८९६।।
पितामहाधिकं भाग्यं ज्येष्ठभ्रात्रंबिकां श्रियम्।
जातकस्य फलं चेति निर्मलांशे धनी सुखी।।८९७।।

896-897. Libra ascendant with Nirmala Nadimsa having Jupiter's aspect gives following effects: Due to the meritorious deeds of the great grandfather of the native, there will be fortunes in grandfather's family. The native's paternal grand-father will have much wealth. So also his full older brother. The subject will be wealthy and happy.

लाभे बुधयुते मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुयोगवान्।।८९८।।
लिपिद्वयप्रवीणश्च रक्तवर्णश्शुभाकृतिः।
कळत्रद्वयवान् भोगी सहोदरिबहुत्ववान्।।८९९।।
ज्येष्ठ भ्राता निर्मलांशे बहुव्यापारवित्तवान्।
पितृवाक्यरतो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणवोषकः।।९००।।
अल्पपुत्रार्थसन्तोषी पुरत्रयनिवासवान्।
द्वीपान्तरादिवस्तुनि स्वर्णव्यापारजीवनम्।।९०१।।
सम्पद्दाये जातकस्य ज्येष्ठभ्रातृः श्रियो वहम्।
विशेषप्रबलं चेति गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।।९०२।।

898-902. Elder brother: For one born in the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa in Libra ascendant, with Mercury, Saturn and Venus in the 11th house, elder brother will enjoy great prosperity

and will be skillful in two languages. His complexion will be blood-red and appearance auspicious (pleasing). He will have two wives and will enjoy mundane pleasures. He will have many sisters. The elder brother (of the Nirmalamsa native) will have various business activities. He will always honour his father's words, will worship God and protect (honour) Brahmins. He will be happy with limited number of children and limited wealth. He will live in three cities. He will deal with gold and other articles imported from different islands (i.e. foreign countries). When the native will be in his Sampath Dasa (second dasa) the elder brother will amass wealth, and will in addition become widely famous. There will be mercy of Goddess Lakshmi showering on the family.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य वयोमध्ये सहोदरः।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नाति भूरिशः।।९०३।।

903. Nirmala Nadiamsa - second half: For a person of Libra ascendant, birth in this part of Nadiamsa will cause birth of a younger co-born during his middle age (i.e. after a long gap), and because of loss of elder brother abundant grief will result.

सिंहे मन्दे तुलालग्ने ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान्।
पापदृष्टियुते चेति फलमेतद्विचिन्तयेत्।।९०४।।

904. For Libra Lagna Saturn in Leo related to a malefic by aspect/company will cause loss of elder brother.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्रातुश्चिरायुषम्।
भगिनीत्रयमायुष्यं वेदसंख्यामथापि च।।९०५।।

905. Elder brother will be long-lived if birth be in the former half of Nirmala Nadiamsa in Libra Lagna. He will have three or four long-living sisters.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पश्चाद्भ्रातुश्चिरायुषम्।
सहोदरविवाहश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।।९०६।।

906. For one born in the second half of Nirmala Nadiamsa of Libra Lagna, brothers born after him will live long. At the time of a brother's marriage, there will occur the destruction of elder brother.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे सोदरा द्वादशास्य च।
दशसंख्याथवा चेति सोदरौ द्वौ चिरायुषौ।।९०७।।

907. There will be ten or twelve brothers, for one born in the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa out of which two will be long- lived.

गन्थान्तरे निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे तु जायते।
भगिनीत्रयमायुष्यं पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान्।।९०८।।

908. According to other textual sources, three sisters with long life are denoted for birth in first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa. However, male after-borns of the native will not survive.

भौमे यावत्फलं चेति तावत्संख्या सहोदराः।
दीर्घायुष्यौ सुमंगल्यौ द्वे भगिन्यौ भविष्यतः।।९०९।।
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुः ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवशाच्छ्रियः।
वंशे भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यान्निर्मलांशे सुखी धनी।।९१०।।

909-910. The number of coborns (for the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra Lagna) will correspond to the dots contributed by Mars in his Ashtaka Varga. Two of the sisters will be endowed with long-lives and will be fortunate and be devout housewives. Rest will be destroyed according to wise men. The native (of the said Nadiamsa) will gain wealth through his elder brother. There will be increased prosperity in the family. Birth in Nirmala Nadiamsa will give comforts and happiness.

Note: The word *"Sumangali"* is a specific word in Sanskrit denoting a woman who is a fortunate and devout housewife, with a long living husband, the stress however being on husband's longevity.

The last line of sloka 909/10 only refers to Nirmala Nadiamsa but not as to in which half the birth should be. However this belongs to first half of the Nadiamsa.

वर्गोत्तमे विक्रमेशे सप्तमे पापवर्जिते।
ज्येष्ठभ्राता चिरायुष्मान् बहुभाग्यरतस्सुखी।।९११।।
कचित् सहोदरी क्लेशं सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम्।
पुत्रभावमिति प्राहुः बहुस्त्रीप्रजसंयुता।।९१२।।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे तुलालग्ने तु जायते।
भगिन्यौ द्वे पुत्रवत्यौ हेका भाग्यवती सुखी।।९१३।।
क्लेशिता च पराध्येक दारिद्र्येण च कर्शिता।
पूर्वभागे फलं सत्यं सहोदरिचतुष्टयम्।।९१४।।

911-914. For birth in first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra Lagna, the lord of the 3rd, i.e. Jupiter, in Vargothama as the 7th house is bereft of a malefic, denotes that the native's elder brother will be long-lived and be endowed with abundant fortunes and happiness. The native's sister will be somewhat troubled. She will lose children and will have many daughters. The said native's two sisters will be blessed with children, be fortunate and happy. Another sister will be grief-stricken and will suffer poverty. There will be in all four sisters.

मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चांशे गुरुवीक्षिते।
निर्मलांशे प्रजातस्य स्वमाता चिरजीविनी।।९१५।।

915. Regarding mother - Libra Lagna - Nirmala Nadi Amsa: The native's mother will be long-lived, if the 4th lord Saturn is aspected by Jupiter and is in own/exaltation Navamsa.

मीने सूर्येअसिते लाभे चरलग्नस्य जातके।
त्रिषडायगताः पापाः मातृवंशः क्षयं गतः।।९१६।।

916. For a native born in a movable ascendant (not necessarily Libra), the Sun in Pisces, Saturn in the 11th house and malefics positioned in the 3rd/6th/11th houses will cause destruction of mother's family.

Note: The text all of a sudden introduces a rule applicable to a movable ascendant in general, not restricting to Libra ascendant alone.

The following verses apply to Nirmala Nadiamsa of Libra ascendant again.

स्वमाता सगुणापूता भ्रातृभाग्यसमन्विता।
मातृसौख्यविहीनश्च पितृभाग्यविवर्जितः।।९१७।।
जीवभ्रातृयुतश्चेति पुत्रभाग्ययुतस्सुखी।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य निर्मलांशस्य जातके।।९१८।।
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं मातुर्मरणमादिशेत्।
पूर्वभागे निर्मलांशे पितृश्चारिष्टतः परम्।।९१९।।

917-919. The mother of the native of second half Nirmala Nadiamsa of Libra Lagna will be endowed with virtues and coborns. The native will not derive happiness both from his mother and father. He will have long-living coborns and be blessed with children. Before evils (death) occurring to his father, his mother will pass away.

जननी मृतिमाप्नोति तुलांशे वृश्चिके शनौ।
शनेः तृतीयपर्याये तुलांशे मातृनाशनम्।।९२०।।

920. Death of mother will take place if Saturn is in Scorpio occupying Libra Navamsa. In the third round of his transit when Saturn reaches Libra Navamsa, destruction (death) of mother will take place.

Notes: The sloka is not very clear. The first line seems to suggest early death of mother of a Libra lagna native who has Saturn in Scorpio Rasi and Libra Navamsa. The second line seems to suggest that third round of Saturn, after crossing his natal position twice, will bring danger to mother, when he reaches Libra Navamsa. In the third round he can reach Libra Navamsa more than once. Hence the meaning is not very clear. It is left to the ingenuity of the reader.

विपत्तारदशासन्धौ जननीनाशमादिशेत्।
शनिप्रथमपर्याये गोचरे मिथुने शनौ।।९२१।।
विपत्तारदशामध्ये पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत्।
तत्त्रिकोणेअपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति।।९२२।।
पितरौ च चिरायुष्यौ पूर्वभागे न संशयः।
अष्टादशेअथवाचेति विंशाब्दे वा मरिष्यतः।।९२३।।
पूर्वभागे च तत्काले स्वपितुर्जाड्यमादिशेत्।
ज्ञातिवर्गे त्वरिष्ठं स्याच्छान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति।।९२४।।

921-924. At the junction of Vipat Tara (third) dasa mother will die when Saturn in the first round is in Gemini. The native's father will die in the middle of the native's Vipat Tara dasa. Father's death will be untimely (Apamrithyu). Propitiations may prove helpful. If birth be in the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, then the father will be long-lived. He may live upto the 18/20th year of age of the native. The native's father will fall sick immediately after the birth (of the native in first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa) while evils to kinsmen are also possible.

Notes: "Junction of Vipat Tara Dasa (3rd dasa)" in this case may mean the period between 2nd and 3rd dasa, as mother is said to predecease father. Also please note death of father is denoted in the middle of Vipat Tara dasa. So there is no question of mother passing away at the end of Vipat Tara Dasa, i.e. junction of 3rd and 4th dasas.

In sloka 922, the words "trines thereof should relate to "Saturn in Gemini vide sloka 921".

In sloka 923, long life to father is predicted. In the same breath the native is said to be 18/20 years of age at the time of father's death. We do not know as to what will be age of the father at the time of the native's birth. Hence these may not mutually contradict.

वित्ते राहुयुते चन्द्रे शकटे तु प्रजायते।
बहुविद्यादिसम्पन्न ऊहापोहपटुस्सुधीः।।९२५।।

925. Sakata Yoga: The Moon joining Rahu in the 2nd house and being in Sakata Yoga (with Jupiter) will bless the native with abundant education, skill in consideration of the pros and cons, and a high order of intelligence.

विद्यास्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चांशे भृगुसंयुते।
जात्यानुगुणविद्याप्तिः मणिरत्नपरीक्षकः।।९२६।।

926. Should Saturn be in the company of Venus and occupy own/exaltation Navamsa the native will acquire education as prescribed for his family of birth, and will be an examiner of precious stones.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे सप्तमे देवपूजिते।
सत्कथाप्रियवान्नित्यं धर्मशस्त्रपुराणवित्।।९२७।।
इष्टापूर्तेषु धर्मिष्टस्त्यागी सर्वजनप्रियः।
पितामहाधिकं भाग्यं महादानप्रदस्सुखी।।९२८।।
विद्यारम्भं पंचमाब्दे तृतीयाब्दे ज्वरादभयम्।
बाल्ये मान्दज्वरादीनि वसूरीज्वरगण्डवान्।।९२९।।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं सेमस्य प्रार्थनां वदेत्।
नागप्रतिमदानेन देहारोग्यं महत्सुखम्।।९३०।।

927-930. Jupiter in the 7th house for birth in first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra Lagna: Should Jupiter be in the 7th house (in Aries) for native of first half of Nirmala Nadi Amsa in Libra Lagna, he will be fond of mythological accounts (Satkatha), and be learned in ancient Sastras and Puranas. He will perform sacrifices, dig wells and will do other acts of charity. He will be charitable in general and will be of sacrificial nature. He will attain fortunes through grandfather, be a great donor and be happy. His education will commence in his fifth year. In the third year he will have fear of fever (of some consequence). In his childhood, he will be troubled by weak digestion and will incur danger from chicken-pox. To ward off these evils, the Moon god be propitiated and donation of cobra's image be made. Then sound health and great happiness will prevail.

वर्गोत्तमांशगे जीवे सप्तमे दीर्घमायुषः।
बालारिष्ठशतं हन्ति गिरिर्वज्रहतो यथा।।९३१।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्सः बालारिष्टे मरिष्यति।
जीविते दीर्घमायुष्यं नामनाडिषु विस्तरेत्।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्सः कमलायतलोचनः।।९३२।।

931-932. Nirmala Nadiamsa - Libra Lagna - Lifespan: For one born in the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, long life will come to pass if Jupiter in the 7th house (Aries) is in Vargothama Navamsa. Infantile evils to lifespan, if any, will be countered in respect of such a native just as thunderbolt is resisted by the hill. One born in the second half will face infantile evils to lifespan. If however he survives (due to other combinations) he will have a long life. One born in first half of this Nadiamsa will have eyes resembling a lotus petal.

मृदुकान्तवपुस्साधुर्मराम्लरसप्रियः।
वातश्लोष्मस्वभावश्च पित्तप्रकृतिदेहवान्।।९३३।।
द्विनामा सत्यवान् रागी किंचित् स्त्रीसंगपापवान्।
शुक्रे शनियुते जातो भोगी स्याद्राजवल्लभः।।९३४।।
वेश्यास्त्रीसंगवान्कामि पश्चात्तापजितेन्द्रियः।
ज्येष्ठस्सुसन्तुष्ठमनाः प्रजातः
स्यादल्पमित्रो कृशदीर्घगात्र।
शुचिर्महाबुद्धि रतीव भीरूः
सुधार्मिको धर्मपरायणाश्च।।९३५।।
धर्मशस्त्रप्रियो नित्यं निर्मलांशे सुधार्मिकः।
शुक्रेण संयुते जातः ज्ञानी तत्वविवेकवान्।।९३६।।
अन्तश्शुचिःप्रियो वाग्मी निर्मलांशे सुकीर्तिमान्।
किंचिद्रोगी प्रसन्नात्मा कोपी सुगृहवान्धनी।।९३७।।

933-937. Nirmala Nadiamsa - Other results: (Birth in first half - continued) - He will wed a woman who is gentle in nature. He will be virtuous (or saintly). He will be fond of sweet and sour juices. He will incur windy and phlegmatic imbalances. He will also have bilious excesses. He will have two names. He will be truthful in disposi-

tion. Being libertine, he will sometimes commit adultery.

He will enjoy material pleasures and be dear to king, if Venus joins Saturn. In addition, he will sexually unite with prostitutes, will regret later on and will win over his senses. He will be pleased with his elders. His friends will be limited in number. He will be thin and will have a long body. He will be pure, highly intelligent and somewhat timid. He will follow religious codes and be charitable. He will dabble in Dharma Sastras.

Should Venus join (the ascendant having Nirmala Nadiamsa, first half), the native will be proficient and learned (in ancient Sastras) and will be a true philosopher (knowing the nature of Brahman). He will be endowed with pure conscience. He will be a skilful speaker, be somewhat troubled by diseases, be given to anger, will have a good residence and be rich.

।। चांचल्ययोग।।

Fickle-mindedness

कमलांशभवे चन्द्रे नीचे राहुसमन्विते।। ९३८।।
मनश्चांन्चल्यवान् किन्चिन्मन्दप्रकृतिरूपवान्।
चन्द्रे राहुयुते जाते राजचोरभयातुरः।। ९३९।।
निर्मलांशे वयोमध्ये भ्रातृक्लेशकलापवान्।
लग्नात्कर्मगते सूर्ये सेतुस्नायी सुपुण्यवान्।। ९४०।।
गंगास्ननफलाधिक्यं त्रिवारं सेतुयात्रिकः।
वार्धके यौवने बाल्ये त्रिवारं सेतुयात्रिकः।। ९४१।।
वयोमध्ये सुकर्माप्तिः तटाकाद्यानकर्मकृत्।
कपिलाधेनुदानेन यात्रायां पुण्यवान् भवेत्।। ९४२।।
गंगातीरे सुधर्मं स्यान्निर्मलांशे सुधार्मिकः।
गंगायात्रोपकारादिधर्मसिद्धिरतस्सुखी।। ९४३।।
मीने सूर्ये निर्मलांशे तुलांशे दीर्घमायुषः।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम्।। ९४४।।
लग्नाधिपदशा भाग्यमुत्तरार्धे सुधार्मिकः।
विशेषधर्मसिद्धिः स्याल्लग्नाधिपतिदायके।। ९४५।।
निर्मलांशे धर्मसिद्धिः स्वप्राबल्यं भविष्यति।
सम्पद्दाये द्वादशाब्दे त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे।। ९४६।।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मधुमासे विवाहवान्।
मेषांशके मदाधीशे निर्मलांशे तु जातकः।। ९४७।।
उद्वाहं जन्मदेशेषु प्राग्भागे नगरेषु च।
मेषत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे दारजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः।। ९४८।।
गृहस्थगेह उद्वाही कळत्रान्तरयोगवान्।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले चतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे।। ९४९।।
त्रिंशाब्दे दारनाशः स्यात्क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहयोगवान्।

938-949½. If the Moon is debilitated, occupying Kamala Nadiamsa and be in the company of Rahu, the native will not be stable in disposition. Moreover, he will be somewhat a dunce. The Moon conjunct Rahu brings to the said Libra native fear from king and thieves. For one born in Nirmala Nadiamsa of Libra, there will be grief on account of coborn in middle age. If the Sun occupies the 10th house,the native will bathe in Sethu (or sacred rivers), will attain abundant meritorious fruits by bathing in the Ganges, and will undertake a pilgrimage to Sethu (in the South). In the middle of his life he will perform good deeds and construct tanks and gardens. During his pilgrimage he will donate a tawny cow and will attain Punya (religious merits) and will do cahritable acts on the banks of the Ganges. He will help others to visit Ganges etc. and will be happy. He will be endowed with a long life with the Sun in the 10th house with Libra Navamsa. Thus the results be understood to be materializing in the dasa of the 10th lord.

Lagna Lord's dasa in its second half will bring prosperity. In the dasa of Lagna lord, he will attain a great deal of religious merits and wide fame thereof. In Sampth Dasa (2nd dasa in sequence), coinciding with twelfth or twenty-third year, in the month of Chaitra (one of the months in Spring), he will get married to a girl coming from the eastern part of his country. If the 7th lord is in Aries Navamsa, for a person born in Nirmala Nadiamsa of Libra Lagna. The learned say that in this context, the natal Moon of the spouse will be in Aries or one of its trines. He will firmly support his marriage (but) will have a remarriage after some interval, in his twenty-fourth year, in the dasa of the Lagna lord. There will be destruction of wife in his 30th year and immediately thereafter (?) remarriage will occur.

Notes: Kamala Nadiamsa in Scoprpio extends from 24 deg. 0' to 24 deg. 12' in which space the Moon is required to be. She should also conjoin Rahu. Then the Libra native will be un-

stable in disposition and will have fear from kings (or government) and thieves.

भाग्यांशगे विलग्नेशे लाभे भाग्यपसंयुते।।९५०।।
सुखाधिपेन संयुक्ते योगो असाविन्द्रनामकः।
इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने भोगीस्याद्राजवल्लभः।।९५१।।
धर्ममार्गपरो नित्यमयुताधिकवित्तवान्।
प्राकारगोपुरादीनि धर्मसिद्धिरतस्सुखी।।९५२।।
योगनाडीफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्।

950-952 1/2. Indra Yoga: For a Libra Lagna native, Venus placed in the 11th house, joining the lord of the 9th/4th and begetting Cancer Navamsa causes Indra Yoga. As a result the native will enjoy material pleasures and be dear to the king. He will follow the path prescribed by his religion (or Sastras) and be endowed with much wealth. He will attain religious merits (by constructing) temple boundaries and towers and be happy. In Phaladhyaya of Yoga Nadi, results have been told in detail (in this regard).

Notes: Indra yoga forms thus for a Libra native. Venus should be in the sign Leo. He should join Saturn and Mercury in Cancer Navamsa. Result mentioned here apart from those under Slokas 960 and 963-965 1/2 will materialize in this regard. This combination is taken from Yoga Nadi by the author.

लाभे मन्दे तुलालग्ने द्विकळत्रसुपुत्रवान्।।९५३।।
पुत्रिकात्रयमायुष्यं पुत्राणां च चतुष्टयम्।
वार्धके पुत्रशोकेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।९५४।।
जन्मदाये पितुस्सौख्यं तृतीयाब्दे श्रियो वहम्।
प्रथमाब्दे ज्येष्ठभ्रातुरूद्वाहानन्तरं सुखम्।।९५५।।
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
जन्मदेशे अरिष्टं स्यात् स्वमात्रादिजनावधि।।९५६।।
ज्ञातिवर्गे मनस्तापः प्रभुवर्गे विशेषतः।
शनौ जन्मस्थिते काले स्वपितुर्व्याकुलं महत्।।९५७।।
भाग्यारूढाधिपांशेशदशायांच प्रजायते।
जन्मदाये भाग्यवृद्धिः स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान्।।९५८।।
दशाभावफलाध्याये योगनाडीदशाफले।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्।।९५९।।

953-959. Saturn placed in the 11th house will give two wives and virtuous children to a Libra native. Three daughters will be long-lived while there will also be four sons. In his old age, he will incur woes due to loss of progeny. He will get happiness from father in Janma dasa (first dasa) and wealth in the third year. There will be happiness in the first year of his birth following the marriage of an older brother. When Saturn reaches the sign identical with 8th lord's Navamsa Rasi, or its trines, there will be evils (to the native) and his mother in his birth country. There will also be mental agony to kinsmen, particularly on account of royal wrath. When Saturn reaches the birth sign (Libra) there will be great danger to father in the dasa indicated by the lord of Navamsa holding the 9th lord. In the first dasa, the native's and his father's prosperity will increase. These results for birth in first part of Nirmala Nadi Amsa of Libra Lagna have been elaborately narrated in Dasa results chapter of Yoga Nadi.

इन्द्रयोगे प्रजातस्य गर्भश्रीमान्महाधनी।
हेमाम्बरसुभूषाप्तिः स्वगृहे स्वर्णपात्रवान्।।९६०।।

960. Indra Yoga (continued): The native of Indra Yoga will be wealthy right from birth. He will obtain gold, classic robes and ornaments, and will own golden vessels.

Notes: For Indra Yoga formation see sloka 950 supra. Additional effects are mentioned in sloka 963-65 1/2 below.

विपद्दाये फलं पूर्वं क्षेमदाये विशेषतः।
प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषाप्तिर्नियुताधिकवित्तमान्।।९६१।।
निर्मलांशे चक्रसन्धौ दशासन्धिश्च जायते।
षष्ठाष्टमाधीशभुक्तौ स्वदेहाद्यासमादिशेत्।।९६२।।

961-962. These effects will come to pass in the third dasa, more pronouncedly in the fourth dasa. There will be wealth exceeding ten thousand (gold coins) in the fifth dasa. The native will acquire physical illness if born in Chakra Sandhi (i.e. Riksha Sandhi) or in the junctions of two Dasas. Such results will be experienced in the sub periods of lords of 6th/8th.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे धनाधिपदशान्त्यगे।
कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः वृश्चिकादित्रिमासगे।।९६३।।
इन्द्रयोगे निर्मलांशे षष्ठयब्दे मृतिमादिशेत्।
चतुः पंचाशके वर्षे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम्।।९६४।।
तदर्थे त्वपमृत्युश्च शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।

षष्ठयंशे क्लेशबाहुल्यं स्वशरीरसमावधि। । ९६५। ।
निर्मलांशे फलं सत्यं देहान्तरे सद्गतिः स्मृता।

963. Second Lord's Dasa - Nirmalamsa: One born in this Nadaimsa'a first half will confront danger of (timely) death in the end of 2nd lord's Dasa. The probable months will coincide with the Sun in transit in Scorpio, Sagittarius or Capricorn.

964-965 1/2. Indra yoga (continued): One born in Nirmala Nadiamsa with this yoga will face death in his 60th year. In his 54th year, his elder brother will pass away. In the native's 27th year, the said elder brother may contract fatality but remedies will help. The native in his 9th year (one sixth of 54) will incur many troubles and physical ailments. After death he will attain good heavens. These are for birth in Nirmalamsa.

Notes: For Indra Yoga see sloka 950-950 1/2 as well as sloka 960 supra.

पुण्ययोगः

Yoga for Moral Merits

व्ययेशे भृगुसंयुक्ते लाभे जीवार्कसंयुते। । ९६६। ।
देहान्ते पुण्यलोकाप्तिः पश्चादुत्तमजन्मवान्।
निर्मलांशफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्। । ९६७। ।

966-967. The 12th lord joining Venus, and Jupiter in the 11th along with the Sun denote that the native will go to heavens and will have an excellent (worthy) rebirth. These effects for Nirmala Nadiamsa of Libra Lagna as narrated by Deva Keralam will be true and practically experienced.

राजयोगः

Raja Yoga

कुम्भांशे वृषभे शुक्रे राजयोगे तु जातके।
चरलग्ने प्रजातस्य सप्तविंशात्परं सुखम्। । ९६८। ।

968. Raja yogas: There occurs a Raja yoga for a native of one of the movable ascendants as Venus occupies the sign Taurus, with Aquarius Navamsa. As a result happiness (position etc.) will come to pass after the age of 27.

लग्ने भाग्यव्ययारूढे भार्गवेण युतेक्षिते।
राजयोग इति ख्यातो राजावा तत्समो अपि वा। । ९६९। ।
राजयोगे प्रजातश्च धीरश्शूरो भवेन्नरः।
नाटकालंकृतौ काव्ये प्रियस्संगीतवल्लभः। । ९७०। ।
वदान्यस्सत्यवादी च गन्धमाल्याम्बरप्रियः।

969-970 1/2. Venus aspecting or joining the Aroodha of ascendant, 9th or 12th causes a Raja yoga. Such a native will become a king or equal to him, will be endowed with valour and be heroic. He will be fond of drama, rhetorics (or ornamenting), poetry and music. He will speak fluently and be truthful. He will be fond of scents, garlands and robes.

Note: The results of the said Raja yoga with Venus & *C* apply to a movable ascendant.

दुर्बलदेहयोगः

Yoga for Weak Body

वृश्चिकांशे चरे लग्ने नीचे भौमे प्रजायते। । ९७१। ।
लग्नात्तृतीयगे चन्द्रे रोगी दुर्बलदेहवान्।
रक्तकाशक्षयादीनि योगकाले प्रपीडितः। । ९७२। ।

971-972. Emaciated Body: A movable ascendant rising at birth, with Scorpio Navamsa, as Mars is in debilitation and the Moon is in the 3rd house will cause an emaciated body, tuberculosis and emission of blood in cough (Haemoptysis).

मूर्खयोगः

Yoga for Foolishness

लग्नेशे मकरांशस्थे मूर्खप्रकृतिकोपवान्।

972 1/2. A Fool: Lord of Lagna in Capricorn Navamsa will give birth to a fool, ridden with anger.

विष्णुयोगः

Vishnu Yoga

सिंहांशगे क्रिये सूर्ये जीवे केतुसमन्विते। । ९७३। ।
विष्णुयोग इति ख्यातो वैष्णवाचारभाग्यवान्।
लग्ने कुजे व्यये मन्दे विष्णुयोगे तु जायते। । ९७४। ।
बाल्ये क्लेशं च दारिद्र्यं सप्तविंशसमावधि।
विष्णुयोगे कृशांगश्च श्यामवर्णशुभाकृतिः। । ९७५। ।

ब्रहमविद्धनिकश्शूरो मेधावी कलहप्रियः।
सोदरांशगतेष्वाद्यौ प्रजातौ राजवल्लभौ।।९७६।।
भगिनीद्वयमायुष्यं कनिष्ठभ्रातृयोगवान्।
राजयोगांशगे शुक्रे लाभे कुम्भनवांशके।।९७७।।
कनिष्ठभातृमान् रागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः।

973-977½. Vishnu yoga: The Sun in Aries with Leo Navamsa while Jupiter joins Ketu (elsewhere) will cause Vishnu yoga. Such a native will prosper and will follow the codes prescribed for a Vaishnative. Mars in ascendant while Saturn is in the 12th house will also produce the said yoga. The native's childhood will be marked by grief. There will be penury upto the age of 27. He will have an emaciated body, be dark in complexion and be endowed with an auspicious appearance. He will realize the Supreme Spirit (theologian etc.), will be wealthy, heroic, intelligent and fond of promoting quarrels. He will be dear to king. He will have two sisters and will also have younger brothers. Venus causing Raja yoga, placed in the 11th house and occupying Aquarius Navamsa will give younger and elder co-borns and make the native libertine.

Notes: Vishnu Yoga described here applies to a movable ascendant (Aries, Cancer, Libra and Capricorn). In any case the Sun should be in Aries, between 13 deg. 20' and 16 deg. 40' while Jupiter is with Ketu elsewhere. Results are prosperity etc.

Another kind of Vishnu Yoga for a movable ascendant is formed by Mars being in ascendant while Saturn is in 12th. The results of such Vishnu Yoga are grief etc. as discussed in the text. Also see sloka 980.

अवस्थायोगः

Avastha Yoga

सप्तविंशातिवर्षाणि क्लेशजीवनवान्भवेत्।।९७८।।
ततः पश्चाद्राजयोगः त्रिंशोपरि विशेषवान्।
कुटिलांशे विष्णुयोगे क्लेशिता स्वस्य सोदरी।।९७९।।
मृतैका च समागल्या क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान्।
कन्याचन्द्रे विष्णुयोगे हास्यापक्षे निशाकरे।।९८०।।
बाल्ये च निर्धनः क्लेशी कथाकार्यप्रवर्तकः।
हास्यावस्थे निशानाथे सदाहास्यकथाप्रियः।।९८१।।
परेंगितज्ञश्चतुरो मित्रवन्चनबुद्धिमान्।
स्वकार्यचतुरः श्रीमान् शत्रुकार्यविघातकः।।९८२।।
स्वराजपिशुनश्चेति परकार्यविघातवान्।
हास्यावस्थे राजयोगे लग्ने पापे तु जायते।।९८३।।

978-983. Avastha yoga: Upto the age of 27 the native will have a troubled life. Afterwards there will be Rajayoga; particularly after the age of 30 more favourable results will occur.

For one born with Kutila Nadiamsa of Libra Lagna, with Vishnu yoga, there will be a troubled (or unfortunate) sister while one will predecease her husband. In the Kshema Dasa (4th Dasa) the native's will become widely famous. Vishnu yoga is also caused by Bright half Moon placed in Virgo. Such a native will be ever fond of listening to accounts filled with jokes. He will be poor in childhood and will incur grief. He will be skilful in reading others' thoughts, will cheat his friends, be skilful in his work, be wealthy, will cause obstacles to the doings of his enemies, and will be a tale-bearer. He will be a hindrance to others if in the said Raja yoga, malefics are in the ascendant.

Notes: The sub-heading given in the text as "Avastha Yoga" is not appropriate.

Hasyavastha of Moon is often referred. This seems to be a confused term.

राजमुद्राधिकारी स्याद्बहुपापकरो भवेत्।
हास्यावस्थे निशानाथे विष्णुयोगे प्रजायते।।९८४।।
श्रीवैष्णवमताचारी स्वबन्धुजनपोषकः।
राजवंशकरो नित्यं स्वदारेष्वातिकामुकः।।९८५।।
निषिद्धदिवसे कामी स्वस्त्रीसंगप्रदो भवेत्।

984-985½. In the Vishnu yoga caused by the Moon as above, the nativ will enjoy a royal office with seal (i.e. power), will indulge in many sinful acts. He will follow the codes prescribed for a Vaishnavite, will patronize his kinsmen and will unite with his wife with exceeding passion. He will cohabit (even) on days prohibited (by Sastras) (i.e. on Amavasya and the two Ekadasi days).

कुळीरलग्ने कीटांशे तृष्णप्रकृतिदेहवान्।।९८६।।
ततः श्लोष्मविकारी स्यात् किंचिद्रोगेण पीडितः।।९८७।।
परव्रतोपवासेन पैल्यकासप्रपीडितः।

तत्पापपरिहारार्थं ग्रहचक्रं प्रपूजयेत्। । ९८८। ।
एकाशीतिपरं चक्रं पलेनैकेन निर्मितम्।
वेदोक्तविधिवत् पूजां ग्रहाराधनभक्तिमान्। । ९८९। ।
सौराक्षरं लिखेच्चक्रे त्वभिजित्सह विन्यसेत्।
दैवज्ञाय प्रदानेन रोगी रोगाद्विमुच्यते। । ९९०। ।
परोपताकराजांशे विष्णुयोगे तु जायते।
शिवद्रोहवशाद्रोगी क्षेमदाये प्रपीडितः।
ग्रहचक्रं द्वित्रिवारं पूजादानं समाचरेत्। । ९९१। ।
लक्ष्मीमृत्युन्जयादीनि जपेदीश्वरसन्निधौ।
नवग्रहमखं चैव स्वगृहोक्तविधानतः। । ९९२। ।
दानेन सौख्यमाप्नोति देहारोग्यं शुभावहम्।
तदभावे शिवक्षेत्रे कोटिमृत्युन्जयं जपेत्। । ९९३। ।
शिवलिंगप्रतिष्ठैव रक्तकासं विनश्यति।
मेहरोगोपशान्त्यर्थं रक्तकासाय चैव हि। । ९९४। ।
मधुकुम्भाज्यदानेन किंचिदारोग्यभाग्यवान्।

986-994 1/2. One born in Cancer ascendant with Scorpio Navamsa will have a warm body. He will have phlegmatic imbalances and will be somewhat troubled by diseases. Due to excessive observance of (religious) vows and fasting, he will be troubled by bilious disorders and cough. As a remedy (to overcome these ills) he should worship an image of the zodiac, to be drawn on husk-filled ground. The names of Nakshatras including Abhijit be written on the said space and the Grahas (planet) be worshipped as prescribed in the Vedas. The astrologer should be honoured with gifts. Then the patient will get rid of the disease. The said illness will occur in kshema Dasa (4th Dasa) on account of dishonouring Lord Siva (in the previous birth). The zodiacal image (as above) be worshipped for two or three weeks, with Prayers and donations. In the presence of God (or in temples), worship of Lakshmi and recitation of Mrityunjaya Japa be performed. Nava Grahas be worshipped in one's residence as prescribed. Then comforts and sound health will prevail. In the absence of these, recitation of Mrityunjaya in a shrine of Lord Siva be done and the image of Lord Siva (Siva Linga) be installed to overcome the cough with emission of blood (i.e. Haemoptysis). Some health and prosperity can be acquired by donation of pots of honey.

कन्याचन्द्रे राजयोगे मकरांशे प्रजायते। । ९९५। ।
क्षेमदाये राजयोगः अपरार्धे न संशयः।
बहुत्वं स्त्रीप्रजानां च पुंप्रजास्वल्पमादिशेत्। । ९९६। ।

995-996. Many daughters: The Rajayoga caused by the Moon placed in Virgo, in Capricorn Navamsa will give results in the second half of Kshema Dasa (4th Dasa). Such a native will have many daughters and a few sons.

अधिकांगयोगः

Yoga for Excessive Limb

चतुर्थे पंचमे गर्भे विष्णुयोगे सुपुत्रवान्।
सुतेशे नीचराशिस्थे कारके राहुवीक्षिते। । ९९७। ।
अधिकांगसुतप्राप्तिः दन्तजातोअथवा भवेत्।
कुटिलांशे विष्णुयोगे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्। । ९९८। ।
रागी वन्ध्यापतिश्चैव सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान्।
विष्णुयोगे कनिष्ठश्च सत्कळत्रकभाग्यवान्। । ९९९। ।
भ्रातृमूलात्प्रसिद्धश्च बहुपुत्रार्थस्सुखी।
राजयोगे षोडशाब्दे पित्ररिष्ठमिति स्मृतम्। । १०००। ।
विपद्दायेभूतिश्चेति न स जीवत्यतः परम्।
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। । १००१। ।
राजयोगे मित्रप्रभुविनाशनम्।
पश्चात्प्राबल्यमाप्नोति क्षेमदाये बुधान्तरे। । १००२। ।

997-1002. Exessive Limbs & other effects: One born in Vishnu yoga will have a virtuous child, which is the 4th or 5th in order, when the 4th lord is in debilitation and the significator (i.e.Jupiter) is aspected by Rahu, (for birth in Kutila Nadiamsa of Libra Lagna). One of his children may have excessive limbs, or be born with teeth. The native's elder brother will face destruction, be sickly, will marry a barren lady and will face obstacles in obtaining progeny. The native's younger co-born will get a virtuous wife and will be prosperous. The native will be widely famous on account of his brothers and will have many children and much wealth. In his 16th year, there will be danger to father coinciding with Vipat Dasa (3rd Dasa), when Saturn is in the Rasi denoted by the Navamsa occupied by Lagna Lord, or its trines. Destruction of his friends and masters will also follow. Later on, in the sub-period of Mercury in the Kshema Dasa (4th Dasa), ascendancy will dawn on the native.

Note: According to one view, the planet to be aspected by Rahu is the lord of the 5th, vide sloka 997 above.

लाभे शुक्रे राजयोगे योगस्तु वसुवत्सरम्।
सिंहेअर्कनन्दने काले महारोगेण कर्शितः।।१००३।।
मिथुने च तथा विन्धात्सूर्यभुक्तौ महद्भयं।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।।१००४।।
राजयोगे प्रजातस्य कुटिलांशस्य जातके।
सूर्यचन्द्रमसोः काले क्षेमदाये महाविपत्।।१००५।।
जीविते भाग्यनाशादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
पापे राहौ तथा सन्धौ काळमृत्युर्भविष्यति।।१००६।।
सूर्यचन्द्रमसोः काले सिंहान्ते वक्रगे शनौ।
क्षयरोगे मृतिं विन्द्याद्राजयोगेअथवा मृतिम्।।१००७।।
एकचत्वारिंशकेअब्दे त्वष्टत्रिंशतिवत्सरे।
षट्त्रिंशाब्दे मृतिं चेति राजयोगे प्रजायते।।१००८।।
द्वात्रिंशेत्वपमृत्युश्च षट्त्रिंशाब्दान्त्य एव च।
जीविते राजयोगेषु चत्वारिंशे मरिष्यति।।१००९।।

1003-1009. Kutila Nadiamsa - Libra Lagna: There will be Raja yoga effects in the eigth year with Venus in the 11th house. When Saturn in transit reaches Leo, or Gemini (i.e. Gemini/Leo), the native will be troubled by a dangerous disease. There will be great fear in the bhukti of the Sun. To overcome these evils, gifting be resorted to. In the (sub) periods of the Sun and Moon in Kshema Dasa (4th Dasa), great danger will visit the native. If he survives, he will be subjected to troubles like destruction of prosperity. Death will result if Rahu, playing a malefic role (as death-dealing planet), reaches the Riksha Sandhi (in transit). In the (sub) periods of the Sun and the Moon, when Saturn retrogrades in the end of Leo, the native will die on account of lung tuberculosis. The years 41, 38 or 36 of the native's life may prove fatal. 32nd or 36th year may bring untimely end. If he survives, the years after 41 will give Raja yoga effects.

Notes: For Kutila Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 130-131 supra.

Riksha Sandhi is the junction of any of the following pairs of Rasis in the Zodiac: Cancer-Leo; Scorpio-Sagittarius and Pisces- Aries.

नरकयोगः

Yoga for Attaining Hell

विष्णुयोगे पंचरात्रं वित्तानुष्ठानजातके।
देहान्ते नरकं याति पतत्येव अधो गतौ।।१०१०।।

1010. Naraka Yoga: The first line does not convey any clear meaning. It states: One born in Vishnu yoga will for five nights perform *Anushtana* (religious ceremonies). *Viththa* is money which makes no sense. The second line means: After death he will go to hell or will be fallen and will attain mean worlds/birth.

पुत्रहीनसंस्कारः

Bereft of Final Rites by Son

विष्णुयोगे व्यये मन्दे पुत्रसंस्कारहीनवान्।
स्वसुतस्य त्वभावेन अन्त्यकाले न संशयः।।१०११।।
व्यये मन्देअप्यपुत्रस्तु मृत्युकाले विशेषतः।
ग्रामान्तरे वासमेति अपुत्रफलमादिशेत्।।१०१२।।

1011-1012. Final Rites: For a native of Vishnu yoga caused by Saturn in the 12th, there will be no performance of final rites by his son due to the latter's absence, residing in a different village, at the time of the native's death.

Notes: Saturn in the 12th implies Mars in ascendant in case of Vishnu Yoga for a movable accendant as per slokas 973-977 1/2 *supra*.

।। तुलालग्नम्-इन्द्रयोगः।।

Libra Ascendant — Indra Yoga

इन्द्रांशके चेन्द्रयोगे शुक्रे शनिसमन्विते।
तुलालग्ने प्रजातस्स गर्भश्रीमान्महाधनी।।१०१३।।
दीर्घबुद्धिर्विशालाक्षो धनिकोः पुत्रमित्रवान्।
इन्द्रयोगे सुदीर्घायुः कीर्तिमान्मुदितसुखी।।१०१४।।
इन्द्रयोगे महाश्रेष्ठः कान्ताढ्यधनधान्यवान्।
कामी विद्वान् शठो मानी चंचलो धार्मिकस्सुधीः।।१०१५।।

1013-1015. Libra Ascendant - Indra yoga: One born in Libra ascendant's Indra Nadiamsa, with Indra yoga caused by Venus- Saturn conjunction will be wealthy right from birth. He will be highly intelligent, will have broad eyes, rich friends and sons. He will have a long life, fame,

and be joyous and happy. He will be a great man, rich with woman (or will have an excellent wife), be endowed with wealth and grains, lustful, learned, deceitful, honourable, fickle-minded and intelligent.

चन्द्रे राहुयुते नीचे इन्द्रयोगे तु जायते।
नीचसेवापरो नित्यं नीचराज्ये सुभाग्यवान्।।१०१६।।

1016. In the said yoga, if debilitated Moon is conjunct Rahu, the native will serve mean people and will make his fortunes in an insignificant country.

नीचे नक्रांशगे चन्द्रे त्विन्द्रयोगे प्रजायते।
दान्तशशुचिश्शठो वाग्मी भोगी नीतिप्रियस्सुखी॥१०१७॥

1017. If the debilitated Moon as above joins the Navamsa of Capricorn, the Indra yoga native will be subdued in nature, clean, deceitful, eloquent in speech, fond of (good) behaviour, happy and will enjoy pleasures.

ग्रन्थान्तरे क्वचित्पापी चेन्द्रयोगे तु कामुकः।
कालान्तरे सुबुद्धिश्च देवब्राह्मणपोषकः।।१०१८।।
ज्येष्ठस्सुसन्तुष्ठमनाः प्रजातः
स्यादल्पमित्रो कृशदीर्घगात्रः।
सुचिर्महाबुद्धिरतीव भीरुः
सुधार्मिको धर्मपरायणाश्च।।१०१९।।

1018-1019. By other authorities: The Indra yoga native is described by some authorities thus. He will be somewhat sinful, be lustful, will after some interval become knowledgeable, will honour Gods and Brahmins, will be pleased with elders, will have a few friends and will have a tall, emaciated body. He will be pure, highly intelligent, very timid, righteous and religious.

इन्द्रयोगेन्द्रदैवर्क्षे मकरांशे निशाकरे।
नृपतिप्रियवान् रागी वाग्मी कुशलबुद्धिमान्।।१०२०।।
इन्द्रयोगे प्रजातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो भवेत्।
अनेकमित्रसम्पन्नो भ्रतृमूलात्सुकीर्तिमान्।।१०२१।।
इन्द्रयोगे शुभे पापे गर्भधानात्परं पितुः।
ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापेन वृत्तिभेदं विनिर्दिशेत्।।१०२२।।
पितृमातृप्रपीडादिराधानानन्तरं व्यथा।
इन्द्रयोगे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे स्वपितुर्व्यथा।।१०२३।।
ज्ञातिवर्गे विशेषेण पितृव्यस्य शुभावहम्।
पुत्रोत्सवादिसन्तोषः पितृव्यस्य फलं स्मृतम्।।१०२४।।
तृतीयस्तस्य पुत्रस्तु स्वगृहे शौर्यकृत्यवान्।
कश्चित्ज्ञातिजनद्वेषी ज्ञातिवित्तापहारकः।।१०२५।।

1020-1025. One born in Indra yoga with the Moon in Swathi Nakshatra (*Indra Daivarksha*) and in Capricorn Navamsa will be dear to king, libertine, eloquent in speech and highly intelligent. He will have an older co-born and many friends. He will increase his fame through his coborns. If the 9th house has a malefic, in the said yoga, the native's father will have professional misunderstandings with his kinsmen. Evils to the parents of the native be also predicted. Both these would occur when the native was in his mother's womb, i.e. before his birth. In the native's first year during Janma Dasa (first Dasa), agony to father will occur. Good will occur to the native's paternal uncle and kinsmen. There will be happiness on account of birth of children and the like in the house of paternal uncle. In the native's family the third son will do acts of bravery. The native will be somewhat ill-disposed to his kinsmen and will steal their wealth.

Notes: "*Indra Daivarksha*" denote Swathi and Anuradha. These Nakshatras have Lord Indra as Adhidevatha, ruling deity. Swathi 2nd quarter falls in Capricorn Navamsa while Anuradha has no such Navamsa. Hence in the present context, Swati is relevant.

इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने भाग्यारूढे तु जायते।
पितृमातृचिरायुष्यं ज्येष्ठभ्रातुस्तथा भवेत्।।१०२६।।
पितृष्वसुस्सुतः कश्चित्सपत्नीमातृयोगवान्।
बहुभाग्यार्थसम्पन्नो बहुपुत्रप्रदस्सुखी।।१०२७।।
इन्द्रयोगे पिता बाल्ये स्वगेहे चौर्यकृत्यवान्।
दारापवादमूलेन स्वपिता क्लेशवान्क्वचित्॥१०२८।।

1026-1028. If the Indra yoga (i.e: Venus-Saturn conjunction - ref. sloka 1013) occurs in the 9th house, the native's parents will be long-lived. So also will his elder brother be. One of the native's paternal uncles will have two marriages. The native will be happy with abundant wealth, prosperity and many sons. The Indra yoga (referred to in sloka 1026, taking place in the 9th house) denotes that the native's father would in-

dulge in thieving in childhood. Due to blemish acquired by the native's mother, his father will be somewhat grieved.

दारांशगे चेन्द्रयोगे शुक्रे शनिसमन्विते।
जननी दीर्घमायुष्यं स्वपिता धार्मिकस्सुधीः।।१०२९।।

1029. The said yoga occurring (by the conjunction of Venus - Saturn) in the 7th Navamsa (or in the 7th house, Aries) will confer a long life-span on the native's mother. His father will take to righteous path.

नवमे कुजदोषेण स्वपिता मूर्खकृत्यवान्।
मध्ये वयसि सन्तापी चाग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडितः।।१०३०।।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
ग्रहचक्रप्रदानेन त्वायुरारोग्यवान्पिता।।१०३१।।

1030-1031. The blemish caused by Mars in the 9th house (for Libra Lagna) denotes that the native's father will indulge in foolish deeds, and will in his middle age incur agony. He will also suffer from complaints of weak digestion. To ward off such blemish, remedies (as prescribed by Sastras) and donation of an image of the Zodiac be done.

इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने चैकोनद्विंशवत्सरे।
अपमृत्युं पिता याति शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।।१०३२।।
तदर्धे स्वपिता ज्येष्ठभ्रातृशोकेन कर्शितः।
जन्मदाये जीवभुक्तौ पितृव्यस्य प्रकीर्तितः।।१०३३।।
अपमृत्युभयं किंचित् पश्चादारोग्यभाग्यवान्।
इन्द्रयोगे शुभेशांशे भाग्ये जीवत्रिकोणगे।।१०३४।।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृव्यस्य महाविपत्।
ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतारिष्टं स्वपितुः क्रूरमासगे।।१०३५।।
देहायासं प्रकुर्वीत जन्मदेशे नृपावधि।
स्ववासदेशनृपतेः पितृव्यस्स तथापि च।।१०३६।।

1032-1036. In the nineteenth year there will be danger of untimely death to the father of the native born in Libra ascendant with Indra yoga, and in the 11th year the father will be troubled on account of danger to his elder coborn (i.e. to the native's older paternal uncle). In the sub period of Jupiter in Janma Dasa (first Dasa), the native's paternal uncle will be fatal, and will have fear of untimely death. Later on, he will recover his health. Saturn in transit in a trine to Jupiter, or to the 9th lord's natal Rasi/Navamsa position will be fatal for the paternal uncle. It will further cause loss of progeny among kinsmen and ill-health to father. (Sloka 1036 is a mix up dealing with the ruler of the country.)

जन्मदाये शुभांशेशे मन्दयेगे त्वरिष्टकृत्।
पितृव्यारिष्टदोषार्थं मन्दस्य प्रार्थनां वदेत्।।१०३७।।
लोहप्रतिमदानेन त्वायुरारोग्यसौख्यभाक्।
राहुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य गुरूभुक्ताविदं फलम्।।१०३८।।
स्वजन्मदेशनृपतिः क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
इन्द्रयोगे तृतीयाब्दे तुरीये षाष्ठेवत्सरे।।१०३९।।
रन्ध्राधिपत्यपेण वसूरीज्वरगण्डवान्।
षष्ठाष्ठमाधीशकाले क्रूरमासेन्द्रयोगगे।।१०४०।।
कालान्तरे जन्मदाये वसूरीज्वरमान्द्ययुक्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।।१०४१।।

1037-1041. See in which Rasi, the Navamsa dispositor of the 9th lord is placed. When Saturn in transit comes to that Rasi, during Janma Dasa, the above-mentioned evils to paternal uncle will materialize. As a remedy, Saturn should be worshipped and an iron image be donated. Then health and prosperity will be achieved. In the sub periods of Rahu and Jupiter (in first Dasa) difficulties galore from the king of his country will come to pass. One born in Indra yoga will due to adverse effects of the 8th lord acquire diseases like smallpox in the 3rd /4th/6th year of age. In the (sub) period of the 6th lord, after some interval there will be difficulties of digestion as well as trouble from smallpox. To overcome these evils, (suitable) remedies be performed.

अरिष्टपरिहारः

Remedy for Evils

इन्द्रांशगे चेन्द्रयोगे शुक्रे शनिबुधान्विते।
तुलालग्ने प्रजातस्य सहस्रारिष्टनाशनम्।।१०४२।।

1042. Destruction of Doshas: One born in Indra Nadiamsa of Libra ascendant, with Indra yoga while Venus is conjunct Saturn - Mercury, will be protected from a thousand evils.

नेत्ररोगः

Eye Disease

जन्मदाये च जन्माब्दे साधनेशस्वभुक्तिषु।
नेत्रपीडामवाप्नोति क्षिप्रेणारोग्यवान् भवेत्।।१०४३।।
सुतेअर्कसंयुते शुक्रे चेन्द्रांशे चून्द्रयोगे।
बाल्ये नेत्रप्रपीडि स्यात् नागदानवशात् सुखम्।। १०४४।।
शिरः प्रदेशे जंघं वा हृदये वा व्रणार्दितः।
लग्नाधिपयुते राहौ मुखरोगी सुद्धसहः।।१०४५।।
बाल्ये नागप्रदानेन मुखरोगं न विद्यते।
नेत्रारिष्टभयं नास्ति नेत्रारोग्यकरं शुभम्।।१०४६।।

1043-1046. Eye Disorders: In the sub periods of the 6th lord in Janma Dasa, one will incur eye-troubles which will (however) be immediately curable. This may coincide with the first year of birth. The Sun joining Venus in 5th will give eye troubles to the native in childhood in case of Indra Nadiamsa. If the ascendant lord is in the company of Rahu, ulcers on head or shank, or in the heart, or facial diseases will occur, in childhood. These can be countered by donation of a cobra's image. As a result, disorders of eyes can also be avoided, acquiring healthy eyes.

भाग्यरूढे चेन्द्रयोगे भोगी भाग्यकुलोद्भ्वः।
इन्द्रांशके गते शुक्रे कळत्रद्वययोगवान्।।१०४७।।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातुस्तथा विन्द्याद्द्वयं चेन्द्रोगशालिनौ।
एका स्वसा क्लेशवती मध्ये काचित्तथापरा।। १०४८।।
भगिन्यौ द्वे सुमंगल्यौ पुत्रिण्यौ च भविष्यतिः।
इन्द्रांशकगते शुक्रअप्यसितेन समन्विते।।१०४९।।
एका स्वसा सौख्यवती दत्तपुत्रवती सुखी।

1047-1049½. Fortunate etc: One born with Indra yoga occurring in the 9th house will be given to enjoy pleasures. He belongs to a fortunate family. If Venus is in Indra Nadiamsa, the native of Libra will have two wives. So also his elder brother. The native will have only one sister who will incur difficulties in her middle age. If Venus in Indra Nadiamsa joins Saturn, the native will have two sisters, with a long and happy marital life and daughters. One of the sisters will have an adopted son.

Notes: For Indra Nadiamsa, refer to notes under Sloka 1105 infra.

नरवाहनयोगः

Men-borne Conveyances

इन्द्रांशके चेन्द्रयोगे सिंहे शुक्रार्किसंयुते ।।१०५०।।
भाग्याधिपेन संयुक्ते नरवाहनभाग्भवेत्।
वाहनद्वयवान् रागी धनिकः कीर्तिमान्सुखी।।१०५१।।

1050-1051. One born in Indra Nadiamsa with Indra yoga while Venus joins Saturn in Leo along with the 9th lord, will have conveyances carried by men. He will have two conveyances. He will be wealthy, famous, happy and libertine.

इन्द्रयोगे दशाकाले त्वपरार्ध इदं फलम्।
इन्द्रलग्नाद्व्ययाधीशदशायां गुरूभुक्तिषु।।१०५२।।
इन्द्रयोगे पित्ररिष्टं भ्रातृप्राबल्ययोगवान्।
शुक्रास्तमनकाले वा कुजमौढयेअथवापि च।।१०५३।।
गोचरे दृष्ठे ग्रहचारफलं वृथा।।१०५४।।
क्रूरमासे धरासूनौ शुक्रे अस्तं गते यदि।
इन्द्रांशके चेन्द्रयोगे तत्काले क्लेशमादिशेत्।।१०५५।।
देहायासं मनस्तापमर्थनाशं शिरोरूजम्।
क्रूरकाले फलंचेति इन्द्रयोगस्य जातके।।१०५६।।

1052-1056. Dasa results: Following are the effects of the 2nd half of the Dasa (of 12th lord) for the Indra yoga native. In the sub period of Jupiter, in the Dasa of the 12th lord (from Indra Lagna?), there will occur evils to father, but extension of prosperity to the native's co-born. (Evils to father will occur) when Venus/Mars is combust and relief will follow when Taurus comes to be occupied by a benefic. If Jupiter and Venus conjoin or mutually be in aspect, in transit, the good effects due to transit will be nullified. In the months of the Sun's transit in malefic Rasis, and when Venus/Mars is combust, there will be difficulties (to the Libra native, with Indra yoga and Indra Nadiamsa), physical illness, mental worries, financial loss and head-ache.

Notes: These 5 slokas have certain effects to be linked with certain transits etc. But we find that the text needs a careful assortment in some respects while dealing with these five slokas.

(a) Indra Lagna is used in sloka No. 1052. There is no such term. Perhaps the text hints at Libra Lagna and Indra Nadiamsa. Then the 12th

lord (*i.e. Vyayadheesa*) is Mercury whose Dasa is referred to by the author.

(b) The combustion of Venus/Mars should refer only to danger to father, not to prosperity of co-born.

(c) The first line of sloka No. 1054 refers to improvement possible to troubled father.

(d) Venus/Mars combustion etc. referred to in sloka No. 1055 relates to the bad effects due to occur to the native.

(e) In sloka 1054, Venus - Jupiter connection is brought in to nullify the other good effects due to other beneficial transits. This may be because they are lords of 6th and 8th for Libra Lagna and their association is not productive of good effects in given cases.

-अष्टमे शनि-

Saturn in Eighth

यद्यर्कजो भूमिसुतेन युक्तो रन्ध्रस्थितो वा निधनं करोति।
अन्योन्यदृष्टौ हि यदा भवेतामाहुस्तदा मृत्युसमानरूपौ॥१०५७॥

1057. Libra Lagna - Saturn in 8th: The conjunction of Saturn with Mars in the 8th house will bring (untimely) death to a Libra native. Even if they be in mutual aspects they are akin to death-givers.

यद्भावस्याष्ठमे मन्दे यद्भावस्याष्ठमेक्षिते।
तद्भावक्लेशमाप्नोति मात्रादिष्वपियोजयेत्।।१०५८।।

1058. Saturn placed in the 8th or aspecting the 8th from a certain Bhava, will cause destruction to that (original) Bhava, dealing with relatives like mother and other.

नीचे चन्द्रे चेन्द्रयोगे मकरांशस्य जातके।
मिथुनं जीव इत्याहु वृषभो देह उच्यते।।१०५९।।

1059. This Sloka suffers from constitutional defects. The meaning is: The Moon in debilitation with Capricorn Navamsa and .... Gemini..... Jupiter...Taurus etc. etc.

देहे पापग्रहे काले गोचरे देहजाड्यकृत्।
जीवे तु जीवबाधा स्यात् व्ययस्थे च महाविपत्।।१०६०।।

1060. Malefic Transits: When malefic planets transit the ascendant (being Libra), there will be physical ailments. When Jupiter transits in Libra Lagna, there will be danger to life span, while his movement in the 12th denotes great danger.

Notes: In this context, Deha-Jeeva are not from Kala Chakra Dasa. Here Deha is ascendant, while the word Jeeva denotes the planet Jupiter.

जीवराशिगते भौमे जन्मर्क्षे जन्मदायगे।
मन्दज्वरव्रणादीनि नेत्ररोगं क्वचित् क्वचित्।।१०६१।।
मीने सौम्यदशारूढे योगवान्कीर्तिमान् सुखी।
जन्मदाये पित्ररिष्टं द्वितीयाब्दे श्रियो वहम्।।१०६२।।
सम्पद्भुक्तौ देहजाड्यं गेहे गोभूषणक्षयम्।
सम्पद्दाये पितृव्यस्य कश्चित्पुत्रः प्रपीडितः।।१०६३।।
स तु दारवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिश।

1061-1063 1/2. Other results - Libra Lagna: If Mars is in the ascendant, or in a sign ruled by Jupiter, then in the first Dasa (Janma Dasa), the native will be troubled by indigestion, fever, ulcer etc. There may sometimes be eye diseases as well. In the Dasa of a benefic (or Mercury) placed in Pisces, there will be prosperity, fame and happiness. In Janma Dasa (first Dasa) evils to father will come to pass. There will be wealth in the second year(?) of age. During the sub-period of the 2nd lord, physical illness and loss of quadrupeds and ornaments will occur. In the Dasa of the 2nd lord there will be troubles to paternal relatives or sometimes to the native's sons. Further there will be abundant grief due to separation from spouse.

चोरबाधा

Fear from Thieves

लग्नाष्ठमगते केतावष्ठमांशे स्थितेअपि वा।।१०६४।।

1064. Thefts: Should Ketu be in the 8th from Lagna, or from Navamsa Lagna, the Dasa and sub period of Ketu will often cause fear from thieves.

तद्दशान्तर्दशाकाले चोरभीतिः क्वचितत्क्वचित्।
धने राहौ धनच्छेदं स्वदशान्तर्दशासु च।।१०६५।।
ज्ञातिकार्यकलापेन पश्चात् सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।

1065-10651/2. Destruction of wealth: The sub period of Rahu in his major period will cause wealth to be destroyed if Rahu is in the 2nd house. Later due to kinsmen's work (i.e. help) happiness will resume.

सम्पद्दाये विप्रभुक्तौ स्वपितृव्यसुतामयम्। । १०६६ । ।
कश्चित् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति एको भार्याविनाशवान्।
मातृपीडा मनस्तापः प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम्। । १०६७ । ।
तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं चेति स्वपितुर्नात्र संशयः।

1066-10671/2. Other effects - Libra Lagna: In the sub period of Jupiter operating in the 2nd Dasa, there will be fame to the sons of patenal uncles while one of their wives will face destruction. Danger to the native's mother, loss of kinsfolk, and agony to father on account of these will also doubtless follow.

पूर्वार्धे जातकस्यैव भ्रातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्। । १०६८ । ।
उत्तरार्धे सौख्यमेति ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतोत्सवम्।

1068-10681/2. During the first half of the Dasa which is the 2nd in order the native will incur difficulties through coborn. In its second half, the native's elder brother will acquire birth of a son.

इन्द्रयोगे विपद्दाये क्षेमदायेषु वा यदि। । १०६९ । ।

1069-10691/2. Acquisition of wealth: Should Venus be in the 11th house (Leo) one born in Indra yoga will acquire wealth in the Dasas that are 3rd and 4th in sequence.

लाभे शुक्रे प्रजातस्य निधिप्राप्तिर्नसंशयः।
लाभस्थानं गते सौम्ये नीचांशकविवर्जिते। । १०७० । ।
शनिदृष्टियुते वापि निर्विज्ञः परदारगः।
इन्द्रयोगे महद्भाग्यं बुधांशे सौख्यजीवनम्। । १०७१ । ।

1070-1071. Benefic in the 11th house, in aspect to or in conjunction with Saturn, but not being in debilitation Navamsa, will make the native a repository of learning. He will join others' women. One born in a Navamsa ruled by Mercury, with Indra Yoga will become highly fortunate and will lead a comfortable life.

शूद्राश्रितफलं चेति बहुव्यापारवान्भवेत्।
अग्निदाहज्वरं घोरं विदेशे गमनं तथा। । १०७२ । ।
राजचोरभयं दुःखं केतोरन्तर्गते रवौ।
सम्पद्दाये राहुभुक्ताविन्द्रांशकगते भृगौ। । १०७३ । ।
इदमेव फलं चेति गुरूभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम्।

1072-10731/2. Sun dasa - Ketu bhukti: The native will keep the company of men born of mean order. He will have various business activities. He will suffer from digestive disorders and inflammatory fevers. He will visit foreign places (out of distress). There will be grief in general, and fear from kings and thieves. These effects are for Ketu's sub period in the major rule of the planet Sun. There will be a mixture of good and bad effects in Jupiter's sub period (of the Sun's major period).

Notes: For Rahu bhukti, with Venus placed in Indra Nadiamsa, the results are missing, after the words "*Idameva phalam...*"

सम्पद्दाये चेन्द्रयोगे षष्ठाधिपतिभुक्तिषु। । १०७४ । ।
क्रूरमासे व्याकुलं स्याद्देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।
केत्वन्तरेऽथवा चेति शुक्रभुक्त्यन्तरो यथा। । १०७५ । ।
सम्पत्तारदशासन्धिकाले क्लेशफलं विदुः।

1074-10751/2. Sub-period of 6th lord: In the 2nd dasa, the sub- period ruled by the sixth lord will cause bewilderment and physical troubles. This applies to the Indra yoga native. These effects will come to pass when the Sun transits malefic Rasis in the zodiac. The sub periods of Ketu and Venus (in 2nd dasa) will also give effects as above (i.e. like the 6th lord's sub period). The junctions of 2nd and 3rd dasas will cause troubles according to learned men.

चन्द्रदृष्ठग्रहाधीशे त्वर्कांशर्क्षस्य राशिगे। । १०७६ । ।
इन्द्रयोगं महद्भाग्यं राजयोगो भविष्यति।
पापे शुक्रे चेन्द्रयोगे राहुभुक्तौ महाविपत्। । १०७७ । ।
ज्वरगण्डं प्रकुर्वीत चन्द्रभुक्तौ तथा भवेत्।
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः। । १०७८ । ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले देहे पापोऽथवा यदि।
स्वसमानजनक्लेशं सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत्। । १०७९ । ।

1076-1079. Great danger, Great fortunes etc. - In case of Indra yoga, note the dispositor of the planet that is in aspect to the Moon. If the said dispositor is in Leo Navamsa or Leo Rasi, the effects are great fortunes and Raja Yoga (giving

position, wealth etc.). If Venus becomes a malefic (by conjunction, aspect etc.), the Indra Yoga native in Rahu bhukti (of 2nd dasa) will face great dangers. In Moon's bhukti he will have fear of dangerous fevers. To overcome the evils, the Moon God should be worshipped and donation of silver be made. When the 8th lord's sub period is in operation, malefic transiting the Ascendant will cause difficulties to one's kinsfolk.

सर्वान्तरे सर्वयोगे चेन्द्रयोगे फलाफलम्।
इन्द्रयोगे धने राहौ भोगी वर्गोत्तमांशगे। ।१०८०। ।
बाल्ये व्याधितदेहश्च मध्ये प्राबल्ययोगवान्।
वार्धके ऋणवांश्चेति परवित्तापहारकः। ।१०८१। ।
कुलाभिमानी स्वकुले प्रसिद्धो
रोगेण तप्तश्च सुधमभाक् स्यात्।
राजाधिकारी बहुमानपूज्यो
भिषग्जनैः पूजितकीर्तिमान् स्यात्। ।१०८२। ।

1080-1082. Rahu in Vargothama: One born in Indra Yoga with Rahu in the 2nd house in Vargothamamsa, will be devoted to enjoyments. He will suffer from illness during his childhood. Fame and wealth will come to him in his middle age. During his old age, he will be in the grip by debts and will steal others' wealth. In general he will be proud of his lineage and will be famous among his men, will be troubled by diseases, and will be disposed charitably. He will have a notable position with the king, and be highly honourable. He will be famous and respectable among physicians.

वर्गोत्तमं बिना राहौ द्वितीये ऋणवान्भवेत्।
वर्गोत्तमे शुभं चैवमिन्द्रांशस्यैव जातके। ।१०८३। ।

1083. Rahu without Vargothma: If Rāhu be placed in the 2nd house, without occupying the same Navamsa, the native will only be indebted Vargothama position of Rahu will give auspicious effects to one born in Indra Nadiamsa.

इन्द्रांशके चेन्द्रयोगे लग्नाधिपदशासुखम्।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपदशान्त्यगे। ।१०८४। ।
मात्ररिष्टं प्रकुर्वीत चमन्द्रयोगे तु जायते।
सम्पद्दाये चन्द्रभुक्तावन्तरान्तर्दशासु च ।।१०८५। ।
विषचोभयप्राप्तिः स्वगेहे नात्र सशय।
भौमान्तरे देहजाडयं त्वलहीने च मासगे। ।१०८६। ।
स्वपितु र्व्याकुलं चेति पश्चात् सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु। ।१०८७। ।
राहुदोषमतिद्वेषमादायादकथकव्ययम्।
भ्रातृक्लेशं महाभीतिं लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु। ।१०८८। ।
दशान्ते व्याकुलं चेति दशादौ वा क्वचिद्भवेत्।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले चेन्द्रयोगे तु जातके। ।१०८९। ।
पुत्रप्राबल्ययोगेन नित्यसन्तोषमादिशेत्।

1084-10891/2. Effects for other dasa periods: One born in Indra Nadiamsa with Indra Yoga, will be happy in the dasa of Lagna lord. In the end of the 8th lord's sub period under the 9th lord's major period, danger and evils to mother be forecast. So also in the sub period and sub-sub period ruled by the Moon, in the dasa, second in sequence. Danger from thieves and poison apart from physical diseases will come to pass in the sub period of Mars coinciding with Sun's transits in adverse, or weak Rasis. In the sub period of the 10th lord under the major rulership of the eleventh lord, the native's father will be initially troubled by diseases and will be later on cured. In the dasa and also sub period of the eleventh lord, there will be obstructions to one's income and acquisition of a disposition marked by repugnance and hatred - all these due to blemishes caused by Rahu. Troubles to coborn, and great fear to self will strike in the sub period of the 11th lord in eleventh lord's dasa, or the initial phase of it, will be somewhat distressful. In the dasa of the 10th lord, one born in Indra yoga will be ever happy due to children (either birth of children, or fame brought by children depending upon the age in which this dasa occurs).

षष्ठीशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। ।१०९०। ।
सोदराकदजनक्लेशो जातकोऽपि भविष्यति।

1090-10901/2. Evils to coborn: See in which Navamsa the 6th lord is placed at birth. When Saturn in transit reaches the sign identical with this Navamsa, or its trines, danger to coborn will manifest.

Notes: Some versions replace "Saturn" by Jupiter. For Libra ascendant, Jupiter is lord of 3rd

(coborn) and 6th (cousin etc.) and hence it may be equally appropriate to note Jupiter's transit.

अन्तरान्तर्दशामार्गे कर्मलाभेशदायगे। । १०९१ ।
फलविस्तारमाप्नोति इन्द्रांशे तु प्रजायते।

1091-1091 1/2. Thus have been described the effects for sub periods and sub-sub periods of the dasas of the 10th and 11th lords, applicable to one born in Indra Nadiamsa of Libra Lagna.

Notes: The results dealt with are brief. Apparently there must have been many more related slokas in this regard. However, there are some more hints in the following verses.

धनाधिपदशाकाले स्वदारादिसुतामयम्। । १०९२। ।
इन्द्रयोगस्य पुत्रस्तु बहुव्यापारभाग्भवेत्।
धनाधिपदशान्त्यादौ द्वितीयस्थग्रहान्तरे। । १०९३। ।
इन्द्रयोगे कालमृत्युः साधनेशदशाविपत्।
इन्द्रांशकगते शुक्रे चेन्द्रयोगे च जायते। । १०९४। ।
पश्चादुत्तमजन्म स्यान्मधुमासे मृतिं वदेत्।
योगनाडी फलं सत्यमिन्द्रांशे चैव जायते। । १०९५। ।
विंशोपुरिसुभाग्याप्तिर्द्विषष्ठिः परमायुषः।

1092-1095 1/2. During the dasa of the second lord, diseases will strike the native's spouse and progeny. The children of the Indra Yoga native will have widespread business activities (in general). In the beginning or end of the dasa of the 2nd lord, or in the intervals of the planets occupying the 2nd house, there will be fear of death while great danger will strike in the dasa that is the sixth in sequence. These apply to birth in Indra Yoga and when Venus is placed in Indra Nadiamsa. The native will die in the month of Chaitra (with the Sun's movement in Aries) and will attain an excellent rebirth. These effects are as per Yoga Nadi for one born in Indra Nadiamsa. Such a native will attain prosperity after 20th year of age. The length of his life will be 62 years.

। । शनिशुक्रयोगे शीतळांशे। ।
Seethala Nadiamsa — Saturn-Venus Conjunction

सुधाषष्ठ्यंशगे मन्दे चरराशिचतुष्ठये। । १०९६। ।
शीतळांशे पजातस्स गौरवर्णश्शुभाकृतिः।
मीनलग्ने सुते मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते। । १०९७। ।
शीतळांशे पजातस्स श्यामवर्णः शुभाकृतिः।

1096-1097 1/2. Saturn - Venus conjunction for Seetala Nadiamsa: One born in Seethala Nadiamsa will be endowed with a fair complexion and auspicious (pleasing) appearance, if Saturn is placed in the Shashtiamsa entitled Sudha and be in a movable Rasi. One born in this Nadiamsa (Seethala) in Pisces ascendant while Saturn is with Venus in the 5th house will have auspicious appearance but be dark in complexion.

Notes: From now on Seethala Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant is discussed. This Nadiamsa rules thus: from 10 deg. 48' to 11 deg. in a movable sign; from 19 deg. to 19 deg 12' of an immovable sing and from 25 deg. 48' to 26 deg. of a common sign.

(There is also Seethala Shashtiamsa, and Susitala Nadiamsa. These three terms should be understood according to circumstances.)

According to the first condition, Saturn should be in one of the movable signs in Sudha Shashtiamsa. This particular Shashtiamsa extends from 18 deg. to 18 deg. 30' of an odd sign, and from 11 deg. 30' to 12 deg. of an even sign. (Sudha is a benefic Shashtiamsa. Sudha means nectar, ambrosia, name of the Ganges.)

In addition to Saturn being so, Pisces should rise with Seethala Nadiamsa. As a result, the native will be fair in complexion with charming appearance.

In the second instance, Saturn-Venus should be in Cancer to make the native dark-bodied, with auspicious looks.

हरिणांशकगे जीवे शीतळांशेअर्कनन्दने। । १०९८। ।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातस्स ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतसुखी।
स्वयं तृतीयगर्भस्स्यात् पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान्। । १०९९। ।
भ्रातृभ्रात्रीयुतो मानी पितृभाग्यप्रतापवान्।

1098-1099 1/2. Jupiter - Saturn: One born in Pisces ascendant while Jupiter is in Harina

Nadiamsa and Saturn is in Seethala Nadiamsa, will be endowed with older coborns and be happy. The native will be the 3rd issue of the family. Children born after him will be destroyed (i.e. will not survive). He will have (elder) brothers and sisters. He will be honourable, valorous and blessed with paternal happiness.

Notes: For Harina Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 685 etc.

शीतळांशकगे मन्दे चरराशिचतुष्टये।।११००।।
शुक्रयोगे धनसम्पन्नो वीर्यवान् बुद्धिमान्सुखी।

1100-1100½. Saturn - Venus: Saturn placed in one of the movable signs in Seethala Nadiamsa, in association with Venus will make the native abundantly rich, valorous, intelligent and happy.

केतुयोगे पिता बाल्ये क्लेशेनात्यन्तकर्शितः।।११०१।।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।
देशान्तरे भाग्ययोग भगिनीद्वयवान्पिता।।११०२।।
कलत्रत्रयवान्भोगी वातप्रकृतिदेहवान्।
स्वभुजार्जितसम्पन्नो नरवाहनयोगवान्।।११०३।।
मन्दे केतुयुते जातः पिता वैष्णवहेतुना।
अतीव क्लेशमाप्नोति राजद्वारे कलापवान्।।११०४।।

1101-1104. Saturn - Ketu: In the above mentioned position, if Saturn joins Ketu, during the native's childhood the father will be troubled and will be quite emaciated. The native will not have any after-born. His older brother will be destroyed. The native will have his fortunes in a foreign place. His father will have two sisters and three wives, will be passionate, will have windy imbalances (causing rheumatism, paralysis, artheritis and the like), will make his fortunes through his own efforts, will have conveyances carried by men (i.e. palanquins etc.), will incur many difficulties due to sins committed against Vaishnavites apart from incurring royal wrath.

केतुशुक्राविन्द्रकांशे चासितेन समन्विते।
शीतळांशकगे मन्दे वैष्णवद्वेषवान्पिता।।११०५।।
तन्मूलाद्व्याकुळश्चेति ग्रामभूम्यर्थनाशवान्।
जन्मदाये मनस्तापो जननात् पूर्वगे व्यथा।।११०६।।
सार्धत्रिवर्षपर्यन्तं स्वपिता क्लेशभाग्भवेत्।
शीतळांशकगे मन्दे क्लेशं चाब्दचतुष्ठयम्।।११०७।।
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिं च योगं जन्मदशान्त्यगे।

1105-1107½. Venus - Ketu: With these two planets placed in Indra Nadiamsa in the company of Saturn, while Saturn himself is in Seethala Nadiamsa, the native's father will hate Vaishnavites. As a result, he will incur difficulties, and will lose "villages", lands and wealth. Mental agony to father will occur during the native's Janma (first) dasa as well as in the period prior to native's birth. Upto the native's age of 3 yrs and 6 months, the father will face difficulties. Saturn in Seethala Nadiamsa (independent of Venus-Ketu) will give difficulties to father till the native attains fourth year of age. Later on, i.e. after the 4th year till the end of Janma (first) dasa, the father will enjoyprosperity.

Notes: Indra Nadiamsa rules from 21 deg. 48' to 22 deg. of a movable sign; from 8 deg. to 8 deg. 12' of an immovable sign; and from 6 deg. 48' to 7 deg. of a common sign.

Both Venus and Ketu should be so close that they are placed in one Nadiamsa (12' of arc) entitled Indra, as above. Additionally Saturn should be in Seethala Nadiamsa.

लग्नात् पंचमगे मन्दे शीतळांशे पिता व्यथाम्।।११०८।।
शीतज्वरभयार्तश्चाप्तातिसारप्रपीडितः।
जन्मदाये मनस्तापी नाना च व्याकुलः पिता।।११०९।।
सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशादि वसूरिज्वरगण्डवान्।
चन्द्रनक्षत्रदोषेण स्वपिता ज्वरपीडितः।।१११०।।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
लग्नात्पंचमगे मन्दे शीतलांशे तु जायते।।११११।।
तिलपात्रप्रदानेन पितारोग्यादिभाग्यवान्।
लक्ष्मीशप्रतिमादाने पश्चाद्भाग्ययुतः पिता।
राजद्वारे शुभं चेति शत्रुनाशं लभेत वा।।१११२।।
ग्रन्थान्तरे—(निरीक्ष्यआज्यदानविधिः)
लक्ष्मीशप्रतिमादाने कनकाज्यनिरीक्षणे।
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिश्च पितृसौख्यप्रदस्सुखी।।१११३।।
याअलक्ष्मीर्यन्च मे दौस्थ्यं सर्वांगेषु व्यवस्थितम्।
तत्सर्वं शमयाज्य त्वं श्रियं पुष्टिं च वर्धय।।१११४।।

कांस्यपात्रे प्रकुर्वीत चाज्यप्रस्थचतुष्ठयम्।।१११५।।
निष्कमात्रसुवर्णेन दक्षिणादानमाचरेत।
दैवज्ञाय प्रदानेन आयुरारोग्यवान् सुखी।।१११६।।
अलक्ष्मीनाशनात्सद्यः पिता लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।

1108-11161/2. Saturn in 5th: Saturn placed in the 5th house in Seethala Nadiamsa will cause distress to father, who will suffer from affections of gums, fever, dysentery and be fear-struck. During the native's Janma (first) dasa, the native's father would be subjected to a great deal of mental agony and perplexion. The native's coborn will die as they are born. He will sufffer from smallpox and incur danger. The native's father will be troubled by (dangerous) fever if the Moon is in blemished Nakshatras. Necessary propitiations be done to ward off this evil. This is when Saturn is in the 5th in Seethala Nadiamsa. By donation of gingilee and an image of Lord Vishnu, the native's father will regain health. He will further earn royal favours and will have destroyed enemies. Some texts prescribe donation of clarified butter (distinct from ghee or Ghrita) (in place of gingilee), image of Lord Vishnu, and gold, following which the prosperity of father will increase, and he will regain sound health. By giving in donation to a Daivagna (astrologer) four vessels made of lead, filled with ghee, and just a Nishka of gold (a golden coin of ancient evaluation), father's health will become normal, his poverty will instantly vanish and he will be blessed by Goddess Lakshmi.

लग्नात् पंचमगे शुक्रे पापद्वयसमन्विते।।१११७।।
कनकाज्यप्रदानेन गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।
पंचमाब्दात् परं भाग्यं स्वपिता नित्यसौख्यवान्॥१११८॥
वेदाब्दान्ते क्वचित् सौख्यं पंचमाब्दे शुभाशुभम्।
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे वैष्णवेन प्रजावधि।।१११९।।
राजामात्यजनक्लेशं मध्यखण्डे विशेषतः।
तृतीयाब्देअपमृत्युश्च स्वपितुः शत्रुनाशनम्।।११२०।।
पितृसौख्यं ततः पश्चाजन्मतारदशान्त्यगे।

1117- 11201/2. Venus in the 5th: If Venus is in the 5th house along with two malefics, gold and clarified butter be given away in charity when Goddess Lakshmi will bless the native's family. There will be prosperity to the native's father after the native's 5th year (i.e. from 6th year onwards) and ever-lasting happiness. In the 4th year there will be some happiness while the 5th year will give mixed results, both auspicious and inauspicious, to the native's father. Due to sins committed against Vaishnavites, the father will be in difficulties on account of kings and ministers in his birth place, during the time of the native's being in Janma (first) dasa. More specifically in the middle of such dasa. During the native's third year of age, there will be fear of untimely death to the father; later on till the end of the dasa in question, happiness, and destruction of enemies will accrue to father.

सम्पद्दाये शीतळांशे मन्दे भाग्याभिवृद्धिकृत्।।११२१।।
पितृसौख्यं धनप्राप्तिं भेदभ्रातुः श्रियो वहाम्।

1121-11211/2. Second Dasa: If Saturn is in the Nadiamsa called Seethala, the 2nd dasa will give prosperity in an increased manner. In addition, there will occur happiness to father, acquisition of wealth to father as well as half-brothers.

तुलांशगे कीटमन्दे मीनलग्ने तु जायते।।११२२।।
जीवेज्जन्माब्दपर्यन्तं पितृसौख्यं न विद्यते।
कन्याशनिस्थते काले सिंहान्त्ये च क्वचित् सुखम्॥११२३॥
स्वपिता शत्रुनाशी स्याद्भाग्यजन्मदशान्त्यगे।

1122-11231/2. Paternal happiness: The father of the native will never be happy at the time of whose birth Pisces rises, while Saturn is in Scorpio obtaining Libra Navamsa. This will come into effect right in the first year of the native's birth. However, when Saturn comes in transit to the sign Virgo, or moving in the end of Leo, some happiness (to father) will be seen. The father will be able to destroy his enemies during the native's 9th lord's dasa, or in the end of Janma (first) dasa

लग्नात्पंचमगे मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते।।११२४।।
जन्मतारदशान्त्यादौ विदेशे भाग्यवान्पिता।

स्वदेशे वा क्वचिद्भाग्यं विदेशे बहु भाग्यवान्।। ११२५।।
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले जन्मदाये श्रियो वहः।
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले गोचरे मिथुने गुरौ।। ११२६।।
सम्पद्दाये जातकस्य मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातुर्जन्मदाये गोचरे ललनाशनौ।। ११२७।।
मेषान्ते वृषभे जीवे विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमः।
मेषे गुरूस्थिते काले जन्मदाये पिता सुखम्।। ११२८।।
भेदभ्रातृसुतप्राप्तिं पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
मीने गुरूस्थिते काले सोदरोत्पत्तिभ्रातृमान्।। ११२९।।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीपीडां मीनान्त्ये च क्रिये क्वचित्।
शीतळांशकगे मन्दे पश्चात्सोदरनाशवान्।। ११३०।।
स्वभेदभगिनीभर्ता राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान्।

1124-1130½. More about father and other relatives: Saturn in the 5th house joining Venus will give prosperity to father in the beginning and concluding parts of the native's first dasa. In the birth country, prosperity to father will be limited, while it will be abundant in foreign places. Saturn in movement in Virgo during the native's Janma (first) dasa will give wealth (to father). While Saturn reaches Virgo as Jupiter is moving in transit in Gemini, the native will have sacred thread ceremony (*Upanayana* due to a Brahmin, called *Dwija*, which gives him second birth). Marriage to elder brother will occur during the native's Janma (first) dasa when Saturn is in Virgo, while Jupiter moves in the end of Aries, or in Taurus. During Janma dasa if Jupiter transits the sign Aries, the native's father will gain happiness. His half brothers will acquire progeny. If Jupiter is found moving in Pisces, the native will acquire younger coborns. If Jupiter transits the end of Pisces, or be in Aries, there will be evils to the native's elder sister. Saturn in Seethala Nadiamsa will cause loss of coborn at a later date. The husband of the native's half sisiter will enter in royal service.

सम्पद्दाये महद्भाग्यं स्वभेदभानीसुखम्।। ११३१।।
तद्भर्तृप्रबलं चेति शीतळांशे प्रजायते।
कश्चित्स्वभेदभगिनीभर्ता त्वन्त्यवियोगवान्।। ११३२।।
स्वभेदभ्रातृमूलेन सौख्यवान् पितृहेतुना।

1131-1132½. In the 2nd dasa, a great deal of prosperity will occur while happiness will occur to half sister. Her husband will become famous if Saturn is in Seethala Nadiamsa. The husband of the said step-sister will however suffer on account of separation in the end. The native in the 2nd dasa will gain happiness from father and step-brothers.

शीतळांशकगे मन्दे महामार्यशके स्थिते।। ११३३।।
द्वे सोदर्यौ चिरायुष्यौ भ्रातृद्वयसुपूजितः।
भेदभ्रातृचिरायुष्यं भगिनीद्वयवान्सुखी।। ११३४।।
मृतवन्ध्यापतिश्चेति कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान्।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी भर्तुर्विपद्दाये श्रियो वहम्।। ११३५।।
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे भगिनीभर्तृसौख्यवान्।

1133-1135½. Saturn in Seethala or Mahamaari Nadiamsa: Saturn placed in Seethala Nadiamsa or in Mahamaari Nadiamsa [instead of *Sthithau*, the word *Sanau* appears in another version] will give the native two sisters, who will be long lived, and also two brothers. The native will be worshippable. His step brothers will (also) be long-lived. The native's sister will obtain dead children or be barren, but be happy (i.e. will get progeny) after a long interval. In the native's second dasa, the husband of the native's elder sister will become wealthy. During the third part of Sampath (2nd) dasa (i.e. in the last one third part of the dasa in question), the brother-in-law of the native will obtain happiness.

Notes: Mahamaari Nadiamsa is also known as Mahamaaya Nadiamsa. Mahamaari in the Southern part of India is noted as deity incharge of small-pox, chicken-pox, cholera etc. Mahadhoothi is another name for this part.

Mahamaari Nadiamsa extends from 15 deg. to 15 deg. 12' of arc in a movable sign; from 14 deg. 48' to 15 deg. in an immovable sign; and from 0 deg. 0' to 0 deg. 12' of a common sign.

लग्नात्सप्तमगे मन्दे महामार्यशके कुजे।। ११३६।।
महामारीभयप्राप्तिः बाल्ये सोदरनाशवान्।
मातामहचिरायुष्यं मातुलद्वयवान्सुखी।। ११३७।।
एकस्तु मातुलो नाशमपरस्तु चिरायुषम्।

लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। ।११३८। ।
मातुलारिष्टमाप्नोति मातामहिमनोव्यथां।
सम्पद्दाये शीतळांशे तुलान्त्ये चापगे शनौ। ।११३९। ।
मातामहस्यारिष्ठं स्यान्मातुलश्च विचारवान्।
कन्याशनौ जन्मदाये मातुलस्य सुतोत्सवम्। ।११४०। ।
स्वभेदभगिनी चैव पुत्रोत्पति चिरायुषी।

1136-1140½. Saturn - Mars: If Saturn is in the 7th house while Mars is in Mahaamaari Nadiamsa, following effects will occur. During his childhood, the native will be plagued by cholera and will incur destruction of coborn. His maternal grand- father will be long-lived. The native will have two maternal uncles. One of them will be destroyed (i.e. will die early) while one will be long-lived. Evils to maternal uncle will come to pass when Saturn in transit reaches the Rasi identical with the Navamsa position of ascendant lord, or its trine. This will also bring grief to maternal grand mother. In the 2nd dasa, for birth in Seethalamsa when Saturn comes to the end of Libra, or when he moves in Sagittarius, evils to matenal grandfather will occur. During Saturn's transit of Virgo, the first dasa of the native will see birth of children to maternal uncle. And also the native's step-sister will acquire progeny.

Notes: Cholera indicated in this part of the text can also additionally mean small-pox, chicken pox etc. true to the name of the Nadiamsa Mars is expected to be in.

स्वपितुर्भाग्यकालः स्यातुलाराहौ क्रियागुरौ। ।११४१। ।
जन्मदाये भाग्यवृद्धिं राजद्वारे शुभाधिकम्।
शनिप्रथमपर्याये महत्सुखम्। ।११४२। ।
स्वपिता राजयोगं च विशेषं च तुलाशनौ।

1141-1142½. Janma Dasa: During the native's Janma (first) dasa, with Jupiter moving in Aries, and Rahu in Libra, prosperity will dawn on his father. This will also bring auspicious effects to father in royal assembly. In the first round of Saturn, in the native's Janma dasa, great happiness to father will occur, apart from Raja Yoga (position etc.) effects. These effects will be more pronounced when Saturn journeys in Libra.

षष्ठीशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। ।११४३। ।
स्वपिता मित्रवर्गेषु क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले षष्ठीशांशत्रिकोणगे। ।११४४। ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वपिता शत्रुनाशवान्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातुः क्वचित् पीडा वन्धुवर्गेष्वुपद्रवः ।। ११४५।।
पितृष्वसृसुतादीनि दशान्त्ये व्याकुलं महत्।
अनावृष्ठिहते देशे लोके दुर्भिक्षाडम्बरम्। ।११४६। ।
देशे राजान्तरं चेति तत्काले पितृभाग्यवान्।

1143-1146½. Other Effects: When Saturn reaches the Rasi identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 6th lord at birth, or its trine, the native's father will incur abundant grief on account of his friends. Father's enemies will be destroyed during the dasa of the native's 6th lord, or when Saturn reaches the Rasi identical with the Navamsa occupied by 6th lord or its trine. There will be some troubles to the native's elder brother (i.e. illness and the like) while the native's kinsfolk will pose some nuisance. In the end of the first dasa, patenal relatives will be under a spell of mental agitation. Lack of rains and occurrance of drought will tear his country(?) Due to change of king, the native's father will immediately become prosperous.

सम्पद्दाये श्रियो नित्यं तुलान्त्ये वृश्चिके शनौ।। ११४७।।
मधुमासे शुक्लपक्षे शीतळांशे विवाहवान्।
विपद्दाये तृतीयांशे कुम्भान्त्ये मीनगे शनौ। ।११४८। ।
शीतळांशे पित्ररिष्ठं त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे।
शीतळांशकगे मन्दे त्वापत्सन्यासवान् पिता। ।११४९। ।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले मृतिं च क्रूरभुक्तिषु च।
सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ। ।११५०। ।
स्वपिता देहजाड्यं च क्रूरमासे मनोव्यथाम्।

1147-1150½. Dasa Effects: One born in Seethala Nadiamsa' will gain wealth in the dasa that is the second in sequence. When Saturn in transit reaches the verge of Libra, or be in Scorpio, the Seethalamsa native will get married in

Chaitra (the Sun in Aries), in the bright fortnight of the moon. In the 3rd dasa, during its last one-third part, when Saturn in transit reaches the end of aquarius or be in Pisces, evil to father will come to pass. During the Seethalamsa native's 23rd year of age, the father will take to ascetic order (following some calamity in the family). In the sub period of a malefic, in the dasa of the 9th lord, the native's father will die. When Jupiter in transit reaches the Rasi identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun or its trine, father's health will suffer, while there will occur mental agony to father in the months indicated by the Sun's adverse transits.

।। क्रूरराशिनिर्णयः ।।

Deciding Adverse Rasis

शीतळांशकगे मन्दे क्रूरराशिविनिर्णयः ।। ११५१ ।।
क्रूरमासमिति प्राहुः पूजयेत्कालवित्तमः ।
कुळीरसिंहाळिझषे कुम्भे नक्रे च पूर्ववत् ।। ११५२ ।।
क्रूरराशिरिति प्रोक्तः क्रूरमास स्तथैव च ।
गोचरे क्रूरराशीषु राहुकेतुशनैश्चराः ।। ११५३ ।।
स्फुटयोगं गतास्तवेते स्वजनादिप्रपीडितः ।
स्वपिता क्रूरमासेषु क्रूरराशौ शनैश्चरं ।। ११५४ ।।
संचारकाले क्लेशः स्यात् मात्रादीनां मनोव्यथा ।
सम्पद्दाये फलं चेति क्रूरग्रहदशान्तरं ।। ११५५ ।।

1151-1155. Evil Rasis: According to the learned in astrology, when Saturn is in Seethala Nadiamsa, the evil Rasis (*Kroora Rasis*) and evil months (*Kroora Masas* - based on the Sun's transit) are: Cancer, Leo, Scorpio, Pisces, Aquarius and Cancer. When Rahu, Ketu or Saturn come to occupy such a Rasi, the native's kinsfolk will be in trouble. Grief to father, and mental agony to mother etc. will come to pass when Saturn moves in one of the above Rasis. Thus be understood the effects of sub peiods of the malefic planets in the major rulership of the dasa that is 2nd in sequence.

पित्रादिदेहजाड्यं स्यात् स्वजनारिष्ठमादिशेत् ।
सुतराशिगते मन्दे शीतलांशे प्रजायते ।। ११५६ ।।
पितृसौख्यं च भाग्याप्तिः शुभखेचरदायके ।
राजयोगं प्रकुर्वीत क्षेमदाये विशेषतः ।। ११५७ ।।
चतुर्विंशात्परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यं भवेद्ध्रुवम् ।
शुभारूढे तत्र चारे जीवे केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ।। ११५८ ।।
शीतळांशे राजयोगं नरवाहनभाग्भवेत् ।। ११५९ ।।
सप्तविंशात्परं भाग्यं गेहे गोधनसंकुलम् ।
प्रबलोद्योगलाभादि राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ।। ११६० ।।

1156-1160. Other Effects: The said malefic bhuktis will in addition cause physical ailments to father and such other relatives and evils to one's kinsfolk. These are due to birth in Seethala Nadiamsa with Saturn in the 5th house. In the sub period of benefic planets (in the 2nd dasa), happiness to father, and prosperity will come to pass. In the 4th dasa, there will be specially effects of Raja Yoga (to the native). After 24th year of age, he will attain prosperity and widespread fame. One born in Seethala Shashtiamsa will have Rajayoga effects if Jupiter (at birth) is in the 9th house, or when in transit he comes to an angle/trine. Acquisition of conveyances (like palanquins etc) will also come to pass. After the 27th year, prosperity, acquisition of quadrupeds and wealth will also take place. The native will become widely famous through royal service, and will gain supreme positions.

राहुदाये मन्दभुक्तौ तथा केत्वन्तरे अपि च ।
स्वदेशयासरोगैस्तु योगकाले प्रपीडितः ।। ११६१ ।।
सूर्यान्तरे अपमृत्युश्च योगकाले महाविपत् ।
श्वासकासज्वरादीनि देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।। ११६२ ।।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।

1161-11621/2. Rahu dasa: The sub periods of Saturn and Ketu, in the Dasa of Rahu, will cause physical ailments, while in the sub period of the Sun, there will be fear of untimely death, and great danger. Cough and breathing disorders will also result in this sub period. To overcome these blemishes, (suitable) propitiations be done.

क्षेमदाये मन्दभुक्तौ मित्रप्रभुविनाशनम्।।११६३।।
ज्वरपीडा क्वचिच्चेति राजान्तरवशात्सुखम्।
शीतळांशे राहुदाये कन्याचन्द्रे तु जातके।।११६४।।
राजयोगफलं सत्यं मध्यखण्डे न संशयः।
अग्रहारप्रतिष्ठादीन्नित्यं राजोपचारवान्।।११६५।।
मित्रद्रोहवशाद्रोगी राहुदाये क्लेशवान्सुखी।।११६६।।

1163-1166. 4th Dasa & Rahu Dasa: In the sub period of Saturn, in Kshema (4th) dasa, there will be destruction to friends and employers. There will also be some fear out of fevers, but happiness due to royal patronage will also occur. For one born in Seethala Nadiamsa, with Moon placed in Virgo, the middle portion of Rahu dasa will give effects of Raja Yoga. He will gain a name due to construction of colonies [in charity, not as a professional builder] and will be intent upon serving the king. During Rahu dasa, he will suffer from diseases due to sins of causing evils to his friends. Later on he will regain health. In the end of Rahu dasa, he will incur some difficulties and (yet) be happy. (That is, end of Rahu dasa will give mixed results.)

कार्याधिपदशाकाले वृश्चिकान्ते धनुश्शनौ।
मात्ररिष्ठं विजानियाल्ला भेशांशत्रिकोणगे।।११६७।।

1167. 10th lord's dasa: During this Dasa, Saturn reaching end of Scorpio, or moving in Sagittarius will cause danger to mother, if the said transit is in a trine to the Rasi indicated by the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord.

शीतळांशकगे मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते।
क्षेमदाये राजयोगं द्वितीयेद्वाहयोगवान्।।११६८।।

1168. Raja yoga: For one born in Seethala Nadiamsa while Saturn is with Venus, the 4th dasa will give effects of Raja Yoga, and the 2nd dasa will give conveyances.

धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
दाराारिष्ठं प्रकुर्वीत षष्ठराशौ तु वा भवेत्॥ ११६९॥

क्षेमदाये सिंहशनौ दारारिष्ठं विनिर्दिशेत्।
मिथुने दारपीडा स्यात्तद्वंशजननाशनम्।।११७०।।
क्रूरराशौ क्रूरमासे मन्दे गोचरकालगे।
दारारिष्टं प्रकुर्वीत क्षेमदाये न संशयः।।११७१।।

1169-1171. Danger to wife: See in which Navamsa the 2nd lord is posited. Also see which Rasi/s is/or aspected by the 2nd lord. When Saturn in transit reaches such a sign or its trine, danger to wife will come into effect. Also when Saturn comes to Leo in transit when the Kshema (4th) dasa is in operation. Saturn in Gemini is also capable of causing adversities to wife, or will destroy her kinsfolk. During his transit of evil Rasis and in evil months (vide sloka No. 1151 1/2 etc) Saturn in Kshema (4th) dasa will cause evils to wife.

बहुधस्तु स्त्रीप्रजाश्चेति कन्याचन्द्रे द्विपुत्रवान्।
दारद्वये च स्तानं पुत्रद्वयचिरायुषम्।।११७२।।

1172. The Moon in Virgo: For a Seethala Nadiamsa native, if the Moon is placed in Virgo at birth, the native will have many female children, and two sons. The said two sons will be long- lived. The native will have two wives. (In one version it reads "*Daradwaye Na*" which means there will not be two wives.)

मीनलग्ने सुताधीशे मकरांशे तु जायते।
मसूरिकाज्वरेणैव पुत्रनाशेन कर्शितः।।११७३।।

1173. Small-pox: For one born in Pisces ascendant, if the 5th lord Moon is in Capricorn Navamsa, there will be troubles by small-pox and destruction of children.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
भेदभ्रातुररिष्ठ स्याच्चतुश्चत्वारिवत्सरे।।११७४।।
लाभे राहुदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
भेदभ्रातुः प्रपीडा स्यात् षट्त्रिंशाब्दे मनोव्यथा॥ ११७५॥

1174-1175. Step-brother: Destruction of step-brother will result in the sub period of the 11th lord during the major period of the 10th lord, or perhaps (i.e. alternatively) in the 44th year of the native. If Rahu is placed in the 11th house at birth, then in his dasa, and in the 8th lord's sub period, or during the 36th year, danger to step-brother, and mental agony (to self) will come to pass.

कनिष्ठभ्रातृपीडादि तुलान्त्ये वृश्चिके शनौ।
चापे शनिस्थिते काले कर्माधिपतिदायगे।।११७६।।
भेदभ्रातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
न च भेदभ्रातृवधूर्भर्त्रा सह मरिष्यति।।११७७।।
सहोदरस्य भार्याया भर्त्रानुमरणं स्मृतम्।
कर्माधिपदशाकालं शीतळांशे त्विदं फलम्।।११७८।।

1176-1178. In the dasa of the 10th lord, when Saturn moves in the verge of Libra, or in Scorpio, or in Saggitarius, there will be evils to the native's younger coborn. Abundant grief will result on account of destruction of step-brothers. Step-brother's wife will also die. These results applicable to the 10th lord's dasa will be applicable to Kshema dasa (4th in sequence) also.

स्वप्रभोश्चैव तत्काले हि अरिष्टं च विनिर्दिशेत्।
तस्य तु प्रभुनाशः स्यात् क्षेमदाये तथैव च।।११७९।।

1179. During the same time, his king will be subjected to evils (this is irrelevant for natal horoscopy). His king will face destruction. So also in the 4th dasa.

बहुस्त्रीसंगपापेन राजपुत्रसुतामयम्।
जातकस्य महद्भाग्यं कर्माधिपतिदायगे।।११८०।।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृभार्यादिज्ञातिवर्गे सुतामयम्।
शुक्रे शनियुते जात आरूढाल्लाभराशिगे।।११८१।।
यावज्जीवं सुभाग्यं स्याद्योगे मासे रणांकितः।

1180-1181½. Due to associations with many females .... (the words *Rajaputra Sutaamayam* are a corrupt addition meaning "diseases to the prince's child). The native will in the 10th lord's dasa prosper. During that period children in the families of his younger brothers will be ill. Saturn-Venus joining in the 11th house from Aroodha Lagna will cause prosperity throughout life, but when they come together in transit, they will cause injury.

क्षेमदाये परार्धादि योगं प्रत्यग्दशा शुभम्।।११८२।।
साधनेशदशाकाले स्वभुक्तावपमृत्युमान्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।।११८३।।
राशिचक्रप्रदानेन देहारोग्यं भविष्यति।
षटपंचाशात्परं मृत्युः केचिद्भार्गवपक्षगे।।११८४।।
तत्काले शान्तिकर्माद्यैरपमृत्युर्विनश्यति।
मन्दे शुक्रान्तरे काले शीतलांशे तु दायगे।।११८५।।
कन्यामासे मृतिं चेति तत्रिकोणेषु वा तथा।
सप्तषष्ठिश्च वर्षाणि परमायुश्च विन्दति।।११८६।।

1182-1186. Dasa results: In the 2nd half of Kshema (4th dasa) there will be Raja yoga effects. The 5th dasa will prove auspicious. The sub period of lord of 6th dasa, in his major period there will be fear of untimely death. To ward off this evil, propitiation be done, by donating the image of the zodiac whereafter health will be recovered. After the age of 56, there may be fatality to the native, and if remedies are resorted to, death can be overcome. Such a fatality will strike (in the 6th dasa) in the sub periods of Saturn/Venus, in the months when the Sun is in Virgo, or its trines, in a bright half. The full life-expectancy is 67.

क्लेशं चेत्सप्तपंचाशे त्वष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे।
पाकेशस्य दशासन्धौ क्लेशं प्राप्नोतिभूरिशः॥ ११८७॥

1187. The native will be distressed in his fifty-seventh/ forty- eighth year. In the junction of 6th and 7th dasa, there will be agony galore.

चन्द्रनाडीफ़लाध्यायेशीतळांशे प्रजायते।
राजयोगफलादीनां विस्तारं मनुरब्रवीत्।।११८८।।

1188. For a native of Seethala Nadiamsa, effects of Rajayogas have been fully described in *Chandra Nadi* in the *Phaladhyaya.*

स्वोच्चांशगे व्ययाधीशे चापे स्वोच्चांशगे गुरौ।
शीतळांशे प्रजातस्स पुण्यलोकप्रदो भवेत्।।११८९।।
स्वपितुर्ब्रह्मलोकाप्तिः शीतळांशकगे शनौ।
शुक्रयोगे फलं सत्यं जीवस्योच्चांशजातके।।११९०।।
राजयोगं प्रकुर्वीत नरवाहनवान् भवेत्।
ततः पश्चात्पुण्यलोकं पश्चादुत्तमजन्मवान्।।११९१।।

1189-1191. Should the 12th lord be in his exaltation Navamsa while Jupiter placed in Sagittarius is in Cancer Navamsa, the subject will attain heavens after death. One born in Seethala Nadiamsa as Saturn is conjunct Venus and Jupiter in Cancer Navamsa, the native's father will attain Brahma Loka (i.e. Sathya Loka, the highest of the worlds of merit to be attained after death). He will enjoy Raja yoga effects, will have palanquins and the like, will then go to heavens and will be reborn as an excellent soul.

Notes: Sloka 1191 seems to be corrupt addition in the copying of the text, as it makes no sense of continuity. Obviously it is misplaced here, meseems.

शीतळांशकगे मन्दे तुच्चग्रहसमन्विते।
शुक्रयोगे पापपुण्यं समं च मनुरब्रवीत्।।११९२।।
वृद्धपाराशरे होरे मन्दे शुक्रज्ञसंयुते।
साधुप्रियस्तपस्वी च देहान्ते पुण्यलोकवान्।।११९३।।

1192-1193. For one born in Seethala Nadiamsa, while Saturn is with an exalted planet, and be conjunct Venus, sins and meritorius acts will be equal (i.e. good and bad effects to be enjoyed in this birth will be equal proportion). As per the authority of *Vriddha Parasara Hora*, the conjunction of Saturn and Venus denotes that the native will be fond of virtuous people, will perform penance, and will after death attain the Heavens.

।।मेषशनिकोकिलाशः।।

Saturn in Aries — Kokila Nadiamra

लग्नात्पचमगे मन्दे कोकिलांशे तु जायते।
पंश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।।११९४।।
मेषे मन्दे कोकिलांशे त्वेकाकी पुत्रमित्रवान्।

1194-11941/2. Kokila Nadiamsa (upto sloka 1206): For one born in Sagittarius ascendant, in Kokila Nadiamsa, as Saturn is in the 5th house, there will be no after-borns. His elder brother will be destroyed. For birth in Kokila Nadiamsa, if Saturn is placed in Aries, (in 5th) the native will be lonely (i.e. he will be the only issue in the family). He will be endowed with progeny and friends.

Notes: Slokas 1194 to 1206 deal with birth in Sagittarius. Kokila Nadiamsa also features in this part of the text.

Kokila Nadiamsa extends from 21 deg. 24' to 21 deg. 36' of a movable sign; from 8 deg. 24' to 8 deg. 36' of an immovable sign; and from 6 deg. 24' to 6 deg. 36' of a common sign.

For birth in Kokila Nadiamsa in Sagittarius, Saturn in 5th in Aries gives such effects as mentioned upto sloka 1197 infra.

धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातस्सः बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः।। ११९५।।
स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यच्च परगेहे निवासवान्।

बन्धुमूलात्सुसन्तोषमुद्वाहानतं सुखम्। । ११९६। ।

1195-1196. He will have a painful childhood and be emaciated. Because of illness to father, he will have to live in others' houses. He will gain happiness through his relatives. He will be happy after marriage.

द्वाविंशब्दे पित्ररिष्टं विंशेअब्दे वा भविष्यति।
पश्चात्स्वमातृहानिश्च त्रिंशोपरि सुसौख्यवान्।। ११९७।।

1197. There will be danger to father when the native will be in his 22nd year, or in the 20th year. Later on, his mother will incur danger. After his 30th year, he will enjoy happiness.

चापे चापांशगे चन्द्रे कोकिलांशेअर्कनन्दने।
कार्पासविक्रयादिनि त्रिंशोपरि सुजीवनम्। । ११९८। ।

1198. With the Moon in Sagittarius ascendant, and in Sagittarius Navamsa, while Saturn is in Kokilamsa, the native after his 30th year of age will lead a comfortable life trading in cotton.

Notes: Here Saturn's position is needed to be in Kokila Nadiamsa in Aries. That is he should be in the space between 21 deg. 24' and 21 deg. 36' of Aries, while the Moon is in Vargothama in Sagittarius. As a result the subject will be a cotton merchant.

लग्ने राहुयुते चन्द्रे मूर्खप्रकृतिकोपवान्।
सप्तविंशात्परं सौख्यं विपद्दाये विवाहवान्। । ११९९। ।
पुत्रोत्सवात्परं सौख्यं क्लेशं क्षेमदशान्त्यगे।
प्रत्यग्दाये धनप्राप्तिः स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्यवान्। । १२००। ।
साधनेशदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ मारकः स्मृतेः।
केत्वन्तरे कालमृत्युर्मेषमासत्रिकोणगे। । १२०१। ।

1199-1201. The Moon in Sagittarius ascendant in the company of Rahu makes the native a fool. He will be given to anger. He will be happy after his 27th year of age. His marriage will occur in the 3rd dasa. He will attain happiness after the birth of a child. Towards the end of the 4th dasa, he will be subject to grief. In the 5th dasa, he will become wealthy and celebrate the marriage of his children. He will die in the sixth dasa, in Ketu's sub period, when the Sun transits Aries or its trinal Rasis.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
देहजाड्यं स लभते सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत्। । १२०२। ।

1202. According to the work *Sarva Nadi*, such native will incur physical illness when Saturn in transit reaches the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by 8th lord (Moon) or its trine.

कोकिलांशकगे मन्दे पुरा शूद्रस्य जन्मवान्।
पश्चाज्जन्म तथा विन्द्याद्वर्तमानं तथा भवेत्। । १२०३। ।

1203. One born in Kokila Nadiamsa, in Saggittarius Lagna, with Saturn in the 5th house was lastly born in Sudra's family (fourth caste as per Vedic prescriptions). His current birth is and next birth will also be in Sudra's family.

मेषे मन्दे कोकिलांशे पुत्रपुत्रीसमृद्धिमान्।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातस्य त्रिंशद्वर्षात्परं सुखम्। । १२०४। ।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावत्कालं सुखावावहम्।
शतद्वयधनाढ्यश्च व्यापारे जीवनं स्मृतम्। । १२०५। ।
गुरूनाडीफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्।
नीचे मन्दे कोकिलांशे त्विदमेव फलं स्मृतम्। । १२०६। ।

1204-1206. Saturn in Aries, for birth in Sagittarius Lagna, Kokila Nadiamsa, will give many sons and daughters. The native will attain happiness after his 30th year. Till the end of his life he will then be happy. He will be rich ("he will be worth 200, perhaps, gold coins", i.e. be wealthy), and will live by trading activities. The results for Saturn in debilitation for birth in Kokila Nadiamsa (for Sagittarius Lagna) have thus been stated in Guru Nadi.

Notes: Sloka 1194 to 1206 deal with birth in Kokila Nadiamsa of Sagittarius Lagna while the Sanskrit caption tersely means: Saturn in Aries - Kokila Nadiamsa birth.

।। धनुर्लग्ने धातांशः ।। वृश्चिककार्कफलम् ।।

Sagittarius Ascendant — Dhaata Nadiamsa — Sun in Scorpio

धातांशे वृश्चिके मन्दे धनुर्लग्ने प्रजायते।
बाल्ये पितृविनाशः स्यात् पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान् ।। १२०७ ।।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन मध्ये वयसि योगवान्।
भगिनीद्वयमायुष्यमेका पुत्रवती सुखी।। १२०८ ।।
आन्ध्रप्रभुद्वारदेशे बाल्ये सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
पश्चाद्देशान्तरं वासः कुत्सितप्रभुसेवनम्।। १२०९ ।।
दारद्वये सुतप्राप्तिममलायोगजातकः।
वैदीकमध्यमूलेन नरवाहनयोगवान्।। १२१० ।।
क्षेमदाये महत्सौख्यं मध्यखण्डे धनव्ययम्।
अपरार्धे सुखप्राप्तिः धातंशे ग्रामलाभवान्।। १२११ ।।

1207-1211. Sagittarius Lagna, birth in Dhaatha Nadiamsa, Saturn placed in Scorpio (upto sloka No. 1218): One born in Sagittarius Lagna's Dhaatha Nadiamsa, having Saturn in Scorpio will lose his father in childhood, will later on lose his coborn. During his mid-life, there will be destruction of his elder brother and his prosperity will commence. He will have two sisters one of whom will be long-lived, blessed with progeny and happpiness. He will attain happiness in childhood in one of the Andhra provinces. Later on he will migrate to a different province in service of a mean ruler. He will have two wives, will have progeny and will have Amalaa Yoga (i.e. a benefic in the 10th house, in Virgo). He will attain palanquins due to his livelihood in fields of Vedic lore. In the 4th dasa, he will get a great deal of happiness, but in the middle portion, there will be (heavy) expenditure. Happiness will accrue to him in the 2nd half (of Kshema, or 4th dasa). He will gain villages.

Notes: The heading *'Vrischikarka Phalam'* should be *'Vrischikarki Phalam'* which means 'effects of Saturn in Scorpio' conforming to the text hereof.

Dhaatha Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant features. This Nadiamsa is not enlisted. The relative slokas are 12 in number.

मन्दे दावाग्निषष्ठ्यंशे वातप्रकृतिदेहवान्।
दारद्वययुतो मानी राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्।। १२१२ ।।

1212. Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa for birth in Sagittarius Lagna, Nadiamsa as above: The native will have windy imbalances if Saturn is in the Shashtiamsa entitled Davaagni. He will have two wives, be honourable, and will become famous through royal service.

Notes: Davagni shashtamsa is a malefic one extending from 16 deg. to 16 deg. 30' of an odd sign, and from 13 deg. to 13 deg. 30' of an even sign. Davagni means forest conflagration.

परमेश्वरांशगे जीवे मन्दे धातांशनाडिके।
भाग्ययोगं च लभते हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्।। १२१३ ।।

1213. Devoted to Lords Vishnu & Siva: If Jupiter is in Parameswari Nadiamsa while Saturn is in Dhaata Nadiamsa, the Sagittarius native will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva.

Notes: Parameswari Nadiamsa extends from 29 deg. 48' to 30 deg. of a movable sign; from 0 deg. 0' to 0 deg. 12' of an immovable sign; and from 14 deg. 48' to 15 deg. of a common sign.

धातांशे वृश्चिके मन्दे स्थूलगात्रो महामतिः।
मूर्खप्रकृतिमान् रागी कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादनः।। १२१४ ।।
अष्ठत्रिंशात्परं भाग्ये चत्वारिंशे सुवाहनम्।
द्विचत्वारिंशगे वापि योगवान्कीर्तिमान् भवेत्।। १२१५ ।।
प्रत्यग्दाये दारहानिः मृतप्रजाबहुत्ववान्।
ज्येष्ठपुत्रीचिरायुष्यं बाल्ये कुक्षिप्रपीडनम्।। १२१६ ।।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्याद्भगिनीद्वयवान्सुखी।

भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी पितृशुश्रूषणे परः। । १२१७। ।
विद्याविघ्नप्रदो नित्यं धातांशे नात्र संशयः।
तृतीयय्योगो लिखितः फलमन्यद्विचार्यताम्। । १२१८। ।

1214-1218. Dhaata Nadiamsa: Birth in Dhaata Nadiamsa of Sagittarius, with Saturn in Scorpio makes the native stout- bodied, highly intelligent, (sometimes) foolish, and enjoy pleasures. He will be given to anger but will instantly cool off. In his 38th year he will get prosperity, vehicles in 40th year or 42nd year, and will enjoy Yoga (good position, wealth etc.) and become famous. In his 5th dasa, there will be danger to his wife. Many of his children will die (untimely) while his eldest daughter will be long-lived. He will incur abdominal disorders in childhood. He will have two sisters and also step-brothers. He will be honourable and devoted to his father. Doubtlessly the Dhaathamsa native will meet with obstacles in education. Rest of the results be understood from other sources.

। । कुम्भलग्नम् (गुहांशः) । ।

Aquarius Ascendant — Guha Nadiamsa

गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे कुम्भलग्ने पजायते। । १२१९। ।

1219. Aquarius Lagna - Guha Nadiamsa: One born in the second half of Guha Nadiamsa in Aquarius Lagna will be a Soodra (4th caste as per Vedic prescriptions), be ever happy and be second of the children born in the family.

Notes: The fist line of sloka 1219 is missing in the text. Maybe that one line relates to Dhata Nadiamsa in Sagittarius dealing with Saturn.

From now on the text deals with Aquarius, an immovable sign. Guha Nadiamsa is the subject-matter in this ascendant.

Guha Nadiamsa is not enlisted in the three sources available with us. From the discussions in Sloka No. 1313, this is actually Dhruva Nadiamsa and may have been wrongly copied as "Guha".

शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयगर्भजातकः।
गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे विप्रकालेत्विदं फलम्।। १२२०।।
प्रशस्तमति माप्नोति ह्यवक्रे भेदमादिशेत्।
किंचित्फलाफलं भेदमुत्तरांशस्य जातके। । १२२१। ।
वनप्रान्ते प्रसूतिश्च नगरे नात्र संशयः

1220-1221½. Following are the effects for one born in Vipra Kala of the 2nd half of Guha Nadiamsa. He will be very famous. For the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa, the results will be somewhat different. The native will be born in a city near forests.

गुहांशे त्वचरे लग्ने चापे मन्दे झषांशगे। । १२२२। ।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्रितीयगर्भजातकः।

1222-1222½. One will be a Soodra, ever happy and be the second child in the family if birth is in an immovable Rasi, Pisces Navamsa, Guha Nadiamsa while Saturn is in Sagittarius.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्स गुहारण्ये प्रसूतिमान्। । १२२३। ।
उत्तरांशे वनप्रान्ते जन्माब्दे कलहो भवेत्।
कृशांगः श्यामदेहश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्। । १२२४। ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी भ्रातृजन्मसमन्वितः।
मीनांशे त्वचरे लग्ने गुहांशे तु प्रजायते। । १२२५। ।

1223-1225. In case of first half of Guha Nadiamsa, birth will be in a place surrounded by caves and forests. Born near forests, the native of second half of Guha Nadiamsa, will have an emaciated body. There will be misunderstandings in his family during his first year of age. He will be of dark complexion, and will incur destruction of elder coborn. Later on he will acquire coborn, be honourable. These are applicable to birth in an immovable Rasi, with Pisces Navamsa and in Guha Nadiamsa.

सापत्नमातृभाक् चान्ते भ्रातृभ्रात्रीजनैर्युतः।
सूर्यात्पंचमगे मन्दे केवलांशे प्रजायते। । १२२६। ।

1226. One born in Kevalamsa (?) while Saturn is placed in the 5th from the Sun will have a step-mother and will be endowed with brothers and sisters.

Note: Kevalamsa is neither a Shashtiamsa nor a Nadiamsa. Apparently, there is an error in composition.

गुहांशे स्वजनश्रीमान् मेघश्यामतनुः कृशः।
बाल्ये दारिद्रमापन्नो मध्ये रोगप्रपीडितः।।१२२७।।
भ्रातृद्वययुतो मानी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान्।
सूर्यात्पंचमगे मन्दे रन्ध्रेशे भाग्यराशिगे।।१२२८।।
स्वपितुर्दुःखमापन्नः कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान्।
किंचित्कालं दुराचारो व्रणरोगेण पीडितः।।१२२९।।
पश्चात्तापी पापभीरूः देवब्राह्मणपोषकः।
वैदिकाचारधर्मात्मा तान्त्रिकश्च प्रियःपितुः।।१२३०।।

1227-1230. One born in Guha Nadiamsa will be wealthy, endowed with relatives, will have a dark physique, and be emaciated. His childhood will be marked by penury, while middle life by diseases. He will have two brothers, be honourable, be separated from his elder brother (or will have loss of elder brother). If the Sun has Saturn in the 5th while the 8th lord is in the 9th house, the native will be a source of grief to father, be given to anger but will instantly cool off, for some time he will be in the grip of vices and be troubled by ulcers. Later on he will repent (for his vices), be afraid of committing sins, and will honour Gods and Brahmins. He will follow Vedic code, be charitable, be a Tantrika and be dear to father.

गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे कुम्भलग्ने च जायते।
पितामहचिरायुष्यं वार्धके पुत्रशोकवान्।।१२३१।।
बहुभ्रातृयुतो मानी दारशोकप्रदस्सुखी।
एकभ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् बहुकाल मपत्यकः।।१२३२।।
स्वज्येष्ठा पत्यमूलेन स्वपिता धर्मबुद्धिमान्।
पितामहः सुखी चेति धर्ममार्गप्रवर्तकः।।१२३३।।

1231-1233. For birth in the second half of Guha Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant, the native will have a long-living paternal grandfather and will in his old age confront grief on account of loss of a son. He will have many a coborn, be honourable, will suffer loss of spouse, will have one coborn (?), be wealthy and will have progeny after a long interval. The native's father will turn charitable on account of childlessness of the native's elder coborn.

गुहांशे नवमाधीशे गुरूयुक्तेअथ वीक्षिते।
स्वपिता धनिकः श्रीमान् ज्ञानमार्गे प्रवृत्तिमान्।। १२३४।
तान्त्रिके च प्रियो नित्यं वैदिकाचारवान् सुखी।
बाल्ये तामसकृत्यानि मध्यान्ते सात्विकस्सुखी।। १२३५।।
तटाकोद्यानधर्मात्मा बहुपुत्रार्थवत्सलः।

1234-1235½. Jupiter joining or aspecting the 9th lord will give a rich father, who will take to path of supreme knowledge (by meditation etc), be a Tantrika and will follow Vedic injunctions. In his childhood, he will indulge in vicious acts, and will from middle part to end of life perform virtuous deeds and be happy. He will perform charitable acts by constructing tanks and gardens, will be endowed with many children and be committed to a purpose. (Artha Vatsalah can also mean "fond of wealth".)

गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे शिवनुग्रहवान् पिता।।१२३६।।
सात्विको गुणसम्पन्नः श्रुतिस्मृतिविचक्षणः।
याचके च प्रसन्नात्मा सदा धर्मपरायणः।।१२३७।।

1236-1237. The native's father will have blessings of Lord Siva, be virtuous, and will have knowledge of Sruthis (Vedas as directly revealed by Brahma) and Smruthi (distinctly opposed to Sruthi, is of human origin, and as heard and remembered). He will derive pleasure by begging (or soliciting) and be always religious. These are related to second half of Guha Nadiamsa.

भाग्येशे पापसंयुक्ते लाभेशेन समन्विते।
गुहांशके प्रजातस्य कळत्रद्वयवान्पिता।।१२३८।।

वहुपुत्रार्थसम्पन्नःवहुज्ञानप्रदस्सुखी।
चापारूढवशादभाग्यं जनकस्य न संशयः।।१२३९।।

1238-1239. The 9th Lord: If the lord of the 9th is conjunct malefics along with the 11th lord, the father of the Guhamsa native will have two wives, and will have many sons, much wealth and much wisdom. If the said 9th lord is in Sagittarius the father will have abundant prosperity.

जातकस्य विशेषेण क्षेमदाये सुभाग्यकृत्।
सम्पद्दायेअपमृत्युश्च पितृपुण्यवशात्सुखम्।।१२४०।।

1240. Dasa results: Such a native (as above) will highly prosper in Kshema Dasa (4th Dasa). There will be fear of untimely death in Sampath (2nd) Dasa (itself) which would however be averted due to the merits of father.

वालारिष्ट :

Infantile Mortality

गुहांशे चाष्ठमे चन्द्रे पापद्वयसमन्विते।
शुभदृष्ठिविहीने च बालारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।१२४१।।

1241. Balarishta: Infantile mortality is to be declared for a Guhamsa native if the Moon, along with two malefics, is positioned in the 8th house, bereft of beneficial aspects.

चन्द्रलग्नष्ठमाधीशे स्वर्क्षे स्वोच्चांशसंयुते।
शुभद्वंययुते जातो बालारिष्टं न विन्दति।।१२४२।।

1242. Cancellation: If the 8th lord from Chanda Lagna is in his own sign or own Navamsa or with two benefics, the Balarishta will be void.

व्ययांशेअष्टमगे चन्द्रे पापद्वयसमन्विते।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य स्वल्पायुर्द्धायं मादिशेत्।।१२४३।।

1243. Short Life: One born in an immovable ascendant will be short-lived if the Moon be in the 8th house, in the 12th in Navamsa in association with two malefic heavenly bodies.

मीनांशे त्वचरे लग्ने उत्तरांशस्य जातके।
चन्द्रे राहुयुते जातः बालारिष्टं समश्नुते।।१२४४।।

1244. Balarishta: For a native of second half of Guhamsa of an immovable ascendant, with Pisces Navamsa, the Moon's association with Rahu will cause infantile mortality.

रन्ध्रेशांशगते चन्द्रे गुरूसंयुतवीक्षिते।
गुहांशगे प्रजातस्य बालारिष्टं न विद्यते।।१२४५।।

1245. Cancellation: Balarishta (arising out of any source) will stand nullified if the Moon occupies the Navamsa owned by 8th lord (in Rasi) and is in aspect to, or association, with Jupiter.

यवनः

According to Yavanas

वक्रारम्भदशामध्ये लग्नेशे द्वयराशिगे।
गुहांशके पूर्वभागे बालारिष्टं भवेद्ध्रुवम्।।१२४६।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य बालारिष्टं न विद्यते।
षोडशाब्देषु मध्येषु देहजाड्यं क्वचित्क्वचित्।।१२४७।।

1246-1247. According to Yavana School (sloka 1246 - 1250): For one born in the former half of Guha Nadiamsa as the ascendant lord is placed in a dual Rasi, infantile mortality will occur in the middle part of the Dasa of or planet about to retrograde (at birth). If the birth is in the second half of the said Nadiamsa, the said Balarishta will not come to pass, but the 16th year will sometimes cause physical ailments.

Note: The words "*Vakrarambha Dasa Madhye*" are not of proper composition. If Vakra is

taken to mean as Mars, then the evil referred to will occur in the beginning and concluding part of Mars Dasa provided it comes to rule the native's childhood. Then the word *Arambha* is out of place.

स्वपितुः पूर्वपुण्येन चोत्तरांशे चिरायुषम्।
मृत्युन्जयायुतं जप्त्वा वस्त्रदानेन वारयेत्।।१२४८।।

1248. The native born in the 2nd half of Guhamsa will live long because of the good deeds of his father. The evils (vide slokas **1246 - 1247** for both the halves of Guhamsa) can be warded off by reciting Mrityunjaya Japa and donation of clothes.

गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे कुम्भलग्ने प्रजायते।
दशावर्षात्परं चैव बालारिष्टभयं क्वचित्।।१२४९।।
सम्पद्दाये दशासन्धौ विपद्दायेअथवा यदि।
बालारिष्टभयप्राप्तिः पितृपुण्यवशायुषम्।।१२५०।।

1249-1250. For one born in the 2nd half of Guha Nadiamsa of Aquarius Lagna, the period after the 10th year will somewhat be adverse with Balarishta effects. The junctions of 2nd and 3rd Dasas may also give such effects. Due to the good deeds of the father, the native will be long-lived.

वृद्धवशिष्ठः

According to Senior Vasishta

मीनांशे त्वचरे लग्ने दशमे गुरूसंस्थिते।
बालारिष्टं निहन्त्याशु गिरिंवज्रधरो यथा।।१२५१।।

1251. According to Vriddha Vasishta (Sloka 1251 thru 1255): Jupiter placed in the 10th house will destroy Balarishta yogas for an immovable ascendant the Navamsa of which is Pisces. (Thus, Leo ascendant is excepted).

स्वर्भानुसूर्यचन्द्रादिदाये प्रार्थनमादिशेत्।
वस्त्रदानवशायुष्यं जीवेन्मृत्युन्जयं जपम्।।१२५२।।
बालारिष्टसहस्राणि गुहांशे तु न विद्यते।
मध्यमायुरिति प्रोक्तं शुभाःकेन्द्रत्रिकोणगे।।१२५३।।

1252-1253. Balarishta combinations (if any) could be warded off by prayers in the Dasa of Rahu, Sun, Moon etc. Reciting Mrityunjaya Japa and giving away clothes etc. in charity will also help overcome the evils. Birth in Guha Nadiamsa will (itself) resist a thousand yogas of infantile mortality. Benefics in angles or trines will give medium span of life.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्सः आदि खण्डे तु जातकः।
अल्पायुर्दायमाप्नोति मध्यखण्डे चिरायुषम्।।१२५४।।
उत्तरांशे पूर्वखण्डे पूर्वभागे तु जायते।
मध्यखण्डे चिरायुष्यं गुहांशे चैव जायते।।१२५५।।

1254-1255. One born in the first one-third part of first half of Guha Nadiamsa will have a short life, and the one in second one- third (middle of the 3 parts) will be long-lived. And the one born in the first one-third of second half of this Nadiamsa will have a long life.

Notes. These two slokas need some reconstruction for proper understanding.

Vasishta and Garga seem to have made each half of Nadiamsa as 3 sub divisions, i.e. one Nadiamsa has 6 parts. (This is only my assumption as otherwise there is no authentic teaching about a Nadiamsa being made into six sub divisions). In which case the above rendering conveys something. Yet the words "Poorva Bhaga" in the first line of Sloka 1255 are out of place.

Alternatively avoiding a debate whether a Nadiamsa has six parts, we can simply form two specific clues from the above two slokas:

1. Guha Nadiamsa - first half: the native will be short-lived.

2. Guha Nadi Amsa - Second half: the native will be long-lived.

The second half of this Nadiamsa seems to be better for life span, devoid of Balarishta, as could be seen in S. 1246 - 1247 above (Yavanas). Similarly first half of this Nadiamsa gives poverty and second half of riches (sloka 1261 infra).

गार्ग्यः

According to Garga

गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे मध्यखण्डे प्रजायते।
सोदरा नवसंख्याका ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।।१२५६।।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् पितरौ च चिरायुषौ।
सोदरा वसुसंखया वा षट्संखया चिरजीविनः।।१२५७।।

1256-1257. According Maharshi Garga: One born in the middle portion of Guha Nadi Amsa's second part will have nine coborns. His older brother will be destroyed. Thus he will remain with after-borns (only). He will be wealthy and his parents will be long-lived. Six or eight co-borns will be long-lived.

उत्तरांशे पूर्वखण्डे पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान्।
मध्यखण्डे ततः पश्चात्सोदरोत्पत्ति नाशवान्।।१२५८।।
ततः पश्चाद्भ्रातृफलं योगवान् कीर्तिमान्भवेत्।
सोदराः पंच चत्वारः ततः पश्चात्सहोदरी।।१२५९।।

1258-1259. Birth in first one-third part of second half of Guha Nadiamsa will destroy younger co-borns. In the second one third part, coborn will be destroyed as they are born..... The native will obtain name and fame and will have four brothers and one sister. (Note: These two slokas got mixed up with some other conditions and these are unclear.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे वक्रे स्वोच्चांशे शुभयुते।
सोदरा वसु तेषु द्वौ प्रबलौ राजवल्लभौ।।१२६०।।

1260. Famous co-borns: Should the 3rd lord Mars (or the 3rd lord be in retrogression) be conjunct a benefic and be in own/exaltation Navamsa there will be eight coborns out of whom two will be famous and dear to king.

गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे दशमे भूमिनन्दने।
आजन्मप्रभृति श्रीमान् पूर्वभागे दारिद्रकः।।१२६१।।

1261. Wealthy/Poor: Mars in the 10th house (Scorpio) will make the native of second half of Guhamsa wealthy right from birth while penury will follow the brith in first half.

चापारूढवशाद्भाग्य मुत्तरांशे तु जायते।
भेदभ्रातृसुतद्वेषं बहुज्ञातिविरोधवान्।।१२६२।।

1262. The native of the second half of this Nadiamsa will be wealthy if Mars is in Sagittarius. He will incur enmity with the children of his step-brothers and relatives.

Notes: The second line of the sloka should simply mean that the native will have inimical terms with his kinsfolk which effect is subject to Mars being in the 11th house as could be seen, as a repetition, in the following sloka.

चापारूढे घटे लग्ने यस्यं नाड्यां प्रजायते।
ज्ञातिद्वेषप्रदो नित्यं ज्ञातिवित्तापहारवान्।।१२६३।।
भेदभ्रातृसुतद्वेषी पितृमूलाद्धि भाग्यवान्।
क्षेमदाये फलं सत्यं पंचविंशात्परं भवेत्।।१२६४।।
द्वात्रिंशाब्दात्परं चेति स्वसोदरविभागवान्।।१२६५।।

1263-1265. For one born in Aquarius Lagna, Mars in the 11th house (vide sloka 1262, first line) will cause enmity with one's relatives and children of step-brothers. The native will steal the wealth of his relatives, and will prosper through father, in Kshema (4th) Dasa, (or) after the age of 25. There will be (property) division among brothers after 32.

Note: Sloka 1265 has only one line.

भेदभ्रातृसुतद्वेषं न श्रुणोति पितृप्रियः।
वित्तापहारदोषेण ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम्।।१२६६।।
दायमार्गगते मन्दे गुहांशे धार्मिकस्सुधीः।
पितृदत्त स्वकार्याणि दायमार्गे णलालितः(?)।।१२६७।।
न श्रुणोति पितुर्मार्गे गूढहृत्पापचेतेनः।।१२६८।।

1266-68. He will not listen to adverse comments about his step- brothers and will be a pet of his father. When Saturn is in his direct motion (*Marga gate* = direct motion, while the text reads *Daaya Marga*, and the word *Daaya* denotes dasa, making no sense here), the native of Guha Nadiamsa will be righteously disposed. He will be soft in disposition and will (carry out) the orders of his father. Sloka 1268 has some mix up which denotes that the native will not be obedient to his father.......be secretive in disposition and be sinful.

पापद्वययुते चन्द्रे वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते।
गूढकार्यरतो नित्यं पापप्रकृतिचित्तवान्।।१२६९।।

1269. Sinful: For Guha Nadiamsa (Aquarius ascendant), the Moon aspecting by or conjuct with two malefics will make the native interested in secret (questionable) activities. Such a person will earn through sinful means.

चन्द्रलग्नाद्गुरूस्थाने भार्गवेण निरीक्षिते।
यस्यां नाडयां प्रजातस्तु ज्ञानवान्भाग्यवान्भवेत्।।१२७०।।

1270. Knowledgeable & Fortunate: If birth be in Guha Nadiamsa, the native will be learned and fortunate with Venus aspecting the 9th sign counted from the Moon.

लग्नांशाधिपतो जीवे शुक्रांगारकसंयुते।
गुहांशे भाग्यमित्याहुर्बहुव्यापारवित्तवान्।।१२७१।।

1271. Wealthy: One will be ever fortunate, will have various business activities and be rich provided his birth is in Guha Nadiamsa, in a Navamsa of Jupiter, while Jupiter is with Venus and Mars.

द्विसहस्राधिकारी च स्वपितृव्यसुतप्रियः।
गुहांशे चोत्तरेभागे पितृव्यैको द्विभार्यवान्।।१२७२।।
द्रव्यार्जनपरो नित्यमन्तः कापटयवान्सुखीः।
बहुपुत्रार्थसम्पन्नो गृहकृत्यस्वपुत्रवान्।।१२७३।।
गूढचेतः प्रसन्नात्मा गुप्तकार्ययुत स्सुखी।
कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धिः राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्।।१२७४।।

1272-1274. Second half of Guha Nadi Amsa: This native will own two thousand (gold coins) (i.e. he will be wealthy), and be fond of the children of his paternal uncle. His paternal uncle will have two wives. He will be intent upon gathering wealth, be ever deceitful in disposition, very intelligent, be endowed with much wealth and many children, and will attend to domestic cores (responsibilities). He will relish doing secret acts and will after some interval emerge pure-hearted. He will attain fame serving the king.

बहुपुत्रार्थसम्पन्नः पित्ररिष्टात्परं विपत्।
सर्वज्येष्ठपितृव्यश्च एकदारप्रियस्सुखी।।१२७५।।

1275. The native's elder paternal uncle will have one wife, be happy, will have many children and wealth.

Notes: *"Pitrarishtaatparam Vipath"* seem to be an interpolation. It however means - "There will be danger after evils to father".

क्रोधस्त्रीनायको नित्यं धर्माधर्मविचक्षणः।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नः स्वभुजार्जितवित्तवान्।।१२७६।।
पितृव्यप्रीतिमान् रागी पुत्रीपुत्रयुतो भवेत्।
गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे कुम्भे मीनांशके स्थिते।।१२७७।।

1276-1277. The said relative (vide sloka 1275) will marry a woman who is given to anger.

He will distinctly understand the right and wrong. His childhood will be marked by penury. His wealth will be self-made. He will be fond of his paternal uncles, be passionate and endowed with sons and daughters. These have reference to the native of Guha Nadiama, second half in Aquarius ascendant with Pisces Navamsa.

पितृव्योअतिमेधावी ज्ञातिधर्मार्जितस्सुखी।
देवब्रह्म णाधिविश्वासी मध्ये मृत्युर्ज्वरार्दितः॥ १२७८॥

1278. One of the native's paternal uncles will be highly intelligent, be endowed with knowledge ("Gnathi" should read as "Gnani") and religious attainment, be happy, will honour gods and Brahmins and in the middle of his life will incur fatal fever.

गुहांशे जननात् पूर्वे जन्मदायेअन्त्यगेअपि च।
स्वपितुर्भ्रातृशोकः स्यात् पश्चाद्भाग्यं स्वतन्त्रता॥ १२७९॥
गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे मध्यखण्डे तु जायते।
पितृभ्रातृ विनाशी च ग्रामान्तर निवासवान्।।१२८०।
समीपे वा स्थिते वापि मातुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत्।
पूर्वभागे समीपस्थे बाल्ये मातृविनाशनम्।।१२८१।।
मातृरेवामृतिं चेति कुम्भलग्ने तु जातकः।
स्वपितात्यन्तधर्मात्मा गुहांशे शिवभक्तिमान्।।१२८२।।
शिवपूजारतो नित्यं तान्त्रिके च प्रियस्सुखी।

1279-1282 1/2 About father: One of the native's paternal uncle, causing grief to the native's father, would have passed away (just) prior to the native's birth, or during the progress of the native's Janma (first) dasa, or (probably) in the end of such dasa. Later on the father will attain prosperity and independence. This applies to Guhamsa native.

One born in the middle one-third portion of the second half of Guha Nadiamsa in Aquarius Lagna will prove destructive (i.e. inauspicious) for paternal uncles. He will live in a different village (from his birth place) or in the viscinity of birth place. His mother will be long-lived. One born in the first half of Guha Nadiamsa will live in a village that is near his birth- place. He will lose his mother in his (very) childhood. Only the mother of such Aquarius native will die (in the native's childhood). (That is, the father will be a long-lived person.) The native's father will be quite religiously disposed, and will be devoted to Lord Siva. He will daily worship Him. He will be a Tantrika (a follower of Tantra doctrines), be charming and happy.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता तान्त्रिकप्रियः।।१२८३।।
पाषण्डाचारकृत्यानि भ्रातृद्वेषकरो भवेत्।
कनिष्ठभार्या सुतभाग्यवृद्धिः
सिंहांशनाडी जनकस्य पुण्यम्।
सुदीर्घमायुर्मुनयो वदन्ति
स्यादुत्तरांशे जननी चिरायुः।।१२८४।।

1283-1284. For birth in former half of Guha Nadiamsa - The native's father will be fond of Tantrikas (i.e. will patronize them), will indulge in such acts characteristic of a hypocrite and will hate his coborn. His second wife (i.e the native's step mother) will have increase and prosperity of children. The mother of the native born in the second half of Guha Nadiamsa, will be long-lived. If birth be in Leo Navamsa, the father of Guha Nadiamsa native will be meritorious and be endowed with longevity.

भाग्यस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे सौम्यांशे केन्द्रराशिगे।
स्वपिता पुण्यकार्येण चायुरारोग्यवान् भवेत्।।१२८५।।

1285. Ninth Lord: Venus ruling the 9th (from Aquarius ascendant) if placed in an angle, at the same time falling in a Navamsa of Mercury (or a benefic) (avoiding Virgo, of course), the native's father will be long-lived, performing meritorius deeds.

भाग्येशे कर्मराशिस्थे कर्मेशेन समन्विते।
यस्यां नाडयां प्रजातस्तु बहु भार्यार्थयोगवान्।।१२८६।।

1286. Many Wives: One born in Guha Nadiamsa (in Aquarius ascendant) will have many wives if the 9th lord Venus is in the 10th house in association with the 10th lord (Mars).

लाभाधिपेन संयुक्ते राजयोगे नविद्यते।
व्यापारजीवनं भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति।।१२८७।।

1287. Raja Yoga: If the said 9th lord is conjunct the 11th lord (Jupiter), there will be a Raja Yoga whereby the native will have wide business activities and abundant wealth.

स्वसोदरश्च यः कश्चित् पितुः प्रीतिकरो भृशम्।
तस्य शत्रुत्वमित्याहुर्जातकस्य विनिर्दिशेत्।।१२८८।।

1288. The native will have some enmity with his brother who will be a source of great satisfaction to his father.

गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे त्वनुजप्रीतिमान् क्वचित्।
क्षेमदाये भ्रातृवैरं विभागं द्वित्रिवासरे।।१२८९।।

1289. Coborn: One born in the 2nd half of Guha Nadiamsa will be somewhat fond of his younger coborn. He will incur enmity with his coborn in Kshema (4th) dasa. There will be property division.

भेदभ्रातृसुतः श्रीमान् विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान्।
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे भ्रातृसन्तानमाप्नुयात्।।१२९०।।
भेदमातृ सुतभ्राता बाल्ये सैख्यं सुखान्वितम्।
पश्चाद्दरिद्रमापन्नः पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्वितः।।१२९१।।
तद्भर्ता सात्विकश्शान्तः भ्रातृभ्रात्रीजनैर्युतः।
कालान्तरे महत्सौख्यं भ्रातृमूलाच्छ्रियोवहम्।।१२९२।।
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी वाधके धनधान्यवान्।

1290. Third Dasa: In the native's third dasa, the step-brother's son will beget prosperity and become wealthy. During the last one third part of Sampath (2nd) dasa, his brothers will acquire children.

1291. Relative: The brother of the native's step-mother will be happy during his childhood. Later on he will be troubled by poverty. He will be endowed with progeny

1292-1292 1/2. "Her husband" (?) will be gentle, endowed with calmness and will have brothers and sisters. After a long interval he will beget great happiness and will attain wealth through coborn. She will be happy on account of her children. He will be endowed with wealth and grains.

Notes: In these three lines, there is no clarity as to which relatives are being referred to. *Tadbharthaa* means her husband. Which is that female relative? Not the father of the native at least. In the end dealing with old age, masculine gender verb is used. Again to which relatives this reference is being made is unclear.

मातुलाधिपतौ चन्द्रे पापद्वयसमन्विते।।१२९३।।
मातुलस्य बहुत्वं स्याद्द्वि त्रिसंखयाश्चिरायुषः।
गुहांशे मातुलस्यापि विदेशे मृतिमादिशेत्।।१२९४।।
एकश्चोरपतिश्चेति पाषण्डाचारकुत्यवान्।

1293-1294 1/2. Maternal Uncle: Should the Moon, being the lord of the house of signifying maternal uncle, join two malefics, the native will have many a maternal uncle. Yet only two or three of them will be endowed with long lives. For a Guha Nadiamsa native, predict death of maternal uncles in a foreign place. One of such relatives will

be lord of thieves and will have conduct as due to a hypocrite.

मातामह्रास्तु पापेन मातृवंशक्षयो भवेत्। ।१२९५। ।
सौख्यं स्वपितृमूलेन मातुरूद्वाहतःपरम्।
मातुलस्य सुखं किन्चिदल्पसौख्यं सुखासुखम्। ।१२९६। ।
स्वमातृसोदराः सप्त अथवा नवसंख्यकाः।
द्वित्रिसंख्याश्चिरायुष्याः केचिद्रोगप्रपीडितः। ।१२९७। ।

1295-1297. Other matters: Due to the sins of the native's maternal grand-father, the native's maternal families will be destroyed. The native's mother will become happy after her marriage due to the good deeds of the native's father. (That is, she will not be affected by her father's sins.) The native's maternal uncles will have limited happiness, and a mix of grief and happiness. The native's mother will have seven or nine coborns. Two or three of them will be long-lived. She will be however, troubled by diseases.

गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे म्रियते मातृसोदरी।
मातुलस्य दरिद्रस्य क्लेशजीवनमादिशेत्। ।१२९८। ।

1298. Guha Nadiamsa - 2nd half: Native's maternal aunt will incur (untimely) death. His maternal uncles will be poor and will lead a difficult life.

लग्नाद् द्वाशगे मन्दे कुम्भे मीनांशके तथा।
स्वमातुलकुले भार्या काचिद्दुष्ठगुणान्विता। ।१२९९। ।

1299. Maternal Uncle's Wife: If Saturn is in the 12th house, one born in Aquarius ascendant with Pisces Navamsa will have such a maternal uncle whose wife will be somewhat wicked in disposition.

Note: *"Lagna Dwasage"* is found in the text. It should be *"Dwadasage"* meaning 12th house. *Meenamsa Jaathake* is another reading for *Meenamsake* which denotes birth in Pisces Navamsa. The rendering is given after these rectifications.

मातुलस्य सुतस्थाने भौमे गुरूनिरीक्षिते।
मातुलस्य भयं किंचित् गुहांशे पुत्रमित्रवान्। ।१३००। ।
एकं मृतसुतं चोति त्वपुत्रं त्वेकमादिशेत्।
सम्पद्दाये मातुलश्च कुक्षिव्याधिप्रपीडितः। ।१३०१। ।
दशान्त्ये क्लेशमित्याहुर्मातामहमृतिस्तथा।
अथवा च विपद्दाये गुहांशे मातृवंशगे। ।१३०२। ।
मातुलादिजनारिष्टं मातामहमृतिं वदेत्।

1300-1302½. Maternal uncles: For a Guha Nadiamsa native (Aquarius ascendant) Mars placed in the 5th house (Gemini) in aspect to Jupiter provides following effects: It forebodes danger to maternal uncles in general. The said relative will be endowed with sons and friends. One of the maternal uncles will beget dead children. Another will have a single son (only). During the native's second dasa, troubles on account of abdominal disorders will afflict his maternal uncle. And in the end of the said dasa calamity to maternal uncles, and death of maternal grand-father will take place. One born in Guha Nadiamsa will in the third dasa see danger to maternal grand-father and other maternal relatives.

सम्पद्याये तृतीयांशे गुहांशे पितृशोकवान्। ।१३०३। ।
पितामह मृतिश्चेति दशासन्धौ भविष्यति।
गुहांशे द्वादशे वर्षे वत्सरे तु त्रयोदशे। ।१३०४। ।
पितामह्रास्त्वरिष्टं स्यात् ज्ञातिवर्गे प्रपीडिकृत्।

1303-1304½. Family deaths: In the last one-third part of Sampath (2nd) dasa, the native will incur grief on account of father. In the junction of 2nd - 3rd dasa, danger to paternal grand-father will come to pass. Else 12th/13th year of the native could also cause death of paternal grand-father for a Guha Nadiamsa native apart from evils to kinsmen.

मिथुनान्त्ये कुळीरादौ मन्दे लग्नात्रिकोणगे।।१३०५।।
गोचरे क्लेशदो यायादरिष्टं च पितामहः।
तद्भावे च सिंहादौ मन्दे वक्रेअतिचारगे।।१३०६।।

1305-1306. Transits: Grand-father (of a Guha Nadiamsa native) will be endangered when Saturn transits the end of Gemini, or initial part of Cancer, identical with a trine. In the absence of Saturn proving ineffective in such a transit Saturn in retrogression or accelerated motion in the initial part of Leo will be certain to endanger the grand-father.

विपद्दाये राहुभुक्तौ पितामहमृतिं वदेत।
दशवर्षात्परं चैव गुहांशे च प्रजायते।।१३०७।।

1307. Dasa periods: For a Guha Nadiamsa native, after his tenth year of age, Rahu's sub period in third dasa will prove fatal to paternal grand-father.

लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि पितृव्यश्च प्रपीडितः।
सम्पद्दाये सन्धिकाले कुळीरे शनिसंयुते।।१३०८।।
स्वदेशप्रभुनाशः स्याच्चोळदेशे महाविपत्।
मिथुनान्ते कुळीरादौ मन्दे वक्रेअतिचारगे।।१३०९।।
सम्पद्दाये चोळदेशे त्वरिष्टं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम्।
जन्मतारदशान्ते च जन्मदेशप्रभोर्मृतिः।।१३१०।।

1308-1310. Miscellaneous: The native's paternal relatives will be troubled due to loss of grains (crops etc.) in the said Rahu bhukti as above. In the junctions of 3rd and 4th dasa, his king will be destroyed(?) and danger will strike the Chola Kingdom(?). When Saturn is in retrograde motion or in acceleration in the end of Gemini or in the beginning portion of Cancer, evils will occur in Chola Dasa(?) in his 2nd dasa and the end of his Janma (first) dasa, death of king (?) be declared.

Notes: Certain effects where question marks are given in the above rendering are not relevant to a natal horoscope. Apparently there is some mix up.

गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे मध्यग्रन्थि प्रपीडितः।
कालान्तरे सुकीर्तिः स्यान्नरवाहनभाग्यवान्।।१३११।।
अगम्यागमनं चैव न निद्रां लभते निशि।
उष्णप्रकृतिदेहश्च कण्डूति क्रिमिपीडितः।।१३१२।।
दारद्वयं त्रयं चैव सन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत्।

1311-1312½. Guhamsa - Second Half: One born in this part in Aquarius ascendant will suffer from diseases related to blood vessels of the body (or from diseases of the joints around hip - Madhya Granthi means also such joints). After some interval he will become famous and will acquire conveyances. Due to frequent journeys he will lack even normal sleep. His body will be hot in nature. He will (also) suffer from diseases caused by worms and from itches. He will have two wives, or even three. He will acquire progeny.

ध्रुवांशे भगिनी ज्येष्ठा भातृप्रियवती सदा।।१३१३।।
पुत्रीपुत्रवतीचैव भ्रातृक्लेशवती भवेत्।
ध्रुवांशे विक्रमे षष्ठे शन्यंगारकसंस्थिते।।१३१४।।
भगिनी रोगमाप्नोति सदा क्लेशवती भवेत्।

1313-1314½. Dhruva Nadiamsa: In the Nadiamsa entitled Dhruva, following results for Aquarius Lagna be declared. The native's elder sister will be dear to her husband and will be endowed with progeny. She will have grief on account of coborn. The native of this Nadiamsa with Saturn and Mars in the 3rd/6th will have such an elder sister who will be ever troubled by diseases and grief.

Notes: Dhruva Nadiamsa extends from 4 deg. 12' to 4 deg. 24' of a movable sign; from 25 deg. 36' to 25 deg 48' of an immovable sign; and from 19 deg. 12' to 19 deg. 24' of a common sign.

गुहांशे चोत्तरे भागे तत्त्रयोदशवत्सरे।।१३१५।।

सम्पद्दाये विवाहः स्यान्मास्सु मीनादिषु त्रिषु।
जन्म भूदक्षिणे भागे अग्निकोणे विवहकृत्।।१३१६।।

1315-1316. Guha Nadiamsa - second half: The native born in Aquarius ascendant, in this segment of the zodiac, will be married in the 13th year, (or) in the second dasa. At the time of his marriage the Sun in transit could be found somewhere in three signs commencing from Pisces. His marriage will occur in the southern part of his land, particularly the south-east (i.e. the bride will hail from such a direction).

दारारूढत्रिकोणर्क्षे दारजन्मर्क्षमं विदुः।
दारेशे यन्न वांशस्थे तत्त्रिकोणे स्य राशिषु।।१३१७।।
दारजन्मर्क्षमित्याहुः पूर्व भागे तु जायते।
विपद्दाये मन्दभुक्तावष्टादशकवत्सरे।।१३१८।।
पूर्वभागे विवाहः स्याद्गुहांशे च प्रजायते।
मेषायनान्त्यमारभ्य मेषअर्के चेन्दुवासरे।।१३१९।।
भानुवारे विवाहः स्यादुत्तरांशे तु जायते।

1317-1319 1/2. Guha Nadiamsa - Former half - Bride: For one born in the former half of this Nadiamsa the bride's Janma Rasi could be a trine from the native's 7th house, or a trine with reference to the Navamsa occupied by his 7th lord. His marriage will take place in 10th year (or in) Saturn's sub period of third dasa. This will coincide with a Monday during the time of Mesha Samkranthi, or with the Sun in Aries (i.e. Chaitra Masa). Monday or Sunday will be the day of marriage for the native of second half of Guha Nadiamsa.

श्वशुराधिपतौ भौमे शुभत्रयसमन्विते।।१३२०।।
विवाहानन्तरं सैख्यं श्यामवर्णकळत्रवान्।
भावाध्याये दारफलं विस्तारं मनुरब्रवीत्।।१३२१।।

1320-1321. Mars with 3 benefics: (For one born in the former half of Guha Nadiamsa) Mars ruling the 3rd house placed in the company of three benefics will give happiness after marriage. His wife will be dark in complexion. Detailed results about 7th are given in the portion relating to the 7th house, (in the sources consulted by the author).

लग्नात्कर्मगते भौमे शुभसंयुतवीक्षिते।
सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिः स्यात् पितृधर्मपरायणः।।१३२२।।
पितामहस्य वंशे वा पितृवंशे तथापि च।
गंगायात्राफलप्राप्तिर्गुहांशे नात्र संशयः।।१३२३।।
जीर्णोद्धारण धर्मादि गुहांशे परिपालकः।
उत्तरांशे भ्रातृमूलाद् बहुधर्मप्रदो भवेत्।।१३२४।।

1322-1324. Mars in 10th: The native will have good conduct, and devotion to father if Mars is placed in the 10th (in Scorpio) for a Guha Nadiamsa native. His paternal relatives, viz. grand- father, uncle etc. will earn the good fruits of visiting Ganges and other related pilgrimage centers. The native will repair dilapidated temples and the like. These apply to former half of Guha Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant. If birth be in second half of this Nadiamsa, with Mars in the 10th, the native's brother will be very charitable (i.e. he will do good acts relating to old temples etc).

दशमांगारको यस्य लग्नेवा सप्तमेअपि वा।
न तं मुंचति या लक्षीःलज्जा कुलवधूमिव।।१३२५।
आजन्मप्रभृति श्रीमान् गुहांशे नात्र संशयः।

1325-1325 1/2. Wife: The native of Guha Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant with Mars in the ascendant, or in the 7th/10th will beget a bride who will be so splendorous as to cause shame even to Goddess Lakshmi. He will be wealthy right from birth.

मन्दांशगेअष्ठमे चन्द्रे कुम्भलग्ने तु जायते।।१३२६।।
लग्नेशाक्रान्तराशीशलग्नचन्द्रत्रिकोणगे।
शुभदृष्टिश्चिरायुष्यं पापदृष्टिर्व्यथा भवेत्।।१३२७।।

1326-1327. Life-span: The Aquarius ascendant native, with the Moon in the 8th house in Capricorn/Aquarius Navamsa will be endowed with a long life provided a trine counted from (1) the sign occupied by Saturn (2) the ascendant Aquarius (3) the Moon sign is aspected by a benefic. If however there be a malefic aspect, the result of long life will go astray, [causing a short life].

स्वोच्चे स्वक्षेत्रगे सौख्यं स्ववर्गांशे बलाधिकम्।
शुभांशगे बलं स्वल्पं पापे पापांशगे शुभम्।। १३२८।।
पापांशगे पापखेटे शुभांशे शुभखेचरे।
सम्पद्दशान्त्ये निर्याणं गुहांशे तु प्रजायते।।१३२९।।

1328-1329. Physical strength: The Moon in exaltation, or in own sign will give an Aquarius native happiness while in the sub divisions belonging to Cancer she will give exceeding physical strength. If she be in benefic divisions, the native's physical strength will be less. Malefics in malefic divisions will prove auspicious (for physical strength). Malefics in malefic divisions and benefics in benefic divisions will cause the end of a Guha Nadiamsa native in the last portion of third dasa.

मन्दांशगे निशानाथे त्वष्टमे ज्वरगण्डवान्।
नाडीफलं जातकेषु योजयेत्कालवित्तमः।।१३३०।।
षष्ठे चन्द्रे तत्त्रिकोणे मन्दे कुजसमन्विते।
यमळीयोगजातस्य यमळद्वयनाशनम्।।१३३१।।
जन्मभे च तृतीयाब्दे यमळे योगजातके।
बालारिष्टं जीविते च यमळांशफलं शुभम्।। १३३२।।

1330-1332. Twins: One born in Guha Nadiamsa will incur a dangerous fever in his 8th year if the Moon is in a Navamsa of Saturn. The Moon in the 6th house having Saturn-Mars in a trine thereof will cause Yamala Yoga which will indicate birth of twins who will incur danger in 3rd year of age. If they survive, auspicious results will follow.

षष्ठे मन्दे धने चन्द्रे स्थिरलग्ने तु जायते।
बालारिष्टंप्रकुर्वीत जीविते पितृनाशनम्।।१३३३।।
मृतावस्थांगते चन्द्रे षाण्मासे मृतिमादिशेत्।
तृतीयाब्दे जीविते च षष्ठाब्दे मरणं ध्रुवम्।।१३३४।।
षष्ठे चन्द्रेअष्टमे चन्द्रे षष्ठाब्दे वा मरिष्यति।
जीविते स्वपितुर्मातुर्भ्रातुर्वाअरिष्ठमेव च ।।१३३५।।

1333-1335. Balarishta: One born in an immovable ascendant with Saturn in the 6th and the Moon in the 2nd will incur infantile mortality. If he escapes, destruction of his father will follow. If the Moon be simultaneously in Mrithavastha (in extremis) death will strike in the sixth month (from the time of birth). (In the absence of such an end) death will be certain in the 3rd/6th year. The Moon in the 6th (or Saturn in the 6th) while Saturn (or the Moon) is in the 8th will bring effects of infantile mortality. Alternatively evils will strike the native's parents and coborn.

Note: Sloka 1335 is rendered after some reconstruction of the relevant part as *Ashtame Mande.*

।।मकरलग्नम्-(कन्तांश) (नाडी)।।

Capricorn Ascendant — (Kantha Nadiamsa) (........ Nadi)

कन्तांशगे पूर्वभागे मृगलग्ने तु जायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं चतुर्थोअयं प्रकीर्तितः।।१३३६।।

1336. Self 4th Issue: One born in the former half **Kanthaa Nadiamsa, in Capricorn ascendant,** will be a Brahmin, be ever happy and will be the fourth issue.

Notes: Kanthaa Nadiamsa extends from 6 deg. to 6 deg. 12' of a movable sign; from 23 deg. 48' to 24 deg. of an immovable sign; from 21 deg. to 21 deg. 12' of a common sign.

लग्नेशे व्ययराशिस्थे सागरप्रान्त्यपट्टणे।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु जननं वासमाप्नुयात्।।१३३७।।

1337. Birth Place: If the ascendant lord Saturn is in the 12th house (in Sagittarius) birth will be in a city on the sea-shore. The street of birth and living will be south-north spread.

Notes: The Trimsamsa of Venus in Capricorn covers the first five degrees of Capricorn. But the Nadiamsa under discussion does not fall in Trimsamsa of Venus. Apparently birth shoudl be either in Kanthaa Nadiamsa (6 deg. to 6 deg. 12') in Capricorn, or in the first 5 degrees of Capricorn in Venusian Trimsamsa.

कान्तांशे मकरे शुक्रत्रिंशांश के तथा।
रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रः स्त्रीलोल सुरतप्रियः।।१३३८।।
तमोगुणप्रधानश्च बुद्धिमान् साधुवाचकः।
भाषान्तरपरिज्ञाता द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः।।१३३९।।
हास्यसेवापरो नित्यं भोगस्त्रीसरसप्रियः।
नानाजातिवधूसंगी प्रसवग्रहनाशवान्।।१३४०।।

1338-1340. Venus Trimsamsa: One born in Kanthaa Nadiamsa in Capricorn Lagna in Venus's Trimsamsa will be blood-red in complexion, be of medium build, be fond of women and coition. He will be ignorant, intelligent and soft-spoken, excel in knowledge of foreign languages, be skilful in acquisition of wealth, jocular in disposition and be ever fond of enjoying pleasures from women. He will join females of various castes. He will prove inauspicious for his family of birth. (The words *Prasava Graha* make no sense. These should be *Prasava Gruha* meaning the house in which one is born).

कान्तांशे मकरे लग्ने शुक्रत्रिंशांश केऽपि वा।
रूपवान्सुभगो दक्षः प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान्।।१३४१।।
नृत्यगीत प्रवीणश्च गन्धमाल्याम्बरप्रियः।
द्वात्रिंशाब्दात्परं भाग्यं त्रिंशोपरि विशेषतः।।१३४२।।

1341-1342. Effects - continued: The native will have a charming appearance, be fortunate, be (generally) skilful and will be endowed with attractive face and eyes. He will be skilful in dance and music and be fond of scents, garlands and dress. Following his 32nd year, prosperity will dawn. Particularly after the 33rd year.

दुश्चिक्याधिपतौ जीवे स्वोच्चे स्वक्षेत्रकेन्द्रगे।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो वापि ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।।१३४३।।
सुवासिनी भगिन्येका बाल्ये चारिष्ठ माप्नुयात्।
सूतिकाग्रहदोषेण त्वरिष्टं मुनिपुंगवः।।१३४४।।
सर्वज्येष्ठानुजभ्रातुर्बालारिष्टं भवेद्ध्रुवम्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृफलं चेति कालान्तरे सुपुत्रवान्।।१३४५।।
सूतिकाग्रहदोषेण त्वरिष्टं मुनिपुंगवः।

1343-1345 1/2. Coborn: The 3rd lord Jupiter in own sign, or in exaltation or in an angle from Capricorn ascendant, will cause destruction of older coborn, although the native may be endowed with after-borns. He will have a sister who will reside in a respectable abode and who will contact infantile mortality, due to blemishes in birth family. Evils to older and younger coborn will (thus) be evident, according to sages. His older coborn will have progeny.

Note: The expression "*Soothika Graha*" should be "*Soothika Griha*" in S.1344 and S.1345 1/2 meaning home of birth, if not delivery chamber here and accordingly the translation is made. Anyway, these lines repeat twice while only once it is meaningful.

मातृस्थानाधिपं भौमे सिंहांशे केतुसंयुते।।१३४६।।
एकोनविंशके वर्षे चोत्तरायणगे रवौ।
सम्पद्दाये केतुभुक्तौ जननीमृतिमादिशेत्।।१३४७।।
नवमाधिपतौ सौम्ये पापे रन्ध्रत्रिकोणगे।
कान्तांशगे पूर्वभागे बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान्।।१३४८।।
सुताधिपद शाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
चतुरब्दे पित्ररिष्ठं विदेशे च मृति वम्।।१३४९।।

1346-1349. Parents' death: The 4th lord Mars joining Ketu in Leo Navamsa will in the native's 21st year, as the Sun is in his northern course, see the death of his mother. Alternatively

in the sub period ruled by Ketu (so placed at birth) in the main period that is the 2nd in sequence from birth. If the 9th lord Mercury is with a malefic in the 8th or its trine, one born in former half of Kanthaa Nadiamsa of Capricorn ascendant will lose his father in childhood. Or in the sub period of the 11th lord during the major period of the 5th lord. Danger to father will also be possible during the native's fourth year of age, in a foreign place.

पंचमाधिपतौ षष्ठे षष्ठेशे निधनस्थिते।
कानतांशे मकरे लग्ने पितृसंस्कारहीनवान्।।१३५०।।
सिंहायनगते सूर्ये स्वपितारिष्ट माप्नुयात्।

1350-1350 1/2. Paternal rites: The native of Kanthaa Nadiamsa in Capricorn Lagna will be deprived of the good fortunes of performing the last offices to his father if the 5th lord is in the 6th as the 6th lord is relegated to the 8th house. The Sun in Leo will cause (early) evils to father (of Ḳanthaamsa native).

चन्द्रारूढगते शुक्रे लग्नेशेन निरीक्षिते।।१३५१।।
स्वपिता धनिकः श्रीमान् बहुमित्रात्मवत्सलः।
बहुज्ञातिजनैर्युक्तः सोदरा नवसंख्यकाः।।१३५२।।
भगिन्यः पंचसंख्यायकाः भ्रातृत्रययुतस्सुखी।
जन्मदाये पितृव्सस्य त्वरिष्ट मुनिपुंगवः।।१३५३।।

1351-1353. Other results for father: One born in Kanthaa Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant whose Venus is conjunct the Moon (*Chandraaroodhagathe Sukre* = Venus in Janma Rasi) will enjoy following effects about his father. The father will be wealthy, will have many dear friends, many kinsmen and will have nine coborns out of whom five will be sisters and three will be brothers. One (out of the said nine) will in the native's Janma dasa (first dasa) incur danger (i.e. will expire).

स्वमातृसोदराः पंच मातुलौ द्वौ चिरायुषौ।
स्वपित्रोरिष्टतः पूर्वं मातुलारिष्टमादिशेत्।।१३५४।।

1354. Mother: With Venus placed as above, the native's mother will have five coborns while two will be endowed with long lives. The mother will pre-decease the native's father.

सुतेशे रिपुराशिस्थे कारके रविसंयुते।
गर्भस्रावातुरा भार्या जायते च मृतप्रजा।।१३५५।।

1355. Children: One born in this Nadiamsa with the 5th lord Venus placed in the 6th house as Jupiter, signifying progeny, is with the Sun, will have dead children born to his spouse. His wife will incur miscarriages as well.

कान्तांशे मकरे लग्ने मन्दे रन्ध्रत्रिकोणगे।
दैवज्ञशापमूलेन मृतप्रजाबहुत्वान्।।१३५६।।
मान्दीरूपं हिरण्येन कालज्ञाय प्रदापयेत्।

1356-1356 1/2. Curse: Due to astrologer's curse one will beget dead children if Saturn is in the 8th house or one of its trines. This applies to birth in Kanthaa Nadiamsa in Capricorn. Donation of a golden image of Mandi to an astrologer will cause relief from this evil.

कान्तांशे मकरे लग्ने जूके रविसमन्विते।।१३५७।।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्द्यूनाधिपदशान्त्यगे।
शीतज्वरभयार्तश्च ग्रहचक्रं प्रदापयेत्।।१३५८।।
देहारोग्यं शुभं चेति आत्मप्राणहराणि च।

1357-1358 1/2. The luminaries: If the birth is in Kanthaa Nadiamsa in Capricorn as the Sun is in Libra, birth of children will be after a long interval. The end of the dasa of the Moon ruling the 7th house will cause fear from cold fevers. To overcome this evil, donation of an image of the zodiac be done. Then health will be recovered.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले दोषग्रहदशान्तरे।।१३५९।।
ज्ञातिबन्धुजनारिष्टं प्रवासे व्याधिपीडितः।
सम्पद्दशान्त्ये धनलाभमेति चोद्योगसिद्धिं प्रवदन्ति सन्तः।।१३६०।।
विपद्दशायां सुतदारपीडां मन्दान्तरे सौम्यफलं करोति।।१३६१।।
विपद्दाये राहुभुक्तौ संचारं धनमुन्नतम्।
पापदाये प्रपीडिादि भ्रातृवर्गेण पीडितः।।१३६२।।

जनान्तरे तथा विन्द्यांचतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे।
विपद्याये मध्यखण्डे त्वजीर्णो भवति ध्रुवम्।।१३६३।।
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं पंचमस्तु प्रजायते।
अथवा च तृतीयः स्यांचतुर्थो नात्र संशयः।।१३६४।।
वाहेशे शनिसुयुक्ते दक्षिणोत्तरवीथिषु।
महार्णवप्रान्त्यदेशे जननं वासमाप्नुयात्।।१३६५।।

1359-1365. Dasa effects: In the sub period of an afflicted planet during the main period of the 8th lord, the native's kinsmen will face danger and the native will himself be diseased in a foreign place. He will gain wealth in the concluding part of the 2nd dasa and will have professional gains. His third dasa will generally inflict troubles to his wife and children, while the sub period of Saturn thereof will give beneficial results. In the sub period of Rahu in 3rd dasa, travels and financial improvements will come to pass. Malefic periods will cause troubles to coborn. In the 24th year the native will face difficulties in dealing with others. The middle one-third portion of Vipath (3rd) dasa will cause difficulties due ot indigestion (i.e. stomachial disorders). He will ever be blessed with the mercy of Goddess Lakshmi (in general). He will be the fifth issue, or the third or the fourth (i.e. he will not be among the first two). When the 4th lord Mars is with Saturn, birth and dwelling of the Kanthaa Nadiamsa native will be in north-south spread street in the region of Maharnava.

।। धनुर्लग्नम्(कन्तांशः) (नाडी)।।

Sagittarius Ascendant — (Kantha Nadiamsa) (........ Nadi)

उत्तरांशे धनुरांशे धनुर्लग्ने विप्रजन्मा दरिद्रकः।
प्राच्यपश्चिमवीथीषु चोत्तरद्वारगेहगे।
महारण्यनदी प्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिर्नात्र संशयः।।१३६६।।

1366. Sagittarius Ascendant - second half of Kanthaa Nadiamsa: One born in this Nadiamsa's second half will be a poor Brahmin. His birth will be in a region surrounded by forests and rivers, in an east-west spread street, in a house facing the north.

धनुर्लग्ने पूर्वभागे रन्ध्रे गुरूसमन्विते।
श्यामवर्णो मध्यगात्रो भोगस्त्रीभोगलोलुपः।।१३६७।।
रजोगुणप्रधानश्च लिपिलेख्यविशारदः।
इंगितज्ञो गुणग्राही वर्णव्यापार जीवनः।।१३६८।।

1367-1368. First half - Kanthaa Nadiamsa: A Sagittarius ascendant native, with former half of Kanthaa Nadiamsa, having Jupiter in the 8th house, will be of dark complexion, of medium-build and be fond of enjoying pleasures from women. He will be passionate, skilful in authorship, will grasp others' thoughts and will have a profession prescribed for his caste (or family). He will be rich with paternal inheritances and will have many relatives.

पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यश्च बहुज्ञातिजनैर्युतः।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य ग्रामणीर्व्यवसायकः।
पूर्वापरविहीनश्च जन्माब्दे पितृनाशकः।।१३६९।।
बाल्ये दारिद्रमापन्नो मातुलावासवासवान्।

1369-1369½. Second half - Kanthaa Nadiamsa: One born in the second half of this Nadiamsa (with no reference to Jupiter's position) will be an agriculturist in a village (or his calling will be in villages) and will have none before, none after him, (i.e. lonely child). His father will quit the world in the very first year of birth of the native and the native will in childhood experience poverty. He will live in his maternal uncle's home.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पूर्वापरविनाशनम्।।१३७०।।
जातस्य जननात्पश्चात्स्वपिता भाग्ययोगवान्।
धातुमूलकलाभेन रसवर्गादिवृद्धिकृत।।१३७१।।

1370-1371. Former half: The native of this part of Kanthaa Nadiamsa will have his pre-born and after-born destroyed. After his birth, he will cause prosperity to his father. He will be skilful in jobs related to metals and fluids.

त्रिषष्ठाष्टमगे सौम्ये मन्दे रवियुतेक्षिते।
बाल्ये मातृविनाशादि सापत्नीमातृयोगवान्।।१३७२।।

स्वपितुर्दीर्घमायुष्यं गुप्तकामातुरो भवेत्।
स्वपितुस्सोदराश्चेति पक्षसंख्याअथ षोडश।।१३७३।।
भगिन्यश्चाष्टसंख्यायका द्वित्रिसंख्या सुवासिनी।
पितृव्यद्वयमायुष्मत् पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्वितः।।१३७४।।
एको बहुप्रजास्तत्र स्त्रीप्रजा बहवः स्मृताः।
स्वपितुर्भगिनी चाद्या विधवा चिरजीविनी।।१३७५।।
सापत्नीमातृयोगेन पुत्रमूलाद्विचारिणी।
अदृष्टयत्नयोगेन कालान्तरसुपुत्रिणी।।१३७६।।

1372-1376. Parents: If Mercury is in the 3rd/6th/8th house while Saturn is in the company of or in aspect to the Sun, the native's mother will pass away in childhood, and a step-mother will step in his life. His father will be long-lived and will have secret sexual urges. There will be fifteen or sixteen coborns to him (father). Eight of them will be sisters two of whom will live in respectable abodes. His paternal uncle will also be long-lived, be endowed with progeny. One of them will have many children, even out of whom female children will exceed male children. The native's first paternal aunt will become a widow, but be long- lived. Because of step-mother, the said aunt will worry about children. Due to her own good fortunes, a female child will be born to her after a long interval.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितृव्यौ द्वौ चिरायुषौ।
कालान्तरे महाव्याधिः पत्न्या सह मृतिर्ध्रुवम्।।१३७७।।
पूर्वभागे धनुर्लग्ने चनद्रनाडीषु विस्तरेत्।
उत्तरांशे चन्द्रनाडी नास्तीति मनुरब्रवीत्।।१३७८।।

1377-1378. Second Half - Kanthaa Nadiamsa: Two of the native's paternal uncles will be long-lived. He will be troubled by a great disease, after a long interval. His wife will also die along with him. Details for first half of this Nadiamsa in Sagittarius Lagna have been explained in *Chandra Nadi,* while second half was not narrated.

मुद्गरांशोत्तरे भागे धनुर्लग्ने तु जायते।
जन्मप्रभृति दारिद्यं पुरग्रामपुरोहितः।।१३७९।।
सन्तानार्थं व्याकुली स्याज्जाते जाते सुते मृते।
क्षेमदाये दारहानिं देशान्तरनिवासकृत्।।१३८०।।

1379-1380. Mudgara Nadiamsa - Sagittarius ascendant: One born in the second half of Mudgara Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant will be in poverty right from birth and will be a Purohit of the town (family priest performing ceremonies prescribed by scriptures). He will be restless to have progeny as he will beget children who will only pass away as they are born. Danger will occur to his spouse in his fourth Dasa. He will in the same Dasa live in foreign lands.

Notes: Mudgara Nadiamsa appears in some places as Mudgala.

This Nadiamsa extends from 4 deg. 36' to 4 deg. 48' of a movable sign; from 25 deg. 12' to 25 deg. 24' of an immovable sign and from 19 deg. 36' to 19 deg. 48' of a common sign.

These two slokas give effects for birth in Mudgara Nadiamsa in Sagittarius (19 deg. 36' to 19 deg. 48') without reference to any planet as such. Tersely, the native will never be happy in terms of financial acquisition, will have children with short life- spans and his wife will pass away early.

Since a great deal of prosperity is indicated for birth in 2nd half of this Nadiamsa vide slokas 1384-1386, we may conclude that the above effects are for birth in first half of the said Mudgara Nadiamsa, i.e. 19 deg. 36' to 19 deg. 42' in Sagittarius.

मीने गुरूयुते चन्द्रे गंगास्नायी सुपुण्यवान्।
कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धिरापत्सन्यासयोगवान्।।१३८१।।

1381. Ascetic order: For one born in Mudgara Nadiamsa in Sagittarius Lagna if the Moon is in Pisces along with Jupiter, there will occur merits of bathing in the Ganges after some time. He will emerge with a pure heart and will take to ascetic order due to a family calamity.

मुद्गरांशे धनुर्लग्ने चोतरांशे प्रजायते।
लग्नादष्टमगे केतौ दशायां मृत्युमाप्नुयात्।।१३८२।।

1382. Mudgara Nadiamsa - death: The native's death will take place in Ketu Dasa if Ketu

is placed in the 8th in Cancer for birth in the captioned Nadiamsa's second half, in Sagittarius ascendant.

एकाशीतिसमे मृत्युं याष्य रोगेण कर्शितः।
पक्षशूलादि पीडा स्यात्पुरापापस्य हेतुना।।१३८३।।

1383. He will pass away in his 25th year. He will, due to the sins of his past birth, suffer from diseases like paralysis, Cardiac arrest etc. (This is for 2nd half of Mudgara Nadiamsa.)

पूर्वभागे धनुर्लग्ने फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्।
सम्पद्दाये क्वचिद्भाग्यं विपद्दाये विशेषतः।।१३८४।।
पितामहस्यारिष्टं स्यात्तत्पल्यास्त्वथवा तथा।
तुलाशनौ चोतरार्धे वृश्चिके गोचरे शनौ।।१३८५।।
स्वजनाप्तजनारिष्टं कलहेन भविष्यति।
अतिच्छिद्रकलापेन व्याकुलानन्तरं सुखम्।।१३८६।।

1384-1386. First half of Mudgara Nadiamsa: Explained now are effects for this part in Sagittarius ascendant. Some prosperity will be acquired by the subject in his second Dasa while abundance of the same will appear in the 3rd Dasa. In the said Dasa, either the native's wife or his paternal grandfather will be endangered. When Saturn in transit passes through the second half of Libra or through the sign Scorpio, disputes with and danger to the native's near and dear will strike on the scene. The native will be happy only after a great deal of agitation.

Notes: From sloka 1384 to 1387, the text deals with birth in 2nd half of Mudgara Nadiamsa in Sagittarius, i.e. the ascendant therein should be between 19 deg. 42' and 19 deg. 48' of arc.

वित्ते राहुदशाकाले अन्तर्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
पापे कायव्रणादीनि ज्वरोपद्रवपीडितः।।१३८७।।

1387. Physical illness: Should Rahu be in the 2nd house, the Dasa-bhukti of Rahu will bring physical distress, fever etc.

मनुरब्दे विवाहः स्यादेकादशकवत्सरे।
स्वपिता धनिकःश्रीमान् मध्ये वयसि भोगवान्।। १३८८।।
अष्टादशे पितृव्येण त्वर्थलाभो भविष्यति।

1388-1388½. Marriage etc. - The 14th year will be the year of marriage for one born in the first half of Mudgara Nadiamsa in Sagittarius. Further the eleventh year of the native will cause wealth to his father. During his middle age the father will enjoy pleasures. 18th year will be gainful through paternal uncles.

मुद्गरांशे पूर्वभागे सुतेशे तोषणांशगे।।१३८९।।
सन्तानार्थं व्याकुलश्च च कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान्।

1389-1389½. Children: If the 5th lord Mars is in a comfortable division one born in former half of Mudgara Nadiamsa will (initially) be worried for children (but) after a long interval will get issues.

Notes: *Toshanamsa* is rendered as "comfortable division" viz. Navamsa etc. suitable to Mars. I could not locate a Nadiamsa with the name Toshana. The meaning of the word Toshana is anything that gives satisfaction.

There seem to be generally obstacles for Mudgara Nadiamsa native of former half, in Sagittarius. Such difficulties will well apply to second half of this Nadiamsa vide sloka 1380 supra.

सम्पद्दाये तथा विन्द्यात् फलमेवमुदाहृतम्।।१३९०।
पितृव्यपुत्रपीडादि स्वपिता च तथा भवेत्।

1390-1390½. First half Mudgara Nadiamsa: The native's marriage will occur in the second Dasa. This apart, troubles to father and cousins will be experienced.

राहुजीवान्तरे काले जीवे सौम्यान्तरे यदि।।१३९१।
रसवर्गादिलाभः स्याद्धातुवर्गादिलाभकृत्।
स्वपित्रादिमहत्सौख्यं धनवृद्धिकरावुभौ।।१३९२।।

1391-1392. Rahu Dasa: In the dasa of Rahu, and in Jupiter's sub period the native will gain through liquids, juices etc. if Jupiter at birth is placed amidst benefics. There will be additionally gains from metals etc. Great happiness will occur for father and other (paternal) relatives.

पाके राहौ चोत्तरार्धे स्वप्राबल्यधनार्जनम्।
बहुव्यापारसिद्धिः स्यात् त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे।।१३९३।।

1393. The second half of Rahu Dasa will give wide fame and wealth. The native will have many business activities in the 23rd year.

पंचमेशेअथवा चेति पुण्यतीर्थप्रदो भवेत्।
त्रिंशोपरिविशेषः स्याद्धनलाभं सुतोद्भवम्।।१३९४।।

1394. The 5th lord's dasa will give benefits of visiting shrines. Financial gains and birth of children will occur after the 30th year.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले सुखाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
पित्रादीनामरिष्टं स्यादादायादधिकं व्ययम्।।१३९५।।

1395. Ascendant lord: In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant and in the sub peiod ruled by the lord of the 4th (i.e. Jupiter dasa and Jupiter bhukti), following effects will materialize. Evils to father etc. and expenditure exceeding income.

कलुषांशगते सूर्ये कामेशे भृगुसंयुते।
स्वपिता दीर्घमायुष्यं बाल्ये मातृविनाशवान्।।१३९६।

1396. Parents: The Sun in a malefic's Navamsa while the 7th lord Mercury is with Venus - the native's father will be long-lived. But his mother will pass away during childhood.

कुम्भअर्के शनिसन्दृष्ठे वणिव्व्यापारजीवनम्।
मूर्खप्रकृतिमान् किंचिन्न्यायार्जितकलाधनः।।१३९७।।

1397. The Sun in Kumbha: Should the Sun be in the **Kumbha Rasi** along with the aspect of Saturn, the subject will live by trading activities but will be foolish in disposition. His income will be somewhat from illegal means.

मुद्गरांशे पूर्वभागे पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान्।
स्वार्जितं च विपद्दाये क्षेमदाये विशेषतः।।१३९८।।

1398. Paternal wealth: One of former half of Mudgara Nadiamsa will be wealthy by paternal sources. His 4th and 2nd dasas will give self-earned wealth worthy of mention (or the 2nd dasa will give more such wealth than the 4th dasa could give).

Notes: For first half of Mudgara Nadiamsa in Sagittarius, vide slokas 1379-1380, it is stated that the native will be in poverty right from birth whereas the current sloka, 1398, indicates the subject being wealthy through paternal sources. Obviously these effects will come to pass only when the Sun is in the 10th house in aspect to Saturn. Thus the condition laid down in sloka 1397 applies upto sloka 1404 infra.

स्वप्रावल्यं च लभते नवरत्नादिलाभवान्।
पश्चिमोत्तरदिग्भागे व्यापारधनवृद्धिकृत्।।१३९९।।

1399. Other Effects: The said native will gain fame and be rich through acquisition of the nine kinds of precious gems. His wealth will expand by his business activities in north-west direction.

पितृव्यपुत्रमात्रादिग्रामो गोधान्यसंकुलः।
अन्तश्छिद्रकलापेन व्याकुलानन्तरं सुखम्।।१४००।।
क्षेमाधिपदशामध्ये पितुश्चारिष्ठमादिशेत्।
कर्किवृश्चिकमासेन रन्ध्रेशांशदशासु वा।।१४०१।।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
सापत्नीमातृपीडादिपितृव्यारिष्टमादिशेत्।।१४०२।।
दशान्त्ये सौख्यमित्याहुर्बहुव्यापारजीवनम्।
बन्धुव्याज्यकलापेन त्वादायादधिकव्ययम्।।१४०३।।

1400-1403. He will gather quadrupeds etc. After some internal squabbles and agony, he will be happy. In the middle part of 4th dasa danger to father will have to be feared, or in the dasa of Navamsa dispositor of the 8th lord, when the transit Sun is in Cancer/Scorpio. This being untimely death, propitiations be done. There will also be evils to step mother and paternal uncle (during such dasas). In the end (of these dasas, after remedies) happiness will prevail and the native will gain through many business activities. Due to litigations with his relatives, his expenditure will exceed his income.

अयुताधिकनिष्काणि पक्षसंख्याय वा भवेत्। ।१४०४। ।

1404. The expenditure (as above) will exceed ten thousand gold coins (*Ayutham* = 10,000); it may be even 15 (thousand gold coins).

कामेशे रविसंयुक्ते त्वन्यासंगं च विन्दति।
कळत्रद्वयवान् रागी द्विकळत्रसुपुत्रवान्। ।१४०५। ।

1405. Spouse: Should the 7th lord be in the company of the Sun, the native will join other women. He will have two wives, be passionate and will be endowed with children.

अमलायोगके जीवे देवब्राहमणभक्तिमान्।
शिवभक्तिविशेषः स्याद्दानधर्माग्रणीर्भवेत्। ।१४०६। ।

1406. Amala Yoga: Jupiter causing Amala Yoga (being in Virgo) will make the native honour Gods and Brahmins. He will be specially devoted to Lord Siva and be supreme among men of charitbale disposition.

सुन्दरांशे पूर्वभागे प्रत्यग्दाये शुभाशुभम्।
ज्ञातिवर्गजनारिष्टं बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः। ।१४०७। ।
द्वीपान्तरादिवस्तूनां लाभे भवति निश्चयः!

1407-1407 1/2. Fifth Dasa: One born in former half of Mudgara Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant will get mixed results during the 5th dasa. Danger to relatives, and gain through articles from foreign will also follow.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु। ।१४०८। ।
धनाधिपान्तरे काले त्वष्टसप्ततिवत्सरे।
एकोनसप्ततौ वर्षे कालमृत्युभये स्मृतम्। ।१४०९। ।
चापादित्रयगे मासे चोत्तरायणगे रवौ।
कालमृत्युभयं सत्यं मुद्गरांशे तु जायते। ।१४१०। ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पापपुण्यफलं समम्।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्स विप्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत्। ।१४११। ।

1408-1411. Death: In the major period of the 7th lord, and in the sub period of the 8th or 2nd lord, (or) in the 78th year, or in the 69th year (i.e. 69th/78th year) death will strike the native of former half of Mudgara Nadiamsa, when the transit Sun moves in any of the three signs commencing from Sagittarius in the northern course of the Sun. This native will be a Brahmin with effects of sins and virtues in equal proportions.

Note: Sagittarius journey of the Sun is not included in Uttarayana.

।।कटक लग्नम् (चम्पकांशः)।।

Cancer Ascendant — Champaka Nadiamsa

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कुळीरे तु प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्ततनयः स्मृतः॥ १४१२॥
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे शिवालयसमीपगे।
बन्धुगेहे प्रसूतिस्स्यादुन्नतप्रान्त्यपट्टणे। ।१४१३। ।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु प्राग्भागे जननं स्मृतम्।

1412-1413 1/2. Cancer ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa: The native of first half of Champaka Nadiamsa, in Cancer ascendant, will be aBrahmin, be ever happy and will be the first issue of the family. He is born near a temple of Lord Siva, in the Mahanadi region, in a big city, in his relatives' house. The street of birth is spread from north to the south. The house is located in the eastern corner.

Notes: Champaka Nadiamsa is spelt out as Chambaka Nadiamsa (in Sanskrit text also).

Champaka Nadiamsa rules from 5 deg. to 5 deg 12' of a movable sign; from 24 deg. 48' to 25 deg. of an immovable sign; and from 20 deg. to 20 deg. 12' of a common sign.

The first half of this Nadiamsa in Cancer extgends from 5 deg. to 5 deg. 6' of space.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे लग्नान्त्ये चापशीतगौ। ।१४१४। ।
रूपवान् मतिमांश्चैव प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान्।
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा रक्तवर्णश्शुभाकृतिः। ।१४१५। ।

1414-1415. Other effects: He will be good-looking, intelligent, will have a charming face and charming eyes, be fortunate, charitable, blood-

red in complexion and will have an auspicious appearance.

Notes: In the 2nd line of sloka 1414, the following expression is found which is not added to the English rendering to avoid confusion.

"Lagnaanthye Chaapaseethage" which does not clearly convey the condition laid down to give the said effects. Lagnaanthye means end of (Cancer) ascendant. Chaapaseethagau means the Moon in Sagittarius. Dhanurasige replaces the latter expression in some texts, which means (some planet) in Sagittarius.

Apparently, the description of the native as above shall exist if the Moon is in Sagittarius while birth is in Cancer Lagna's Champaka Nadiamsa, in first half.

सात्त्विको गुणसम्पन्नो वैदिकाचारतत्परः।
परेंगितज्ञश्चतुरः सुरभाषाविशारदः।।१४१६।।
हरिशंकरभक्तश्च देवब्राहमणपोषकः।
शिवभक्तिरतश्च स्यात् त्यागी बन्धुजनप्रियः॥१४१७॥
अत्युष्णकटुकद्रव्यमधुराम्लरसप्रियः।
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कर्कटे हि प्रजायते।।१४१८।।

1416-1418. Other effects: In addition, the native will be pure in character, endowed with virtues, will follow the code and conduct prescribed by the Vedas, will be able to know others' minds, and will be skilful in Sanskrit language. He will be a devotee of Lord Siva and Lord Vishnu, will be of sacrificial disposition and will be fond of his relatives. He will like hot, bitter, sweet and sour juices.

मीनांशकगते सूर्ये सत्यवादी गुरूप्रियः।
सोदरा नवसंख्यका अथवा दश सोदराः॥१४१९॥
षट्संख्यादीर्घमायुष्यं पंचसंखचाथवा भवेत्।
सुवासिनी भगिन्येका पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विता।।१४२०।।
एका क्लेशवती चैव पुत्रमूलाद्विचारिणी।
गर्भगोळे महाव्याधिरूदरव्याधिपीडितम्।।१४२१।।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं नागस्य प्रार्थनां वदेत्।

1419-1421 1/2. Coborns: The Sun in Pisces Navamsa will give following effects to the native of former half of Champaka Nadiamsa, Cancer Ascendant. The native will have nine or ten coborns. Five or six of them will be endowed with long lives. One sister will live in a respectable abode and will be endowed with sons and daughters. Another sister will be grief-struck and will be worried on account of children and will be troubled by serious abdominal disorders. To overcome these evils, prayers to Naga Raja (Cobra King) are to be done.

पश्चाद्भ्रातृफलं चेति मध्ये वयसि भाग्यवान्॥१४२२॥
देशान्तरादिसंचारी बहुपुत्रार्थभाग्यवान्।
अनुजभ्रातृयोगेन ग्रामभूम्यधिकारवान्।।१४२३।।

1422-1423. Self: Those were the effects about coborns for Champaka Nadiamsa former half birth. As for the native, he will move in foreign countries, and will be endowed with much wealth and many sons. He will prosper in his mid-life. Due to the good fortunes of the children. of his after-born he will gain lordship over villages and lands.

षडविंशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं त्रिंशोपरि विशेषतः।
परस्त्रीसंगवान् कामी कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान्।।१४२४।।

1424. Rise in life: He will attain prosperity after the 26th year, more so after the 30th year. He will join others' women, be libidinous and will beget progeny after some interval (delays).

चापे चापांशगे चन्द्रे रन्ध्रेशेन निरीक्षिते।
भौमे सौम्यान्तरे काले एकोनद्विंशवत्सरे।।१४२५।।
सिंहायनगते सूर्ये जननीमृतिमादिशेत्।

1425-1425 1/2. Mother's death: If the Moon, being in Vargothama in Sagittarius, is aspected by the 8th lord (Saturn), the native will lose his mother in the dasa of Mars, in Mercu -'s bhukti (or a benefic's bhukti) (or) in the 21st year, when the Sun will be heading towards Leo.

स्वमातृसोदराः सप्त सापत्नीमातृयोगवान्।।१४२६।।
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कुलीरे च प्रजायते।
वाहनांशे सुखाधीशे नरवाहनयोगवान्।
सेनामात्यजनस्नेही नृपतित्रयसेवकः।।१४२७।।

1426-1427. Other effects: One born in former half of Champaka Nadiamsa in Cancer ascendant will have seven maternal uncles, and will have a step-mother. The 4th lord (Venus) in the 4th in Navamsa will grant men-born conveyances (palanquins et cetera). He will befriend people holding ministerial positions. He will serve three different kings.

Notes: Venus is the 4th lord for Cancer ascendant. He should occupy the 4th sign counted from Navamsa ascendant. That is he should be in 4th in Navamsa chart.

This kind of technique has been widely adopted by Nadi literature. This is worth following.

साम्राज्यांशयुते तु केसरिमहायेग प्रजातस्सुधीः
कान्ताभोगरतो महानदनदीयात्राधुरीणस्सुखी।
माधुर्याम्लरूचिरस्सहोदरियुतो राजोपोसेवी धनी
त्यागी वाहनवान् प्रसिद्धविभवो वक्ता कलत्रद्वयी ॥ १४२८ ॥

1428. If the 4th lord is in the 10th in Navamsa, while Jupiter and the Moon are in mutual angles (in Rasi), the native will be very intelligent. He will be fond of cohabiting with women, be interested in bathing in sacred rivers and be happy. He will have liking for sweet and sour juices and will have female coborns. He will be in royal service, be wealthy, sacrificing in disposition, be a fluent speaker and will have two wives. He will be famous for his wealth (or will occupy an exalted position - *Prasiddha Vibhavo*).

नत्यान्नदाता बहुमानजीवी
गाम्भीर्यमाधुर्यवचोअनिलात्मा।
पुत्री सभाया नृपतेः सुपूज्यः
कृशांगयष्टिस्सुमुखी दयाळुः । । १४२९ । ।

1429. He will always perform poor-feeding, and will live with great honours. His speech will be majestic and sweet. He will be of windy temperament, be honoured in royal assemblies, be emaciated, happy and liberal.

योगे तु काहळे जातो सचिवो वा चमूपतिः।
द्विपंचाधिकसाहस्रं निष्कमीश्वरभाषितम् । । १४३० ।
अष्ठत्रिंशेअथवा चेति पित्रार्जितधनाढयवान् ।

1430-1430½. Kahala Yoga: One born in Kahala Yoga will be a minister or an army chief. He will own more than ten thousand gold coins. He will speak like a lord (i.e. superior in speech). His 38th year will give him paternal riches.

Notes: It is not understandable whether Kahala Yoga is discussed as a general principle or with reference to Champaka Nadiamsa in Cancer alone.

Kahala Yoga is formed when the 4th lord and Jupiter are in mutual angles. Alternatively, the 4th lord should be in his own sign or in exaltation. He must as well join the lord of the 10th.

For Cancer ascendant, Venus is the lord of the 4th. He should be in an angle to Mars. Or Venus should be in Libra/Taurus/Pisces in association with Mars. According to the text, Kahala Yoga gives wealth exceeding "10,000 gold coins" while the native's 38th year will bestow on him paternal wealth as well.

With Kahala Yoga in general according to Parasara, the native will be endowed with a complete army of chariots, elephants, horses and infantry. He will lord over villages, be energetic and adventurous.

As per C.G. Rajan, the 3rd kind of Kahala Yoga is born thus : The lords of fourth and 9th should be in mutual angles while the ascendant lord is endowed with strength.

Foolishness is also a part of Kahala Yoga.

Mantreswara gives a fourth kind of Kahala Yoga in his *Phala Deepika*. The dispositor of the dispositor of ascendant lord should be in exaltation, or own sign, identical with a trine/angle counted from the ascendant.

Also see notes under sloka 1813 infra.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे मृतापत्यबहुत्ववान् । । १४३१ । ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शिशुमारं प्रदापयेत् ।
पुत्रप्रदांशवामन्त्रजपादाधानमादिशेत् । । १४३२ । ।
कल्पोक्तविधिना पूजां षष्टयुत्तरत्रयम् ।
दोषाणामयुतं हन्ति संतान कुरूते सदा । । १४३३ । ।

1431-1433. Dead children and remedies: One born in the former half of Champaka Nadiamsa of Cancer ascendant will obtain many children dead. To surmount such possibilities, Mantras and Japas for Lord Siva be performed for 360 (days) whereafter a ten thousand such blemishes will vanish and the native will beget (long-living) progeny.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे रन्ध्रेशे रिपुराशिगे।
मातामहः प्रसिद्धश्च लोके प्रख्यातकीर्तिमान्।। १४३४।।
तत्सुतेषु च यः कश्चिद्यतिवित्तापहारकः।
वित्तापहरदोषेण दारिद्र्येण च पीडितः।। १४३५।।

1434-1435. Grand-father: The grand-father of the native of first half of Champaka Nadiamsa, in Cancer Lagna, having the 8th lord in the 6th house will be famous in the world (i.e. widely famous), and one of his sons will be somewhat given to stealing tendencies. Because of these stealing tendencies he will suffer from poverty.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कुळीरे तु प्रजायते।
सत्कळत्रप्रियो मानी दारान्तरसुपुत्रवान्।। १४३६।।

1436. Wife: The native of the Nadiamsa under study will have a virtuous wife, be dear to her, be honourable and will have progeny through second wife.

अष्टमाधिपतौ षष्ठे षष्ठेशे व्ययराशिगे।
कर्मे वा हिबुके वापि नैधनेशदशा व्यथा।। १४३७।।
शनिनाडीफलाध्याये विस्तारो योगनिर्णयः।

1437-1437 1/2. Sorrow: The 8th lord in the 6th, 6th lord in the 12th or in the 10th or in the 4th will bring sorrow in the Dasa of the 8th lord for the said subject. These yogas have been elaborately told in Sani Nadi.

Notes: Jupiter being alone, as the 6th lord, in the 10th/4th will not be that bad for Cancer ascendant while his 12th house position will be a distinct disadvantage. While being so, if the 8th lord Saturn comes to occupy the 6th, Sagittarius, the dasa of Saturn will cause sorrow to the native.

क्षेमदाये पापयोगे शनिभुक्तावुपद्रवम्।। १४३८।।
तिलदानात् सदारोग्यं कृष्णाधेनुं प्रदापयेत्।
आत्मबन्धुजनारिष्टं भ्रातृवर्गे प्रपीडितः।। १४३९।।
पितामहस्य पापेन सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशवान्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।। १४४०।।

1438-1440. Fourth Dasa: Saturn if conjunct a malefic will in his sub period cause troubles in the fourth Dasa. Donation of gingilee and black cow be done to overcome these troubles. The native's relatives and co-born will incur evils, while the subject will lose his children as they are born due to the sins of paternal grand-father. Suitable propitiations be done to safeguard from these ills.

कन्तांशकगते सूर्ये कामिन्यंशगतेपि वा ।
चम्पकांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता बाल्ययोगवान्।। १४४१।

1441. Father's prosperity : During childhood prosperity will occur to the father, if the native of Champaka Nadiamsa in Cancer Lagna has the Sun in Kantaa Nadiamsa, or Kamini Nadiamsa.

Notes: Kamini Nadiamsa occurs from 28 deg. to 28 deg. 12' in a movable sign; from 1 deg. 48' to 2 deg. in an immovable sign; and from 13 deg. to 13 deg. 12' of space of a common sign.

The Sun is required to be either in Kanthaa Nadiamsa or in Kamini Nadiamsa of any sign.

Also see sloka 1454 for additional results, viz. 'struck by paralysis' for the same position of the Sun.

वित्तेशे सुतराशिगे कुजयुते चन्द्रे रिपुस्थानगे
जीवक्षेत्रगते कुजे भृगुयुते जीवेक्षित्रे तत्र वा।
मध्यायुर्धनवान् द्विदारसहितो ग्रामाधिपः पण्डितः
त्यागी भोगसमन्वितो दिवि भुवि हि

अस्थानकालाहलः।। १४४२।।

1442. Other results: The subject of Champaka Nadiamsa former half having the 2nd lord in the 5th along with Mars, as the 6th is occupied by the Moon, and Venus is in aspect to Jupiter will

get following results: He will be wealthy in the middle of his life, will have two wives, will head a village, be learned, sacrificing in nature and will enjoy pleasures.

Notes: In the second line, Jeevarksha Gathe implies Mars to be in a house of Jupiter whereas in the first line Mars is needed to be in the 5th (Scorpio). As such there is an error in conditions stipulated.

"Divi Bhuvi Hyasthana Kolahalah" is not amenable to proper translation. *Divi* is heaven, *Bhuvi* is earth, *Asthana* is assembly and *Kolahala* is uproar.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे लाभेशे रिपुराशिगे।
स्वपिता सोदरज्येष्ठः स्त्रीपुंसौ समलक्षणौ।।१४४३।।
पितृव्यैकोअतिमेधावी गंगास्नायी द्विभार्यवान्।
दारापवादवान् किंचिद्पुत्रोअचिरजीवकः।।१४४४।।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृमूलेन किंचिदंगविकारवान्।
भगिन्येका पितुर्बाल्ये क्लेशिनी चाप्यपुत्रिणी।।१४४५।।
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं पितृव्यारिष्टमादिशेत्।

1443-1445½. Venus in the 6th: For a native of first half of Champaka Nadiamsa, Cancer Lagna, the 11th lord in the 6th house will give the undermentioned results. His father would be the first issue of his family and would have the resemblance of both a male and female. One of the native's paternal uncles would be of superior intelligence, would bathe in the Ganges, would have two wives, would incur a bad name due to (misconduct of) a wife, may lose some of his children, and would incur physical deformity due to an after-born. The father would have one sister who would cause grief to the native's grandfather during childhood. She will be childless. The native's paternal uncle will predecease his (i.e. the native's) father.

राज्यस्थाने स्थिते सूर्ये भौमेन च समन्विते।।१४४६।।
कर्मे वा हिबुके वापि भूसुतेन समन्विते।
तदा श्यामतनुर्भोगी जारशूरो भवेन्नरः।।१४४७।।
नाटकालंकृतौ काव्ये बान्धवन्त्रीरतिप्रियः।
वदान्यः सत्यवादी च गन्धमाल्याम्बरप्रियः।।१४४८।।
द्वादशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं षोडशाब्दे श्रियान्वितम्।
वत्सरे पंचविंशानां राजयोगो भवेद्ध्रुवम्।।१४४९।।
अनेकयोषिदासक्तो भोगस्त्रीसंगलोलुपः।
स्वजायाभगिनीसंगी शिवामन्त्रजपातुरः।।१४५०।।

1446-1450. The Sun-Mars: These two planets conjunct in the 10th or the 4th will give following results to the native of former half of Champaka Nadiamsa in Cancer ascendant. He will be dark in complexion, will enjoy pleasures will be courageous. He will have a concubine and be fond of drama, poetry etc. and will be interested in joining a relative's wife. He will in addition be bountiful, truthful and be fond of scents, garlands and robes. His prosperity will be after 12 years while he will be wealthy after 16. In his 25th year he will obtain Raja yoga effects. He will join whores as well as his sister-in-law. He will be interested in reciting Mantras that please Lord Siva.

रतिकाले विनोदी स्यात् कान्तांशकगते रवौ।
महाराजसभामध्ये वाग्मी चातुर्ययुक्तिमान्।।१४५१।।
घटनाघटसामर्थ्यं शिवानुग्रहहेतुना।
हयलक्षाधिकारी च निष्कलक्षाधिपो भवेत्।।१४५२।।

1451-1452. The Sun in Kanta Nadiamsa: The native of Champaka Nadiamsa's first half, with the Sun placed in Kanta Nadiamsa will be amused during sexual union, will be eloquent in his speeches in royal assembly, endowed with skill and contrivance, will be able to do even impossible things and will own hundred thousand gold coins due to Lord Siva's mercy.

वर्गोत्तमांशे तनुभावनाथे
तुंगांश्के वा गुरूणाथ दृष्टे।
अद्वैतमार्गेण निजस्वरूपं
वेदान्तनिष्ठः परमात्मवेत्ता।।१४५३।।

1453. Upanishadic knowledge: If the Moon is in Vargothama Navamsa, or in exaltation Navamsa, or aspected by Jupiter the native will be versed in Upanishads, will have knowledge of

the Supreme Being and will be an advocate of *Advaita* (Non-duality, identity of *Brahma* with *Jeevathma*, the ultimate truth).

उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये मृगादित्रयमासगे।
कान्तांशकगते सूर्ये वातरोगप्रपीडितः।।१४५४।।

1454. Paralysis etc.: One born in Champakamsa, having the Sun in Kanta Nadiamsa will be struck by a disease like paralysis, when the Sun is in northern course, in one of 3 signs commencing from Capricorn. [Some texts read *Chaapaditraya Maasage* referring to uttarayana which includes the Sun's transit in Sagittarius, incorrectly.]

Notes: The Sun in this Nadiamsa will cause paralysis to the native, but prosperity to father, vide sloka 1441 supra.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे भौमे रविसमन्विते।
स्वपितुर्मृतिसंस्कारे प्रधानं दिवसं त्यजेत्।।१४५५।।
द्वाविंशाब्दे पितारिष्टं विदेशे मरणं ध्रुवम्।
यातायतं प्रकुर्वीत महानृपतिदर्शनम्।।१४५६।।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशादि त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।।१४५७।।
जन्मादिसप्तमे वर्षे सागरप्रान्त्यपट्टणे।
महासमरमत्युग्रं परचक्रं भविष्यति।।१४५८।।
देशान्तरादिसंचारं स्वपितुर्व्याकुलं महत्।
चन्द्रजीवान्तरे काले मौंजीवन्धनमादिशेत्।।१४५९।।
द्वादशाब्दे विवाहः स्याच्छुक्रभुक्ताविदं फलम्।
स्वपितामहसौख्यं च गेहे गोधनसंकुलम्।।१४६०।।
यातायातं प्रकुर्वीत सन्धिकार्यानुमोदनम्।
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं हेमाम्बरसुभूषणः।।१४६१।।
दशान्त्ये व्याकुलं चेति स्वराजारिष्टमादिशेत्।
सायनाब्दे पितृव्यस्य ह्यरिष्टं मुनिपुंगवः।।१४६२।।
एकोनविंशगे वर्षे जननीमृतिमादिशेत्।
जनकस्य महत्कष्टं यातायातं धनव्ययम्।।१४६३।।
राजामात्यजनद्वेषं गोचरे चाष्टमे शनौ।
पश्चात्तापं तु लभते भौमे सौम्यान्तरे फलम्।।१४६४।।

1455-1464. The Sun-Mars: The subject of first half of Champaka Nadiamsa having the Sun-Mars conjunction will be absent on the first day of the obsequies of his father. During the native's 22nd year, his father will die in a foreign land. The subject will have travels relating to royal meetings. In his 23rd year he will have a dead child. In the sub period of the 8th lord during ascendant lord's major period (or) in the 7th year, in a city on sea-shore, in a great, fierce battle, the army of foe will be destroyed(?). He will wander in many foreign places, and will cause worry to his father. His Sacred thread ceremony will take place in Moon/Jupiter periods. 12th year will cause marriage, in Venus bhukti (of Moon Dasa). His paternal grand father will be happy (comfortable). His abode will be endowed with quadrupeds and grains. He will have travels and be powerful. Goddess Lakshmi will be ever merciful to him. He will be endowed with golden ornaments and superior robes. In the end of (Moon's) dasa, he will incur agony. During his 11/2 years of age danger to paternal uncle will have to be feared. His 21st year will be fatal to mother. This will cause big difficulties to his father, and expenses on travels. When Saturn reaches the 8th in transit, the subject will earn the wrath of the king and his ministers, and will regret thereby- all these in Mars Dasa, Mercury Bhukti(?)

स्वप्रमेस्च महत्कष्टं कलहेन विचारवान्।
कुळीरिअर्कसुते काले चोळदेशे कलापवान्।।१४६५।।
बहुसेनाश्वनाशादिधननाशो नृपस्य च।
जनकस्य धनप्राप्ति द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत्।।१४६६।।
जातकस्य सुसौख्यप्तिर्व्रतुशान्त्यादिशोभनम्।
गर्भाधानफलप्राप्तिर्जायते म्रियते शिशुः।
देशकालफलं कष्टं राजामन्योन्ययुद्धकृत्।।१४६७।।

1465-1467. When Saturn reaches Cancer in transit the subject will have grief in Chola Kingdom and be greatly troubled by his king. His father will acquire wealth and the subject will have a second marriage. The native will acquire happiness on account of nuptials and other related festivals. The child then born will die. Kings will fight among themselves(?)

चापान्त्ये मकरादिमे यदि दशा मीनान्त्यमेषाद्ययोः
सिंहान्त्ये ललनोदये फणियुते तौल्यन्तकीटाद्ययोः।
सेतौ पश्चिम उत्तरे गिरिनदीतीरे महायोधनं

तद्देशे प्रभुणं त्रिसैन्यमरणं म्लेच्छाधिपैर्योगवान्
। । १४६८ । ।
उत्तरात्रयगे मन्दे स्वर्भानुगुरूवीक्षिते।
चोलपाण्ड्यपुराधीशे अन्योन्यकलहोद्भवः। । १४६९। ।

1468-1469. Irrelevant: If.....(Saturn?) is in transit in the end of Sagittarius or in the beginning of Aries, or in the end of Leo or in the beginning of Virgo with Rahu, or in the end of Libra or in the beginning of Scorpio, there will be a great war in the northern part of Sethu, on the banks of a river, or near a hills, in which three armies will be destroyed and Mlechcha rulership will be established. When Saturn moves in 3 stars from Uttara (Leo) in aspect to Rahu/Jupiter, there will be mutual fights between the heads of Chola and Pandya kingdoms.

राजान्तरे प्रकुर्वीत बहुसेनाश्वनाशवान्।
महाक्षामो खण्डवृष्टिलोके उत्पातदर्शनम्। । १४७०। ।
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कुळीरे च प्रजायते।
विप्रमूलात् सुसंपन्नो धनवृद्धिकरो भवेत्। । १४७१। ।
उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिश्च क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
राहुभुक्तौ महाभीतिर्ग्रहच्छिद्रेण कर्शितः। । १४७२। ।
आत्मबन्धुजनारिष्ठं गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः।

1470. A huge portion of army and horses will be destroyed in these royal fightings. Drought of a serious nature, lack of rains and a calamity (earthquake, fall of meteor etc.) will strike the country.

Notes: Slokas 1468 to 1470 do not belong to natal horoscopy and are irrelevant to the Nadiamsa under strudy. These obviously relate to Saturn's transits in certain segments .of the Zodiac.

1471-1472 1/2. First half of Champaka Nadiamsa - Cancer Lagna: This subject will earn wealth through Brahmins. He will increase his wealth. He will, in the first sub period of Kshema (4th Dasa) earn merits by jobs of excellent charities. In Rahu bhukti of the same Dasa he will incur great fear, evils to his near and dear and be busy with a family marriage.

गोचरे वृषभे जीवे फलमेवमुदाहृतम्। । १४७३। ।
श्रीशैलात् पश्चिमे देशे जातस्य कलहो महान्।
तुलादौ पाण्डयदेशेषु अर्णवप्रान्त्यपट्टणे। । १४७४। ।
महाक्षामः खण्डवृष्टि कलहः सैन्यनाशकः।
महासमरमत्युग्रं पुरभंगो भविष्यति। । १४७५। ।

1473-1475. Jupiter's transit (not relevant): When Jupiter in his movements attains the sign Taurus, there will occur a great strife in the region west of Srisailam, and while in Libra the said planet will cause the same effect as above in Pandya kingdom, followed by severe drought, insufficient rains, loss of army etc. in a great war. Enemies will have their army destroyed.

सुखराहुदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
सेनामात्यजनस्नेहं कार्याकार्यधनं लभेत्। । १४७६। ।
गुरूभुक्तौ चोत्तरार्धे पुत्रोत्सवफलं भवेत्। । १४७७। ।
स्वर्भानुदाये शनिभुक्तिकाले
पितामहस्यापि जनाद्यरिष्टम्।
मातामहो वा सुदारपीडां
संचारमाकस्मिकराजकोपम्। । १४७८। ।

1476-1478. Rahu in the 4th: In the sub period of the 9th lord during the Dasa of Rahu, placed at birth in the 4th house (in Libra), the native will befriend ministers and will earn wealth by fair and unfair means (*kaaryaakaarya Dhanam*). In the second half of Jupiter's sub-period he will acquire progeny. During Saturn's sub period in Rahu Dasa, relatives like paternal grand- father will be endangered. Also maternal grand-father, wife and children will incur evils. He will have (futile) movements and will earn royal displeasures.

कीटे च पंचाननकर्कटेप्वा–
किंस्सवक्रोअशनभीतिदः स्यात्।
श्रीचोळपाण्ड्ये वृषभाचलेशे
युद्धं नृपाणां परचक्रमाहुः१४७९। ।

1479. Saturn's transit (not relevant): Saturn in transit in Scorpio, Leo or Cancer, being in retrogression causes war between kings of Chola, Pandya and Vrishabhachala and destruction of army.

उत्तरे राहुभुक्तौ तु देहायासं धनव्ययम्।
गोचरे लाभगे जीवे सौख्यं भवति नित्यशः।। १४८० ।।

1480. Rahu bhukti: The second half of Rahu's sub period will cause physical illness and expenditure. When Jupiter in movement comes to the 11th house, physical conforts will prevail. (This should be related to slokas 1476-78 supra.)

Notes: The sub period of Rahu relates to the dasa of Rahu as could be seen from the following slokas.

शुक्रभुक्तौ महद्भाग्यं दुरालोचनमन्त्यजैः।
मित्रात्मबन्धुनाशादि शतांशं शुभशोभनम्।। १४८१।।

1481. Venus Sub-period: The sub-period of Venus (in the dasa of Rahu, in case of birth in Cancer ascendant, Champaka Nadiamsa) will cause to the native a great deal of fortunes. However, the native's youngest co-born (last of the family) will develop evil thoughts. The native's friends and relatives will be destroyed. If Venus is in "Sathamsa", auspicious effects will follow.

Notes: In this sloka, Rahu dasa, Venus sub-period, for a Cancer native is discussed. This sub-period is said to give auspicious effects about native's fortunes, but adverse effects concerning friends and relatives. The last line of the sloka suggests good results in this respect also, provided Venus is placed in a certain position. *'Sathamsa'* is not a meaningful astrological term. At best it could mean 100th degree or 100th part, which makes no sense. Maybe it should read 'Ucchamsa' - exaltation Navamsa. However, obtaining a new meaning using *Katapayadi* numerical is not advisable at this point.

भृत्यवर्गजनररिष्टं राहुदाये श्रियान्वितम्।
गुरूदाये नृपो वापि भृत्यवर्गाच्छ्रियं लभेत्।। १४८२।।

1482. Rahu dasa: The dasa of Rahu (in general, for the subject Nadiamsa) will produce evils to servants of the native, but will cause acquisition of wealth to the subject. The dasa of Jupiter will give wealth to him through kings or servants.

भ्रातृमूलात्सुसन्तोषं गेहे गोधनसंकटम्।
पत्नीपितृव्यमूलेन अन्तश्छिद्रकलापकृत्।। १४८३।।
भगिनीत्रयपीडादि जीवे शन्यन्तरान्तरे।
गुरूदाये वयोमध्ये ब्राह्मणप्रभुमित्रता।। १४८४।।
शूद्रामात्यजनस्नेहं राजान्तरधनं लभेत्।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृमूलेन लभते कांचनादिकम्।। १४८५।।
भाषान्तरं नृपस्नेहं वाहनान्तरलाभवान्।
पूर्वार्धे क्लेशमाप्नोति शनि भुक्ति विना सुखम्।। १४८६।।
उत्तरार्धे महत्सौख्यं शुष्कद्रव्यादिलाभवान्।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले सुताधिपतिभुक्तिषु।। १४८७।।
सन्धिकार्यं प्रकुर्वीत देहायासं द्विवर्षकम्।
शुक्रभुक्तौ शुभम् विद्याद्गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम्।। १४८८।।
गुरूदाये तृतीयंशेत्विकष्ठपलं समम्।
देशान्तरादिसंचारं भ्रातृवर्गे वधूमृतिः।। १४८९।।
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे सूर्यकालांशजातकः।
षट्पंचसप्तमान्त्यादौ अष्टपंचाशवत्सरे।। १४९०।।
विषज्वरभयार्तस्य सन्निपातज्वरे मृतिः।
स्वपितुः पूर्वपुण्येन द्विषष्ठिपरमायुषः।। १४९१।।

1483-1491. Further the dasa of Jupiter will bring happiness through coborn and cause acquisition of quadrupeds and wealth. Because of brothers-in-law, the native will incur domestic squabbles. During Jupiter dasa, Saturn bhukti, three of his sisters will be subjected to troubles. In the dasa of Jupiter, in his middle age, he will befriend Brahmins and kings. He will also make friendship with a Soodra (4th caste) minister and will gain wealth through royal favours. Through his younger coborn he will gain gold etc. He will learn foreign languages, befriend the king and will gain conveyances. The first half of Saturn bhukti will only give troubles, but no happiness. Its later half will confer great happiness. He will gather useless objects (*Sushka Dravya*). In the dasa of the 9th lord during the sub period of the 5th lord, he will play mediatory roles. For two years, he will be sickly. In Venus, sub period (of the 9th lord's dasa) auspicious events will occur and he will be engaged in activities of family marriage. The last one-third part of Jupiter dasa will give mixed results. The native in that part of the dasa will

wander in foreign lands, and will come across death of a female in brothers' families. One born in the former half of Champaka Nadiamsa will incur death in 56th/57th/58th year due to a poisonous fever or delirium. At best due to his father's merits of previous birth he can live upto 62.

कुम्भे चापांशगे राहौ मीनांशे वा स्थिते यदि।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातः स योगवान् रोगवान् भवेत्।। १४९२।।

1492. Fortunes & Illness: The native of Sagittarius ascendant who has at birth Rahu in Aquarius occupying the navamsa of either Sagittarius or Pisces (i.e. Jupiter's Navamsa having Rahu, who at birth is in the sign Aquarius) will have both fortunes and illness.

अत्युष्णकटुकद्रव्यक्रयवान् साधुवाचकः।
तमोगुणप्रधानश्च मध्यान्ते सात्विकः सुधीः।। १४९३।।
बाल्ये तामसकृत्यानि बाल्ये रोगप्रपीडितः।
कुजदृष्टियुते राहौ मध्यमायुरिति स्मृतम्।। १४९४।।
किंचित्कालं दुराचारे मध्ये सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान्।
शुक्रे केतुयुते जातो दुरालोचनतत्परः।। १४९५।।
ऋतुस्त्रीसंगमी कामी भ्रातृभार्यारतिप्रियः।
दारापवादवान् किंचित्कुम्भमीनांशगो त्तमः।। १४९६।।

1493-1496. Further he will sell things that are hot and pungent, will be soft in speech, malignant in disposition, in the middle and concluding portions gentle, and be intelligent. In his childhood he will perform malignant acts and will also be troubled by diseases. If the said Rahu (vide sloka 1492) is aspected by Mars, the Sagittarius native will only have a medium span of life. For some time, he will follow a bad path and in the mid-life, he will change to virtuous path. Venus and Ketu being together denote that he will have evil thoughts, will join women in their periods, be libidinous, will have illicit ties with his brother's wife and will experience infamy on account of his wife. If these two planets attain Aquarius or Pisces Navamsa, good effects to some extent will prevail.

कामांशकगतः सूर्ये कालकूटांशगोत्तमः।
आयुधादिप्रयोगेण शिश्नांगादिप्रपीडितः।। १४९७।।
यौवने दारशोकादिस्त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे।
चतुर्विंशसमान्त्यादौ द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत्।। १४९८।।
विवाहानन्तरं चेति ज्ञानमार्गप्रवर्तकः।
ब्रह्मज्ञानांशके जीवे लग्नात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे।
परब्रह्मध्यानयोगी आपत्सन्यासयोगवान्।। १४९९।।

1497-1499. Kalakoota Nadiamsa: One born in Kalakoota Nadiamsa, and having the Sun in the 7th Navamsa, will have injuries on privities and other parts. He will lose his (first) wife in 23rd year in his (very) youth, and will marry for the second time in the beginning/end of the 24th year. After marriage he will follow the path of Wisdom. Jupiter in Brahmagnanamsa (?) being in an angle/trine from ascendant Sagittarius will make one a great yogi meditating on the Supreme Being who will take to ascetic order due to a family calamity.

Notes: This Nadiamsa, Kalakoota, should rise in Sagittarius itself. The Sun should be in 7th place in Navamsa chart.

Kalakoota Navamsa extends from 0 deg. 36' to 0 deg. 48' of a movable sign; from 29 deg. 12' to 29 deg. 24' of an immovable sign; and from 15 deg. 36' to 15 deg. 48' of a common sign.

Jupiter is required to be in the Nadiamsa entitled in Brahmagnana. We have no such Nadiamsa enlisted. We have *'Braahmi'* which means the personified energy of Brahma regarded as one of the eight mothers of created beings, said to attend Skanda. Seeing similarity in names, the text apparently uses a near-synonym.

Braahmi Nadiamsa extends from 0 deg. 24' to 0 deg. 36' of a movable sign; from 29 deg. 24' to 29 deg. 36' of an immovable sign; and from 15 deg. 24' to 15 deg 36' of a common sign.

Jupiter should be in trine from Sagittarius ascendant, which needs him to be either in Aries (0 deg. 24' to 0 deg. 36') or in Leo (29 deg. 24' to 29 deg. 36').

मीने च राहौ यदि वा दिनेशे
वित्ते शशांके गुरूवीक्षिते वा।

सत्कर्मशाली सुकृती धनाढ्य
एकान्तगे सौख्यमिहाहु रार्याः । । १५०० । ।

1500. With Rahu or the Sun being in Pisces (in the 4th) while the Moon in the 2nd house is in aspect to Jupiter, the native will perform good deeds, be wealthy, be a lonely child and be happy.

शिवदांशे धनुर्लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्। । १५०१ । ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च बाल्ये दारिद्र्ययोगवान्।
सूतिकागृहदोषेण जननीमृत्युमादिशेत्। । १५०२ । ।

1501-1502. Sivada Nadiamsa: One born in this Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant will be a Brahmin, be happy for ever, and will have loss of elder coborns. Later, he will have no after- borns. He will incur poverty in childhood. His mother will die soon after the native's birth due to faults in delivery-chambers.

Notes: Now Sivada Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant is discussed. This Nadiamsa extends from 16 deg. 12' to 16 deg. 24' of a movable sign; from 13 deg. 36' to 13 deg. 48' of an immovable sign; and from 1 deg. 12' to 1 deg. 24' of a common sign.

Siva Nadiamsa is another division which should not be confused with Sivada Nadiamsa.

शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्वितः।
सम्पद्दाये चोतरार्धे स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम्। । १५०३ । ।
वैदिकाचारधर्मात्मा देवब्राह्मणभक्तिमान्।
सम्पद्दाये सूर्यभुक्तौ पुत्रोत्सवफलं लभेत्। । १५०४ । ।
उद्योगधनलाभादि अश्ववाहनभाग्यवान्।
लेख्यजीवि सुधर्मात्मा विपद्दाये महासुखी। । १५०५ । ।
क्षेमदाये तथा विन्द्याद्यातायातं धनागमम्।
प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे शुक्रे दशायां सौख्यमश्नुते। । १५०६ । ।

1503-1506. Sivada Nadiamsa - first half: One born in this part in Sagittarius Lagna will be endowed with daughters and sons. In the 2nd half of Sampath (2nd) dasa, he will gain wealth and fame. He will follow the path prescribed by the Vedas and be charitably disposed. In the Sun's sub period, of Sampath (2nd) dasa, he will beget a son, and will gain in his calling. He will acquire horses and conveyances. He will live by authorship and be charitable. In the 3rd dasa, he will be quite happy. So also in Kshema (4th) dasa. Further he will have travels and will acquire wealth in the 4th dasa. In the dasa of Venus ruling the 5th Nakshatra's dasa (i.e. birth Moon assumed in Punarvasu or Visakha or Poorvabhadra Nakshatra) his happiness will increase.

आत्मबन्धुजनारिष्टं गोचरे अष्टमे शनौ।
दशान्ते चापमृत्युश्च शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः। । १५०७ । ।

1507. (During Venus dasa) if Saturn reaches the 8th, the native's near and dear will be endangered. In the end of the dasa the native will meet with near-death. Propitiations be done to overcome this yoga.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे।
देशान्तरादिसन्तोषी स्वादायादधिकव्ययी। । १५०८ । ।
मित्रात्मजनवैरित्वं द्वित्रिमासं मनोव्यथाम्।
गोचरे वृषभे जीवे स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसंभ्रमः। । १५०९ । ।
रत्नादिभूषणं चैव वस्त्रादिद्रव्यमश्नुते।
शिवदांशे धनुर्लग्ने शुक्रनाडीषु योजयेत्। । १५१० । ।

1508-1510. In the dasa of the 10th lord, and in the sub period of a malefic planet or an obstructive planet (adverse planet), the native will be happy in a foreign place, will spend more than his earnings, will incur enmity with his friends and close relatives and will be sad for two or three months. When Jupiter in transit comes to Taurus, the native will be active with his son's marriage. These results for Sivada Nadiamsa of Sagittarius Lagna have been explained in *Sukra Nadi.*

। । धनुर्लग्नम्। (कालकूटांशः) (नाडी) । ।

Sagittarius Ascendant — (Kalakoota Nadiamsa) (........ Nadi)

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे मेषलग्ने प्रजायते।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सप्तमो भवति असौ। । १५११ । ।

श्रृंगारी श्यामदेहश्च प्रमाणोन्नतदेहवान्।
युक्तिमान् मधुराभाषी लेख्याविद्याविशारदः।।१५१२।।
वनप्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिश्च कुग्रामे जननं स्मृतम्।

1511-1512 1/2. Dhanada Nadiamsa - Aries ascendant: One born in this part of Aries will be a Soodra, be ever happy and be the seventh issue. He will be sexually passionate, and will have a dark and prominent physique. Strategic, he will speak sweetly. He will be skilful in studies. His birth will be in a tiny village, in a hilly region. This applies to the first half of Dhanada Nadiamsa, above.

Notes: From now onwards, Aries ascendant, Dhanada Nadiamsa is discussed. For this Nadiamsa, please see notes under Sloka 714-716 supra.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातः सः वैश्यजन्मा सुखी भवेत्।।१५१३।।
समुद्रतीरे जननं गिरिप्रान्त्ये न संशयः।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु द्वितीयो प्रजायते।।१५१४।।

1513-1514. Second half - Dhanada Nadiamsa: Here the birth of the native will be in a hilly region, on a sea-shore, in a family of merchants. The street concerned will be spread from south to north. He will be the second issue.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातःसः हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्।
देवब्राहमणभक्तश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो भवेत्।।१५१५।।
अष्टवर्षात्परं तस्य पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशनम्।
भगिनरत्रयवान् रागी विधवैका तु बाल्यके।।१५१६।।
सुवासिनी भगिन्येक पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विता।
तद्भर्ता भाग्यसम्पन्नो राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्।।१५१७।।

1515-1517. First half of Dhanada Nadiamsa (Continued): One born in the former half will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will honour Brahmins and will have older coborn. After the age of 8, the native will lose his after-born. He will have three sisters, and be passionate. One of his siters will attain widowhood in the native's childhood. Another sister will live in a respectable abode and be endowed with sons and daughters. Her husband will be endowed with prosperity and wealth, serving a king. He will be famous.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स वातपित्तरूजातुरः।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनश्च पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।।१५१८।।
भगिनीद्वयवान् रागी चैका दीर्घसुमंगळी।

1518-1518 1/2. Second half - Dhanada Nadiamsa: This native of Aries Lagna will be troubled by diseases caused by windy and phlegmatic imbalanaces. He will have neither an older brother nor a younger brother. He will have two sisters one of whom will have a long living husband.

Note: The native will have an older sister also as he is said to be the second issue, vide sloka 1514 supra.

मातृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे लाभे वा लग्नकेन्द्रगे।।१५१९।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य स्वमाता चिरजीविनी।
उत्तरांशे क्रिये लग्ने विपद्दाये दशान्त्यगे।।१५२०।।
द्वाविंशाब्दे मातृनाशमेकविंशतिवत्सरे।
एकोनचत्वारिंशेअब्दे जननीमृतिमादिशेत्।।१५२१।।

1519-1521. Mother: Should the Moon be in the 11th, or be in an angle counted from the Lagna, Aries, the native of former half of Dhanada Nadiamsa will have a long-living mother. (Without reference to the Moon), the native of second half of this Nadiamsa will lose his mother in the concluding part of Vipath (3rd) dasa, (or) in the 22nd year, or in the 21st year, or in the 23rd year.

पुत्रस्थानगते चन्द्रे स्त्रीप्रजाश्चाधिकाः स्मृताः।
पुप्रजाशोकसन्तप्तः पुरापातकहेतुना।।१५२२।।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं हरिद्रालिंगमर्चयत्।

1522-1522 1/2. Progeny: If the Moon be in the 5th house, the native will have more female children (than male children). His sons will be grieved on account of the native's sins relating to previous birth. To restore happiness to his sons,

worship of Siva Linga made of turmeric *(Haridra)* be done.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले भाग्यवृद्धिर्महोत्सवः।।१५२३।।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नो यौवने क्लेशवान् भवेत्।
पित्रारिष्टात्परं भाग्यं ग्रामणीर्व्यवसायिकः।।१५२४।।
गार्हस्थ्यवान् धनाढ्यश्च किंचिद्व्यापारजीवकः।
निष्कपंचशताढ्यश्चेत्याहुर्व्यासादयस्तथा।।१५२५।।

1523-1525. According to Vyasa and others: His childhood will be marked by poverty, and youth by grief. His prosperity will rise, after the death of his father, or in the dasa of the 9th lord. He will have agricultural pursuits in a village. He will be a householder (*Grihastha*), rich and will have some trading activities (as well). He will own 500 gold coins. These effects are according to Vyasa and others.

Note: Sloka 1522 to 1525 apply to birth in first half of Dhanada Nadiamsa of Aries Lagna.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स गर्भश्रीमान् धनी भवेत।
यौवने दारनाशः स्याद्दारान्तरसुपुत्रवान्।।१५२६।।
वणिग्व्यापारमूलेन धनं संपादयिष्यति।
पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यश्च रजतस्वर्णविक्रयी।।१५२७।।
रसवर्गादिमूलेन धातुवर्गादिवृद्धिकृत।
पंचत्रिंशाधिक निष्कं व्यापारेण सुरत्नवत्।।१५२८।।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते त्रिंशोपरि विशेषतः।
एकत्रिंशे पितृव्यस्य अरिष्टं मुनिरब्रवीत्।।१५२९।।

1526-1529. Second half - Dhanada Nadiamsa: This native will be rich right from his birth. He will lose his wife in his youth and will have virtuous sons through his second wife. Apart from having paternal wealth, he will acquire wealth through his own business activities. He will sell gold and silver. He will also flourish through dealing with liquids and metals. He will possess precious stones and 500 gold coins. After the age of thirty he will have fame in abundance. During his 31st year, evils to one of his paternal uncles be foretold.

चन्द्रात् सुखेश्वराधीशदशायां पितृसंक्षयम्।
निधनेशदशायां वा मारको भवति ध्रुवम्।।१५३०।।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले गोचरे द्वादशे शनौ।
एकोनविंशके वर्षे विंशब्दे सर्वनाशनम्।।१५३१।।
यातायातं प्रकुर्वीत स्वादायादधिकव्ययम्।
पितृष्वसृत्रयाणां हि मध्यत्वेका सुदुःखिता।।१५३२।।
बाल्ये वैधव्यमूलेन चैका नारी सुमंगली।
पुत्रमूलात् सुसंतुष्टा भर्तृसौख्यसमन्विता।।१५३३।।

1530-1533. Father's death will occur either in the dasa of the 4th lord or of the 8th lord, counted from the Moon sign at birth. The native will lose everything when Saturn comes to the 12th in transit during the dasa of the 8th lord, or in his 19th year. He will have (many) travels. His expenditure will exceed his income. Out of the three sisters of his father, one will be grieved on account of widowhood early in her life during childhood, while one will have long married life. (There is however another reading for "*Pitruswasruthrayanaam*" as "*pitruvyathrayamayushyamekaa*"... etc. which refers to paternal uncles, three in number. This is meaningless, in the context of results.) The said paternal aunt will be happy on account of her sons and husband.

पितृव्यपुत्रको वाअपि स्वदेशे च विवाहवान्।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्वयोमध्ये सुभाग्यवान्।।१५३४।।
एका मृतप्रजा भार्या चैकपुत्री चिरायुषी।
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्द्वित्रिजायपतिर्भवेत्।।१५३५।।
कालान्तरे महारोगी हृदरव्याधिपीडितः।
मध्यमायुरिति प्रोक्तं गर्गादिमुनिपुंगवैः।।१५३६।।

1534-1536. According to Graga etc.: His first cousin will marry in his birth country (region) and will obtain progeny after a long interval. He will prosper in his middle age. One of his children will be born dead. One daughter will be long-lived. He will have children through another wife (also). Two or three wives are indicated for him. After a long interval he will be troubled by serious diseases including abdominal diseases. The said cousin will have medium span of life. These effects are according to Garga and others.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य रन्ध्राधिपदशान्त्यगे।
द्वाविंशाब्दे पित्रारिष्टं त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे।।१५३७।।
देशान्तरादिगमनात् पितृसंस्कारहीनवान्।

1537-1537 1/2. First half - Dhanada Nadiamsa: This native will incur a tragedy concerning his father during his 22nd or 23rd year (or) in the end of the 8th lord's dasa. Due to his being away in foreign places, he will not perform the last offices of his father.

उत्तरांशे राहुदाये सौख्यं भवति नित्यशः। ।१५३८। ।
पूर्वार्धे क्लेशमाप्नोति दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
मध्यकाले दारलाभः पितृव्यारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥१५३९॥

1538-1539. Rahu dasa: The native of the second half of this Nadiamsa will be happy during Rahu's dasa. But if birth be in the first half, the dasa of Rahu will inflict grief, and loss of spouse. In the middle age, he will remarry apart from incurring danger to his paternal uncle.

पुत्राधिपदशाकाले धनं संपादयिष्यति।
स्फोटकादिव्रणादीनि स्वगेहे शिशुपीडनम्। ।१५४०। ।

1540. 5th Lord's Dasa: The native will acquire wealth in the Dasa of the 5th lord. However, he will be troubled by tumours and will see his child in pain.

गोचरे वृषभे जीवे गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः।
बहुव्यापारसिद्धिः स्यात् सप्तत्रिंशतिवत्सरे। ।१५४१। ।
द्वीपान्तरादि वस्तूनां लाभो भवति निश्चयः।

1541-1541 1/2. Jupiter's transit: Should Jupiter in transit be in Taurus, the native's family will be busy with activities of a marriage. He will be successful in many business deals. In his 37th year, he will gain through foreign articles.

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले सुताधिपतिभुक्तिषु। ।१५४२। ।
रसवर्गादिलाभः स्याद्यातायातं धनागमम्।

1542-1542 1/2. Fourth Dasa: In the 4th Dasa and in the sub period of the 5th lord, he will gain through liquids, will have travels and will earn wealth.

पूर्वभागे राहुदाये कृषिमूले धनार्तिकृत्। ।१५४३। ।
राजद्वारे जनक्लेशी अश्ववाहनभाग्यवान्।
दशामध्ये महाकीर्ति सर्वं स्वं नाशयिष्यति। ।१५४४। ।

1543-1544. Other effects: One born in the first half of Dhanada Nadiamsa will in the Dasa of Rahu lose wealth in his calling (or agriculture) and will incur grief through royal wrath. However, he will have gain of horses. In the middle of the Dasa of Rahu he will be quite famous. But he will himself destroy all his possessions.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य गोचरे वृश्चिकके शनौ।
आत्मबन्धुजनारिष्टं दायादीनां विशेषतः। ।१५४५। ।

1545. Saturn in Scorpio: One belonging to the 2nd half of Dhanada Nadiamsa will find his relatives in the grip of evils, as Saturn moves in the sign Scorpio.

जातकस्य प्रपीडादि दशान्ते फलमीदृशम्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं महारूद्रं चरेद्बुधः। ।१५४६। ।
वस्त्रदानवशारोग्यं चण्डदोषः प्रशाम्यति।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले भाग्यवृद्धिः सुखोत्सवः। ।१५४७। ।

1546-47. Such result as distress (or harassment) will occur in the end of the Dasa. To ward off the said blemish, performance of *Maha Rudra Japa* has been suggested by the learned. Health will be recovered by donation of clothes following which (such) cruel blemish (as above) will be extinguished. The dasa of the 9th lord will cause increase of prosperity and acquisition of progeny.

। ।मेषलग्नम् - समांशः (चापशनिफलम्) । ।

Aries Ascendant — Sama Nadiamsa (Saturn in Sagittarius)

समांशे मेषलग्ने तु पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
वैश्यजन्मा सुखी नित्यं कुजत्रिंशांशजातकः। ।१५४८। ।
गिरिप्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिश्च पट्टणे विष्णुसन्निधौ।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथीषु चोत्तरे तु प्रजायते। ।१५४९। ।

1548-49. Sama Nadiamsa - Aries ascendant: The native of first half of Sama Nadiamsa in Aries

ascendant, in the Trimsamsa of Mars, will belong to a family of Vaisyas (traders). His birth will be near a temple of Lord Vishnu in a city in hilly region. The street concerned will be east-west spread and the house north-facing.

Notes: Sama Nadiamsa extends from 20 deg 48' to 21 deg of a movable sign; from 9 deg to 9 deg 12' of an immovable sign and from 5 deg 48' to 6 deg of a common sign.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे शूद्रजन्मा सुजायते।
दक्षिणोत्तर वीथीषु चोत्तरद्वारगेहगे।।१५५०।।

1550. The native of second half of this Nadiamsa in Aries ascendant will be a Soodra. His birth will be in a north-south spread street in a north-facing house.

समांशे मेषलग्ने तु पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
वैश्यजन्मा सुखी नित्यमष्टमोअयं प्रकीर्तितः॥१५५१॥
अथवा नवमश्चेति श्यामवर्णस्वरूपवान्।
प्रमाणोन्नतदेहश्च रजोगुणसमन्वितः।।१५५२।।
श्रृंगारकाव्यरसिको लेख्यविद्याविशारदः।
युक्तिमान् मधुरभाषी देव ब्राह्मणभक्तिमान्॥१५५३॥
परेंगितज्ञश्चतुरो अन्तः कापट्यचित्तवान्।
क्षिप्रकोपी प्रसन्नात्मा भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः।।१५५४।।

1551-54. Sama nadiamsa - First half: The Vaisya native belonging to the first half of Sama Nadiamsa will be the eighth, or the ninth issue of the family. He will be ever happy. He will be dark in complexion, and will have an extremely well-built body, and be passionate. He will enjoy erotics (one of the eight or ten *Rasas,* sentiments prevalent in character for which the tutelary deity is Vishnu) and poetry. He will be skilful in writing be learned, ingenious, sweet in speech, be devoted to Gods and brahmins, be capable of understanding others' thoughts, be inwardly cunning in disposition, be given to anger, be a pleased soul, and be endowed with brothers and sisters.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये मेषांशे कुजवीक्षिते।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः।।१५५५।।

1555. If (however, for the said native) the 3rd lord Mercury is aspected by Mars and at the same time attains Aries Navamsa, there will be no after-borns, but (only) pre-borns.

भ्रातृद्वयं चिरायुष्यं भगिन्यौ च चिरायुषौ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रात्रोर्द्वयोश्चैव विनाशं मनुरब्रवीत्।।१५५६।।
सुवासिनी भगिन्येका पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विता।
एका च भगिनी पूता वैधव्येन च कर्शिता।।१५५७।।

1556-57. The native of Sama Nadiamsa's first half (Aries ascendant) will have two brothers and sisters endowed with longevity. Two of his older brothers will be destroyed (early). One of his sisters will live in a respectable abode and be endowed with female and male issues. Another sister will be pure in mind but be emaciated due to (early) widowhood.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी भागिनीनां चतुष्टयम्।।१५५८।।
पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे कुम्भांशे रविवीक्षिते।
राहुणा संयुते दृष्टे सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्।।१५५९।।

1558-59. Sama Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: One born in this part of Aries will have no pre-born. He will be endowed with after-borns inclusive of four sisters. He will be honourable. The9th lord Jupiter in aspect to the Sun and being in Aquarius Navamsa, or being in aspect to or in association with Rahu will deprive the native of co-born.

बाल्ये किंचित् सौख्यमेति यौवने ऋणपीडनम्।
मध्ये मध्ये स्वल्पफलं वाग्मी च बहुबुद्धिमान्।।१५६०।।

1560. During his childhood he will be somewhat happy. Debts will trouble him in his youth. Off and on good results (indicated in the horoscope) will be interrupted. He will be an eloquent speaker and be highly intelligent.

मातृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे युग्मांशे केतुसंयुते।
गुरूदृष्टियुते चैव माता दीर्घायुषी भवेत्।।१५६१।।
मानिनी ज्येष्ठभगिनी सौमंगल्यचिरायुषी।
दीर्घायुषी च भगिनी चैकभ्राता चिरायुषः।।१५६२।।
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुस्तत्तन्मारकदायगे।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले गुरू भुक्तौ वसूरिमान्।।१५६३।।

मन्दज्वरप्रपीडादि बालारिष्टं क्वचित्क्वचित्।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले गोचरे मिथुने शनौ।।१६६४।।
एकादशाब्दे कष्टं स्याद्द्वादशाब्दे पितुर्मृतिः।
मातुलाधिपतौ सौम्ये स्वोच्चे मेषनवांशके।।१५६५।।
शनिदृष्टियुते चेति गोचरे ललने शनौ।
मातुलोऽरिष्टमाप्नोति विपद्दाये न संशयः।।१५६६।।

1561-66. Long-living Mother etc.: Should the 4th lord Moon join Ketu, in aspect to Jupiter and at the same time beget Gemini Navamsa, the native's mother will be endowed will longevity. Further, he will be honourable while his older sister will be long-lived and will be auspicious (will have a long-living husband). One of the native's brothers will also have a long life, while other brothers will destroyed (early) in their respective Maraka periods. The native will be troubled by small- pox in the sub-period of Jupiter in the second dasa. He will also suffer from indigestion, fever etc. and will incur Balarishta effects to some extent. During the said dasa, when transit Saturn is found in Gemini (or) in the 11th year, there will be some troubles. Twelfth year will cause loss of father. The 6th lord Mercury, denoting maternal kinsfolk, being in his exaltation Rasi with Aries navamsa, should at birth be aspected by Saturn. In that event, Saturn in transit in Gemini will cause danger to maternal kinsmen in the 3rd dasa of the native.

सुखस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे युग्मांशे गुरुवीक्षिते।
राहुदाये शुक्रभुक्तौ नूतनगृहलाभवान्।।१५६७।।
व्यापारे धनलाभश्च गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।
विशेषधनलाभः स्यादादायं च समं व्ययम्।।१५६८।।

1567-1568. New house: If the Moon, ruling the 4th house, is in Gemini Navamsa, one will obtain a new house in Rahu dasa, Venus bhukti, provided the said Moon is in aspect to Jupiter. Experiencing some expenses initially, the native will gain financially and obtain the mercy of Goddess Lakshmi for his family. He will abundantly gain wealth, but his spending will be in equal measure.

विपत्तारदशाकाले गोचरे वृश्चिकके शनौ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशश्च सूर्यभुक्तौ न संशयः।।१५६९।।

1569. Elder brother: In the Sun's sub period of Rahu dasa, (or) in the 3rd dasa when Saturn transits Scorpio, the elder brother of the native will be destroyed.

कुटुम्बाधिपतौ शुक्रे तुलांशे गुरुवीक्षिते।
गोचरे वृषभे जीवे विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।।१५७०।।
षड्विंशे सप्तविंशे च गोचरे चापगे शनौ।
स्वमातुलसुतोद्वाहो लाभेशांशे त्रिकोणगे।।१५७१।।
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौ तु मात्रारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।१५७२।।

1570-1572.Venus: The 2nd lord Venus should be aspected by Jupiter and be in Libra Navamsa. In that case, Jupiter's transit in Taurus will cause a family marriage. During the 6th/7th year of age, with Saturn moving in Sagittarius, a maternal uncle's son will get married. See if the 11th lord's navamsa dispositor is in a trine from the ascendant. In that event when Saturn comes to the Rasi aspected by the 11th lord, evils to mother will occur.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षकृत्।
त्रिंशोपरि महद्भाग्यं व्यापारधनलाभवान्।।१५७३।।

1573-1573 1/2. Fourth Dasa: In the 4th dasa, his family will receive Goddess Lakshmi's mercy. After 30, his prosperity will be abundant and he will have gains in business. He will be famous in royal service and will please the king.

राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च षष्ठ्यंशे चरभागगे।।१५७४।।
चापे मन्दे प्रजातः स मध्ये वयसि सौख्यवान्।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले निक्षेपप्राप्तिमादिशेत्।१५७५।।
पंचचत्वारिंशदब्दे पंचाशद्वत्सरेषु वा।
कुम्भेशांशकगे मन्दे निक्षेपं लभते नरः।।१५७६।।

1574-1576. Saturn in Sagittarius: One born in a movable sign, whose natal Shashtiamsa also falls in a movable sign, as Saturn is in Aries will enjoy happiness in the middle of his life. In the 5th dasa he will be abandoned (by his people). If in this yoga, Saturn is in Aquarius Navamsa (*Kumbhamsakage Mande* instead of *Kumbhesamsamsakage Mande*), the abandoment will occur in the 45/50th year of age.

Notes: For Rasis ruling Shashtiamsas, see Brihat Parasara Hora, Part 1.

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये तत्स्थे गुरूनिरीक्षिते।
क्षेमदाये शुक्रभुक्तौ पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।।१५७७।।

1577. Child-birth: The Sun in the 5th house as its lord, and in aspect to Jupiter will cause birth of a child in Venus sub period in the 4th dasa.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ च महत्सुखम्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसतोद्वाहं बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः।।१५७८।।
उद्योगमूलात् संपाद्यं मणिरत्नादिभूषणम्।

1578-1578½. Ninth lord's Dasa: The dasa and Bhukti of Jupiter will give much happiness to an Aries naitve. His relatives will particularly be happy. His elder brother's son will get married. The subject will have professional gains. He will acquire precious stones and ornaments.

षष्ठाधिपदशासन्धौ वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु।।१५७९।।
देहे रोगप्रपीडिादि वातरोगेण कर्शितः।

1579-1579½. Sixth Lord's dasa: In the sub period of an adverse planet, in the dasa ruled by the 6th lord, the native will be troubled by windy disorders.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।।१५८०।।
चतुष्षष्ठौ तु वर्षे वा अपमृत्युभयं महत्।
विष्णुसाहस्रकं जप्त्वा शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।।१५८१।।
चतुस्सप्ततिवर्षे तु परमायुर्विनिर्दिशेत्।
उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये मासत्रयमितीरयेत्।।१५८२।।
कृष्णपक्षे दशम्यां च रात्रौ कालमृतिं वदेत्।
पापपुण्यसमं लोके प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।१५८३।।

1580-1583. Death: When Saturn arrives at the Rasi which is the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord, or its trine, the native will have fear of untimely death in the 64th year. Reciting *Vishnu Sahasra Nama* will ward off the said evil. 74th year will be the last leg of his life. He will die in Uttarayana (Sun's northerly course) when the Sun is anywhere from Capricorn to Pisces in transit, in a dark fortnight, on Dasami Thithi, during night time.

।।मकरलग्नम्- (सुन्दरांशः) (गुरूनाडी)

Capicorn Ascendant —
(Sundara Nadiamsa)
(Guru Nadi)

द्विचत्वार्यंशकादीनि देशे राज्ञां कलापकृत्।
ग्रामान्तरादिसंचारमादायादधिकव्ययम्।।१५८४।।
मित्रात्मजजनद्वेषं किंचिद्व्याकुलमादिशेत्।
मनोराज्यकलापेन पचचत्वारिवत्सरे।।१५८५।।
जीवसौम्योत्तरे काले वातपित्तरूजातुरः।
मासेनैकेन सिद्धिः स्यादथ वा च त्रिपक्षके।।१५८६।।
द्विपंचाशत्समाद्यात्वा चण्डदोषं विनाशयेत्।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पापपुण्यफलं समम्।।१५८७।।
उत्तरांशे तथा विन्द्यादुमाशकरभाषितम्।।१५८८।।

1584-1588. NB: These five slokas, seemingly narrating Sundara Nadiamsa of Capricorn ascendant suffer incoherence and lack of meaningful sequence. Partly these relate to the king of the country and partly to a native. The following slokas from 1589 onwards give suitable account of the same Nadiamsa. Hence the present five slokas (nine lines in all) are to be ignored

Sundara Nadiamsa is not enlisted which deals with Capricorn ascendant in this part of the text. I have however a feeling that Surasundari was wrongly copied as Sundara. Surasundari Nadiamsa extends from 8 deg. 48' to 9 deg. of a movable sign; from 21 deg. to 21 deg. 12' of an immovable sign; and from 23 deg. 48' to 24 deg. of a common sign.

सुन्दरांशगते जीवे लग्नात् सप्तमकोणगे।
मृगलग्ने प्रजातः स मध्ये वयसि भाग्यवान्।।१५८९।।

1589. Sundara Nadiamsa - Capricorn Lagna: One born in this part of the zodiac, having Jupiter in exaltation, or in the 5th/9th will earn fortunes in the middle of his life.

जामित्राधिपतौ चन्द्रे कर्मे राहुदशान्तरे।
कुत्सितप्रभुमूलेन धनलाभं सुतोत्सवम्।।१५९०।।
कर्मे मीनांशे राहौ जूके वा ललनेअपि वा ।
तीर्थयात्राफलं चेति देवतोत्सवदर्शनम्।।१५९१।।
भुक्तयन्ते देहपीडा च मित्रात्मजनविग्रहम्।
रन्ध्रे चैव फलप्राप्तिः शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।।१५९२।।

1590-1592. Rahu's period: If the Moon rules the 7th house and is placed in the 10th house, the native will gain wealth through a base king in the dasa periods of Rahu. He will further acquire male issues during the said period. Should Rahu be in the 8th/10th house with one of the three Navamsas, viz. Pisces, Libra and Virgo, the subject in Rahu dasa will visit pilgrim centers and temples on festive occasions. In the end of this sub-period, he will incur physical illnesses and enmity with friends and close relatives. Suitable propitiations be done (to surmount the evils concerned).

चन्द्रलग्नाव्द्यये जीवे दशाग्रं शुभभुक्तिषु।
नूतनग्रहनिर्माणमष्टाविंशतिवत्सरे।।१५९३।।
विपत्ताराधिपे चन्द्रे दशायां शुक्रभुक्तिषु।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिलाभादि स्वगोत्रज्ञातिनाशनम्।
बन्धुवर्गे विशेषेण क्रोधस्त्रीसंगमिच्छति।।१५९४।।

1593-1594. Note if Jupiter occupies the 12th from natal Moon for a Capricorn birth. If so, the sub-period ruled by a benefic, in the dasa of Jupiter (or) the 28th year will promote acquisition of a newly constructed house. Should the 3rd dasa be ruled by the Moon, the native in its Venus bhukti will obtain sons but will see the destruction of his kinsmen. Further the native will be fond of cohabiting with women given to anger.

सप्तमाधिपतौ रन्ध्रे रन्ध्रेशे कामराशिगे।
तद्दशान्तर्दशाकाले अरिष्टं मुनिपुंगवः।।१५९५।।
दशान्ते अपमृत्यश्च स्वात्मप्राणहराणि च।
जीविते चैकषटयब्दे भोगभाग्यसमुद्भवः।।१५९६।।

1595-1596. Luminaries' periods: If the Sun and the Moon exchange their houses for a Capricorn birth, they will in their dasa and sub-periods (either way) cause danger. In the end of the dasa of the Moon/Sun, (as the case may be), the subject will face fear of untimely death and may even die. If he survives, he will (with this exchange) not cross 61 years of age, but will acquire pleasures and fortunes.

गोचरे मिथुने जीवे धनं संपादयिष्यति।
सेनामात्यजनस्नेही तन्मूलादिष्टसिद्धिभाक्।।१५९७।।
लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा गोचरे ललने गुरौ।
भाग्यवृद्धिं महासौख्यं मनोवांछाफलं लभेत्।।१५९८।।
एकोनत्रिंशके वर्षे फलमेवमुदाहृतम्।

1597-1598½. Jupiter in transit in Gemini will cause earning of wealth and gains through association with army-chief and ministers. Should he be in the 7th in his transit as counted from Capricorn ascendant, or from natal Moon (for such birth) the native's fortunes will increase, happiness will increase and his desires will be fulfilled. These results can (also) occur in the 29th year of age.

।।त्रैलोक्यांशः।।

Trailokya Nadiamsa

त्रैलोक्यांशे चरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।।१५९९।।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तुर्याद्गर्भातु जातकः।
गेहेशे राहुसंयुक्ते दक्षिणोत्तरवीथिषु।।१६००।।
प्राग्भागे जननं चेति उत्तरद्वारगेहगे।
गेहेशे यन्नवांशस्थे यद्राश्यंशदृगणके।।१६०१।।
तन्नवांशगृहद्वारे प्रसूतिर्नात्र संशयः।
लग्नेशे शुभसंयुक्ते गेहेशे पापसंयुते।।१६०२।।
वनान्तरपुरे वासो जननं वा भविष्यति।

1599-1602½. Trailokya Nadiamsa: The native of first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa belonging to a movable ascendant will be a Soodra, ever happy and be the fourth child of his parents. If the 4th lord is conjoined with Rahu (in the above case) birth will be in a north-south street, in the eastern part in a house facing the north. See in which Navamsa the 4th lord is placed. The house

of delivery will correspond to such Rasi, Navamsa or decanate. Should the ascendant lord be in the company of a benefic as the 4th lord is with a malefic, the native will either be born in a town surrounded by forests, or will dwell in such a town.

Notes: Trailokya Nadiamsa is Trailokyamohanakari which extends from 14 deg. 48' to 15 deg. of a movable sign; from 15 deg. to 15 deg 12' of an immovable sign; and from 29 deg. 48' to 30 deg. of a common sign. Some texts simply call it Mohana Nadiamsa, or Mohita Nadiamsa.

This part of the text deals with a movable ascendant.

लग्नात्तृतीयगे मन्दे सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशवान्। ।१६०३। ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च स्वमातुर्मरणं भवेत्।

1603-1603½. Saturn in the 3rd: If Saturn is found in the 3rd house from a movable ascendant, the subject will lose his co-born and be devoid of after-born. His mother will die(early).

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे चैको जेष्ठः सुजीवतिः।। १६०४।।
सहोदरीबहुत्वं स्यादेकभ्रातृयुतो भवेत्।

1604-1604½. First half: Should birth be in the first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa in a movable sign, the subject will have merely one elder brother surviving. He will have many sisters but one brother.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स सीमन्तोद्भवपुत्रकः। ।१६०५। ।
अथ वा च तृतीयः स ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृमृतिं चेति भगिनीस्वल्पतां वदेत्।। १६०६।।

1605-1606. Second half: If birth be in the second half of the above-cited Nadiamsa, the subject will either be the first issue or third issue. His older co-borns will be destroyed. So also after-borns. And he will have a few sisters.

त्रैलोक्यांशे चरे लग्ने उत्तरांशे प्रजायते।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथीषु चोत्तरस्यां प्रजायते्। ।१६०७। ।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे विष्णवाल्यसमीपगे।
जननं वासमाप्नोति भ्रातृत्रययुतः सुखी। ।१६०८। ।
उत्तरांशे श्यामवर्णः स्थूलदेहः प्रतापवान्।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च प्रबलोद्योगजीवकः। ।१६०९। ।
त्रैलोक्यांशे चरे लग्ने उत्तरांशे तु जायते।
लेखजीवनवान् रागी अश्ववाहनभाग्यवान्। ।१६१०। ।

1607-1610. Further, the street of birth will extend from west to east and the house will be north-facing, situated in a region close to Mahanadi (a river so named or a great river) and near a temple of Lord Vishnu. He will be happy with his 3 brothers (after those destroyed). His bodily complexion will be dark. He will be heavy-bodied and valorous. His name and fame will increase through royal service. His livelihood will be by writing activities. He will be passionate and be endowed with horses (i.e. conveyances).

पूर्वभागे प्रजातः स रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः।
वैदिकाचारवान्नित्यं हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्। ।१६११। ।
त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे दशसंख्याः सहोदराः।
अथ वा द्वादश प्रोक्ता ऋतुसंख्याः सुजीविनः।। १६१२।।
एकस्तु दीर्घजीवि स्याच्छेषं नाशमिति स्मृतम्।

1611-1612½. First half: This subject of Trailokya Nadiamsa will have blood-red complexion and a pleasing appearance. He will follw the code of conduct prescribed by Vedas and be a devotee of Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. He will have ten co-borns, or even twelve, out of whom only six will have a good living. One of them will be long-lived as others will incur (early) destruction.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य सोदरा वसुसंख्यकाः। ।१६१३। ।
भ्रातृत्रयं चिरायुष्यं भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी।
लग्नात् पंचमगे सूर्ये मन्दांशे भृगुसयुते। ।१६१४। ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य मार्गमध्ये पितुः स्थितिः।
तृतीयाब्दे पितृव्यस्य महाक्लेशं समादिशेत्। ।१६१५। ।
राजामात्यविरोधेन विरोधादि रूपद्रवः।
स्थानच्युतिर्मनस्तापः पंचमाब्दे महद्भयम्। ।१६१६। ।
पितृव्यारिष्टमाप्नोति स्वपिता मातृवैरवान्।

1613-1616½. Second Half: One born in the second half of this Nadiamsa will have eight co-

born out of whom 3 brothers and 2 sisters will be long-lived and happy. If the Sun, being in the company of Venus, occupies a Navamsa ruled by Saturn, the native's father would be on his way at the time of delivery. In the 3rd year of age, his paternal uncle will undergo a great deal of difficulties, and will incur royal and ministerial wrath. In the 5th year of native's life, the said relative will be subjected to great fear and will be displaced. In addition to these, the native's father will have enmity with his mother (i.e. the native's grandmother).

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पितरौ चिरजीविनौ। ।१६१७। ।
व्यापारजीवनं भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति।
उत्तरांशे स्वजनकः कळत्रद्वययोगवान्। ।१६१८। ।

1617-1618. Parents: Parents will be long-lived in case of birth in the first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa. They will earn abundant wealth through business transactions. If birth be in the first half, the native's father will have two wives.

त्रैलोक्यांशे फलं नित्यं पूर्वभागे न विद्यते।
पूर्वभागे पितृव्यौ द्वावेको वाथ द्विभार्यावान्।। १६१९।।
पितृव्यौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तावेकः पुत्रविहीनवान्।
त्रैलोक्यांशे पुत्रशोकः पितृव्यस्य न संशयः।। १६२०।।
एकस्य बहवः पुत्राश्चन्द्रनाडीषु विस्तृतम्।
उत्तरांशे चन्द्रनाडी नास्तीति मनुरब्रवीत्। ।१६२१। ।
पूर्वभागे सुविस्तारं चन्द्रनाडीषु याजयेत्।
लग्ननाडीफलं किंचित् पूर्वभागस्य जातके। ।१६२२। ।

1619-1622. Paternal uncles: The native of the first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will have two paternal uncles, one of whom will have two wives. Further, one of them will have many sons while one will be devoid of sons. Birth in Trailokya Nadiamsa (either half) will cause grief on account of children for paternal uncle. *Chandra Nadi* explains elaborately about the first half of this Nadiamsa. But there is no reference to second half.

पितृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये मेषे कीटनवांशके।
स्वपितुः सोदरः पंच चोत्तरांशे भवन्ति वै।। १६२३। ।
उत्तरांशे विष्णुभक्तः स्वपितृभ्रातृपोषकः।
पितृव्यद्वयमायुष्यं स्वपितु स्सोदरस्सुखी। ।१६२४। ।
पूर्वभागे पितृव्यौ द्वौ बहुकालं सुजीवतः।
पितृव्यसोदरौ किंचिद्भ्रातृशोकेन कर्शितौ। ।१६२५। ।
त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपितुर्दश सोदराः।
आयुष्मन्तो हि पंचैव शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्। ।१६२६। ।

1623-1626. Second half - Trailokya Nadiamsa: Mercury ruling the 9th house, (in case of birth in a movable ascendant) should be placed in Aries, with Scorpio Navamsa. Then the father of the natie of this part of Trailokya Nadiamsa will have five brothers. The subject will be a devotee of Lord Vishnu and will look after his parents. Out of the five paternal uncles, two will be endowed with long lives. In case of birth in first half, both the paternal uncles (ref. S. 1619 etc.) will be endowed with comfortable living. If birth be in first half, the native's father will have ten coborns five of whom will be destroyed.

Notes: Second half of Trailokya Nadiamsa in a movable sign rules from 14 deg. 54' to 15 deg. of space. Mercury being in 23 deg. 20' to 26 deg 40' of Aries begets Scorpio Navamsa.

पितृव्यभवनाधीशः स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षितः।
स्वपितृभ्रातृनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः। ।१६२७। ।

1627. Rahu: Should the 11th lord be in association with, or in aspect to Rahu, the native's father will incur abundant grief on account of destruction of his (father's) coborns.

सूर्ये यावत्स्थलं सन्ति तावत्संख्याश्चिरायुषः।
स्वपितृव्यफलं चेति दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति। ।१६२८। ।

1628. The Sun: The number of survivng co-born will depend on the final Ashtaka Varga Bindus obtained by the Sun (in his Ashtaka Varga, in case of a movable Rasi ascending). Such number of paternal uncles will enjoy longevity.

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे मृगलग्ने प्रजायते।
सर्वज्येष्ठपितृव्यश्च महारोगेण कर्शितः। ।१६२९। ।

1629. Capricorn Ascendant: Should birth be in the former half of Trailokya Nadiamsa in

Capricorn ascendant, the native's eldest paternal uncle will be troubled by a very serious illness.

Notes: From now onwards, discussed is Capricorn, a movable ascendant. Thus the other three movable ascendants are excluded from the discussions.

सप्तमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे मेषे युग्मनवांशके।
सर्वज्येष्ठपितृव्यस्तु मृतपुत्रो द्विभार्यवान्।।१६३०।।

1630. Dead Children: For a birth cited above, the Moon in Aries with Gemini Navamsa (or in Virgo/Sagittarius Navamsa) will cause acquisition of two wives and birth of dead children for the eldest paternal uncle of the native.

दत्तपुत्रफलप्राप्तिर्द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः।
मध्ये वयसि रोगार्तः पुरा पापस्य हेतुना।।१६३१।।
पित्रोश्च वंशपापेन द्वयेन व्याधिपीडितः।

1631-16311/2. The said relative (as per S. 1630) will at last adopt a male child and be an expert in gathering wealth. Due to the sins of last birth, he will in his middle age be troubled by diseases. Because of the sins committed by the members in the native's father's family, two of the paternal uncles will be troubled by diseases.

रक्तवर्णः कृशांगश्च सर्वज्येष्ठपितामहः।।१६३२।।
बहुपुत्रार्थसंम्पन्नो ज्ञातिद्रव्यापहारवान्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे पूर्वभागे त्रैलोक्यांशे हि जायते।।१६३३।।

1632-1633. There are other authorities who state that the eldest paternal uncle of the native of former half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will be of blood-red complexion, be weak-bodied, will have numerous sons and much wealth and will steal the wealth of his cousins.

पंचज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतः सर्वेषामवरः स्मृतः।
तत्सुतेषु च यः कश्चिज्ज्ञातिवित्तापहारवान्।।१६३४।।

1634. The native will have five elder brothers and he will be the youngest of all. He will steal the wealth of his relatives.

क्षिप्रकोपी च पापात्मा ग्रहशंकाप्रपीडितः।
क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमाप्नोति सदा कृषिपरो भवेत्।।१६३५।।
कश्चित् स्त्रीलोलुपः कामी परस्त्रीसंगपापवान्।
कालान्तरे महारोगी पुत्रवान् पुत्रिमान् भवेत्।।१६३६।।
कळत्रद्वयवान् कश्चिन्मृतापत्यबहुत्ववान्।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च भ्रातृत्रययुतः सुखी।।१६३७।।
भगिनीद्वयवान् रागी द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्योगवांश्च न संशयः।।१६३८।।

1635-1638. He will be instantly given to anger, be sinful and troubled by dysentery but will have early recovery. He will be ever industrious, but be somewhat devoted to liasing with others' women. He will be libidinous and unite with other women. After a long interval, he will incur a dangerous disease. He will beget sons and daughters. He will have two wives who will deliver many times dead children. He will be famous in royal service, will have 3 brothers and 2 sisters, be happy, and skilful in gathering wealth. After a long interval he will have children(?).

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे पितृव्यतनयद्वयम्।
स्वगोत्रदत्तपुत्रौ द्वावेको भाग्योत्तमोत्तमः।।१६३९।।

1639. Paternal uncle: The paternal uncle of the native of Trailokya Nadiamsa, former half, will adopt two boys one of whom will prosper excellently from time to time.

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे सम्पद्दायेअपरार्धगे।
स्वपिता धनिकः श्रीमान् ज्ञातिभाग्यधनप्रदः।।१६४०।।

1640. Second Dasa: The said native's second dasa in its later half will give wealth to his father who will also gain wealth through his relatives.

त्रैलोक्यांशे च मकरे न्यायार्जितकुलोद्भवः।
स्वपिता रक्तवर्णश्च भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः।।१६४१।।

1641. Capricorn Ascendant: One born in this ascendant in Trailokya Nadiamsa belongs to a family of repute. His father would be blood-red

in complexion and would have brothers and sisters.

बुधांशके गुणी चैव प्रकृतिश्च तथा भवेत्।
सशयात्मा पिता बाल्ये परस्त्रीसंगपापवान्।।१६४२।।
सोदरा दश तेषु द्वौ ज्येष्ठौ हि चिरजीविनौ।
स्वपितुर्भगिनी चैव रोगपुत्रवती स्मृता।।१६४३।।
एका क्लेशवती नित्यं दारिद्र्येण च कर्शिता।

1642-1643½. Father: If the Navamsa ascendant is Gemini the native's father will be virtuous and will have predominant qualities of Mercury. Further he will be of doubting nature, and will be adulterous. He will have ten co-borns out of whom two elders will be long-lived. His sister will have a diseased daughter. Another daughter (of the native's aunt) will be miserable and indigent.

Notes: Trailokya Nadiamsa in Capricorn does not give Gemini Navamsa. Hence the Nadiamsa should not be linked here. This only means birth in Capricorn ascendant with Gemini as Navamsa. That is the ascendant should be between 16 deg. 40' and 20 deg. of Capricorn.

पितृव्याधिपतौ भौमे रोगांशे राहुसंयुते।।१६४४।।
पितृव्यौ द्वौ रोगवन्तौ रोगिणो वा त्रयः स्मृताः।
स्वपिता शिवभक्तश्च धर्मपुण्यपुराणवित्।।१६४५।।
शिवार्चनपरो नित्यं भ्रातृमूलविचारवान्।

1644-1645½. Mars: If the 11th lord, being in the company of Rahu, occupy the 6th Navamsa, two or (even) three of the native's paternal uncles will be diseased. His father will be a devotee of Lord Siva and will be skilful in religion, mythology and meritorious disciplines. He will ever worship Lord Siva, but will be worried (grieved) on account of co-borns.

Notes: Here again, the Nadiamsa under discussion is implied.

श्रद्धांशे दुर्धुरे योगे त्रैलोक्यांशे तु जायते।।१६४६।।
पितृणां वा पितृव्यानां फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्।
उत्तरांशे पितृव्यौ द्वौ पुत्रभावातिचंचलौ।।१६४७।।
राजयोगं प्रकुर्वीत पितृभावे समादिशेत्।

1646-1647½. For one born in Sraddha Nadiamsa(?) with Durdhura yoga in Trailokya Nadiamsa(?) results about father and paternal uncle have been elaborately explained. (These lines are mixed up.) For the native of second half of Trailokya Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant there will be two paternal uncles who will be devoid of a son. They will be fickleminded.

पितृव्यभवने शुक्रे वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते।।१६४८।।
त्रैलोक्यांशे तृतीयः स कश्चिद्वाहनयोगवान्।
उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं पितामहचिरायुषम्।।१६४९।।
पितामहाधिपे शुक्रे स्वक्षेत्रे रविसंयुते।
नीचांशे चोत्तरे भागे प्रबलः स्वपितामहः।।१६५०।।
मण्डलाधिपतिद्वारे नरवाहनयोगवान्।
बहुदेशाधिकारी च एकभ्रातृयुतः सुखी।।१६५१।।
कलत्रत्रयवान् भोगी पाषण्डाचारपापवान्।
विष्णुर्कैकर्यधर्मात्मा अग्रहारदिकारकः।।१६५२।।
स्मार्तप्रीतः क्वचिच्चेति वैष्णवप्रभुसेवकः।

1648-1652½. Venus: If the 11th house is aspected or occupied by Venus, the native of Trailokya Nadiamsa will be the third issue in the family. He will have moderate number of conveyances. If birth be in the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa (with Venus & C), the subject's paternal grand-father will certainly be long-lived. Should Venus, as the 5th lord, be in own house in the company of the Sun and be in Virgo Navamsa, the grand-father of the native of 2nd half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will be famous. He will obtain conveyances through royal patronage. He will lord (?) over many countries, will have one co-born and will marry thrice. He will be hypocritical and of sinful character, will perform Lord Vishnu's worship and will be the head of a colony of Brahmins. He will be fond of Brahmins following orthodox laws, and will serve a Vaishnava king.

ग्रन्थान्तरे चोत्तरांशे त्रैलोक्यांशे तु जायते।।१६५३।।
शिवभक्तप्रभुद्वारा बहुग्रामाधिकारवान्।

पुत्रद्वययुतश्चैव पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत्।।१६५४।।
स्वपितुर्भगिनी चैका बहुकालं सुमंगळी।
पितृमूलाद्भाग्यवती भर्तृसौख्यसमन्विता।।१६५५।।
कालान्तरे निर्धना स्यादेका क्लेशवती सदा।
पुत्रक्लेशवती चैका भ्रातृशोकेन कर्शिता।।१६५६।।
बहुकालं सुमांगल्या पुत्रशोकवती स्मृता।

1653-1656½. Different: According to some other authorities, the native of second half of Trailokya Nadiamsa (not the grand- father) will acquire lordship over many villages through a king who is a devotee of Lord Siva. He will have two sons and two daughters. His paternal aunt will have a long-living husband and she will be fortunate through her father (i.e. the native's paternal grand-father). After some time she will become poor. Another paternal aunt will be ever in trouble, and will have grief on account of co-borns and sons. She will have a long- living husband and will lose a son.

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे प्रसिद्धः स्वपितामहः।।१६५७।।
बहुभ्रातृयुतो मानी बहुपुत्रार्थभाग्यवान।
तटाकोद्यानधर्मात्मा शिवपूजापुराणवित्।।१६५८।।
बाल्ये भाग्यसमृद्धिश्च देवब्राह्मपोषक।
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी पौत्रमूलेन कर्शितः।।१६५९।।
बालस्य जननात् पूर्वं पितामहविनाशनम्।

1657-1659½. Grand-father: The paternal grand-father of the native of first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa would be famous. He would have many co-borns, be honourable, would have many sons and much wealth. He would have tanks and gardens constructed, and worship Lord Siva. During his childhood, he would enjoy abundant fortunes and will honour Gods and Brahmins. He would be happy through his progeny, but would be emaciated (worried) on account of his grand-children. He would have passed away before the birth of the subject native.

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे निर्धनो हि पतिामहः।।१६६०।।
कळत्रद्वयवान् पापी स्वल्पजीवनवान् सुखी।
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिः सम्पद्दाये मरिष्यति।।१६६१।

1660-1661. The paternal grand-father of the native of former half of Trailokya Nadiamsa would be poor. He would have three wives, be sinful and would have limited means of livelihood. He would beget progeny through latter wives (i.e. not by first wife, but by second/third wife). He would die during the native's second dasa.

Note: These two slokas are in contradiction to effects given in slokas 1657-59½ above.

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे स्वमाता दीर्घजीविनी।
उत्तरांशे मातृनाशो द्वित्रिभार्यायुतः पिता।।१६६२।।

1662. Parents: The subject of the first part of Trailokya Nadiamsa will have a long-living mother while the one of second half will have early loss of mother, and his father will have two or three wives.

पूर्वभागे पिता बाल्ये स्वगेहे चौर्यकृत्यवान्।
दुर्मार्गकृत्यवान् किंचित् पश्चात्तापसुधार्मिकः।।१६६३।।
त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे पिता दारापवादवान्।
क्षिप्रकोपी प्रसन्नात्मा मूर्खप्रकृतिमान् सदा।।१६६४।।
शिवार्चनपरो नित्यं पीठार्चनपरः सुखी।
वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन बहुसौख्ययुते भवेत्।।१६६५।।

1663-1665. First half - Trailokya Nadiamsa: The father of the subject would indulge in thieving during childhood. He would also take to some questionable deeds, but would later on repent and follow virtuous path. He would incur some blame on account of his spouse (i.e. native's mother). He would be instantly given to anger (but) be pleased (soon). He would ever be foolish, would worship Lord Siva and would prefer offering prayers being seated on a pedestal of Kusa grass *(Peethaarchana Parah)*. He would be happy. During his advanced age, he would get a lot of satisfaction through his progeny.

पूर्वभागे वयोमध्ये पिता रोगेण कर्शितः।
सेतुस्नानं त्रिवारं स्याद्गंगास्नानफलं समम्।।१६६६।।
त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपिता भ्रातृशोकवान्।

अस्वतन्त्रः स्वल्पकालं पश्चात् स्वातन्त्र्यभाग्यवान्।। १६६७।।
द्वादशाब्दात् क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।१६६८।।
ग्रहच्छिद्रवशापन्नः पितृव्यसुतवत्सलः।

1666-1668 1/2. Further, the native's father, as above will during his middle age be troubled by sickness. He would bathe in Sethu for 3 weeks and would acquire merits of bathing in the Ganges. He would incur grief on account of his coborns. For some time, he would be dependent on others, and later become independent and would prosper. After the 12th year of the native, his father will become wealthy. He will be much grieved due to his brother's children. He would be endangered due to adverse planets. He would be fond of the children of his uncle.

सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे त्रैलोक्यांशे पितृसुखम्।। १६६९।।
धनधान्यसुभूषाप्तिः सोदरभ्रातृभाग्यवान्।

1669-16691/2. Trailokya Nadiamsa native (either half) will in the last one-third part of second dasa obtain comforts through father, apart from wealth, grains and ornaments. He will be fortunate in respect of co-born.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितृभ्रातृवशात् सुखम्।।१६७०।।
प्राबल्ययोगवान् सत्यं चोळदेशे सुभाग्यवान्।

1670-16701/2. The subject of second half of the said Nadiamsa will be happy through father and co-borns. He will attain a great deal of prosperity, particularly in Chola kingdom.

दशाधिपक्रमाच्चैव पूर्वभागे तु जायते।।१६७१।।
पित्रादिफलमाप्नोति विवाहादिषु लक्षणम्।

1671-16711/2. These two lines lack coherence and are not amenable to proper translation.

नक्षत्राधिपतौ केतौ चन्द्राद्भाग्ये शुभेक्षिते।।१६७२।।
पितृमातृसुदीर्घायुः स्वदशायां शुभाशुभम्।
सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशः स्यात् त्रैलोक्यांशस्य जातके।। १६७३।।
दशासन्धौ मनस्तापो ज्ञातिवर्गे वधूमृतिः।
क्रूरमासे जन्मदाये पूर्वभागे तु जायते।।१६७४।।
मध्ये ज्वरभयक्लेशः क्षिप्रेणारोग्यवान् सुखी।

1672-16741/2. Ketu dasa: Should Ketu rule the birth constellation, and the 9th from the Moon be in aspect to a benefic, the native's parents will be long-lived. The dasa of Ketu will then give mixed effects and destroy co-borns. These effects are for a person born in Trailokya Nadiamsa. In the end of the said dasa, mental agony will come to pass and the spouse of a kinsman will die during the Sun's transit in a malefic Rasi. These results apply to birth in the first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa. Further, in the middle of the said Dasa, the subject will be troubled by (dangerous) fever. But he will recover early and be happy.

उत्तरांशे पितृव्यस्य सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम्।।१६७५।।
पूर्वभागे धनुर्मासे सिंहमीनस्थिते रवौ।
पितृपीडामवाप्नोति जन्मदेशप्रजावधि।।१६७६।।

1675-1676. Other results: If birth is in the second half of Trailokya Nadiamsa, the native's paternal uncle will face destruction of progeny. In case of birth in first half, the Sun in transit in Sagittarius, Leo or Pisces will endanger the native's father.

लग्नात् पंचमगे शुक्रे निधनाधिपसंयुते।
स्वदशायां महत्सौख्यं विद्याभ्यासं सुशोभनम्।।१६७७।।
जनकस्य धनप्राप्तिः सोदरारिष्टमादिशेत्।
पंचमाधिपदोषेण बहुज्ञातिजनैर्विपत्।।१६७८।।
पितामहभ्रातृनाशो गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः।
स्वतातभगिनीभर्तृप्राबल्यधनलाभवान्।।१६७९।।
पितृभ्रातृकळत्रस्य अपमृत्युस्तथाश्रितः।
सम्पद्दाये फलं सत्यं पूर्वभागस्य जातके।।१६८०।।

1677-1680. Venus in 5th House: Should Venus be in the 5th house from the ascendant (which is Capricorn), in the company of 8th lord (Mercury), then the dasa of Venus will confer abundant happiness. Acquisition of learning and

auspicious events will also come to pass. Evils to the native's coborns will have to be feared. Due to the blemish of 5th lord Venus (by being in association with 8th lord), many of the native's kinsmen will be endangered. A brother of paternal grand-father will be destroyed. However, there will be a marriage in the family. The native's paternal uncles and aunts will prosper. Death of the wife of a paternal uncle will come to pass. These results for the second dasa (ruled by Venus who is placed in the 5th along with Mercury, for Capricorn native) relating to birth in the first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will bear truth.

उत्तरांशे वृषे मन्दे शनौ स्वपिता राजविग्रहम्।
उद्योगहानिरूत्पत्तिं स्वमातृद्वेषमाप्नुयात्।।१६८१।।

1681. Second half: Respecting a native of this part of Trailokya Nadiamsa, predict royal wrath to father when Saturn in transit reaches Taurus. Further, loss of calling to father and adversities to mother will also result.

सम्पद्दाये पूर्वभागे स्वपिता सौख्यमशनुते।
सिंहे अर्कनन्दने काले देहायासं धनव्ययम्।। १६८२।।

1682. The first half of second dasa will cause good results to father. Yet when Saturn in transit is found in Leo, ill-health and loss of wealth to father be foretold.

मेषान्तो वृषभे मन्दे गोचरे शनिसंस्थुते।
जन्मदेशे अरिष्टं स्यात स्वराजज्ञातिनाशनम्।।१६८३।।
स्वप्रभोश्च धनप्राप्तिर्गजान्तेश्वर्यभाग्यवान्।
सम्पद्दाये शुभः स्त्रीणां पूर्वार्धे जन्तभूमिषु।।१६८४।।
राज्याधिपतिसौख्यं स्यादुत्तरार्धे धनक्षयम्।
सिंहे शनियुते काले पूर्वभागे तु जायते।।१६८५।।

1683-1685. Saturn moving in the end of Aries and in Taurus will cause evils in the country and loss of relatives to king (?) who will however gain wealth, elephants etc. Happiness to king in the first half of the dasa, and loss of wealth in the second half will come into effect, with Saturn in transit in 8th house.

Notes: These three slokas are irrelevant to natal horoscopes and are a mix up.

गुरूद्वितीयपर्याये मेषे उद्वाहवान् सुखी।
सिंहादौ सौख्यमित्याहुर्ऋतुशान्त्यादिशोभनम्।।१६८६।।
कन्याशनौ चोत्तरांशे त्रैलोक्यांशे विवाहकृत्।
विपद्दाये सुतप्राप्तिरूत्तरांशे तु जायते।।१६८७।।

1686-1687. Marriage and progeny: For a native of the first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa, Jupiter coming to Aries in his second round will cause marriage. When he comes to Leo, favourable circumstances will prevail for procreative and propitiative rites. In case of birth in second half of the said Nadiamsa, Saturn moving in Virgo will cause marriage, and birth of a child will occur in the third dasa.

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे विवाहोत्सवसौख्यवान्।
स्वपिता धर्मसिद्धः स्याज्ज्ञातिवर्गे शिशुक्षयम्।।१६८८।।
विवाहानन्तरं चेति दारवंशेअप्यरिष्टकृत्।
क्रूरमासे स्वदेहस्य ज्वरपीडा भविष्यति।।१६८९।।
यावत्फलानि लग्ने तु तद्द्शान्तयादिसौख्यवान्।
पूर्वभागे सुसम्पूर्ण वाणिज्यं प्रबलं शुभम्।।१६९०।।

1688-1690. One born in the former half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will have a comfortable (or lavish) marriage. His father will be versed in religion. Loss of children among the families of the native's relatives will take place. After the native's marriage, evils to in-laws will come to pass. With the Sun is in transit in evil Rasis, the subject will be troubled by fever and the like (following marriage). Depending on the Ashtaka Varga Bindus, in Capricorn Lagna, the native will obtain (suitable) happiness in the beginning and concluding parts of the third dasa. This native, of first half of the said Nadiamsa, will be abundantly prosperous in trading activities.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य द्वाविंशाब्दे बहुश्रियम्।
प्राबल्यं स्वस्य बुद्धेश्च अश्वलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।।१६९१।।

1691. One born in the second half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will earn much wealth in his 22nd year. 'He will prosper with his own brain. He will gain horses (i.e. conveyances).

अन्तरान्तर्दशामार्गे उत्तरांशस्य जातके।
फलविस्तारमाप्नोति चन्द्रयोगांशजातके।।१६९२।।

1692. This sloka is not amenable to translation as there is some mixup. The words "*Chandrayogamsa Jathakah*" giving no clue read as "*Aswa yogamsa Jathake*" in another version - yet another misnomer.

अष्टमाधिपतौ सूर्ये पंचमे भृगुसंयुते।
दशान्त्ये क्लेशमाप्नोति मध्ये मध्ये शुभाधिकम्।।१६९३।।

1693. If Venus is in the 5th house (in Taurus) with 8th lord Sun, the concluding part of Venus Dasa (ref. sloka 1677 supra) will cause miseries while in the middle portion of the dasa, (as a result of this conjunction) auspicious events will be on the increase.

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे विपद्दाये शुभाधिकम्।
पुत्रोत्सवफलप्राप्तिर्बहु धान्यार्थलाभकृत्।।१६९४।।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृसन्तोषं विवाहादिसुसभ्रमम्।
त्रैलोक्यांशे विपद्दाये पूर्वभागे तु जातकः।।१६९५।।
स्वप्राबल्यं प्रकुर्वीत जनकस्य शुभाशुभम्।
सम्पद्दशान्त्ये सन्तापं प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम्।।१६९६।।

1694-1696. Third Dasa: For a native of former half of Trailokya Nadiamsa, auspicious events will be pronounced in the dasa which is third in sequence. He will further acquire progeny and abundant wealth and grains. Happiness to younger coborns will come to pass. Family marriages etc. will occur. In this dasa the native will have widespread fame (prosperity etc.) but his father will incur a mix of good and bad events. During the concluding part of second dasa (Sampath dasa), the native in question will be distressed, and a series of deaths of relatives will take place.

तुलाशनौ पितृव्यो वा तत्पुत्रो वा मरिष्यति।

16961/2. Saturn in Libra: Under this transit, the native's paternal uncle or a son of paternal uncle will quit the world.

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे निधनाधिपदायगे।।१६९७।।
देहालस्यं च लभते ज्वरगण्डाद्युपद्रवम्।
सहोदरीमनस्तापं पितृव्यसुतनाशनम्।।१६९८।।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।

1697-16981/2. Eigth Lord: In case of birth in the first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa, in the dasa of the 8th lord (Sun), the following effects will occur. The native will be deprived of his physical energy (will turn slothful). He will be endangered by fever etc. His sister will be mentally tortured. His paternal uncle will have loss of a son. He will incur grief on account of loss of children born.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु।।१६९९।।
स्वसमानजनारिष्टं गेहे शिशुविनाशनम्।
बहुव्यापारसिद्धिः स्यात् पूर्वभागस्य जातके।।१७००।
पिता सन्तोषवान्नित्यं क्रूरभुक्तिं विना सुखम्।

1699-17001/2. In the sub-periods of adverse planets during the rulership of Sun's dasa, the native will see his men in the grip of evils. Some children in his family will face destruction. The native of former half of the said Nadiamsa will have wide professional gain while his father will be ever happy in the dasa except in adverse sub-periods.

उत्तरांशे राजयोगं विपद्दाये न संशयः।।१७०१।।
कारागृहभयप्राप्तिः सर्वस्वं नाशमेष्यति।

1701-17011/2. One born in second half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will in his third dasa derive benefits of Raja Yoga (position, wealth etc.) without fail. He will have fear of imprisonment and will have loss of everything.

Note: The 3rd dasa for the native of Trailokya Nadiamsa will give at one stage adverse effects like imprisonment and loss of everything.

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे द्यूनाधिपतिदायगे। ।१७०२। ।
जननीव्याकुलं चेति स्वतातारिष्टमादिशेत्।
शुक्रचन्द्रान्तरे काले अतीव क्लेशमश्नुते। ।१७०३। ।
द्वितीयोद्वाहसिद्धिः स्यात् त्रैलोक्यांशस्य जातके।

1702-17031/2. Dasa of 7th lord: Note if the birth in Trailokya Nadiamsa is in the first half. Then the dasa of the 7th lord in operation will cause distress to mother and evils to father. The periods of Venus/Moon (or Moon/Venus) will produce abundant difficulties to the native. He will have a second marriage.

द्यूनाधिपे वेश्मगते सौभाग्यं दशवत्सरे। ।१७०४। ।
स्वपुत्रदारादिषु रोगचिन्तां
त्रैलोक्यभागे धनलाभमेति।
द्यूनाधिपे पापयुते तु पुत्रे
द्वितीय वैवाहिकमाहुरार्याः। ।१७०५। ।

1704-1705. If the 7th lord (Moon) is in the 4th house, then ten years (of Moon's Vimsottari dasa) will yield fortunes. However the subject will be worried on account of ill-health of his spouse and progeny. He will also gain wealth (in this dasa). If the 7th lord Moon is conjunct a malefic, the native's son will have a second marriage.

द्वीपान्तरे पूर्वभागे बहुव्यापारभाग्यवान्।
राजयोगं च लभते बहुभाग्यप्रदः सुखी। ।१७०६। ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातः स धनधान्याभिवृद्धिमान्।
क्षेमदाये धर्मसिद्धिं राजद्वारे शुभाधिकाम्। ।१७०७। ।

1706-1707. One born in the first half of this Nadiamsa will have abundant gains in foreign places. He will get effects of Raja Yoga and will acquire a great deal of fortunes and be happy. His wealth and grains will increase. In his fourth dasa his religious acquisitions will be on the increase and he will get auspicious effects in royal service.

प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे भौमे दशायां लग्नेकेन्द्रगे।
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति बहुधर्मार्थविद्धिमान्। ।१७०८। ।
षष्ठे कुजे प्रजातस्य दशायां सोदरीव्यथा।
सहोदरभ्रातृपीडा स्वगेहे शिशुनाशनम्। ।१७०९। ।

1708-1709. Mars: If the 5th star counted from birth star is ruled by Mars (as per Vimsottari dasa order) and the said Mars is in an angle from the ascendant, the subject of Trailokya Nadiamsa will have plenty of wealth and religious advancements. Should Mars be in the 6th house, then the dasa of Mars will cause grief through sister. Further the native will see his brothers in trouble. Children in the native's family will be destroyed.

क्षेमाधिपदशान्त्यादौ प्रत्यग्दाये सुवद्धिमान्।
मध्ये वा जननीमृत्युः पूर्वभागे तु जायते। ।१७१०। ।
राहुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य गुरूभुक्तौ भविष्यति।
त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे मातृदेहभयं क्वचित्। ।१७११। ।

1710-1711. Fourth Dasa: One born in the first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will in the beginning and end of fourth dasa and (or) in the 5th dasa enjoy good intelligence(?). In the middle of 5th dasa, his mother will pass away. In the sub period of Rahu and that of Jupiter (in 5th dasa), the mother will be somewhat endangered physically.

सुखेशे राहुसंयुक्ते दशायां राजविग्रहम्।
स्थानच्युतिप्रवासादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः। ।१७१२। ।

1712. If the 4th lord is with Rahu, then the dasa will bring royal enmity, dislocation, migration etc. in an abundant measure.

उत्तरांशे राजभयं निगळादिप्रपीडनम्।
श्रृंखलाप्रहरं चेति पश्चादारोग्यभाग्यवान्। ।१७१३। ।

1713. Birth in the 2nd half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will cause fear of confinement and blows by iron chain. He will recover his health after some time (following such blows).

साधनेशदशाकाले पूर्वभागे स्वभुक्तिषु।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि गुरूभुक्तौ सुभाग्यवान्। ।१७१४। ।
स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्याप्तिः पौत्रदर्शनसंभ्रमः।
पूर्वभागे फलं सत्यं सर्वदा सौख्ययोगवान्। ।१७१५। ।

1714-1715. Sixth dasa: One born in the former half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will in the first sub period of 6th dasa undergo a lot of miseries. And in Jupiter's sub-period, he will acquire good fortunes. His son will get married. He will beget grandsons. The native of first half of this Nadiamsa will be ever happy and the effects mentioned will bear full truth.

उत्तरांशे राहुदाये पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः।
धनधन्यविनाशादिक्लेशजीवनमादिशेत्। । १७१६ । ।
पूर्वभागे राहुदाये परार्धे सौख्यमश्नुते।
उत्तरांशे धनच्छेदं दशान्त्ये व्याकुलम् महत्।। १७१७।।

1716-1717. Rahu dasa: One born in the second half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will incur grief on account of progeny in the dasa ruled by Rahu. His wealth, grains etc. will be destroyed and he will lead a miserable life. But if birth be in the former half of this Nadiamsa, the second half of Rahu dasa will cause happiness. The end of Rahu dasa will cause financial destruction to the native of second half of this Nadiamsa and he will be distressed.

निधनाधिपतौ सूर्ये दशायां शनिदायगे।
त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे कालमृत्युभयं स्मृतम्। । १७१८ । ।
विपद्दाये मन्दभुक्तावपमृत्युस्तथाश्रितः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः। । १७१९ । ।
राहुदाये तथा विन्द्याच्छनिभुक्तावुपद्रवम्ः।
तिलदानवशारोग्यमपमृत्युर्न विद्यते। । १७२० । ।
त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे द्विषष्ठिपरमायुषः।
मेषामासे मृतिश्चेति तत्त्रिकोणे तथापि च। । १७२१ । ।

1718-1721. Death - First Half: Birth being in the first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa will cause timely death in Saturn's sub period *(Sani Bhuktishu* is another, right reading which denotes Saturn's sub period.) during the major period of 8th lord Sun. But the same Saturn's sub period during the dasa which is the third in order will cause fear of untimely death for which the wise should seek (suitable) remedies. Saturn's sub period in Rahu dasa will also bring (such) danger. By donating gingilee, this fear can be overcome. The subject of former half of this Nadiamsa will live for sixty-two years. His end will strike when the Sun is in Aries, or its trine.

उत्तरांशे राहुदाये गुरूभुक्तौ मरिष्यति।
जीविते शनिभुक्त्यन्ते तुलामासे मृतिं वदेत्। । १७२२ । ।

1722. Death - Second half: This native will die in Jupiter's sub-period in Rahu dasa. If at all he survives, Saturn's sub period (in Rahu dasa) will kill him, with transit Sun in Libra.

लग्नाद्व्ययगते केतौ शन्यंगारकवीक्षिते।
गुरूदृष्टियुते वापि पापपुण्यसमं भवेत्। । १७२३ । ।

1723. Ketu in 12th: Should Ketu be found in the 12th house in aspect to Saturn-Mars, or even to Jupiter, the native's deeds - meritorious and sinful - will be in equal measures.

ग्रन्थान्तरे भार्गवसंप्रदाये
चापे शशी पापयुतेक्षितो वा।
कन्यांशे त्वन्यशुभैर्न दृष्टो
गोत्रद्वयं पीडितदेहभाक् स्यात्। । १७२४ । ।

1724. Other sources: Other sources following the school of Bhargava point out that if the Moon is in Sagittarius, with Virgo Navamsa, in aspect to or in association with a malefic, without being related to a benefic, the native will have (ever) diseased physique. And he will belong to two Gotras.

। । कर्णच्छेदयोगः । ।

Severence of Ears

सशन्यंगारके मीने केतौ कन्यांशगे तथा।
मन्ददाये च तन्मध्ये कर्णच्छेदं विनिर्दिशेत्। । १७२५ । ।

1725. Severing of Ears: If Mars is in Pisces in the company of Saturn while Ketu is in the Navamsa of Virgo, the native's ears will be severed (or damaged) in the middle of Saturn dasa.

स्वोच्चांशगे नीचनाथे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।
वाग्मी पापात्मदेहः स अगम्यागमनोत्सुकः।
शुक्रमन्दयुते जातो कुजराशित्रिकोणगे। । १७२६ । ।
विप्रस्त्रीसंग्वान् पापी मध्ये राजप्रियः सुखी।

। । बीजहिंसायोगः । ।

भौमांशके भौमगृहे जीवे केतुसमन्विते। । १७२७ । ।
बीजहिंसापरो नित्यं दुर्बुद्धिर्नात्र संशयः। । १७२८ । ।

1726-1728. The native will be a skilful speaker, will commit sinful acts and will be fond of travels, if a debilitated planet, which is in aspect to Mars, occupies its exaltation Navamsa. Should the two planets, Venus and Saturn, join in a sign which is a trine to a Martian Rasi, the native will join Brahmin women, be sinful, will be dear to king and be happy. Jupiter in a Rasi of Mars, in the company of Ketu and in Pisces Navamsa gives an inclination to destroy crops (seeds etc.) and evil disposition.

मीने तुलांशके केतौ दारसौख्यविहीनवान्।
परस्त्रीसंगवान् कामी मूत्रकृच्छ्रप्रपीडितः।।१७२९।।
मूत्रद्वारे प्रपीडा स्यान्मीने भौमांशकेअप्यगे।

1729-17291/2. Ketu in Libra Navamsa: The native will be devoid of marital happiness if Ketu placed in Pisces occupies Libra Navamsa. Further he will be libidinous, will join others' women, and will incur urinary disorders. He will also have pains in the urinary passage. These will come to pass even if the said Ketu occupies Scorpio Navamsa owned by Mars, while placed in the sign Pisces.

शनिदृष्टयांगवैकल्यं कुजक्षेत्रे गुरौ युते।।१७३०।।
समरे वा कलापे वा मार्गे कर्णान्तपीडितः।
किंचित्कर्णविकारः स्याद्वृषभांशे गुरौ स्थिते।।१७३१।।

1730-1731. Other effects: Saturn aspecting Ketu in Pisces denotes some physical deformity. If Ketu is in a sign of Mars in the company of Jupiter, the native will have danger to his ears in a war or quarrel. Or he will have some deformity/disease of the ears. Such a deformity can also occur if Jupiter occupies Taurus Navamsa.

सौम्यांशके व्यये केतौ गुरूसंयुतवीक्षिते।
राजगुर्वोस्तल्पगामी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृषु वैरवान्।।१७३२।।

1732. Ketu in the 12th house in the company of or in aspect to Jupiter, and placed in a Navamsa ruled by Mercury will make the native a royal teacher. He will in addition have limited desire for sexual union. He will also have enmity with his elder coborn.

कन्याराशिस्थतः केतुर्गुरूयुक्तो न दोषदः।
कुम्भलग्ने भ्रातृहानिं भाग्ये दारिद्र्यमादिशेत्।।१७३३।।

1733. Ketu will not be a blemishful planet (as above) even if he joins Jupiter, provided he is placed in Virgo. Ketu in the ascendant Aquarius will deprive one of coborn. In the 9th (in Libra) he will cause penury.

मीने चापांशगे केतावसितेन निरीक्षिते।
किंचिद्दारापवादो स्याच्चरलग्ने तु जायते।।१७३४।।
धार्मिकोअत्यन्तमेधावी बाल्ये दुर्मार्गवृत्तिमान्।
भ्रातृशोकप्रदो नित्यं धूर्तस्त्रीनायकः सुखी।।१७३५।।

1734-1735. See if Ketu is placed in Pisces in aspect to Saturn, and occupies Sagittarius Navamsa. In that case, the native's spouse will bring a bad name to him. However this aplies only to a movable sign on the ascendant. Further, the native will be charitable in disposition, be highly intelligent, will take to bad path in his childhood and will incur much grief on account of his coborn. He will wed a wicked woman, and be happy (in other ways).

यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजातस्तु मीने केतौ शनीक्षिते।
गुरूदृष्टिविहीने च सोदरभ्रातृशोकवान्।।१७३६।।
जन्मलग्नांशगे केतावसितेन निरीक्षिते।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।।१७३७।।

1736-1737. If birth is in Trailokya Nadiamsa, Ketu placed in Pisces in aspect to Saturn, without the aspect of Jupiter, will cause grief to the native on account of coborn. Ketu aspected by Saturn will destroy the native's elder coborn, if at all in the process he occupies the Navamsa ascendant. This effect applies only to an immovable birth Lagna.

Notes: The ascendant discussed here is an immovable one, instead of a movable ascendant.

।। कर्णविचारः।।
On Ears

कर्णवेधप्रान्त्यदेशे रक्तमांसमुद्भवम्।
तदभावे च कर्णाग्रे लम्भनं रोमसंयुतम्।।१७३८।।
गुहांशे त्वचरे लग्ने केतौ मन्दांशकेअपि च।
शनिदृष्टौ त्रिवर्षेषु कर्णवेधप्रपीडितः।।१७३९।।

1738. The subject will have blood and flesh aplenty around his ears, or hair on the upper part of the lobes of the ears.

Note: For this sloka, the relevant combination is not present. It is not known whether we should link it to sloka 1737, in which case the Sanskrit caption in the text is a hindrance. Further the sloka conveys no sensible meaning.

1739. Ear disorders: One born in Guha Nadiamsa of a fixed sign ascending, while Ketu aspected by Saturn occupies Capricorn/Aquarius Navamsa, will have severence of ears in the 3rd year.

मकरांशगके केतौ जीवार्किरविवीक्षिते।
कुम्भमीनांशके जातः श्रोत्रास्त्राग्निव्रणाद्भयम्।। १७४०।।
कर्णवेधान्तरं भाति दुष्टरोगादिहेतुना।
कर्णच्छेदमिति प्राहुस्तदभावेषु नो भयम्।। १७४१।।
शस्त्रानलाभ्यां शरपीडया वा
छेदं तु कर्णस्य वदन्ति चार्याः।
स्वकर्णभावाधिपतौ बलाढये
शुभान्विते श्रोत्रसुभूषणाढ्यः।। १७४२।।

1740-1742. Navamsa ascendant should fall in Aquarius/Pisces. Ketu should be in Capricorn Navamsa, apart from being aspected by Jupiter, Saturn and the Sun. Results: The subject will incur danger to his ears from weapons, fire and ulcer. Due to some severe diseases, he will have loss of ears (i.e. hearing power). If the 3rd lord is endowed with strength, and be in the company of a benefic, the subject will possess richly ornamented ears.

कर्णस्थानं तृतीयं स्यात्तदीशे शुभसंयुते।
पापांशकविहीने च गुरूयोगे सुकर्णवान्।। १७४३।।

1743. The third house denotes one's ears. If the said lord is in the company of a benefic, without falling in a Navamsa owned by a malefic, or if the 3rd lord is with Jupiter, the subject will have beautiful ears (without diseases etc.).

विकर्णभवनं वित्तं वित्ते पापं शनीक्षिते।
मन्दांशगे विक्रमेशे श्रोत्रे कन्तुकपीडितः।। १७४४।।

1744. The second house (being 12th to *Karna Sthaana,* 3rd house) is a secondary house in relation to ears. If the 2nd house has a malefic who receives the aspect of Saturn, while the 3rd lord is in a Navamsa owned by Saturn, the native will suffer disorders of ears.

राहुयुक्ते मक्षिकादेः कर्णद्वारे प्रवेशनम्।
बाधमाप्नोति तन्मूलात् पापदृग्योगमात्रतः।। १७४५।।
कुजे राहुयुते दृष्टे विकर्णस्थानमाश्रिते।
कर्णमूले व्रणादीनि कर्णद्वारान्तरे कृमिः।। १७४६।।
लग्नात्तृतीयगे जीवे कर्णरोगो न विद्यते।
तद्दिनेशयुते वापि कर्णरोगार्थभाग्यवान्।। १७४७।।

1745-1747. Troubles from flies etc: If the 3rd lord (or even the second lord) is in the company of Rahu, related to a malefic by aspect or association, the native will have troubles on account of flies bees entering in his ears. Mars in the 2nd house in aspect to or in association with Rahu causes ulcer in the roots of the ears and growth of worms. If Jupiter occupies the 3rd house there will be no disorders of the ear. The Sun present in the said house will cause ear disorders but will give wealth.

विक्रमेशे गुरूयुते समन्दे श्रोत्ररोगवान्।
वृश्चिके बहुभाग्यं स्याच्छस्त्राग्नि चौर्यजं भयम्।। १७४८।।
मकरे त्वान्त्ररोगी च वृषणे वायुपीडितः।
कुम्भे चोरभयप्राप्तिः सिंहे राजाज्ञया भयम्।। १७४९।।
शुभक्षेत्रे महत्सौख्यं कर्णभूषणवान् सदा।

1748-17491/2. Jupiter with the 3rd lord and with Saturn will cause ear disease. If this combination occurs in the third house which is Scorpio, the native will gain abundant fortunes but will have fear from weapons, fire and thieves. If Capricorn is the 3rd house having Jupiter-Saturn, the native will have diseases of intestines and testicles, apart from windy disorders. Aquarius in such a case will give fear from thieves, while Leo will bring danger through royal decree. A benefic's sign as 3rd house having Jupiter-Saturn will cause great happiness and acquisition of ornaments of the ear.

लम्बकर्णांशभागस्थे अवस्थाभागहेतुना।
लम्भकर्णमिति प्राहुश्चोळपाण्ड्यादिकं विना।। १७५०।।
द्वीपान्तरे देशभेदे सेतुमान्त्येषु जातिषु।
लम्भकर्णमिति प्रोक्तं चातुर्वर्ण्यादिजातिषु।। १७५१।।

1750-1751. Note: These two slokas are not meaningfully constructed and are hence not amenable to translation.

मन्दांशगे तृतीयेशे वृश्चिके भृगुसंयुते।
लग्नाद्वित्ते व्यये पापे कर्णकन्तुकमादिशेत्।।१७५२।।
पुरा बाल्ये बालकस्य कर्णकुण्डलतस्करः।
तस्य पापवशाच्चैव कर्णकन्तुकपीडितः।।१७५३।।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं विष्णोश्च प्रार्थनां वदेत्।
कृष्णमन्त्रजपं कृत्वा द्विजाय प्रतिमां तथा।।१७५४।।
स्वर्णकुण्डलदानेन शस्त्रादिप्रभवां रुजम्।
विष्णुदैवतकं मन्त्रं जपेत् कन्तुकनाशनम्।।१७५५।।

1752-1755. Venus in Scorpio, 3rd lord in a Navamsa ruled by Saturn, and malefics in 2nd and 12th from Lagna - this yoga will cause disorders of the ears. This is because in the previous birth during childhood the native committed theft of ear ornaments. To overcome this disorder, prayer to Lord Vishnu should be resorted to. Mantras and Japas to please Lord Krishna be performed through Brahmins, installing the image of the Lord. Donation of ear ornaments be also done.

कर्णस्थानगते पापं तृतीयेशे शुभान्विते।
विकर्णे गुरुदृष्टेतु कर्णशूलः प्रशामयति।।१७५६।।
मैथुनं श्रुणयाद्विप्रः कर्णशूली भवेन्नरः।
स्वस्त्री वा बधिरा किंचिदग्ते काले विमुच्यते॥ १७५७॥
निष्कविंशाधिकं दद्यादैवज्ञाय कुटुम्बिने।
विष्णुप्रकाशकं मन्त्रं जपेद्रोगोपशान्तये।।१७५८।।
अपामार्जनमन्त्रेण मन्त्रितं तु जलं पिबेत्।
भेजनं ब्राह्मणेभ्यश्च प्रदद्याद्दक्षिणां तथा।।१७५९।।
कर्णशूलेपशान्त्यर्थं कुजस्य प्रार्थनां चरेत।
स्कन्दव्रतोपवासी च शलाकामनुमाजपेत्।।१७६०।।
पलेन वा तदर्धेन कर्णमूलव्रणाय तु।
शलाकां च स्वर्णमयी दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः॥ १७६१॥
कर्णकुण्डलदानं तु निष्कमात्रप्रमाणतः।
निष्कं विंशतिसंख्याकं कर्णशूलं विनश्यति॥ १७६२॥
प्रतिमां वस्त्रसंयुक्तां प्राप्तारिष्टनिवृत्तये।
तुभ्यं दास्यामि विप्रेन्द्र यथोक्तफलदो भव॥ १७६३॥

1756-1763. According to *Brahmayaamala*, if the 3rd house is occupied by a malefic, the 3rd lord is with a benefic and the 2nd house is in aspect to Jupiter, the native will suffer ear-aches.

कुजांशके घटे केतौ शन्यंगारकवीक्षिते।
शुभदृष्टिविहीने च बधिरःस्यान्न संशयः॥ १७६४॥
कालान्तरे तु वार्धक्ये वायुना वधिरामयः।
मीनांशके त्वपुत्रस्तु राजयोगरतः सुखी।।१७६५।।
जीवदृष्टियुते जातो मृतापत्यबहुत्ववान्।
जीवांशके झषे केतावसितेन निरीक्षिते।।१७६६।।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं त्याच्चरलग्नस्य जातके।

1764-1766½. Should Ketu be in Aquarius in aspect Saturn and Mars, and be in a Navamsa owned by Mars, without possessing the aspect of a benefic, the subject will be deaf. (Alternatively) he may become deaf in his old age due to windy blemishes. If Ketu described above is in Pisces Navamsa (instead of Martian Navamsa), the subject will be childless but will enjoy Rajayoga and be happy. Should Jupiter aspect Ketu (who is placed in Pisces Navamsa), the native will beget dead children (instead of altogether being childless). The same effect of begetting dead progeny will follow if Ketu placed in Pisces Rasi, aspected by Saturn, occupies a Navamsa of Jupiter (i.e. Sagittarius/Pisces). These yogas about progeny apply to a movable sign assurging.

चरलग्नस्थिते पापं त्वसितेन समन्विते।।१७६७।।
बुधान्विते ज्ञानवांश्च स्वपुत्रः कर्णपीडितः।

1767-1767½. See if a movable sign ascends and contains a malefic. If so, note Ketu joining Saturn/Mercury. As a result, the native's son will have ear disorders while the native will be blessed with wisdom.

चरोभयस्थिते केतौ पुत्रिका नेत्ररोगिणी।।१७६८।।
शुभांशे शुभसंयुक्ते क्षिप्रेणारोग्यसंयुता।
विप्रे कर्णकठोरादिपापवाक्यस्य हेतुना।।१७६९।।
कर्णरोगं विजानीयात् सौमयनाडीफलं स्मृतम्।
तत्पापरिहारार्थं ब्रहमतीर्थमनुस्मृतम्।
त्रिदिनस्नानमात्रेण सर्वपापैः प्रमुच्यते।।१७७०।।

1768-1770. Ketu in the ascendant, which is either a movable sign or a dual sign will cause diseases of the eyes to the native's daughter. If in the process the planet Ketu is in a benefic's navamsa, or is associated with a benefic, her diseases of the eyes will be cured early. The ear disorders referred to above are due to the native's using harsh words to a Brahimin, according to Budha Nadi. To get rid of this sin, dips for three days in Brahma Teertha (a place of pilgrimage on the Reva or Narmada River) be taken.

लग्नातृतीयगे मन्दे लग्ने शुभयुते सुधीः।
कर्णरोगशतादीनि युद्धे चायुधगण्डवान्।
नेत्रान्तरे कर्णपार्श्वे शस्त्रादिव्रणपीडितः।।१७७१।।
अथवा कर्णरोगेन्य साध्यं चेति शुभांशके।
चापांशके त्वसाध्यः स्याच्छुभयोगे सुभाग्यवान्।।१७७२।।

1771-1772. Saturn placed in the third house while the asendant is occupied by a benefic denotes a person who will be highly intelligent. Additional effects for this yoga are: Ear diseases, hurt by weapons in a war in the eyes or by the side of the ears. If in this yoga, Saturn is in a benefic Navamsa, the bad effect will confine to mere disease of the ear while bad effects will be totally absent by Saturn being in Sagittarius Navamsa. And if the yoga is blessed by a benefic, the native will be highly fortunate.

जामित्राधिपतौ लग्ने शन्यंगारकवीक्षिते।
दन्तव्रणभयादीनि हनुप्रान्त्ये प्रपीडितः।।१७७३।।
षष्ठाष्टमाधीशरशौ स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
क्रूरराशिक्रूरमासे देहोपद्रवमादिशेत्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।।१७७४।।

1773-1774. If the 7th lord is placed in the ascendant in aspect to Saturn and Mars, the native will suffer from ulcer in the region of teeth/cheek. When Saturn in transit arrives at the space denoted by adding the longitudes of lords of 6th and 8th, the native will face physical ailments, during the months denoted by evil transits of the Sun. To overcome this, suitable remedies be resorted to.

।।पुत्रविचारः।।

On Progeny

पुत्रलग्नेशदारेशगुरूभिः पुत्रचिन्तनम्।
सुतेशे नीचराशिस्थे दारेशे नीचराशिगे।।१७७५।।
पंकजांशे प्रजातस्य सन्तानप्रतिबन्धकम्।
पुत्रारूढाधिपे शुक्रे लग्नात् कर्मत्रिकोणगे।।१७७६।।
मीनांशके प्रजातः सः सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान्।

. **1775-1776½.** Assessment of native's son (i.e. progeny) be done through the following: The lords of 5th, ascendant and the 7th apart from Jupiter. One born in Pankaja Nadiamsa will have obstacles in obtaining progeny if the lords of the 5th and 7th are in debilitation. If Venus becomes the lord of the *Putra Aroodha Pada* (i.e. Aroodha pada for the 5th house) and is placed in the 10th or its trine, counted from rising sign, the same result will materialise. This will apply only when the rising sign's Navamsa falls in Pisces.

Notes: For Pankaja Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 685- 686. From sloka 1775 to 1778, Pankaja Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant is dwelt with.

(a) If Venus and Moon are in simultaneous debility, the native in question will have obstacles in begetting progeny.

(b) Venus is lord of 5th. He should also become lord of 5th Aroodha or Putraroodha. Being so he must occupy Libra, or Aquarius, or Gemini to give same effects as at "a" above.

As for condition 'b', the Navamsa ascendant should be in Pisces. This is not possible as Pankaja Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant comes to Vrigo Navamsa.

This should be interepreted as Venus fulfilling the conditions stated above should also be in Pisces Navamsa - his exaltation Navamsa, to create obstacles in respect of progeny.

This view is supported by Venus being in 5th house and being in Pisces Navamsa & *C* bringing in the picture a great delay in birth of children or through second marriage, vide sloka 1779-1780 infra.

Apparently this *strength* of Venus is a discount for progeny in case of Capricorn ascendant.

पंकजांशे पूर्वभागे सुतेशे नीचराशिगे।।१७७७।।
गर्भस्रावातुरा भार्या सदा क्लेशवती भवेत्।
गर्भपात्रे कृमेः स्थित्या सन्तानप्रतिबन्धकी।।१७७८।।

1777-1778. One born in former half of Pankaja Nadiamsa with the 5th lord in debilitation will have a spouse who will be disposed to abortions and who will be ever miserable. Due to settlement of worms in the womb, she will have obstacles to bear a child.

लग्नात् पंचमगे शुक्रे मीनांशे गुरूवीक्षिते।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्यद्वा दारान्तरे भवेत्।।१७७९।।

अदृष्टयत्नयोगेन कुर्याच्च प्रार्थनां रवेः।
गोपालप्रतिमादानं शिशुमारं शिवार्चनम्।।१७८०।।

1779-1780. Venus in aspect to Jupiter, being in the 5th house, and occupying Pisces Navamsa will cause birth of children after a long interval, or through re-marriage. Due to good fortunes and (suitable) efforts of the native, prayers to Lord Sun, donation of Lord Krishna's image and worship of Lord Siva will cause progeny.

लग्नेशे यन्नवांशस्थे मेषादि गणयेत्ततः।
तावत्संख्यासुतप्राप्तिरोजयुग्मकलक्षणम्।।१७८१।।

1781. See who rules the natal ascendant. Note his Navamsa position. Count from Aries till the said Navamsa. The number so revealed will denote the number of issues to be born to the native. Odd Navamsas will mean male children and even Navamsas female children.

पूर्वपुण्यप्रभावेण त्वेकपुत्रः सुजीवति।
लग्नात् सप्तमगे भौमे व्ययेशेन निरीक्षिते।।१७८२।।
कारके पंचमस्थाने कळत्रान्तरभाग्भवेत्।
परस्त्रीसंगवान् पापी दारान्तरसुपुत्रवान्।।१७८३।।
पंकजांशे पूर्वभागे फलं त्वेवमुदाहृतम्।

1782-1783½. Due to the merits of previous birth, only one son will survive. Mars in the 7th house in aspect to the 12th lord, while the significator Jupiter is in the 5th house, will cause birth of children through re-marriage. Further the native will join others' women and be sinful. The above results (from sloka 1775 to 1783) are so described for birth in the first half of Pankaja Nadiamsa.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले त्वेकपंचाशवत्सरे।।१७८४।।
मेषान्त्ये वृषभे जीवे द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत्।
बहुव्यापारसिद्धिः स्याद्विशेषधनलाभवान्।।१७८५।।
यातायातं प्रकुर्वीत यत्नाकार्यार्थसाधकः।
विवाहानन्तरं चेति ज्येष्ठभार्याविनाशनम्।।१७८६।।

1784-1786. The said native will remarry with Jupiter's transit in the end of Aries, or in Taurus, during the dasa of the 9th lord (or) in the 51st year. He will further have abundant business gains, and will gain wealth in foreign lands. He will have (series of) travels. His attempts will yield fruits. Following the second marriage, (natural) death of his first wife will occur.

पंकजांशे पूर्वभागे कुजत्रिंशांशजातकः।
लक्ष्मीयोगप्रजातश्च दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति।।१७८७।।
षट्पंचाशत्समान्त्यादौ कालमृत्युभयं महत्।
यदि जीवति पुण्येन त्वशीत्यां ध्रुवम्।।१७८८।।

1787-1788. One born in former half of Pankaja Nadiamsa in Trimsamsa of Mars will enjoy Lakshmi yoga, and long life. He will incur death in the 56th year. If however he survives due to the merits of previous birth, death will be certain at eighty.

।।कटक लग्नम् - (चम्पकांशः)।।

Cancer Ascendant — Champaka Nadiamsa

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कर्कटे तु प्रजायते।
शुक्रत्रिंशांशके जातस्तृतीयो भवति ध्रुवम्।।१७८९।।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे नगरे नात्र संशयः।

1789-1789½. One born in Venusian Trimsamsa in Cancer ascendant, in the first half of Champaka Nadiamsa will be the third issue of the family. His birth will be in a town in the region of Maha Nadi.

Notes: Also please see sloka 1412 etc. for Champaka Nadiamsa in Cancer ascendant.

लग्नेशे धनराशिस्थे लाभेशेन निरीक्षिते।।१७९०।।
त्रिंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यमारोग्यदृढगात्रवान्।
सिंहराशिस्थिते चन्द्रे कन्यांशे तु प्रजायते।।१७९१।।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नो यौवने राजयोगवान्।
पंचविंशात् परं भाग्यं गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षदम्।।१७९२।

1790-1792. Ascendant Lord: If the ascendant lord, Moon, is in the second house, in aspect to the 11th lord, the native will prosper after 30 years of age. He will have a healthy and strong physique. If the Moon is in Leo, with Virgo Navamsa, the native will be in the grip of poverty during childhood; in his youth he will obtain effects of Raja Yoga. After 25, he will be prosperous and his home will be blessed with the mercy of Goddess Lakshmi.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रे त्विद्राशनाडिगे।
रूपवान् मतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान्॥ १७९३ ॥
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा राजयोगयुतो भवेत्।
रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रः कुब्जदेहस्वरूपवान्।।१७९४।।

1793-1794. Moon in Indra Nadiamsa: In case of birth in the former half of Champaka Nadiamsa, the Moon (being ascendant lord) placed in Indra Nadiamsa will make the native beautiful, intelligent, skilful in speech and bestow upon him charming face and eyes. He will be fortunate and charitable in disposition. He will obtain Rajayoga. He will have blood-red complexion. Of medium build, he will look short-statured.

Notes: Indra Nadiamsa could be referred to in the notes under sloka 1105 supra.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे शुक्रत्रिंशांशनाडिगे।
यतीश्वरप्रियो नित्यं देवब्राहमणपोषकः।।१७९५।।
मिताशी मितभाषी च मितनिद्रोअतिजाग्रतः।
परेंगि तज्ञतुरो भूषणो भूषणप्रियः।।१७९६।।
दुष्टेषु दुष्टबुद्धिश्च क्रूरेषु क्रूरकृत्यवान्।
पितृभाग्यविहीनश्च स्वभुजार्जितभोगवान्।।१७९८।।
धर्मशास्त्रार्थतत्त्वज्ञो ज्ञानांशे सुखनायके।
सर्वेषामुपकारी च शौर्यसाहासंकीर्तिमान्।।१७९९।।
सत्कथाश्रवणं नित्यं श्रीमान् दीनजनप्रियः।
शिवव्रतोपवासी च हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्।।१८००।।
स्नमार्गवृत्तिनिरतश्चोत्कृष्टधनसिद्धिमान्।
कृषिपश्वादिभाग्यं च ग्रामभूम्यधिकारवान्।।१८०१।।

1795-1801. Venusian Trimsamsa: Birth in Cancer Lagna, former half of Champaka Nadiamsa, in the captioned Trimsamsa will give following results. The native will be fond of sagely persons. He will honour gods and Brahmins. He will eat limited food. He will eat less, sleep less and be extremely cautious. He will be skillful in understanding the thoughts of others. He will be fond of ornaments, and be himself an ornament (of the family). He will be wicked amongst wicked people; his acts will be evil in nature when it concerns the evil. He will be bereft of paternal fortunes. He will enjoy wealth earned by his own labour. He will be an expert in Sastras relating to Dharma (i.e. Scriptures dealing with Religion) if the 4th lord Venus is in 9th in Navamsa. He will be helpful to all. He will be endowed with prowess, adventure and fame. He will be fond of listening to mythological stories. Being rich, he will be well disposed to poor persons. He will fast to obtain the mercy of Lord Siva. He will be a devotee of Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. He will follow virtuous path and possess wealth obtained through very fair means. He will have fortunes in agriculture and cow-breeding. He will lord over villages and lands.

Notes: Champaka Nadiamsa in Cancer does not occupy the degree of Venus' Trimsamsa. In such cases we have only to select the trimsamsa condition.

सिंहांशकसुयोगेन जीवनं राजसेवया।
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कर्कटे च पजायते।।१८०२।।

1802-1802 1/2. (The 4th lord) in Leo Navamsa will enable the native earn livelihood through royal service. One born in former half of Champaka Nadiamsa, in Cancer ascendant, will be skilful in horse-riding and will be head of a vast army and a band of horses.

तुरंगारोहचतुरो बहुसेनाश्वनायकः।
लग्नेशे कुजसंयुक्ते त्विष्टसत्कर्मसिद्धिमान्।।१८०३।।
राजान्तरफलं चेति राजमुद्राधिकारवान्॥

1803-1803 1/2. If the ascendant lord Moon is conjunct Mars, one will attain fruits of his virtuous acts. He will prosper in another kingdom (i.e. a foreign land) and will get powers with royal seal.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये लग्नाद्रन्ध्रत्रिकोणगे।।१८०४।।
सर्वज्येष्ठविनाशी च कनिष्ठभ्रातृयोगवान्।
भगिनीत्रयमायुष्यमेका क्लेशवती भवेत्।।१८०५।।
बाल्ये वैधव्यमाप्नोति दानधर्मविचारिणी।
सुवासिनी मृता चैका पतिपुत्रसमन्विता।।१८०६।।

1804-1806. Mercury: The 3rd lord Mercury being in the 8th, or its trine, will destroy all older coborns. However, the subject will have younger coborns. He will have three sisters one of whom will lead miserable lives. She will incur widowhood right in her childhood (or early years). She will be charitably disposed. Another will live in a respectable/comfortable abode, en-

dowed with spouse and progeny. One of his sisters will die (early).

मातृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे सुतेशे निधनस्थिते।
द्यूनाधिपेन संदृष्टे मातुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत्। ।१८०७। ।
सुवासिनी चिर कालं बाल्ये क्लेशवती भवेत्।

1807-1807 1/2. Venus: Should the 4th lord be Venus, while the 5th lord placed in the 8th is aspected by 7th lord, the native's mother will enjoy long life. Her husband (i.e. native's father) will also be long-lived. The mother would have a miserable childhood.

Notes: The conditions laid down in the sloka are not clear as far as Venus is concerned. It should read: Venus placed in the 4th house, as the lord & C.

वाहेशे बन्धुसंयुक्ते सुतेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे। ।१८०८। ।
चम्पकांशे प्रजातश्च गजान्तैश्वर्यभाग्यवान्।
चन्द्रस्य राहोश्च तनोश्च नाथै-
भाग्यस्य नाथो यदि कर्मगो वा।

1808-1808 1/2. If the 4th lord is in the 4th house while the 5th lord (Mars) is in exaltation, the native will be endowed with elephants, wealth etc. provided he is born in Cancer Lagna, Chamapaka Nadiamsa.

सम्बन्धवान् वाहनलाभकाभ्यां
तौ चेत्तदा चेश्वरराजयोगौ। ।१८०९। ।

1809. The native of Champaka Nadiamsa will have elephants and fortunes. Lords of Moon sign, ascendant and the 9th along with Rahu's dispositor placed in the 10th, or mutually related causes a Rajayoga giving gains through conveyances.

जीवे कुजयुते दृष्टे योगश्चामरसंज्ञकः।
चामरे योगजातस्य द्वात्रिंशाब्दात् परं सुखम्॥ १८१०॥
भेरीमृदंगवाद्यादि चम्पकांशे तु जायते।

1810-1810 1/2. Chamara Yoga: Jupiter being in the company of or being in aspect to Mars causes Chamara Yoga. The subject of this yoga will get prosperity after 32 years of age. *(Bheri Mridanga Vadyaadi* etc. denote musical drums etc. which are not added in the translation as they have no relevance here.)

Notes: The kind of Chamara Yoga discussed in the text relates to lords of the 9th and 10th for Cancer ascendant. In effect, the subject rises in life after 32.

Chamara Yoga is explained in three different ways by standard texts. These are as under:

a) Lord of ascendant exalted and placed in an angle in aspect to Jupiter.

b) Two benefics joining in one of the four places, viz. ascendant, 9th, 10th and 7th.

Results for either of the above two kinds of Chamara Yoga are: The native will be a king, be honoured by a king, be a scholar, eloquent and long-lived.

c) Ascendant occupied by a benefic while its lord is in exaltation. Results: long-life, prosperity, fame, virtues.

लाभे भाग्याष्टमे द्यूने रव्यादिग्रहसंस्थिते। ।१८११। ।
केन्द्रादियोगो विख्यातः पंचविंशात् परं सुखी।
ख्यातः स्यादधियोगजा तमनुजः श्रीमान् प्रसिद्धो महा-
नश्वान्दोळनवाहनादिविभवैर्नित्यश्रिये मन्दिरे।
तत्पुत्रादिकळत्रभाग्यचरितं विभ्राजितं चेन्दुवत्
कीर्तिप्राभवशौर्यसाहसयुतो देशान्तरे कीर्तिमान्॥ १८१२॥

1811-1812. Kendraadi Yoga: The Sun and other (six planets occupying (exclusively) the four houses, viz. 11th, 9th, 8th and 7th will produce a yoga called Kendraadi Yoga denoting fame and happiness after 25 years of age. One born in Adhi Yoga will be famous, wealthy, great and be endowed with horses, palanquins and other kinds of conveyances, and the name and fame of his spouse and progeny will ever shine like the Moon. He will be endowed with fame, valour and adventure. He will attain fame in a foreign land.

Notes: The first line of sloka 1811 is a partial presentation which specifies musical instruments like Bheri, Mridanga etc.

These two slokas deal with two different yogas, Kendradi Yoga and Adhi Yoga.

The condition laid down for Kendradi yoga along with its effects are clear.

Adhi Yoga effects are mentioned, without giving rules of formation. The reader is referred to standard texts like *Parasara Hora, Jataka Parijata, etc.*

। । काहळयोगः । ।

Kahala Yoga

राज्यस्थानाधिपे भौमे स्वाच्चे वर्गोत्तमाशगे। । १८१३। ।
भाग्यनाथेन संयुक्ते योगः काहळसंज्ञकः।
बहुधनधान्यसमृद्धि
सुगन्धमाल्यादिभूषणं सुखिनम्।।
कुरूते काहळयोगो
रविसमकान्तिं महामतिं कान्तम्।। १८१४।।
काहळे साहसी कोपी स्थिरचित्तः प्रतापवान्।
चतुरंगबलोत्साही युद्धेअमितपराक्रमः। । १८१५। ।

1813-1815. Kahala Yoga: For a Cancer Lagna native, Mars in Vargothama Navamsa in Capricorn, being in the company of Saturn will produce Kahala Yoga. As a result, the native will possess abundant grains, much wealth, scented articles, garlands and ornaments, and be happy. He will be blessed with the splendour of the sun. He will be highly intelligent and radiant. Valorous, given to anger, firm in disposition, adventurous etc. are additonal effects. He will be enthusiastic among the four kinds of armies (using men, horses, elephants and chariots) and will exhibit illimitable valour in times of war.

Notes: For Kahala Yoga, see notes under slokas 1430-14301/2 dealing with Cancer ascendant.

In the present slokas, another variety of Kahala Yoga is discussed involving the lords of 7th and 5th-cum-10th for Cancer ascendant.

काहळे यौवने सौख्यं कौमारे त्वल्पसौख्यकृत्।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नः सत्कळत्रप्रियो भवेत्। । १८१६। ।

1816. According to the school of Brihaspathi, the native having Kahala Yoga will enjoy happiness in his youth prior to which happiness will be limited. Poverty will mark his childhood. He will obtain a virtuous wife and be fond of her.

Notes: Childhood being in the grip poverty is a significantly adverse produce of Kahala Yoga.

जीवो भौमेन युक्तो यदि भवति तथा स्वर्क्षगे कर्कटे वा
केन्द्रे वा यत्र संस्थो रथतुरगगजारोहदुर्गादिनाथः।
पूर्णायुर्दन्तिदन्तोल्लसदुरूकनकान्दोळिकावृन्दराजो
गेहद्वारप्रदेश मणिमुकुटलसद्भस्तसामन्तसेव्यः।। १८१७।।

1817. Jupiter: Jupiter joining Mars in Sagittarius, Pisces, Cancer or in an angle counted from Cancer ascendant will give following effects. The subject will be the lord of chariots, horses, elephants and forts. He will be endowed with a long lease of life. He will possess a number of palanquins studded with golden ornaments. The entrance of his house will have decorations of precious stones. Subordinate kings will serve him.

नीचे स्वोच्चांशके जीवे सुखेशेन समन्विते।
चम्पकांशे प्रजातः स पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्वितः। । १८१८। ।
पुंप्रजात्रयममायुष्यं कन्यैका सुखजीविनी।

1818-18181/2. In Debilitation: Jupiter in debilitation, in the company of 4th lord (Venus) but occupying Cancer Navamsa will bless a Champakamsa native with daughters and sons. Three of his sons will be long-lived. One of the daughters will have a happy life.

षष्ठभावस्थिते शुक्रे व्ययेशेन समन्विते। । १८१९। ।
षष्ठेशे कुजसंयुक्ते शत्रुहन्ता प्रतापवान्।
मितज्ञातिजनैर्युक्तः षष्ठेशे कटकांशगे। । १८२०। ।
चम्पकांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपितुः सोदरत्रयम्।

1819-18201/2. Enemies: Venus in the 6th in the company of the 12th lord while the 6th lord is in association with Mars - the native will be valorous destroying his foes. He will have limited number of relatives, and his father will have three brothers if the 6th lord is in Cancer in Navamsa. These results apply to a Champakamsa native, of Cancer ascendant.

। । कळत्रयोगः । ।

Yoga for Spouse

भावाध्याये दारफलं शुक्रनाडीषु योजयेत्। । १८२१। ।
जामित्राधिपतौ मन्दे स्थिरांशे स्थिरराशिगे।
सुधांशे वृषभे लग्ने जीवे केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे। । १८२२। ।

1821-1822. About spouse: In the chapter on the 7th house, *Sukra Nadi* explains about spouse. Saturn ruling the 7th house, if placed in a fixed sign and fixed Navamsa, as Jupiter is in an angle/trine, the native of Sudha Nadiamsa belonging to Taurus ascendant..............

Note: The results for the above combinations are not given as the lines end abruptly.

।। वृषभलग्नम् - (शीतळांशः)।।

Taurus Ascendant — Seethala Nadiamsa

शुक्रे शनियुते दृष्टे स्वोच्चांशे बुधसंयुते।
शीतळांशे प्रजातः स रक्तवर्णश्शुभाकृतिः।।१८२३।।

1823. Taurus Ascendant - Seethala Nadiamsa: If Venus joins Mercury, in aspect to Saturn, and is in his exaltation Navamsa the subject will be of blood-red complexion with a pleasing appearance.

Note: For Seethala Nadiamsa, please refer to notes under sloka 1096 supra.

सुधांशे त्वचरे लग्ने कन्यारूढे प्रजायते।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं पंचमोअयं प्रकीर्तितः।। १८२४ ।।
अथवा षष्ठपुत्रस्तु पूर्वभागेन संयुते।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स सर्वेषु प्रथमःस्मृतः।। १८२५।।

1824-1825. Sudha Nadiamsa: One born in Sudha Nadiamsa of an immovable ascendant, having its Aroodha in Virgo, will be a Soodra (4th caste in Vedic terms), be ever happy and will be the 5th issue of his parents. Or he may be the 6th in order. These effects are for birth in the former half of the Nadiamsa in question. If birth be in the second half, he will be the eldest issue.

Notes: Sudha Nadiamsa ranges thus: From 18 deg. 36' to 18 deg. 48' of a movable sign; from 11 deg. 12' to 11 deg. 24' of an immovable sign; and from 3 deg. 36' to 3 deg. 48' of a common sign.

This part of the text discusses Sudha Nadiamsa. Sudha means nectar, lime. Here the ascendant should be an immovable one. Occasionally Taurus features in particular.

Vide sloka 1824, the ascendant's Aroodha should fall in Virgo. For Leo/Aquarius, the Aroodha ascendant cannot be Virgo. For Taurus, Venus in Cancer yields Virgo as Aroodha Lagna. Similarly for Scorpio, Mars in Aries takes Aroodha Lagna to Virgo. Thus by implication, this particular rule relates only to Taurus and Scorpio ascendants, and not to the other two immovable ascendants.

उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्त्ये शिवालयसमीपगे।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथीषु उत्तरस्यां प्रजायते।।१८२६।।
महार्णवप्रान्त्यदेशे शिवालयसमीपगे।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथीषु नगरे प्रसवः स्मृतः।।१८२७।।

1826-1827. Second Half - Sudha Nadiamsa: Birth in this part of the Zodiac (in an immovable ascendant) will be near a temple of Lord Siva adjoining a river. The street in question will be spread from east to west (and the house) facing the north. It will be a city.

शीतळांशे पूर्वभागे वृषभे तु प्रजायते।
गुरूयुक्ते सुदीर्घायुः समदेहस्वरूपवान्।।१८२८।।
गुरूयुक्ते फलं पूर्णं पूर्वभागस्य जातके।
प्रसूतिकाले जननी बहुवेदनशालिनी।।१८२९।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य क्षिप्रेण प्रसवः स्मृतः।
गुरूयुक्तवशात् सौख्यं बालारिष्टं न विद्यते।।१८३०।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य बालारिटं भवेद्ध्रुवम्।

1828-1830. First Half - Seethala Nadiamsa: If birth be in the first half of Seethala Nadiamsa, in Taurus ascendant, with Jupiter therein, the native will be endowed with longevity. He will possess a symmetric body. For a native of first half (of the said Nadiamsa), results due for Jupiter (occupying the ascendant) will materialize in full measure. At the time of his birth, the mother would incur much labour pains. But his coming into this world will be instant (without any anxiety). Because of Jupiter being seated in the rising sign, the child (and the mother) will be happy and be devoid of infantile evils. In case of second half, infantile mortality will certainly come to pass.

Notes: Jupiter in Taurus ascendant which has Seethala Nadiamsa's firsthalf will undoubtedly endow the native with full life-span which will not be discounted by any other adverse yogas.

For the native of second hlaf, the life-span can be somewhat affected even though Jupiter resides in the ascendant. The text clearly states that childhood will see danger to life-span which can however be overcome.

Other effects relating to mother etc. apply equally to both the halves of the Nadiamsa.

युग्मे मीनाशगे शुक्रे शीतळांशे तु जायते।। १८३१ ।।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।
भगिनीद्वयमायुष्यं पूर्वभागे न संशयः।। १८३२।।
उत्तरांशे पजातस्य भगिन्यौ द्वे सजीवतः।

1831-1832½. Venus: If birth be in the first half of Seethala Nadiamsa, see whether Venus in Gemini has Pisces Navamsa. As a result of such yoga, the subject will have neither an elder brother nor a younger brother. He will have two sisters endowed with longevity. In case of second half of Seethala Nadiamsa, two sisters will be long-lived (irrespective of Venus & C).

Notes: Placed in Gemini, Venus will beget Pisces Navamsa if he occupies the space between 16 deg. 40' and 20 deg. in which case the subject will have no male coborn - older or younger.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे जूकांशे भृगुसंयुते।। १८३३।।
भेदभ्रातृसुतश्चैव कळत्रद्वयवान् पिता।
जननीदीर्घमायुष्यं दुश्चरित्रा सहोदरी।। १८३४।।
शीतळांशे पूर्वभागे वृषभे तु प्रजायते।
पितृमातृचिरायुष्यं पूर्वभागे न संशयः।। १८३५।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान्।

1833-1835½. The Moon: For a native of former half of Seethala Nadiamsa in Taurus ascendant, the 3rd lord Moon being in the comppany of Venus should be in Libra Navamsa to produce the undermentioned results: His father will have two wives. His mother will have a questionable history. The native of the Taurus ascendant (irrespective of the Moon & C) will have long- living parents, while the one born in the second half will lose his father in his boyhood.

तुलांशकगते सौम्ये भृगुसंयुतवीक्षिते।। १८३६।।
विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्।

1836-1836½. Mercury: Mercury in association with or in aspect to Venus and being in Libra Navamsa will cause one to be ever devoted to Lord Vishnu. The native will, however, be bereft of co-born.

व्यये कुजयुते मन्दे शीतळांशे तु जायते।। १८३७।।
अन्तःकपटवान् कामी कमलायतलोचनः।
क्षिप्रकोपी प्रसन्नात्मा राजन्यजनमैत्रवान्।। १८३८।।

1837-1838. Saturn: One born in Seethala Nadiamsa, having Saturn in the 12th along with Mars, will be inwardly dceitful, be libidinous and will have eyes resembling the petal of a lotus. He will be instantly given to anger but be pleased in disposition. He will befriend royal men.

सुते कुजयुते मन्दे शीतळांशे च जायते।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नः पंचमाब्दात् परं सुखी।। १८३९।

1839. Fifth House: Saturn in the 5th house along with Mars will cause poverty and danger in childhood to a Seethala Nadiamsa native. After the fifth year, he will be happy.

धने मीनांशगे सूर्ये शीतळांशे प्रजायते।
बाल्ये चक्रांकितकरो वैष्णवाचारधर्मवान्।। १८४०।।

1840. The Sun: A Seethala Nadiamsa native, with the Sun placed in the 2nd house with Pisces Navamsa will have his religious initiation after getting engrossed with the prescribed Vaishnava symbols. He will follow the codes prescribed for a Vaishnavite.

मातृस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये मीनांशे धनुराशिगे।
कारके भृगुसंयुक्ते मातुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत्।। १८४१।।

1841. Mother: The native's mother will be endowed with longevity should the Sun be in the 2nd house with Pisces Navamsa, as the Moon, signifying mother, is with Venus.

शनिद्वितीयपर्याय गोचरे ललने शनौ।
मात्रारिष्टं विजानीयात् पूर्वभागे न संशयः।। १८४२।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स बाल्ये मातृविनाशकः।

1842-1842½. Danger to Mother: Saturn in his 2nd round reaching Virgo will endanger the mother of the native of the first half of Seethala

Nadiamsa. The subject belonging to the second half of this Nadiamsa will (however) lose his mother (early) in childhood.

लग्ने जीवे धने सूर्ये मीनांशे शनिवीक्षिते।।१८४३।।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च ख्यातविद्याविशारदः।
संस्कृतप्रियभाषी स्याद्देवब्राह्मणभक्तिमान्।।१८४४।।

1843-1844. Jupiter - Sun: Jupiter in (Taurus) ascendant, while the Sun - with Saturn's aspect - occupies Pisces Navamsa will produce the following effects: The native will excel in three languages. He will be famous for his wide learning. He will speak charmingly in Sanskrit language. He will honour gods and Brahmins.

मीनांशके गते सूर्ये त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते।
शीतळांशे पूर्वभागे मन्दबुद्धिः क्वचित् क्वचित्।। १८४५।।

1845. Dull-headed: The subject belonging to the first half of Seethala Nadiamsa will be dull-headed should the Sun, being conjunct with or aspected by Saturn, be in Pisces Navamsa. The native will however be so only on some occasions.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले सुतेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।।१८४६।।

1846. Marriage: During the currency of the 2nd dasa, when Jupiter in transit comes to the Rasi represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 5th lord, or its trine, marriage of the native of Seethala Nadiamsa, first half, will come to pass.

गुरूद्वितीयपर्याये गोचरे वृश्चिके गुरौ।
शीतळांशे प्रजातस्य विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।।१८४७।।

1847. Alternatively, when Jupiter in transit, during his second round, reaches the sign Scorpio, marriage will be possible for a native of Seethala Nadiamsa.

जामित्राधिपतौ भौमे स्थिरांशे शनिसंयुते।
लाभाधिपेन संदृष्टे वदेदेककळत्रवान्।।१८४८।।

1848. Single Marriage: There will be just one marriage (combinations for re-marriage will get thus nullified) if Mars ruling the 7th (for Taurus ascendant) conjoins Saturn and occupies an immovable Navamsa. For this, however, 11th lord Jupiter should aspect the said Mars.

मदेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे दारजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः।
दारेशदृष्टिराशौ तु दारजन्म विनिर्दिशेत्।।१८४९।।

1849. Natal Moon: Note the Navamsa occupied by the 7th lord which, or its trine, could be the natal Moon sign of the spouse. The sign aspected by the 7th lord could also become the Moon sign of the spouse.

सुखाधिपे धने सौम्ये मीनांशे शनिवीक्षिते।
शीतळांशे प्रजातस्य दारवंशः सुभाग्यवान्।।१८५०।।

1850. Fortunate Family: The family of the would-be-spouse of the native will be fortunate (or prosperous) if the 4th lord is in the 2nd house while Mercury, being in Saturn's company, occupies Pisces Navamsa. This applies to Seethala Nadiamsa native.

उद्वाहानन्तरं सौख्यं दारारूढे भृगुस्थिते।
शनियोगे विशेषः स्यात् स्त्रीमूलाद्भाग्यवान् सुखी।। १८५१।।

1851. Post-marital Fortunes: One will be comfortable and happy if Venus occupies the 7th Aroodha Pada. Saturn's association in this case will strengthen such prosperity and the native will gain through spouse, and be happy.

शीतळांशे पूर्वभागे निर्मलांशे निशाकरे।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातः स मातृवंशे विवाहवान्।।१८५२।।
उत्तरांशे मातृवंशे नास्तीति मनुरब्रवीत्।

1852-1852 1/2. Mother's Relatives: One will beget a bride from among maternal relatives if the Moon is in Nirmala Nadiamsa while birth is in Seethala Nadiamsa's first half, in an immovable Rasi. In case of birth in second half of the concerned Nadiamsa, (even if Moon be in Nirmala Nadiamsa) marriage will not take place with a bride hailing from the kinsfolk of the mother of the native.

शीतळांशे पूर्वभागे स्थिरलग्ने प्रजायते।।१८५३।।
रूपवान् मतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान्।
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः।।१८५४।।
सात्त्विको मणिसम्पन्नः शीतळांशे धनी सुखी।

1853-1654 1/2. Immovabe Rasi - Seethala Nadiamsa: One born in the first half of this Nadi Amsa will be beautiful, intelligent and skillful. He

will have an attractive face and attractive eyes. Being fortunate, he will be charitably disposed. He will have blood-red complexion. He will be virtuous, rich possessing precious stones, and will be (otherwise also) wealthy.

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये जूकान्ते भृगुसंयुते। । १८५५। ।
गर्भस्रावातुरा भार्या सन्तानप्रतिबन्धकी।
पुत्रस्थाने गते मन्दे युग्मांशे कुजसंयुते। । १८५६। ।
सुतेशे स्तम्भनांशस्थे प्रति बन्धकजातकः।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं शिशुमारं प्रदापयेत्। । १८५७। ।
सुदीर्घजीविनं पुत्रं लभते नात्र संशयः।
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत्। । १८५८। ।

1855-1858. Obstacles: For birth in an immovable ascendant, see if 5th lord Mercury, being in the company of Venus, is placed in the ending part of Libra. In that case, the spouse of the native will have obstacles in giving birth to a child. She will have some abortions as well, and consequent health troubles (as the term *"Aathuraa"* explains). Saturn in the 5th house, being in the company of Mars, if found in Gemini Navamsa (or one of the other three dual Navamsas) the native will find it difficult to beget progeny. However, Mercury in addition should be in a degree on which he is stationary (before/after retrogression/direction). To overcome this blemish, child-sacrifice be done. (For obvious reasons, this remedy should be flatly ignored.) Then the native will be blessed with two long-living sons and long-living daughter.

शीतळांशे पूर्वभागे वृषभे च प्रजायते।
मीनांशके सुखाधीशे नरवाहनयोगवान्। । १८५९। ।
सेनामात्यजनस्नेहं कुत्सित प्रभुसेवकः।

1859-1859 1/2. Fourth lord: One born in Taurus ascendant, in the former half of Seethala Nadiamsa will be blessed with men-borne conveyances if the 4th lord (Sun) is in Pisces Navamsa. He will make friends with those working in army or those who are ministers. He will serve a mean ruler.

शीतळांशे पूर्वभागे वृषभे तु प्रजायते। । १८६०। ।
विष्णुकैंकर्यधर्मात्मा चाग्रहाररदिकारकः।
स्मार्तव्रती क्वचिच्चेति वैष्णवाचारभाग्यवान्। । १८६१।
शीतळांशे पूर्वभागे लग्ने च वृषभे भवेत्।
पंचविंशात् परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यधनागमम्।
राजद्वारजनस्नेहं वाहनाम्बरलाभवान्। । १८६२। ।
चन्द्रांशराशिमारभ्य गोचरे अष्टमे शनौ।
राहुभुक्तौ मनस्तापं योगभंगं विनिर्दिशेत्। । १८६३। ।

1860-1863. Former half - Seethala Nadiamsa: The native of this degree ascending in Taurus will be a worshipper of Lord Vishnu. He will administer rulership of some colonies. Sometimes he will follow the codes prescribed by *Smrithi*, (or traditional-laws recorded by memory as against *Sruthi*, laws directly heard). He will prosper after his 25th year. He will have self-earned wealth. He will make friends with men in royal service, and will gain conveyances and robes. His prosperity will be obstructed and he will be mentally distressed when Saturn in transit comes to the 8th sign counted from the natal Moon's Navamsa, (or) in Rahu's sub period(s) (in general).

युग्मान्ते कटके प्राप्ते मन्दे वक्रातिचारगे।
शीतळांशे प्रजातः स योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी।। १८६४।।
शनिप्रथमपर्याय गोचरे कटके शनौ।
पित्ररिष्टं विजानीयाच्छीतळांशे न संशयः। । १८६५। ।

1864-1865. Effects - continued: Saturn moving in retrogression or in accelerated motion, either in the end of Gemini, or in Cancer, will bring effects leading to prosperity and fame of the above native. When Saturn in his first round of transit reaches Cancer, there will be danger to the Seethala Nadiamsa native's father.

विपत्तारदशाकाले शीतळांशे तु जायते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातः स विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान्। । १८६६। ।
क्षेमतारदशाकाले विशेषश्रियमश्नुते। । १८६७।
नित्यश्रीबहुमानादिप्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान्।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे।
देहजाड्यं प्रकुर्वीत शान्तिंकुर्याद्यथाविधि। । १८६८। ।
साधनेशदशाकाले पूर्वार्धे श्रियमश्नुते। । १८६९। ।
अपरार्धे योगभंगमपमृत्युभयं महत्।
यदा तरति पुण्येन नैधनेशदशामृतिः। । १८७०। ।

1866-1870. Dasa Periods: The Dasa results being explained now apply to birth in first half of

Seethala Nadiamsa. His third dasa will bring much prosperity. The fourth dasa will cause afflux of wealth. With a prosperous calling, the native will receive unobstructed inflow of wealth. During the sub period/s of adverse planet/s, in the 5th dasa, the subject will incur physical ill-health for which remedies will be helpful. The first half of the sixth dasa will again give wealth while the later half will create obstacles to financial pursuits and will (even) thrust untimely death upon the native. If the native overcomes this untimely death due to the merits of his past birth, then the dasa of 8th lord shall inescapably entangle him in the jaws of death.

सूर्ये कराळषष्ठ्यंशे शीतळांशस्य जातके।
निर्मलांशे निशानाथे पुण्यपापफलं समम्।।१८७१।।
इह लोके सुपुण्यात्मा अन्ते स्वर्गपदं लभेत्।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।।१८७२।।

1871-1872. The Luminaries: For a Seethala Nadiamsa native, the Sun in Karala Shashtiamsa and the Moon in Nirmala Nadiamsa will ensure a balance between merits and sins (good and bad effects). During his mortal journey, he will live a virtuous life, while in the end, he will attain the Heavens. Throughout his life, he will live with prosperity and fortunes.

Notes: The Sun should be in Karala Shashtiamsa which extends from 23 deg. 30' to 24 deg. of an odd sign and from 6 deg. to 6 deg. 30' of an even sign. This is also known as *Karaladamshtra*, meaning 'frightful-teethed'. The planet Moon should be in Nirmala Nadiamsa, for which please refer to notes under sloka 847 supra.

शीतळांशे पूर्वभागे वृषभे तु प्रजायते।
स्वजात्यनुगुणो लोके अन्ते ज्ञानयुतो भवेत्॥ १८७३॥
कमलाकरषष्ठ्यंशे जीवे भाग्यत्रिकोणगे।
शुक्रे शनियुते दृष्टे तत्त्रिकोणे निशाकरे।
निर्मलांशे पजातः स रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः॥ १८७४।।

1873. For a native of first half of Seethala Nadiamsa, in Taurus ascendant, according to the caste in which he is born.........(text incoherent). In the end he will be a wise man.

1874 Nirmala Nadiamsa: One born in this Nadiamsa will be blood- red in complexion and will possess a charming personality, if Jupiter is in the Shashtiamsa entitl ed *Kamalaakara*, while Venus and Saturn are together (elsewhere) with the Moon in their trine.

Notes: Sloka No. 1874 having three lines should be clubbed with sloka 1875 etc. infra dealing with Aquarius ascendant.

For details of Nirmala Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 847 supra. *Kamalakara* Shashtiamsa extends from 14 deg. - 14 deg. 30' of an odd sign, and from 15 deg. 30' to 16 deg. of an even sign. *Kamalakara* means a lake full of lotuses.

।। कुम्भलग्नम् - (साम्राज्यकेसरियोगः) ।।

Aquarius Ascendant — (Samragya Kesari Yoga)

साम्राज्यकेसरियोगे कुम्भलग्ने प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽयं प्रजायते।।१८७५।।
अथवा च तृतीयः स पूर्वभागे न संशयः।।१८७६।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स ज्येष्ठपुत्रः प्रकीर्तितः।।१८७७।।

1875-1877. Aquarius ascendant: One born in Aquarius ascendant with "Samrajya-Kesari Yoga" will be a Brahmin and be ever happy. He will either be the second or the third issue of his parents. Birth will be in the first half (of Nirmala Nadiamsa). In case of birth in the 2nd half, the native will be the first issue.

Notes: For obvious reasons, the words *'Saamraajya Kesari Yoga'* are redundant in this part of the text and hence they should be ignored.

महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे शिवालयसमीपगे।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथीषु कौबेर्यां दिशि जायते।।१८७८।।
गेहेशे यन्नवांशस्थे तद्राशीशत्रिकोणगे।
तन्नवांशगृहद्वारे प्रसूतिर्नात्र संशयः।
निर्मलांशे सत्कुळीनः पूर्वभागे शुभाकृतिः।।१८७९।।

1878-1879. Nirmala Nadiamsa - First Half: Birth will be in Mahanadi region near a temple dedicated to Lord Siva, in an east- west spread street, in a house facing the northern quarter (*Kauberya* denotes northern quarter regented by

Kubera, the god of celestial riches). Delivery will be in a house the entry of which will correspond to the sign represented by the Rasi identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord, or a trine thereof. This native belongs to an excellent race/family.

उत्तरांशे सत्कुळीनः कृशदेहस्वरूपवान्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे निर्मलांशे शुभे लग्ने च जायते।। १८८० ।।
गुरूदृष्टौ सुदीर्घायुः समदेहस्वरूपवान्।
गुरूदृष्टिफलं पूर्णं पूर्वभागस्य जातके।। १८८१।।

1880-1881. The subject of second half of this Nadiamsa also belongs to an excellent family, but will have an emaciated physique. According to some other authorities, ascendant (Aquarius) having a benefic in it, with Nirmala Nadiamsa rising, in aspect to Jupiter will bestow longevity upon the native. He will further possess a symmetric physique. If birth be in former half, these effects relating to Jupiter will come to pass in full measure.

प्रसूतिकाले जननी बहुवेदनशालिनी।
जनन्या गर्भकाले तु बहुवेदनमादिशेत्।।१८८२।।
पूर्वभागे प्रसूतिश्च क्षिप्रेण प्रसवः स्मृतः।
गुरूदृष्टिवशात् सौख्यं बालारिष्टं न विद्यते।। १८८३।।

1882-1883. In the course of pregnancy and at the time of delivery, the mother of the native would undergo a great deal of pains. In case of birth in former half, delivery of the child will be instant (free from anxieties). Due to the aspect of Jupiter the child will be happy and free from affection of infantile mortality.

मेषसिंहांशगे सौम्ये निर्मलांशे तु जायते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य चन्द्रदोषो न विद्यते।।१८८४।।

1884. Lunar blemish: The subject of former half of this Nadiamsa will enjoy freedom from afflicted Moon, if the planet Mercury is in either Aries Navamsa or in Leo Navamsa.

उत्तरांशे तु दोषाणां बहुत्वं च त्रिमासकम्।
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।। १८८५।।
सुखभाग्याधिपे शुक्रे निर्मलांशे तु जायते।

1885. In case of second half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, troubles on account of (Moon's) blemish will be galore, for three months. For the former half, such evils will be negligible. Remedies to overcome these evils be resorted to in an appropriate manner.

सुखभाग्याधिपे शुक्रे निर्मलांशे तु जायते।
पितृमातृचिरायुष्यं पूर्वभागे न संशयः।।१८८६।।

1886. Parents: Long-living parents are denoted for an Aquarius native, with Nirmala Nadiamsa first half, if Venus being the ruler of the 4th and the 9th is (also) in Nirmala Nadiamsa (of any Rasi).

लाभे शनियुते चन्द्रे तदीशे भृगुसंयुते।
निर्मलांशे प्रजातः स ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।।१८८७।।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च जायते मृतिमादिशेत्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्स ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतः सुखी।।१८८८।।

1887-1888. Co-borns: If the planet Saturn is with the Moon in the 11th house, as his dispositor (Jupiter) is with Venus, the native of (former half of) Nirmala Nadiamsa would have his pre- borns destroyed. Even the younger co-borns will die (early). But the native of second half of Nirmala Nadiamsa will be happy about older co-borns.

सिंहांशकगते सौम्ये मेषे केतुसमन्विते।
विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्।।१८८९।।

1889. Mercury: If Mercury is with Ketu in the sign Aries with Leo Navamsa the subject will be devoted to Lord Vishnu. He will be devoid of coborn.

मेषे केतुयते सौम्ये निर्मलांशे तु जायते।
अन्तःकापट्यवान् कामी कमलायतलोचनः।।१८९०।।
क्षिप्रकोपी प्रसन्नात्मा समदेहस्वरूपवान्।

1890-1890 1/2. Mercury - Ketu: Should these two planets join in Aries, the subject of Nirmala Nadiamsa will be inwardly deceitful, be of libidinous disposition and will have eyes resembling the petal of a lotus. He will be instantly given to anger but be pleased. He will have a symmetric body.

मेषे केतुयुते सौम्ये सिंहांशे लक्ष्मियोगके।।१८९१।।
निर्मलांशे प्रजातः स किंचिन्मूर्खस्वभाववान्।
अन्तःक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा राजन्यजनमैत्रवान्।।१८९२।।

मेषे सिंहांशगे सौम्ये निर्मलांशे प्रजायते।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नःपंचमाब्दात् परं सुखी।।१८९३।।

1891-1893. Leo Navamsa: Mercury joining Ketu in Aries, and obtaining Leo Navamsa will for a Nirmala Nadiamsa native cause Lakshmi Yoga. The native will not show up his anger. He will remain pleased. His friends will be from royal circle. He will suffer penury in his early childhood, and after the age of five he will be happy.

मीनांशकगते सूर्ये निर्मलांशे तु जायते।
बाल्ये चक्रांकितश्चेति वैष्णवाचारधर्मवान्।।१८९४।।

1894. Vaishnavite: In case of Nirmala Nadiamsa native, the Sun in Pisces Navamsa will cause initiation into the Vaishnava order by a ceremony of engrossing the prescribed Vaishnava symbols and the native will follow the codes prescribed for a Vaishnavite.

मातृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे मन्दांशे गुरूसंयुते।
कारके गुरूसंयुक्ते मातुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत्।।१८९५।।

1895. Mother: The 4th lord Venus should join Jupiter and be in a Navamsa owned by Saturn. The significator for mother, the Moon, should also be with Jupiter. These will enable the mother of the native enjoy longevity.

शनिद्वितीयपर्याये गोचरे वृषभे शनौ।
मात्ररिष्टं विजानीयात् पूर्वभागे न संशयः।।१८९६।।

1896. Danger to Mother: During his second round of the Zodiac, when Saturn moves in Taurus, the mother of the native of former half (of Nirmala Nadiamsa) will be endangered.

लग्ने कुजयुते शुक्रे मन्दांशे गुरूसंयुते।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च ख्यातविद्याविशारदः।।१८९७।।
नाटकालन्कृतौ काव्ये संगीतप्रियवल्लभः।
संस्कृतप्रियभाषी स्याद्देवब्राहमणभक्तिमान्।।१८९८।।

1897-1898. Mars - Venus: The ascendant having Mars in it, as Venus joining Jupiter is in a Navamsa owned by Saturn will give the undermentioned effects: The subject will be skilful in three languages and be famous for his wide learning. He will be fond of drama, literature and music. He will speak charmingly in Sanskrit and will honour gods and Brahmins.

Notes: Three different conditions are laid down: (a) Mars should be in Aquarius ascendant. (b) Venus should join Jupiter. (c) Venus should be in Cparicorn/Aquarius Navamsa.

असितांशे स्थिते शुक्रे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मन्दबुद्धिः क्वचित्क्वचित्।।१८९९।।

1899. Dull-headed: Venus in aspect to Saturn, and placed in a Navamsa of Saturn will make the subject dull-headed. This relates to birth in first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa.

लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणे वा स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
निर्मलांशे प्रजातस्य मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।।१९००।।

1900. Thread Ceremony: When Saturn in transit moves in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the ascendant lord, or a trine thereof, the native will have his sacred thread ceremony.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपिता रोगवान् भवेत्।
दुष्टेषु दुष्टबुद्धिश्च क्रूरेषु क्रूरकृत्यवान्।।१९०१।।
पितृभाग्यविहीनश्च स्वभुजार्जितयोगवान्।
धर्मशास्त्रार्थतत्वज्ञो ज्ञानांशे सुखनायके।।१९०२।।
सर्वेषामुपकारी च शौर्यसाहसकीर्तिमान्।
सत्कथाश्रवणं नित्यं श्रीमान् दीनजनप्रियः।।१९०३।।
जातकस्य गुणं वक्ष्ये रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः।
परोपकारनिरतः पंचयज्ञपरायणः।।१९०४।।
आस्तिकः सर्वधर्मज्ञो वदान्यो दृढदेहवान्।

1901-1904½. Nirmala Nadiamsa - First Half: The father of the native will be sickly. The subject will be wicked in case of wicked people, and will reply the cruel by cruel acts. He will be devoid of paternal happiness. His wealth will be self-earned. If the 4th lord is in the 9th Navamsa, he will be skilful in the meanings of Religion and Philosophy. He will be helpful to all, be endowed with courage, adventures and fame, be fond of listening to mythological accounts, be rich and well-disposed to the poor. He will be endowed with blood-red complexion and charming appearance, will help others and will perform five yagnas (Vedic sacrifices). He will be a believer in god, will be versed in all religious codes, be liberal (or eloquent), and will have a sturdy body.

Notes: In this part of the text, the birth should be in Nirmala Nadiamsa, Aquarius. No planets are involved.

लग्नांशे भार्गवांशस्थे शुक्रे नक्रांशसंस्थिते।।१९०५।।
अन्तःक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा किंचिल्लुब्ध प्रतापवान्।

1905-19051/2. If the rising degree obtains a Navamsa of Venus, while Venus himself is in Capricorn Navamsa, the subject will be inwardly given to anger, but will be a pleased soul. He will be somewhat miserly, but be valorous.

सुते जीवे शुभांशस्थे तेजस्वी बुद्धिमान् नरः।।१९०६।।
सुमुखः कुशली भीरूर्विद्यावुद्धियुतःसुखी।

1906-19061/2. Jupiter: Should the 5th house contain Jupiter who is in the 9th Navamsa (or a benefic's Navamsa) the subject will be splendorous, intelligent, pleasing in appreance, skilful, timid, learned and happy.

कुन्दांशे लाभगे मन्दे वेदशास्त्रार्थतत्वविद्।।१९०७।।
यतिप्रीतिकरो नित्यं निर्मलांशे धनी सुखी।

1907-19071/2. Saturn: One will be an expert in Vedas and Philosophy if Saturn is in the 11th house in Kunda Nadiamsa. Further he will be rich and happy. All these are for a Nirmala Nadiamsa native.

पूर्वभागे स्थिरे लग्ने निर्मलांशे तु जायते।।१९०८।।
बहुग्रामाधिकारी स्यात् स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान्।
सन्मार्गवृत्तिनिरतश्चोत्कृष्टो धर्मसिद्धिमान्।।१९०९।।
कृषिपश्वादिलाभं च ग्रामभूम्यधिकारवान्।
वसुवर्षात् परं पित्रोविशेषश्रीयुतः सुखी।।१९१०।।

1908-1910. The native of an immovable ascendant with the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa will lord over many a village. His father will be quite prosperous. The native will follow virtuous path, be excellent (as a person), will have religious attainments, will gain through agriculture and quadrupeds and will possess villages and lands under his command. After the native's eighth year, his father will get much wealth.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे कुम्भलग्ने प्रजायते।
रूपवान् स्मृतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नसुखनेत्रवान्।।१९११।।
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः।

1911-19111/2. One born in Aquarius ascendant in the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa will be beautiful, will have a good memory (*Smritimaan* also means: to have a memory of former life), be eloquent in speech, and be endowed with beautiful face and eyes. He will be fortunate, charitable, and blood-red in complexion with pleasing features.

विपत्तारदशाकाले गोचरे ललने शनौ।।१९१२।।
कुन्दांशे तु प्रजातस्य देशे राज्ञां च विग्रहम्।
स्वजन्मदेशनृपती राज्यनाशेन कर्शितः।।१९१३।।
बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापं व्याकुलानन्तरं सुखम्।

1912-19131/2. For One born in Kunda Nadiamsa when Saturn reaches Virgo in transit during the operation of third dasa ----------- (meanings irrelevant to natal horoscope). There will be quarrels among his relatives. After some distress, happiness will resume.

Notes: All of a sudden, Kunda Nadiamsa is referred to, extending upto sloka 19161/2 infra. Kunda Nadiamsa may be referred to in note under sloka 638 supra.

विपत्तारदशाकाले गोचरे वृश्चिके शनौ।।१९१४।।
अनावृष्टिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षभयमादिशेत्।

1914-19141/2. Irrelevant: During the currency of the third dasa, with Saturn moving in Scorpio, the country will be in the grip of famine and absence of rains.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले विशेषश्रियमश्नुते।।१९१५।।
नित्यश्रीसुखमानादिशुभाशुभफलं समम्।
साधनेशदशाकाले रोगं च क्रूरमासगे।।१९१६।।
देहजाड्यं च लभते शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।

1915-19161/2. The native of Kunda Nadiamsa will obtain a lot of wealth in his 4th dasa and be ever rich (in that dasa). Good and bad effects concerning his happiness and honour will be in equal measure. During adverse months (transits of the Sun) in the 6th dasa, he will fall ill which will be remediable.

अष्टमाधिपतौ सौम्ये भूसुतेन समन्विते।।१९१७।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पंचषष्ठयब्दगे मृतिः।

1917-1917½. If the 8th lord Mercury is with Mars, the native of first half of (Nirmala) Nadiamsa will die at the age of 56.

Notes: This part should, or perhaps does, relate to Nirmala Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant.

गदांशके विप्रकाले वृश्चिके लग्ननायके।।१९१८।।
पुरा ब्राहमणजन्मा स्यात् पश्चाद्वैदिकजन्मवान्।
ब्रह्मजन्मान्त्यकालेषु त्वापत्संन्यासमादिशेत्।।१९१९।।
पश्चाज्जन्मान्तरे मुक्तिर्व्यये गुरूसमन्विते।
विप्रकाले फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।१९२०।।

1918-1920. Gada Nadiamsa: If the lord of the ascendant is in Scorpio, one born in Gada Nadiamsa was a Brahmin in the previous birth. Now he belongs to a Vedic family (again a Brahmin). If Jupiter is in the 12th (in the current horoscope) he will attain final emancipation after the next birth. These results are for Vipra Kala of Gada Nadiamsa and will bear truth.

Notes: Please refer to sloka 518 supra for Gada Nadiamsa.

।।कुम्भलग्नम्(कुन्दांशः)।।

Kumbha Lagna — Kunda Nadiamsa

कुन्दांशे कटके मन्दे कुम्भलग्ने प्रजायते।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले भाग्येशांशत्रिकोणगे।।१९२१।।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य विपत्तारदशान्त्यके।।१९२२।।
मात्ररिष्टमवाप्नोति सापत्नीमातृयोगवान्।

1921-1922½. Mother: Birth in Aquarius ascendant, Kunda Nadiamsa (former half) with Saturn in Cancer will endanger the mother of the native in the 2nd dasa when Saturn comes in transit to such a Rasi identical with the Navamsa occupied by the ninth lord. If birth is the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa, then the 3rd dasa will be dangerous to mother. Further the native will have a step-mother.

रिपुस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे भाग्ये वर्गोत्तमांशगे।।१९२३।।
कळत्रद्वयवान् यस्य जनको नात्र संशयः।

1923-1923½. Father: The native's father will have two wives if the subject has the 6th lord Moon in *Vargothamamsa* in the 9th house.

गदांशके विप्रकाले सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यगे।।१९२४।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य गोचरे वृषभे गुरौ।।१९२५।।
ब्रह्मोपदेशकर्माणि चोत्तरांशे न संशयः।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे।।१९२६।।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।
षष्टीशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे दारजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः।।१९२७।।
दारेशस्थितराशौ तु जन्मलग्नं विनिर्दिशेत्।

1924-1927½. Thread ceremony etc.: In case of birth in the first half of Gada Nadiamsa, the end of the second dasa will enable the native have his sacred thread ceremony. For the native of second half of the same Nadiamsa, there will be Brahmopadesa (Spiritual Initiation) when transit Jupiter is found in Taurus. Further, he will be married in the 2nd dasa when Jupiter comes to the Rasi or its trine, with reference to the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord. His wife's natal Moon sign will correspond to the Navamsa occupied by the 6th lord,or a trine thereof. Her natal ascendant will be the same Rasi as occupied by the native's 7th lord (Sun).

गदांशे त्वचरे लग्ने लग्नेशे कर्मराशिगे।।१९२८।।
जन्मनः प्रभृति श्रीमान् न कदाचिद् दरिद्रकः।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स सम्पद्दाये सुयोगवान्।।१९२९।।

1928-1929. Right from birth one will role in wealth, never be in poverty, if the rising degree gives Gada Nadiamsa in a fixed sign, as the ascendant lord is in the 10th house. If birth is in the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa, second dasa will lead to a good deal of prosperity.

गदांशे त्वचरे लग्ने लग्ने पापयुतेक्षिते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य भिषग्भेषजजीवनम्।।१९३०।।

1930. Medical Profession: The native will live by medical profession if the first half of Gada Nadiamsa rises at birth in a fixed sign which is occupied by a malefic.

पुत्रेशे युग्मराशिस्थे युग्मांशकगते बुधे।
स्त्रीप्रजा प्रथमं विन्द्याद्गदांशे नात्र संशयः।।१९३१।।

1931. First Issue - Female: One born in Gada Nadiamsa will first beget a female child if 5th lord Mercury is in a dual sign and a dual Navamsa.

वृषभाधिपतौ शुक्रे शुभांशे धनराशिगे।
गदांशके प्रजातस्थ पुत्राणां च चतुष्टयम्।।१९३२।।
पुत्रिकानाशमाप्नोति गदांशे नात्र संशयः।

1932-1932 1/2. Male Children: Venus in the 2nd house in a benefic's Navamsa will give four sons to a Gada Nadiamsa subject. The native of Gada Nadiamsa will lose his daughter.

केतुयोगे सुखाधीशे दारनेत्रे कृमि वदेत्।।१९३३।।
पुरा तु नेत्ररोगी च किंचिद्रोणकळत्रवान्।
तत्फलं चिन्तयेत्तत्र समासमफलं भवेत्।।१९३४।।
वर्षचर्याविधानेन मासचर्याविधाततः।
गणित्वा अर्कभावानि चिन्तयेच्च फलाफलं ।१९३५।।
लग्नाधिपे भाग्यभावे अथवा च द्वितीयगे।

1934-1935 1/2. Eye Trouble: Should Ketu join the 4th lord, the native's wife will have worm-infected eyes. The native would have suffered eye disorders (in the last birth). His wife will be somewhat diseased. Drawing Annual Horoscopes, the effects due (about said diseases) could be monthly known. Also through the sign occupied by the Sun, the 9th from the sign occupied by the ascendant lord, or from the 2nd house (from ascendant).

Notes: Annual horoscopy was a part of Nadi readings as could be elicited from this part of the text.

विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यं प्रत्यग्दाये शुभाशुभम्।। १९३६।।
लाभाधिपेअष्टमगते साधनेशदशासुखम्।
पुत्रोत्सवादिसन्तोषं शत्रुज्ञातिविनाशनम्।।१९३७।।

1936-1937. Dasas: His third dasa will produce great fortunes while the fifth dasa will give mixed effects. If the ascendant lord is in the 8th house, the 6th dasa will give happiness, birth of children and destruction of enemies and relatives.

मारकांशं परित्यज्य पोषकांशे विनायकः।
तद्दशायां दोषभुक्तौ जीवकः त्वान्न संशयः।। १९३८।।

1938. This sloka is of improper composition and is not amenable to a sensible rendering.

।। वृश्चिकलग्नम् - गदांशः (विप्रकालः)।।

Scorpio Lagna
Gada Nadiamsa (I Quarter)

गदांशे वृश्चिकके लग्ने गुरूत्रिंशांशकालगे।
विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः।।१९३९।।

1939. Scorpio Ascendant: The native of Vipra Kaala of Gada Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant, in the Trimsamsa of Jupiter will be blood-red in complexion. He will have a charming appearance.

Notes: From here on, Gada Nadiamsa of an immovable ascendant,including Scorpio is dealt with.

For Gada Nadiamsa, please vide notes under sloka 518 supra.

This Nadiamsa in Scorpio falls within the range of Jupiter's Trimsamsa. From 10 deg. to 18 deg. Scorpio, the Trimsamsa degrees are of Jupiter.

गदांशे त्वचरे लग्ने स्थिरांशे तु प्रजायते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातः स नदीप्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिमान्।।१९४०।।

1940. Immovable Ascendant: The subject of an immovable ascendant with former half of Gada Nadiamsa rising, and in immovable Navamsa will be born in a region annexed by a river.

Notes: Gada Nadiamsa of an immovable ascendant does not fall in an immovable Navamsa. But why such mentions are made using Navamsa/Trimsamsa etc. is not understood. In such cases, we should ignore the Nadiamsa condition.

उत्तरांशे स्थिरे लग्ने त्वमलायोगजातके।
नदीप्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिश्च नगरे नात्र संशयः।।१९४१।।

1941. Amala Yoga: One of the second half of Gada Nadiamsa with Amala Yoga will be born in a city beside a river.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे लग्नाल्लाभत्रिकोणगे।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च जायते मृतिमादिशेत्।।१९४२।।

1942. After-born: 3rd lord Saturn, placed in a trine counted from the 11th house will deny after-born. Should such an after- born come into this world, he will (soon) die.

Notes: This applies to Scorpio ascendant. Trines from 11th are 3rd (Capricorn) and 7th (Taurus). Saturn in the 3rd in Capricorn or in the 7th in Taurus will deprive the Scorpio native of an after-born.

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनश्च वृषांशे तु प्रजायते।
सूतिकागृहदोषेण भगिनीमृतिमादिशेत्।।१९४३।।

1943. Elder coborn: The subject of an immovable ascendant having Taurus in Navamsa, will not have any elder coborn. Due to blemishes in delivery chambers (carelessness, insufficient medical care and the like), his sister will die (right at the time of delivery).

Notes: This sloka is to be delinked from Scorpio ascendant, as the Navamsa ascendant is required to be Taurus. Such Navamsa can rise in case of the other three immovable ascendants, viz. Taurus, Leo and Aquarius.

With such Navamsa ascendant, one born among one of the three immovable ascendants in question will not have any pre-born.

मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे नीचांशे लाभराशिगे।
गदांशके प्रजातस्तु बाल्ये मातृविनाशवान्।।१९४४।।
शुभमेव फलं ब्रूयाद्धर्मसिद्धिधनागमम्।

1944-19441/2. Early Loss of Mother: The native of Gada Nadiamsa, having the 4th lord Saturn in the 11th (in Virgo) with Aries Navamsa will see the death of his mother in his very childhood. The good effects due to this yoga will, however be: religious advancement and acquisition of wealth (at a later part of life).

Notes: For Scorpio ascendant, Saturn is the 4th lord. He should be in Virgo - between 10 deg. and 13 deg. 20' - begetting Aries Navamsa. This yoga will cause loss of mother in the native's very childhood. The good effects due to this yoga may also be noted.

अष्टमाधीशदायान्त्ये यन्नवांशस्य मासके।।१९४५।।
अशुभं तत्र जानीयाद्योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।
रन्ध्रेशे यन्नवांशस्थे तन्नवांशस्य मासके।।१९४६।।
तत्तन्मासत्रिकोणे वा धर्मसिद्धिं शुभावहाम्।

1945-19461/2. Inauspicious: See the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord at birth. When the Sun transits such a Rasi, during the concluding part of the 8th lord's dasa, the subject will be a recipient of inauspicious effects. However, religious progress will be available when the Sun transits such a Rasi as above, or its trine.

Notes: End of Mercury dasa for Scorpio native will bring inauspicious effects. This relates to sloka 1944-441/2 and the native will lose his wealth. Religious progress will be available to him.

दशाभुक्तीश नक्षत्रराशिक्रान्तांशवासरे।।१९४७।।
दानधर्मादिपुण्यानि लभते नात्र संशयः।
दानधर्मत्यागभोगयोगरोगशुभाशुभम्।।१९४८।।

1947-1948. Good effects (in place of inauspicious effects cited) will be obtained by suitable donations on the week-days of Dasa - Bhukti lord, Nakshatra Lord and Rasi lord. Donations, sacrificies, pleasures, diseases, good and bad effects.......(The second line of S. 1948 is thus meaningless.)

षष्ठपेन व्ययेशेन फलानि परिचिन्तयेत्।
षष्ठारूढे विलग्नेशे दृष्टे वा रविजेन च।।१९४९।।
कर्माधिपे बलाढये तु महाव्याधिः क्वचिद्भवेत्।
व्ययेशेशदशाकाले गोचरे दोषकालके।।१९५०।।
क्रूरमासे देहजाडयं जीवितेअर्थविनाशनम्।
व्ययेशेशदशाकाले योगभुक्तौ श्रियो वहः।।१९५१।।
ग्रहचारानुकूलः स्याद्योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत्।
पुत्रलाभाधिकं भाग्यं नास्तीति मनुरब्रवीत्।।१९५२।।
पुत्रशोकं महद्दुःखं स्त्रीप्रजा जायते तथा।

1949-19521/2. Lords of 6th & 12th: Now about the effects of the lords of the 6th and 12th. The subject will be troubled by a great disease if the 6th Aroodha Pada is aspected by ascendant lord or by Saturn, as the 10th lord is endowed with strength. With other major transits being evil and with the Sun in adverse Rasis, during the currency

of the dasa of the 12th lord, the subject will be inflicted by a serious illness. If he survives, his wealth will be destroyed. In the sub periods ruled by favourable planets, the 12th lord's dasa will bestow wealth. Depending on favourable planets in transit, progress of the native will be on the increase. Gains through progeny will be more, and fortunes(?) less. He will be greatly grieved due to loss of progeny.

Notes: Lords of 6th and 12th respectively are Mars and Venus. For Scorpio ascendant, if the Aroodha for the 6th is aspected by Saturn or by Mars, the native will invite dangerous diseases. 10th lord Sun's *strength* (not weakness) is a precondition here.

With such a yoga, the dasa of 12th lord Venus is said to cause either a serious illness, or destruction of wealth.

Wealth will however be earned in the favourable sub periods of Venus dasa. For Scorpio ascendant, favourable planets in general are Jupiter, the Sun, the Moon and Mars. These four sub periods in the dasa of Venus will give wealth.

Venus dasa is also said to be a minus point in respect of progeny.

भाग्याधिपस्य नक्षत्रे रव्यादीनां श्रियो वहम्।। १९५३ ।।
दशास्वन्तर्दशाकाले उच्चराश्यादिकं भवेत्।

1953-1953½. Wealth: The Sun and other planets placed in the Nakshatra ruled by the 9th lord will be capable of conferring wealth. Increased quantities of wealth will be obtained during such planet's dasa and sub period.

गदांशके भाग्यदाये कारके त्वायसंस्थिते। । १९५४। ।
अग्रहारप्रतिष्ठादिकृत्वर्थं धनधान्यवान्।
वर्गोत्तमे कर्मनाथे लग्नाधिपतिदायगे। । १९५५। ।
उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिः स्याल्लग्नदृष्टिग्रहान्तरे।

1954-1955½. Dasa of 9th Lord: Should the significator for fortunes be placed in the 11th house, the dasa of 9th lord (Moon) will enable a Gada Nadiamsa native to have *Agraharas* (colony of Brahmins in olden days) constructed. He will also earn wealth, grains etc. If the 9th lord is in Vargothama Navamsa, the dasa of the ascendant lord will grant excellent religious attainments on the said native. The sub period ruled by the planet aspecting the ascendant will be significiant (in respect of religious attainments) (in the dasa ruled by Mars).

Notes: Jupiter is the general ruler of fortunes. 9th lord Moon is an additional ruler of fortunes for Scorpio ascendant. Either the Moon or Jupiter being in the 11th house will enable the Moon's dasa give results specified in the text.

धनेभाग्यायनाथांशे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ। । १९५६। ।
दृष्टे वा दशमांशे वा गोचरे वा समन्विते।
उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिः स्याद्राजयोगांशजातके। । १९५७। ।

1956-1957. Raja Yoga: Add the longitudes of the lords of 2nd, 9th and 11th. When Jupiter in transit reaches or aspects the resultant degree, the subject will have great religious advancements and effects of Raja Yoga. These results will also materialise if Jupiter aspects or occupies the said degree in the natal horoscope (itself).

Note: The word "*Dasamamse*" is out of context and hence not added to the rendering.

भावाध्याये ग्रहदशायोगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
षष्ठाधिपदशारम्भे लग्ने योगग्रहाश्रिते। । १९५८। ।
योगग्रहान्तरे काले राजयोगं विनिर्दिशेत्।

1958-1958½. Detailed delineation of planetary periods could be found in the chapter relating effects of houses (in the work the author consulted). See which is the sign ascending at the time of the commencement of the 6th lord's dasa. If a planet favourable to Scorpio ascendant occupies such an ascendant, such sub-period/s will bring effects of Raja Yoga (leading to position, prosperity etc.).

Notes: The exact moment of the commencement of a dasa is required to know the ascendant ruling then. Relevant tables and method of calculations are discussed in detailed notes by me in *Horasara* of Prithu Yasas (English translation)

vide sloka 18, chapter 8. The process and tables being quite elaborate, they cannot be reproduced here.

The ascendant rising at the time of commencement of a dasa should be occupied by a planet that is favourable for Scorpio, viz. one of Jupiter, the Sun, the Moon and Mars. If that be the case, the native will have Raja Yoga effects in the dasa in question.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले क्रूरवेधान्तरान्तरे। ।१९५९। ।
भिन्नोदरभ्रातृपीडां शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत्।
षष्ठाधिपे योगनाथे सुतेशेन समन्विते। ।१९६०। ।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं गेहे गोधान्यसंकुलम्।
पुत्रोत्सवादिसन्तोषं देहारोग्यं शुभावहम्। ।१९६१। ।
योगभुक्तौ विशेषेण सौख्यं भवति नित्यशः।

1959-1961 1/2. Mars dasa: In the dasa of the 6th lord Mars and in the sub period/s of malefic planet/s, the native will have destruction of enemies, apart from seeing evils to step-brothers/cousins. The 6th lord (Mars) is capable of giving Yoga (i.e. Raja Yoga) if he is in the company of 5th lord (Jupiter). If Mars is conjunct Jupiter, then the dasa of Mars will confer great fortunes, wealth, quadrupeds, birth of children, sound health and other auspicious effects. Particularly the sub periods of favourable planets in the dasa of Mars will give much comforts.

Notes: Malefic planets for Scorpio ascendant are Saturn, Mercury and Venus. These sub periods in the dasa of Mars will help the native succeed over his enemies. These malefic sub periods will cause harm to cousins and step-brothers.

However, the time of Saturn's moving on the 8th lord's Navamsa position or a trine thereof will give troubles from enemies (vide sloka 1962-63 1/2 infra).

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ। ।१९६२। ।
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले योगं शत्रुभयादिकम्।
शुभग्रहान्तरे काले देहारोग्यं धनागमम्। ।९६३। ।
शत्रुनाशमवाप्नोति स्वग्रामे जयमादिशेत्।

1962-1963 1/2. Enemies etc.: During the rulership of 6th lord's dasa, if Saturn in transit comes to the Rasi, or a trine thereof, as denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord at birth, the subject will be greatly troubled by enemies. The sub periods of favourable planets in the dasa of Mars will help maintain sound health and acquire wealth. Further the native in his home town will conquer his enemies.

षष्ठाष्टमार्धांशभुक्तौ षष्ठाधिपतिदायगे। ।१९६४। ।
स्वजनारिष्टयोगादिदेहोपद्रवमादिशेत्।
लग्नषड्वर्गहोरांशे विपरीतस्य वासरे। ।१९६५। ।

1964-1965. Sub-periods of Mars and of Mercury: In the dasa ruled by the 6th lord (Mars) and in the sub-periods of 6th lord (Mars) and of 8th lord (Mercury), the native's health will decline due to his kinsfolk being in adversities. These will occur on the week days which are not ruled by the lords of the various ascendants caused by the Shadvargas (six divisions) of the natal ascendant.

Notes: Shadvargas are Rasi, Hora, Navamsa, Drekkana, Dvadasamsa and Trimsamsa. The week-days denoted by the lords of these 6 ascendants will not prove harmful in the present context. The weekdays other than these will cause illness to the native during the rulership of Mercury sub period and Mars sub period - both in the dasa ruled by 6th lord Mars.

पाके चन्द्रदशासन्धिकाले मध्यान्तरे व्यथा।
कुजमासं परित्यज्य सौख्यं भवति नित्यशः। ।१९६६। ।
योगांशके बले सूर्ये शुभग्रहसमन्विते।
सूर्यान्तरे धनप्राप्तिर्देहारोग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्। ।१९६७। ।
चन्द्रस्यान्तर्गते सूर्ये सूर्ये कर्मान्तरान्तरे।
शनिकेत्वन्तरे वापि देहायासं धनक्षयम्। ।१९६८। ।
शुभग्रहान्तरे काले सौख्यं भवति नित्यशः।
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य देहारोग्यं रिपुक्षयम्।
स्त्रीसौख्यं नित्यसन्तोषं वस्त्रधान्यादिमादिशेत्। ।१९६९। ।

1966-1969. The junctions of the dasa periods of the Moon and Mars will cause distress. Except

the months denoted by transit Sun in the signs ruled by Mars, other periods will give happiness. The Sun endowed with strength, being in the company of a benefic, will cause wealth and health in his sub period in the dasa of the Moon. If the Sun is in the 10th with strength, then his sub period in Moon's dasa will cause ill-health and loss of money. The sub period of Saturn as well as of Ketu, in Moon's dasa will also give the same effects. In the sub periods of benefics, comforts will prevail. Excepting the evil months, other intervals will cause health and destruction of enemies. He will be happy through his spouse, will gain robes, grains etc. and will enjoy overall happiness.

।। ताराबलम्।।

Strength of Asterism

ताराबलं चन्द्रबलं च यत्र
तस्मिन् दिने सांस्मतदारसौख्यम्।
सुपुष्ठमन्नं मधुरं प्रियं च
गेहे महद्धान्यफलं वदन्ति।।१९७०।।
ताराबलं चन्द्रबलं च यत्र
न विद्यते तत्र दिने विचारः।
आलस्यनिद्रां कुरूते अतिपापं
व्यथां विवादे बलहीनतां च।।१९७१।।

1970-1971. Strength of the Moon & Ruling Asterism: On the day when the Moon is strong and the ruling asterism is favourable, the native will be happy with his wife, will eat food of good quality, which is sweet and specially liked by the native. On these days, plenty of grains will exist in his home. On such days when the Moon is not strong, and the ruling asterism is adverse, the subject will have to commit some sinful acts, wil have lack of sleep, be distressed and will be weak in arguments.

दशावंसानकाले तु गोचरे च विपर्यये।
मृत्युकालो यदा ज्ञातस्तदा शान्तिं समाचरेत्॥ १९७२॥
चन्द्रस्यान्तर्गते सूर्ये उत्तरायणगे रवौ।
कपिलागोगजाश्वादि पुण्यकाले प्रदानकृत्।।१९७३।।
द्विमुखीकपिलादानं कुलकोटिं समुद्धरेत्।
प्रतिग्रहे तु तद्वंशस्सरत्येवमधोगतिम्।।१९७४।।
यावदामयरोमाणि तावत्कालमधोगतिः।
दाता त्वायुष्यकं सौख्यं गर्भवासं न पश्यति।।१९७५।।

1972-1975. The concluding phase of the Moon's dasa will cause (untimely) death for which propitiations should be done. The sub period of the Sun in the dasa of the Moon, with transit Sun in his northerly course will be such a period (of untimely death). During auspicious times, donation of an elephant or a tawny cow or a two-faced(?) tawny cow be given in charity.

Note: The second line of S.1974 and S.1975 are not amenable to a proper translation.

तनुभावांशगे चन्द्रे सूर्ये भाग्यत्रिकोणगे।
तद्दशान्तर्दशाकाले महादानफलं लभेत्।।१९७६।।

1976. If the Moon at birth be near the rising degree while the Sun is in 9th or its trine, the native will obtain the merits of a Great Charity in the dasa periods of the Moon and Sun. (That is, the Moon's dasa and Sun's bhukti will not be adverse but contribute to the merits of the subject.)

भाग्याधिपदशान्त्यादौ लग्नाधिपतिदायगे।
शुभग्रहान्तरे काले दानधर्मसुबुद्धिमान्।।१९७७।।

1977. Charity: The beginning and ending phase of the dasa of 9th lord (Moon) and the dasa of ascendant lord (Mars) will tend the native involve in charitable activities and religious acquisition.

लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते मन्दे भूमिजेन समन्विते।
कारके राहुसंयुक्ते पुत्रशोकयुतो भवेत्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।।१९७८।।

1978. Death of Son: Should Saturn be in the 9th in the company of Mars, while the significator for progeny, Jupiter, is with Rahu, the native will incur loss of a son. To overcome this grief, remedies as prescribed by Sastras be resorted to.

Notes: Saturn-Mars in the 9th while Jupiter is with Rahu will cause death of a son. However, if Saturn in the process obtains Leo Navamsa (i.e. Saturn in Cancer between 3 deg. 20' and 6 deg. 40') will not cause such a loss, but the child will be long-lived (vide sloka 1983 infra).

In case Saturn is not in Leo Navamsa, remedies as prescribed in slokas 1979-1982 infra be resorted to.

तद्दोषोपशमार्थमत्र कथितं शर्वस्य पुत्रार्चनं
षष्ठीवासरतद्व्रतं वितरणं सन्तानगोपालकम्
नागं प्रार्थ्य च मध्यसेतुविविधस्नानेन चोल्लासितं
भूषाभूषितलिंगदानमचिरात् कुर्यात्सुपुत्राप्तये। ।१९७९। ।
तिम्मांशुवारे समुपोषितो यः
सौवर्णसूर्यप्रतिमां द्विजाय।
सुपूज्य दद्यात् सकलांश्च रोगान्
क्षिप्रं तरेदेव न संशयोऽत्र। ।१९८०। ।
जायते पुत्रो मतिमान् प्रताप-
शालो विनीतश्च कलाप्रवीणः।
नाथैर्ग्रहाणां पितृभिः पिशाचैः
शंकादिभिर्नैति च योगहानिम्। ।१९८१। ।
यः शिशुमारप्रतिमां स्वकल्पोक्तविधानतः।
दत्ते स श्रियमाप्नोति पुत्रायुष्यविवर्धनीम्। ।१९८२। ।

1979-1982. To overcome such an evil (and to beget a long-living son), given below are the details of remedies. Lord Vishnu (or Lord Siva) should be worshipped with a desire for obtaining of a son, and a six-day vow be maintained. Immersion (or donation) of an image of Lord Santhana Gopala be done. Prayer to Naga (Cobra incarnate) be offered. Dips in sacred waters like Sethu be done. Siva Linga bejewelled with ornaments etc. be given in donation. Then a worthy son will be born (whol will not incur early death). A golden image of Lord Surya (i.e. Sun) be given to a Brahmin on a Monday (Timmamsu = Moon, who has rays that are not fierce). Worship of such an image of the Sun will eliminate all diseases (obstructing birth of a son) and instant results will prevail. A son so born will be intelligent, valorous, modest, and skilful in arts. Alternatively a heavy image of a child be donated following which wealth and acquisition of a child will occur.

मृतपुत्रो न जायेत सिंहांशे तु सजीवकः।
महाभागो महाचारस्तेजस्वी पटुरात्मजः। ।१९८३। ।

1983. Leo Navamsa: If Satrun (being in the company of Mars in the 9th as Jupiter is with Rahu) is in Leo Navamsa, the native will not obtain a dead child, but will obtain one who will be long-lived. Further the son will be fortunate, be of good conduct, splendorous and skilful.

कुजोद्वाहं प्रकुर्वीत नात्र कार्या विचारणा।
जीवाष्टवर्गसिद्धस्य शोध्यर्क्षे शुभगोचरे। ।१९८४। ।

1984. Note: The two lines of this sloka do not convey any practical meaning. *Kuja* = Mars. *Udvaaham* = Marriage. Thus *Kujodvaaham* makes no sense. The other part of the sloka means: "A benefic in transit (in the sign represented by highest dots) in the Ashtakavarga of Jupiter". The rest is missing, and the next sloka deals with something else. Strangely, the next sloka has (only) three lines.

गुरुदृष्टियुते चापे पुत्र लाभो न संशयः।
जीवाद्भाग्यफलानि स्युर्वर्धयेतु फलानि च।
शेषतस्य दशाकाले भाग्यवृद्धिं धनागमम्। ।१९८५। ।

1985. If Jupiter (at birth) aspects Sagittarius, birth of progeny is sure. One's prosperity should be evaluated with the help of planets disposed with reference to Jupiter. The dasa periods of remaining planets will cause fortunes and wealth(?)

। । नीचभंगराजयोगः । ।

Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga

नीचभंगे राजयोगे महाराजो भवेन्नरः।
कटके तु प्रजातस्य योगभंग विनिर्दिशेत्। ।१९८६। ।
शुभमेव फलं ब्रूयाद्राजयोगो भविष्यति।
दैवयोगे प्रजातस्तु यौवने राज्यलाभवान्। ।१९८७। ।

1986-1987. Cancelled Debility: If debilitation of a planet remains cancelled at the time of

birth, one will become an emperor. For a Cancer ascendant native, (this cancellation) will obstruct prosperity (i.e. the good effects arising out of cancellation will not exist). As a result of such cancellation, the native (of other than Cancer ascendant) will in his youth obtain a kingdom.

Notes: This is Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga. More details can be found in standard texts. Our text, however, denotes that this cancellation is not an advantage but disadvantage for a native of Cancer ascendant.

नीचस्तु नीचधिपतेर्यदि स्यात्
केन्द्रस्थितो नैनमुपैति भंगम्।
नीचेन युक्तस्तु च सुप्रसन्नो
महोन्नतश्चांशशुभं विदद्यात्।।१९८८।।

1988. Notwithstanding debility of a planet, if its dispositor is in an angle, the debility in question remains nullified. The debilitated planet turns happy (i.e. becomes auspicious) if its dispositor unites with it. Lastly, the planet in debility proves favourable if it obtains extremely favourable divisions (in Shodasa Varga).

नीचग्रहदशाकाले नीचभंग विनिर्दिशेत्।
शुभमेव फलं ब्रूयाद्राजयोगो भविष्यति।।१९८९।।

1989. The effects due to Neechbhanga Rajayoga will come to pass in the dasa of the debilitated planet (whose debility is cancelled). The results will be auspicious causing a Rajayoga.

नीचग्रहः स्याद्यदि योगकाले
नीचस्य भंगो यदि चास्य हेतुः।
नीचः प्रसन्नो शुभमेव दद्यात्
स्वभाग्यसस्यं पुनरश्वलाभम्।।१९९०।।
सामंत्रकं नृपस्नेहमयत्ने राज्यलाभवान्।
हेतोस्तु दैवयोगस्य दैवानुग्रहयोगवान्।।१९९१।।
शत्रुज्जयो भवेद्योगो विग्रहे वाहनायुधैः।
दैवयोगे तु संज्ञातो दैवानुग्रहयोगवान्।।१९९२।।

1990-1992. In the dasa of the said planet, the subject will get auspicious effects, be happy, will possess horses (conveyances) due to his own fortunes (efforts), will be feudatory king, will befriend royal men, will attain kingdom, will receive the Almighty's mercy and will win over his enemies. He will expand his conveyances and weaponry.

जन्मर्क्षषष्ठाष्टमखेचराणां
पाकस्य काले त्वथवान्त्यभागे।
रन्ध्रेशष्टाधिपभुक्तिकाले
ज्वरादिदेहामयमादिशन्ति।।१९९३।।

1993. The dasas of the lords of the 6th/8th counted from the natal Moon, or their concluding phases, (in) the subperiods of the lords of 6th/8th counted from ascendant will cause (dangerous) fever and physical ailments.

उच्चनीचे राजयोगे स्वक्षेत्रग्रहवर्जिते।
परस्परक्षेत्रयोगे महाराजो भवेन्नरः।।१९९४।।

1994. The conjunction of an exalted planet with a debilitated planet, devoid of the company of its dispositor, will be the cause of a Rajayoga. An emperor is born if (two) planets exchange their Rasis.

Notes: Mars and Jupiter can join in Capricorn without Saturn's position therein, or they can join in Cancer without the Moon therein. Similarly the Sun-Saturn conjunction in Aries should not be shared by Mars in Aries. Nor should the Sun-Saturn in Libra acquire Venusian association.

Thus four Raja Yogas are produced by the company of an exalted planet and a debilitated planet.

The second yoga given here is wellknown Parivarthana Yoga.

योगे तु शकटे जातो जीवे राहुसमन्विते।
सन्तानप्रतिबन्धी च दारपुत्रविचारवान्।।१९९५।।

1995. Sakata Yoga: When Sakata Yoga is formed, Rahu joining Jupiter will cause worries to the native on account of his spouse and progeny and may even prove an obstacle in begetting an issue.

Notes: This yoga suggests obstacles for progeny if Jupiter joins Rahu, either in the 6th or in the 8th counted from the Moon.

Jupiter in 12th from the Moon need not be called Sakata formation.

रन्ध्राधिपे रिपुस्थाने व्ययेशे सुतराशिगे।
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिः कालान्तरफलं स्मृतम्।।१९९६।।

1996. Delayed Progeny: If the 8th lord is found in the 6th house, while the 12th lord is in the 5th house, the native will obtain offspring through another wife (i.e. the first wife will be barren).

त्रिकोणशोधनं कृत्वा पश्चादेकाधिपत्यताम्।
सप्तभिर्गुणितं चैव अष्टमिर्भागमाहरेत्।।१९९७।।
बिन्धुत्रये धने वाग्मी त्वल्पसन्तानयोगवान्।
मृतपुत्रांशके जीवे जातो जातो मृतो भवेत्।।१९९८।।

1997-1998. Ashtaka Varga: Firstly, commit trinal reduction, then Ekadhipatya Sodhana (reduction on account of a planet owning two signs). Multiply the net dots by seven and divide by eight. If three dots be the remainder, the native will be wealthy and skilful in speech but will have limited number of issues. Should Jupiter be in a fatal degree, the subject's children will die as they are born.

Notes: The text does not specify as to which Ashtaka Varga is dealt with. It relates to Jupiter's individual Ashtaka Varga.

After the two reductions, the bindus be multiplied by seven and multiples of eight be cast away. The remainder 3 will give skill in speech apart from a number of children.

Jupiter's fatal degrees are:

Aries	19 deg.
Taurus	29 deg.
Gemini	21 deg.
Cancer	27 deg.
Leo	6 deg.
Virgo	4 deg.
Libra	13 deg.
Scorpio	4 deg.
Sagit	27 deg.
Capri	12 deg.
Aqua	29 deg.
Pisces	19 deg.

These degrees applicable only to Jupiter should be used in this particular context when the 5th house is badly afflicted with other combinations required being in existence.

Particularly, the 'fatal degree' for Jupiter in Cancer Sagittarius and Pisces should be handled with care.

राहुअन्तरान्तरे वापि देहायासं धनक्षयम्।
क्षेमतारदशाकाले विशेषश्रियमश्नुते।
नित्यश्रीबहुसामादिप्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान्।।१९९९।।
अन्तरान्तदशाकाले क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे।
चम्पकांशे प्रजातस्य कालमृत्युर्न संशयः।।२०००।।
चम्पकांशे स्थिरे लग्ने पश्चादुत्तमजन्मवान्।
लाभाधिपफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२००१।।

1999-2001. The sub period and sub-sub period of Rahu will cause physical ailment and loss of wealth. The dasa which is 4th in sequence will cause acquisition of abundant wealth. One will receive uninterrupted wealth and will enjoy professional progress. In the malefic sub periods of (Rahu) dasa, the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will face timely death. One born in an immovable ascendant with Champaka Nadiamsa will have an excellent rebirth. The effects described in Devakeralam about the 11th lord will bear truth.

Notes: These three slokas are a mixup here and are incomplete. These do not belong to Gada Nadiamsa in Scorpio or any other immovable ascendant. Partially these belong to Champaka Nadiamsa.

।।वृश्चिकलग्नम्-(सुप्रभांशः)

Scorpio Ascendant — (Suprabha Nadiamsa)

सुप्रभांशे पूर्वभागे वृश्चिके तु प्रजायते।।२००२।।

2002. Now results for birth in the first half of Suprabha Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.

Notes: Suprabha Nadiamsa extends thus: from 15 deg. 36' to 15 deg. 48' of a movable sign; from 14 deg. 12' to 14 deg. 24' of an immovable sign; and from 0 deg. 36' to 0 deg. 48' of a common sign.

The first half of this Nadiamsa in Scorpio is from 14 deg. 12' to 14 deg. 18' of arc. Slokas from 2002 to 2012 deal with Scorpio ascendant.

शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं महाराजकुलोद्भवः।
सोदरभ्रातृहीनश्च भिन्नभ्रातृसमन्वितः।।२००३।।
स्वकार्यनिष्ठो बलवान् स तु दानरसप्रियः।
बाल्ये लुब्धस्वभावश्च दाता च प्राप्तयौवनः।।२००४।।
अन्नदाता सुखी नित्यं सर्वदा बहुपोषकः।
मित्रात्मबन्धुसंरक्षी क्वचित् क्रोधी क्वचित्क्षमी।।२००५।।
देवालयतटाकानामारामाणां च कारकः।
विप्रप्रतिष्ठापयिता कृत्वा पुण्यानि भूरिशः।।२००६।।

2003-2006. He will be a Soodra (4th caste in olden days) by birth, be ever happy, born in an emperor's family(?), be engaged in deriving fruits of his work, be strong and be fond of charity and juices. (*Daana Rasa Priyah* is not a proper combination meaning: fond of charity and juices.) In his childhood, he will be miserly. But in his youth, he will be charitably disposed. He will feed the poor. He will ever protect many a people. He will also take care of his friends and kinsfolk. Sometimes he will be given to anger, sometimes forgiving in disposition. He will be instrumental in constructing temples, tanks and rest- houses. He will engage the services of Brahmins in meritorious acts.

Notes: Birth in an emperor's family is a misfit in the present context.

भाग्याधिपे लग्नकेन्द्रे भाग्येशे लग्नराशिगे।
सुखाधिपेन संयुक्ते हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्।।२००७।।
देवस्तोत्रप्रियो नित्यं कवयत्काव्यसाधकः।
सौन्दर्ययोषितां भर्ता जारशूरो भवेन्नरः।।२००८।।
काव्यनाटयालंकृतादितत्वविचत्त्वबोधकः।।
विषयासक्तचित्तश्च परदाररतिप्रियः।।२००९।।
ऋतुस्त्रीसंगवान् कामी सदा विषयलोलुपः।
बाल्ये किंचिद्व्रणभयं यौवने देहरोगवान्।।२०१०।।
वाहनात् पतनं किंचिन्म्लेच्छमूलाद्विचारवान्।
यौवने काम्यभोगेन युद्धे वायुधगण्डवान्।।२०११।।
तदभावे योगभंग संचितार्थविनाशवान्।
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः।।२०१२।।

2007-2012. Lord of 9th: If the 9th lord Moon joins the 4th lord and is angular, counted from the natal ascendant (Scorpio), the native will worship Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. He will be fond of divine recitations and will have literary achievements. He will marry a beautiful woman, will join others' women, be valorous and be skilful in poetry, drama etc. He will be learned in philosophy and be a philosophical teacher as well. He will be fond of sexual enjoyments and will join the spouses of other men. He will join women who are in their monthly periods. In his childhood, he will be troubled by ulcers, and in youth he will contract some physical ailments. He will have falls from vehicles. Through Mlechchas he will have some worries. He will incur dangers through sexual contacts in youth, and through weapons in a battle. In the absence of these adversities, his prosperity will be obstructed and the wealth saved by him be destroyed. He will be a fortunate person, charitably disposed and will have blood-red complexion with a pleasing appearance.

Note: Vide sloka No.2007, *Bhagyese Lagna Rasige* meaning the lord of 9th in ascendant, is redundant as "9th lord with 4th lord in an angle" already appears.

।।सिंहलग्नम् - (चम्पकांशः)।।

Leo Ascendant —

(Champaka Nadiamsa)

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे रन्ध्रेशेन समन्विते।
चम्पकांशे प्रजातः स एकाकी भ्रातृहीनवान्।।२०१३।।
भगिनीत्रयमायुष्यं शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।
स्वभेदसोदरी चैका स्वभर्त्रानुगामिष्यति।।२०१४।।

2013-2014. Venus: Venus should rule the 3rd house and be conjunct 8th lord (Jupiter). In such a case one born in Champaka Nadiamsa (of Leo ascendant) will be the only male issue, will have no brothers, and will have three sisters. Rest of the sisters will be destroyed. He will have a step-sister who will follow the footsteps of her husband.

Notes: From now onwards Leo ascendant features. The Nadiamsa is Champaka for details of which please refer to notes under sloka 1412 supra.

मातृस्थानाधिपे भौमे युग्मांशे स्थिरराशिगे।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले मात्रिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२०१५।।

2015. Mars: If the 4th lord Mars is in an immovable sign, with a dual Navamsa, the native in his second dasa will lose his mother.

जामित्राधिपतौ मन्दे लग्नाल्लाभत्रिकोणगे।
द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं चेति द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान्।।२०१६।।

2016. Saturn: If Saturn, ruling the 7th house, is in a trine counted from the 11th, the native will have a second marriage after his 22nd year of age.

लग्ने शनियुते दृष्टे चम्पकांशे प्रजायते।
अस्वतन्त्रः क्व चित् कालं पश्चात् स्वातन्त्रययोगवान्।।२०१७।।
बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभावेन परस्त्रीसंग चित्तवान्।।
चौर्यकृत्यं क्वचित्कालं यौवने ग्रन्थिरोगवान्।।२०१८।।
ततः प्रभृति धर्मात्मा शिवलिंगप्रपूजकः।

2017-2018½. Saturn & Ascendant: If Saturn is in the ascendant (Leo) or lends his aspect thereto, the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will not be independent for some time, but will later on be independent. During his boyhood he will be wicked in disposition. He will tend to join others' women. For some time, he will indulge in thieving. In his youth, he will suffer from disorders of blood vessels (hardening and swelling of blood vessels). He will be charitable in disposition and will worship Lord Siva.

पितृस्थानाधिपे भौमे त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते।।२०१९।।
पितृव्याभ्रात्रमित्याहुः स्वपिता योगवान् सुखी।
मण्डलाधिपतिद्वारि नरवाहनयोगवान्।।२०२०।।
सेनामात्यजनस्नेहं नृपतिप्रियसेवकः।

2019-2020½. Father: Should the 9th lord Mars be in the 11th in aspect to or in association with Saturn, the native's father will be prosperous, happy, will acquire conveyances through the good offices of the king, will make friends with army chief and minister, and will be a pet worker of the king.

वाहनाधिपतौ भौमे त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते।।२०२१।।
चम्पकांशे प्रजातस्स नरवाहनयोगवान्।

2021-2021½. Conveyances: Mars as the 4th lord joining Saturn, or being in aspect to Satrun, will bestow conveyances upon the native. This applies to birth in Champaka Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.

पुत्रस्थानाधिपं जीवे चम्पकांशस्य जातके।।२०२२।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पुत्रद्वयचिरायुषम।।
पुत्रिकाद्वयमायुष्यं शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।।२०२३।।

2022-2023. Children: The subject of former half of Champaka Nadiamsa in Leo ascendant, having Jupiter as the 5th lord, will have two sons and two daughters who will be endowed with longevity. Rest of his progeny will be destoryed.

विपत्तारदशाकाले रविभैमान्तरान्तरे।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२०२४।।

2024. The first line of the sloka means: " In the third dasa and in the sub-periods of the Sun and Mars.... ..."

The second line means: "Throughout his life, he will be fortunate."

Apparently this sloka is not complete or is in a wrong place with half-told concepts.

तृतीयशनिपर्याये गोचरे कटके शनौ।
पित्रिष्टं विजनीयाच्छम्पकांशे न संशयः।।२०२५।।

2025. Danger to father: When Saturn in his third round reaches Cancer, the father of the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will be endangered.

उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये मेषादित्रयमासगे।
मात्ररिष्टमवाप्नोति निर्मलांशे न संशयः।।२०२६।।
साधनेशदशाकाले क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे।
देहपीडामवाप्नोति दशान्ते च प्रयास्यति।।२०२७।।
निर्मलांशे स्थिरे लग्ने प्रत्यक्तारदशान्तरे।
साधनेशदशायां तु राजोपद्रवगण्डवान्।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।।२०२८।।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे साधनेशदशाविपत्।
यदि जीवति पुण्येन नैधनेशदशाविपत्।।२०२९।।

2026-2029. Nirmala Nadiamsa: During the Sun's northerly course, coinciding with his transit in the three signs commencing Aries, the mother of the subject of Nirmala Nadiamsa will be in danger. In the dasa that is sixth in sequence, the native of Nirmala Nadiamsa will incur physical illness. This will occur in the end of the 4th dasa, or in adverse years/months. One born in this Nadiamsa in an immovable ascendant will experience royal wrath in the sub-period denoted by fifth Nakshatra from the natal Moon, during the rulership of 6th major period. To overcome this, suitable propitiations be done. For a native of Nirmala Nadiamsa, former half, the 6th dasa will bring danger. If at all he survives, the dasa ruled by the 8th lord will endanger him.

Notes: Slokas 2026 -2032 are wrongly appended here. These deal with Nirmala Nadiamsa of an immovable ascendant. For details of Nirmala Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 79-80 1/2 supra. In this portion of the text, Nirmala and Champaka Nadiamsas are clubbed together. The reader may carefully assort such rules without confusion.

वर्गोत्तमांशे तनुभावनाथे .
अत्युच्चं गते वा गुरूणा च दृष्टे।
अद्वैतमार्गेण निजस्वररूपं
वेदान्तनिष्ठः परमात्मवेत्ता।।२०३०।।
सूर्ये कराळषष्ठ्यंशे निर्मलांशे तु जायते।
स्वजात्यानुगुणं लोकमन्त्ये ज्ञानयुतो भवेत्।।२०३१।।
शुक्रनाडीफलाध्याये विस्तारं योगनिर्णयम्।
लग्ननाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२०३२।।

2030-2032. If the ascendant lord is in Vargothama, or be in exaltation, or be in aspect to Jupiter, the native will follow *Advaitha* (Non-duality), will be devoted to Philosophy and will have knowledge of the Supreme Being. If the Sun is in Karala Shashtiamsa, the native will live in the manner prescribed for his family, and be endowed with wisdom. *Sukra Nadi* deals with in detail the Yoga aspects. The results for Lagna Nadi (amsa) narrated in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

Notes: Karala Shashtiamsa has been discussed in the notes under sloka 1871-1872 supra. In this case, Karala Shashtiamsa softens the maleficence of the Sun and gives wisdom to the native.

।।सिंहलग्नम् (चम्पकांशः-विप्रकालः)

(Champaka Nadiamsa — First Quarter)

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं पंचमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः।।२०३३।।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे शिवालयसमीपगे।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य नगरे प्रसवः स्मृतः।।२०३४।।

2033-2034. Champaka Nadiamsa: The native of first half of Champaka Nadiamsa, in Leo ascendant, will be a Brahmin, be fifth issue of the family and will have his birth in a city in the Mahanadi region beside a Siva temple.

Notes: From now onwards Champaka is discussed, the ascendant being Leo. For this Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 1412 supra.

Other immovable ascendants also feature in this part of the text.

चम्पकांशे स्थिरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
विप्रकाले प्रजातः स मातुलावासजन्मवान्।।२०३५।।

2035. One belonging to a fixed sign in the former half of Champaka Nadiamsa will be a Brahmin, born in his maternal uncle's house.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते।
रूपवान् मतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान्।
मधुराम्लप्रियः साधुः सर्वेषां मोदकः सदा।।२०३६।।
त्यागी वाहनवान् प्रसिद्धविभवो देशान्तरे कीर्तिमान्॥ २०३७॥
नित्यान्नदाता बहुमानजीवि
गाम्भीर्यवचोअनिलात्मा।
सत्पुत्रवान् राजसभासु पूज्यः
समांग्यष्ठिः सुमुखो दयालुः।।२०३८।।

2036-2038. The native of former half of Champaka Nadiamsa in Leo ascendant will be charming in appearance, be intelligent, eloquent in speech, be endowed with beautiful face and eyes, be fond of sweet and sour juices, be gentle among men and will be ever happy. He will be of sacrificing disposition, be endowed with conveyances an will earn fame spread across different countries. He will be very rich. He will perform poor-feeding at all times. He will live with great honour. His speech will be marked with profoundity and sweetness. His body will be of windy temperament. He will beget a worthy son. In royal assembly, he will command worshippability. He will be endowed with symmetric features, be pleasing in appearance and be liberal in disposition.

पितृव्यभवने चन्द्रे त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे पितृव्यद्वयमादिशेत्।।२०३९।।
शनिनाडीफलाध्याये पितृव्यस्य मृतिं वदेत्।

2039-2039 1/2. The Moon: Should the Moon, placed in the 11th house, be in aspect to or in association with Saturn, the native will have two paternal uncles. In *Sani Nadi* (early) death of paternal uncles is foretold (for this yoga).

पितृस्थानाधिपे भौमे नक्रांशे गुरूसंयुते।।२०४०।।
निर्मलांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता योगवान् सुखी।
मण्डलाधिपयोगेन नरवाहनयोगवान्।।२०४१।।
बहुदेशाधिपत्यं च अन्न दानसुकीर्तिमान्।
विष्णुकैंकर्यधर्मात्मा त्वग्रहारे प्रतिष्ठितः।।२०४२।।
स्मार्तप्रियः क्वचिच्चेति वैष्णवाचारवान् सुधीः।

2040-2042 1/2. Mars-Jupiter: For birth in Nirmala Nadiamsa, with the 9th lord Mars, joining Jupiter in Capricorn Navamsa following effects will come to pass. The native's father will be prosperous. He will acquire conveyances due to his association with the king. He will rule over many countries (?) and will perform poor-feeding. He will be devoted to the services of Lord Vishnu and will have colonies constructed for Brahmins. He will follow Traditional Laws. He will also follow the codes prescribed for a Vaishnavite and will be very intelligent.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मन्देशांशत्रिकोणगे।।२०४३।।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वपिता योगभंगवान्।
चन्द्रांशराशिमारभ्य गोचरे त्वष्टमे शनौ।।२०४४।।
राहुदाये महत्कष्टं योगभंगं विनिर्दिशेत्।
मीनान्ते मेषगे राहौ सवक्रशनिसंयुते।।२०४५।।
विरोधेन विनिर्गत्य स्त्रीगृहे सौख्ययोगवान्।

2043-2045 1/2. Saturn: Note in which Navamsa, the dispositor of Saturn is placed at birth. When Saturn himself comes to such a Rasi or its trine, the prosperity of the father of the native of former half of Nirmala Nadiamsa will be checked. During Rahu dasa, when Saturn comes to the 8th from the natal Moon's navamsa, the native's father will be subjected to great troubles and chequered prosperity. When Rahu joins retrograde Saturn in the end of Pisces, or in Aries, the native will due to inimical activities (with others) lose his refuge and seek shelter in his wife's home and will be happy.

मदेशांशत्रिकोणगे वा स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।।२०४६।।
निर्मलांशे प्रजातस्य देशे राजा कलापकृत्।
देशे सन्धिस्तु तत्काले निर्मलांशे मनोव्यथा।।२०४७।।
सार्धवर्षात्परं चिन्ताकलहाभ्यां मनोव्यथा।
ततः परं महत्सौख्यं प्रबलोद्योगजीवनम्।।२०४८।।

2046-2048. When Saturn reaches the sign represented by the Navamsa of the dispositor of

natal Saturn, or its trine, in the kingdom of Nirmala Nadiamsa native, a war and compromise will occur which will cause distress to the native. After a year and half, the native will enjoy great happiness and professional prosperity.

Note: This part has a mix-up and has irrelevant interpolations. Hence ignorable.

।।कुम्भलग्नम्-(निर्मलांशः)।।

Aquarius Ascendant — Nirmala Nadiamsa

सात्विको गुणसम्पन्नो वैदिकाचारतत्परः।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे कुम्भलग्ने तु जायते।।२०४९।।

2049. Aquarius ascendant: One born in the first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, in Aquarius ascendant, will be gentle, endowed with many virtues, and will follow the codes prescribed by the Vedas.

मीनांशकगते सूर्ये सत्यवादी गुरूप्रियः।
गुरूप्रथमपर्याये गोचरे वृषभे गुरौ।।२०५०।।
सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।
विवाहं जन्मदेशे हि प्राग्भागे नगरेषु वा।।२०५१।।

2050-2051. Pisces Navamsa: If the Sun is in Pisces Navamsa, the native will be truthful and will honour his elders (or preceptors). His marriage will take place when Jupiter in his first round reaches Taurus, in the middle of the second dasa, in his birth country (or region) with a bride hailing from the eastern part of the city.

सुखे मीनांशगे सूर्ये कर्मेशेन निरीक्षिते।
भौमे सौम्यान्तरे काले निर्मलांशे तु जायते।। २०५२।।
सिंहायनगते सूर्ये जननीमृतिमादिशेत्।
एकोनचत्वारिंशेअब्दे चत्वारिंशे तु वत्सरे।।२०५३।।
दारपीडामवाप्नोति क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान्।
भावाध्याये दारफलं शुक्रनाडीषु योजयेत्।।२०५४।।

2052-2054. The Sun in the 4th house (Taurus) with Pisces Navamsa, being in aspect to 10th lord will cause death of mother when the Nirmala Nadiamsa native is in Mars dasa, Mercury bhukti, coinciding with southerly course of the Sun. His 23rd/24th year will endanger the wife, but will instantly prove better. He will during these years acquire fortunes. In the chapter relating to seventh house, *Sukra Nadi* elaborates relevant effects.

जामित्राधिपतौ सूर्ये मीनांशे स्थिरराशिगे।
कारके गुरूसंयुक्ते वदेदेककळत्रवान्।।२०५५।।
असितेन युते दृष्टे परस्त्रीसंगपापवान्।

2055-2055 1/2. Single Marriage: Should the 7th lord be in an immovable Rasi, obtaining Pisces Navamsa, as Venus, the significator of spouse, is with Jupiter, the native will have one marriage. If the said Sun is associated with Saturn by way of aspect/association, the subject will join others' women.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे सुतेशे केतुसंयुते।।२०५६।।
विपद्दाये सुतोत्पत्तिः पूर्वभागे न संशयः।
पुत्रस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये मेषे सिंहांशसंस्थिते।।२०५७।।
पंचमे शुभसंयुक्ते पुत्राणां च चतुष्टयम्।
पुत्रिकाद्वयमायुष्यं शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।।२०५८।।

2056-2058. Progeny: If Ketu joins Mercury, the 5th lord, the first half of third dasa will bestow progeny on the native belonging to the former half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, in Aquarius ascendant. The native will have four sons, if Mercury ruling the 5th house is placed in Aries, with Leo Navamsa. For this, the 5th house should also be associated with a benefic. The native will further have two daughters and rest of the children will die.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे कुम्भलग्ने प्रजायते।
मकरांशे सुखाधीशे नरवाहनयोगवान्।
सेनामात्यजनस्नेहं नृपतिप्रियसेवकः।।२०५९।।
साम्राज्यांशयुते तु केसरिमहायोगे प्रजातः सुधीः।
कान्ताभोगयुतो धनी नदनदीयात्राप्रवीणः सुखी।।२०६०।।

2059-2060. Conveyances etc.: Predict conveyances for the native of first half of Nirmala

Nadiamsa, in Aquarius ascendant, if the 4th lord Venus is in Capricorn Navamsa. The native will further befriend the army chief and ministers and will be a pet servant of the king. One born in Kesari Yoga, with (4th lord) in 10th Navamsa will be very intelligent, be endowed with pleasures from females, wealthy and will be skilful in journeying in rivers of both kinds that flow from west to east and *vice versa.*

। । वृषभलग्नम्-(गदांशः - गुरूनाडी)

Taurus Ascendant — Gada Nadiamsa (Guru Nadi)

गदांशे मिथुने जीवे तदांशे रविसंयुते।
विप्रकाले प्रजातः स श्याम वर्णशुभाकृतिः। । २०६१ । ।

2061. According to Guru Nadi: The native of Gada Nadiamsa's Vipra Kala (in Taurus ascendant), having Jupiter in Gemini, as Mercury is with the Sun, will be of dark complexion and pleasing appearance.

Notes: This part of the text deals with Taurus ascendant, Gada Nadiamsa. For this Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 518 supra.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे मन्दे स्वाच्चे गुरूनिरीक्षिते।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च एकाकी भ्रातृहीनवान्। । २०६२ । ।

2062. Saturn: With Saturn being the Moon sign lord, if placed in exaltation in aspect to Jupiter, one born in an immovable ascendant will be the lonely issue of the family, bereft of any coborn.

मीनारूढे विलग्नेशे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्। । २०६३ । ।

2063. Thread Ceremony: The ascendant lord placed in Pisces in aspect to Saturn will cause Thread Ceremony in the 2nd dasa.

गदांशे मिथुने जीवे मदेशे सुतराशिगे।
जन्मादिदशमे वर्षे विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्। । २०६४ । ।
दारेशे सुतराशिस्थे कारके शनिवीक्षिते।
स्वजन्मदेश उद्वाहं गदांशे नात्र संशयः। । २०६५ । ।

2064-2065. Early Marriage: The native's marriage will occur in the tenth year in case of birth in Gada Nadiamsa. For this, Jupiter at birth should be in Gemini, and the 7th lord Mars, should be in the 5th house. If Venus is aspected by Saturn, while the 7th lord is in the 5th house, the bride will hail from the native's own region for a Gada Nadiamsa native.

व्ययस्थाने गते काव्ये नीचांशकविवर्जिते।
भाग्याधिपेन सदृष्टे निधिप्राप्तिर्न संशयः। । २०६६ । ।

2066. Wealth: Venus placed in the 12th house, avoiding Virgo Navamsa, in aspect to the 9th lord, will cause acquisition of wealth (of a huge order).

Notes: Venus in Aries in the 12th should be aspected by 9th lord Saturn which is a Dhana Yoga of significance. The position of Venus in Virgo Navamsa in the above yoga will far reduce the Dhana Yoga effects.

वाहनाधिपतौ सूर्ये कर्मे गुरूनिरीक्षिते।
गदांशके प्रजातः स नरवाहनयोगवान्। । २०६७ । ।

2067. Men-borne Conveyances: The 4th lord Sun placed in the 10th house (in Aquarius) in aspect to Jupiter will bless the native of Gada Nadiamsa with men-borne conveyances.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे।
स्वसमानजनारिष्टं गदांशे नात्र संशयः । । २०६८ । ।

2068. Second dasa: The native of Gada Nadiamsa will see his kinsfolk falling to evil effects in the sub periods of adverse planets during the currency of the 2nd dasa.

सुखेशे हारिणांशस्थे विक्रमेशे सुरांशगे।
स्थिरलग्नम् प्रजातस्य क्षेमतारे महत्सुखम्। । २०६९ । ।

2069. Fourth dasa: The 4th lord in Harina Nadiamsa and the 3rd lord in Sura Nadiamsa will give great happiness to the subject of an immovable ascendant during the rulership of the fourth dasa.

Notes: See notes under sloka 685 for Harina Nadiamsa. For Sura Nadiamsa, consult notes under sloka 714-16 supra.

The rule given in the current sloka applies to any of the four immovable ascendants.

पुत्रस्थानं गते पापे राहुभौमयुते गुरौ।
पुरापातकदोषेण जायते च मृतप्रजा।।२०७०।।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शिशुमारं प्रदापयेत्।
दीर्घायुष्यं च सन्तानं लभते नात्र संशयः।।२०७१।।

2070-2071. Dead Children: A malefic in the 5th while Jupiter is in the company of Mars and Rahu - this yoga will cause birth of dead children due to sins of the previous birth. To overcome this evil child sacrifice should be done following which long- living children will be obtained. (This remedy, as already stated, should be shunned.)

विपत्तारदशाकाले कीटान्त्ये चापगे शनौ।
सुपुत्रोत्सवसंप्राप्ति गदांशस्यैव जातके।।२०७२।।

2072. Son: The native of Gada Nadiamsa will obtain a good son in the 3rd dasa when Saturn moves in the end of Scorpio, or in Sagittarius.

भाग्येशे षष्ठराशिस्ये षष्ठेशे व्ययराशिगे।
कर्मेवा सुखभे सूर्ये पुत्रवान् बुद्धिमान्भवेत्।। २०७३।।

2073. The native will be endowed with progeny and intelligence if the 9th lord is in the 6th, the 6th lord in the 12th and the Sun is in the 10th/4th.

क्षेमतारदायेदशाकाले सुतेशांशेत्रिकोणगे।
पुत्रलाभं विजानीयाद्गदांशेनात्र संशयः।।२०७४।।
क्षेमतारदशाकाले गोचरे मिथुने गुरौ।
मात्ररिष्टं विजनीयद्गदांशे चैव जायते।।२०७५।।
क्षेमतारदशाकाले गोचरे कटके गुरौ।
अतिसारं पित्ररिष्टमापत्सुन्यासयोगवान्।।२०७६।।

2074-2076. Fourth dasa: During the rulership of fourth dasa, when..... in transit arrives at the Rasi represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 5th lord's dispositor, acquisition of a son will occur. During the same dasa, when Jupiter in transit is found in Gemini, the mother of the native of Gada Nadiamsa will be endangered. And when Jupiter moves into Cancer, in the same dasa, the native's father will incur danger due to dysentery and the native will take to ascetism following such a calamity.

Notes: In sloka 2074, the transiting planet is not specifically mentioned. It should be Jupiter, as will be clear from the other immediately following slokas.

पंचविन्दुयुते जीवे गदांशे लाभसंस्थिते।
पुत्रद्वययुतो मानी गदांशे नात्र संशयः।।२०७७।।

2077. Two Sons: If in Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga, five dots are located, and if he is in the 11th house, the native will have two sons and be honourable.

Notes: Five dots in Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga giving two sons is notable.

गुरूशोध्यावशिष्टर्क्षे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ।
पुत्रीप्राप्तिस्तु तत्काले पुत्रयोगांशजातके।।२०७८।।

2078. This sloka suffers defects of constitution. It hints at birth of a daughter when Jupiter comes to an unspecified house. Also the words "*Gurusodhyavasishta Rasige*" which roughly means: the sign in Guru's rectified Ashtaka Varga, which has no suitable meaning. Similarly, the words "*Putra yogamsa Jathake*" do not convey proper meaning.

मित्रे रवियुते दृष्टे गदांशे गुरूसंस्थिते।
क्षेमदाये महत्सौख्यं चत्वारिंशात् परं सुखम्।।२०७९।।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे नगरे भाग्यमशनुते।
स्वदेशवासवान् रागी महानृपतिसेवकः।।२०८०।।

2079-2080. Great Happiness: Should the 11th be occupied by the Sun as Jupiter is in Gada

Nadiamsa the native of Gada Nadiamsa will in the fourth dasa enjoy great happiness. After 24 years of age, he will be happy. His prosperity will be in a city in the region of Mahanadi. He will live in his own country. He will be passionate and will serve a king.

अष्टमाधिपतौ जीवे कारके स्वोच्चराशिगे।
स्थिरलग्ने पजातः स पूर्णमायुस्तु विन्दति।।२०८१।।

2081. Full Life-span: If Saturn is in his exaltation sign, whereas Jupiter is the ruler of the 8th house, one born in an immovable ascendant will live a full life.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे सूर्ये गुरूणा च निरीक्षिते।
अष्टषष्टिसमे मृत्युर्गदांशे नात्र संशयः।।२०८२।।

2082. Death at 68: The native of Gada Nadiamsa will die at 68 if the Sun is the ruler of the Moon-sign and is in aspect to Jupiter.

व्ययेशे जीवषष्ठ्यंशे हरिणांशे दिवाकरे।
गदांशकगते जीवे पुण्यलोकं प्रयास्यति।।२०८३।।
इह लोके सुपुण्यात्मा अन्ते स्वर्गफलं ययौ।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
गदांशेअपि फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२०८४।।

2083-2084. One will attain Heavens if Jupiter is in Gada Nadiamsa, the Sun in Harina Nadiamsa and the 12th lord is in a Shashtiamsa ruled by Jupiter. During his journey in this world, he will perform meritorious acts and in the end he will go to the Heavens. Throughout life, he will enjoy prosperity. The effects for Gada Nadiamsa explained in Deva Keralam will bear truth and come to pass in actual experience.

।। मिथुनलग्नम् (अगदांशः - गुरूनाडी)।।

Gemini Ascendant —
(Agada Nadiamsa — Guru Nadi)

सुरांशे तौलिगे जीवे शन्यंगारकवीक्षिते।
विप्रकाले प्रजातः स गौरवर्णशुभाकृतिः।।२०८५।।
चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे मन्दे सुरांशे विप्रकाले।।२०८६।।
लग्ने च मिथुने जातो ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च भगिन्येका सुमंगली।।२०८७।।

2085-2087. Jupiter in Libra in aspect to Saturn and Mars, will give a fair complexion and charming appearance, to a native of first quarter of Sura Nadiamsa. Saturn becoming the ruler of the Moon sign, in case of birth in the first quarter of Sura Nadiamsa in Gemini ascendant will deprive him of male coborn - both elder and younger. He will have a sister who will enjoy long married life.

Notes: For Sura Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 714-716 supra. The present discussions centre on Gemini ascendant. The first quarter of this Nadiamsa in Gemini extends from 16 deg. 24' to 16 deg. 27' of space.

युग्मांशे लग्नगे चन्द्रे गुरूणा च निरीक्षिते।
लग्ने तु मिथुने जातो हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्।।२०८८।।
देवब्राहमणभक्तश्च पितृमातृप्रियः सुखी।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च वाहनद्वययोगवान्।।२०८९।।

2088-2089. Gemini ascendant, being in a dual Navamsa, having the Moon in it in aspect to Jupiter will give the following effects: The subject will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will honour gods and Brahmins, be dear to his parents, be happy, will attain fame in royal service and will possess two conveyances.

Notes: In case of Gemini ascendant, one of the three dual signs, viz. Sagittarius, Pisces and Gemini can be Navamsa ascendant in which case Sura Nadiamsa becomes irrelevant as it takes Aquarius Navamsa position.

Now the yoga as per the slokas under discussion is: Gemini ascendant with the Moon therein, in aspect to Jupiter, while the Navamsa ascendant is also Gemini.

लग्नात् पंचमगे जीवे सुरांशे बहुवित्तवान्।
पितृमातृचिरायुष्यं मातुर्माता शतायुषम्।।२०९०।।
सुरांशे पंचमे जीवे युग्मांशे कुजवीक्षिते।
मातामहचिरायुष्यं मातुलद्वययोगवान्।।२०९१।।

2090-2091. Jupiter in 5th: If the planet Jupiter is in the 5th the Sura Nadiamsa native will be very wealthy. He will have long-living parents. His maternal grand-mother will live for 100 years. Should Jupiter, in the 5th, be in aspect to Mars, and occupy a dual Navamsa, the native's maternal grandfather will be endowed with longevity and the native will have two maternal uncles.

विपत्तारदशाकाले लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मातुलारिष्टमादिशेत्।।२०९२।।

2092. Third dasa: In the dasa which is third in sequence, see if Saturn in transit comes to a trine counted from the Navamsa position of the lord of ascendant. That will be the time when the maternal uncle of the native will be endangered.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले लग्नेशे नीचकालगे।
सुरांशकप्रजातस्य मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।।२०९३।।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले सुतांशे बहुसौख्यवान्।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि सम्पद्दाये शुभांशगे।।२०९४।।

2093-2094. Second dasa: During the second dasa, when the asendant lord comes to his sign of debilitation, the native of Sura Nadiamsa will have his thread ceremony. In this dasa, the native will enjoy great happiness. In this very dasa his marriage will take place.

Notes: The ascendant lord being Mercury, he can come to his sign of debility, Pisces, every year. Hence in the 2nd dasa, the appropriate sub period be chosen after a careful study of a given horoscope.

सुरांशे तौलिके चन्द्रे शन्यंगारकवांक्षिते।
द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं चेति योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी।।२०९५।।
सुरांशके सुधांशे रिपुनाथेन वीक्षिते।
जन्मदाये पितृक्लेशं पूर्वार्धे ज्वरपीडितः।।२०९६।।

2095-2096. The Moon: For a Sura Nadiamsa native, the Moon in Libra in aspect to Saturn and Mars will cause prosperity and fame in the years following 22. If the Moon is aspected by the 6th lord (Mars) the native during his first dasa will see his father in troubles. The first half of the first dasa will cause (dangerous) fever to father.

सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले जन्मदेशे नृपावधि।
अतिसारात् पित्रिष्टं सुरांशे नात्र संशयः।।२०९७।।
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे राजामात्यजनावधि।
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले जन्मदेशे नृपावधि।।२०९८।।
राजामात्यजनक्लेशं राजान्तरफलं स्मृतम्।
स्वजन्मदेशनृपति राज्यनाशेन कर्शितः।।२०९९।।
बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापं व्याकुलानन्तरं सुखम्।

2097-2099 1/2. When Saturn is in Leo, the king of the country...(?). The father of the native of Sura Nadiamsa will be endangered by dysentery. In the first dasa, the king's minister will be .... During the period of Saturn in Virgo, the king will.....Enmity between king and the minister---another king taking over....his king will be emaciated due to loss of kingdom.... The native will see his kinsfolk in mental distress after which happiness will be revived.

सुरांशे तौलिके जीवे सुतनाथेन वीक्षिते।।२१००।।
विपद्दाये सुतोत्पत्ती राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान्।
विपद्दाये तु विद्याप्तिस्सुरांशेनात्र संशयः।।२१०१।।
मीनान्ते मेषगे मन्दे पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२१०२।।

2100-2102. Third Dasa: For a Sura Nadiamsa native, Jupiter placed in Libra in aspect to the 5th lord, will cause birth of a son in the third dasa. In this dasa he will enter in royal service as well. He will further acquire learning. Birth of a son will coincide with Saturn moving in the last degrees of Pisces or in the sign Aries.

हरिणांशगते सूर्ये सूर्यांशे तौलिगे गुरौ।
कळत्रद्वययोगः स्यात्केचित्पक्षैकदारवान्।।२१०३।।

2103. Two Marriages: With the Sun in Harina Nadiamsa while Jupiter placed in Libra occupies the Sun's divisions, the native of Sura Nadiamsa will have two marriages. But according to some, this yoga will give only one marriage.

सुरांशके कर्मनाथे पंचमे शनिवीक्षिते।

क्षेमदाये महत्सौख्यं वाहनद्वययोगवान्।
सुरांशगे फल सत्यं क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान्।।२१०४।।

2104 . Fourth dasa: For a native of Sura Nadiamsa, see if the 10th lord is in the 5th house in aspect to Saturn. Then, the dasa which is the 4th in order will confer great happiness and two conveyances. The native will further become widely famous. The effects described for Sura Nadiamsa will bear truth.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले सुरांशे विप्रकालगे।
द्विकळत्रसुपुत्राप्तिः राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्।।२१०५।।

2105. Dasa of Ascendant Lord: One born in the first quarter of Sura Nadiamsa, will have a re-marriage and acquisition of a son during the rulership of the dasa of ascendant lord. He will also become famous through royal service.

प्रत्यक्तारदशान्त्यादौ लाभं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
जनकस्य च निर्याणं नृकन्यामीनयोरपि।।२१०६।।
सप्तपंचांशके मृत्युः पश्चाद्ब्राहमणजन्मवान्।
यदि जीवति पुण्येन पंचषष्टिसमे मृतिः।।२१०७।।

2106-2107. Sura Nadiamsa - 1st Quarter: Other effects concerning this native are: He will have abundant gains in the beginning and concluding phases of the 5th dasa. His father will quit the world when.....is in transit in Gemini/Virgo/Pisces. The subject will die at 57 after whcih he will be reborn as a Brahmin. If he survives his 57th year due to his past merits, he will live upto 65.

Notes: As regards father's death, which planet should be in transit in Gemini etc. is not mentioned. It should be Saturn as he rules the 9th house.

सुरांशकगते जीवे त्विन्द्रियातीतवान् पिता।
विप्रकाले फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२१०८।।

2108. Father: Jupiter in Sura Nadiamsa enables the native's father win over his senses. Effects described in Deva Keralam about the first quarter of Sura Nadiamsa will be directly experienced.

Notes: Slokas 2075 to 2108 deal with Sura Nadiamsa only. The caption denoting 'Agada' Nadiamsa is erroneous.

।। मिथुनबुधजर्झरांशफलं - (नाडी)।।

Mercury in Jarjhara Nadiamsa in Gemini (........ Nadi)

जर्झरांशे स्थिते सौम्ये गदांशे विप्रकालगे।
वर्गोत्तमे प्रजातश्च द्वितीयो अयं प्रकीर्तितः।।२१०९।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे जननं चाग्रहारके।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु प्राग्भागे जननं स्मृतम्।।२११०।।

2109-2110. Mercury in Jarjhara Nadiamsa: (According to *Budha Nadi*) Mercury in Jarjhara Nadiamsa for a birth in Vargothama ascendant with the first quarter of Gada Nadiama will give following effects. The subject will be the second issue of the family, born in a colony of Brahmins, in the Mahanadi region. The house of birth, facing the east, will be located in a north- south spread street.

Notes: The present part deals with Mercury's position in Jarjhara Nadiamsa (also known as Jarjhari) which spaces itself as under:

From 4 deg. to 4 deg. 12' of a movable sign; from 25 deg. 48' to 26 deg. of an immovable sign; and from 19 deg. to 19 deg. 12' of a common sign.

The present yogas are from *Budha Nadi.*

In view of Vargothama in a common sign, Gada Nadiamsa should be excluded. They cannot go together. Hence from slokas 2109-2111, Gada Nadiamsa to ascend does not apply.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स वैश्यजन्मा दरिद्रकः।
समुद्रतीरे जननं गिरिप्रान्तये न संशयः।।२१११।।

2111. Gada Nadiamsa, with second half rising, in the midst of the above additional horo-

scopic conditions, will cause birth of a person in family of merchants. He will be penniless. Birth will be in a place surrounded by hill in a region located near a sea- shore.

जर्झरांशगते सौम्ये शीतळांशे निशाकरे।
वर्गोत्तमे प्रजातः स ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।।२११२।।

2112. Elder brother: The subject will have no elder brother if Mercury is found in Jarjhara Nadiamsa as the Moon is in Seethala Nadiamsa, and the ascendant is Vargothama.

Notes: For Seethala Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 1096 supra.

युग्मांशे ललने मन्दे जर्झरांशकगे बुधे।
वर्गोत्तमे प्रजातश्च वीरवैष्णवजातकः।।२११३।।

2113. Valorous Vaishnavite: Saturn placed in Virgo, with a dual Navamsa, as Mercury is in Jarjhara Nadiamsa anu the natal ascendant is Vargothama - these denote that the native is a valorous Vaishnavite.

शीतळांशकगे मन्दे पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।
भगिनीत्रयमायुष्यं पूर्वभागे फलं स्मृतम्।।२११४।।

2114. Saturn: The planet Saturn in Seethala Nadiamsa will deprive the native of younger brother. But he will have three sisters endowed with long lives if Saturn is in the first half of the Nadiamsa cited.

नीचांशकगते सूर्ये वृषभे च प्रजायते।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले मौन्जीबन्धनमादिशेत्।।२११५।।

2115. Thread Ceremony: The second dasa will cause thread ceremony if the Sun is in Taurus with debilitated Navamsa.

Note: The Sun cannot obtain Libra Navamsa when he is placed in the sign Taurus. Apparently, there is some original editorial error here.

जर्झरांशकगे सौम्ये शीतळांशे निशाकरे।
द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं चेति विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।।२११६।।

2116. Marriage: The native will get married after 22 if Mercury is in Jarjhara Nadiamsa as the Moon is in Seethala Nadiamsa.

लग्नात् सप्तमगे मन्दे शीतळांशे निशाकरे।
स्वपितामहदेहस्य शीतज्वरभयं तथा।।२११७।।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।
लग्नात् पंचमगे मन्दे शीतळांशे निशाकरे।।२११८।।
जर्झरांशे पित्ररिष्टमष्टाविंशतिवत्सरे।

2117-2118½. Saturn: See if Saturn is placed in the 7th from ascendant while the Moon is in Seethala Nadiamsa. This yoga will cause cold fever which will be remediable. 20th year will cause danger to the father of Jarjhara Nadiamsa native, if Saturn is in the 5th house as the Moon is in Seethala Nadiamsa.

सूर्यांशके तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।।२११९।।
पित्ररिष्टं विजानीयाज्जर्झरांशे न संशयः।
शीतळांशकगे चन्द्रे क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे।।२१२०।।
क्रूरमासे पित्ररिष्टं क्रूरभुक्तौ न संशयः।

2119-2120½. Father Endangered: Saturn traversing the sign identical with the natal Sun's Navamsa position, or a trine thereof, will endanger the native's father. If the Moon is in Seethala Nadiamsa, the sub periods of malefic planets, with adverse solar transits will also endanger the father.

जर्झरांशकगे सौम्ये शीतळांशे निशाकरे।।२१२१।।
चतुर्विंशात् परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम्।
विंशेअब्दे पुत्रलाभः स्याद्द्वाविंशाब्दे अथवा यदि।।२१२२।।
पुत्रोत्सवफलप्राप्तिर्जर्झरांशे न संशयः।
पुत्रद्वयचिरायुष्यं पुण्येका च तथा भवेत्।।२१२३।।

2121-2123. Mercury: Mercury in Jarjhara Nadiamsa as the Moon is in Seethala Nadiamsa will give prosperity after the 24th year. The native will become famous and wealthy. Acquisition of a son in the 20th year or in the 22nd year will come to pass. On the whole he will have 3 long-living children - 2 sons and a daughter.

व्ययेशे मन्दराशिस्थे लाभेशे धनराशिगे।
गोचरे निधने मन्दे जननीमृतिमादिशेत्।।२१२४।।

2124. Mother's death: 12th lord in a sign of Saturn as the 11th lord is in the 2nd house at the time of birth will promote mother's death at a time when Saturn in transit moves in the 8th house.

भाग्येशे सुतराशिस्थे सुतेशे नीचराशिगे।
यौवने बहुभाग्याप्तिः सहस्रद्वययोगवान्।।२१२५।।

2125. Fortunes: The native will obtain great fortunes in his youth, upto the extent of 2000 (gold coins,) if the 9th lord is in 5th and the 5th lord in turn is in debility.

जर्झरांशकगे सौम्ये शीतळांशे निशाकरे।
षट्पंचाशात् परं मृत्युः क्वचिद्भार्गवपक्षके।।२१२६।।
सप्तषष्टिश्च वर्षाणि परमायुश्च विन्दति।
बुधनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळं।।२१२७।।

2126-2127. According to Bhargava, the native will die after his 56th year if Mercury and the Moon are in order placed in Jarjhara and Seethala Nadiamsa. However, full life-span is stated to be 67. These results (from sloka 2101 to 2127) as stated in *Budha Nadi,* repeated in Deva Keralam will be directly experienced.

।।मकरलग्नम् (जगत्यंशः)।।

Capricorn Ascendant — (Jagathi Nadiamsa)

मीने च राहौ यदि वा दिनेशे
  वित्ते शशांके गुरूसंयुते वा।
सत्कर्मचारी सुकृती धनाढ्यो
  देशान्तरे सौख्यमिहाहुरार्याः।।२१२८।।

2128. Jagathi Nadiamsa: Rahu or the Sun in Pisces as the 2nd house is occupied by the Moon along with Jupiter - this yoga in a horoscope having Capricorn ascendant, with Jagathi Nadiamsa, will make the subject perform good acts and follow good path. The native will be, in addition, wealthy and will be happy in a foreign region.

Notes: From now onwards, the Nadiamsa discussed is Jagathi. This part extends thus: from 3 deg. 48' to 4 deg. of a movable sign; from 26 deg. 24' to 26 deg 36' of an immovable sign; and from 18 deg. 48' to 19 deg. of a common sign.

लग्नेशे सचिरांशस्थे जगत्यंशे प्रजायते।
तुलांशगे झषे चन्द्रे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।।२१२९।।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च भगिन्येका सुमंगली।
सचिरांशे स्थिरे मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते।।२१३०।।
लग्ने तु मकरे जातः पूर्वापरविहीनवान्।

2129-2130½. The Moon-Saturn: For a native of Jagathi Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, note Saturn placed in Sachira Nadiamsa, while the Moon in Pises obtains Libra Navamsa. If that be the case, the subject will not have any elder brother, nor a younger brother. He will have, however, a sister who will be endowed with a long, auspicious married life. There will be no preborn and after-born at all, for a Capricorn native who has Saturn in an immovable sign in Sachira Nadiamsa in the company of Mars.

Notes: For Sachira Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 548 supra.

कुम्भांशे मकरे लग्ने तदीशे कुजसंयुते।।२१३१।।
स्वमातुर्दीर्घमायुष्यं बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान्।
जगत्यंशे पूर्वभागे मकरे तु प्रजायते।।२१३२।।
सचिरांशे विलग्नेशे बालारिष्टभयं क्वचित्।

2131-2132½. Parents: For a birth in Capricorn ascendant, with Aquarius Navamsa, while Saturn joins Mars, the mother of the native will be long-lived; father will be destroyed in the very childhood of the subject. The native will himself experience danger in childhood if his birth be in former half of Jagathi Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant, while Saturn is in Sachira Nadiamsa.

Notes: The combination discussing parents hereof is for Jagathi Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant, in which case the Navamsa is Aquarius.

The yoga will be complete if Saturn-Mars are found together in one sign.

The second yoga deals with Jagathi Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant while Saturn is in Sachira Nadiamsa. Mars is not in the picture. As a result of this yoga, the native will face danger in childhood (i.e. *Balarishta*).

सचिरांशे चरे लग्ने विप्रनाडयां प्रजायते।।२१३३।।
जननादष्टमे वर्षे मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।
गुरूप्रथमपर्याये मीनान्त्यादिक्रिये गुरौ।।२१३४।।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि जगत्यंशे न संशयः।

2133-2134½. Thread Ceremony: (Saturn in) Sachira Nadiamsa, ascendant being a movable sign, in the first quarter (of Jagathi Nadiamsa) denotes thread ceremony in the 8th year. In his first round, Jupiter moving in end of Pisces or in Aries will cause marriage to a Jagathi Nadiamsa native.

जगत्यंशे पूर्वभागे मकरे तु प्रजायते।।२१३५।।
स्वजन्मदेशे चोद्वाहं नगरे नात्र संशयः।

2135-2135½. Birth in former half of Jagathi Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant will cause marriage in one's own country, in a city. (That is, the bride will hail from one's region.)

जामित्राधिपतौ चन्द्रे मीने केतुसमन्विते।।२१३६।।
श्यामवर्णकळत्र च विवाहानन्तरं सुखम्।
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् नित्यं गृहे गोधान्यसंकुलम्।। २१३७।।
उद्वाहानन्तरं चेति मन्दिरे श्रियामादिशेत्।

2136-2137½. The 7th lord Moon in Pisces along with Ketu will give the native dark complexion. He will be happy after marriage. Uninterrupted mercy of goddess Lakshmi will be enjoyed by him. He will have plenty of quadrupeds and grains. He will earn wealth through temples or religious activities after his marriage.

स्थिरांशके विलग्नेशे भूसुतेन समन्विते।।२१३८।।
विद्याविनयसम्पन्नः कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान्।
कळत्रद्वयवान् रागी लग्नेशे सचिरांशगे।।२१३९।।
भगिन्येका चिरायुष्यं शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।

2138-2139½. Saturn-Mars: If Saturn joins Mars and occupies an immovable Navamsa, the native will be rich for his learning and modesty. He will be given to anger, and be instantly pleased. He will have two wives and be passionate. If the ascendant lord (Satrun) is in Sachira Nadiamsa, he will have one long-living sister. Rest (of the coborn) will face destruction.

कर्मेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे भाग्येशांशत्रिकोणगे।।२१४०।।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत्।

2140-2140½. Father: When Saturn comes in transit to such a sign as represented by the Navamsa position of either the 10th lord or the 9th lord, or a trine thereof, predict father's end.

वर्गोत्तमे लग्ननाथे भूसुतेन समन्विते।।२१४१।।
विद्वान् विनयसम्पन्नो मधुराम्लरसप्रियः।
कामी मातृप्रियस्त्यागी परस्त्रीसंगपापवान्।।२१४२।।

2141-2142. Saturn-Mars: Should Saturn obtain Vargothama Navamsa, and be in association with Mars, the native will be a scholar, be modest of a great order, and be fond of sweet and sour juices. He will be lustful, be fond of his mother, sacrificing in disposition and will join others' women.

मृतावस्थां गते मन्दे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।
आरूढं शशिसंदृष्टे सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान्।।२१४३।।
जगत्यंशे प्रजातस्य जायन्ते च मृतप्रजाः।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्यद्वा दारान्तरे भवेत्।।२१४४।।
पुत्रप्रदं महामन्त्रं जप्त्वा तु प्रतिमां तथा।
अयुतानां सहस्रं तु पूजां कृत्वा विधानतः।।२१४५।।
श्रोत्रियाय प्रदातव्या बहुदोषो विनश्यति।
अनेकयत्नयोगेन त्वेकपुत्रोऽपि जीवति।।२१४६।।

2143-2146. Progeny: If the Moon, aspected by Mars, is in *extremis,* and at the same time aspects the Aroodha Lagna, the subject will face hurdles in begetting progeny. One born in

Jagathi Nadiamsa will only obtain dead children. After a long interval, through his second wife, he will obtain progeny. He should recite *Mahamantra* installing a deity's image and read *Vishnu Sahsranama* for a myriad times. Worship as prescribed be conducted regularly. These remedies will ward off numerous blemishes. And after a great deal of efforts, he will obtain a female issue. She will live long.

Notes: The Moon will be in *extremis* if she is in the last six degrees of an odd sign, or in the first six degrees of an even sign.

The Moon so placed should be aspected by Mars. The Moon should aspect the Arroodha ascendant. The result is hurdle in acquiring progeny.

The word "*Ayutha*" in sloka 2145 means a myriad or even ten thousand. *Vishnu Sahasra Nama* should be recited for ten thousand times, as a remedy to overcome obstacles in acquiring progeny.

Another remedy suggested is recitation of *Mahamantra* installing the image of a deity. The deity concerned is not specified. *Mahamantra* is: any very sacred or efficacious text of the Vedas, particularly a great spell against a snake's venom.

जगत्यंशे पूर्वभागे मकरे तु प्रजायते।
कर्मराशिदशाकाले स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम्। । २१४७। ।
भाग्यराशिदशाकाले भाग्येशे लग्नकेनद्रगे।
जगत्यंशे क्वचिद्भाग्यं गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।। २१४८।।
क्रूराब्दे च महत्कष्टं विप्लवेन धनक्षयम्।
शुभाब्दके धनप्राप्तिर्गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्। । २१४९। ।

2147-2149. Wealthy: One born in Capricorn ascendant, with the former half of Jagathi Nadiamsa will become a great and wealthy person during the period ruled by the 10th Rasi. Should the 9th lord be in an angle from the ascendant, the said native will somewhat be wealthy during the 9th Rasi dasa. He will be blessed by Goddess Lakshmi. He will however be subjected to great troubles in adverse years and will have loss of wealth in revolution (or public outrage). In auspicious years, he will obtain wealth.

रन्ध्रराशिदशाकाले विप्लवेन प्रजावधि।
राजामात्यजनक्लेशं मध्यखण्डे विशेषतः। । २१५०। ।
लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि प्रजापीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।

2150-2150 1/2. In the dasa of the 8th Rasi, people will be troubled in revolution. Kings and ministers will be distressed, particularly in the middle of the dasa. Crops will be destroyed. Troubles will strike the people. (This is irrelevant to natal astrology and is erroneously placed in this part.)

मदराशिदशाकाले मदेशे मीनसंस्थिते। । २१५१। ।
जगत्यंशे प्रजातस्य मदराशिदशाव्यथा।
षष्ठराशिदशाकाले त्वष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे। । २१५२। ।
पाके सर्वदशासन्धौ क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
षष्ठराशिदशाकाले लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे। । २१५३। ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
सुतराशिदशाकाले सुतेशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे। । २१५४। ।
स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसिद्धिश्च पुत्रिकायास्तु वा भवेत्।

2151-2154 1/2. For a Jagathi Nadiamsa birth in Capricorn ascendant, see if the 7th lord Moon is in Pisces. If so, the dasa of Cancer (7th Rasi) will cause troubles. In the dasa of the 6th Rasi (or) in 24th year, the subject will be much distressed. The dasa junctions in all cases will be troublesome. Predict danger to mother when Saturn traverses the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the ascendant lord at birth, or a trine thereof; during the currency of the 6th Rasi dasa, thus, the mother will be endangered. See if the 5th lord is in an angle to ascendant at birth. In that case, marriage of a son/daughter will occur in the dasa of the 5th Rasi.

Notes: As for Kalachakra Dasa, we can take some important clues from the present slokas.

7th Rasi dasa - troubles.

6th Rasi dasa - distress to native and danger to his mother.

5th Rasi dasa - marriage of son/daughter.

4th Rasi dasa - happiness.

सुखराशिदशाकाले सुखेशे शनिसंयुते। । २१५५। ।

जगत्यंशे प्रजातस्य पूर्वभागे महत्सुखम्।
मीनराशिदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम्।।२१५६।।

2155-2156. A great deal of happiness will be acquired by the native of former half of Jagathi Nadiamsa having the 4th lord (Mars) in the company of Saturn. This will be in the dasa of 4th Rasi (Aries). For the same native with the same yoga, the dasa of Pisces will give even effects about happiness and unhappiness.

जगत्यंशे पूर्वभागे सचिरांशे विलग्नगे।
मीनराशिदशामृत्युं पंचषष्टिसुखी भवेत्।।२१५७।।

2157. Death: One born in the first half of Jagathi Nadiamsa with ascendant lord Saturn in Sachira Nadiamsa will die in the dasa of Pisces. He will be happy upto 56 years of his age.

गुरूनाडीफलाध्याये विस्तारो योगनिर्णयः।
शनिनाडीफलाधये विचित्रफलमीरितम्।।२१५८।।

2158. *Guru Nadi* describes yoga effects in detail. *Sani Nadi* narrates in a surprising manner about this Nadiamsa.

भाग्याधिपे लग्नगते गदांशे विप्रकालगे।
पुरा ब्राहमणजन्मा च पश्चाद्वैदिकजन्मवान्।।२१५९।।
ब्रहमणजन्मान्त्यकालेषु आपत्सन्यासमादिशेत्।
तस्य पुण्यप्रभावेण वेदवैदिकजन्मवान्।।२१६०।।
पश्चाज्जन्मान्तरे मुक्तिर्व्ययेशे शनिसुयुते।
विप्रकाले फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२१६१।।

2159-2161. Gada Nadimsa: If birth is in Gada Nadiamsa, first one fourth part (Vipra Kaala), with the 9th lord in the ascendant, know that the native was a Brahmin in his last birth and that he will be reborn (after the present birth) in a Vaidic family. During the concluding part of his birth as a Brahmana (i.e. in the last birth), he took to ascetic order following a calamity. As a result, the next birth will be in a Vaidic family. Saturn in the company of the 12th lord denotes that the current native will attain final emancipation, after the next birth.

।।कुम्भलग्नम् - (कुन्दांशः)

Aquarius Lagna — Kunda Nadiamsa

चापे सिंहांशके शुक्रे कुजत्रिंशांशजातकः।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयश्च प्रजायते।।२१६२।।
गुहारण्ये वनप्रान्त्ये विष्णवालयसमीपगे।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु कौबेर्यां दिशि जायते।।२१६३।।

2162-2163. With Venus in Sagittarius Rasi and in Leo Navamsa, as birth is in a Trimsamsa of Mars, the native will be a happy Brahmin. He will be the second issue of the family. His birth will be in the northern part (*Kauberya* = north, the regent of which is *Kubera*, the celestial treasurer) in the region surrounded by caves and forests in a street spread north-south. There will be a temple nearby, dedicated to Lord Vishnu.

Notes: In these two slokas, Nadiamsa does not come in the picture. For Aquarius ascendant, in a Trimsamsa of Mars, Venus should be in the 11th in Sagittarius (from 13 deg. 20' to 16 deg. 40') with Leo Navamsa.

कुन्दांशकगते शुक्रे शनिसंयुतवीक्षिते।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातःसः ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।।२१६४।।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी पितृभाग्यविहीनवान्।
भेदभ्रातृयुतश्चैव कळत्रत्रयवान् पिता।।२१६५।।

2164-2165. Kunda Nadiamsa: One born in an immovable ascendant with Venus in Kunda Nadiamsa, in association with or aspect to Saturn, will destroy his elder brother. He will have afterborns. He will be honourable and be bereft of paternal happiness. His father will have two wives, thus giving the native step-brothers.

Notes: From now onwards, Kunda Nadiamsa is discussed. For details, please see notes under sloka 638 supra.

As for these two slokas, the ascendant should be an immovable one (Aquarius/Taurus/Leo/Scorpio) while Venus is in Kunda Nadiamsa of any sign.

कुन्दांशगे सुताधीशे शनिसंयुतवीक्षिते।।
विष्णुचक्ररतो नित्यं वैष्णवाचारवान् सुधीः।।२१६६।।

2166. Vaishnavite: The 5th lord in Kunda Nadiamsa related to Saturn by aspect/company, will be devoted to the Wheel of Lord Vishnu and be interested in following the codes prescribed for a Vaishnavite. He will be quite intelligent.

Notes: In ardent Vaishnava circles, a true and enlightened devotee worships the *Sudarsana* (the Wheel held by Lord Vishnu to destroy evils in the Universe) and *Sankha* (the Conch called *Panchajanya*, with which the God raises His voice against evils). These two Symbols are held in great reverence by the Vaishnavites.

In a nutshell, the sloka refers to the native being a great devotee of Lord Vishnu. This apart, the position of 5th lord, Mercury, with a connection with ascendant lord Saturn marks a piercing intelligence on the part of the native.

भाग्येशे सचिरांशस्थे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।
राजद्वारे पसिद्धश्च वाहनत्रययोगवान्।। २१६७।।

2167. Royal Service: If the 9th lord. being aspected by Saturn, is in Sachira Nadiamsa, the native will serve a king. He will have three conveyances.

स्वपित्रान्दोळिकार्दानि वयोमध्ये सुभाग्यवान्।
आत्मस्तुतिपरो नित्यं परोपकृतिकार्यवान्।। २१६८।।
स्वपितु सोदराः पंच भगिनीद्वयवान् सुधीः।

2168-2168½. Father: Now about the father of the native (vide sloka 2167, having 9th lord & *C*). The native's father will become prosperous, acquiring palanquins etc. (i.e. conveyances) during the native's middle age. The native's father will be ever inclined to boast, but he will be helpful to others. He will be very intelligent, will have five brothers and two sisters.

पितृव्याधिपतौ जीवे कुजसंयुतवीक्षिते।। २१६९।।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो भवेत्।
लाभस्थानगते शुक्रे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।। २१७०।।
वनान्तरपुरे वासं कुत्सितप्रभुसेवकः।

2169-2170½. Effects for Father (continued): With 11th lord Jupiter connected with Mars by aspect or association, the father of the native will be bereft of after-born. Venus in the 11th house in aspect to Saturn, denotes that the father of the native will live in a town surrounded by forests and will serve a base king.

विपत्तारदशाकाले लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे।। २१७१।।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृव्यारिष्टमादिशेत्।
ततः पश्चाद्विदेशाप्तिर्दक्षिणे बहुभाग्यवान्।। २१७२।।
महाराजस्य द्वारे वा ब्राहमणस्नेहयोगवान्।
स्वपिता राजसन्मानं शत्रुनाशात् परं सुखम्।। २१७३।।
नरवाहनभूषाप्तिनित्यं सन्तोषवान् भवेत्।

2171-2173½. Effects for father (contd.): When Saturn in transit comes to the Rasi represented by the Navamsa tenanted by the ascendant lord, during the rulership of the 3rd dasa, the native's paternal uncle (father's younger coborn) will be in danger. After this, the father of the native will migrate to a country situated in the south of the place where he will make much advancement. He will either serve an emperor or will progress by associating with Brahmins. He will obtain royal honours and be happy after eliminating his enemies. Men-borne conveyances and ornaments will accrue to him keeping him ever happy.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे।। २१७४।।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे कुन्दांशे मौंजिबन्धनम्?
सम्पद्दाये श्रियोअवाप्तिर्मेषांशे वृषभे गुरौ।। २१७५।।
मिथुने बहुभाग्यं स्याद्भ्रातृसौख्यं श्रियो वहम्।

2174-2175½. Thread Ceremony & Wealth: During the 2nd dasa, when Saturn traverses the sign represented by the 8th lord's Navamsa at birth or its trine, the native's Thread Ceremony will take place. When Jupiter moving in transit attains Aries Navamsa, during the rulership of the 2nd dasa, the subject will beget wealth. Jupiter traversing in Gemini will also increase one's fortunes. The native's coborns will also be happy and prosperous. (These apply to birth in Kunda Nadiamsa, of an immovable ascendant, particularly Aquarius.)

Notes: The 8th lord's Navamsa, normally used for death and such other tragic events is used by the text in the context of Thread Ceremony (or *Upanayana*). For immovable ascendants, Jupiter and Mercury rule the 8th as the case may be. These two planets are in charge of such Vedic functions. Venus (another benefic) holds sway over material functions like marriage.

चन्द्रांशगे **तत्त्रिकोणे** स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।।२१७६।।
स्वपितुर्देहजाडयादियोगकालं विनिर्दिशेत्।
कुन्दांशकगते शुक्रे विप्रकालेषु जातकः।।२१७७।।
क्रूरान्तरं विना सौख्यं स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे चरे लग्ने लग्नेशे सौम्यराशिगे।।२१७८।।

2176-2177½. About Father: For a Kunda Nadiamsa native (immovable ascendant) see the Navamsa occupied by the Moon at birth. When Saturn in his movements in the zodiac comes to such a Rasi as above, or a trine thereof, predict physical illness to father. If Venus is in Kunda Nadiamsa, except in malefic bhuktis, the other periods will bring prosperity to the father of the native, and he will be happy as well.

अतिबाल्ये विवाहः स्याद्विपद्दाये श्रियो वहः।
गृहास्थगेहे चोद्वाहं कळत्रान्तरयोवान्।।२१७८।।
विपद्दाये सुतोत्पत्तिमक्षराभ्यासमादिशेत्।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च ख्यातविद्याविशारदः।।२१८०।।
गीर्वाणान्ध्रलिपिज्ञश्च क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान्।
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिश्च क्षेमतारदशान्तरे।।२१८१।।

2178-2181. Marriage etc.: According to other authorities, for a movable ascendant, the ascendant lord in a benefic's sign (or in a Rasi of Mercury) will give marriage in the native's early years. In second dasa, this position will enable him earn wealth. His marriage will be from within his family circles (or from a family whose head will be a true pater familias). He will be prone to second marriage. In the 3rd dasa he will beget progeny whose education will also commence (in the said Dasa). The native will be skilful in three languages and famous for his high degree of learning. He will be versed in Sanskrit and Telugu. He will be widely famous in fourth dasa. In the various sub periods of the fourth dasa, the native's prosperity will increase.

Notes: The present three slokas deal with movable ascendant and not an immovable one. The lord of a movable ascendant should be in a benefic's Rasi, while Venus is in Kunda Nadiamsa. This will give the native an early marriage & C.

मदेशे रिपुराशिस्थे लग्नाधिपसमन्विते।
कुन्दांशकगते शुक्रे वीणावाद्यविशारदः।।२१८२।।

2182. Skilful in Instrumental Music: The 7th lord in the 6th house in the company of the lord of the ascendant denotes that the native will be skilful in playing the musical instrument called Veena.

गान्धर्वयोगे गन्धर्वो वीणावाद्यप्रियः सुखी।
राजद्वारे सुभाग्याप्तिर्वृषभांशे दिवाकरे।।२१८३।।

2183. The Sun: For a movable ascendant, the Sun in Taurus Navamsa will bring prosperity to the native through royal service.

Note: The first line of this sloka is a mix-up with the second line of sloka 2182 above. Both indicate expertise in and liking for Veena, while the words *Gandharva Viyoge gandharve* convey no sensible meaning.

षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणेषु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
कुन्दांशके सुखाधीशे षष्ठदाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
पित्ररिष्टं विजानीयात् कुन्दांशे नात्रसंशयः।।२१८५।।
हरिणांशकगे सूर्ये कुन्दांशे भृगुनन्दने।
सूर्यानाडीफलं श्रेष्ठं योगायोगं विचिन्तयेत्।।२१८६।।

2184-2186. Father: Saturn moving in the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the dispositor of 6th lord at birth, or a trine thereof, will cause danger to the native's father. For a native of Kunda Nadiamsa, the 4th lord placed in Kunda Nadiamsa will bring danger to father in the bhukti ruled by him during the major rulership of 6th dasa which should be appropriately the dasa

of the 6th lord . *Surya Nadi* excels in describing the effects - good and bad for father - when the Sun is Harina Nadiamsa as Venus is in Kunda Nadiamsa.

Notes: Harina Nadiamsa is described in the notes under sloka 685 supra.

कुन्दांशगे सुखाधीशे लाभेशेन निरीक्षिते।
क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं वाहनत्रययोगवान्।।२१८७।।
अम्बुजांशे फलं सत्यं क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान्।
शनिद्वितीयपर्याये मेषान्ते वृषभे शनौ।।२१८८।।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले विशेषश्रियमश्नुते।

2187-2188 1/2. The native will acquire three conveyances and a high degree of prosperity in the 4th dasa if the 4th lord is in Kunda Nadiamsa in aspect to the 11th lord. One belonging to Ambuja Nadiamsa will be happy and famous in the 4th dasa and will acquire much wealth when Saturn in transit in the second round reaches the concluding part of Aries, or Taurus which will apply to the dasa that is fifth in order.

Notes: Ambuja Nadiamsa rules from 25 deg. 12' to 25 deg. 24' of a movable sign; from 4 deg. 36' to 4 deg. 48' of an immovable sign; and from 10 deg. 12' to 10 deg. 24' of a common sign.

अचरांशे स्थिरे मन्दे गोचरे तत्त्रिकोणगे।।२१८९।।
कुन्दांशे भ्रातृसौख्याप्तिं राजदर्शनमादिशेत्।
प्रबलोद्योगलाभः स्यान्नित्यमिष्टान्नभोजनम्।।२१९०।।
राजामात्यप्रसादेन योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत्।
मेषांशे तौलिगे मन्दे तुलांशे मेषराशिगे।
भ्रातुः प्राबल्यकालः स्यात् स्वप्राबल्यमतः परम्॥ २१९१॥
राजप्रसादादिधनाम्बराप्तिः
सहोदरभ्रातृसुयोगकालः।
विदेशराजान्तरयोगकाले
कुन्दांशनाडीफलमाहुरार्याः।।२१९२।।

2189-2192. Saturn's Navamsa Positions: If Saturn at birth is in a fixed Rasi and fixed Navamsa, his transit in a trine thereof will give the following effects to a native belonging to Kunda Nadiamsa. He will visit a king and will gain a great progress in work. He will uninterruptedly enjoy sweet food (or quality food). With the pleasure of royal ministers, he will enjoy great prosperity. Further, he will derive happiness from coborn. During his transit in Libra, with Aries Navamsa, or in Aries with Libra Navamsa, Saturn denotes prosperity to the native's coborn. The native will in addition become great, will earn royal favours, wealth and robes. His brothers will greatly prosper. This native of Kunda Nadiamsa will also gain through a foreign king.

प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले लाभेशस्य दशान्तरे।
कुन्दांशगे महद्भाग्यं गेहे 'लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।।२१९३।।

2193. Fifth dasa: In the sub period ruled by the 11th lord during the dasa which is the fifth in order, the native of Kunda Nadiamsa will greatly prosper and be blessed by goddess Lakshmi.

लाभादिपदशाकाले शुभाब्दे शुभमासगे।
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्यात् सदा राजप्रसादवान्।।२१९४।।

2194. Dasa of 11th Lord: In the dasa ruled by the 11th lord (Jupiter), during favourable years and months, the native will see increased prosperity and will continue to receive royal favours.

सुतेशे रविसंयुक्ते कुन्दांशे भृगुनन्दने।
कळत्रद्वययोगः स्यात् केचित्पक्षे त्रिभार्यावान्।।२१९५।।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्दारान्तरफलं स्मृतम्।।२१९६।।

2195-2196. Marriages: Should the 5th lord join the Sun as Venus is in Kunda Nadiamsa, the subject will have two marriages. Yet according to some, the number of marriages will be three. In either case, birth of progeny will be after some (long) interval. So has been said about additional marriage/s.

नीचांशे च घटे जीवे मृत्युकालांशजातकः।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्याच्छान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।।२१९७।।

2197. Dead progeny: Jupiter either in a fatal degree in Aquarius (or) with Capricorn Navamsa

will tend to give many dead children. Prescribed remedies will ward off the blemish.

देहजाडयं प्रकुर्वीत शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।।२१९८।।

2198. Illness: In the dasa that is fifth in sequence, the native will be physically ill during the sub-periods ruled by malefic/obstructive planets. Remedies be resorted to.

साधनेशदशाकाले पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमश्नुते।
अपरार्धे योगभंगं कुन्दांशे भृगुनन्दने।।२१९९।।

2199. Sixth dasa: The first half of sixth dasa will give happiness while the second half will cause obstructions to prosperity in case Venus is in Kunda Nadiamsa.

धनाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृभार्याया रोगस्तु तनयस्य च ।।२२००।।

2200. Second Lord's dasa: In the dasa ruled by the 2nd lord, during the 8th lord's sub period, the native's younger brother's wife/son will fall sick. The native's own health will suffer and he will be distressed. The sub period of Mercury will be somewhat troublesome during the major lordship of 11th lord.

स्वदेहायाससन्तापः स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः।
बुधान्तरे क्वचित् कष्टं लाभाधिपदशान्तरे।।२२०१।।

2201. (Mercury's sub period in 11th lord's dasa) will cause the native illness and distress, more so to the king(?). This sub period will be somewhat unfavourable (to the native).

कुन्दांशगे फलं सत्यं मकरे रविसंस्थिते।
चन्द्रेशांशदशाकाले चन्द्रेशांशग्रहान्तरे।।२२०२।।
सर्वदाये महत्सौख्यं सर्वदाये न संशयः।
कुन्दांशकगते शुक्रे त्वम्बुजांशे दिवाकरे।।२२०३।।
नैधनेशदशाकाले चन्द्रेशांशग्रहान्तरे।
शुक्रनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२२०४।।

2202-2204. Results mentioned for Kunda Nadiamsa will bear truth. If the Sun is in Capricorn (in 12th), the dasa ruled by the lord of the Navamsa occupied by the Moon's dispositor, and the sub periods of the said Navamsa lord will be favourable in all the other dasas. Venus in Kunda Nadiamsa, while the Sun is in Ambuja Nadiamsa, the sub period of the Navamsa lord of Moon's dispositor (will also prove auspicious). These effects described by *Sukra Nadi*, as retold in Deva Keralam will be true.

।।मेषलग्नम् - (मंगळांशः)

Aries Ascendant — (Mangala Nadiamsa)

मंगळांशे पूर्वभागे मेषलग्ने प्रजायते।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सप्तमो भवति ध्रुवम्।।२२०५।।
अथवा नवमो वापि ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।
मंगळांशोत्तरे भागे विप्रकाले तु जायते।।२२०६।।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽयं न संशयः।
किंचित्फलाफलं भेदमुत्तरांशस्य जातके।।२२०७।।

2205-2207. One born in the former half of Mangala Nadiamsa in Aries ascendant, will be a Soodra (4th caste as per traditional classification). He will be ever happy. He will be either the 7th or the 9th issue of the family. In spite of this, his elder coborns will be destroyed. One born in the second half of Mangala Nadiamsa (Viprakala is a contradictory term in the text and hence to be disregarded) will be a Brahmin and be the second issue of the family. There are small differences in the events mentioned for the second half of this Nadiamsa.

Notes: Please see notes under sloka 226 for Mangala Nadiamsa. This part of the text deals with Aries Navamsa.

नदीप्रान्त्ये प्रसूति च नगरे वासमाप्नुयात्।
मंगळांशे चरे लग्ने युग्मांशकस्थिते सति।।२२०८।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातः स ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।
भगिनीद्वयमायुष्यं भ्रातृत्रययुतः सुखी।।२२०९।।

2208-2209. He will be born in a place beside a river and will live in a city. One born in Mangala

Nadiamsa, second half, having a dual Navamsa will be bereft of older coborn. He will have two sisters and three brothers who will live long.

मंगळांशे परे भागे बुधसंयुतवीक्षिते।
यमळद्वययोगः स्यादुत्तरांशे नसंशयः।।२२१०।।
मंगळांशे पूर्वभागे गुरूत्रिंशांशके तथा।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी जनन्या च समन्वितः।।२२११।।

2210-2211. Acquisition of Twins: The ascendant being in the second half of Mangala Nadiamsa (in Aries) in aspect to or in association with Mercury denotes that the native will acquire twins. The same is the case with the native of first half of this Nadiamsa, having Jupiter's Trimsamsa. He will be endowed with after-borns and be honourable. He will have (long-living) mother.

Notes: Jupiter's Trimsamsa in Aries does not coincide with this Nadiamsa. Hence the Trimsamsa condition is redundant/contradictory.

शुक्रांगारकसंयोगे मंगळांशे तु जायते।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु वारूण्यां दिशि जायते।।२२१२।।

2212. Venus-Mars Conjunction: If this occurs to a Mangala Nadiamsa subject, predict birth in a street spread south- northwise, situated in the west (*Vaarunyam* represents the western direction, whose regent is Varuna, lord of oceans, with a noose in the hand).

सूर्यात् कर्मगते मन्दे युग्मांशे ऋजुमार्गगे।
सुधांशे जनकः श्रीमान् मेघश्यामतनुः कृशः२२१३।।
बाल्ये दारिद्रमापन्नो मध्ये वयसि भाग्यवान्।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।।२२१४।।
भगिनीद्वयवान् रागी एका मांगल्यमश्नुते।
भगिन्यौ द्वे सुंगल्यावुत्तरांशे भविष्यतः।।२२१५।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य भगिन्येका चिरायुषो।

2213-2215½. Saturn in Direct Motion: Saturn in Sudha Nadiamsa placed in the 10th counted from the Sun, being in direct motion, and occupying a dual navamsa, denotes a wealthy father. The native will be black in complexion and be thin-bodied. He would be poor in childhood and prosper in youth. He will be endowed with after-borns, be honourable, bereft of preborns, will have two sisters and be passionate. Only one of the said sisters will have a long married life (while the other would soon become a widow). If the native's birth be in second half of Mangala Nadiamsa, both the sisters will be endowed with long married lives (not becoming early widows). In case of birth in former half, one sister will be endowed with longevity (while another will not be).

Notes: For Sudha Nadiamsa, please consult notes under sloka 1824 supra. For Aries ascendant, Saturn should be in the 10th, in direct motion, not being retrograde. He must also occupy a Navamsa of either Jupiter or of Mercury. The present slokas clearly differentiate first and second halves of Mangala Nadiamsa.

सूर्यात् कर्मगते मन्दे रन्ध्रेशे रिपुराशिगे।।२२१६।।
स्वपिता दूर्बलः साधुः कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान्।
किंचित्कालं दुराचारो दारिद्रेण च कर्शितः।।२२१७।।
पश्चात्तप्तः पापभीरूर्देवब्रह्मणपोषकः।
मंगळांशे पूर्वभागे शिवानुग्रहवान् पिता।।२२१८।।
तान्त्रिके च प्रियो नित्य पूर्वभागे न संशयः।
एकभ्रातृयुतो मानी भगिनीस्वल्पमादिशेत्।।२२१९।।

2216-2219. Father: The Sun having Saturn in the 10th from him while the 8th lord is in the 6th will denote following effects respecting the father of the native belonging to the first half of Mangala Nadiamsa. He will be bereft of physical strength, be gentle, given to anger, but instantly pleased, will for some time take to bad ways, will suffer penury, will regret later (for his misdeeds), will be afraid of committing sins, will honour gods and Brahnins and will enjoy the blessings of Lord Siva. He will be fond of Tantrikas, will have only one brother, and will have limited number of sisters.

मेषांशे नवमाधीशे भाग्ये शुभनिरीक्षिते।
स्वपिता धनिकः श्रीमान् ज्ञानमार्गप्रवृत्तिमान्।।२२२०।।
तान्त्रिके च प्रियो नित्यं शिवार्चनपरः सुखी।
तटाकोद्याननिर्माता बहुमित्रात्मवत्सलः।।२२२१।।

2220-2221. The ascendant Aries having same Navamsa, while the 9th lord in the 9th house is in aspect to (another) benefic denotes that the native's father will be rich and follow the path of wisdom. He will be fond of Tantrikas and be ever devoted to Lord Siva. He will have tanks and parks constructed and be endowed with many a friend.

Notes: In these two slokas, the Nadiamsa is to be disregarded as Aries should be Vargothama ascendant.

मंगळे चोत्तरे भागे भाग्येशे रिपुराशिगे।
सात्त्विको गुणसम्पन्नः श्रुतिस्मृतिविचक्षणः।।२२२२।।
याचके तु प्रसन्नात्मा सदा धर्मपरायणः।

2222-2222½. The Native: If the 9th lord is in the 6th house, the subject of second half of Mangala Nadiamsa will be gentle, blessed with many virtues and will be able to differentiate between Sruti (traditional laws as heard) and Smruti (traditional laws as recorded out of memory). He will be a "beggar" (i.e. of soliciting disposition) but will remain pleased and will be ever charitable.

रन्ध्रेशे भृगुसंयुक्ते सुखेशे शिखिसंयुते।।२२२३।।
मंगळांशे प्रजातस्य बालारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
बालारिष्टंशगे चन्द्रे मृत्युभागे प्रजायते।।२२२४।।
मंगळांशे पूर्वभागे बालारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
जन्मतारदशाकाले जन्माब्दे वा मरिष्यति।।२२२५।।
मान्द्ज्वरव्रणादीनि वसूरीज्वरगण्डवान्।

2223-2225½. Infantile Mortality: Venus with the 8th lord while the 4th lord (Moon) is with Ketu will entangle the Mangala Nadiamsa native in Balarishta effects. The Moon in fatal degree (in the respective sign) will also give the same effect. He may be endangered either in the first year or in the first dasa. This may be due to indigestion, ulcer, small-pox and the like.

Notes: For the Moon's fatal degrees, please see notes under sloka 548 supra.

मंगळांशे पूर्वभागे लाभे चन्द्रे कुजेक्षिते।।२२२६।।
असितेन युते दृष्टे बालारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशे पापद्वयसमन्विते।।२२२७।।
शुभदृष्टिविहीनेच त्वल्पायुर्दायमादिशेत्।

2226-2227½. The same effect will come to pass leading to infantile mortality if the Moon is in the 11th aspected by Mars and/or aspected by or conjunct with Saturn. Short life is denoted if the 8th lord counted from the Moon is with two malefics without a benefic's aspect.

मित्रांशे त्वचरे मन्दे गुरूसुयुतवीक्षिते।।२२२८।।
मंगळांशे प्रजातस्य बालारिष्टं न विद्यते।

2228-2228½. Balarishta Non-existent: Saturn in association with or in aspect to Jupiter does not cause infantile mortality (i.e. such combination from other sources stands cancelled) provided he is in a fixed sign with friendly Navamsa. This applies to a Mangala Nadiamsa native.

वक्रारम्भदशामध्ये लग्नेशे भृगुसंयुते।।२२२९।।
मंगळांशे पूर्वभागे बालारिष्टभयं क्वचित्।
जन्मतारदशान्त्यादौ सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।।२२३०।।
बालारिष्टभयप्राप्तिः पितृपुण्यवशायुषम्।
मृत्युंजयायुतं जपत्वा ग्रहचक्रं प्रदापयेत्।।२२३१।।
बालारिष्टं निहन्त्याशु गिरिर्वज्रिहतो यथा।
स्वर्भानुसूर्यचनद्राणां दाये तु प्रार्थनां वदेत्।।२२३२।।
वस्त्रदानवशायुष्यं जपेन्मृत्युंजयं शतम्।
मध्यमायुरिति प्रोक्तं शुभाः केन्द्रत्रिकोणगाः।।२२३३।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातः स आदिखण्डे तु जायते।
अल्पायुर्दायमाप्नोति मध्यखण्डे चिरायुषम्।।२२३४।।
उत्तरांशे पूर्वखण्डे पूर्णमायुः समादिशेत्।
मध्यखण्डे चिरायुष्यं मंगळांशे प्रजायते।।२२३५।।

2229-2235. There will be sometimes Balarishta effects for a native of Mangala Nadiamsa, former half, if Venus joins the ascendant lord. This will be during the "dasa about to retrograde". (This expression is faulty). These effects will come to pass in the end/beginning of first dasa, or in the first sub period of second dasa. Due to the past merits of the father, the child will survive. Performance of *Mrityunjaya Japa* and donation of an image of the zodiac will eliminate Balarishta effects as a hill remains unaffected by

lightning. If the native is in the dasas of the luminaries or of Rahu, prayers be performed, clothes be donated and recitation of Mrityunjaya Japa for a hundred times be done. Benefics in angle/trines will confer a medium span of life. One will be short-lived if birth is in the first one-third part of first half Mangala Nadiamsa; and be long-lived if birth is in the middle portion of the same Nadiamsa. The life-span will be full if birth is in the first one-third part of second half of Mangala Nadiamsa. Long life is denoted for a subject of middle part of second half.

Notes: "Dasa about to retrograde" should actually read as first dasa, as Balarishta always occurs in the first dasa. If the same is however for a short duration, then it can go to second dasa, but before the child is twelve. The text also supports this view.

मंगळांशे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे प्रजायते।
सोदरा नवसंख्याका दशसंख्याथवा भवेत्।।२२३६।।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् पितरौ दीर्घजीविनौ।
सोदरा नवसंख्याकास्तत्र षड् दीर्घजीविनः।।२२३७।।

2236-2237. According to Garga's School: The native of the middle one-third part of the first half of Mangala Nadiamsa will have nine or ten coborns, in which the afterborns are included. He will be wealthy. His parents will be long-lived. Out of the nine (or ten) coborns, six will be long-lived.

उत्तरांशे पूर्वखण्डे पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।
मध्यखण्डे तु तत्पश्चात्सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत्।।२२३८।।

2238. One born in the first one-third part of second half of Mangala Nadiamsa will be devoid of coborns. For the one belonging to middle one-third portion, after-borns will be existent.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपं सौम्ये कुन्दांशे गुरूसंयुते।
सोदरा वसु तेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ राजवल्लभौ।।२२३९।।

2239. Mercury: 3rd lord Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa in the company of Jupiter will cause 8 coborns. 2 of them will be great, and be dear to the king.

Notes: For Kunda Nadiamsa, please consult notes given under sloka 638 supra.

मंगळांशे पूर्वभागे दशमे गुरूवीक्षिते।
आजन्मप्रभृति श्रीमानुत्तरांशे दरिद्रकः।।२२४०।।

2240. Jupiter's aspect: See if Jupiter aspects the 10th house in case of a Mangala Nadiamsa native (of Aries ascendant). Riches right from birth will exist, in such a case, if birth is in the former part of the Nadiamsa in question. However, if birth is in the 2nd half, only (perennial) poverty will result this yoga.

Notes: Jupiter's aspect on Leo is welcome for wealth if birth is in first half of Mangala Nadiamsa in Aries. If the birth ascendant shifts to second part of this Nadiamsa in Aries, the aspect of Jupiter on Leo causes endless poverty.

लग्नांशाधिपतौ सौम्ये शुक्रांगारकसंयुते।
यस्यां नाडयां प्रजातस्तु ज्ञानवान् भाग्यवान् भवेत्।। २२४१।।

2241. Wisdom & Fortunes: Should Venus and Mars join together (for Aries ascendant) while the Navamsa ascendant belongs to Mercury, the native will be endowed with wisdom and fortunes. This applies to Mangala Nadiamsa.

पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे मेषांशे धनराशिगे।
गूढचित्तः प्रसन्नात्मा गुप्तकार्यप्रियस्सुखी।।२२४२।।
कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धिराजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नः स्वभुजार्जितयोगवान्।।२२४३।।
पित्रार्जितविहीनश्च सहस्रद्वययोगवान्।

2242-2243½. Lord of 9th: The rising Navamsa should be Aries (itself). The lord of the 9th should be in the 2nd house. Then the subject will be secretive in disposition, be a satisfied soul and be fond of performing sercetive acts. After some interval he will emerge pure-hearted. He will earn fame in royal service. In his early years, he will be subjected to poverty. He will rise with

his own efforts. No paternal wealth will exist for him. He will earn 2000 (gold coins).

Notes: In view of Navamsa ascendant being Aries, the Nadiamsa entitled Mangala under discussion, be disregarded here.

मंगळांशे पूर्वभागे वसुवर्षात् परं सुखम्।।२२४४।।
स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिं च राजान्तरप्रियं सुखम्।
नवमाब्दे मनस्तापं भ्रातृक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२२४५।।
सोदरोत्पत्तिकालं च सम्पत्तारदशान्तरे।

2244-22451/2. The native of the first half of Mangala Naidamsa will be happy after eight years of age. His father's luck will also improve and he will gain through a foreign king. 9th year will cause mental distress. End of 2nd dasa will cause birth of coborn.

विपद्दाये मध्यखण्डे त्वतीव श्रियमशनुते।।२२४६।।
तद्दशायां जातकस्य विद्याभ्यासं विनिर्दिशेत्।
आपोक्लिमदशाकाले संपद्दाये भवेद्धनी।।२२४७।।

2246-2247. In the middle of third dasa, abundant wealth will accrue to him. In that dasa the native's education will commence. In the dasas of Apokleema signs (3rd, 6th, 9th, 12th), (or) in Sampath dasa (2nd dasa), he will become wealthy.

मंगळांशे प्रजातस्य त्वक्षराभ्यासमादिशेत्।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च ख्यातविद्याविशारदः।।२२४८।।

2248. The native of Mangala Nadiamsa will be skilful in three languages and will be famous for his learning.

Note: The effect relating to the native's being initiated into education does not fit the context and hence not added hereto.

सिंहांशगे सुखे शुक्रे मंगळांशे तु जायते।
लेख्यविद्यासुनिपुणो मन्दबुद्धिः क्वचित् क्वचित्।। २२४९।।
ग्रन्थान्तरे मंगळांशे जीवेन युतवीक्षिते।
विद्याविघ्नमवाप्नोति राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्।।२२५०।।

2249-2250. Venus in the 4th house in Leo Navamsa in case of Aries ascendant, will confer skills in writing and learning. However, on some occasions, the subject will be dull-headed. According to other authorities, (Aries) ascendant, with Mangala Nadiamsa with Jupiter's aspect/association will be an obstácle to learining while it will be better for royal service.

विपद्दाये राजयोगं नरवाहनयोगवान्।
स्वपित्राधिकयोगाढ्यो राजद्वारे न संशयः।।२२५१।।

2251. In the 3rd dasa, the native will gain men-borne conveyances apart from effects of Raja yoga. His father will advance greatly through royal service.

संपद्दाये वारूणांशे तृतीये खण्डके तथा।
अतीव प्रबले गेहे विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमः।।२२५२।।

2252. The native of Varuna Nadiamsa, will in the last one third part of 2nd dasa will become very great. There will be a marriage in his family.

Note: The present sloka dealing with Varuna Nadiamsa all of a sudden does not specify as to which ascendant it belongs to. From sloka 2253 onwards, discussion on Mangala Nadiamsa is resumed.

सिंहांशगे सुखाधीशे मेषे कन्यांशके स्थिते।
स्वजन्मदेशे चोद्वाहमथ वा चोत्तरेषु च।।२२५३।।

2253. The 4th lord in Aries with Virgo Navamsa, while the ascendant (Aries) has Leo Navamsa: the native will beget a bride from the northern part of his own country.

दारेशांशे **तत्त्रिकोणे** दारजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः।
दारेशदृष्टिराशौ वा योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।।२२५४।।

2254. Note the Navamsa occupied by the dispositor of 7th lord. The resulting sign or its trinal sign will be the Moon sign of the bride. It could also be the sign that is in aspect to the 7th lord.

कीटांशगे घटे मन्दे सिंहे मेषांशगे गुरौ।
मंगळांशे प्रजातस्तु विवाहप्रतिबन्धवान्।।२२५५।।

2255. Obstacles to Marriage: Saturn in Aquarius, Jupiter in Leo with Aries Navamsa, and the ascendant Aries has Scorpio Navamsa - this kind of yoga will cause obstacles to the native's marriage.

Notes: Obstacles to the Aries native's marriage can be foretold when the following three conditions appear at one and the same time :

1. Saturn in Aquarius.

2. Jupiter in Leo, between 13 deg. 20' and 16 deg. 40' of space.

3. Ascendant in Aries between 23 deg. 20' and 26 deg. 40' of space.

कुम्भांशे शुभसंयुक्ते विक्रमेशे बलान्विते।
तद्दोषकृद्विवाहः स्याच्छ्वशुरस्य शुभावहः।।२२५६।।

2256. The 3rd lord joining a benefic, and getting Aquarius Navamsa, will prove a blemish in respect of marriage. But a marriage with this blemish will be favourable to the native's father-in-law.

दारस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे मीनांशे मंगळांशके।
रक्तवर्णकळत्रं स्याद्विवाहानन्तरं सुखम्।।२२५७।।
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं गृहं गोधन्यसंकुलम्।
उद्वाहानन्तरं चेति नित्यश्रीर्नित्यमंगळम्।।२२५८।।

2257-2258. Venus in Pisces Navamsa: For a native of Mangala Nadiamsa, if the 7th lord Venus is in Pisces Navamsa, the subject will beget a spouse having blood-red complexion. He will be happy following marriage and be blessed with the mercy of goddess Lakshmi. He will gather quadrupeds and corns. After marriage, he will enjoy uninterrupted wealth and auspiciousness.

मीनांशगे सुखे भौमे मंगळांशे तु जायते।
श्वशुरश्च द्विभार्यः स्यान्मातुलो योगवान् भवेत्।। २२५९।।

2259. Mars in Pisces Navamsa: For a Mangala Nadiamsa native, see if Mars placed in the 4th in Cancer occupies Pisces Navamsa. If so, the native's father-in-law would have two wives. His maternal uncle will be prosperous.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते भौमे देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।।२२६०।।
स्वमातुलप्रपीडादि सम्पत्तारदशान्तरे।

2260-2260½. Second dasa: During the currency of the dasa which is 2nd in sequence, Mars traversing the Rasi identical with the Navamsa occupied by 6th lord at birth, or a trine thereof, will cause physical ailments. In the end of this dasa, it will prove inauspicious for the health of a maternal uncle.

कन्यांशगे सुखाधीशे शशिजेन समन्विते।।२२६१।।
मंगळांशे प्रजातस्य बृहद्बीजः पितामहः।

2261-2261½. The 4th lord (Moon) joining Mercury and occupying Virgo Navamsa denotes that the paternal grandfather of the native would have large testicles.

द्यूनाधिपेन संयुक्ते पितरौ दीर्घजीविनौ।
विंशोपरि सुभाग्याप्तिः पंचविंशे सुवाहनम्।।२२६३।।
अष्टाविंशे श्रियं विन्द्यात् स्वपित्रधिकभाग्यवान्।

2262-2263½. Scorpio ascendant: Ascendant being Scorpio with Mangala Nadiamsa, while Mars is with Venus in Varuna Nadiamsa will give long-lives to parents. After 20, the subject will prosper. At 25 he will beget a conveyance. 28th year will cause wealth to the native and increased progress to father.

Notes: Varuna Nadiamsa could be seen in notes under sloka 188 supra. This is known as Varuni Nadiamsa also.

मंगळे चोत्तरे भागे वारूणांशे कुजे स्थिते।।२२६४।।
मन्देक्षिते मनस्तापः क्लेशः स्यादष्ठवत्सरे।
पूर्वभागे पजातस्य वसुवर्षात् परं सुखम्।।२२६५।।
स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिश्च योगः स्याद्दशवत्सरम्।
पश्चाद्दारिद्र्यमाप्नोति वसुवर्षात् परं विपत्।।२२६६।।

2264-2266. Birth in Scorpio ascendant, in Mangala Nadiamsa's second half, while Mars in

Varuna Nadiamsa is aspected by Saturn - this will cause mental distress and difficulties during the 8th year of age. In the same event, if birth is in the former half of Mangala Nadiamsa (instead of 2nd half as above), the native will be happy after 8th year. His father's prosperity will be on the increase in the 10th year, following which penury will be experienced. After 8th year, danger will strike the native.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं सुखम्।
स्वपितामहभाग्याप्तिः साधनेशदशान्तरे।।२२६७।।

2267. The native of 2nd half of Mangala Nadiamsa Scorpio ascendant will be happy after 22. In the 4th dasa (in relevant sub) periods, his paternal grandfather will prosper.

सिंहे जीवे सुखे शुक्रे कर्मलाभेशवीक्षिते।
स्वपितावाहनाढ्यश्च राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान्।।२२६८।।
सोदरभ्रातृमान् क्रोधी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।

2268-22681/2. Jupiter in Leo, and Venus in the 4th in aspect to 10th and 11th lords - this yoga will cause rich conveyances to father. He will be famous in royal service. He will be given to anger, will have younger brothers, and be bereft of older coborn.

वक्रयोगे क्रिये लग्ने तदीशे वारूणांशगे।।२२६९।।
भाग्याधिपे कुमारांशे भाग्यवांश्च न संशयः।
दशवर्षे तु भाग्याप्तिर्विवाहानन्तरं सुखम्।।२२७०।।
बाल्ये सौख्यं विजानीयात् कौमारे स्वल्पसौख्यवान्।
यौवने भाग्यमाप्नोति भाग्येशे भाग्यसंस्थिते।।२२७१।।

2269-2271. Mars in Varuna Nadiamsa being retrograde in Scorpio ascendant while the 9th lord is in Kumara Nadiamsa - this yoga will be capable of conferring (great) prosperity. Right from 10th year, prosperity will accrue. Happiness will prevail after marriage. Childhood will be a happy one. Youth will restrict happiness. Adolescence will cause prosperity.

Note: *"Bhagyse Bhagyasamsthithe"* meaning the 9th lord in the 9th is not added to the translation as these words are corruptly placed.

जन्मतार-दशान्त्यदौ सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
मंगळांशे प्रजातस्य कालमृत्युभयं क्वचित्।।२२७२।।

2272. Timely Death: Either in the end of first dasa, or in the first sub periods of second dasa, the native of Mangala Nadiamsa will be struck by (due) death.

Note: Either some adverse astrological yogas causing so early a death are missing for this sloka, or there is a hopeless interpolation. This could be understood from the discussions so far made.

भाग्यस्थानाधिपे जीवे सिंहे मेषांशके तथा।
मंगळांशे वक्रयोगे विपद्दाये श्रियो वहम्।।२२७३।।
राजयोगं च लभते तत्समो वा धनी सुखी।
नरवाहनसंप्राप्तिः प्रबलोद्योगजीवनम।।२२७४।।
यौवने पुत्रलाभं च सोदरी श्रियमश्नुते।

2273-22741/2. Aries ascendant: If the 9th lord Jupiter is in Leo, while Aries rises with Aries Navamsa, the native of Mangala Nadiamsa will in the 3rd dasa acquire wealth and will enjoy a Rajayoga or something equal to it. He will be wealthy and happy. He will obtain men-borne conveyances, and will be well-employed. He will obtain progeny in youth (i.e. there will be no obstacles in this respect). His sister will be wealthy.

वारूणांशकगे जीवे चक्रयोगे तु जायते।
भाग्याधिपदशान्त्यादौ स्वपितृरिष्टमादिशेत्।।२२७५।।

2275. Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa for birth in Chakra Yoga will endanger the father in his dasa, in the beginning/concluding phase. (Note: Sloka 2275 has three lines only, the first of which appears after Sloka 2274.)

Note: The words 'Chakra Yoga' do not seem to be the right part of the text. Chakra yoga and father's death have no connection. Hence 'Chakra Yoga' may be ignored in this context.

लग्नेशांशे **तत्त्रिकोणे** स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
सेतुयात्राफलप्राप्तिर्विपत्तारदशान्तरे।।२२७६।।

2276. Pilgrimage: In the dasa which is 3rd in order (in appropriate sub periods), when Saturn reaches the sign represented by the Navamsa dispositor of ascendant lord or a trine thereof, the subject will go on pilgrimage to Sethu.

क्षेमदाये घनं विद्यान्मंगळांशे न संशयः।
क्षेमदाये मन्दभुक्तौ मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२२७७।।

2277. Fourth dasa: The 4th dasa will give wealth. The sub period of Saturn in the fourth dasa will endanger the mother of the native. These apply to Mangala Nadiamsa native.

लग्नादुष्टमगे राहौ गंगास्नायी सुपुण्यवान्।
तदभावे सेतुयात्रा त्रिवारं नात्र संशयः।।२२७८।।

2278. Pilgrimage: If Rahu is in the 8th house, the native will bathe in the Ganges, or for 3 weeks he will visit Sethu.

महादानफलप्राप्तिर्भाग्यकर्मेशवीक्षिते।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम्।।२२७९।।

2279. Lord of 10th: The 9th house in aspect to 10th lord will bestow merits of great charity. In such a case, the dasa of the 10th lord will give even results, good and bad being duly balanced.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
मंगळांशे प्रजातस्य अपमृत्युभयं क्वचित्।।२२८०।।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
भाग्याधिपान्तरे काले लाभाधिपतिदायके।।२२८१।।
मंगळांशे प्रजातस्य कालमृत्युर्न संशयः।

2280-2281 1/2. Death: One born in Mangala Nadiamsa will face untimely death in the 8th lord's sub period during the dasa which is fourth in sequence. To overcome this danger, remedies may be done. In the dasa of the 11th lord, during the sub period of the 9th lord, the said native will face death.

भाग्याधिपे वारूणांशे कुमारांशे सुताधीपे।।२२८२।।
मंगळांशे पजातस्तु पुरा शूद्रस्य जन्मवान्।
पश्चाज्जन्म तथा विन्द्यादिह जन्मनि कीर्तिमान्।।२२८३।।
अतिभाग्ययुतो नित्यं राजसप्रकृतिः सुखी।
सूर्ये कराळषष्ठ्यंशे भाग्येशे वारूणांशगे।।२२८४।।
मंगळांशे प्रजातस्य पापपुण्यफलं समम्।
पुण्यलोकं तदा विन्द्यात् केचित्पक्षे सुलोकवान्।।२२८५।।
व्ययेशे देवषष्ठ्यंशे मंगळांशस्य नाडिके।
स्वजात्यानुगुणो लोके अन्ते ज्ञानयुतो भवेत्।।२२८६।।
लग्ननाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२२८७।।

2282-2287. The lord of the 9th in Varuna Nadiamsa while the 5th lord is in Kumara Nadiamsa denotes that the native was a Soodra in the last birth and the next birth following the present one will also be of a Soodra. In the current birth he will be famous, be endowed with great wealth, be passionate and happy. For one born in Mangala Nadiamsa, the Sun in Karaala Shashtiamsa while the 9th lord is in Varuna Nadiamsa, good and bad effects will accrue in equal measure. He will attain the heavens. According to some, he will go to some good world. The 12th lord in Deva Shastiamsa will give wisdom in the end. The effects from *Lagna Nadi* narrated in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

।।मीनलग्नम् - (उरगांशः)।।

Pisces Ascendant — (Uraga Nadiamsa)

उरगांशे निशानाथे च चन्द्रे सूर्ययुतेक्षिते।
विप्रकाले प्रजातस्य विप्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत्।।२२८८।।
बालारिष्टं च लभते चन्द्रे राहुयुतेक्षिते।
उरगांशे निशानाथे शूद्रकाले तु जायते।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं बालारिष्टं न विद्यते।।२२८९।।

2288-2289. One born in Vipra Kala of Uraga Nadiamsa, with Moon therein, in assocaition/aspect to the Sun, will be a Brahmin and be happy. If the Moon is with Rahu, the native will incur Balaraishta effects. If the Moon is in Uraga Nadiamsa (alone, not as above), the subject will be born as a Soodra, devoid of Balarishta effects

उरगांशे स्थिरे लग्ने स्थिरांशे वा प्रजायते।
सद्यो मरणमाप्नोति जीविते बहुभाग्यवान्।।२२९०।।

2290. Immovable ascendant, with immovable Navamsa, with Uraga Nadiamsa will cause instant death. If the native survives, he will be quite fortunate.

उरगांशकगे चन्द्रे त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य नाळवेष्टनमादिशेत्।। २२९१।।

2291. The Moon in aspect to or in association with Saturn, in case of birth in former half of Uraga Nadiamsa, denotes birth entangled in unbilical cord.

उत्तरांशे पजातस्य वेष्टनं च न विद्यते।
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्च्वेति भृगुदृष्ठिवशात् सुखम्।। २२९२।।
बलारिष्टभयं नास्ति उत्तरांशे क्वचित् क्वचित्।
उत्तरांशे वनप्रान्त्ये जननं म्लेच्छपट्टणे।। २२९३।।
पूर्वभागे पुण्यदेशे त्वग्रहारे प्रसूतिमान्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे पुण्यदेशे महादेवेपुरालये।
प्राहुस्तु प्रसवं चैव एकाकी भ्रातृहीनवान्।। २२९४।।

2292-2294. In case of birth in second half, the above result (vide sloka 2291) will not come to pass. Birth in former half, with Venusian aspect will bring happiness, and freedom from infantile mortality. But in second half, such a fear may sometimes exist. Birth in second half of Uraga Nadiamsa will be in a forest region, nearby a town of Mlechchas. In case of former half, birth will be in a Brahmins' colony in a sacred town (with some mythological trace). According to some, such a birth will be near a temple of Lord Siva. The native of former half of Uraga Nadiamsa will be lonely, bereft of coborn.

उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः।। २२९५।।
अथवा च तृतीयः स्यात् पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।। २२९६।।

2295-2296. If the Moon joins Uraga Nadiamsa, former half, birth will be in a Brahmins' family. The subject will be the second issue. Or the third issue. He will be bereft of after-born.

उत्तरांशे निशानाथे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य त्वेको ज्येष्टस्त जीवति।। २२९७।।

2297. The Moon in the second quarter of Uraga Nadiamsa will deprive the native of an elder brother. In case of former half, only one elder brother will survive.

उरगांशे निशानाथे कर्मेशे शशिसंयुते।
पूर्वभागे पजातस्तु रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः।। २२९८।।
सात्त्विको गुणसम्पन्नः श्रुतिस्मृतिविचक्षणः।
विशालवदनो मानी देवब्राहमणभक्तिमान्।। २२९९।।

2298-2299. Moon-Mars Conjunction: Birth in the former half of Uraga Nadiamsa while the Moon is in association with Mars - with this yoga, following effects will come to occur. The subject, blood-red in complexion, will have an auspicious appearance. He will be gentle, endowed with the wealth of virtrues. He will be able to differentiate between *Sruthi* (traditional laws heard directly) and *Smriti* (taditional laws recorded out of memory). His face will be broad. He will be honourable and will respect gods and Brahmins.

उत्तरांशे चौर्यकृत्यं परस्त्रीभोगलोलुपः।
तदभावे दुष्टभार्याहितुमूलकलापवान्।। २३००।।

2300. Second half - Uraga Nadiamsa: One should be born in this part of the zodiac to be a thief and to derive pleasures by joining others' women. In the absence of such results, the subject will incur infamy due to his wicked (questionable) spouse.

पूर्वभागे शान्तबुद्धिर्विद्यावान् धनिकः सुखी।। २३०१।।
उरगांशे निशानाथे पापयोगे शुभेक्षिते।
अन्तः क्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा हितशत्रुत्वकार्यवान्।। २३०२।।

2301-2302. Wealth etc: If birth is in the former half of Uraga Nadiamsa, one will be of peaceful disposition, learned, rich and happy. The Moon in this Nadiamsa, with a malefic association but aspected by a benefic, denotes that the subject will be inwardly given to anger but be a pleased soul. His enemies will also turn into friends.

उरगांशे निशानाथे उत्तरांशे तु जायते।

पित्रार्जितविहीनश्च स्वभुजार्जितवित्तवान्। ।२३०३। ।
पूर्वभागे सत्कुटुम्बी पित्रार्जितसुभाग्यवान्।
स्वभुजार्जितसम्पन्नो मध्ये वयसि भाग्यवान्।।२३०४।।

2303-2304. The Moon in this Nadiamsa, while birth is in its second half will lead to the following events: The subject will be devoid of paternal inheritance. He will earn by his own efforts. If the birth be in former half, one will have paternal wealth and forms part of an excellent family. He will have self- earned wealth as well. From his middle age he will attain mentionable prosperity.

भुजंगनक्षत्रभवो भुजंगे धनान्वितः साहसिकः कृतज्ञः।
शुभांशगः पापयुतः सवर्णः
स्यात् सर्वभक्षः सततं तु रागी। ।२३०५। ।

2305. Rahu in Aslesha Nakshatra: If Rahu at birth is placed in Aslesha Nakshatra, he will give following effects: The native will be endowed with wealth, be valorous, and be grateful. If Rahu is in the company of another malefic and is in a benefic's navamsa, the subject will be beautiful (*Varna* also means renown, property etc.) and will eat anything. He will be ever given to passion.

Notes: "*Sukhamsagah*" is another reading for "*Subhamsagah*" which denotes fourth place from Navamsa ascendant (*Sukha* = 4th).

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे लग्नाद्रन्ध्रत्रिकोणगे।
पूर्वापरविहीनश्च तृतीयोअसौ प्रकीर्तितः। ।२३०६। ।

2306. Venus: If the 8th from the ascendant, or its trine, is occupied by the 3rd lord Venus, the native will remain lonely, without having any coborn before/after him. He will be the 3rd issue of the family.

स्थिरांशे विक्रमे मन्दे तदीशे कुजवीक्षिते।
तद्दशायां भ्रातृशोकं पूर्वार्धे नात्र संशयः। ।२३०७। ।

2307. Saturn dasa: The 3rd lord in aspect to Mars while Saturn is in the 3rd house (Libra) with an immovable Navamsa will cause loss of coborn in the first half of Saturn dasa.

उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
मित्रांशगे प्रजातः स मातृवंशे सुभाग्यवान्। ।२३०८। ।
उत्तरांशे मातृनाशो नास्तीति मनुरब्रवीत्।
मातुलद्वयमित्याहुस्तयोरको द्विभार्यवान्। ।२३०९। ।
बहुपुत्रयुतस्त्वेको एकः पुत्रविहीनवान्।
सम्पद्दाये पूर्वभागे मातृवंशे त्वरिष्टकृत्। ।२३१०। ।
संचितार्थविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
उत्तरांशे भ्रातृयोगं प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम्। ।२३११। ।
उत्तरांशे पूर्वभागे केतुयोगे कुजेक्षिते।
बाल्ये मातृविनाशः स्यादुत्तरांशे न संशयः। ।२३१२। ।

2308-2312. Mother's Side: The Moon in the former half of Uraga Nadiamsa, while the natal ascendant is in a navamsa whose lord is friendly to ascendant lord Sun (or in Leo Navamsa itself as Mitramsa means so) will give the following effects to a Leo native. His maternal family will be quite prosperous. If in latter half, the birth concerned will not destroy mother (early). The native will have two maternal uncles, one of whom will have two wives. One maternal uncle will have many children while the other will be childless. Birth in former half will cause destruction of mother in the 2nd dasa. In case of birth in second half, the (numerous) coborns of the native will attain prosperity and greatness the difference being in the increasing order from elder to younger. (That is, the 3rd brother will be more prosperous than the 2nd one; the 4th one will be more prosperous than the 3rd one, and in that order, the last brother will be the best placed of all.) The native's mother will die early in his childhood if Ketu is connected with Mars by aspect/association in case of birth in the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa.

लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ।
जन्मतारादशाकाले मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्। ।२३१३। ।
कुम्भत्रिकोणगे सूर्ये गोचरे रन्ध्रराशिगे।
मात्ररिष्टं विजानीयात् पूर्वभागे न संशयः। ।२३१४। ।

2313-2314. Danger to Mother: In the first dasa when Jupiter comes in transit into such a sign

as represented by the natal position in Navamsa of the ascendant lord, or a trine thereof, the native's mother will be endangered. The month will correspond to the Sun's transit in Aquarius, the 8th from the ascendant, or its trine (i.e. Gemini/Libra). These hints apply to the native of the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य विपत्तारादशान्तरे।
गोचरे वृषभे मन्दे मात्रिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२३१५।।

2315. If birth be in the second half of Uraga Nadiamsa, the mother of the native will be endangered with Saturn's movement in Taurus, coinciding with the concluding phase of the native's third dasa.

गुरूप्रथमपर्याये गोचरे ललने गुरौ।
जन्मतारादशान्त्यादौ मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।।२३१६।।

2316. Thread Ceremony: When Jupiter in his first round of zodiacal transit comes to Virgo during the end of first dasa, the native's thread ceremony will take place.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले पूर्वभागे तु जायते।
लाभाधिपान्तरे काले विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।।२३१७।।

2317. Marriage: The native of the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa will get married during the 2nd dasa, in the sub period ruled by the 11th lord.

उरगांशे पूर्वभागे दारेशे वृषभांशके।
जन्मभूदक्षिणे भागे त्वाग्नेये वा विवाहयुक्।।२३१८।।

2318. Direction of Bride: If the 7th lord (Saturn) is in Taurus Navamsa, the bride in case of the native of former half of Uraga Nadiamsa will hail either from the south or south-east referring to his birth land.

उत्तरांशे निशानाथे मायाब्दे मधुमासगे।
ग्रीष्मान्त्ये वा विवाहः स्याल्लग्नधिपतिवासरे।।२३१९।।
दाराधिपतिवारे वा दारेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
दारजन्मर्क्षभं चेति पूर्वभागे फलं स्मृतम्।।२३२०।।

2319-2320. Period of Marriage: If the Moon is in the second half of Uraga Nadiamsa, in the 15th year of age, in summer time, in Chaitra month, on a day ruled by the ascendant lord, Sun (i.e. Sunday) or on a day ruled by the lord of the 7th (i.e. Saturday), the native's marriage will take place. The bride's natal Moon sign will correspond to the Rasi or its trine, identical with the navamsa occupied by the dispositor of Saturn. These apply to birth in first half of Uraga Nadiamsa.

उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे शुभेक्षिते।
दारवंशाभिवृद्धिः स्याच्छ्वशुरस्य चिरायुषम्।।२३२१।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य कन्यया पितृहीनया।
उद्वाहमिति च प्राहुर्मायाब्दे नात्र संशयः।।२३२२।।
पूर्वभागप्रजातस्य त्वष्टादश च वत्सरे।
गृहस्थगेह उद्वाहः श्वश्रूश्वशुरवान् सुखी।।२३२३।।

2321-2323. The Moon in association with or in aspect to benefics will cause prosperity for in-laws. The parents-in-law of the native will be endowed with longevity. This applies to birth in first half of Uraga Nadiamsa. Whereas his bride will not have her father alive at the time of her marriage if he belongs to the 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa. His marriage will take place at 15. 18th year will be the year of marriage for birth in first half, and the native will have both the parents-in-law alive, (at the time of marriage).

उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
स्वस्त्रियामेव सन्तानं विपद्दाये न संशयः।।२३२४।।
उत्तरांशे धूर्तभार्या चारोगदृढशालिनी।
जीवत्येव कुमार्गा सा मृता यदि पतिव्रता।।२३२५।।

2324-2325. Children: The native of Uraga Nadiamsa, first half, with the Moon therein will have progeny in the third dasa through his wife. The native of second half will have a wicked spouse. She will possess a healthy and sturdy physique. If she lives long she will take to questionable ways. Contrarily if she is a devout spouse, she will die (early).

पूर्वभागे द्विभार्यः स्यादुत्तरांशैकभार्यवान्।
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रे गुरूतेक्षिते।।२३२६।।
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत्।
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे त्वेकोनात्रिंशवत्सरे।।२३२७।।
विपत्तारदशाकाले चोत्तरार्धे पितुर्विपत्।
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्रिकोणे लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे।।२३२८।।

2326-2328. Marriage, Progeny & Father: The subject belonging to the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa will have two wives whereas his counterpart will have only one wife. The first half native, with the Moon having Jupiterian aspect/company, will have two sons and a daughter who all will be long-lived. In case of birth in the second half of Uraga Nadiamsa predict danger to father in the 29th year (or) in the latter half of the third dasa. In transit, ... (the concerned planet missing in the text) should be in the Rasi represented by the navamsa occupied by 8th lord/ascendant lord, or a trine thereof.

उरगांशे पित्ररिष्टं मेषादित्रयमासगे।
विपत्तारदशान्त्यादौ क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु।।२३२९।।
देहपीडामवाप्नोति शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।

2329-2329½. To cause danger to the father of the native of Uraga Nadiamsa, the Sun in transit will be in one of the three signs from Aries. In the end of third dasa, or in the first sub period of fourth dasa, the subject will incur physical illness for which remedies may be resorted to.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पूर्वभागे च जायते।।२३३०।।
उरगांशे प्रजातस्य बालारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे।।२३३१।।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान्।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले त्वपरार्धे महत् सुखम्।।२३३२।।

2330-2332. The child born in the former half of Uraga Nadiamsa will be endangered in the dasa of ascendant lord. He will have second marriage in the 5th dasa when Jupiter traverses the Rasi represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord's dispositor. In the latter half of the said dasa, the native will receive great happiness.

उत्तरांशे पूर्वभागे कळत्रान्तरपुत्रवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य त्वपमृत्युभयं क्वचित्।।२३३३।।
षट्पंचांशे मृतिं चैति पतत्येवमधोगतौ।
कर्मयोगफलाध्याये लग्नाधिपतिनाडिषु।।२३३४।।
उरगांशे प्रजातस्य फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्।

2333-2334½. One born in the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa will beget progeny through the second wife. The one belonging to the second half of Uraga Nadiamsa will be exposed to the danger of untimely end. 56th year will be his year of death, after which he will descend to lower worlds (i.e. will not attain good worlds). In *Lagnadhiapathi* (ascendant lord) *Nadi,* results relating to Karma Yoga have been narrated, in respect of Uraga Nadiamsa.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पूर्वभागस्य जातके।।२३३५।।
अपरार्धे मनस्तापं शुभाशुभफलं समम्।
व्ययाधिपदशाकाले पंचमाधिपभुक्तिषु।।२३३६।।
स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसिद्धिः स्यात् पुत्रयुक्ता स्वपुत्रिका।
सुखेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।।२३३७।।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले देशे राज्ञां कलापनम्। ।।
अनावृष्टिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षभयडम्बरम्।।२३३८।।

2335-2338. Dasa Periods: For a native of first half of Uraga Nadiamsa, the dasa of ascendant lord will cause a mix of good and bad results. However, in the second half of the dasa, mental agony will come to pass. The 12th lord's dasa, and 5th lord's bhukti (i.e. Moon dasa Jupiter bhukti) will cause occurrence of two events, viz. (a) Marriage to the native's son. (b) Birth of a son to the native's daughter. (The second line of sloka 2337 and the two lines of sloka 2338 are irrelevant and a mix-up with natal astrology as they describe famine etc.)

उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
मीने सौम्यांशगे जीवे द्विकळत्रसुपुत्रवान्।।२३३९।।
वार्धके स्त्रीषु सौख्याप्तियौवने दारशोकवान्।
शुक्रे शनियुते दृष्टे परस्त्रीसंगपापवान्।।२३४०।।

2339-2340. One born in the former half of Uraga Nadiamsa with the Moon therein will have

two wives and a good son if Jupiter placed in Pisces obtains Mercurian Navamsa (Virgo). The subject will get happiness from his spouse (only) in his old age (whereas) in his youth he will incur grief on account of her. Venus joining Saturn denotes adulterous nature of the subject.

उरगांशे पूर्वभागे प्रत्यक्तारादशान्तरे।
कुळीरे वृश्चिके मासे कन्यामासे अथवा यदि।। २३४१ ॥
उरगांशे पजातस्य देहजाडयं क्वचित् क्वचित्।

2341-2341 1/2. The native belonging to the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa will in the 5th dasa, and in its first sub period, incur physical illness to some extent coinciding with the Sun's journey in Cancer, Virgo or Scorpio.

भाग्ये लग्नाधिपे अत्युच्चे गुरूणा च निरीक्षिते॥ २३४२ ॥
जन्मप्रभृति च श्रीमान् न कदापि दरिद्रकः।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले भाग्यवृद्धिः सुतोत्सवः।। २३४३ ।।
वार्धके बहुभाग्याप्तिः पुत्रमूलात् सुसौख्यवान्।

2342-2343 1/2. The ascendant lord (Sun) in deep exaltation in the 9th house in aspect to Jupiter denotes that the native will be rich right from birth, and will never experience poverty in his life. In the dasa of the 9th lord (Mars) his prosperity will multiply. He will obtain a son. Even in his old age, he will see a great deal of fortunes and will be happy thru his progeny.

कीटे शनिस्थिते काले तत्त्रिकोणगतेअपि वा।। २३४४ ॥
म्लेच्छप्रभुविनाशः स्यादुरगांशे न संशयः।

2344-2344 1/2. When Saturn reaches Scorpio or its trine, a Mlechcha king will be destroyed. This yoga is with reference to Uraga Nadiamsa native.

Note: This sloka may be disregarded as this does not pertain to the native.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले षष्ठाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।। २३४५ ।।
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे देहजाडयं क्वचित् क्वचित्।
उरगांशे विप्रकाले चन्द्रे गुरूनिरीक्षिते।। २३४६ ।।
अष्टपंचांशगे मृत्युः पश्चाद्वैदिकजन्मवान्।
ब्रहमजन्मान्त्यकाले च त्वापत्सन्न्यासमादिशेत्।। २३४७ ।।
चन्द्रनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।। २३४८ ।।

2345-2348. The native of former half of Uraga Nadiamsa will somewhat be ill in the sub period of the 6th lord (Saturn) in the major period of the 9th lord (Mars). If birth is in Vipra Kaala (first quarter) of Uraga Nadiamsa, with the Moon having Jupiterian aspect, it denotes death at 58 following which rebirth will be in a Vaidic family. In the end of the present birth as a Brahmin, the native will take to ascetic order due to a family calamity. These effects as explained in *Chandra Nadi*, explained in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

।। वृश्चिकलग्नम् - (सुधांशः)।।

Scorpio Ascendant — Sudha Nadiamśa

सुधांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने बुधत्रिंशांशके तथा।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्तोअसौ प्रकीर्तितः।। २३४९।

2349. Sudha Naidamsa: Sudha Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with Mercury's Trimsamsa will cause birth of a Brahmin who will be the first issue of the family.

Notes: For details of Sudha Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 454 supra.

सुधांशे त्वचरे लग्ने जीवे मेषादिमाश्रते।
शुक्रे शनियुते दृष्ठे बुधे स्वोच्चे तदंशगे।। २३५० ।।
तत्त्रिकोणे निशानाथे कुजराहुसमन्विते।
साम्राज्यप्रकटे योगे विप्रजन्मा स्वरूपवान्।। २३५१ ।।

2350-2351. Ascendant being an immovable sign with Sudha Nadiamsa, Jupiter in the beginning of Aries, Venus in aspect to or in association with Saturn, Mercury in exaltation sign and Navamsa and the Moon placed in a trine from Mercury, being in the company of Mars and Rahu - this planetary array will cause birth of a Brahmin with Samrajya (kingdom) yoga. He will be charming in appearance.

सुधांशे त्वचरे लग्ने भाग्यस्थानाधिपांशके।
सुमत्यंशे प्रजातस्तु रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः।।२३५२।।

2352. The first part of the sloka is defective inasmuch as it refers to birth Nadiamsas being Sudha and Sumathi in one go. The other part of the sloka means: The lord of the ascendant, an immovable sign, occupying the Navamsa owned by the 9th lord, will give blood-red complexion and charming appearance to the native. (This however applies to Sumathi Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.)

सुमत्यंशे पूर्वभागे वृश्चिके च प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्तोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः।।२३५३।।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे शिवालयसमीपगे।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु प्राग्भागे जननं स्मृतम्।।२३५४।।

2353-2354. Sumathi Nadiamsa: One born in the first half of this Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant, will be a **Brahmin**, be the first issue of the family, born in the Mahanadi region, beside a Siva temple, in the eastern part (of the town) in a street spread from south to north.

Notes: According to one source Sumathi Nadiamsa extends from 17 deg. 36' to 17 deg. 48' of a movable ascendant; from 12 deg. 12' to 12 deg 24' of an immovable ascendant; and from 2 deg. 36' to 2 deg. 48' of a common sign.

सुमत्यंशे परे भागे काले क्षात्रे च जायते।
विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृभ्रात्रिमान्।।२३५५।।

2355. One born in the second half, in Kshatriya Kaala, will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and be endowed with brothers and sisters.

सुमत्यंशे पूर्वभागे सौम्ये कुजयुतेक्षिते।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य एकाकी भ्रातृहीनवान्।।२३५६।।

2356. Alone: Mercury joining or being in aspect to Mars denotes that the native of an immovable ascendant in the first half of Sumathi Nadiamsa will be a lonely child of the family, having no coborn.

वक्रे सौम्यांशगे चन्द्रे सुमत्यंशे प्रजायते।
बाल्ये पितृविनाशः स्यात् पूर्वभागे न संशयः।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितरौ दीर्घजीविनौ।।२३५७।।

2357 Loss of father: Birth in the first half of Sumathi Nadiamsa, Mars in a Navamsa of Mercury, the Moon in Sumathi Nadiamsa - this yoga will destroy the native's father in childhood. The subject belonging to the second half of Sumathi Nadiamsa will have a long-living father.

लग्नात् कर्मगते जीवे चन्द्रे च शकटे स्थिते।
सुमत्यंशे प्रजातः स यावज्जीवं सुसौख्यवान्।।२३५८।।

2358. Sakata Yoga: If the Moon is in Sakata Yoga with reference to Jupiter, while the latter is occupying the 10th from the ascendant, the native of Sumathi Nadiamsa will be happy throughout his life.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे लग्नात् केन्द्रचतुष्टये।
चिरायुषी भगिन्येका पूर्वभागे न संशयः।।२३५९।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु भगिनीद्वयसंयुतः।
मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे युग्मे कुम्भनवांशके।।२३६०।।
सुमत्यंशे पूर्वभागे मातुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत्।
मातुलाधिपतौ भौमे लाभे मेषनवांशके।।२३६१।।
मातुलद्वययोगः स्यात् केचित् पक्षैकमातुलः।
सुमत्यंशे पूर्वभागे लग्ने तु वृश्चिके तथा।।२३६२।।
मित्रांशके प्रजातस्य मातृवंशः क्षयं गतः।
मातुलद्वयमित्याहुस्तायोरेको द्विभार्यवान्।।२३६३।।

2359-2363. Mother & Maternal Relatives: The lord of the 3rd house, Saturn, placed in an angle counted from the ascendant, will cause the birth of a long-living sister to the native of former half of Sumathi Nadiamsa. In case of the native of second half of this Nadiamsa, this yoga will give two sisters. The 4th lord, Saturn, occupying a dual sign with Aquarius Navamsa will give a long lease of life to the mother of the native of former half of Sumathi Nadiamsa. Mars, the 6th lord, denoting maternal uncles, if found in the 11th house (Virgo) with Aries Navamsa, denotes that the native will have two maternal uncles; according to some the native will have only one maternal

uncle. Birth in Sumathi Nadiamsa, former half, in Scorpio ascendant, with a friendly Navamsa (or Leo Navamsa, Mitra also means Sun) - as a result, the maternal kinsmen will be destroyed. Further there will be two maternal uncles, out of whom one will have two wives.

सम्पद्दाये पूर्वभागे मातृवंशे अरिष्टकृत्।
सन्चितार्थविनाशेन शोकं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः। । २३६४। ।
सुमत्यंशे पूर्वभागे वृश्चिके लग्नजातके।
भाग्यारूढे प्रजातस्य सम्पद्दाये सुसौख्यवान्।। २३६५।।

2364-2365. Second Dasa: For a subject belonging to the former half of Sumathi Nadiamsa, the dasa which is the second from birth will give following effects. Danger to maternal relatives, loss of the wealth gathered by the subject and grief in abundance. If the ascendant Scorpio itself becomes the ninth Aroodha Pada (i.e. the Moon placed in Pisces, for birth in Scorpio), the native of former half of Sumathi Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant will enjoy comforts (as against above evils, vide sloka 2364) in the second dasa.

सुमत्यंशे पूर्वभागे विप्रकालांशजातकः।
संपत्तारदशाकाले मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्। । २३६६। ।

2366. The second dasa will cause thread ceremony to the native of Vipra Kaala, former half, Sumathi Nadiamsa.

सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे भाग्येशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्। । २३६७। ।

2367. Note the Navamsa occupied by the dispositor of Mars (i.e. lord of the ascendant). When Jupiter comes into the said Rasi, or a trine thereof, (or) in the middle of the 2nd dasa, the native will get married.

षष्ठाब्दे अक्षराभ्यासं सप्तमे मौंजीबन्धनम्।
द्वादशाब्दे विवाहः स्यात् सुमत्यंशे न संशयः।। २३६८।।

2368. Sumathi Nadiamsa - General: 6th, 7th and 12th years of age will in order be for thread ceremony, initiation into education and marriage for the native of Sumathi Nadiamsa.

चापांशगे मदाधीशे सुमत्यंशे प्रजायते।
स्वजन्मदेशे चोद्वाहमाग्नेये पाणिसंग्रम्। । २३६९। ।

2369. Seventh lord (Venus) in Sagittarius Navamsa will cause the bride to hail from the native's own region, from the south-eastern quarter. This applies to a Sumathi Nadiamsa native.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य मन्वब्दे नात्र संशयः।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य वत्सरे तु त्रयोदशे। । २३७०। ।

2370. Timing of Marriage: One born in the latter half of Sumathi Nadiamsa will get married in the 14th year, while the one belonging to the other half will have his marriage in the 13th year.

सम्पन्नगेहे चोद्वाहं श्वश्रूश्वशुरवान् सुखी।
सुखाधिपे स्थिरांशस्थे शुभग्रहनिरीक्षिते। । २३७१। ।

2371. The lord of the fourth in aspect to a benefic, and placed in an immovable Navamsa will cause marriage from a wealthy family. The native's parents-in-law will be alive at the time of marriage and he will be happy (through marriage).

मदे चन्द्रे तत्त्रिकोणे दारवंशे सुभाग्यवान्।
उद्वाहानन्तरं सौख्यं सप्तमे च भृगुस्थिते। । २३७२। ।
शनियोगे विशेषः स्यात् स्त्रीमूलाद्भाग्यवान् सुखी।
सुमत्यंशे पूर्वभागे मदेशे पापवीक्षिते। । २३७३। ।
श्वश्रुरश्च द्विभार्यः स्यान्मातुलस्त्वेकयोगवान्
उत्तरांशे द्विभार्यः स्यात् पूर्वभगैकभार्यवान्। । २३७४। ।

2372-2374. The Moon in the 7th house, ... [some word is missing before "*Tathrikone*"] in a trine thereof will cause prosperity for the in-laws, and the native will be happy after marriage. Venus in the 7th, more so in the company of Saturn, will cause fortunes through wife and the native will be happy. For birth in the first half of

Sumathi Nadiamsa, the 7th lord Venus in aspect to a malefic will cause a father-in-law having two wives. Further the native will have only one maternal uncle. The native of second half of this Nadiamsa will have two wives while the one belonging to the first half will have one wife.

Notes: Who should be in trine to the 7th containing is not mentioned in the text. It should be Venus as the latter lines suggest.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे श्वशुरारिष्टमादिशेत्।।२३७५।।
कीटांशकते मन्दे चापान्त्ये संस्थितेअपि वा।
सुमत्यंशे प्रजातस्य मातुलारिष्टमादिशेत्।
जननीभ्रातृशोकेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।।२३७६।।

2375-2376. Family Deaths: The native's father-in-law will be endangered if Saturn in transit is found in the Rasi represented by the Navamsa occupied at birth by the lord of the fourth house, (or) in second dasa of the native. Danger to maternal uncle be predicted if Saturn in transit is seen in the last part of Sagittarius, with Scorpio Navamsa. His mother will be distressed due to loss of brother at that time. These apply to Sumathi Nadiamsa native.

सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे देशे राज्ञां च विग्रहम्।
अनावृष्टिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षभयादिशेत्।।२३७७।।
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे विप्लवेन प्रजावधिं।
राजामात्यजनारिष्टमेकोनविंशवत्सरे।।२३७८।।

2377-2378. These two slokas are mix-up between mundane astrology and natal astrology.

सम्पद्दशान्तमारभ्य विपद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
सुमत्यंशे प्रजातस्य स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत्।।।२३७९।।

2379. In the end of second dasa, or in the first sub period of the third dasa, the native of Sumathi Nadiamsa will see his kinsmen in danger.

कर्मे जीवे चरांशस्थे सुमत्यंशस्य जातके।
मीनान्ते मेषगे जीवे पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२३८०।।
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत्।

2380-2380 1/2. Progeny: For a Sumathi Nadiamsa native, see if Jupiter at birth is in the 10th house with a movable Navamsa. In that case, his transit in the last part of Pisces, or in Aries, will cause birth of a son. On the whole, the said natal position of Jupiter will bless the native with two sons and one daughter, all of whom will be long-lived.

गदांशे च सुखाधीशे सुमत्यंशस्य जातके।।२३८१।।
गर्भस्रावातुरा भार्या त्वथवा च मृतप्रजा।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।।२३८२।।
प्रतिमां शिशुमारस्य श्रोत्रियाय कुटुम्बिने।
गर्भपुष्टिकरं ब्रूयुर्मुनयो मनुना युताः।।२३८३।।

2381-2383. Abortions: For a native of Sumathi Nadiamsa, the 4th lord placed in Gada Nadiamsa will cause abortions to the native's spouse. Or she will give birth to dead children. To overcome this blemish, suitable remedies be done.

Notes: For Gada Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 518 supra.

विपत्तारदशाकाले शनिभौमान्तरान्तरे।
सर्वासां क्रूरभुक्तौ तु क्रूरमासे महाविपत्।।२३८४।।

2384. Saturn-Mars periods: In the 3rd dasa, the sub periods of Saturn and Mars, and malefics' sub periods in all dasas, coinciding with Sun's adverse transits will cause a great danger (to the native of Sumathi Nadiamsa).

चन्द्रांशराशिमारभ्य गोचरे सप्तमे शनौ।
राहुदाये वक्रभुक्तौ देहजाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२३८५।।

2385. Illness: When Saturn is in the 7th in transit counted from the Navamsa Rasi occupied by the natal Moon, or in the sub period of Mars in the dasa of Rahu, the subject will contract illness.

कुळीरांशे स्थिरे लग्ने पित्तप्रकृतिदेहवान्।
वातश्लेष्मस्वभावश्च किंचित् पित्तोल्बणातुरः।।२३८६।।

मित्रोपतापपापेन ग्रहशंकाप्रपीडितः।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं ग्रहचक्रं प्रदापयेत्।।२३८७।।
एकाशीतिपदं चक्रं पलेनैकेन निर्मितम्।
कल्पोक्तविधिना पूजां ग्रहाणां तु यथाक्रमम्।। २३८८।।
स्वराक्षरं लिखेच्चक्रे त्वभिजित्संहितं तथा।
दैवज्ञाय प्रदानेन रोगात् प्रमुच्यते ।।२३८९।।

2386-2389. Birth in an immovable sign with Cancer Navamsa will cause bilious natured body, and due to imbalances of wind and phlegm, the native will be troubled by bilious disorders. Due to distress caused to his friends by him, he will incur some planetary blemishes. To overcome these, donation of an image of the zodiac be given. Single-footed image of the zodiac be got made, worship of the same in a prescribed manner be done, names of Nakshatras including that of Abhijit be written on it and be donated to an astrologer. Following this, the patient will recover.

सुमत्यंशे पूर्वभागे वृश्चिकं तु प्रजायते।
शिवद्रोहवशाद्रोगी विपद्दाये प्रपीडितः।।२३९०।।
लक्षं मृत्युंजयादीनां जपेदीश्वरसन्निधौ।
नवग्रहमख चैव स्वगृहोक्तविधानतः।।२३९१।।
कृत्वा सौख्यमवाप्नोति देहारोग्यं शुभावहम्।
तदभावे शिवक्षेत्रे कोटिमृत्युंजयं जपेत्।।२३९२।।
प्रतिष्ठायां तु लिंगस्य पित्तरोगः प्रशाम्यति।

2390-2390 1/2. One born in the first half of Sumathi Nadiamsa will be troubled in the 3rd dasa, due to sins committed against Lord Siva. As a remedy for one hundred thousand times *Mrityunjaya* be recited before the image of Lord Siva. *Nava Graha* worship be done at home. After these, the native will recover his health and will experience auspicious results. In the absence of these remedies, recitation of *Mrityunjaya* for a crore times be done in a pilgrim centre dedicated to Lord Siva and installation of a Siva Linga be done. Then the native in the grip of bilious disorders will feel relieved.

कुटिलांशे निशानाथे गदांशे सुखनायकं।।२३९३।।
सुमत्यंशे प्रजातस्य क्षेमदाये महत्सुखम्।
सुखेशे स्थिरराशिस्थे कारके चरराशिगे।।२३९४।।
सुखाधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ मित्रनाशनम्।
पूर्वभागे च तत्काले देहजाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२३९५।।

2393-2395. The Moon in Kutila Nadiamsa while the 4th lord is in Gada Nadiamsa will cause happiness to the native of Sumathi Nadiamsa in his fourth dasa. The 4th lord placed in an immovable sign, while the significator for happiness (Venus), is in a movable sign, the native in the first sub period of the dasa of the 4th lord will have his friends destroyed. During this period, the native belonging to the former half of Sumathi Nadiamsa will be physically ill.

Notes: For Kutila Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 130-131.

विद्यास्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्थिरांशे भृगुवीक्षिते।
जात्यानुगुणविद्याप्तिर्मणिरत्नपरीक्षकः।।२३९६।।

2396. Saturn: Saturn ruling the 4th house, signifying education, in aspect to Venus occupies an immovable Navamsa - this yoga will enable the native of former half of Sumathi Nadiamsa acquire education suitable to his caste. The native will in addition be engaged in testing precious stones.

सुमत्यंशे पूर्वभागे कर्मे मेषांशगे गुरौ।
सत्कथाप्रियवान् नित्यं धर्मशास्त्रपुराणवित्।।२३९७।।
इष्टापूर्तेषु धर्मिष्टस्त्यागी सर्वजनप्रियः।
वातश्लेष्मप्रभावश्च पित्तप्रकृतिदेहवान्।।२३९८।।
द्विजायस्सत्यवान् रागी किंचित्स्त्रीसंगपापवान्।

2397-2398 1/2. Jupiter - Aries Navamsa: Jupiter placed in the 10th house getting Aries Navamsa will give the undermentioned effects in respect of a native belonging to the former half of Sumathi Nadiamsa: He will be fond of listening to *Pauranic* or mythological stories. He will be learned in jurisprudence and *Puranas* (sacred works of olden times). His desires will be fulfilled. He will know his duties well, will be liberal (charitable), be liked by all men, will be influenced by wind and phlegm (two of the three

temperaments), will have a bilious physique, will have two wives, be passionate and will tend to join others' women.

शुक्रे शनियुते दृष्टे भोगी स्याद्राजवल्लभः।।२३९९।।
धर्ममार्गरतो नित्यमयुताधिकवत्तिवान्।
मन्दे शुक्रयुते दृष्टे कोशसंग्रहवान् धनी।।२४००।।
सुमत्यंशे पूर्वभागे ज्ञानी तत्वविवेकवान्।
किंचिद्रोगी प्रसन्नात्मा किंचिल्लुब्धस्वभाववान्।।२४०१।।

2399-2401. Saturn - Venus: Should the planet Venus be related to Saturn by way of aspect or association, the subject will enjoy pleasures, be liked by the king, interested in treading the path of virtues and be endowed with wealth exceeding ten thousand, or even a myriad (gold coins). Saturn remaining in aspect to or in association with Venus will give following effects concerning birth in former half of Sumathi Nadiamsa. The native will be a wealthy and wise person (or an astrologer, as the word *Gnaani* indicates), and a philosopher. He will be somewhat diseased, somewhat miserly and be a pleased soul.

कुटिलांशे गते चन्द्रे सुमत्यंशे प्रजायते।
मनश्चांचल्यवान् किंचिन्मन्दप्रकृतिकोपवान्।।२४०२।।

2402. The Moon: For a person born in Sumathi Nadiamsa, the Moon placed in Kutila Nadiamsa will give fickle-mindedness. The subject will be somewhat dullheaded. He will tend to be short- tempered.

लग्नात् कर्मगते जांवे सेतुस्नानसुपुण्यभाक्।
गंगास्नानफलाधिक्यं त्रिवार सेतुयात्रिकः।।२४०३।।
वार्धक यौवने बाल्ये त्रिवारं नात्र संशयः।
गुरूनाडीफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्।।२४०४।।

2403-2404. Pilgrimage: Jupiter in the 10th from the ascendant will enable the native have a dip in Sethu, and he will visit Sethu for three weeks each time in childhood, youth and old-age. He will earn abundant religious merits having dips in the Ganges. These results (about Jupiter) have been narrated in detail in *Guru Nadi.*

।।मीनलग्नम् - (वसुधांशः) ।।
Pisces Ascendant — (Vasudha Nadiamsa)

वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे मीनलग्ने प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तृतीयो जन्मना तथा।।२४०५।।
अथवा च चतुर्थः स्यात् पूर्वभागे न संशयः।
वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे गुरुत्रिंशांशजातके।।२४०६।।
महोदधिप्रान्त्यदेशे नगरे प्रसवः स्मृतः।
उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्त्ये रम्यनूतनमन्दिरे।।२४०७।।
भाग्यकाले प्रसूतिं च नाळवेष्टनमादिशेत्।

2405-2407 1/2. Pisces Ascendant: One born in the former half of Vasudha Nadiamsa, in Pisces ascendant, will be a Brahmin, be ever happy, and be either the third issue or the fourth issue of his family. Belonging to the Trimsamsa of Jupiter, the subject will be born in a town near the region of a great sea. In case of second half of this Nadiamsa, birth will be in newly built house, near a river, in an auspicious time with umbilical cord around the body.

Notes: From hereon, the text deals with Pisces ascendant. Vasudha Nadiamsa may be referred to in the notes under sloka 1-2.

लग्नेशे मन्दराशिस्थे लाभेशे कुजवीक्षिते।।२४०८।।
विंशत्रिंशात् परं भाग्यमरोगदृढगात्रवान्।
कांटांशे मीनलग्ने तु वसुधांशे प्रजायते।।२४०९।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु यौवने बहुभाग्यवान्।
पंचविंशात् परं भाग्यं गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।।२४१०।।

2408-2409. The ascendant lord, Jupiter, in a sign of Saturn while the 11th lord, Saturn, is in aspect to Mars will make the native prosper after 20 or 30 years of age; he will be bereft of diseases and will possess a sturdy body. Birth in first half of Vasudha Nadiamsa of Pisces, with Scorpio Navamsa, will give abundant prosperity in youth, particularly after the 25th year, and the native will be blessed with the mercy of goddess Lakshmi.

वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्र इन्द्रांशनाडिके।
रूपवान् मतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान्।।२४११।।
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा राजयोगयुतो भवेत्।

रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रः कुब्जदेहस्वरूपवान्।।२४१२।।

2411-2412. The Moon - Indra Nadiamsa: Birth in the former half of Vasudha Nadiamsa, as the Moon is Indra Nadiamsa, will bless the native with physical charm, intelligence, eloquence in speech and a beautiful face. He will be fortunate, charitable and be endowed with Rajayoga (leading to wealth, prosperity et cetera). He will possess a complexion which will be blood-red. He will have a body of medium-build and be short in stature.

Notes: Please see notes under sloka 1105 supra for Indra Nadiamsa.

वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे गुरूत्रिंशांशके तथा।
यतीश्वरप्रियो वाग्मी देवब्राहमणपोषकः।।२४१३।।
अतीव शिवभक्तश्च त्यागी बन्धुजनप्रियः।

2413-24131/2. Jupiterian Trimsamsa: One born in the former half of Vasudha Nadiamsa (in Pisces) with Jupiter's Trimsamsa, will also get same effects (i.e. blood-red in complexion, medium-build and short stature) and will show fondness for leading ascetics. He will be eloquent in speech and will honour gods and Brahmins. He will be greatly devoted to Lord Siva, be sacrificing in nature and will be fond of his kinsfolk.

वसुधांशे परे भागे लाभेशे कुजवीक्षिते।।२४१४।।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च पित्रार्जितसुभाग्यवान्।
दुष्टेषु मूर्खबुद्धिश्च क्रूरेषु क्रूरबुद्धिमान्।।२४१५।।
सर्वेषामुपकारी च शौर्यसाहसकीर्तिमान्।
सत्कथाश्रवणे प्रीतः श्रीमान् दीनजनप्रियः।।२४१६।।

2414-2416. Paternal Properties etc.: If the native belongs to the 2nd half of Vasudha Nadiamsa, the aspect of Mars on to Saturn will denote the following in respect of the native of Pisces ascendant: He will be endowed with paternal properties and be quite prosperous. He will be a fool before wicked, and will be evil to evil men. He will help all and be endowed with valour and fame. Mythological accounts will be of interest to him. He will be wealthy and be fond of the poor.

वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे मीनलग्ने प्रजायते।
तुरगारोहचतुरो बहुसेनाश्चनायकः।।२४१७।।

2417. Horse-riding: The native of Vasudha Nadiamsa's former half, in Pisces ascendant will be skilful in horse-riding and will own a huge army and a vast number of steeds.

लग्नेशे कुजसंदृष्टे त्विष्ठसत्कर्मसिद्धिमान्।
राजान्तरफलं चेति राजमुद्राधिकारवान्।।२४१८।।

2418. Martian Aspect: The aspect of Mars on to the ascendant lord (Jupiter) will enable the native have his desires fulfilled. He will have genuine callings and gain through a foreign king and will attain power with authority.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे चापे कर्कटकांशगे।
सर्वज्येष्ठनिरासक्तस्त्वनुजभ्रातृयोगवान् २४१९।।

2419. Cancer Navamsa: The 3rd lord Venus in Sagittarius with Cancer Navamsa will cause the following effects to a Pisces ascendant native: He will be the eldest issue, and will have after-borns. He will be bereft of (material) desires.

भगिनीद्वयवांश्चेति पूर्वभागे न संशयः।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च भगिनीत्रयसंयुतः।।२४२०।।
सुवासिनी भगिन्येका बाल्ये चारिष्टमाप्नुयात्।
एका क्लेशवती चैव पुत्राभावाद्विचारिणी।।२४२१।।
गर्भगोळं महाव्याधिरूदरव्याधिपीडिता।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।।२४२२।।

2420-2422. Sisters: One born in this Nadiamsa's former half, in Pisces ascendant will have two sisters, and his counterpart three sisters. One sister (in case of former half) will face evils in her childhood while later on, she will live in a respectable abode. Another sister will be (perpetually) troubled, and will be deprived of progeny. She will have a great disease in her womb. She will in addition be troubled by

stomachial disorders. To overcome these evils, suitable remedies be done.

वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे मीनलग्ने प्रजायते।
उग्रांशकगते भौमे भ्रातृत्रययुतः सुखी।।२४२३।।

2423. Mars in Malefic Navamsa: One born in the first half of Vasudha Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant, while Mars is in a malefic's Navamsa, will be endowed with coborns and be happy.

भाग्येशे वृषभांशस्थे रन्ध्रेशेन निरीक्षिते।
वसुधांशे पजातः स गजान्तैश्वर्यभाग्यवान्।।२४२४।।

2424.Taurus Navamsa: The 9th lord (Mars) in aspect to the 8th lord (Venus) and occupying Taurus Navamsa will bless the Vasudhamsa native with elephants, wealth and fortunes.

भाग्यस्य नाथोऽथ विलग्ननाथश्चतुर्थनाथेन तु कर्मनाथः।
अन्योन्यदृष्टास्तु यदा भवन्ति कविं तदाहुश्चतुरंगयानम्
।।२४२५।।

2425. For a Pisces ascendant native, the mutual aspects between the ascendant lord and 9th lord, or between the 10th and 4th lords will give poetic talents. Further, he will possess the four kinds of traditional conveyances (i.e. men-borne, horses, elephants and chariots).

लग्नाच्च चन्द्रादधिकेन्द्रयोगे जातो महासौख्ययुतोऽग्रगामी।
स्यान्मण्डलाधीशसभासु धत्ते
वाजीभसिंहासनमर्थपुण्यम्।।२४२६।।

2426. Adhi Yoga: One born with Adhi Yoga either from the ascendant or from the Moon will enjoy great happiness, will take lead (over others), i.e. be a leader, will excel in a royal assembly.

पुष्करांशगते जीवे राज्येशे धनराशिगे।
जीवे कुजयुते दृष्टे योगश्चामरसंज्ञकः।
चामरे योगजातस्य द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं सुखम्।। २४२७।।

2427. Chaamara Yoga: The 10th lord Jupiter in the 2nd house in Pushkara degree and in the company of or in aspect to Mars causes Chaamara Yoga. This yoga will give prosperity after 22 years of age.

Notes: Pushkara degrees for a planet from Aries to Pisces respectively are: 21, 14, 18, 8, 19, 9, 24, 11, 23, 14, 19 and 9. Jupiter should be associated with Mars to produce Chamara Yoga for a Pisces native.

ख्यातः स्यादधियोगजातमनुजः श्रीमान् प्रसिद्धो महा-
नश्वान्दोलिकवाहनादिविभवैर्नित्यश्रियं मन्दिरे।
सत्पुत्रादिकळत्रभाग्यसहितश्चन्द्रेण तुल्यो महा-
कीर्तिप्राभवशौर्यसाहसयुतो देशान्तरे कीर्तिमान्।।२४२८।।

2428. One born in Adhi Yoga will be wealthy, famous, great, and will enjoy abundant conveyances, viz. palanquins etc. His abode will ever be full of wealth. He will equal the moon possessing virtuous progeny and spouse. He will be endowed with great fame, influence, courage and adventure. He will become famous in a foreign country.

राज्यस्थानाधिपे जीवे घने सिंहांशसंस्थिते।
वसुधांशे झषे लग्ने योगः काहळसंज्ञकः।।२४२९।।
बहुधनधान्यसमृद्धिं
सुगन्धमाल्यैर्विभूषितैः सुखिनम्।
कुरूते काहळयोगो
दिनकरसदृशं यशस्विनं पुरूषम्।।२४३०।।

2429-2430. Kaahala Yoga: The 10th lord Jupiter [some texts read "the Moon" instead of "Jupiter" in which case the present verses will apply to Libra ascendant instead of Pisces ascendant.] in the 2nd house with Leo Navamsa will cause Kaahala Yoga for a native of Vasudha Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant. As a result the subject will be endowed with abundant corn and wealth, will have a good make-up with scents and garlands, be happy and will be akin to the sun in fame.

वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे मीनलग्ने प्रजायते।
मेषांशकगते सूर्ये स्वपितुः सोदरत्रयम्।।२४३१।।

2431. Aries Navamsa: The native's father will have three brothers. This applies to one belonging to Vasudha Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant, having the Sun in Aries Navamsa.

जन्मतारदशाकाले गोचरे मीनगे गुरौ।
वसुधांशे प्रजातस्य मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।।२४३२।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य मेषान्ते वृषभे गुरौ।
व्रहोपदेशकर्माणि मेषादित्रयमासगे।।२४३३।।

2432-33. When Jupiter in his first round of the zodiac reaches Pisces, in the first dasa, thread ceremony will take place for the native of former half of Vasudha Nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant. In case of second half of this Nadiamsa, Jupiter should come to the concluding part of Aries, or enter Taurus when he will receive instructions in the Vedas. The months will correspond to the Sun's transit in Aries through Gemini.

जन्मतारदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
भाग्याधिपान्तरे काले विवाहं मनुरब्रवीत्।।२४३४।।
वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे तुलांशे वारनायके।
जन्मभूदक्षिणे भागे विवाहं मनुरब्रवीत्।।२४३५।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु जन्मदेशे विवाहवान्।
पूर्वभागे द्विभार्यः स्याद्गोचरे मकरे गुरौ।।२४३६।।
पित्ररिष्टमवाप्नोति मात्ररिष्टमतः परम्।
वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे जन्मतारदशान्त्यगे।।२४३७।।
गोचरे लाभगे जीवे गर्भाधानादिशोभनम्।

2434-2437 1/2. For a native of former halt of Vasudha Nadiamsa, marriage will occur in the first dasa, in ascendant lord's sub period, and in the sub-sub period of 9th lord. If the Sun is in Libra Navamsa, the bride will hail from the southern quarter of the region. The native of second half of this Nadiamsa will beget a bride from his own region. The one belonging to the first half of this Nadiamsa will have two wives. When Jupiter reaches Capricorn, the father of the native of former half will be endangered and later on, his mother will be endangered. This native's nuptials will take place when Jupiter reaches the 11th, in the first dasa.

चापे मेषांशगे सूर्ये वसुधांशे प्रजायते।।२४३८।।
शुक्रे केत्वन्तरे काले पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे मीनलग्ने प्रजायते।।२४३९।।
पितृसंस्कारकाले तु न तिष्टत्यादिमे दिने।
द्वाविंशाब्दे पित्ररिष्टं विंशाब्दे वा मृतिर्ध्रुवम्।।२४४०।।
यातायातं प्रकुर्वीत महानृपतिदर्शनम्।
पितुश्च मरणात् पूर्वं मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२४४१।।

2438-2441. Parental Evils: The Sun in Sagittarius with Aries Navamsa will endanger the Vasudha Nadiamsa native's father in Venus dasa, Ketu sub period. On the first day of the obsequies of his father, the subject will not be present. Either the 22nd year, or the 20th year will cause danger to father. Mother's death will take place prior to father's. The native will have (wide) travels (*Yaathayaatha* denotes going and coming). These effects are for former half of the Nadiamsa under discusion.

राज्यस्थानाधिपे जीवे सूर्यभौमसमन्विते।
कर्मे वा हिबुके वापि भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।।२४४२।।
सदा स्वामी सदा भोगी जारशूरो भवेन्नरः।
नाटकालंकृतौ काव्ये प्रियः संगीतवल्लभः।।२४४३।।
वदान्यः सत्यवादी च गन्धमाल्याम्बरप्रियः।
द्वादशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं षेडशाब्दे श्रियो वहम्।।२४४४।।
वत्सरे पंचविंशानां राजयोगो भविष्यति।
नानाजातिवधूसंगं भोगस्त्रीसंगमाप्नुयात्।।२४४५।।
रतिकाले विनोदी स्यात् कालांशकगते रवौ।
महाराजसभामध्ये वाग्मी चातुर्ययुक्तिमान्।।२४४६।।
घटनाघटसामर्थ्यं शिवानुग्रहहेतुना।
लक्षत्रयाधिकारी स्यान्निष्कलक्षद्वयस्य च।।२४४७।।
राज्याधिकारजनितां हितसौख्यवृद्धिं
सर्वश्रियोऽपि धनधान्ययुतं गृहं च।
सोऽप्यन्यदारगमने शशिवत् प्रमत्तः
कामातुरो भवति चंचलकीर्तिमांश्च।।२४४८।।

2442-2448. See if the 10th lord Jupiter is in the company of the Sun and Mars. Or see if Jupiter is in either 10th or in the 4th, in aspect to Mars. Then the effects to occur are: The native will be ever a lord. He will ever be a pleasure-seeker and will be highly adulterous. He will be fond of drama, poetry and music. Eloquent in speeech, he will speak truth. He will be fond of scents, garlands and robes. After 12 years of age,

he will prosper. In the 16th year, he will obtain wealth. During the 25th year of age, he will beget Rajayoga effects. He will join women of many castes and will befriend whores. He will be sportive at the time of sexual enjoyment if the Sun is in Kaala Nadiamsa. In the assemblies of emperors, the subject will be skilful in speech and will be resourceful of expedients. Lord Siva's blessings will enable him achieve even the most unachievable thing. He will own two or three hundred thousand (gold coins). He will have comforts provided by the State and be endowed with all kinds of wealth and grains. He will join others' wives, as the planet Moon does. Other effects of this yoga are: Intoxicated, given to sexual lust, and fame swinging up and down.

Note: For Kaala Nadiamsa, please see notes under Slokas 2494-95 infra.

वसुधांशे प्रजातश्च पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्वितः।
पुत्राणां त्रयमायुष्यं पुत्रिण्यौ द्वे सुजीवतः।।२४४९।।

2449. Children: The native of Vasudha Nadiamsa will be endowed with progeny. He will have three long-living sons and two long- living daughters.

षष्ठभावपतौ सूर्ये रन्ध्रेशेन समन्विते।
षष्ठेशे कुजसंदृष्टे शतृहन्ता प्रतापवान्।।२४५०।।
मितज्ञातिजनैर्युक्तः षष्ठेशे भृगुसंयुते।
वसुधांशे प्रजातश्च स्वपितुर्भाग्ययोगवान्।।२४५१।।

2450-2451. Lord of 6th: The Sun ruling the 6th house being in the company of the 8th lord (Venus) and be in aspect to Mars will enable the native destroy his enemies. The subject will be valorous. If the 6th lord is with the 8th lord, the native will be endowed with friends and relatives. His father will enjoy prosperity. These effects are for Vasudha Nadiamsa.

।।द्विकळत्रम्।।

Two wives

भावाध्याये दारफलं शुक्रनाडीषु योजयेत्।।२४५२।।
जामित्राधिपतौ सौम्ये जूकांशे स्थिरराशिगे।
कारकग्रहसंयुक्ते कळत्रद्वययोगवान्।।२४५३।।

2452-2453. *Sukra Nadi* narrates in its chapter on the 7th house the details about the spouse. The 7th lord Mercury placed in an immovable Rasi, with Libra Navamsa, and joining Venus denotes two wives, for a Pisces native.

एकोनचत्वारिंशेअब्दे पंचत्रिंशति वत्सरे।
दारारिष्टमवाप्नोति क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहयोगवान्।।२४५४।।
वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे त्वष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे।
देहजाड्यं च लभते शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।।२४५५।।
वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे मानलग्ने प्रजायते।
द्विकळत्र सुतप्राप्तिः पूर्वभागे न संशयः।।२४५६।।

2454-2456. As a result of the above yoga, the subject will have loss of wife in the 39th year, or (even) in the 35th year. Immediately after this, his second marriage will take place. The native of Vasudha Nadiamsa, former half, will incur physical illness in his 48th year which will be remediable. This native will beget progeny through his second wife.

।।पूर्णायुर्दायः।।

Full Life-span

अष्टमाधिपतौ शुक्रे षष्ठेशेन समन्विते।
पूर्णायुर्दायवांश्चेति षष्ठतारादशामृति।।२४५७।।

2457. Life-span: If the 8th lord Venus joins the 6th lord (the Sun) the native will enjoy full span of life. He will die in the dasa ruled by the 6th asterism (i.e. the Vimsottari dasa which is 6th in sequence).

धर्मेशे यदि वारनाथसहिते स्वोच्चस्थिते दुस्स्थलं
त्यक्त्वा चापगते तु वीर्यगुरूणा दृष्टे अथवा संयुते।
श्रीमान्नैकतटाकगोपुरपुरोद्यानक्रतूनां श्रियः
कुर्वन् सज्जनसंगतो विजयते रंगस्थले भूतले।।२४५८।

2458. Mars: The 9th lord in the company of the lord of the day, i.e. the Sun, being in exaltation,

avoiding adverse or evil house, or if the 9th lord is in Sagittarius in aspect to or in association with a strong Jupiter, gives the following effects. The subject will be wealthy and will construct tanks, temple towers, towns, gardens etc., will perform Yagnas and will befriend the virtuous. Anywhere on the earth, he will be victorious in battle-fields.

कर्मेशे मन्दराशिस्थे भाग्येशे नवमस्थिते।
वसुधांशे प्रजातश्च सत्कर्माचारवुद्धिमान्।।२४५९।।

2459. Lords of 9th and 10th: For a Vasudha Nadiamsa native, the 10th lord occupying the 7th (Virgo) while the 9th lord is in the 9th itself good conduct and intelligence will result.

षष्ठेशे कर्मराशिस्थे केन्द्रांशकगतोऽपि वा।
भेरीमृदंगवाद्यादि राजमुद्राधिकारवान्।।२४६०।।
स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृमूलेन राज्यतन्त्रे सुबुद्धिमान्।

2460-2460 1/2. Royal authority: The 6th lord in the 10th house, occupying an angular Navamsa will bring royal authority. The native will be fond of instruments like kettle-drum and *Mridanga*. He will achieve political wisdom through his elder brother, and be endowed with good thoughts.

राज्यस्थानाधिपे जीवे धने सिंहांशसंस्थिते।।२४६१।।
मण्डलाधिपतिद्वारे सर्वाध्यक्षाधिकारवान्।
कर्मेशे मंदराशिस्थे भाग्येशे शनिवीक्षिते।।२४६२।।
वसुधांशे प्रजातस्य पापपुण्यफलं समम्।
इह लोके सुपुण्यात्मा त्वन्ते स्वर्गपदं लभेत्॥२४६३॥
यावादायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्वर्गोत्तमः।
वसुधांशे पूर्वभागे मीनलग्ने प्रजायते।।२४६४।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य द्विषष्टिवत्सरे स्मृतिः।
वसुधांशे फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळं।।२४६५।।

2461-2465. If the 10th lord Jupiter is in the 2nd house with Leo Navamsa, the native will get wide powers through the king. If the 10th lord is in the 7th house while the 9th lord is aspected by Saturn, the native of Vasudha Naidamsa will have even level of effects of good and bad nature. He will be a meritorious person in his mundane journey and will attain heavens after death. The subject of former half of Vasudha Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant will die at 56, during his sixth dasa. As for the native of second half of this Nadiamsa, death will strike at 62. The effects stated for Vasudha Nadiamsa in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

सचन्द्रलग्नस्त्वधियोगजातो
ज्ञानी सदा सत्त्वगुणप्रधानः।
ध्रुवांशनाडीबहुपुत्रयोगं
वदन्ति केचिन्मृतपुत्रयोगम्।।२४६६।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य जातो जातो मरिष्यति।
उत्तरांशे ज्येष्ठपुत्रनाशं च मनुरब्रवीत्।।२४६७।।

2466-67. The native who has Adhi Yoga from the Moon will be intelligent and be endowed with predominance of *Satva Guna* (the quality of being pure, the highest of the three *Gunas*). One born in the Nadiamsa entitled Dhruva will have many children, some of whom will be extinguished (prematurely). For a native of former half of Dhruva Nadiamsa, children will be dead as they are born, while the native of second half will (only) lose the eldest issue.

Notes: Please see notes under sloka 1313 supra for the Nadiamsa entitled 'Dhruva'.

स्वोच्चांशगे क्षीणचन्द्रे केसरीयोगसंस्थिते।
मिथुने धार्मिकः श्रीमान् ज्येष्ठभ्रातृत्रयान्वितः।।२४६८।।

2468. Kesari Yoga in Gemini: Should (even) weak Moon form Kesari Yoga in Gemini, the native will be wealthy, righteous and be endowed with three elder brothers.

अंशाधियोगे शुभकीर्तियुक्तो
ध्रुवांशनाड्यां बहुभाग्यभक् च।
विपद्दशायां नरवाहनाप्ति-
ज्येष्ठानुजभ्रातृवशात् प्रसिद्धः।।२४६९।।
सर्वज्येष्ठानुजभ्राता सम्पद्दाये सुपुत्रवान्।
दशान्ते राजयोगः स्यान्नरवाहनयोगवान्।।२६७०।।

2469-2470. One born in Amsadhi Yoga will be endowed with fame. The native of Dhruva

Nadiamsa will have abundance of prosperity. In his third dasa, he will obtain men-borne conveyances and will become famous through his elder and younger brothers. In the native's second dasa, the eldest of them will beget a son. In the end of second dasa, the native will obtain effects of Raja Yoga and men-borne conveyances.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले नित्यश्रीभाग्यमश्नुते।
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षमित्याहुर्गेहे गोधान्यसंकुलम्।।२४७१।।

2471. Throughout the dasa of ascendant lord, one will command wealth. His abode will be blessed with the mercy of goddess Lakshmi and quadrupeds and grains.

कुम्भत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे स्वोच्चांशे रविसंयुते।
राजयोगश्च भवति अधियोगस्य जातके।।२४७२।।

2472. For an Adhi Yoga native, (an additional) Raja Yoga is caused by the Moon being in the company of the Sun in a sign which is a trine to Aquarius. At the same time, the Moon should be in exaltation Navamsa. (That is, Adhiyoga in this case will be more powerful in effects.)

Notes: "For an Adhi Yoga native" is corrupt text. The Rajayoga suggested should be interpreted without 'Adhi Yoga'.

चन्द्राधियोगजातश्च भ्रातृमूलात् सुभाग्यवान्।
अंशाधियोगगे वापि ध्रुवांशे भ्रातृवत्सलः।।२४७३।।
स वाग्मी बुद्धिमान् रागी दारसौख्यविहीनवान्।
कुम्भे चन्द्रे सुवाग्मी वा कळत्रद्वयवान् सुखी।।२४७४।।

2473-74. Adhi Yoga: The subject having this yoga counted from the Moon will prosper through coborn. The Dhruva Nadiamsa native even with Amsadhi Yoga will be affectionate to his coborn. He will be eloquent in speech, intelligent, passionate, but be devoid of happiness through spouse. The Moon in Aquarius will make the native eloquent. He will, in addition, have two wives, and be happy.

Notes: "Amsadhi Yoga" is a meaningless term. Some interpret this as Adhi Yoga forming in Navamsa chart. This does not apply to logic. Hence Amsadhi Yoga shoul be read as Adhi Yoga.

।।लग्ने पंचग्रहयोगः।।

Five Planets in Ascendant

लग्ने पंचग्रहैर्युक्ते मृतापत्यबहुत्ववान्।
गर्भस्रावातुरा भार्या सन्तानप्रतिबन्धकी।।२४७५।।
ध्रुवांशे मिथुने लग्ने दारभावफलं स्मृतम्।
षष्ठयंशगे मदाधीशे चतुर्थे राहुसंयुते।।२४७६।।
लग्नात् तृतीयगे मन्दे द्वित्रिसन्ताननाशनम्।

2475-76½. Five planets in the ascendant will cause birth of many dead children. The native's spouse, as a result of this yoga, will have abortions, and will have obstacles in begetting progeny. For Gemini ascendant, Dhruva Nadiamsa, results for 7th house have been expalined (as in this portion of the text). Two or three children will face destruction, if the 7th lord (from natal Lagna) is in the 6th Navamsa (i.e. in the 6th from Navamsa Lagna) while the two planets, Rahu and Saturn, are in order in the 4th and 3rd counted from natal ascendant.

लग्नात् सप्तमगे केतौ तदीशे राहुसंयुते।।२४७७।।
कलत्रस्योदरव्याधिर्गर्भकोशे क्रिमिस्तथा।
तदभावे स्वभार्या च गर्भे शंका प्रपीडिता।।२४७८।।

2477-78. Troubles to spouse: Ketu occupying the 7th house, while the 7th lord is with Rahu denotes the following. The wife of the native will incur stomachial disorders. She will have a worm- infected womb. In the absence of these, doubts will lurk about her child-bearing capacity.

कन्यार्जावे प्रजातश्च वृश्चिके भूमिनन्दने।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।।२४७९।।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य पिता दुर्बलदेहवान्।
दारद्वयमिति प्राहुर्द्वन्द्वलग्ने प्रजायते।।२४८०।।
चरलग्ने राजयोगः स्वपितुर्बहुभाग्यवान्।

2479-80½. Jupiter-Mars: The native will have neither an elder brother nor a younger

brother, if Jupiter is in Virgo while Scorpio is occupied by Mars. This yoga for an immovable ascendant will cause a weak-bodied father. In case of dual ascendant, it will give two wives. For a movable ascendant it is a Raja Yoga apart from being able to give a lot of prosperity to father.

Notes: Depending on the nature of the rising sign, Jupiter in Virgo while Mars is in Scorpio will give different results as specified in the text.

एकांशकमृते कामे रविचन्द्रयते फलम। । २४८१। ।
एकांशगे दरिद्रः स्याज्जारचोरशिखामणि।
चन्द्रे राहुयुते जातश्चरलग्ने दरिद्रति। । २४८२। ।
स्वोच्चराशिं विना राहौ चन्द्रयुक्ते सुभाग्यवान्।
चापे दारिद्रमाप्नोति तुलालग्नस्य जातकः। । २४८३। ।

2481-2483. If the luminaries join in the same degree (or Navamsa) in the 7th from natal ascendant, they may bring (early) death. Their being in the same degree will cause poverty and will make the native an expert in adultery and thieving. For an ascendant that is Movable in nature, the conjunction of the Moon with Rahu will cause penury. If in the process, Rahu does *not* obtain his exaltation Rasi, the native will be highly prosperous. In Sagittarius, this yoga of Rahu-Moon will cause poverty to a native of Libra ascendant.

ध्रुवांशे मिथुने लग्ने पूर्वभागे सुभाग्यवान्।
राजलक्षणसम्पन्नो लिपिलेख्यविशारदः। । २४८४। ।

2484. Birth in Gemini ascendant, Dhruva Nadiamsa's former half, will cause a great deal of prosperity. This apart, the native will be endowed with royal trace of qualities and be skilful in writing etc.

लग्नात्तृतीयगे पापे तदीशे पापसंयुते।
उद्वाहानन्तरं क्लेशं दारवंशात् समुद्भवम्। । २४८५। ।
सन्तानारिष्टमाप्नोति ध्रुवांशे शान्तिमाचरेत्।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च सत्कळत्रगुणान्वितः। । २४८६। ।

2485-86. Third House: If the third house from the ascendant is occupied by a malefic, while the 3rd lord is again conjunct a malefic, it will cause post-marital grief in the family of the in-laws following the native's marriage apart from danger to (birth of) children. This will be applicable to a native of Dhruva Nadiamsa. Suitable remedies may be of help. One born in the former half of this Nadiamsa will be endowed with a good wife and virtues.

लग्नात् सप्तमगे पापे दारपीडाविचारवान्।
तदीशे बलहीने च पापयुक्ते द्विभार्यवान्। । २४८७। ।
राजद्वारे सूपूज्यश्च लेख्यविद्यासु जीवति।
ध्रुवांशे विक्रमे मन्दे तदीशे राहुसंयुते। । २४८८। ।
तद्दशायां भ्रातृशोकं सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम्।
द्वादशाब्दात् परं चैव स्वतातारिष्टमादिशेत्। । २४८९। ।
जननी दीर्घमायुष्यं मातृवंशो विनश्यति।
दशमाब्दात् परे चैव जन्मदेशे प्रभोर्मृतिः। । २४९०। ।
जन्मदेशे अनावृष्ठिलोके दुर्भिक्षडाम्बरम्।
सम्पत्ताराधिपे मन्दे दशायां च स्वभुक्तिषु। । २४९१। ।
स्वजन्मदेशनृपतेर्नाशं च मनुरब्रवीत्।
विपद्भुक्तौ तत्सुतश्च महारोगेण कर्शितः। । २४९२। ।
दायादिवशमापन्नः पश्चान्निर्याणमादिशेत्।
तत्पुत्रः प्रबलश्चापि भ्रातृमूलेन भाग्यवान्। । २४९३। ।

2487-2493. A malefic in the 7th will cause worries on account of wife. If the 7th lord is bereft of strength, and be with a malefic, the subject will have two wives. But he will be worshipped during his tenure with the king. He will be skilful in writing and be learned. For birth in Dhruva Nadiamsa, Saturn occupying the 3rd house, while the 3rd lord is conjunct Rahu, predict grief on account of coborn in Saturn's dasa, apart from loss of children born to the native. After the 12th year of age, the native's father will be endangered. His mother will be long- lived, while there will be destruction of her kinsfolk. After the native is 10, his king will die(?) In his country, famine etc. will strike. His king will be destroyed when the native is in Saturn dasa, Saturn bhukti(?). In the 3rd bhukti of Saturn's dasa, the native's son will be struck by a serious disease and the native will be endangered through his kinsfolk. Afterwards he will quit the world. His son will become great and will prosper through coborn.

।।मकरलग्नम् - (कालांशः)।।

Capricorn Ascendant — (Kala Nadiamsa)

कालांशे मकरे लग्ने जातस्त्रिंशांशके गुरोः।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सामन्ततनयः स्मृतः।।२४९४।।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे महाग्रामे च जायते।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथीषु चोत्तरे च प्रजायते।।२४९५।।

2494-2495. Capricorn Ascendant: One born in Jupiter's Trimsamsa, in Capricorn ascendant, with the Nadiamsa entitled 'Kaala' will be a Brahmin, be ever happy and be the eldest issue. His birth will be in a big village, near Mahanadi, in a north-facing house, in an east-west street.

Notes: Kaala Nadiamsa rules thus: From 6 deg. 12' to 6 deg. 24' of a movable sign; from 23 deg. 36' to 23 deg. 48' of an immovable sign; and from 21 deg. 12' to 21 deg. 24' of a common sign.

उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्त्ये तथा च प्रान्त्यगेहके।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु प्राग्भागे जननं स्मृतम्।।२४९६।।

2496. In case of second half of the said Nadiamsa, the birth will be in a region beside a river, in an east-facing house, in a north-south spread street.

कालांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रः कृशदेहस्वरूपवान्।।२४९७।।
उत्तरांशे चरे लग्ने द्यूनेशे धनराशिगे।
श्यामवर्णशरीरश्च अग्रहारे निवासवान्।।२४९८।।

2497-98. Physical Description: The native of former half of Kaala Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant will be of blood-red complexion, be of medium-build and will have a weak body. In case of second half of this Nadiamsa in a movable ascendant, the native will be dark-bodied and will live in a colony of Brahmins.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे जीवे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्यैष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।।२४९९।।
भगिनीत्रयवान् रागी त्वेका मांगल्यमश्नुते।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य भगिन्यौ द्वे वितन्तुताम्।।२५००।।

2499-2500. Coborn: For birth in former half of this Nadiamsa in Capricorn the 3rd lord Jupiter in aspect to Saturn will deprive the native both elder and younger brothers. He will have three sisters one of whom will have (long) married life. He will be passionate. For birth in the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa, predict two widowed sisters.

मातृस्थानाधिपे भौमे युग्मांशे शनिवीक्षिते।
कालांशके प्रजातस्य मातुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत्।।२५०१।।

2501. Long-lived Mother: For birth in Kaala Nadiamsa, the 4th lord Mars in aspect to Saturn will give a long lease of life to mother. The said Mars should however be in a dual Navamsa

विपत्तारदशाकाले द्यूनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
कालांशगे प्रजातस्य मात्ररिष्टे विनिर्दिशेत्।।२५०२।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य प्रत्यक्तारदशान्तरे।
गोचरे वृषभे मन्दे मात्ररिष्टे विनिर्दिशेत्।।२५०३।।

2502-2503. Danger to Mother: The native of Kaala Nadiamsa will incur danger to mother during his 3rd dasa, in the sub period of the 7th lord (Mercury). For birth in first half, in the 5th dasa, with Saturn's movements in Taurus, danger to mother will come to pass.

कालांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
जन्मतारादशाकाले मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।।२५०४।।

2504. Thread Ceremony: Predict this ceremony in the very first dasa, if the native belongs to the former half of Kaala Nadiamsa, in Capricorn ascendant.

सम्पद्दाये चोत्तरार्धे नक्रे कालांशनाडिके।
विपद्दाये महत्सौख्यमुत्तरांशे न संशयः।।२५०५।।

2505. Happiness: For the subject of second half of Kaala Nadiamsa, in Capricorn, a great deal of happiness will accrue in the 2nd half of 2nd dasa and in the entire 3rd dasa.

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे युग्मांशे चरलग्नके।
कालांशके प्रजातश्च अल्पसन्तानयोगवान्।।२५०६।।

2506. Limited Progeny: If the 5th lord Venus is in a dual Navamsa, the native of Kaala Nadiamsa belonging to Capricorn, will have limited number of children.

विपद्दाये विपद्भुक्तौ नक्रे कालांशनाडिके।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्यद्वा दारान्तरे भवेत्। । २५०७। ।

2507. Child Birth: The said native will obtain a child through his second wife during his third dasa's first bhukti.

नीचत्रिकोणगे जीवे तथा युग्मांशकस्थिते।
स्त्रीप्रजा प्रथमं विन्द्यात् कालांशे नात्र संशयः।। २५०८।।

2508. Female Child: For a native of Kaala Nadiamsa, the first child will be a female if Jupiter begets a dual Navamsa, being placed in a trine to his sign of debility, (i.e. in Taurus or in Virgo).

कालांशे मकरेलग्ने सुतेशे मोहितांशके।
अल्पसन्तानमाप्नोति मृतापत्याबहुत्ववान्। २५०९। ।

2509. Dead children: The 5th lord in Mohita Nadiamsa in case of Capricorn ascendant's Kaala Nadiamsa will give limited number of children, with many dead children included.

कालांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
वार्धके पुत्रशोकाप्तिः कालांशे नात्र संशयः। । २५१०। ।

2510. Grief: The native of first half of this Nadiamsa will incur grief on account his son, in his old age.

वाहनाधिपतौ भौमे युग्मांशे शनिवीक्षिते।
कालांशगे प्रजातस्य सौम्यदाये सुवाहनम्। । २५११। ।

2511. Conveyances: For a native of Kaala Nadiamsa, predict conveyance in Mercury dasa, if the 4th lord Mars is in aspect to Saturn. For this, Mars should however be in dual Navamsa.

उत्तरांशे राजयोगं नरवाहनयोगवान्।
सेनामात्यजनस्नेहं विप्रमूलाच्छ्रियो वहम्। । २५१२। ।
धनधान्यादिलाभः स्यादुत्तरांशे न संशयः। । २५१३। ।

2512-13. Second half: Birth in this part of the Kaala Nadiamsa will give the native men-borne conveyances, apart from friendship with army chief and minister. He will obtain wealth through Brahmins. He will gain wealth and grains.

पूर्वभागे चरे लग्ने योगे तु शकटे तथा।
कालांशगे प्राजातश्च पुत्रनाशेन कर्शितः। । २५१४। ।

2514. Sakata Yoga: One born in the first half of Kaala Nadiamsa with Sakata Yoga, will have an emaciated physique due to destruction of his son. This will apply to a movable sign ascending.

लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते पापे लग्नेशे धनराशिगे।
कालांशगे प्रजातश्च यावज्जीवं सुसौख्यवान्। । २५१५। ।

2515. Life-long Happiness: The 9th house having a *malefic* while the ascendant lord is in the 2nd house will give life-long happiness to the native of Kaala Nadiamsa.

कालांशे मकरे लग्ने सुतेशेन निरीक्षिते।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्। । २५१६। ।

2516. Danger to Father: For a native of Kaala Nadiamsa in Capricorn, see if the ascendant is aspected by 5th lord (Venus). In that case, the native's second dasa will cause danger to father.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य त्वापत्संन्यासवान् पिता।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पुत्रसंस्कारहीनवान्। । २५१७। ।

2517. One born in the first half of this Nadiamsa will see his father taking to ascetic order following a family disaster. In case of birth in second half, the native will not perform purificatory ceremonies for his sons (and therefore will become *Vratya,* or outcaste).

कालांशे मकरे लग्ने रन्ध्रेशे शनिवीक्षिते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य द्विषष्टिपरमायुषम्। । २५१८। ।

2518. Life-span: The subject of former half of Kaala Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant will live a maximum life of 62 years if the 8th lord is in aspect to Saturn.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पापपुण्यफलं समम्।
इह लोके सुपुण्यात्मा अन्ते स्वर्गपदं ययौ।।२५१९।।
लग्ननाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२५२०।।

2519-2520. In case of second half of this Nadiamsa, the good and bad effects will be even. During his mundane journey, the native will perform meritorious deeds and will attain the Heavens. Throughout his life he will be prosperous. These effects stated by *Lagna Nadi*, as repeated in Deva Keralam, will bear truth.

।।मकरलग्नम् - (ध्रुवांशः)।।

Capricorn Ascendant — (Dhruva Nadiamsa)

ध्रुवांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः।।२५२१।।

2521. The subject belonging to the first half of Dhruva Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant will be blood-red in complexion. His appearance will be charming.

Notes: Please see notes under sloka 1313 for Dhruva Nadiamsa.

कमलांशगते मन्दे लग्ने पापयुतेक्षिते।
ध्रुवांशगे प्रजातश्च सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्।।२५२२।।

2522. No Coborn: If Saturn is in Kamala Nadiamsa, with a malefic related to ascendant by aspect/association, the above-mentioned native will be devoid of coborn.

Notes: Please consult notes under sloka 778 for Kamala Nadiamsa. Saturn in this Nadiamsa in any sign will deprive the Capricorn native of a coborn while the ascendant is connected with malefic.

युग्मे रवियुते सौम्ये ध्रुवांशे मकरे तथा।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च धीरशूरःसुबुद्धिमान्।।२५२३।।

2523. The conjunction of Sun-Mercury in Gemini for a native of former half of Dhruva Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant will make him bold, heroic and highly intelligent.

अपां पत्यंशगे मन्दे धार्मिको नान्यकार्यवान्।
सर्वज्ञः सात्विकः क्रोधी धर्मभेदी च तामसः।।२५२४।।

2524. Saturn: If Saturn is found in the (Nadi) amsa called Apaampathi the subject will not be religious, will do others' jobs, will be a knower of everything, be virtuous, given to anger, indolent and a law-breaker.

Notes: Apaampathi is not enlisted in that name as a Nadiamsa. Apampathi means Varuna. In that case, Varuna Nadiamsa has been explained in the notes under sloka 188-189 supra.

Apampathi is also a Sahshtiamsa. This extends from 6 deg. to 6 deg. 30' of an odd sign, and from 23 deg. 30' to 24 deg. of an even Shashtiamsa. In my view, Saturn's position should be located in the Shashtiamsa cited, for a subject of Capricorn's Dhruva Nadiamsa.

क्रूरषष्ठ्यंशगे मन्दे ध्रुवांशे च कुबुद्धिमान्।
अन्तःकपटवान् कामी कमलायतलोचनः।।२५२५।।
पराक्रमी स्वतन्त्रश्च परेषां व्यसनप्रदः।
क्षिप्रकोपी प्रसन्नात्मा कृशदेहस्वरूपवान्।।२५२६।।

2525-26. If the planet Saturn is in a malefic Shashtiamsa, the native of Dhruva Nadiamsa will be a stupid (or be wicked). He will be inwardly cunning, be given to sexual lust and be endowed with eyes resembling a lotus-petal. He will be valorous, independent and will cause worries to others. He will instantly be given to anger but will be pleased. He will have an emaciated physique.

ध्रुवांशे मकरे लग्ने लक्ष्मीयोगे प्रजायते।
उद्वाहानन्तरं सौख्यं विंशद्वर्षात् परं सुखम्।।२५२७।।

2527. One born in Dhruva Nadiamsa, in Capricorn ascendant will be blessed with

Lakshmi Yoga; he will be happy after marriage (and) after 20 years of age.

ध्रुवांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
पितृव्याभावमित्याहुध्रुवांशे नात्र संशयः।।२५२८।।

2528. He will have no paternal uncles if the birth is in the former half of Dhruva Nadiamsa, in Capricorn ascendant.

पुत्रस्थानं गते मन्दे ध्रुवांशे विप्रकालगे।
कालान्तरे सुपुत्राप्तिर्दत्तपुत्रो अथवा भवेत्।।२५२९।।

2529. Progeny: If Saturn is found in the 5th house, the native of Vipra Kaala of Dhruva Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant will obtain progeny after a long interval. Alternatively he will obtain an adopted son.

Note: *Putraarudhagathe* is another reading needing Saturn to be in Aaroodha of the fifth house.

कुम्भत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे युग्मांशे शुभसंयुते।
पूर्वभागे राजयोगं लेख्यविद्याविचक्षणाः।।२५३०।।

2530. The Moon: If the Moon at brith is found in a sign that is trine to Aquarius, joins a benefic, and is at the same time in Gemini Navamsa, the native of former half of Dhruva Nadiamsa will enjoy a Raja Yoga. He will be further skilful in learning, and be an expert writer.

ध्रुवांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
मण्डलाधिपतिद्वारि कार्याध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रवान्।।२५३१।।
ध्रुवांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
विंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम्।।२५३२।।

2531-2532. Prosperity etc.: Birth in the first half of Dhruva Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, will beget a leading position under the rulership of a king. The subject will be independent and will attain prosperity after 20 years of his age. He will earn wealth through his own greatness.

लाभाधिपदशाकाले ध्रुवांशे तु प्रजायते।
अपरार्धे महत् सौख्यमाबाल्यं श्रीयुतः सुखी।।२५३३।।

2533. Dasa of 11th lord: The 2nd half of 11th lord's dasa will cause great happiness while wealth to the native of Dhruva Nadiamsa will occur right from his boyhood.

ध्रुवांशे मकरे लग्ने भाग्येशे पापसंयुते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च राजमुद्राधिकारवान्।।२५३४।।

2534. Royal Authority: If the 9th lord is conjunct a malefic, the native of former half of Dhruva Nadiamsa in Capricon ascendant will earn authority under the aegis of a king.

ध्रुवांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
अष्टषष्टिसमे मृत्युरन्ते ज्ञानयुतो भवेत्।।२५३५।।

2535. Death: The native of Dhruva Nadiamsa, former half, rising in Capricorn will die at 68. He will be endowed with wisdom, towards the end of his life.

।।वृषभलग्नम् - (कन्याशनिशीतळांशः)।।

Taurus Ascendant — (Saturn in Virgo — Seethala Nadiamsa)

लग्नात् पंचमगे मन्दे शीतळांशे तु जायते।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।।२५३६।।
युग्मे मन्दे शीतळांशे त्वेकाकी पुत्रमित्रवान्।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः।।२५३७।।

2536-2537. Coborn: Saturn in the 5th house in Seethala Nadiamsa will deprive the native of after-borns and will destroy pre- borns. Saturn in Gemini in Seethala Nadiamsa will make the native of a fixed sign lonely (i.e. without coborn), but endowed with sons and friends. He will have an emaciated body due to troublesome childhood. This applies to an immovable ascendant.

Notes: For Seethala Nadiamsa, please consult notes under sloka 1096 supra.

लग्नात् पंचमगे मन्दे शीतळांशे तु संस्थिते।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले विविहोत्सवमादिशेत्।।२५३८।।

2538. Marriage: Saturn in the 5th house in Seethala Nadiamsa will give marriage in the 2nd dasa.

नीचे नवांशके सूर्ये शीतळांशेअर्कनन्दने।
द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं विपद्दाये श्रियो वहम्॥ २५३९॥

2539. Prosperity: One having the Sun in debility in Navamsa while Saturn occupies Seethala Nadiamsa will attain prosperity after 22 years of age. In his 3rd dasa he will earn wealth.

शीतळांशकगे मन्दे स्थिरलग्नं प्रजायते।
विपद्दाये चोत्तरार्धे पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२५४०।।

2540. Danger to Father: Birth in a fixed sign, while Saturn is in Seethala Nadiamsa will cause danger to father in the second half of the native's third dasa.

शीतळांशकगे मन्दे क्षेमतारादशान्तरे।
विशेषश्रियमाप्नोति गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।।२५४१।।

2541. Fourth Dasa: Saturn in Seethala Nadiamsa will in the 4th dasa cause wealth, and beget goddess Lakshmi's mercy.

सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे देशे राज्ञां कलापवान्।
सम्पद्दाये श्रियोअवाप्तिः शीतळांशे न सशयः॥ २५४२॥

2542. The last one-third part of his Vipat (3rd) dasa will cause troubles to the king(?). The native will get wealth in the dasa which is the third from birth.

युग्मे मन्दे शीतळांशे पुत्रीपुत्र समृद्धिमान्।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य त्रिंशद्वर्षात् परं सुखम्।।२५४३।।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावत्कालं सुजीवनम्।
शीतळांशकगे मन्दे त्विदमेव फलं स्मृतम्।।२५४४।।

2543-44. Progeny: Saturn in Gemini in Seethala Nadiamsa will bless the native with many sons and daughters. This applies to birth in a fixed sign. The native will, in addition, have a comfortable living throughout his life. These are the effects for Saturn's position in Seethala Nadiamsa.

।।वृषभलग्नम् - (कमलांशः)।।

Taurus Ascendant — (Kamala Nadiamsa)

कमलांशे पूर्वभागे लग्ने तु वृषभे तथा।
विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च नवमोअसौ प्रकीर्तितः।
अथवा दशमो वापि पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।।२५४५।।
कमलांशोत्तरे भागे वृषभे तु प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोअयं भवेन्नरः।।२५४६।।

2545-46. The native of former half of Kamala Nadiamsa in Taurus ascendant, in Vipra Kaala (first one-fourth part of the Nadiamsa), will either be the 9th issue or the 10th issue. He will have no younger brothers. if birth be in the second half of the Nadiamsa in question, the native will be a Brahmin, be ever happy and will be the second issue of the family.

Notes: For Kamala Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 778 supra.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे कमलांशे प्रजायते।
नदीप्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिश्च पूर्वभागे न संशयः।।२५४७।।
उत्तरांशे पुरप्रान्ते जन्माब्दे कलहो महान्।
कमलांशे पूर्वभागे सोदरा नवसंख्यकाः।।२५४८।।
अथवा द्वादशाख्याताः पूर्वभागे न संशयः।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य सोदरा वसुसंख्यकाः।।२५४९।।
षट्संख्या दीर्घमायुष्यं लभते नात्र संशयः।

2547-2549 1/2. Birth will be near a region of river if the ascendant lord is in his exaltation, in case of former half of this Nadiamsa. The place of birth will be a city if it is second half of Kamala Nadiamsa; great quarrels will be seen (in the city) in his birth year. The native of first half of Kamala Nadiamsa will have nine or twelve coborns while his counterpart will have eight coborns out of whom six will be long-lived.

कमलांशे पूर्वभागे रन्ध्रेशे सुचिरांशगे।।२५५०।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च सम्पद्दाये विवाहवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य विपद्दाये न संशयः।।२५५१।।

2550-2551. Marriage: The 8th lord (Jupiter) in Sachira Nadiamsa will give marriage in second dasa if birth is in former half of Kamala Nadiamsa in Taurus ascendant, and in third dasa to his counterpart.

उत्तरांशे विपद्दाये पितृपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित्।
क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमाप्नोति उत्तरांशे न संशयः।।२५५२।।

2552. Father: In case of birth in second half of the Nadiamsa in question, the native's third dasa will cause some troubles to father. His health will however be restored early (due to remedies).

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये मदांशे रविसंयुते।
कमलांशे प्रजातस्य स्खलनं क्षणमादिशेत्।।२५५३।।
पंचमे भौमसंयोगे शुक्लनाशेन कर्शितः।
वन्ध्यापतिर्भवेत् सत्यं जायते वा मृतप्रजा।।२५५४।।

2553-2554. One having the 5th lord Mercury in the company of the Sun, and in a Navamsa ruled by Saturn, will have instant sexual discharge. If the 5th lord Mercury is conjunct Mars, the subject will be emaciated due to seminal wastage (or excessive discharge). Further the native's wife will be barren, or she will give birth to dead children. These apply to the native of Kamala Nadiamsa.

शुक्रांगारकसंयोगे कमलांशे शनीक्षिते।
अदृष्टयत्नयोगेन कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान्।।२५५५।।

2555. The conjunction of Mars-Venus for a Kamala Nadiamsa native will per chance, after a great deal of efforts and delay bless the native with a good son.

कमलांशे पूर्वभागे वृषभे च प्रजायते।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले मात्रारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२५५६।।

2556. Mother: The subject belonging to first half of Kamala Nadiamsa in Taurus ascendant will see his mother in danger during his fifth dasa.

कमलांशे सुते राहौ तद्दशान्तर्दशासु च।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।।२५५७।।

2557. Untimely Death: Rahu in the 5th house will cause fear of untimely death in his dasa-bhukti to a Kamala Nadiamsa native. Remedies may be sought.

कमलांशे पूर्वभागे त्वष्टमेशांशवत्सरे।
कालमृत्युभयं सत्यं वृश्चिकादित्रिमासके।।२५५८।।
मीनमासे अथवा मृत्युः शुक्लपक्षे न संशयः।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च पश्चाद्वैदिकजन्मवान्।।२५५९।।

2558-2559. Death: The native of former half of Kamala Nadiamsa will die on a week-day denoted by the dispositor of the 8th lord's Navamsa, when the transit Sun is in Scorpio/Sagittarius/Capricon/Pisces, in a bright lunar half. His rebirth will be in a Vaidic family.

उत्तरांशे स्थिरे लग्ने त्वष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे।
कालमृत्युभयं नित्यं पतत्येवमधोगतौ।
लग्ननाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२५६०।।

2560. The native of second half of Kamala Nadiamsa of a fixed sign will die in his 48th year. He will descend, after death, in a lower world. These effects stated in *Lagna Nadi,* repeated in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

पंकजांशे पूर्वभागे धनुर्लग्ने प्रजायते।
विप्रकाले प्रजातस्तु श्यामवर्णशुभाकृतिः।।२५६१।।
पंकजांशे पूर्वभागे धनुर्लग्ने प्रजायते।।२५६२।।
श्यामवर्णशरीरश्च त्वग्रहारे निवासवान्।
व्यवसायपरो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्।।२५६३।।

2561-63. One born in Vipra Kaala, first half of Pankaja Nadiamsa, in Sagittarius ascendant, will be dark-complexioned. He will have an auspicious appearance. The native of first half of this Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant will be dark in complexion and will live in a colony of Brahmins. He will be ever intent on pursuing agriculture (*Vyavasaya* also means calling in general). He will be bereft of brothers.

पंकजांशे अपरे भागे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः।
पंकजांशे पूर्वभागे रन्ध्रशे नीचराशिगे।।२५६४।।
सदाचारविशेषज्ञः श्रीमान् बन्धुजनप्रियः।

2564-641/2. The native of second half of this Nadiamsa will be endowed with elder brothers. One belonging to the first half, having the 8th lord in debility will be endowed with abundant knowledge of good conduct, be wealthy, and be fond of his kinsmen.

लग्ने जीवे कुजे मन्दे पंकजांशे प्रजायते।।२५६५।।
पितामहश्चिरायुष्यं बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान्।
पितृस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये स्वोच्चे गुरूनिरीक्षिते।।२५६६।।
पंकजांशे पूर्वभागे त्वापत्संन्यासवान् पिता।
उत्तरांशे च तत्काले मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२५६७।।

2565-67. Jupiter, Saturn and Mars in Sagittarius ascendant will for a native of Pankaja Nadiamsa destroy father in childhood. But his patgernal grand-father will be longlived. The native's father will take to ascetism following a family calamity if the the 9th lord, Sun, is in exaltation in aspect of Jupiter. This applies to birth in first half of Pankaja Nadiamsa. If it be second half of the Nadiamsa in question, the Sun as above will destroy the mother of the native at once.

पंकजांशे पूर्वभागे संपत्तारदशान्तरे।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि मेषादित्रयमासगे।।२५६८।।
अतिभाग्यकुलोद्वाहं श्वश्रश्वशुरवान् सुखी।

2568-681/2. Marriage: The native of Pankaja Nadiamsa, first half, will in his second dasa marry in a very rich family. His marriage will be coincidental with the Sun in transit in the three signs commencing from Aries. He will have parents-in-law (alive at the time of marriage) and be happy.

सुतेशे मदराशिस्थे पंकजांशे प्रजायते।।२५६९।।
एकपुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान्पूर्वभागे न संशयः।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य त्वपुत्रस्याल्पमायुषः।
जीविते दीर्घमायुष्यमुत्तरांशे न संशयः।।२५७०।।

2569-70. Progeny: The native of former half of Pankaja Nadiamsa, with 5th lord (Mars) in the 7th house, will have one long-living son. The native of second half of the Nadiamsa in question will be childless, or will have a short-lived son. If the said child survives, then it will be a case of long lease of life.

Notes: For Pankaja Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 685 supra.

पंकजांशे पूर्वभागे व्ययेशे मन्दराशिगे।
शतद्वयधनाढ्यश्च व्यापारे जीवनं स्मतम।।२५७१।।
दुश्चिक्याधिपतौ मन्दे तुच्चग्रहसमन्विते।
वाधके पुत्रमूलेन भाग्यवांश्च न संशयः।।२५७२।।
पंकजांशे पूर्वभागे त्वष्टमे पापवर्जिते।
वर्षे च सप्तसप्तत्यां मीने मृत्युर्न संशयः।।२५७३।।

2571-2573. The 12th lord (Mars) in the 7th house will give the native of first half of this Nadiamsa wealth equal to 200 (gold coins). He will live by trading. If the 3rd lord Saturn is in the company of an exalted planet the native will gain fortunes in his old age through his children. Should the 8th house be devoid of a malefic, the subject belonging to the first half of Pankaja Nadiamsa will die in his //th year, with the transit Sun in Pisces.

।।वृषभलग्नम् - (शिवदांशः)।।

Taurus Ascendant — (Sivada Nadiamsa)

शिवदांशे स्थिरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्ततनयः स्मृतः।।२५७४।।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे शिवालयसमीपगे।
बन्धुगेहे प्रसूतिश्च नगरे नात्र संशयः।।२५७५।।

2574-2575. The native of former half of Sivada Nadiamsa belonging to a fixed sign will be a Brahmin, ever happy and be the eldest issue. His birth will be in the region of Mahanadi, near a temple dedicated to Lord Siva, in a relative's home in a city.

Notes: For Sivada Nadiamsa, please consult notes under sloka 1501-1502 supra. Thses discussions now relate to Taurus ascendant.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च पंचमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु।।२५७६।।
प्राग्भागे जननं चेति उत्तरांशे न संशयः।

2576-2576½. Birth in second half of the Nadiamsa in question denotes that he will be the 5th issue. His birth will be in the Mahanadi region, in a street extending from south to north, in an east-facing house.

शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे स्थिरलग्ने प्रजायते।।२५७७।।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता भ्रातृहीनवान्।
युग्मांशे वृश्चिके मन्दे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।।२५७८।।
पितामहः प्रसिद्धश्च शूद्रमूलात् सुभाग्यवान्।
तदभावे म्लेच्छसेवी त्वन्नदानाद्विजप्रियः।।२५७९।।

2577-2579. Father etc.: In case of the native of former half of Sivada Nadiamsa, in fixed sign, predict no brothers for the father of the native. If Saturn is in Scorpio, with an even Navamsa, the native's paternal grand-father will be famous who will make his fortunes through Soodras. In the absence of these effects, the said relative will serve a Mlechcha king and be fond of Brahmins and of poor-feeding.

लग्नेशांशाधिपे जीवे हीनग्रहसमन्विते।
जन्मदाये च जन्माब्दे देहे जाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२५८०।।
नृपाधिकारयुक्तेन विप्रेण व्याकुलं महत्।
लग्ने पापग्रहैर्युक्ते क्षुद्रोपद्रवभीतिमान्।।२५८१।
ज्ञातिवर्गे विरोधेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।

2580-2581½. If Jupiter, being in the company of a malefic planet, becomes the ruler of Navamsa ascendant, the native will fall sick in the first year (or) in the first dasa. He will be further troubled by a Brahmin carrying out the order of a king. If the ascendant is occupied by malefics, the subject will have fear from the mean. He will incur grief on account of enmity with relatives.

शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे सुतांशे मंगळांशगे।।२५८२।।
स्वमाता दीर्घमायुष्यं बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितरौ चिरजीविनौ।।२५८३।।

2582-2583. Parents: For birth in former half of Sivada Nadiamsa, the 5th lord in Mangala Nadiamsa will grant a long life to the native's mother while he will lose his father in childhood. If birth be in second half of the said Nadiamsa, (with the 5th lord in Mangala Nadiamsa) the native's parents will be long-lived.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे सिंहांशे शनिवीक्षिते।
शिवदांशे प्रजातश्च पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।।२५८४।।

2584. Coborn: The 3rd lord Moon, if in aspect to Saturn, should occupy Leo Navamsa to deprive the native of after-born.

लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशः स्यात् पूर्वभागे न संशयः।।२५८५।।

2585. See in which Navamsa, the lord of the birth sign is placed. When Saturn in transit traverses an identical Rasi, or a trine thereof, the native will lose his brothers being born at that time. This relates to former half of Sivada Nadiamsa.

शिवदांशे स्थिरे लग्ने तूत्तरांशे प्रजायते।
सोदराः पंचत्वारस्ततः पश्चात् सहोदरी।।२५८६।।

2586. For a native of fixed sign, with first half of Sivada Nadiamsa rising, predict death of brothers when the native will be 45 years of age. Later on, his sister will die.

लग्नेशात् केन्द्रगे जीवे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।
पश्चात् सोदरहानिश्च स्वल्पायुर्दायमादिशेत्।।२५८७।।

2587. It will be harmful to brothers who will only have short lives if Jupiter in aspect to Mars occupies a sign that is angular to the sign occupied by the ascendant lord.

शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे जन्मतारादशान्तरे।
गोचरे वृश्चिके जीवे मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।।२५८८।।
गुरूप्रथमपर्याये गोचरे सप्तमे गुरौ।
शिवदांशे प्रजातस्य मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।।२५८९।।

2588-89. In the end of the first dasa, thread ceremony will occur for the native of former half of Sivada Nadiamsa, when Jupiter traverses Scorpio. (Without reference to the concerned half) Jupiter in the 7th in transit will cause such an event as above.

जन्मतारादशान्त्यदौ सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।।२५९०।।

2590. Marriage: Either in the end of first dasa, or in the first sub period of second dasa, the native of former half of Sivada Nadiamsa will get married.

सुखाधिपे व्यये संस्थे रन्ध्रे वा ललनाशगे।
स्वोच्चे चन्द्रे तत्त्रिकोणे तूद्वाहानन्तरं सुखम्।। २५९१ ।।

2591. There will be happiness following marriage if the 4th lord is in the 12th/8th, but with Virgo Navamsa, while the Moon is exalted.

सप्तमाधिपतौ भौमे लग्ने केतुसमन्विते।
शिवदांशे प्रजातश्च श्यामवर्णकळत्रवान्।।२५९२।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च कळत्रद्वययोगवान्।
शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे वृषभे च प्रजायते।।२५९३।।
एक एव विवाहः स्यात् प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।

2592-25931/2. The 7th lord Mars placed in the ascendant in conjunction with Ketu will give a dark-bodied spouse to a native of Sivada Nadiamsa. There will be two wives in case of birth in the second half of Sivada Nadiamsa, Taurus ascendant, while his counterpart born in first half will have a single marriage.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।।२५९४।।
क्रूरमासे तु जातस्य देहजाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
जीवे गते धनप्राप्ति राजद्वारे कलापकृत्।।२५९५।।

2594-2595. See in which Navamsa the 8th lord (Jupiter) at birth is placed. When Saturn in evil months comes to such a Rasi, or a trine thereof, the native will fall sick. If it is Jupiter that transits such a sign, the native will acquire wealth, but he will have misunderstandings through royal sources.

राज्यराश्यर्क्षगे जीवे स्फुटयोगं गते सति।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले कलहश्च प्रजावधि।।२५९६।।

2596. This sloka is irrelevant and a mix up with natal astrology as it deals with Jupiter in the 10th causing quarrels among men etc...

सुखाधिपदशाकाले शिवदांशे प्रजायते।
विंशोपरि शरे वर्षे त्वृतुशान्त्यादिशोभनम्।।२५९७।।
विंशद्वर्षात् परं सौख्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम्।
देशान्तरादिसंचारमादायादधिकव्ययम्।।२५९८।।

2597-2598. One born in the Nadiąmsa under discussion will in the 4th dasa, after 20 years of age, (but before or during) the 25 year, will engage himself in auspicious functions like impregnation (for first child). After 20 years of age, the native will become great, be happy, rich and will increase his income by travelling in many foreign regions.

कर्मारूढगते चन्द्रे लग्नेशेन निरीक्षिते।
विपत्तारदशाकाले विशेषश्रियमादिशेत्।।२५९९।।
त्रिंशोपरिशरैर्वर्षैः शिवदांशे प्रजायते।
पुत्रोत्सवफलप्राप्तिर्जातपुत्रो मरिष्यति।।२६००।।

2599-2600. The native will become exceedingly wealthy in the 3rd dasa if the Moon in the 10th Aroodha (or in the 10th house) is in aspect to the lord of birth sign. The native of Sivada Nadiamsa will obtain a son who will die early. This will be after 30 years of age (or after) 25 years of age.

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये नीचांशे नीचराशिगे।
शिवदांशे प्रजातश्च सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान्।।२६०१।।

अदृष्टयत्नयोगेन कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान्।
गोपालप्रतिमादानं भानुवारे त्रियम्बकम्।।२६०२।।
कदलीफलदानेन सन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत्।

2601-2602½. Progeny: The 5th lord in debilitation both in Rasi and Navamsa will cause obstacles in begetting progeny in respect of Sivada Nadiamsa native. Afte efforts, due to fortunes, he will obtain a good son after some interval. remedies due to be perofrmed are: Charity of an image of Lord Krishna, recitation of Trayambaka (Mrityunjaya) on Sundays, and distributing plantains.

शिवदांशे प्रजातस्य गर्भोत्पत्तिर्न विद्यते।।२६०३।।
तदभावे स्वभार्या च गर्भशल्यप्रपीडिता।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।।२६०४।।

2603-2604. The native of Sivada Nadiamsa is said to be bereft of virility. If not, his spouse will have troubles relating to conception. To overcome this blemish, prescribed remedies be performed.

दारस्थानाधिपे भौमे लग्ने पापसमन्विते।
वीक्षिते शनिसंयुक्ते गुप्तकामातुरो भवेत्।।२६०५।।

2605. If the 7th lord Mars is in the ascendant with a malefic, and related to Saturn by aspect/association, the subject will be secretively libidinous (i.e. he will join others' women clandestinely).

कामेशे सौम्यषष्ठ्यंशे वृषभे च प्रजायते।
गर्भस्रावातुरा भार्या सन्तानप्रतिबन्धकी।।२६०६।।
गर्भस्रावभयं किंचिद्भानुवारे व्रतं शुभम्।
उत्कृष्टपुत्रसिद्ध्यर्थं बालकृष्णं प्रदापयेत्।।२६०७।।
निष्कद्वयसुवर्णेन कृष्णस्य प्रतिमां कृतम्।
जन्मादिदिवसे चैव दानं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।
सुदीर्घजीविनं पुत्रं लभते नात्र संशयः।।२६०८।।

2606-2608. Should the 7th lord, placed in the ascendant occupy a Shashtiamsa owned by Mercury, the native's spouse will have abortions and will have obstacles in begetting progeny. To overcome this blemish, religious vows on Sundays be performed. To obtain an excellent son, donation of an image of Bala Krishna (i.e. Lord Krishna's image relating to His childhood) and (or) an image of Lord Krishna got spending two gold coins, on the native's birth day be done. Following these, a long-living son will take birth.

Notes: In sloka 2606, *Saumya Shashtiamsa* does not refer to a benefic Shashtiamsa. It requires the 7th lord Mars to be in Gemini/Virgo Shashtiamsa ruled by Mercury who is the 5th lord for Gemini ascendant.

शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे वृषभे तु प्रजायते।
बालारिष्टं निहन्त्याशु गिरिं वज्रधरो यथा।।२६०९।।

2609. One born in the former half of Sivada Nadiamsa, Taurus ascendant, will be bereft of Balarishta (infantile mortality).

गुरूस्तृतीयपर्याये गोचरे सप्तमे गुरौ।
नवमे पुत्रलाभः स्याच्छिवदांशस्य जातके।।२६१०।।
ग्रन्थान्तरे क्वचित् पक्षे त्वेकपुत्री तु जीवति।।२६११।।

2610-2611. For a Sivada Nadiamsa native, Jupiter in his third round coming to the 7th/9th will cause birth of a son. According to some others, he will have only one long-living daughter.

प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमश्नुते।
मातृवर्गे त्वरिष्ट स्याच्छिवदांशे न संशयः।।२६१२।।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले त्वपरार्धे मनोव्यथा।
दारपीडामवाप्नोति क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्भवेत्।।२६१३।।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले विशेषश्रियमादिशेत्।
साधनेशदशाकाले गोचरे सप्तमे शनौ।।२६१४।।
अपमृत्युभयं किंचिच्छनेस्तु प्रार्थनां वदेत्।
मृत्युंजयायुतं जपत्वा नीलवस्त्रं प्रदापयेत्।।२६१५।।

2612-2615. Dasa effects: For a subject belonging to first half of Sivada Nadiamsa, happiness will exist in the 5th dasa but his maternal relatives will be endangered For second half of this Nadiamsa, 5th dasa will cause mental agony to the native apart from temporary illnesses to

spouse. The 5th dasa will give abundant wealth. When Saturn comes to the 7th Rasi in the 6th dasa, fear of untimely death will exist. To overcome this danger, prayer to Lord Sani, recitation of *Mrityunjaya*, and donation of blue clothes be done.

प्रत्यग्दाये चोत्तरार्धे गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः।
धनधान्यादिलाभः स्यात् स्त्रीलाभः शुभशोभनः ।। २६१६ ।।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति प्रत्यग्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
साधनेशदशाकाले पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमश्नुते। । २६१७। ।
अपरार्धे स्वल्पसौख्यमन्ते मृत्युर्न संशयः।
ग्रन्थान्तरे सकृत्पक्षे त्वष्टषष्टिसमे मृतिः।
व्ययस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये वीक्षिते पुण्यलोकवान् ।। २६१८ ।।

2616-2618. For a native of Sivada Nadiamsa, second half, the latter half of 5th dasa will cause a family marriage, gain of wealth and corn, gain through wife (or women) and auspicious functions. In the first half of the 6th dasa, he will get happiness. But in the second half of this dasa, his happiness will decline and he will face death. According to some other authorities, the native will die at 68. If the 12th lord is aspected by Mercury (or a benefic) the native will attain Heavens.

वृद्धवासिष्ठः-

As per Senior Vasishta

सुखे चन्द्रे व्यये सूर्ये शिवदांशे च संस्थिते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातः स आपत्सन्यासयोगवान्। । २६१९। ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पुण्यपापफलं समम्।
इह लोके सुपुण्यात्मा अन्ते स्वर्गपदं ययौ।। २६२० ।।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
शिवदांशे स्थिरे लग्ने विप्रकालांशके तथा। । २६२१। ।
शिवदांशे पजातस्य फलमेवमुदाहृतम्।
लग्नानाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्। । २६२२। ।

2619-2622. According to Vridhdha Vasishta: The Moon in the 4th and the Sun in the 12th - this yoga for a person born in the first half of Sivada Nadiamsa (of Gemini) will cause taking to ascetic order following a family calamity. For the native of second half of this Nadiamsa, the good and bad effects will be even. In his mundane journey, he will perform meritorious acts, and will go to heavens after death. Throughout his life he will enjoy fortunes. So also for birth in Vipra Kaala of Sivada Nadiamsa. These effects stated for Sivada Nadiamsa in *Lagna Nadi*, retold in Deva Keralam, will bear truth.

। । मिथुनलग्नम् ,-(कमलांशः) । ।

Gemini Ascendant — (Kamala Nadiamsa)

कमलांशे पूर्वभागे मिथुने च पजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्य द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः। । २६२३। ।
अथवा च तृतीयः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतः सुखी। । २६२४। ।
उत्तरांशे वनप्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिर्नात्र संशयः। । २६२५। ।
पूर्वभागे पुण्यदेशे त्वग्रहारे प्रसूतिमान्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे पुण्यदेशे महादेवपुरालये। । २६२६। ।

2623-26. The native of the first half of Kamala Nadiamsa, belonging to Gemini ascendant, will be a Brahmin, be ever happy and will be the 2nd/3rd issue. He will be bereft of an elder brother. The subject belonging to the second half of this Nadiamsa will be endowed with an older brother. The second half native will be born in a region of forests while the first half native's birth will be a pilgrim centre, in a colony of Brahmins. But according to other ancient authorities, the subject of former half will be born near a temple of Lord Siva.

Notes: For Kamala Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 778 supra.

जन्मलाभमिति प्राहुरेकाकी भ्रातृहीनवान्।
वर्गोत्तमे लग्ननाथे कर्मनाथे सुरांशके। । २६२७। ।
कमलांशे प्रजातस्य जन्मदाये कलापनम्।

2627-2627 1/2. The subject of former half of Kamala Nadiamsa will be the only child of the family, bereft of any coborn. If the ascendant lord is in Vargothama Navamsa while the 10th lord is in Sura Nadiamsa, the first dasa of the native will cause strife.

लग्नेशे-नीचराशिस्थे नीचांशे कुजसंयुते।।२६२८।।
नदीप्रान्त्ये पुरे वासो जननं वा भविष्यति।
कमलांशे परे भागे सूर्यांशे कर्मनायके।।२६२९।।
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ धनधान्यसमृद्धिमान्।
चित्रयोगे सिते जीवे सुरांशे बहुवित्तवान्।।२६३०।।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च स्वपित्रधिकभाग्यवान्।
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ।।२६३१।।
सोदरोत्पत्तिकालः स्याज्जन्मदाये न संशयः।

2628-2631 1/2. If the ascendant lord conjunct Mars is in debility both in Rasi and Navamsa, the native's birth and living will be in a city beside a river. In case of birth in the latter half, the 10th lord's position in Leo Navamsa will grant longevity to parents and the native will be endowed with abundance of wealth and corn. Venus endowed with brightness (i.e. not combust in the Sun to lose his rays) while Jupiter is in Sura Nadiamsa will make the native exceedingly wealthy. He will be famous in royal service. His father will be prosperous. During the native's first dasa when Jupiter arrives at the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by ascendant lord at birth, or a trine thereof, birth of a coborn will occur.

एका स्वसा सौख्यवती भूषिता चापरा स्मृता।।२६३२।।
पुत्रिणी पतिभक्ता स्यात् पूर्वभागे न संशयः।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य भगिन्येका गतायुषी।।२६३३।।
लग्नाधिपे लग्नगते कुजमन्दसमन्विते।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीक्लेशमल्पायुर्दायमादिशेत्।।२६३४।।

2632-2634. One sister of the native of former half of Kamala Nadiamsa will be happy, be endowed with daughters and be devoted to her husband. The native of second half of this Nadiamsa will have only one sister who too will be short-lived. If the ascendant lord (Mercury) is in the ascendant in the company of Saturn and Mars, the native's elder sister will be a troubled soul and be short-lived.

।।भाग्ययोगः।।
Yoga for Prosperity

लग्नेशे चापराशिस्थे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।
ख्यातोऽयं भाग्ययोगस्तु सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिमान्।।२६३५।।

2635. Bhagya Yoga: If the lord of the ascendant is in Sagittarius in aspect to Saturn, a yoga called Bhagya Yoga is produced. As a result, the native will be endowed with good acts and conduct.

कमलांशे पूर्वभागे सम्पद्दाये सुखं धनम्।
धनधान्यसमृद्धिश्च स्वपित्राधिकभाग्यवान्।।२६३६।।

2636. Second Dasa: One born in the first half of Kamala Nadiamsa will in the 2nd dasa gain happiness and wealth. His wealth and corns will be in abundance. His father will also experience a great deal of prosperity.

पंचबिन्दुयुते जीवे कमलांशे कुजेक्षिते।
मिथुनाधिपसन्दृष्टे पंचमाब्दे क्वचिद्विपत्।।२६३७।।

2637. Danger in 5th Year: Jupiter having the aspect of Mars, getting five Bindus in his (Jupiter's) Ashtaka Varga, and lastly being in aspect to the lord of Gemini, Mercury, will be somewhat dangerous in the Kamala Nadiamsa native's fifth year.

सुरांशगे विलग्नेशे विप्रनाडयां प्रजायते।
बाल्ये मान्दज्वरार्तश्च वसूरीज्वरगण्डवान्।।२६३८।।

2638. Childhood Diseases: The ascendant lord attaining Sura Nadiamsa will cause to the native of Vipra Kala of Kamala Nadiamsa danger of indigestion, small pox etc. in childhood.

कमलांशे पूर्वभागे जन्मतारादशान्तरे।
पंचमाब्दात् परं चैव द्विवर्षे चोत्तरायणे।।२६३९।।
ब्रहमोपदेशमाप्नोति मास्सु मेषादिषु त्रिपु।
गुरूप्रथमपर्याये मेषान्त्ये वृषभे तथा।।२३४०।।
कमलांशे प्रजातस्य मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।
जन्मतारादशान्त्यादौ सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।।२३४१।।
कमलांशे प्रजातस्य विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।

2639-2641 1/2. Education etc.: One born in the first half of Kamala Nadiamsa will in the first dasa, after the 5th year of age, coinciding with the

Sun's northerly course, be initiated into Vedic studies. In this context, the Sun should (particularly) be in transit in the three Rasis commnecing Aries. His thread ceremony will occur coinciding with Jupiter traversing in the last protion of Aries, or Taurus. In the end of first dasa, or in the first sub period of second dasa, the native's marriage will occur.

दारेशे मिथुनांशस्थे कारके स्वोच्चराशिगे।।२६४२।।
उद्वाहं जन्मदेशेषु प्राग्भागे नगरीषु च।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च कमलायतलोचनः।।२६४३।।
मृदुकान्तवपुः साधुर्मधुराम्लरसप्रियः।
पित्तश्लेष्मस्वभावश्च पित्तप्रकृतिदेहवान्।।२६४४।।
द्विनामा सत्यवान् रागी परस्त्रीसंगपापवान्।

2642-26441/2. The 7th lord (Jupiter) in Gemini navamsa, while the significator (Venus) is in Pisces Rasi, the native's bride will hail from the eastern part of his birth place. One born in the former half will be endowed with eyes resembling the petal of a lotus, will wed a softly disposed girl, be himself gentle, be fond of sweet and sour juices, be of bilious and phlegmatic temperaments (in predominance), will have two names, be truthful, passionate, and will join others' women.

शुक्रांगारकसंयोगे कमलांशे च संस्थिते।।२६४५।।
कामेशे हेमवत्यंशे गुप्तकामातुरो भवेत्।
नीचांशगे विलग्नेशे भूसुतेन समन्विते।।२६४६।।
विद्याविनयसम्पन्नः कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान्।
कळत्रद्वयवान् रागी दारेशे पापवीक्षिते।।२६४७।।
चिरायुषी भगिन्येका शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।

2645-2647 1/2. One born in Kamala Nadiamsa having Venus in the company of Mars, while the 7th lord (Jupiter) is in the Nadiamsa entitled Hemavathi, will be secretively lustful (i.e. he will secretly join others' women). If the ascendant lord joins Mars and begets Pisces Navamsa, the native will be learned, highly modest and given to anger to be only pleased instantly. If the 7th lord is in aspect to a malefic, the subject will have two wives, be passionate and will have only one long-living sister while other sisters will be destroyed.

Note: Hemavathi Nadiamsa is not listed in the sources available to us.

कमलांशे पूर्वभागे चेंगितज्ञस्तु तत्पिता।।२६४८।।
सुमुखः कुशलो भीरूर्विद्यासौख्यविहीनवान्।
बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभावेन परस्त्रीसंगपापवान्।।२६४९।।
पश्चात्तप्तः पापभीरूर्वैदिकाचारधर्मवान्।
जातकस्य गुणं वक्ष्ये श्यामवर्णः सुबुद्धिमान्।।२६५०।।
परोपकारनिरतो लिपित्रयविशारदः।
आस्तिकः सर्वधर्मज्ञो वदान्यो दूतसौअदः।।२६५१।।

2648-2651. The father of the native of former half of Kamala Nadiamsa is described thus. He will be skilled in the interpretation of internal sentiments by external gestures, will have a charming face, be skilful (in general), timid, bereft of learning and comforts, be crooked in childhood and will join others' women, will later on regret and be afraid of committing (such a) sin and will follow the codes prescribed by the Vedas. Now about the native. He will be dark-bodied, highly intelligent, be ever interested in helping others, skilful in three scripts (i.e. languages), be a God-believer, versed in all religions (or human-laws), be generous, and be friendly to messengers.

लग्नेशे नीचराशिस्थे नीचांशे पापवीक्षिते।
अन्तःक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा किंचिल्लुब्दस्वभाववान्।।२६५२।।

2652. If the ascendant lord is in debility both in Rasi and Navamsa, and be in aspect to a malefic, the native will be inwardly given to anger, but be pleased. He will he somewhat miserly in disposition.

सिते कर्मे झषांशस्थे तेजस्वी बुद्धिमान्नरः।
सुमुखः कुशलो मन्त्री वेदान्तज्ञानतत्त्ववित्।।२६५३।।
चापांशके झषे शुक्रे वेदशास्त्रार्थतत्त्ववित्।
यतिप्रीतिकरो नित्यं सुरांशे बहुवित्तवान्।।२६५४।।
जन्माधिपदशाकाले सुताधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं चेत्रि द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान्।।२६५५।।

2653-55. Venus: Venus in the 10th (Pisces) with Pisces Navamsa denotes that the native will

be endowed with splendour and intelligence. He will possess a charming face, be skilful, be a minister and be highly learned in Upanishads, Philosophy etc. If Venus, placed in Pisces, attains Sagittarius in Navamsa, the native will be highly skilful in deciphering the meanings of the Vedas and Sastras. He will please ascetics. If Venus is in Sura Nadiamsa, the subject will be highly rich. He will have a second marriage after 22nd year in the dasa of Mercury and in the bhukti of 5th lord Venus.

कुम्भत्रिकोणगे जीवे युग्मांशकस्थितेअपि च।
स्त्रीप्रजां प्रथमं विद्यात् कमलांशे न संशयः।।२६५६।।

2656. Female Issue: For the native of Kamala Nadiamsa, Jupiter placed in a trine to Aquarius, with Gemini Navamsa (or an even Navamsa) will firstly cause birth of a daughter.

पंचमाधिपतौ शुक्रे मीने चापांशसंस्थिते।
असितेन युते दृष्टे सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान्।।२६५७।।
जायते मृतिमाप्नोति पुरापातकहेतुना।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं हरिद्रानागमर्चयेत्।।२६५८।।
निष्कत्रयसुवर्णेन प्रतिमां विष्णुरूपिणीम्।
जन्मादिदिवसे चैव शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।।२६५९।।
सुदीर्घजीविनं पुत्रं लभते नात्र संशयः।
गुरोस्तृतीयपर्याये गोचरे वृश्चिके गुरौ।।२६६०।।
पुत्रोत्सवफलप्राप्तिः कमलांशे न संशयः।

2657-2660 1/2. Obstacle to Progeny: The 5th lord Venus, if in aspect to or be with Saturn, should be in Pisces with Sagittarius Navamsa. Then the subject will face obstacles in begetting progeny. If per chance, children are born, the native on account of previous sins will lose them. To overcome such a blemish, worship of Cobra made of turmeric be done. Also of the image of Lord Vishnu obtained spending three gold coins. Propitiations on birth days etc. should be done. Only then will the native obtain a good and long-living son. The native of Kamala Nadiamsa will celebrate the birth of a son when Jupiter traverses the sign Scorpio in his third round of the zodiac.

कालांशकस्थिते जीवे चापांशे मिथुने अथवा।।२६६१।।
विपत्तारदशाकाले देहजाडयं क्वचित्क्वचित्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।।२६६२।।

2661-2662. Jupiter should be in Kaala Nadiamsa, or in Sagittarius/Gemini Navamsa. Then during the 3rd dasa, the native will be somewhat sickly. To obtain freedom, suitable remedies be resorted to.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले भाग्यवृद्धिः सुतोत्सवः।
पंचत्रिंशात् परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम्।।२६६३।।
राजद्वारजनस्नेहं वाहनाम्बरलाभवान्।

2663-2663 1/2. Dasa of 9th lord: In the dasa ruled by the lord of the 9th, the native's prosperity will increase after his 36th year. He will obtain a son (or will have auspicious functions relating to his progeny). He will make friends with people in royal employ. He will attain wealth and become great. He will gain conveyances and robes.

विपत्तारदशाकाले पूर्वार्धे व्याकुलं महत्।।२६६४।।
अपरार्धे पितारिष्टंमापत्सन्यासमश्नुते।
कुलीरादित्रये मासे मन्दे वक्रेअतिचारगे।।२६६५।।
सिंहराशिं गते सूर्ये पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत्।
विपत्तारदशाकाले रविभौमान्तरान्तरे।।२६६६।।
राहुन्तरान्तरे वापि देहयासं धनक्षयम्।
चापं गते विलग्नेशे कर्मजीवान्तरान्तरे।
कमलांशे प्रजातश्च स्वमताचारधर्मवान्।।२६६७।।

2664-2667. Third Dasa: The dasa which is the third from birth will in its first half cause worries of a great order. In the second half of the dasa in question, danger to father and the native's taking to ascetic order will come to pass. When the Sun transits the three signs commencing Cancer, (particularly) in Leo, and when Saturn is in retrogression or in accelerated motion, predict danger to father. In the third dasa, the sub-periods ruled by Sun, Mars and Rahu will cause illness to the native apart from loss of wealth. The ascendant lord in Sagittarius will enable the Kamala Nadiamsa native follow virtuous and religious path according to his caste.

Notes: *Karma Jeevantharanthare* is not a proper combination of words and is a misplaced expression here. At best it could mean: the sub and sub-sub periods of Jupiter in the 10th, which meaning is insensible.

महानदीतीरपुरे निवासं
योगं वदेद्वा कमलांशजस्य।
अतीव सौख्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
विपद्दशान्त्ये तु सुभाग्यवृद्धिम्।।२६६८।।
क्षेमदाये महत्सौख्यं चत्वारिंशात् परं सुखम्।
द्विचत्वारिंशतः पश्चाद्योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी॥ २६६९॥

2668-2669. The native of Kamala Nadiamsa (having ascendant lord in Sagittarius) will live in a town on the banks of Mahanadi. He will enjoy Yoga effects, and be very happy. His third dasa will bring with it abundant fortunes. Fourth dasa will cause great happiness. After his 40th year, he will be happy. Following 42nd year he will beget fame, position and happiness.

सुखाधिपदशाकाले व्ययाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
कमलांशे प्रजातस्य मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२६७०।।

2670. Danger to Mother: The native of Kamala Nadiamsa will see his mother endangered in his 4th dasa and in the sub period ruled by the 12th lord.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान्।।२६७१।।

2671. Professional Progress: When Jupiter comes to a sign which is trine to the Navamsa occupied by the lord of ascendant, during the dasa of the ascendant lord himself, the native will enjoy progress in work.

प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
देहजाड्यं प्रकुर्वीत शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम्।।२६७२।।
नित्यान्नदानपुण्यात्मा हरिकामातुरो भवेत्।।२६७३।।

2672-2673. In the sub period of the 8th lord, and in the dasa of the 5th lord, the native will fall sick for which prescribed remedies be performed. In this dasa, good and bad results will be equal. Further the native will perform poor-feeding uninterruptedly. His sexual lust will equal that of a lion (*Hari* = lion, frog) (in this dasa).

सुताधिपदशाकाले क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।।२६७४।।

2674. Untimely End: The native's mundane journey may face an untimely threat in the dasa ruled by the lord of the 5th house, in evil months (denoted by transit Sun) and in evil years (denoted by transit Jupiter). This danger will be remediable.

कमलांशे पूर्वभागे सपापे शशिनन्दने।
सुताधिपदशामृत्युः पंचषष्टि सुजीवति।।२६७५।।
ब्रहमनोकफलं सत्यं शुक्रे मेषूरणे स्थिते(?)।
स्वपिता ब्रहमलोकाप्तिमिन्द्रयातनवान् क्वचित्।।२६७६।।
विप्रकाले फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२६७७।।

2675-77. Death: For a native of Kamala Nadiamsa, first half, death will strike in the dasa of the 5th lord, if at birth Mercury is conjunct a malefic. He will live happily upto 56. Venus placed in the 10th house will enable the native attain *Brahma Loka*. His father will also attain *Brahmaloka*. These effects as per Deva Keralam will bear truth.

।।मेषलग्नम् - (चम्पकांशः)।।

Aries Ascendant — (Champaka Nadiamsa)

मेषलग्ने चम्पकांशे मेषांशे तु प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्ततनयो भवेत्।
अथवा च तृतीयः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।।२६७८।।
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे गुरूत्रिंशांशके तथा।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथीषु चोत्तरे तु प्रजायते।।२६७९।।

2678-2679. One born in Aries ascendant, Aries Navamsa in Champaka Naidamsa will be a Brahmin, ever happy and be the first/third issue of the family. His elder brother will be destroyed. Birth in Jupiterian Trimsamsa, in the first half of

this Naidamsa, will be in an east-west street, in a north-facing house.

Notes: For Champakamsa please see notes under sloka 1312 supra. The text now deals with a movable ascendant.

गुरौ स्वोच्चे झषांशस्थे कर्मनाथयुतेक्षिते।
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे य इदं फलमश्नुते।।२६८०।।
जातकस्य सुखावाप्तिस्ताराब्दानन्तरं सुखम्।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले राजन्यजनमैत्रवान्।।२६८१।।
सर्वाध्यक्षाधिकारेण गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।
षष्ठाष्टमाधीशभुक्तौ नक्षत्राधिपतेस्तदा।।२६८२।।
शत्रुभीतिर्मनस्तापो अन्तश्छिद्रभयं क्वचित्।
पितृव्यद्वेषमाप्नोति मेहव्रणभयं तथा।।२६८३।।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणैः।

2680-26831/2. Jupiter being in the company of Saturn in Cancer and occupying Pisces Navamsa will give happiness for the native of former half of Champaka Nadiamsa, after his 26th year. In the dasa of the 8th lord he will befriend people in royal circles. He will obtain a post with wide powers under the king and will be blessed with wealth. In the sub periods of the lords of the 6th, 8th and the Moon in the dasa of the 8th lord, the subject will have fear from enemies, mental distress and fear of destruction. His paternal uncle will be endangered. The subject will have fear of ulcer and urinary disorders. To be safe, remedies be done as prescribed.

भाग्यांशे कटके लग्ने परमं दानमाचरेत्।।२६८४।।
शत्रुवर्गकुलच्छेदः कृष्णाश्वरथदानतः।
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्तु रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः।।२६८५।।

2684-2685. The 9th lord in Cancer ascendant will make the native highly charitable. He will destroy his enemies. One born in Aries ascendant will be blood-red in complexion and be endowed with an auspicious appearance.

चम्पकांशे चरे लग्ने गुरुत्रिंशांशसंयुते।
रक्तवर्णे मध्यगात्रः समदेहस्वरूपवान्।।२६८६।।
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे मेषलग्ने प्रजायते।
रूपवान् मतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान्।।२६८७।।
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा राजयोगयुतो भवेत्।
चम्पकांशे पर्वभागे चरलग्ने प्रजायते।।२६८८।।
यदीश्वराप्रियो वाग्मी देवब्रहमणपोषकः।
मितभाषी मितभाक्षी च मितनिद्रोअतिजाग्रवान्।।२६८९।।
प्राज्ञोंगत्तज्ञश्चतुरो नानाभाषाविशारदः।

2686-891/2. The native of Champaka Nadiamsa belonging to a movable sign in Jupiterian Trimsamsa, will be blood-red in complexion. He will have a medium-build and symmetrical body. He will be endowed with beauty, intelligence, eloquence and charming face and eyes. He will be fortunate, religious and will enjoy Raja Yoga effects. He will honour the leaders of ascetics and gods and Brahmins. He will eat, speak and sleep, all within limits. He will be very careful, learned and will know the thoughts of others. He will be skilful (in genenral) and will excel in many languages.

लग्नेशे धनराशिस्थे सुखेशे केन्द्रराशिगे।।२६९०।।
चम्पकांशे प्रजातश्च यावदायुष्यसौख्यवान्।
भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये कुजसंयुतवीक्षिते।।२६९१।।
चम्पकांशे प्रजातश्च पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान्।
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रे त्विन्द्रांशनाडिगे।।२६९२।।
चरलग्ने प्रजातश्च हरिशंकरभक्तिमान्।
सन्मार्गवृत्तिनिरत उत्कृष्टोधर्मसिद्धिमान्।।२६९३।।
कृषिपश्वादिलाभं च ग्रामभूम्यादिसंयुतम्।

2690-26931/2. The ascendant lord in the 2nd house while the 4th lord is in an angle from the ascendant: the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will be happy throughout his life. The 3rd lord Mercury joining Mars will deprive the Champaka Nadiamsa native of after- borns. One born in the first half of Champaka Nadiamsa in a movable sign having the Moon in Indra Nadiamsa will be a devotee of Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. Further he will follow the path prescribed for the virtuous and will obtain excellent religious merits. He will gain through agriculture, quadrupeds etc. and be endowed with lordship over villages and landed proerties.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे लाभेशे भाग्यराशिगे।।२६९४।।

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले मौंजीबन्धनमादिशेत्।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले कर्मेशांशत्रिकोणगे।।२६९५।।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।
जन्मभूदक्षिणे भागे त्वाग्नेये वा विवाहवान्।।२६९६।।

2694-2696. One born in the first half of Champaka Nadiamsa while the 11th lord is in the 9th house will have his thread ceremony in the 2nd dasa. In the same dasa, his marriage will take place, if Jupiter traverses the sign represented by the 10th lord's natal Navamsa position, or a trine thereof. His bride will hail from the southern or south-eastern part of his native region.

दारस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे युग्मांशे मंगळांशगे।
रक्तवर्णकळत्रं स्यद्विवाहानानन्तरं सुखम्।।२६९७।।
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं गेहे गोधान्यसंकुलम्।
उद्वाहानन्तरं चेति नित्यश्रीर्नित्यमंगळम्।।२६९८।।

2697-2698. If the 7th lord Venus is in an even Navamsa, obtaining Mangala Nadiamsa, the spouse will be blood-red in complexion and the native will be happy following marriage. He will be ever blessed with the mercy of goddess Lakshmi, and will have abundance of grains and quadrupeds. After marriage it will be wealth and auspiciousness for ever.

Notes: For Aries ascendant Venus is lord of the 7th. He should be in even Navamsa (of any Rasi). Additionally he should be in Mangala Nadiamsa (refer to notes under sloka 226 supra).

पुष्करांशगते जीवे राज्येशे कुजवीक्षिते।
चम्पकांशे पजातश्च यावदायुष्यभाग्यवान्।।२६९९।।

2699. Life-long Fortunes: If Jupiter is in Pushkara Navamsa while the 10th lord (Jupiter himself) is in aspect to Mars, the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will enjoy fortune throughout his life.

Notes: *Pushkara Navamsa* may be understood thus. If a planet is placed in the Rasi and Navamsa mentioned below, at one and the same time, it is said to be in Pushkara Navamsa:

Rasi	Navamsa
Aries	Libra
Taurus	Pisces
Gemini	Pisces
Cancer	Cancer
Leo	Libra
Virgo	Pisces
Libra	Pisces
Scorpio	Cancer
Sagittarius	Sagittarius
Capricorn	Taurus
Aquarius	Taurus
Pisces	Virgo

From the above, it is clear that planets in Aries/Gemini/Leo/Scorpio/Capricorn/Aquarius Navamsa are not entitled to attain Pushkara Navamsa.

लग्नाधिपो वाथ चतुर्थनाथ-
तद्राशिनाथवथ भाग्यनाथः।
कर्मेशलाभेश्वरयोगदृष्टा-
स्तेषां तु काले चतुरंगयानम्।।२७००।।

2700. Conveyances: The native will enjoy four kinds of (traditional) conveyances (men-borne palanquins, horses, elephants and chariots) if the lords of ascendant, 4th and dispositors of these lords are in association by way of aspect/conjunction with the lords of 10th and 11th. This effect will come to pass in the concerned planet's dasa periods.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।।२७०१।।

2701. Danger to Mother: During the rulership of second dasa, if Saturn traverses the sign represented by the 8th lord's natal Navamsa position, or a trine thereof, danger to mother will strike.

संपद्दाये श्रियोअवाप्तिर्मेषान्त्ये वृषभे गुरौ।
मिथुने बहुभाग्यं स्याच्चम्पकांशे न संशयः।।२७०२।।

2702. Wealth: This is for a Champaka Nadiamsa native. In the second dasa, he will obtain wealth coinciding with Jupiter's movements in the end of Aries, or in Taurus. Jupiter's movement in Gemini will bless the subject with exceeding wealth.

कुजस्थानाधिपे जीवे लग्नात् केन्द्रचतुष्टये।
स्वपितुः सोदराः पंच त्वथवा वेदसंख्यकाः।।२७०३।।

2703. Father's Brothers: Jupiter should become the lord of the sign occupied by Mars at birth, and should be in an angle from the ascendant. In that case, predict five, or four brothers to the native's father.

पितृव्याधिपतौ मन्दे चम्पकांशे स्थिते सति।
स्वपिता च पितृव्यो वा गुणात्मा योगपुण्यवान्॥ २७०८॥

2704-2705. Saturn ruling the 11th house placed in Champaka Nadiamsa denotes that the native's father and paternal uncles will be virtuous, prosperous and meritorious.

संपद्दशान्त्ये तु विपद्दशायां
मेषे तु लग्ने शुभशोभनाप्तिः।
मातामहो वा सुतदारपीडां
संचारकाले स्वपिताप्यरिष्टम्।।२७०५।।

2705. Dasa Periods: One born in Aries ascendant will in the 2nd and third dasas experience auspicious events. But his maternal grand-father, or the native's spouse and progeny will be in trouble. There will also be danger to his father while on journey.

गोचरे वृषभे मन्दे चम्पकांशकसंस्थिते।
सिंहराशिं गते सूर्ये पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत्।।२७०६।।

2706. Father's Death: The father of Champaka Nadiamsa will die when Saturn is in transit in Taurus, coinciding with Sun's movement in Leo.

पुत्रभावपतौ सूर्ये कुजसंयुतवीक्षिते।
चम्पकांशे प्रजातश्च पुत्रीपुत्रसमृद्धिमान्।।२७०७।।
पुंप्रजात्रयमायुष्यं कन्यैका सुखजीविनी।
पुत्रस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये यमळांशे कुजेक्षिते।।२७०८।।
षष्ठेशे कुजसंदृष्टे यमळात्मजयोगवान्।

2707-27081/2. Progeny: The native of Champaka Nadiamsa will have many sons and many daughters if the 5th lord Sun is related to Mars by aspect or conjunction. Out of these, three sons and one daughter will be long-lived. Predict birth of twins if the 5th lord Sun being aspected by Mars occupies Gemini Navamsa while the 6th lord (Mercury) is (also) in aspect to Mars.

राज्यस्थाने यदि स्यातां सूर्यसौम्यौ कलासमौ।।२७०९।।
कर्मे वा हिबुके वापि भूसुतेन निरीक्षितौ।
अतिश्यामः सदा भोगी कर्मे गुरुनिरीक्षिते।।२७१०।।

2709-2710. Should the two planets, Sun and Mercury, be of equal longitudes in the 10th house, while the 10th or 4th house be in aspect to Mars, the subject will be exceedingly dark-complexioned and will be ever devoted to enjoying pleasures. Jupiter's aspect on the 10th will produce following effects (as mentioned in the next six slokas).

विपत्तारदशाकाले त्वपरार्धे महोत्सवम्।
यौवने बहुभाग्याप्तिं चत्वारिंशात् परं सुखम्।।२७११।।
क्षेमतारदशाकाले विशेषश्रीयुतो भवेत्।
नित्यान्नदानपुण्यात्मा चम्पकांशे न संशयः।।२७१२।।
क्षेमतारदशाकाले गोचरे वृषभे शनौ।
योगभंगवशात् क्लेशं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।।२७१३।।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले देशे राज्ञां कलापवान्।
अनावृष्टिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षभयडाम्बरम्।।२७१४।।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमश्नुते।
अपरार्धे योगभंगादपमृत्युभयं महत्।।२७१५।।
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे प्रत्यक्तारदशान्तरे।
कालमृत्युभयं सत्यं चम्पकांशे न संशयः।।२७१६।।

2711-2716. Dasa Periods: The 2nd half of 3rd dasa will cause great and happy events. In his youth, he will enjoy abundant prosperity. After

40, he will be happy. In the 4th dasa, he will get much wealth. He will uninterruptedly perform poor-feeding and earn merits thereby. In the 4th dasa, his prosperity will be interrupted, causing grief, when Saturn traverses in Taurus. For this, remedies as prescribed be done. In the 5th dasa, there will be strife in the country (?) apart from famine etc. (??) The first half of fifth dasa will give comforts. And its second half will interrupt prosperity and cause fear of untimely death of the native. To overcome this phase, the native should resort to remedies. In the end of 5th dasa, the native of first half of Champaka Nadiamsa will die.

ग्रन्थान्तरे भार्गवसंप्रदाये
लग्ने सुखे पापयुतेक्षिते च।
सत्कर्मचारी सुकृती धनाढ्यो
लोकान्तरे सौख्यमिहाहुरार्याः।।२७१७।।
लग्ननाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम्।।२७१८।।

2717-2718. According to Bhargava Nadi: As per the school mentioned, the ascendant (Aries) and the 4th being in occupation by, or in aspect to malefics will enable the native follow virtuous path, do good deeds and become wealthy. In the other world, he will be happy. These effects from *Lagna Nadi,* retold in Deva Keralam, will bear truth.

Notes: Malefics related to ascendant and 4th giving beneficial results may be noted. This applies to only Champaka Nadiamsa in Aries rising at birth.

[To be continued in Book II]

Deva Keralam
(CHANDRA KALA NADI)
BOOK-2

Translated by
R. SANTHANAM



DEVA KERALAM

(CHANDRA KALA NADI)

BY

ACHYUTA OF KERALA
& VENKATESA

BOOK II

(Containing Slokas 2719 - 3407
and Slokas 1 to 1997)

Translated by
R. Santhanam

SAGAR PUBLICATIONS
Ved Mansion
72, Janpath
New Delhi - 110 001
Tel: 3320648

First Published 1993

Published by Narinder Sagar for Sagar Publications 72, Ved mansion
Janpath New Delhi - 110001
Typeset & Printed by Impact Compuprints
Binding by A.J. Book Binding House

Preface

I have great pleasure in presenting herewith Book II of Deva Keralam.

The encouragement given by the readers following appearance of Book I hereof is thankfully acknowledged.

Although the original is popularly attributed to Achyuta, in actuality Venkatesa's name also appears as author at one stage. This Venkatesa need not be confused with Sarvartha Chintamani's author, vide notes given under sloka 1 infra. The original authorship is actually divided as under:

Sloka No. 1 to 3407 by Achyuta in the first phase.

Sloka No. 1 to 4775 by Venkatesa in the later phase.

Thus there is a total of 8102 original slokas for which our arrangement of presentation is as under:

Sloka 1 to sloka 2718 of Achyuta in Book I.

Sloka 2719 to sloka 3407 of Achyuta, and sloka 1 to sloka 1997 of Venkatesa in Book II.

Rest of the work from slokas from No. 1998 to 4775 of Venkatesa is being brought out as Book III.

In the present volume also, there are many general principles applicable to the various ascendants, apart from Nadiamsa discussions confined to given signs. The reader will be able to understand the same as he progresses with the study of the text, remembering at the same time the general outlines given in the preface for Book I.

I have every hope that the kind reader will forgive me for my shortcomings if any and accord a favourable reception to my present efforts.

R. Santhanam
(Editor,
The Times Of Astrology)
9/1040 Govindpuri
Kalkaji
New Delhi 110 019
(India)
Tel 6462777

CONTENTS

41. Immovable ascendant, Jupiter in Aquarius, benefic planets - general, Saturn - Mars conjunction.
42. Saturn's transit in 12 houses from the ascendant, Saturn's effect according to others.
43. Father and Saturn's transit.
44. Saturn's transit, 4th Navamsa, Rahu's transit, Libra ascendant - Saturn's transit, Venus dasa.
45. Libra ascendant - mother, Jupiter's position in Navamsa, Gemini ascendant, Mudgara Nadiamsa.
46. Gemini ascendant, Moon in Vargottama, Mudgara Nadiamsa.
47. Jupiter in 10th, Saturn's transit, Mars in Libra, Mantra recitation.
48. Fickle-mindedness, Saturn's transit.
49. Remedy, Jupiter's dasa - Libra ascendant.
50. Tenth lord's period, urinary disorders, dasa of 9th lord.
51. Saturn's dasa, Saturn's transit, Gemini ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa, 4th lord, Jupiter's transit.
52. Aswini and its trines, Mercury's Ashtaka varga, Saturn in 5th, Rudra Yamala quoted.
53. Manu quoted, Jupiter dasa, Venus sub period.
54. Jala Yoga, abortion, Saturn dasa - Venus bhukti, Jupiter's 3rd round of transit.
55. Jupiter's 4th round of transit, dasa of 8th lord, Leo ascendant - Sivada Nadiamsa.
56. Jupiter in 3rd, Jupiter - Rahu conjunction, other divisions, Jupiter in Virgo Navamsa, Jupiter in Leo Navamsa.
57. Rahu aspected by Sun and Venus, The Moon in Libra, Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa, Jupiter in Leo.
58. Jupiter - Moon, maternal grand fathers, mother described, maternal uncle, Sivakari Nadiamsa, paternal uncles.
59. Sivada Nadiamsa, father, 5th lord, maternal kinsfolk, Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa, Sun in Aquarius.
60. Long-living parents, Sun's dispositor, Saturn in 12th house, sickness to mother, progeny, other authorities; step-brother.
61. Venus sub period, bhava effects, Saturn in 3rd, Capricorn ascendant - Kalika Nadiamsa.
62. Kalika Nadiamsa, easy birth, maternal uncle, related families, third dasa.
63. Infantile mortality, childhood, Moon with benefics.
64. Paralysis and breathing disorders, Saturn and Mars, maternal uncle.
65. First half - Kalika Nadiamsa, Saturn & Jupiter, Saturn in 10th.
66. Three planets in 3rd, maternal uncle, family lineage.
67. Dasa effects, lords of 10th and 8th, Saturn in 10th, Leo ascendant, Sama Nadiamsa, co-born.
68. Parents, paternal uncle, troubles to relatives, spiritual initiation, 2nd dasa and 3rd dasa.
69. Sun - Mercury conjunction, father, Mercury in 10th, second marriage, birth of a son.
70. Other effects, mother, Sun in Aquarius, Saturn in 12th, Immovable ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.
71. Libra ascendant- Nivruthi Nadiamsa, Venus - Sun, Venus in 9th, destruction of brother, infantile mortality, Lord of 10th in 12th, father.
72. Nivruthi Nadiamsa - Libra ascendant.
73. Venkatesa - the co-author, astrologer's place of work.
74. Four kinds of Chakras.
75. Longevity computation as per Jaimini.
76. Another method, Ayur Lagna, Chaturthamsa Rasi, counting of 8th house, destruction of a Bhava, the 3 Khandas.
77. Matta Matanga Yoga, Malaviya Yoga.
78. Cancellation of Malaviya Yoga, Yoga with debilitation Navamsa, other dignities of planets.
79. Adhi Yoga.
80. Chandradhi Yoga, Saturn with a benefic, planetary dignities.
81. Childlessness, lord of 5th, Chaamara Yoga.
82. Jupiter in Pisces, Venus in 11th, Lakshmi Yoga.
83. Akhanda Samrajya Yoga and its cancellation, yogas with reference to Moon.

84. Uttama Yoga etc., 3 planets in exaltation, Maha Panditha Yoga.
85. Jupiter's Navamsa position, Pushkaramsa.
86. Sun's Navamsa position, danger to father, evils to father, Amala Yoga.
87. Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga, Chatra Yoga.
88. Royal favours, 2nd lord, 8th lord, evil lords.
89. Jupiter & Venus, Yoga for paramour, favour from princess, joining a princess, Rajapooja Yoga, lord of ascendant in dignity.
90. Emancipation, Knower of Almighty, Moon and Sun.
91. Jupiter and 9th lord, Jupiter aspecting luminaries, Mars aspecting Jupiter, Kahala Yoga.
92. Lord of Arudha ascendant, conveyances, royal honour, great fortunes, riches and fortunes, royal authority, owner of chariots, Moon-Venus, Venus in 2nd.
93. Mani Pravala Yoga, 10th from Moon sign.
94. Good features, long life, malefic in ascendant, Saturn in 5th, 7th lord.
95. Concerning wife, 4th house, 2 wives, 3 wives, Sun in descendant.
96. Another marriage, high learning, Libra ascendant, father.
97. Description of father, paternal uncle, paternal grand-parents.
98. Libra ascendant - Vikrutha Nadiamsa, coborn, position and wealth.
99. Vikrutha Nadiamsa - Libra ascendant, Jagathi Nadiamsa - Libra ascendant, remedy.
100. Sun - Mars, Sun - Mercury, Venus in Leo or Gemini, Leo ascendant - Jagathi Nadiamsa, father, 3rd dasa.
101. Deha Rasi, Jeeva Rasi, Venus in Leo, Venus in Sagittarius.
102. Venus in Sagittarius Navamsa, Saturn's transit.
103. 11th lord in Scorpio Navamsa, Saturn in transit, Aries-Mars sub period in Libra-Venus dasa.
104. Gains, Rahu in 10th, first dasa, sub period of 11th lord, Vikrutha Nadiamsa.
105. Dasa of 2nd lord, lords of 6, 8 and 12th, sub period of Aquarius, 4th lord in exaltation.
106. Capricorn Dasa, sub periods of Cancer, Scorpio, Cancer and Taurus, dasas of 4th lord and 5th lord, dasa of 6th Rasi, lord of the 7th.
107. Adopted son, Moon in Kinnara Nadiamsa.
108. Birth in Moon's Hora.
109. Planets in ascendant, Self and father.
110. The Moon in Vargottama Navamsa, eye disorders, Mars in 7th etc., dasa of Mercury.
111. Fever, Saturn's transit, 6th dasa, Leo ascendant - Jupiter.
112. Jupiter in own sign, own Navamsa, Parijata Yoga, 6th dasa.
113. Moon in Scorpio, strengths of planets, Vargottama, evil houses.
114. Dispositor of Bhava, Vamsa Vicheda yoga, obtaining a son.
115. Daughters, remedies, Vandhya yoga, immovable ascendant.
116. Scorpio ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa, Mars in Leo Navamsa, Jupiter in Kutila Nadiamsa, 2nd dasa.
117. Rahu in ascendant, Durbhaga Nadiamsa, marriage, paternal uncle and aunt.
118. Jupiter with Mercury, Jupiter in Kutila Nadiamsa.
119. Grief, grief to sister, sub period of Venus, Jupiter in Aquarius.
120. Kutila Nadiamsa - former half, Navamsa of 8th lord, urinary disorders, Mars in 3rd, Mercury - Sun conjunction.
121. Betraying others, Navamsa of 4th lord, Navamsa of 9th lord, transit of Jupiter, Saturn and Rahu, dasa of 7th lord.
122. Scorpio ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa, death, Venus in Scorpio, Ashtaka Varga dasa periods.
123. Bhinnashtaka Varga, rectified Ashtaka Varga, Moon's Ashtaka Varga.
124. Dasa periods, destruction of wealth, Jupiter in Pisces.
125. Navamsa occupied by Jupiter, Jupiter in 10th, great prosperity, Jupiter in Libra Navamsa.
126. Sun's Ashtaka Varga, early death of father, sub periods.
127. Gemini ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa, dasa of 10th lord, Saturn in Navamsa ascendant, prosperity.

128. Saturn in Swathi, Saturn's transit.
129. Janma Nakshatra, 3rd and 5th Nakshatra.
130. Lords of 6th and 8th, malefic in debility or in combustion, Saturn's transit in various Nakshatras, Saturn's transit in 12th house.
131. Saturn's transit in 10th house, dispositors and dasa effects.
132. Matters to be known from the 12 places, Jupiter in watery Navamsa.
133. Moon in Uttara, Jupiter in Aquarius, 4 planets in an angle, Jupiter in 4th, third dasa, Kuntala Nadiamsa.
134. Chitrini Nadiamsa, 8th lord's dasa, 11th lord's dasa, 3rd dasa, Saturn in 7th, Yama Yoga.
135. Saturn with an exalted planet, Rahu in ascendant, Jupiter in Aquarius, transits.
136. Saturn's transit effects, destruction of father, malefics transiting 8th.
137. Directional influences, Jupiter in 10th, Jupiter in Pisces.
138. 3rd dasa, Moon in Libra, lord of 7th, Venus' Ashtaka Varga, Leo ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa.
139. Jupiter in 10th, Gemini ascendant - Mars in Libra, Saturn in 5th.
140. Leo ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa, Saturn's transit in Libra, lord of ascendant in 6th.
141. 10th lord's dasa, 7th lord's dasa, malefic's transit, diseases.
142. Dasa of 9th lord, dasa of Saturn, Saturn's transit, 4th dasa, Saturn in ascendant.
143. Navamsa of 4th lord, malefic in Aswini/ Makha/Moola, Mercury's transit, Jupiter in 10th, remedies.
144. Abdominal sickness, immovable ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa.
145. Friendly Vargas, immovable ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa.
146. Saturn in Scorpio, Jupiter-Saturn conjunction, Jupiter in 3rd house, Jupiter's 4th round, 8th lord's dasa, 7th lord's dasa, dasa of 10th lord, Leo ascendant - Sivakari Nadiamsa.
147. Umbilical cord, happiness, complexion, Rahu in ascendant, Sivakari Nadiamsa, Rahu - Jupiter in ascendant.
148. Leo/Taurus ascendant, father, Rahu in ascendant, Venus aspecting Rahu, Moon in Libra, Moon - Saturn in Libra.
149. Moon with Saturn, Jupiter in Leo, Moon and Jupiter, maternal uncles.
150. Leo ascendant - Mohana Nadiamsa, Sivakari Nadiamsa, Mercury in Leo, Jupiter with a malefic.
151. Saturn in Navamsa, paternal uncles, Mars in 4th, Balarishta.
152. Sun in Aquarius, father, mother, Jupiter in Sivada Nadiamsa.
153. Dasa effects, Saturn in 3rd.
154. Jupiter in Leo, Moon in Indra Nadiamsa, Pisces dasa.
155. Sun in debility, Mercury in 12th, Kalika Nadiamsa, father.
156. Jupiter in ascendant, umbilical cord, fortunes, infantile mortality, remedies.
157. 8th lord's dispositor, short life, infantile mortality, Capricorn ascendant - Kalika Nadiamsa.
158. Saturn in aspect to Mars, Jupiter in 7th, first dasa.
159. Saturn in 10th, destruction of spouses, 3 planets in 3rd house, maternal uncle, Kalika Nadiamsa.
160. Jupiter in exaltation, danger to father, Saturn in 10th, mother's death.
161. Childhood, 9th lord's dasa, prosperity, death.
162. Moon in Libra, father's pitiable death, consuming poison, Mudgara Nadiamsa, Sun in 5th.
163. Dasa of 10th lord, Saturn with Sun and Mars, fortunes, Hamsa Yoga, Mars-Saturn in 5th, Bhava Lagna.
164. Jupiter with Libra Navamsa, Vargottama Moon, Sakata Yoga, Venus in 7th, marriage, Chitra Nakshatra.
165. Vargottama Moon in Libra, loss of father, fatal death to father, remedy.
166. Venus in 7th, Rahu in 9th, progeny, mental distress, death through enemy.
167. Remedy, evil sub periods.
168. Jupiter dasa, Hamsa Yoga, Jupiter in Cancer, Saturn's transit, 4th dasa, Ashtaka Varga,

Moon in an evil house.

169. Mantras, remedies.

170. Gemini ascendant - Chirajivi Nadiamsa, long life, Gemini ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa.

171. Dhanada Nadiamsa, longevity, foolish, peaceful, 3 planets in 6th, Jupiter in 7th, Saturn in 7th, Venus in 4th.

172. Mars in 5th, Saturn in Scorpio or Pisces, Garga, Vriddha Parasara, parents, Kesari Yoga, Mercury.

173. Mercury in 7th, Mercury in friendly Navamsa, Jupiter's transit, grief to kinsfolk.

174. Dasa of 8th lord, Dhanada Nadiamsa, 3rd dasa, 4th dasa.

175. Mercury's sub period, financial gains, father, 4th dasa, Kesari Yoga.

176. Dasa effects, Chirajivi Nadiamsa, danger to father, destruction of coborn, Saturn's transit, Vishnu Yoga, Moon in Cancer, Mercury - Moon.

177. Isaana Nadiamsa, Dhanada Nadiamsa, Mercury in Scorpio, paternal grand parents, Mercury in Isaana Nadiamsa.

178. Father, grand father, Venus in Libra, Mercury in Scorpio, father, paternal uncles, Sun in 10th.

179. Physical deformity, Sun-Mercury, Sun in Gemini Navamsa, Mars in 10th, Kalaagni Shashtiamsa.

180. Vishnu Kalaamsa, Mercury in Aries, the Sun in Upachaya.

181. Moon in Libra, Mercury in Isaana Nadiamsa, Moon in Sagittarius, Naala Nadiamsa.

182. Jupiter dasa, Rahu in 4th, thread ceremony, miscellaneous.

183. Venus sub period, Mercury in Isaana Nadiamsa, sub periods of Moon, Mars and Rahu.

184. Jupiter's dasa, luminaries' sub periods, Isaana Nadiamsa - Gemini ascendant, Ashtaka Varga method, Jupiter in Libra.

185. Paternal grand mother, destruction of mother and coborn, special rule of transit.

186. 4th and 5th dasas, Saturn in Libra/Capricorn, Gemini ascendant - Mangala Nadiamsa and Kamala Nadiamsa, astrology and philosophy.

187. Saturn in Kamala Nadiamsa, fortunes in female's rules, Mercury in own Navamsa, Aquarius Rasi dasa.

188. Malefic Rasi dasa, second marriage to father, change of place, Mercury in Kamala nadiamsa.

189. Mars - Moon in Scorpio, Scorpio Rasi dasa, Libra Rasi dasa, obstruction by 10th lord, Mars in 8th from Moon.

190. KCD periods, Libra - Venus dasa, last part of Libra dasa, transit of Saturn, Jupiter in 9th from Moon.

191. Saturn in Libra, 5th dasa, Saturn in Virgo, general rule, death.

192. Aquarius ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa, Jupiter in Arudha ascendant, Saturn in 6th.

193. Saturn in Cancer, coborn.

194. Three wives to father, step-mother, loss of uncles, father, Venus in 5th.

195. Results concerning father, Aquarius ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa.

196. Dasa of the Moon, the Moon in ascendant, Saturn in 8th Navamsa.

197. Saturn in 7th, Sun in 6th, transit Sun, marriage etc.

198. Aquarius ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa, father's death, paternal grand father, dasa of 10th lord, Saturn's transit, Karma Samrajya Yoga.

199. Dasa of 10th lord, Saturn in Champaka Nadiamsa, Sakata Yoga, 4th dasa.

200. Interruption by the Sun, sub periods of Rahu and Mercury, 12th house, 3 sons, 1 daughter.

201. Damini Yoga, Saturn in Mritavastha.

202. Mars in Mritavastha, Sun in debility, 2nd dasa, 3rd dasa, father's ill-health, remedy, Moon in 6th.

203. Mudrika Nadiamsa, two marriages to father, father and grand-father, Venus in 5th/9th.

204. Mohana Nadiamsa, loss of father, mother.

205. Mudrika Nadiamsa, 3 wives, Jupiter in Mohana Nadiamsa.

206. Jupiter - Ketu conjunction, 2 malefics in end of Sagittarius, Mohana Nadiamsa, Sukra Hora.

207. Ketu in Aries, Sun in 5th, Saturn in 5th, Rahu

in 9th.

208. Mohana Nadiamsa, dasa of 8th lord.
209. Soola Yoga.
210. Kesari yoga, Saturn in Libra, Mercury in Pisces.
211. Aquarius ascendant - Mohana Nadiamsa, Jupiter's transit, 4th dasa, Mercury dasa.
212. Mercury's dasa, Sumathi Nadiamsa and Mohana Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant.
213. Maalini Nadiamsa.
214. Aries ascendant - Moon in debility, Aquarius ascendant - Mohana Nadiamsa, Saturn's transit, 7th lord's dispositor.
215. Malefic planets, Scorpio Navamsa, danger to mother and wife, 2nd lord, business partnership.
216. Saturn -Rahu in 12th, Aquarius ascendant, wealth through sisters, Mars dasa.
217. Kemadruma Yoga, Kartari Yoga, Moon's dasa, 5th dasa, Moon's sub period, Koorma Yoga.
218. Destruction of co-born, Mars dasa, death, Achala Nadiamsa.
219. Achala Nadiamsa - fixed sign.
220. Marriage, progeny, danger through water.
221. Sisters, Mars in Nirmala Nadiamsa, Venus in 7th, Moon in Vargottama, Moon in Nirmala Nadiamsa.
222. Saturn in transit, ascendant lord's dasa, Libra ascendant - Jagathi Nadiamsa, Jupiter in Agada Nadiamsa, Jupiter in Vargottama.
223. Venus - Saturn conjunction, Venus Navamsa, Jupiter in Leo.
224. Sun in 9th, 2nd/5th/11th, Rahu - Mercury in 9th.
225. Libra Ascendant - Agada Nadiamsa, danger to progeny, Saturn, Venus and Jupiter in 8th from Moon, dead children.
226. Saturn's transit, Jupiter in Agada Nadiamsa, 3rd dasa.
227. Prosperity, mother, inlaws' family, dasa of Rahu.
228. Vargottama Rahu, birth of coborn, obstruction.
229. 3rd lord's dasa, transit of Saturn, Jupiter in 11th, 4th dasa, Sakata Yoga, Saturn in debilitation Vargas.
230. Mars - Mercury, Libra ascendant - Agada Nadiamsa, 8th lord's Navamsa, Deha & Jeeva Rasis.
231. Untimely death, sickness, fortunes, in-laws, mother's death, fraternal grief.
232. 5th dasa, Mudgara Nadiamsa - Libra ascendant, Scorpio Navamsa, co-born.
233. Madhva school, Martian Navamsa, Libra ascendant - Mohana Nadiamsa, father's profession, lordly father, royal friendship, Venus in Aslesha.
234. Scorpio Navamsa, Vensuian Shashtiamsa, co-born, Venus in Mohana Nadiamsa, venus with Ketu.
235. Jupiter in Kshama Nadiamsa, Mars in Manu Shashtiamsa, Yama Shashtiamsa, spouse, progeny.
236. Devout wife, 7th Aroodhapada, 2nd dasa, 6th lord's dasa.
237. Jupiter's dasa and transits, Jupiter dasa - Rahu bhukti, 2nd dasa - Rahu bhukti, Saturn's Navamsa.
238. Rahu's bhukti, Libra Navamsa, Scorpio Navamsa, Kulaghna Shashtiamsa, Sun-Mercury, Mercury's and Venus's Navamsa dispositor.
239. Acquisition of son, bathing in Sethu, Mercury in Melapa Nadiamsa, blemish to 7th house, spouse and progeny.
240. Navamsa of 10th lord, sub period of Sun, Mercury in Melapa Nadiamsa.
241. Dasa of Saturn, evils, diseased spouse, Jupiter in 9th.
242. Saturn in strength, Libra ascendant - Mohana Nadiamsa, 3rd dasa, Saturn in 2nd.
243. Dasa of Saturn.
244. Dasa of Saturn, loss of coborn, Mercury in Melapa nadiamsa, dasa of Mercury.
245. Jupiter in 9th, Moon in Aquarius, 12th lord's dasa, Bhava effects.
246. Mars, Mercury, Venus in Nadiamsas, Sobhana Nadiamsa, Mohana Nadiamsa.
247. 5th lord's dasa, Saturn in Leo, Ketu dasa, 4th Dasa, Capricorn ascendant - Gopriya Nadiamsa, Rahu - Mars.

248. Extensive trading, Venus dasa, grand father.
249. Marriage, fortunes and progeny.
250. Saturn's transit, death of relatives, difficulties to progeny, death of father, illness to father.
251. Capricorn ascendant - Gopriya Nadiamsa.
252. Dasa effects, Saturn in Gopriya Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant - Bahudhanya Nadiamsa.
253. Moon in aspect to Mars, Sun in Dhanya Nadiamsa, Saturn aspected by Rahu, Moon in Aries, Moon related to Mars, father.
254. Jupiter in 11th, paternal grand-father, mother.
255. Maternal aunts, father's health, Moon associated with Mars, Sun in 6th.
256. Father's illness, diseases of father, Saturn's transit.
257. Bride, progeny, son's identity, 11th lord in 8th, Sun in 11th, Moon in Aries.
258. Saturn's transit, Moon dasa, 6th lord's sub period.
259. Troubles from cats & rats, Rahu in Pasa Nadiamsa, 2nd dasa.
260. Grief, father's death, Moon with Mars, Sun in Dhanya Nadiamsa.

॥ मकर लग्नम - [त्रैलोक्यांशः] ॥

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे लग्ने च मकरे तथा।
बुधत्रिशांशके जातस्तृतीयोऽसौ प्रकीर्तितः।
महानदीप्रान्तयदेशे दक्षिणोत्तरवीथिषु ॥२७१९ ॥
प्राग्भागे जननं चेति चौत्तरद्वारगेहके।
गेहेशे यत्रवांशस्थे तद्राश्यंशत्रिकोणगे ॥२७२० ॥
तत्रवांशगृहद्वारे प्रसूतिर्नात्र संशयः।

2719 - 27201/2. Trailokya Nadiamsa - Capricorn Ascendant (Up to sloka 2769): (a) The native of former half of Trailokya Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant, in Mercury's Trimsamsa, will be the third issue of the family. His birth will be in the region of a great river, in a north-south spread street. The house concerned will be in the eastern part (of the town) and will be a north-facing one

(b) Find out in which Navamsa the 4th lord is placed. The house of birth may (also) correspond to the indications given by the said Rasi or one of its trines.

Notes: (a) In Capricorn, Trailokya Nadiamsa extends from 14° 48' to 15° 0'.

Ignore Mercury's Trimsamsa condition and follow only the relevant Nadiamsa stipulation.

(b) This is a general rule and can be applied to all ascendants irrespective of the Nadiamsa, and is one of the conditions stipulated for determining the home of birth.

लग्नेशे धनराशिस्थे लाभेशे सुखराशिगे ॥२७२१ ॥
त्रिंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यमरोगदृढगात्रवान्।

2721 - 27211/2. Prosperity: If the lord of the ascendant is in the 2nd house as the 11th lord (Mars) is in the 4th house (in Aries), he will attain prosperity after the thirtieth year of his age. This yoga will also give him a physique which is free from diseases and is strong.

Notes: The effects given apply to the whole of Capricorn ascendant irrespective of the Nadiamsa as could be seen below.

Prosperity: Saturn in the 2nd house in Aquarius, while Mars is in the 4th house will assure prosperity right from youth. The influence of Saturn on the 10th house, Libra, is passed on through Mars. By himself, Mars is a functional benefic for Capricorn. When he is related to Saturn and the 10th house, the native of Capricorn ascendant is sure to rise without obstacles.

Healthy Body: As the lord of the 11th house, 6th from the 6th house, Mars has a definite say on health, like Mercury the 6th lord. The association of Mars with ascendant lord, Saturn, the latter placed in Moolatrikona in the 2nd, is a plus point. Such a person will be free from illness and will attain prosperity.

Mercury in Aries, while Saturn is in the 2nd, will also give similar effects for Capricorn natives. But prosperity, though certain, will be through certain odds caused by inimical activities as Mercury is also the 6th lord, and gets his placement in a bitter enemy's sign. Certainty in prosperity is because Mercury is the lord of the 9th for Capricorn and bosom friend of Saturn.

युग्मांशकगते मन्दे मीनस्थे च प्रजायते ॥२७२२ ॥
बाल्ये दारिद्रमापन्नो यौवने सौख्ययोगवान्।
पञ्चविंशात् परं भाग्यं गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥२७२३ ॥

2722 - 2723. Saturn in Pisces: Should Saturn be found in Pisces, with a dual Navamsa, the subject will be in the grip of penury during his childhood. He will enjoy sound health and prosperity in his youth. After 25 years of age, goddess Lakshmi will bless his family.

Notes : *Yugmamsaka* in this case is dual navamsa, and not specifically Gemini, as Pisces Rasi is referred to. Saturn in Pisces will get one of the other three dual Navamsa, viz. Virgo, Sagittarius and Pisces.

The hints given hereof apply to Capricorn ascendant, in general. By his placement in the 3rd house, Saturn will aspect the 9th house, denoting father. Wealth or poverty in childhood depends on father (or mother). Saturn in Pisces with Virgo Navamsa will be in the 9th from natal ascendant. In Sagittarius Navamsa, he will be in the 12th from natal ascendant and in Pisces Navamsa, he will be in the 3rd in Vargottama. Saturn's placement in Jupiter's sign or Navamsa will produce some adverse effects about father, as Mercury, the lord of the 9th, does not

go well with Jupiter. Saturn in relation to the 9th from a sign of Jupiter, for Capricorn, may in the initial stage not give money through father, but is bound to give good effects in the long run by virtue of his good position and good rulership. For Saturn is a slow planet in revealing good effects. As the lord of the ascendant, he assumes the onus of protecting the 9th house.

In my view, we should add Leo Navamsa as well in which case father's poverty will be intense.

In analysing a bhava vis a vis a planet's placement we better take into note two important factors: The occupant's relationship with the significator of that bhava, on the one hand. On the other hand, the relationship of the Rasi dispositor and Navamsa dispositor of the occupant with a given significator.

Generally, Saturn related to the 9th is not so good as he is quite allergic to the Sun, the significator of father.

त्रैलोक्यांशे चरे लग्ने बुधत्रिंशांशके तथा।
रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रः समदेहस्वरूपवान् ॥२७२४॥

2724. Movable Ascendant: If birth be in a movable ascendant in the subject Nadiamsa, in Mercury's Trimsamsa, the subject will be blood-red in complexion. He will be of medium build with a symmetric body.

Notes: See 2719 (a) *supra* regarding Trimsamsa condition.

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे मकरे तु प्रजायते।
रूपवान् मतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान् ॥२७२५॥
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा राजयोगयुतो भवेत्।
त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे मृगे लग्ने च जायते ॥२७२६॥
यतीश्वरप्रियो वाग्मी देवब्राह्मणपोषकः।
मिताशी मितभाषी च मितनिद्रो जितेन्द्रियः ॥२७२७॥
परेङ्गितज्ञश्चतुरो भूषितो भूषणप्रियः।
दुष्टेषु दुष्टबुद्धिश्च क्रूरेषु क्रूरकृत्यवान् ॥२७२८॥
पितृभाग्यविहीनश्च स्वभुजार्जितवित्तवान्।
धर्मशास्त्रार्थतत्त्वज्ञो ज्ञानांशे सुखनायके ॥२७२९॥
सर्वेषामुपकारी च शौर्यसाहसकीर्तिमान्।
सत्कथाश्रवणं नित्यं श्रीमान् दीनजनप्रियः ॥२७३०॥
शिवव्रतोपवासी च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्।
सन्मार्गवृत्तिनिरतः उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिमान् ॥२७३१॥
कृषिपश्वादिलाभेन ग्रामभूम्यधिकारवान्।

2725 - 27311/2. Capricorn Ascendant: (a) One born in this ascendant, in the former half of Trailokya Nadiamsa, will be good-looking. intelligent, eloquent, be endowed with charming face and eyes, be fortunate, religious and will enjoy effects of Raja Yoga. He will be fond of superior ascetics and will worship gods and Brahmins. he will eat limited food, will speak within a limit and will sleep for limited hours. He will conquer his Senses, and will be skillful in understanding others' thoughts. He will beautify himself with ornaments and also be fond of ornaments. He will be an evil person to the evil and will be unkind to unkind people. He will be bereft of paternal fortunes (or happiness) and will have self-earned wealth.

(b) If the 4th lord (noted in Rasi diagram) is in the 9th place in Navamsa (i.e 9th counted from Navamsa ascendant), he will be skillful in law and philosophy. The native of the former half of the subject Nadiamsa (without reference to 4th lord above) will be helpful to all, will be endowed with valour, adventure and fame, be fond of listening to mythological stories, be ever wealthy, well-disposed to the poor, will worship Lord Siva by vows and fasts, and be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will ever take to virtuous path and will have excellent religious attainments. He will gain through agriculture, quadrupeds etc. He will lord over villages and lands.

Notes: (a) Applicable only to the subject Nadiamsa.

(b) Skill in law and philosophy applies to the 4th lord's position as specified in the text while the rest applies to first half of Trailokya Nadiamsa with the above mentioned placement of the lord of the 4th, Mars.

For any ascendant, the 4th lord placed in the 9th from the natal ascendant or from the Navamsa ascendant, will be good for legal and philosophical attainments.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे जीवे लग्नात् षष्टत्रिकोणगे ।२७३२ ॥

पूर्वापरविहीनश्च द्वितीये शनिसंस्थिते ।

भगिन्येका चिरायुष्यमेका क्लेशवती भवेत् ॥२७३३ ।

सुवासिनी मूर्तिं चैका पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विता ।

2732-27331/2. Co-born: (a) If the 3rd lord Jupiter is in the 6th house from the ascendant Capricorn, or a trine thereof (i.e. 2nd/10th), the subject will have neither an older co-born, nor a younger one.

(b) If the 2nd (Aquarius) is occupied by Saturn, he will have a sister endowed with longevity, and another a synonym of difficulties, but living in a good abode, and yet another endowed with sons and daughter.

Notes: (a) For Capricorn ascendant, if Jupiter is placed in Aquarius, Gemini, or Libra, one will be the lonely child of the family.

(b) Obviously this position of Saturn denotes three sisters, while Jupiter in 3rd altogether deprives one of co-born. We have no hints as to what Saturn will do in this regard if he is placed in Gemini/Libra. However, my suggestion is that Saturn as exalted ascendant lord will normally not make the native a lonely issue, nor will he do so while in Gemini, being in direct aspect to the 3rd.

मातृस्थानाधिपे भौमे त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते ॥२७३४ ॥

त्रैलोक्यांशे प्रजातश्च बाल्ये मातृविनाशवान् ।

वाहेशे रविसंयुक्ते रन्ध्रेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे ।

त्रैलोक्यांशे प्रजातश्च गजान्तैश्वर्ययोगवान् ॥२७३५ ॥

2734 - 2735. Mars: Should the 4th lord Mars be conjunct Saturn or be in aspect to Saturn, the native of the subject Nadiamsa will lose his mother in his very childhood. If Mars be with the Sun in Aries, the latter in his sign of exaltation, the native will be wealthy with elephants.

Notes: Mars in the 4th with Saturn's connection is bad for mother's life-span, only when the ascending degree in Capricorn is Trailokya Nadiamsa. Otherwise in general for this ascendant, Mars placed in the 4th with Saturn's connection cannot cause short-life for the mother of the native.

Mars and the Sun in Aries is a yoga for wealth and prosperity for Capricorn natives in general.

लग्नेशवाहेशयुतेन्दुनाथो

भाग्यस्थितो वा यदि कर्मगो वा ।

सामर्थ्यवान् वाहनलाभयुक्तः

कविः सभावांश्चतुरङ्गयायी ॥२७३६ ॥

2736. Mars-Saturn-Moon: If these three planets conjoin in the 9th or 10th house, the native will be a skillful person. He will gain conveyances, be a poet, will hold the assemblage of men in charm and be endowed with four kinds of traditional conveyances (viz. chariots, horses, elephants and men-borne palanquins).

Notes: The conjunction referred to here should occur in Virgo/Libra, and is of three angular lords. It will be far superior for a Capricorn native occurring in the 10th, the best of the angles for that matter, where Saturn's exaltation will add further weightage. As a result, the subject will receive the above effects in an increased manner.

This yoga is also applicable to Capricorn ascendant in general as it is conjunction of lords of the 1st, 4th and the 7th in the 9th or the 10th. But for the Nadiamsa, poetic skills may not be so evident in the 10th house, Libra. In the 9th house, apart from giving the results mentioned in the original, poetic skills may be abundant as the Moon, signifying imagination, occupies Virgo, a fertile sign of intellect, and the 3 planets aspect the 3rd house, ruled by Jupiter.

"Poetic skills" denoted need not necessarily confine to poetry. The 3rd house denotes one's ability as a writer and even as a singer.

पुष्करांशे गते जीवे रन्ध्रेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे ।

त्रैलोक्यांशे प्रजातः स यावदायुष्यभाग्यवान् ॥२७३७ ॥

2737. Jupiter in Pushkaramsa: The native of Trailokya Nadiamsa in Capricorn having the planet Jupiter in Pushkaramsa will enjoy riches right from birth till the end.

Notes: See notes under sloka No.2699, page 239, Book 1. Jupiter's sign position is not prescribed in the current sloka. Hence he can be in any welcome sign, but with Pushkara Navamsa.

सम्पत्तारादशाकाले कर्मेशांशत्रिकोणगे।

स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ॥२७३८ ॥

जन्मभूदक्षिणे भागे त्वाग्नेये वा विवाहवान्।

भावाध्याये दारफलं शुक्रनाडीषु विस्तृतम् ॥२७३९ ॥

2738 - 2739. Marriage: During the rulership of the 2nd dasa, when Jupiter transits a trine counted from the sign occupied by 10th lord (Venus), the native's marriage will take place with a girl hailing from the southern or south-eastern part of his birth place. These results have elaborately been narrated in *Sukra Nadi* in the chapter devoted to the Bhava concerned, i.e. 7th house.

Notes: Although the text qualifies Venus by his 10th lordship, he is all-importnat in marriage as he is the significator in principle. For any ascendant, Jupiter's trinal transit is essential with reference to the following:

a) Venus. b) 7th lord from ascendant. c) the Moon. d) the 7th lord from the Moon.

If Jupiter transit trinally with reference to more than one of the above four, marriage will be expedited.

There are other factors like Navamsa ascendant involving Jupiter's transit. But the above is the beginning point of the probe.

The girl hailing from a given direction is peculiar to the Nadiamsa in question.

जामित्राधिपतौ चन्द्रे स्थिरांशे स्थिरराशिगे।

कारके स्थिरराशिस्थे वदेदेककळत्रवान् ॥२७४० ॥

2740. Single Marriage: If the 7th lord Moon is in a fixed sign with a fixed Navamsa (not necessarily Vargothama), while the significator (Venus) is also in a fixed sign, it is said, there will be only one marriage to the native of the subject Nadiamsa.

Notes: This clue about the native remaining with one marriage nullifying other combinations for a remarriage can be applied in respect of any ascendant. Venus, the Moon, 7th lord and ascendant lord being in fixed sign and fixed Navamsa disallow a remarriage. This however does not define the quality and length of first marriage.

निधनांशगतत्वेन परस्त्रीसङ्गपापवान्।

कामेशे सोमवत्यंशे मृगलग्ने प्रजायते ॥२७४१ ॥

त्रैलोक्यांशे पूर्वभागे गुप्तकामातुरो भवेत्।

निषिद्धदिवसे कामी स्वस्त्रीसङ्गयुतो भवेत् ॥२७४२ ॥

रतिकाले विनोदा स्यात् कान्तांशकगते भृगौ।

कर्मेशे सुखराशिस्थे लग्ने च मकरे तथा ॥२७४३ ॥

त्रैलोक्यांशे प्रजातश्च सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिमान्।

2741 - 2743 1/2. Other Effects: (a) If the 7th lord Moon (counted from natal ascendant) is in the 8th house in Navamsa (i.e. in the 8th place from Navamsa ascendant), he will be sinful by joining others' women.

(b) One born in the former half of Trailokya Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant, having Venus in Somavathi Nadiamsa will have secretive lust for sexual pleasures. He will be so sexually excited as to join his spouse even on prohibited days.

(c) If Venus is in Kanthaa Nadiamsa, he will be full of merry during sexual union.

(d) If the 10th lord (Venus) is in the 4th (Aries). the subject of the said Kanthaa Nadiamsa will perform good deeds and will have good conduct.

Notes: (a) The 7th lord from any natal ascendant occupying the 8th place from Navamsa ascendant will show want of morality, more on the part of the spouse. The text takes specifically the Moon into account as she is the 7th lord fro Capricorn.

(b) Prohibited days for sexual union, by Satsras in general are: 1. Ekadasi (11th lunar day) in either fortnight.

2. Amavasya (30th lunar day).

3. Four days from the commencement of a woman's periods.

There are many more stipulations. The above is a brief account.

(c) Kanthaa Nadiamsa occurs as under:

Movable signs	06° 00' to 06° 12'
Fixed signs	23° 48' to 24° 00'
Common signs	21° 00' to 21° 12'

विपत्तारादशाकाले सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥२७४४ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।

विपत्तारादशाकाले चोत्तरार्धे महत्सुखम् ॥२७४५ ॥

नृपे मित्रफलप्राप्तिर्गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।

द्वात्रिंशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं विप्रमूलाच्छ्रियो वहम् ॥२७४६ ॥

विपद्दशान्त्ये यदि केतुदाये

स्वदेशभूपालकनाशमाहुः।

शुभेशदाये फलमाकरोति

राजान्तरे सौख्यमिहाहुरार्याः ॥२७४७ ॥

2744 - 2747. Third Dasa: See in which Navamsa the 4th lord is placed. When Jupiter comes to the Rasi identical with that Navamsa, or a trine thereof, during the currency of the dasa that is the third from birth, the native will get married. The second half of third dasa will cause great happiness. He will befriend the king. Goddess Lakshmi will shower Her mercy on his family. After the age of 32, his prosperity will rise. He will acquire wealth through Brahmins. In Ketu's sub period in the end of 3rd dasa, his country's ruler will be destroyed (?) and in the periods of the 9th lord, due to change of ruler, comforts will prevail (?)

Notes: The 4th lord's Navamsa position comes in the picture only when Venus is in Aries in the 4th house as stated in para "d" of slokas 2741 - 2743 1/2 above in respect of timing marriage.

वृश्चिकेऽर्कसुते काले देशे राज्ञां कलापनम्।

नीचे शुक्रे जीवभुक्तौ कलहं पाण्ड्यदेशके ॥२७४८ ॥

तद्राजजनसन्तापो मानप्राणहरणि च।

म्लेच्छप्रभुविनाशः स्यात् कर्मेशस्य च राशिषु ॥२७४९ ॥

2748 - 2749. Irrelevant: When Saturn arrives in Scorpio, the king will be involved in quarrels. With debility of Venus, the sub period of Jupiter will promote quarrels in Pandya kingdom. The kinsfolk of the Pandya king will incur difficulties, will lose their honour and lives. The king of Mlechcha will be destroyed when Jupiter travels in the sign occupied by 10th lord.

गोचरे त्वष्टमे जीवे त्रैलोक्यांशे स्थिते सति।

मृगलग्ने प्रजातस्य स्त्रीप्रजालाभमादिशेत् ॥२७५० ॥

पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं भाग्यं राज्ये लक्ष्मीकटाक्षकृत्।

एकोनचत्वारिंशेऽब्दे त्वष्टत्रिंशति वत्सरे।

दारपीडामवाप्नोति क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान् ॥२७५१ ॥

राज्यधिकारजनतोषणसौख्यवृद्धि

सर्वग्रहेषु धनधान्यसमृद्धिमाहुः।

शुभेक्षितां भृगुदशां मुनयो वदन्ति

लक्ष्मीकटाक्षविभवैर्नृपभोगयुक्ताम् ॥२७५२ ॥

2750 - 2752. Trailokya Nadiamsa - Capricorn Ascendant: The subject will beget a daughter when Jupiter transits the 8th house (Leo). After the age of 35, his prosperity will be on the rise and will cause the mercy of goddess Lakshmi. Either his 39 year, or 38th year, will endanger his wife but she will recover health early. The subject will obtain rulership, happiness to his men and increase of wealth and grains. Sages say, the dasa of Venus, who is in aspect to a benefic, will beget him the mercy of goddess Lakshmi and royal kind of comforts.

Notes: The dasa of Venus related to a natural benefic being able to confer good effects can apply to Capricorn in general. Such dasa will cause wealth, including properties, comforts, honour, name, fame etc.

Also see notes under slokas 2753 - 2757 relating to Venus dasa.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले त्वपरार्धे महत्सुखम्।

सेनामात्यजनद्वेषं समानजननाशनम् ॥२७५३ ॥

दशान्त्ये व्याकुलं किंचित् क्षेमतारादशान्त्यके।

प्रत्यक्तारादशाकाले त्रैलोक्यांशे जातके ॥२७५४ ॥

सत्कथाश्रवणं नित्यं राजप्रीतिं धनागमम्।

सूर्यपाके चन्द्रभुक्तौ देशे राज्ञां कलापनम् ॥२७५५ ॥

दक्षिणायनगे सूर्ये पश्चिमे कलहो महान्।

चोळकोङ्कणकाश्मीरम्लेच्छपीड़ाभयं नृणाम् ॥२७५६ ॥

महासमरमत्युग्रं सैन्यनाशनमेव च।

पश्चदुपशमं प्राहू राज्ञां तु धनदानतः ॥२७५७ ॥

2753 - 2757. Capricorn ascendant - Dasa Effects: (a) The second half 10th lord's dasa will cause great happiness, enmity with army chief, and destruction of relatives of the native.

(b) The concluding part of the fourth dasa will cause distress. In the dasa which is the fifth in order, the subject will be fond of listening to mythological stories, will win the king's heart and acquire wealth.

(c) In the Moon's sub period during Sun's major period, the king will be involved in quarrel. When the Sun is in his southerly course, great quarrels will strike in the western part of the country. There will be fear to the kings of Chola, Konkana, Kashmir and Mlechcha. Fierce battle, untimely death, and loss of army will come to pass, after which calm will exist.

Notes: (a) For Capricorn ascendant, the dasa of Venus will cause increased happiness in the second half but adverse effects like enmity with army chief (i.e. men in administration) apart from death of near and dear.

(b) The 4th dasa will inflict miseries before it comes to an end. The dasa which is the fifth in sequence will cause interest in mythology, (denotes spiritual progress), governmental favours and wealth.

(c) These are irrelevant and interpolated.

सूर्ये केत्वन्तरे काले राजकार्यमिति स्मृतम् ।
जातकस्य विशेषेण सौख्यं भवति निश्चितम् ॥२७५८ ॥
मरुवृधाप्रान्त्यदेशे राजामात्यजनावधि ।
चोळभूपति सन्तापो हताश्वःसैनिकेश्वर ॥२७५९
जातकस्तु शुभाधिवयंजनैः सर्वैश्च पूजितः ।
स्वप्रभोश्च फलाधिक्यमादायादधिकव्ययम् ॥२७६० ॥

2758 - 2760. In the sub period of Ketu during the Sun's major period, the subject will be involved in royal assignments. He will acquire abundant happiness. In the kingdom of .... (*"Marudvrugha praanthya dese"* is a corrupt addition, moreover not amenable to translation). The native will receive the attention of the kinsmen of the king and his minister. The king of Chola will be distressed and his army chief will be destroyed. The subject will further receive abundant auspicious effects and will be worshipped by all. He will have many royal favours. But his expenditure will exceed his income.

Notes: The effects given above are partially irrelevant to natal horoscope. That the native will receive royal and ministerial attention, vide sloka 2759, should however be applied.

प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे सूर्ये लग्नात् केन्द्रचतुष्टये ।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमश्नुते ॥२७६१ ॥
राजमुद्राधिकारेण त्वग्रहारप्रतिष्ठकः ।
उत्कृष्टधर्मवृद्धिश्च गोचरे त्वष्टमे गुरौ ॥२७६२ ॥

2761 - 2762. The Sun in an Angle: (a) If the Sun occupies an angle counted from Capricorn ascendant which has Trailokya Nadiamsa, the dasa which is the fifth in sequence will cause a great deal of fortunes. The first half of the said dasa will produce much happiness. The subject in the dasa will acquire power backed by royal authority. He will establish a colony for Brahmins. (b) When Jupiter transits the 8th, religious attainments will be excellent.

Notes: (a) The 8th lord in an angle from the ascendant (i.e. 1st, 4th, 7th or 10th) or from the Moon as the case may be will help the 5th dasa to give beneficial effects for any ascendant in general. It is quite difficult to explain the logic behind such an experience. But I have seen specifically some horoscopes where this position gave specified effects.

(b) For Capricorn ascendant, the transit of Jupiter in the 8th in Leo is supposed to give beneficial effects as could be observed. However if the Moon be in Capricorn, this may not exactly apply.

प्रत्यक्तारादशाकाले ललने राहुसंस्थिते ।
पाण्डयप्रभुविनाशः स्याच्चोळदेशे नृपावधि ॥२७६३ ॥

2763. Rahu in Virgo: During the fifth dasa, when Rahu transits in Virgo, the king of Pandya will be destroyed (?) and the subject will receive the attention of the ruler of Pandya kingdom.

Notes: When the 5th dasa is in operation, the transit of Rahu in the 9th house will beget royal mercy or attention for the native. Not only Rahu, but also the transit of favourable planets in the 9th or 5th or ascendant is bound to bring professional progress.

महोदधिप्रान्त्यादेशे कलहश्चोपशाम्यति ।
अष्टमाधिपतौ स्वोच्चे सुखेशेन समन्विते ।
पूर्णायुर्दायवांश्चेति साधनेशदशाविषत् ॥२७६४ ॥

2764. In the region of Mahodadhi, there will be

strife (?) If the 8th lord is exalted and be in the company of the 4th lord Mars, the subject will be endowed with full life-span. The sixth dasa will then prove fatal.

Notes: In this context the 4th lord Mars features because he is the exaltant dispositor of 8th lord. Their conjunction in Aries where one is in exaltation and another in own sign will prove helpful for lifespan. Otherwise their conjunction should be carefully approached as it could cause fatal end if not short-life.

धर्मेशे यदि कारकेण सहिते मित्रस्य चोच्चे स्थिते

त्यक्त्वा दुस्थलशत्रुभं शुभयुते दृष्टेऽथ वा स्वामिना।

ग्रामानेकतटाकगोपुरपुरोद्यानक्रतूनां क्रियां

कुर्वन् सज्जनसन्नुतो विजयते भूपालचूडामणिः ॥२७६५ ॥

2765. Raja Yoga: The 9th lord exalted and joining the significator (Jupiter - the significator for Dharma ruled by the 9th house, as the reference to here is Dharma) along with a friendly planet. The sign in question should not be an evil house, nor inimical (to companions). He could be also conjunct or aspected by another benefic or his dispositor. Then the subject will construct many villages, tanks, temple-towers, towns and parks. He will be in the company of virtuous men and will win the hearts of superior kings.

Notes: The sloka has two expressions which are not relevant and which affect the continuity of the relevant and stipulated conditions. These are: *Mitrasya cha uchche stithe* = posited in a sign that exalts the friend of, here, Venus or the sign Aries which exalts the Sun (Mitra). Swaamina means the lord. These are omitted in translation.

The essence of the yoga thus is, for Capricorn ascendant, the conjunction of Venus with Jupiter supported by another benefic viz. Mercury or a friendly planet in a good house is a powerful Raja yoga as a result of which the native will construct villages & *C*. That is, he will render social services, will be in the company of good men and be a recipient of royal or governmental favours.

प्रत्यक्तारादशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु।

त्रैलोक्यांशे प्रजातस्य कालमृत्युभयं स्मृतम् ॥२७६६ ॥

यदि जीवति पुण्येन त्वष्टषष्टिसमे मृतिः।

वृषभादित्रिमासेषु मकरे वा न संशयः ॥२७६७ ॥

शुक्रवारे भवेन्मृत्युरुषः काले न संशयः।

2766 - 27671/2. Death: In the sub period of 10th lord (Venus) during the operation of the fifth dasa, the native of Trailokya Nadiamsa, in Capricorn ascendant, will have his timely death. If at all he survives due to merits (of his past birth), death will certainly strike in the 68th year. The month concerned (In the said year of death) will coincide with the Sun's transit in the three signs commencing from Taurus, or with the Sun in Capricorn. The final moment will be in the early hours of Friday.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले गदांशे विप्रकालगे ॥२७६८ ॥

पुरा ब्राह्मणजन्म स्यात् पश्चाद्वैदिकजन्मवान्।

भाविजन्मान्तरे मुक्तिर्व्यये गुरुनिरीक्षिते।

विप्रकाले फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम् ॥२७६९ ॥

2768 - 2769. He would have been a Brahmin in his previous birth. His next birth will also be in a Vaidik Brahmin's family. He will attain emancipation after the next birth if Jupiter aspects the 12th (for the Trailokya Nadiamsa native being discussed).

Notes: The following two lines out of the above four lines have not been provided with translation as a part of the text.

Randradhipa dasa kaale gadaamse viprakaalage which means "For native of Gada Nadiamsa, first quarter, in the dasa of the 8th lord".

Viprakaale phalam sathyam prathyaksham Deva Keralam which means: The results stated for Vipra Kaala (i.e. first quarter of a given Nadiamsa) in Deva Keralam will be experienced in actuality.

These two lines are an interpolation and not connected with the present Nadiamsa in any manner and hence secluded.

॥ **मीनलग्नम् – [सुप्रभांशः]** ॥

सुप्रभांशे पूर्वभागे मीनलग्ने प्रजायते ॥२७७० ॥

शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तृतीयो भवति ध्रुवम्।

महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे नगरे प्रसवः स्मृतः ॥२७७१ ॥

2770 - 2771. Pisces Ascendant - Suprabha Nadiamsa:(Upto sloka 2819). One belonging by birth to the first half of this Nadiamsa will be a Soodra and be the third issue of the family. His birth will be in a city beside a great river.

Notes: Suprabha Nadiamsa, in the sign Pisces is from 0° 36' to 0° 48'.

सुप्रभांशे परे भागे शुक्रे लाभत्रिकोणगे।

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽसौ प्रकीर्तितः ॥२७७२ ॥

2772. Venus: If birth be in the later half as Venus is in a trine counted from Capricorn, one will be a Brahmin and be the 2nd issue.

Notes: The text relates the 3rd lord Venus with 11th house Capricorn. The 3rd rules younger co-born while the 11th elder. Thus the 3rd lord in an angle to the 11th house will cause the native not to either oldest nor the youngest issue. That is he will have both older and younger co-born. This rule can be applied to any ascendant.

Angles to the 11th house are: the 2nd, 5th, 8th and 11th.

गेहेशे राहुसंयुक्ते दक्षिणोत्तरवीथिषु।

प्राग्भागे जननं चेति चोत्तरद्वारगेहगे ॥२७७३ ॥

गेहेशे यन्नवांशस्थे तद्राश्यंशत्रिकोणगे।

तन्नवांशगृहद्वारे प्रसूतिर्नात्र संशयः ॥२७७४ ॥

2773 - 2774. Rahu: Should the 4th lord (Mercury) be with Rahu, the street of birth will be spread from south to north. The house concerned will be located in the eastern part having a north-facing entry. It may also correspond to the sign indicated by the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord or a trine thereof.

लग्नेशे व्ययराशिस्थे गृहेशे पापसंयुते।

नदीप्रान्तये पुरे वासो जननं च भविष्यति ॥२७७५ ॥

2775. Jupiter in Aquarius: If the ascendant lord Jupiter is in the 12th in Aquarius while the 4th lord Mercury is with a malefic, birth and livelihood will be in a town near a river.

लग्नात्तृतीयगे राहौ सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशवान्।

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनश्च स्वमातुर्मरणं भवेत् ॥२७७६ ॥

2776. Coborn: Should Rahu be in the 3rd (Taurus) there will be destruction of coborn. The subject will have no older coborns and will lose his mother (early).

सुप्रभांशे पूर्वभागे युग्मे कीटांशके भवेत्।

पूर्वापरविहीनश्च भगिन्येका चिरायुषी ॥२७७७ ॥

2777. One born in the former half of Suprabha Nadiamsa in a dual sign (here, Pisces) with Scorpio Navamsa will have no pre-born and after-born (apparently brothers). One sister of his will be endowed with longevity.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्वितः।

सुप्रभांशे पूर्वभागे मीने नीचांशसंभवः ॥२७७८ ॥

2778. Progeny: One belonging to the later half of this Nadiamsa will have sons and daughters (i.e. will have progeny). The one belonging to the former half will be of mean birth.

Notes: *Neechamsa Sambhava* = having birth in a mean family, and does not refer to a planet in debility in Navamsa and the rendering is accordingly done although the word Amsa is not an exactly suitable one here.

पूर्वभागे श्यामवर्णः स्थूलदेहस्वरूपवान्।

राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च प्रबलोद्योगजीवकः ॥२७७९ ॥

2779. Former Half: The subject will have dark and stout physique. He will be famous in royal service and will have a famous employment.

सुप्रभांशे पूर्वभागे मीने कन्यांशके तथा।

लेख्यजीवनवान् रागी ह्याश्ववाहनभाग्यवान् ॥२७८० ॥

2780. Virgo Navamsa: One born in Pisces ascendant (between 6 deg 40' and 10 deg 0') with Virgo Navamsa will live by writing activities, be passionate and be endowed with a fleet of horses and other conveyances.

Notes: Here no particular nadiamsa is referred to, but Pisces ascendant with Virgo Navamsa which will give writing skills, passion and conveyances of a rich nature.

पूर्वभागे विष्णुभक्तो वैष्णवाचारतत्परः।

चक्रवर्तिसकाशे तु कोशागाराधिपत्यवान् ॥२७८१ ॥

2781. Treasurer: One born in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and will follow the path prescribed for a Vaishnavite. He will be a treasurer under an emperor.

ग्रन्थान्तरे सुप्रभांशे मीनलग्ने प्रजायते ।

स्वपित्रधिकभाग्याप्तिः स्वपितामहभाग्यवान् ॥२७८२ ॥

2782. Another School of Thought: According to yet another source, the subject with the said Nadiamsa in Pisces will beget following effects: His father will be highly prosperous. So also his paternal grand-father.

मातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये भाग्ये केतुसमन्विते ।

सुप्रभांशे प्रजातस्य मातुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत् ॥२७८३ ॥

2783. Mother: If the 4th lord Mercury is in the 9th (Scorpio) along with Ketu, one will have a long-lived mother. This applies to birth in Suprabha Nadiamsa in Pisces.

Notes: But for this Nadiamsa, the 4th lord Mercury in the 9th ruled by Mars, his bitter enemy will not prove favourable for mother's life-span. Moreover when he joins Ketu in Scorpio, the Pisces native will not have a long-living mother.

पञ्चमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे मीने कीटांशसंयुते ।

असितेन युते दृष्टे पञ्चमाब्दे महाविपत् ॥२७८४ ॥

2784. Danger: The native's fifth year will endanger him greatly if the 5th lord Moon in Pisces with Saturn's aspect or conjunction occupies Scorpio Navamsa.

सुप्रभांशे पूर्वभागे मीनलग्ने प्रजायते ।

रजोगुणप्रधानश्च बुद्धिमान् साधुवाचकः ॥२७८५ ॥

भाषान्तरपरिज्ञाता द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः ।

राजसेवापरो नित्यं भोगस्त्रीसरसप्रियः ॥२७८६ ॥

2785 - 2786. One born in the subject Nadiamsa will be predominant with passion, be intelligent, polite in speech, and be skillful in foreign languages and acquisition of wealth. He will be intent upon serving a king and be fond of seeking delight from prostitutes.

सुप्रभांशे झषे लग्ने गुरुत्रिंशांशसंस्थिते ।

रूपवान् सुभगो दक्षः प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान् ॥२७८७ ॥

नाट्यसंगीतरसिको गन्धमाल्याम्बरप्रियः ।

द्वात्रिंशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं चत्वारिंशे विशेषतः ॥२७८८ ॥

2787 - 2788. Jupiterian Trimsamsa: One born in Pisces ascendant with Jupiterian Trimsamsa will be charming in appearance, be fortunate, skillful (in every respect) and will possess beautiful face and eyes. He will delight in dance and music and be fond of scents and garlands. His progress will show up after 32, more so after 40 years of age.

Notes: The Nadiamsa does not come into play here. The Trimsamsa of Jupiter rules above 12 degrees but below 20 degrees in Pisces. The ascendant should be anywhere in this space to give above-mentioned effects.

दुश्चिक्याधिपतौ शुक्रे तूच्चग्रहसमन्विते ।

सुवासिनी भगिन्येका बाल्ये चारिष्टमश्नुते ॥२७८९ ॥

सूतिकाग्रहदोषेण भगिनीमृतिमादिशेत् ॥२७९० ॥

2789 - 2790. Sister: If the 3rd lord Venus is associated with an exalted planet, the native will have a sister who will live in a good abode, but will face evils in her childhood. Due to blemishes of the delivery chamber, the said sister could even die.

Note: It is difficult to say whether the one-line sloka No. 2790, is actually a part of the current discussion. This is because of the expression "*Suvaasini*" in sloka 2789 which denotes that the sister of the native will live in a good abode.

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे मकरे भृगुसंयुते ।

सुप्रभांशे प्रजातस्य पितृदीर्घायुरादिशेत् ॥२७९१ ॥

विपत्तारादशान्त्यादौ क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥२७९२ ॥

पित्ररिष्टं विजानीयात् पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य सम्पत्तारादशान्तरे ॥२७९३ ॥

पिताऽरिष्टमवाप्नोति पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य सम्पत्तारादशान्तरे ॥२७९४ ॥

पिताऽरिष्टमवाप्नोति ह्यपरार्धेन जीवति।

2791 - 2794 1/2. Father: Should the 5th lord Moon be in Capricorn in the company of Venus, the native of Suprabha Nadiamsa will have a long living father. (Independent of this yoga) the native of former half will see his father in danger in the concluding phase of 3rd dasa or in the first sub period of 4th dasa. The subject of second half of this Nadiamsa will incur danger to father in the second dasa.

Notes: The text dealing with father in respect of second half of Suprabha Nadiamsa repeats twice but with slight changes. Thus the translation is confined to mere second dasa, leaving aside reference to first/ second half of the second dasa.

From these three slokas we understand that the native of first half of this Nadiamsa will have his father alive as long as to the end of 3rd dasa or beginning of 4th dasa while the subject of second half of this Nadiamsa will lose his father in the very second dasa. This much we can differentiate.

सम्पत्तारादशाकाले मदेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥२७९५ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।

2795 - 27951/2. Marriage: One born in this Nadiamsa in Pisces will get married in the 2nd dasa when Jupiter comes to the Rasi occupied by Mercury's Navamsa dispositor, or a trine thereof.

सुप्रभांशे पूर्वभागे सप्तमे भृगुसंस्थिते ॥२७९६ ॥

मीनलग्ने प्रजातस्य अङ्गवैकल्यदारवान्।

केतुयोगे मदाधीशे वायुना बधिरामयः ॥२७९७ ॥

तत्पापपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि।

2796 - 27971/2. Deformity: (a) For a native of former half of this Nadiamsa, Venus in the 7th will cause acquisition of a spouse with physical deformity.

(b) The native will be deaf if Ketu joins the 7th lord Mercury.

(c) To overcome these ills, propitiations as prescribed be done.

Notes: (a) Physical deformity to spouse may specially apply to Venus placed in the 7th for Pisces ascendant, Nadiamsa cited. Even otherwise, Venus in the 7th in debility cannot be of an asset in respect of marriage. Such yoga will cause some notable blemish for the spouse apart from delay in marriage.

(b) If Ketu and Mercury are in close orbs, this conjunction - of Ketu and Mercury - will cause deafness in case of a Pisces subject.

(c) The remedies are not mentioned clearly. However, for blemish at "a", the planet Venus, and for blemish at "b" the planet Ketu should be propitiated by suitable Mantras and prayers.

उत्तरांशे धूर्तभार्या त्वरोगदृढशालिनी ॥२७९८ ॥

पूर्वभागे द्विभार्यः स्यादुत्तरांशैकभार्यवान्।

पुत्रभाव गते सौम्ये मेषांशे केतुसंयुते ॥२७९९ ॥

सन्ततिस्तम्भयोगे तु सन्ततिप्रतिबन्धवान्।

कीटांशे च झषे लग्ने त्वसितेन समन्विते ॥२८०० ॥

कारके व्ययराशिस्थे सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान्।

तत्पापपरिहार्थं ग्रहचक्रं प्रदापयेत् ॥२८०१ ॥

एकाशीतिपदं चक्रं पलेनैकेन निर्मितम्।

कल्पोक्तविधिना पूजां ग्रहाणां च यथाक्रमम् ॥२८०२ ॥

स्वराक्षरं लिखेच्चक्रे त्वभिजित्सहितं तथा।

दैवज्ञाय प्रदानेन सन्तानोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ॥२८०३ ॥

2798 - 2803. (a) One born in the second half will beget a wicked spouse, who will however be free from diseases, with a strong physique.

(b) His counterpart, i.e. the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant, will have two wives.

(c) Mercury in the Aroodha of the 5th, in the company of Ketu and in Aries Navamsa will cause obstacles in acquisition of progeny. (Some texts read Putrabhave while some use the expression Putraarodhe. 5th Aroodha is correct expression, as Mercury in 5th in Cancer does not obtain Aries Navamsa.) The same effect will come to pass if the ascendant Pisces begets the aspect of Saturn and falls in Scorpio Navamsa. To remedy this ill, donation of an image of the zodiac be done. The image of the zodiac and the planets be worshipped as prescribed in the Sastras. The names of the vowels, including the

name of Abhijit Nakshatra be written on the image of zodiac and be given away to an astrologer. Then the blemish in respect of progeny will be warded off.

Notes: "a" and "b" are clear.

(c) For Pisces ascendant, the 5th Aroodha will be so many signs away as the Moon is from Cancer (with exceptions mentioned by me in my notes in *Brihat Parasara Hora*, Part 1, English translation). Mercury's position should be in such place along with Ketu. Unless Mercury in the yoga obtains Aries navamsa, obstacles in acquiring progeny should not be expected. Alternatively Saturn should aspect Pisces which should ascend between 13° 20' and 16° 40' getting Scorpio Navamsa. Remedy suggested is donation of a zodiac's image to an astrologer. The image should contain inscription of the 28 Nakshatras including Abhijit.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु ।

स्वसमानजनारिष्टं स्वगेहे शिशुनाशनम् ॥२८०४ ॥

जातकस्य महत्सौख्यं क्षेमदाये परार्धगे ।

सुप्रभांशे पूर्वभागे रन्ध्राधिपतिदायगे ॥२८०५ ॥

गोचरे वृषभे मन्दे जननीमृतिमादिशेत ।

शुक्राह्वन्तरे काले त्विदमेव फलं स्मृतम् ॥२८०६ ॥

2804 - 2806. Dasa Effects: (a) In the sub period of an obstructive (or adverse) planet during the major rulership of the 8th lord, the subject will lose relatives of his age group.

(b) The 2nd half of the 4th dasa will cause him great happiness.

(c) For birth in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa, see if the 8th lord's dasa is in operation. If so, when Jupiter comes to Taurus in transit, death of mother be declared. So also in the intervals of Venus and Rahu (without reference to Jupiter's transit).

Notes: (a) Obstructive planets for Pisces ascendant are Venus, Mercury and Saturn. The sub period of one of these planets, or that of occupants thereof will cause danger to relatives in the main period of Venus. The Nadiamsa need not be a consideration as the dasa of 8th lord for any ascendant is capable of causing grief.

(b) This axiom is a broad clue to this Nadiamsa.

(c) Linking death of mother in 8th lord's dasa to the transit of Jupiter applies only to the subject Nadiamsa.

रन्ध्राधिपे लाभगते सुभाग्यं

दशावसाने स्वसुतामयश्च ।

सुखांशके वा धनलाभमेति ।

द्वितीयवैवाहिकमाहुरार्याः ॥२८०७ ॥

2807. Lord of the 8th: (a) Should the 8th lord be in the 11th (i.e. Venus in Capricorn) the native will be very fortunate. In the end of such 8th lord's dasa, his son will fall sick.

(b) The 8th lord Venus obtaining the 4th place in Navamsa will also give financial acquisition apart from causing a second marriage.

Notes: Two combinations involving Venus are discussed. (a) By being in the 11th house, he will give fortunes to the native in general, and sickness in the concluding part of Venus Dasa. Venus in the 11th house for any ascendant except Scorpio is generally a contributory factor for fortunes. The degree of fortunes will depend on the circumstances prevailing in a given case. Sickness to a son is applicable only to the subject Nadiamsa.

(b) Without reference to Venus in Capricorn, his occupying the 4th house from Navamsa ascendant will give financial gains and second marriage to the native. Venus being a Yoga Karaka, his occupation of the 4th from Navamsa ascendant will cause financial acquisition. The issue of second marriage will get confirmed if the Navamsa ascendant is particularly a dual sign - one of Virgo, Sagittarius and Pisces. Here again, the Nadiamsa may many times be not relevant.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च धनधान्याभिवृद्धिमान् ।

क्षेमदाये धर्मसिद्धिं राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥२८०८ ॥

2808. One born in the former half of Suprabha Nadiamsa, Pisces will have increased wealth and corns (eating comforts). In the 4th dasa he will obtain religious advancement and fame through royal patronage.

प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे सूर्ये दशायां केन्द्रसंयुते ।
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति बहुधर्मार्थसिद्धिमान् ॥२८०९ ॥

2809. The Sun should be placed in an angle at birth. Then his dasa, if 5th in order, will give abundant wealth apart from much religious advancement.

Notes: For the dasa of the Sun to be 5th in order, birth should be in one of Pushyami, Anuradha and Uttarabhadra. That is if Saturn's dasa is the commencing one, the Sun in an angle will cause much wealth and religious advancement.

सुप्रभांशे क्षेमदाये त्वपरार्धे महत्सुखम् ।
अयुताधिकवित्ताप्ती राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥२८१० ॥

2810. The 2nd half of the 4th dasa will give great happiness to the native of Suprabha Nadiamsa. He will gain wealth over 10,000 (gold coins) and become famous through royal patronage.

अतिचारगते जीवे शनौ वक्रं गते सति ।
हाहाकारं जगत्सर्वं विशेषाद्दक्षिणादिशि ॥२८११ ॥

2811. Irrelevant: When Jupiter is in accelerated motion as Saturn is retrograde, the entire world will be wailing in grief, particularly the southern part.

Notes: Although this is irrelevant for natal astrology, this is a useful clue for mundane astrological predictions.

शुक्राङ्गारकसंयोगे सुप्रभांशे प्रजायते ।
क्षेमतारादशाकाले विरोधादि ह्युपद्रवम् ॥२८१२ ॥
तद्दोषपीडाप्रतिभेदनार्थं
कुर्याच्च लक्ष्मीप्रतिमाप्रदानम् ।
लक्ष्मीप्रसादं चतुरः करोति ।
भाग्यं च तस्य प्रददाति नित्यन् ॥२८१३ ॥
अलक्ष्मीं नाशयेत्सर्वां गेहे लक्ष्मीप्रसादनम् ।
राजद्वारे शुभं चेति शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२८१४ ॥
पश्चात्सन्तानमाप्नोति राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ।

2812 - 2814 1/2. Venus - Mars: The conjunction of Venus and Mars for a Suprabha Nadiamsa native will cause misfortunes, like enmity, in the dasa which is fourth from birth. To overcome such misfortunes, donation of an image of goddess Lakshmi be resorted to. As a result, long-lasting progress will be obtained. In the absence of this, the person's household will be wholly deprived of the mercy of goddess Lakshmi. The said remedy will bring auspicious effects in royal service and cause destruction of enemies. Later on due to mercy of King's minister, the subject will obtain progeny (?).

Notes: The conjunction of Venus - Mars for the subject native will be destructive in the 4th dasa, if remedy as prescribed is not done. That is, this conjunction will prove devastating in this context.

Obtainment of progeny after the remedy should be read without "mercy of king's minister".

साधनेशदशाकाले विशेषश्रियमश्नुते ॥२८१५ ॥
नित्यश्रीबहुमानादि प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान् ।
षट्पञ्चाशात्परं दुःख साधनेशदशान्तरे ॥२८१६ ॥
देहे प्राणभयार्तश्च शान्ति कुर्याद्यथाविधि ।

2815 - 2816 1/2. Sixth Dasa: The sixth dasa will be specially capable of bringing abundant and firm wealth, high esteem etc. After 56, in the 6th dasa, grief will come to pass and the subject will be in the grip of fear of death for which remedies be sought.

लाभे शुक्रे व्यये जीवे दुष्टयोगशतेषु च ॥२८१७ ॥
सुप्रभांशे प्रजातश्च मालायोगे सुभाग्यवान् ।
भाग्यादिमालिकायोगे सुप्रभांशे झषे तथा ॥२८१८ ॥

2817 - 2818 . One born in Suprabha Nadiamsa with Venus in the 12th and Jupiter in the 11th will enjoy Mala Yoga and will become fortunate and be rid of a hundred evil yogas (emanating from other sources). The same result will come to pass if there is Malika Yoga from the 9th house, for a Pisces native.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पञ्चषष्टिसुजीवनम् ।
लग्नाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम् ॥२८१९ ॥

2819. One born in the former half of Suprabha Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant will live upto 56. The effects of *Lagna Nadi* quoted in *Deva Keralam* will bear truth.

चन्द्रानाडी – [सुन्दर्यंश:]

सुन्दर्यंशे निशानाथे गुरुणां संयुतेक्षिते ।

विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च विप्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ॥२८२० ॥

2820. Kalusha Nadiamsa: Should the Moon be placed in Sundari Nadiamsa in aspect to or association with Jupiter, one born in Vipra Kala (of Kalusha Nadiamsa) will be a Brahmin and be happy.

Notes: Now the text discusses birth in Kalusha Nadiamsa in an immovable ascendant from sloka 2820 through 2887. When the Moon features in the discussion generally it is prescribed to be Sundari Nadiamsa (of any sign), unless and until specified. The text's authority is Chandra Nadi.

Immovable ascendants are: Taurus, Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius. In these signs, Kalusha Nadiamsa rules from 24° 12' to 24° 28'. Its first half is from 24° 12' to 24° 18' and second half is from 24° 18' to 24° 24' of arc in immovable signs.

The Moon is required to be in Sundari Nadiamsa of any sign for which please refer to sloka 1584, Book 1 (page 143).

बालारिष्टं च लभते चन्द्रे कुजयुतेक्षिते ।

सुन्दर्यंशे निशानाथे शूद्रकाले प्रजायते ॥२८२१ ॥

शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं बालारिष्टं न विद्यते ।

2821 - 2821 1/2. Infantile Mortality: In case of birth in Vipra Kala of Kalusha Nadiamsa, the association of the Moon with Mars will cause infantile mortality, while in case of Soodra Kala, there will be no such adverse effect on account of this conjunction. Further the native will be ever happy.

कलुषांशे स्थिरे लग्ने स्थिरांशे वा प्रजायते ॥२८२२ ॥

सद्यो मरणमाप्नोति जीवितो बहुभाग्यवान् ।

2822 - 2822 1/2. Instant Death: Birth in an immovable ascendant with Kalusha Nadiamsa, with an immovable Navamsa will cause instant death. If at all he survives, he will be highly prosperous.

सुन्दर्यंशगते चन्द्रे भाग्ये राहुसमन्विते ॥२८२३ ॥

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य नाळवेष्टनमादिशेत् ।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य वेष्टनं च न विद्यते ॥२८२४ ॥

पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति गुरुदृष्टिवशात्सुखम् ।

बालरिष्टभयं नास्ति ह्युत्तरांशेऽल्पमादिशेत् ॥२८२५ ॥

2823 - 2825. Umbilical Cord: (a) Rahu in the 9th while the Moon occupies Sundari Nadiamsa will cause birth entangled in umbilical cord in case of former half of Kalusha Nadiamsa.

(b) But if birth be in the second half, this yoga will be ineffective in this regard.

(c) Infantile Mortality: Jupiter's aspect on the ascendant in case of birth in former half will offset effects of infantile mortality. The relief will however be less in case of second half of Kalusha Nadiamsa.

सिंहांशे त्वचरे लग्ने कन्यांशे च प्रजायते ।

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तृतीयो भवति धृवम् ॥२८२६ ॥

समांसश्यामदेहश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ।

पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी भगिन्या सहित: सुखी ॥२८२७ ॥

2826 - 2827. Leo/Virgo Navamsa: Birth in an immovable ascendant with Leo/Virgo Navamsa will cause following effects. The subject will be a Brahmin, be ever happy and be the third issue of the family. He will have a fleshy and dark body and will have no elder coborn. He will have younger coborns, be honourable and be happy with his sister.

Notes: Nadiamsa condition should be ignored in this context, Any one of the three immovable ascendants should rise at birth begetting Leo or Virgo Navamsa. That is Taurus 23° 20' to 30°; Leo 16° 40' to 23° 20' or Scorpio 3° 20' to 10° 0' should rise in which case the Navamsa ascendant will be Leo/Virgo. (Aquarius will not beget these Navamsas.) Then the effects given in the text will become applicable.

सिंहांशे त्वचरे लग्ने कलुषांशे प्रजायते ।

पूर्वपश्चिमवीथीषु दक्षिणे च प्रसूतिमान् ॥२८२८ ॥

2828. Kalusha Nadiamsa: The native of an immovable ascendant, with Leo Navamsa and Kalusha Nadiamsa will be born in a street spread from east to south in the southern part (of the town).

शुक्राङ्गारकसंयोगे कलुषांशे च जायते ।

म्रियन्ते भ्रातरश्चान्ये भ्रात्रीजनसमन्वित: ॥२८२९ ॥

2829. If birth be in Kalusha Nadiamsa of an immovable ascendant, the conjunction of Venus - Mars will destroy the native's brother while sisters will not be destroyed.

लग्नात्केन्द्रगते जीवे स्वोच्चांशेर्जुमार्गगे।

स्थिरांशे जनकः श्रीमान् रोगी श्यामतनुः कृशः ॥२८३० ॥

बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नो मध्ये वयसि भाग्यवान्।

पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥२८३१ ॥

2830 - 2831. Jupiter in an Angle: For birth in an immovable ascendant with immovable Navamsa, see if Jupiter occupies an angle with Cancer Navamsa. If so, the native's father will be wealthy, sickly, and will have a dark and emaciated body. He will experience poverty in childhood and be devoid of older coborn.

Notes: The Nadiamsa is not relevant. The ascendant should be in an immovable sign with immovable Navamsa (whether Vargottama or not) while Jupiter is in an angle from the natal ascendant, with exaltation Navamsa. Needless to mention, the position of Jupiter in the sign Aquarius will not grant him exaltation in Navamsa. So he should be in any other immovable sign as an angle.

Many good effects about father are discussed involving Jupiter, who is the 8th lord for Taurus/Leo. For Scorpio and Aquarius he is the 2nd lord, ruling the opposite sign of the 8th. His retrogression is specially discussed again about father in the ensuing verses but with the use of subject Nadiamsa.

कलुषांशोत्तरे भागे रन्ध्रेशे वक्रचारगे।

स्वपिता दुर्बलः साधुः कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान् ॥२८३२ ॥

किंचित्कालं दुराचारो व्रणशस्त्रप्रपीडितः।

पश्चात्तप्तः पापभीरुर्देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२८३३ ॥

वैदिकाचारधर्मात्मा शिवलिङ्गप्रपूजकः।

2832 - 2833 1/2. Father: For one born in Kalusha Nadiamsa's second half, if the 8th lord is retrograde at birth, following effects about father will come to pass. He will have a weak body, be gentle, given to anger, but be instantly pleased, will for some time take to bad path, will later regret, be troubled by ulcer and weapons, will be afraid of committing sins, will honour gods and Brahmins, will follow Vaidic path, be religious and will worship lord Siva.

पितामहाधिपे शुक्रे निर्मलः स्वपितामहः ॥२८३४ ॥

2834. Venus ruling the 5th (paternal grandfather) denotes that the native's paternal grandfather will be pure (in character).

Note: This line is a wrong placement here as Venus does not signify paternal grandfather for any immovable ascendant. Further, it does not specify how Venus should be placed. This one line has crept in here affecting the continuity of effects of slokas 2832-33 1/2 above. the effects now continue in sloka 2835 etc. infra. using retrograde Jupiter.

कलुषांशोत्तरे भागे शिवानुग्रहवान् पिता।

सात्त्विको गुणसम्पन्नः श्रुतिस्मृतिविचक्षणः ॥२८३५ ॥

याचके तु प्रसन्नात्मा बहुमित्रात्मवत्सलः।

कन्यारूढवशाद्भाग्यं जनकस्य न संशयः ॥२८३६ ॥

2835 - 2836. The native's father will enjoy the blessings of Lord Siva. He will be endowed with Satva Guna and be virtuous and will be able to differentiate between *Smruti* (recorded out of memory) and *Sruthi* (directly heard). He will please those who come to him for help, will have many friends and will be fond of his kinsmen. (The 2nd line of sloka 2836 has something missing as the planet required to be in Virgo, to give prosperity to father, is not cited).

जातकस्य विशेषण विपद्दाये च योगवान्।

सम्पद्दाये त्वल्पफलमुत्तरांशे न संशयः ॥२८३७ ॥

2837. Kalusha Nadiamsa: The 3rd dasa will bring specially more prosperity. The second dasa will not be so effective (for prosperity). These apply to birth in second half of this Nadiamsa.

सिंहांशे त्वचरे लग्ने कलुषांशे प्रजायते।

चन्द्रे गुरुयुते दृष्टे बालारिष्टं न विद्यते ॥२८३८ ॥

पूर्वभागे प्रजातः स चादिखण्डे तथैव च।

अल्पायुर्दायमाप्नोति बालारिष्टे मरिष्यति ॥२८३९ ॥

2838 - 2839. One born in an immovable ascendant with Leo Navamsa (or) Kalusha Nadiamsa will

not incur infantile mortality if the Moon begets the company of Jupiter. Birth in the former half will also cause same result (*Adikhande* is a corrupt addition), and the native will have a short life because of Balarishta.

Notes: Sloka 2839 is defective in concept. In one breath it says there won't be Balarishta and immediately short life is denoted due to Balarishta. Obviously there is some mix up.

उत्तरांशे मध्यखण्डे कलुषांशे तु जायते ।

बाल्ये मसूरिकागण्डो मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति ॥२८४० ॥

मान्दज्वव्रणैश्चपि पीडितोऽत्यन्तशोकवान् ।

जन्मदायेऽपमृत्युश्च तृतीयाब्दात्परं सुखम् ॥२८४१ ॥

2840 - 2841. Kalusha Nadiamsa, 2nd half, Immovable ascendant: One born in second half of Kalusha Nadiamsa will be troubled by smallpox and will nearly die. (*Madhyakhande Kalushamse* is corrupt entry.) He will also be troubled by indigestion, fever and will be much grieved. The first dasa will prove dangerous for him. Only after the third year, happiness will prevail.

स्वपिता भाग्यसंयुक्तो राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ।

जन्मतारादशाकाले सोदरोत्पत्तिमश्नुते ॥२८४२ ॥

एकभ्रातृयुतश्चैव कलुषांशे न संशयः ॥२८४३ ॥

2842 - 2843. Effects Continued: His father will be endowed with fortunes and be famous serving a king. The subject will acquire coborn in the first dasa. He will have one brother.

स्वक्षेत्रे शशिपुत्रसूर्यसहिते मन्दे विलग्नस्थिते

सिंहे देवगुरौ निशाकरयुते वीर्ये शिखीभार्गवो ।

स्वर्भानुर्नवमें यथाक्रममिदं जातस्य सौख्यं महत्

बाल्ये क्लेशयुतो वदन्ति भृगवो ह्यल्पप्रजासन्ततिम् ॥२८४४ ॥

भ्राता चैव तथा भवेत्क्षितिपतिस्तत्तुल्यभाग्यो धनी

श्रीमान् विंशतिवत्सरे फलमिदं द्वात्रिंशदब्देऽथ वा ॥२८४५ ॥

तदर्धात्परतश्चेति स्वपिता भाग्यमश्नुते ।

तदर्धाद्योगभङ्ग स्यात् ताराब्दानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२८४६ ॥

2844 - 2846. Mercury occupying his own sign along with the Sun, Saturn in Ascendant, Jupiter and the Moon Leo, Ketu and Venus in the 3rd, Rahu in the 9th - this type of planetary array will give great happiness to the native. But his childhood will be marked by difficulties. He will have limited progeny. This is according to Bhargava school of thought. His brother will also beget similar effects. He will be equal to a king, wealthy, and prosperous either after 20 or after 32 years of age. For 10 or 16 years (half of 20 or 32) from the birth of the native, his father will see prosperity. After a similar number of years, his prosperity will decline. Happiness will revive two years later.

Notes: By a careful study, we can understand that this horoscope should contain Taurus ascendant with Saturn therein, Mercury and the Sun in Gemini, Venus Ketu in Cancer, Jupiter and the Moon in Leo while Rahu is in Capricorn.

Rahu in the 9th for any ascendant is found to cause childhood with want of financial comforts in the family.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमश्नुते ।

तद्दशायां जातकस्य विद्याभ्यासं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२८४७ ॥

2847. Dasa of 8th lord: The first half of 8th lord's dasa will give happiness to a native of Kalusha Nadiamsa in an immovable ascendant. In that dasa the native will be initiated into learning.

लाभाधिपदशाकाले सुखाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

कलुषांशे प्रजातस्य त्वक्षराभ्यासमादिशेत् ॥२८४८ ॥

2848. One born in Kalusha Nadiamsa will be initiated into education in the sub period of the 4th lord, in the dasa of the 11th lord.

लग्ने मन्दे सुखे जीवे स्वोच्चांशे शुभवीक्षिते ।

लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च ख्यातविद्याविशारदः ॥२८४९ ॥

नाटकालङ्कृतौ काव्ये प्रियः सङ्गीतवल्लभः ।

संस्कृतप्रियभाषी स्याद्देवब्राह्मणभक्तिमान् ॥२८५० ॥

2849 - 2850. Saturn in the ascendant, Jupiter in the 4th house in aspect to another benefic, and at the same time getting Cancer Navamsa will make the native skillful in three languages and will beget fame

for his learning. He will be fond of drama, rhetoric, poetry and music. He will be an expert in speaking in Sanskrit and will honour Brahmins and gods.

Notes: Jupiter in the 4th begetting Cancer Navamsa suggests that the birth ascendant should be either Taurus or Leo or Aquarius, but not Scorpio.

सुन्दर्यंशगते चन्द्रे कलुषांशे च जायते ।
बाल्ये विद्यांसु निपुणो राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥२८५१ ॥
विपद्दाये राजयोग: स्वपित्रधिकयोगवान् ।
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे तथा खण्डे तृतीयके ॥२८५२ ॥
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।
जन्मतारादशाकाले गोचरे कटके शनौ ॥२८५३ ॥
मात्ररिष्टं बिजानीयात्कलुषांशे न संशय: ।
स्वमातृसोदरा: सप्त सापत्नीमातृयोगवान् ॥२८५४ ॥

2851 - 2854. Birth in Kalusha Nadiamsa while the Moon is in Sundari Nadiamsa will cause the native achieve excellent results in childhood. He will also be famous in royal service. He will obtain Rajayoga effects in the 3rd dasa. His father will also prosper. In the last one third part of the second dasa, the native will become exceedingly wealthy. During the currency of the first dasa, when Saturn transits Cancer, his mother will be endangered. She will have seen brothers. The subject will have a step-mother.

सुन्दर्यंशगते जीवे कलुषांशे च संस्थिते ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च जन्मदाये विवाहवान् ॥२८५५ ॥

2855. Jupiter in Sundari Nadiamsa: For a birth in the second half of Kalusha Nadiamsa (of an immovable ascendant), if Jupiter occupies Sundari Nadiamsa, predict marriage in the very first dasa.

Notes: The question of marriage in the very first should be wisely made depending upon the balance at birth. Alternatively, the next dasa should be chosen. The text simply implies an early marriage.

सिंहांशगे स्थिरे लग्ने युग्मे जूकांशगे भृगौ ।
कलुषांशे प्रजात: स विवाहप्रतिबन्धवान् ॥२८५६ ॥
यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजातस्य तृतीये शनिवीक्षिते ।
विवाहयत्नकाले तु विघ्नं भवति कर्मणा ॥२८५७ ॥
द्वित्रिवारप्रयत्नेन पश्चादुद्वाहयोगवान् ।
कलुषांशे स्थिरे लग्ने कन्यया पितृहीनया ॥२८५८ ॥

2856 - 2858. Obstacles to Marriage: Venus should be in a dual sign with Libra Navamsa. The ascendant should be an immovable one with immovable Navamsa for birth in Kalusha Nadiamsa. Then the native's marriage will face obstacles. For birth in the same Nadiamsa, Saturn aspecting the 3rd house will also cause similar obstacles. Marriage will however occur after two or three weeks of trial. The bride will have no father at the time of the marriage of the said native.

उद्वाहमिति च प्राहुर्दैवज्ञं च प्रपूजयेत् ।
रक्तवस्त्रप्रदानेन देहारोग्यं शुभावहम् ॥२८५९ ॥
सुवर्णेन यथाशक्ति सूर्यस्य प्रतिमां कृताम ।
कृत्वा ध्यानादिभि: पूजां होमान्ते दानमाचरेत् ॥२८६० ॥
दिवाकर नमस्तुभ्यं पापाज्ञानप्रणाशन ।
त्रयीमयार्क विश्वात्मन् गृहाणार्घ्यं नमोऽस्तुते ॥२८६१ ॥
द्वादशादित्यवारान्त्ये मण्डलान्त्ये च वा यदि ।
दिवाकरप्रसादेन देहारोग्यं न संशय: ॥२८६२ ॥
निराहारो वर्षमेकं फलाहारस्त्रिवार्षिकम् ।

2859 - 2862 1/2. By worshipping the astrologer and donating red-coloured clothes, health will prevail. According to one's capacity, a golden image of the Lord Sun be donated after performing prayers and fire sacrifice (Homa). By worshipping the Sun God, sins and ignorance and will disappear. For twelve Sundays, or for 48 (continuous) days, worship of the Sun God will bring back health. Food should be avoided for one year (obviously one time fasting is hinted). For three years one should live only on fruits.

Notes: The remedies suggested here have nothing to do in this part of the text as one could understand. These have been wrongly appended.

जीवदाये सूर्यभुक्तौ राजद्वारे क्वचिद्व्यथा ॥२८६३ ॥
पश्चात्स्वास्थ्यमवाप्नोति चन्द्रभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम ।

2863 - 28631/2. In the sub period of the Sun during Jupiter's major period the native will incur

royal wrath. Afterwards health will prevail (?). The sub period of the Moon will give both good and bad effects.

लभते च विवाहं सः विंशाब्दे च न संशयः ॥२८६४ ॥

कलुषांशे स्थिरे लग्ने कामेशे भृगुसंयुते ।

उद्वाहदीक्षासमये ह्यतिवृष्टिर्भविष्यति ॥२८६५ ॥

2864 - 2865. Then the native will get married in his 20th year (overcoming obstacles). For the native of Kalusha Nadiamsa, the 7th lord joining Venus will cause heavy rains at the time of marriage.

Notes: The second line of sloka No. 2864 given above should have appeared immediately after sloka 2858, as slokas 2859 - 2862½ are not a part hereof.

दारारूढाधिपे जीवे स्वोच्चांशे शनिवीक्षिते ।

श्यामवर्णकळत्रं स्याद्विवाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२८६६ ॥

लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं गेहे गोधान्यसङ्कुलम् ।

2866 - 2866½. Spouse: Jupiter begetting the lordship of 7th Aroodha pada, being in aspect to Saturn and obtaining Cancer Navamsa will give a dark-bodied spouse, and happiness after marriage.

कलुषांशे परे भागे सायनाब्दे पितुर्मृतिः ॥२८६७ ॥

नवमाब्दे मनस्तापो क्लेशः स्यादष्टवत्सरे ।

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य वसुवर्षे पितुर्विपत् ॥२८६८ ॥

जन्मतारादशान्त्यादौ सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।

कलुषांशे प्रजातस्य त्वापत्सन्यासवान् पिता ॥२८६९ ॥

2867 - 2869. Father: For one born in the latter part of Kalusha Nadiamsa (in an immovable sign) father's death will occur within one-and-a-half year of birth of the native. His ninth year will cause mental distress while the eighth year grief. Father will be endangered in the native's eighth year in case of first half of the subject Nadiamsa. The native's father will take to ascetism following a calamity in the end of first dasa or in the first sub period of the second dasa of the native of first half of this Nadiamsa.

Notes: The expression *"Saayanaabde"* may be interpreted by some as the year 27. This does not apply to logic as *"Ayana"* is not part of *Katapayadi* system of numerical.

कलुषांशे परे भागे पापयोगे शुभेक्षिते ।

गूढचित्तः प्रसन्नात्मा गुप्तकामातुरो भवेत् ॥२८७० ॥

2870. The subject of second half of Kalusha Nadiamsa having a malefic yoga (in the ascendant) relieved by a benefic will be secretive in disposition, be pleased and will maintain a secrecy of his lust.

नानाजातिवधूसङ्गी कामेशे शनिवीक्षिते ।

भृगुजे शनिसंदृष्टे परस्त्रीसङ्गपापवान् ॥२८७१ ॥

कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धी राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ।

बहुमित्रार्थसम्पन्नः पित्ररिष्टात् परं सुखम् ॥२८७२ ॥

2871 - 2872. Should the 7th lord be in aspect to Saturn, he will join women of many castes. Venus aspected by Saturn will make the native join many women. After some time he will emerge pure-hearted, will become famous in royal service, will have many friends, wealth etc. and will be happy after the death of his father.

पितृव्याधिपतौ जीवे स्वोच्चांशे शनिवीक्षिते ।

पितृव्यैकोऽतिमेधावी कळत्रद्वययोगवान् ॥२८७३ ॥

क्रोधस्त्रीनायको नित्यं धर्माधर्मविचक्षणः ।

बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्न स्त्वपरार्धे सुसौख्यवान् ॥२८७४ ॥

2873 - 2874. Paternal Uncle: Jupiter ruling the 11th house (ascendant being Taurus or Aquarius, an immovable sign) if aspected by Saturn and begets Cancer Navamsa denotes that the native will have only one paternal uncle. The uncle in question will be extremely intelligent, will have two wives, will husband women given to anger, and be skillful in differentiating between the just and unjust. He will suffer penury during his childhood and will enjoy happiness in the second half of his life.

सम्पत्तारा दशाकाले तृतीये गण्डकालगे ।

कलुषांशे प्रजातश्च स्वसोदरविभागवान् ॥२८७५ ॥

2875. Family Division: During the last one third part of second dasa, the subject of Kalusha Nadiamsa (immovable sign) will incur a division with his brother.

विपत्तारादशाकाले लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे दारपीडा विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२८७६ ॥

2876. Danger to Spouse: During his third dasa when Saturn comes to the Navamsa Rasi occupied by ascendant lord, or a trine thereof, the native's spouse will be in danger.

केतुयोगे मदाधीशे दारे नेत्रकलिः स्मृतः।

पूर्वपापेन रोगी च किंचिद्रोगकळत्रवान् क्वचित् ॥२८७७ ॥

2877. Ketu: The 7th lord in the company of Ketu causes a floral mark in an eye of the spouse. She will also be somewhat sickly. Due to sins of past birth, the subject will also be sickly.

कलुषांशे परे भागे त्वनुजप्रीतिमान् क्वचित्।

क्षेमदाये भ्रातृवैरं विभागं द्वित्रिवासरम् ॥२८७८ ॥

सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे विभागं च विनिर्दिशेत्।

लग्नाद् द्वादशगे चन्द्रे कुम्भे मेषांशसंस्थिते ॥२८७९ ॥

विपद्दाये महत्सौख्यं कलुषांशे न संशयः।

कामेशे शनिना दृष्टे सुतेशे रविसंयुते।

विपद्दाये सुतोत्पत्तिर्द्वित्रिसङ्ख्या सुजीवति ॥२८८० ॥

2878 - 2880. One born in the second half of Kalusha Nadiamsa will be somewhat attached to his coborn. In his fourth dasa, he will incur enmity with his brother. In the 3rd dasa he will be greatly happy. If the 5th lord joins the Sun while the 7th lord is with the aspect of Saturn, the third dasa will cause of children out of which (only) two or three will survive.

Notes: The two lines relating to sloka 2879 are not included in the above translation as they are irrelevant. The first line means: In the second dasa's last one-third part there will be family division. This line is a repetition of sloka 2875. The second line of sloka 2879 relates to Pisces ascendant, a dual sign, and that too is partial. The meaning is "The Moon in the 12th in Aquarius, with Aries Navamsa" and is incomplete.

सम्पद्दशांशे गुरुभक्तिकाले

स्वदेशभूपालकनाशमाहुः।

शुभेशदाये फलमाकरोति

स्थिरांशजस्यान्यविधं फलं स्यात् ॥२८८१ ॥

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले व्ययाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।

महोदधिप्रान्त्यदेशे पूर्वभागे भविष्यति ॥२८८२ ॥

लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणे वा रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे देशे राज्ञां कलापनम् ॥२८८३ ॥

अनावृष्टिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षभयडाम्बरम्।

कलुषांशे परे भागे झषलग्ने प्रजायते ॥२८८४ ॥

क्षेमतारादशाकाले कालमृत्युभयं मृतिः।

अष्टपञ्चाशगे वर्षे योगवान् कीर्तिमान्भवेत् ॥२८८५ ॥

अंशायुश्चैकषष्टिश्च दक्षिणायनगे मृतिः।

कुळीरे वृश्चिके मीने कन्यामासेऽथ वा यदि ॥२८८६ ॥

कलुषांशे प्रजातस्य शुक्रे मन्दे मृतिं वदेत्।

चन्द्रनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम् ॥२८८७ ॥

2881 - 2887. In the sub period of Jupiter in the second dasa the ruler of the native's country will be destroyed (?) The dasa of 9th lord will give good effects. For immovable Navamsa, results should be known through other sources. In the dasa of 8th lord and in the sub period of 12th lord, for birth in former half, near Mahodadhi region ..... The king will be involved in quarrel when Saturn transits the Rasi or trine, identical with the Navamsa occupied by ascendant lord or 8th lord. The country will reel under drought and lack of rains. One born in Kalusha Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant, will die in the 4th dasa. In his 58th year he will obtain name and fame. According to Amsayu method he will live upto 61, with the Sun moving in his southerly course, in Cancer, Scorpio, Pisces (?) or Virgo. The conjunction of Venus-Saturn will cause death of the native of Kalusha Nadiamsa. These effects culled out from Chandra Nadi, produced in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

Note: Most of the above seven slokas are either defective, or meaningless, or wrongly appended. The intelligent reader will take only applicable views ignoring other parts of these slokas.

॥ **कान्तांशः** ॥

कान्तांशे वृश्चिके मन्दे झषलग्ने प्रजायते।

बाल्ये पितृविनाशः स्यात्पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥२८८८ ॥

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन मध्ये वयसि शोकवान् ।

भगिनीद्वयमायुष्यमेका पुत्रवती सुखी ॥२८८९ ॥

ततः प्रभुद्वारदेशे बाल्ये सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

पश्चाद्वनान्तरे वासं कुत्सितप्रभुसेवकः ॥२८९० ॥

दारद्वये सुपुत्राप्तिरमलायोगजस्य च ।

वेदोक्तकर्ममूलेन नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥२८९१ ॥

क्षेमदाये महत्सौख्यं मध्यखण्डे धनागमम् ।

अपरार्धे सुवाहाप्तिर्घातांशे ग्रामलाभवान् ॥२८९२ ॥

2888 - 2892. Kanthaa Nadiamsa - Pisces Ascendant: (a) One born in this part of the zodiac with Saturn in Scorpio (in the 9th house) will lose his father in childhood and will be bereft of after- born. He will incur grief due to loss of elder brother in the middle of his life. He will have two sisters, out of whom one will be long-lived, endowed with sons and happiness. He will obtain happiness in early days by serving a king. Afterwards he will go to forests (or will migrate) and will serve a mean king. He will have two wives and good (male) children.

(b) Due to Amala Yoga (caused by a benefic being placed in the 10th in Sagittarius), he will obtain men-borne conveyances by performing rituals as prescribed in the Vedas.

(c) In the 4th dasa, he will be greatly happy. In the middle part thereof, he will earn wealth. In the second half of the said dasa, he will beget conveyance and villages (i.e. some properties or position of eminence). (*Dhaatamse* is a wrong addition in sloka 2892. *Dhaatamsa* is cited as *Ghaatamsa* in some parts of the text.)

Notes: (a) The above results for Saturn's position in Scorpio should apply only when Kanthaa Nadiamsa rises in Pisces. Otherwise Saturn in the 9th for Pisces will just give troubles to father, and a second marriage to the native (11th lord aspecting the 11th house, is a slow moving planet.

(b) Amala yoga giving conveyance can be applied to any part of Pisces, and also to other ascendants.

(c) The effects cited here should be read delinking Saturn in the 9th, and also Amala Yoga. These just relate to Kanthaa nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant. Additional effects are cited in slokas 2897-98.

Kanthaa Nadiamsa occurs twice in each sign.

Movable sign: once from 6° to 6° 12', and again from 10° to 10° 12'.

Immovable sign: once from 23° 48' to 24° 0', and again from 19° 48' to 20° 0'.

Common sign: once from 25° to 25° 12', and again from 21° to 21° 12'.

मन्दे दावाग्निषष्ट्यंशे वातप्रकृतिदेहवान् ।

पश्चाद्दारयुतो मानी राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥२८९३ ॥

2893. Saturn: If Saturn is found in the Shashtiamsa entitled Davagni, the subject will have a body prone to windy troubles. He will have a second wife (as well), be honourable, and be famous in royal service.

Note: Slokas No. 2893 - 6 are wrongly appended in this part of the text, and should be carefully and profitably used without mixup.

परेश्वरांशगे जीवे मन्दे घातांशनाडिके ।

भाग्ययोगं च लभते हरिशङ्करभाक्तिमान् ॥२८९४ ॥

घातांशे वृश्चिके मन्दे स्थूलगात्रो महामतिः ।

मूर्खप्रकृतिमान् रागी कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान् ॥२८९५ ॥

अष्टत्रिंशात्परं भाग्यं चत्वारिंशे सुवाहनम् ।

द्विचत्वारिंशगे वर्षे योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥२८९६ ॥

2894 - 2896 Jupiter: Should Jupiter be in 'Pareswara' (should be Parameswari) Nadiamsa, while Saturn is in Ghaata Nadiamsa, the subject will be fortunate and be devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. After the age of 38, he will be fortunate, and will acquire conveyances at 40. At the age of 42, he will become widely famous, be happy and enjoy yoga effects.

Notes: Neither *Ghaata* nor *Dhaata* Nadiamsa is enlisted as mentioned in notes under sloka 1207 (page 109, Book 1). My feeling is it should be Kanthaa Nadiamsa.

प्रत्यग्दाये दारहानिर्मृतापत्यबहुत्ववान् ।

ज्येष्ठपुत्रश्चिरंजीवी पत्नी कुक्षिप्रपीडिता ॥२८९७ ॥

मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्याद्भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी ।

भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी पितृशुश्रूषणे रतः ॥२८९८ ॥

2897 - 2898. Pisces Ascendant - Kanthaa Nadiamsa (Effects continued from sloka 2892): The subject in his fifth dasa will lose his spouse. His eldest son will be long-lived and his spouse will suffer from abdominal diseases. He will beget many dead children, and will have two full sisters apart from (unspecified number of) half sisters. He will be devoted to his father and be honourable.

Discussions on Kanthaa Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant end here, although the text lists upto sloka 2912 under this heading.

विद्याविघ्नयुतो नित्यं मालांशे नात्र संशयः ।

तृतीयकोशे लिखितं फलाध्याये विचार्यताम् ॥२८९९ ॥

2899. Maala Nadiamsa: The native of Maala Nadiamsa will face obstacles to his education. In the third division, effects about this aspect are written.

Note: This sloka does not give full clues and is irrelevant. The 3rd division referred to here is of the original consulted by the author, Achyuta.

बुधे सोमसुतांशस्थे स्वोच्चे रविसमन्विते ।

चरलग्ने प्रजातश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥२९०० ॥

महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे नगरे प्रसवः स्मृतः ।

2900 - 29001/2. Movable ascendant: For a birth in Kantha Nadiamsa in movable ascendant (specifically Cancer), if Mercury occupies Somavathi Nadiamsa in Virgo in the company of the Sun, the subject will be devoid of an elder coborn. His birth will be near a great river in a town.

Notes: From sloka 2900 to 2912, the text deals with Kanthaa Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, in contradiction to the chapter's caption. This will be clear from sloka 2907 and 2911 infra. In given cases, these hints apply to other movable ascendants also.

For Kantha Nadiamsa, see notes given under sloka 2888 *supra.*

And the next chapter from sloka 2913 also deals with Cancer ascendant, but with a different Nadiamsa.

"Somasuthamse" should read as *"Somalatamse"* meaning: "in Somalatha Nadiamsa" the same as Somavathi Nadiamsa which in Virgo rules from 3° 0' to 3° 12'. The planet Mercury should be in this space in the company of the Sun (whose degree is unspecified) while the ascendant is in Cancer in Kanthaa nadiamsa. As a result, the subject will be the first issue without an older coborn.

कान्तांशे चोत्तरे भागे शुक्रे केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥२९०१ ॥

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्ततनयः स्मृतः ।

गेहेशे यन्नवांशस्थे तद्राश्यंशत्रिकोणगे ॥२९०२ ॥

तन्नवांशे गृहद्वारे प्रसूतिर्नात्र संशयः ।

2901 - 29021/2. Should Venus be in an angle or in a trine, the native of second half of Kantha Nadiamsa in a movable ascendant will be a Brahmin, be ever happy and be the eldest issue of the family. The house of birth will correspond to the Rasi or its trine with reference to the Navamsa occupied by 4th lord.

Notes: Venus is the 11th lord for Cancer ascendant and hence his position is discussed in the context *of the subject being the eldest issue.*

लग्नात्तृतीयगे सूर्ये सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ॥२९०३ ॥

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशश्च स्वमातुर्मरणं भवेत् ।

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च भ्रातृद्वयसमन्वितः ॥२९०४ ॥

2903 - 2904. Mother & Coborn: If the 3rd house be occupied by the Sun he will lose his coborn (early, following their birth). This position will also destroy the native's elder coborn as well as mother. One born in the first half of Kanthaa Nadiamsa in Cancer ascendant will have two brothers (without reference to the Sun in the 3rd house).

उत्तरांशे चरे लग्ने मीनांशे देवपूजिते ।

राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च प्रबलोद्योगजीवकः ॥२९०५ ॥

2905. Jupiter in Pisces Navamsa: The native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa, in a movable ascendant, having Jupiter in Pisces Navamsa will be famous in royal service and will have a prosperous calling.

Notes: Jupiter is the lord of the 9th for Cancer

ascendant. His occupation of Pisces Navamsa will grant prosperity in profession and in general, without having anything to do with the Nadiamsa of birth. Being in royal service may however depend on the Nadiamsa.

पूर्वभागे विष्णुभक्तो वैष्णवाचारतत्परः।

चक्रवर्तिगृहद्वारे ब्राह्मणस्नेहयोगवान् ॥२९०६॥

2906. Kanthaa Nadiamsa - First half: This native of a movable ascendant will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and follow the path prescribed for the Vaishnavites. He will befriend Brahmins in the assembly of an emperor.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान्।

मातृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे जूके मेषनवांशगे ॥२९०७॥

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य स्वमाता चिरजीविनी।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च बाल्ये मातृविनाशवान् ॥२९०८॥

2907 - 2908. The native of second half of this Nadiamsa will prosper in the third dasa. One belonging to the former half will have a long living mother, if Venus ruling the 4th house occupies Libra itself, with Aries Navamsa. But if the birth be in the 2nd half, death of mother will occur in the very childhood of the native.

Notes: For Cancer ascendant Venus in the 4th in Libra is a contributing factor for mother's longevity. His position simultaneously in Aries Navamsa will give longevity to mother in case of birth in the first half of Kanthaa Nadiamsa, in Cancer ascendant, while the same position will cause loss of mother in childhood in case of birth in second half of the Nadiamsa in Cancer ascendant.

Thus Venus in Aries navamsa, being in the sign Libra, implies some danger to mother in general.

पञ्चमाधिपतौ भौमे चापांशे स्थिरराशिगे।

चरलग्ने प्रजातस्य पञ्चमाब्दे महाविपत् ॥२९०९॥

मात्ररिष्टमवाप्नोति सापत्नीमातृयोगवान्।

2909 - 2909 1/2. Mars in 5th: For Cancer ascendant, Kanthaa Nadiamsa, if Mars ruling the 5th house is in a fixed sign which gives him Sagittarius Navamsa position, the subject will be greatly endangered in the 5th year. Additional effects thereof will be: danger to mother, and acquisition of a step-mother (i.e. another marriage for father).

Notes: For Cancer ascendant, Mars in the 2nd (Leo), 5th (Scorpio) or 8th (Aquarius), getting Sagittarius Navamsa is discussed above. Thus Mars should be in one of the following spaces for a native of Cancer:

1. Leo 26° 40' to 30° 00'
2. Sco 16° 40' to 20° 00'
3. Aqu 06° 40' to 10° 00'

पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते ॥२९१०॥

द्वाविंशेऽब्दे पितुर्नाशस्त्रयोविंशेऽथ वा भवेत्।

पितृयाधिपतौ शुक्रे जूके मेषनवांशगे ॥२९११॥

पितृव्याः पञ्च तेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ भाग्यशालिनौ।

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पितृव्याभावमादिशेत् ॥२९१२॥

2910 - 2912. Father & Paternal Uncle: (a) Jupiter ruling the 9th and related to Saturn by aspect or conjunction will cause destruction of father in the 22nd or 23rd year of age.

(b) The 11th lord Venus, denoting paternal uncle, placed in Libra with Aries Navamsa will cause five paternal uncles. Out of them two will be famous. (This rule involving Venus applies to second half of Kanthaa Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant.)

(c) In case of birth in former half of this Nadiamsa, there will be no paternal uncles at all, i.e. the father will be the lonely male issue of his family.

Notes: (a) The 9th lord Jupiter aspected by, or in the company of Saturn will cause early death of father.

(b) and (c) - Applicable only to the subject Nadiamsa.

॥ कटकलग्नम् - [पङ्कजांशः] ॥

मीनांशे कटके लग्ने कुजत्रिंशांशके तथा।

रूपवान् सुभगो दक्षः प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान् ॥२९१३॥

नाटयसंगीतरसिको गन्धमाल्याम्बरप्रियः।

द्वात्रिंशाब्दात्परं भाग्यं त्रिंशोपरि विशेषतः ॥२९१४॥

2913 - 2914. Cancer Ascendant - Pankaja Nadiamsa: The native of Cancer Ascendant with

Pisces Navamsa and Martian Trimsamsa will be good-looking, fortunate, skillful and will be endowed with charming face and eyes. He will enjoy dance, music, scents and garlands. After 32, particularly 30, he will be prosperous.

Notes: From here onwards, upto sloka 2945, the discussions relate to Pankaja Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant. This Nadiamsa is also known as Sri Pankaja Nadiamsa.

Ignore the Trimsamsa and Navamsa conditions and take only Pankaja Nadiamsa in Cancer ascendant.

For details of Pankaja Nadiamsa, see sloka 685-686, Book I.

युग्मे मीनांशके जीवे समगात्रः प्रगल्भवाक् ।

इङ्गितज्ञों धार्मिकश्च धीरज्ञः सत्यवाचकः ॥२९१५ ॥

लेख्यकोऽतिपटुश्चैव सुस्वरो मतिमान् दृढः ।

राजसेवापरो नित्यं स्वपितुर्बुद्धिजीवनम् ॥२९१६ ॥

2915 - 2916. Pisces Navamsa: Jupiter in a dual sign with Pisces Navamsa will bestow on this native an even body and gift of intrepid speech. He will further be a skillful writer, be endowed with a mellifluous voice, be intelligent, and devoted to serving the king. His father will also be an intellectual.

स्वोच्चस्थिते देवगुरौ झषांशे

सदातिकामी नृपसेवकश्च ।

श्रीपङ्कजांशे धनिकः प्रसिद्धः

सपत्निमातुः सुतवत्सलश्च ॥२९१७ ॥

2917. If Jupiter placed in the sign Cancer gets exalted Navamsa, the native of Sri Pankaja Nadiamsa in Cancer ascendant will always be highly libidinous. He will serve a king, be wealthy, famous and be affectionate to the children of his step mother.

जन्मतारादशाकाले गोचरे द्वादशे गुरौ ।

स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ॥२९१८ ॥

2918. Marriage: During the currency of the first dasa when Jupiter comes to the 12th house, marriage of the subject will occur.

दारस्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चे रविसमन्विते ।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च कलत्रद्वययोगवान् ॥२९१९ ॥

2919. Two Marriages: Should Saturn ruling the 7th be in the company of the Sun, there will be two wives.

Notes: For other ascendants in general, the company of Saturn with the lord of ascendant, or of 2nd or of 7th will cause delay in marriage. But in case of Cancer ascendant, Saturn joining the Sun, the 2nd lord, will promote two marriages.

सम्पत्तारादशाकाले ह्युत्तरार्धे महत्सुखम् ।

स्वबन्धुप्रबलं चेति स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम् ॥२९२० ॥

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च धनधान्याभिवृद्धिमान् ।

क्षेमदाये धर्मसिद्धी राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥२९२१ ॥

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान् ।

मीनांशे कटके लग्ने रन्ध्रेशे लाभराशिगे ॥२९२२ ॥

विपद्दाये राजयोगं नरवाहनयोगवान् ।

सेनामात्यजनस्नेहं राजद्वारे न संशयः ॥२९२३ ॥

2920 - 2923. Dasa Effects: (a) The native (of Sri Pankaja Nadiamsa in Cancer ascendant) will obtain great happiness in the 2nd half of 2nd dasa. He as well as his relatives will become famous. He will acquire wealth.

(b) One born in the first half will have increase of wealth and grains. He will have religious advancements in the 4th dasa and become famous in royal service.

(c) The third dasa will bestow prosperity on the native of the second half of this Nadiamsa.

(d) For a native of Cancer ascendant with Pisces Navamsa the 8th lord (Saturn) placed in the 11th will give Raja Yoga effects in the third dasa, apart from men-borne conveyances. He will befriend ministers involved in royal service.

Notes: (a) Generally, irrespective of first or second half, the native of Pankaja nadiamsa, Cancer will be wealthy *et cetera*.

(b) The subject of the first half of the said Nadiamsa will have indestructible wealth (as against the native of 2nd half) and will enjoy religious advancements in his fourth dasa. These are peculiar to first half of Pankaja Nadiamsa birth.

(c) As for the second half of native, his speciality will be general progress in the third dasa.

(d) Ignoring the Nadiamsa condition, one belonging to Cancer ascendant with Pisces Navamsa and having Saturn in Taurus will have advancement in the third dasa & C.

रन्ध्राधिपे लाभगते सुभाग्यं
दशावसाने स्वसुतामयं च।
श्रीपङ्कजांशे धनलाभमेति
द्वितीयवैवाहिकमाहुरार्याः ॥२९२४॥

2924. Eighth Lord in 11th: For a native of Sri Pankaja Nadiamsa in Cancer, the 8th lord Saturn in the 11th will give abundant fortunes. In the end of the (third) dasa, the native will see his progeny in sickness. But he will gain wealth. There will be second marriage for the native (during the third dasa).

Notes: In my opinion, here the Nadiamsa condition is an interruption and the effects cited should be read in continuity of sloka 2923 above. Thus, when the navamsa ascendant is Pisces for a Cancer nativity, fortunes will be galore. Else, Saturn in the 11th, as the 8th lord, will not be so helpful for gains (fortunes). The key is Pisces Navamsa rising.

Further, the subject will have two marriages as the 7th lord is in the 11th house in Taurus. And his children will be diseased. Both these effects will occur in the third dasa.

विपत्तारादशाकाले कर्मभौमान्तरान्तरे।
राह्वन्तरान्तरे वापि देहजाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२९२५॥

2925. Mars - Rahu periods: If Mars at birth be in 10th, (in Aries) then, during the third dasa, and in the sub periods of Mars and Rahu, the subject will face physical ailments.

Notes: Saturn in the context of third dasa was narrated earlier. Now the text specifies illness in the two sub periods viz. of Mars and Rahu, in the third dasa when Mars is in Aries in a Cancer nativity.

मीनांशे कटके लग्ने कुजत्रिंशांशसंस्थिते।
बन्धुप्रीतिकरो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥२९२६॥
मिताशी गूढहृत्कामी पापभीरुः सुबुद्धिमान्।
वार्धके च महत्सौख्यं बाल्ये क्लेशदरिद्रवान् ॥२९२७॥
ज्येष्ठपुत्रीयुतो रागी तूद्वाहानन्तरं सुखम्।
स्वभुजार्जितसम्पन्नो राजद्वारेऽधिकारवान् ॥२९२८॥
विपद्दाये सुभाग्याप्ति योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
नरवाहनयोगेन नित्यसन्तोषवान् भवेत् ॥२९२९॥

2926 - 2929. Cancer Ascendant - Pisces Navamsa: Birth should be in Cancer ascendant with Pisces navamsa. Then the subject will cause happiness to his relatives, be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva, will eat limited food, will have secretive sexual lust, be afraid of committing sinful acts, be very intelligent, will be quite happy in old age and be in the grip of difficulties and poverty in childhood. He will be happy after marriage and will first beget a female issue. He will have self-earned wealth, and will enjoy a powerful position in the employ of the king. His third dasa will bestow on him abundant prosperity. He will enjoy men-borne conveyances (read only conveyances) and will be ever happy (in this dasa).

Notes: The words "*Kujatrimsamsa sansthithe*" in sloka 2926 is a wrong appendage. It means "placed in the Trimsamsa of Mars". The position of the ascendant is already fixed to be Pisces Navamsa.

"*Jyeshtaputriyutho*" reads as "*Seemantha putrimaan*" in another text which correctly means that the native's first issue will be a daughter.

पितृव्यभवने मन्दे मेषांशे स्थिरराशिगे।
स्वपितृव्यश्च यः कश्चित् स्वगोत्रं दत्तपुत्रवान् ॥२९३०॥
एकस्तु मृतपुत्रश्च बन्ध्याभर्तापरो भवेत्।

2930 -2930 1/2. Saturn in 11th: Saturn in the 11th (3rd from 9th) in immovable Rasi (i.e. in Taurus, the ascendant being Cancer) with Aries Navamsa will give following effects: The native's paternal uncle will have to adopt a boy from his own family. The said uncle will have one dead child after which his spouse will become barren.

Notes: This sloka refers to Saturn's position in the 11th house in Taurus. He will get Aries Navamsa if he is between 10° and 13° 20'. As a result, the native's paternal uncle will experience birth of a dead child consequent upon which he will have to go

in for adoption. The hint is towards childlessness of father's brother.

स्वपितृव्यसुतस्थाने रवो हालाहलांशगे ॥२९३१ ॥

स्वपितृव्यसुतस्यैव जलगण्डं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

2931 - 29311/2. Danger through Water: The Sun in the 3rd house in Haalaahala Shasthiamsa denotes danger through water for paternal uncle's son.

मीनांशे कटके लग्ने सौम्ये सोमांशके स्थिते१ ॥२९३२ ॥

बहुस्त्रीनायकः श्रीमान् वेश्यास्त्रीसक्तमानसः।

मातृप्रीतिकरो नित्यं भेदभ्रातृसमन्वितः॥२९३३ ॥

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले य इदं फलमश्नुते।

जातकस्य सुवाहाप्तिस्ताराब्दानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२९३४ ॥

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले राजन्यजनमैत्रवान् ।

सर्वाध्यक्षाधिकारेण गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥२९३५ ॥

षष्ठाष्टमाधीशभुक्तौ नक्षत्राधिपदायके।

शत्रुभीर्तिमनस्तापश्चान्तश्छिद्रमयं क्वचित् ॥२९३६ ॥

पितृव्यद्वेषमाप्नोति मेहव्रणभयं तथा।

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः॥२९३७ ॥

2932 - 2937. Mercury in Cancer Navamsa: Cancer Ascendant with Pisces Navamsa will lead to following effects if Mercury obtains Cancer Navamsa simultaneously. The native will lord over many women, be wealthy and be intent upon joining prostitutes. He will be ever devoted to pleasing his mother but will have half-brothers (i.e. father will have another marriage). These effects will materialise in the dasa of the 9th lord. He will obtain conveyances and be happy after the age of 27. In the dasa of 8th lord he will befriend in royal circles and beget a chief position. He will enjoy the mercy of Goddess Lakshmi. In Moon's dasa, during the sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn, he will incur fear from enemies and destruction of peace. Further he will acquire the wrath of his paternal uncle, urinary disorders (diabetes etc.) and ulcer. To overcome the evils, suitable propitiations be done.

Notes: The Rasi ascendant should be Cancer while in Navamsa diagram, the ascendant should be Pisces having Mercury in the 5th therefrom. As a result, in a nutshell certain things are brought to light: The native's father will have a second marriage. The subject will himself be related to many women and will be of loose morals. He will be devoted to his mother. The dasa of Moon will give him urinary disorders and disputes with paternal uncle during the sub period rulership of Jupiter and Saturn. His Mars dasa will give him fortunes. 8th lord Saturn's dasa will introduce him in high circles. Remedies to overcome urinary disorders and misunderstandings are suggested in the following slokas.

भाग्यांशे कटके लग्ने परशुं दानमाचरेत्।

शत्रुवर्गकुलच्छेदं कुठारस्य प्रदानतः॥२९३८ ॥

ममशत्रुक्षयार्थाय तव पूजां करोम्यहम्।

शत्रुवंशक्षयार्थाय सर्वाभीष्टार्थसिद्धये ॥२९३९ ॥

भयापमृत्युनाशाय कुठारं प्रददाम्यहम्।

2938 - 29391/2. Remedies: Donation of an axe be given away to overcome this evils following which the dangerous urinary disorder and enmity with paternal uncle will be warded off. The following Mantra should be recited (before the image of a deity, in Sanskrit): *Mama Satrukshayaarthaaya thava Poojaam karomyaham. Satruvamsa kshayaarthaaya sarvaabhishtaartha siddhaye. Bhayaapa mrityu naasaaya kuthaaram pradamamyaham.*

Notes: "*Kuthaara*" and "*Parasu*" mean one and the same thing, i.e. the axe of a wood-cutter. To overcome urinary disorders and enmity with paternal uncle, donation of an axe is suggested with recitation of the Mantra given with Sanskrit transliteration in the text above. The meaning of the Mantra is: To obtain destruction of enemies, i.e. enmity with paternal uncle, I worship you (O Lord). Also fulfill all my desires and save me from the danger of untimely death (that could be caused due to diabetes).

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु ॥२९४० ॥

स्वराज्ये च विरोधेन मनश्चाञ्चल्यभीतिमान्।

पूर्वोक्तदानमात्रेण शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२९४१ ॥

2940 - 2941. Adverse Bhukti: During the sub

period of an adverse planet, in the dasa of the 8th lord (vide sloka 2935), he will develop fickle-mindedness due to enmity in his native country. He can obtain destruction of enemies with the help of donation and Mantra given just above (vide sloka 2938-39).

भाग्येशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

विण्मूत्रदेहबाधादेः क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान् ॥२९४२॥

2942. Saturn's Transit: Saturn in transit in a trine with reference to the Navamsa dispositor of 9th lord (i.e. Jupiter) will cause excremental and physical disorders of a temporary nature.

Notes: Jupiter is the 6th lord for Cancer ascendant. The planet owning the Navamsa occupied by Jupiter should be located in the Rasi chart. When Saturn reaches such a sign, or 5th or 9th therefrom, the results mentioned will come to pass.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु।

देहजाड्यं च लभते शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥२९४३॥

2943. Ill-health: During the sub period of an adverse planet in the dasa of 8th lord (vide sloka 2940), the subject will incur ill-health for which remedies be resorted to.

एकोनचत्वारिंशेऽब्दे स्वप्रभोश्च मनोव्यथा।

चत्वारिंशात् परं भाग्यं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः ॥२९४४॥

षट्पञ्चाशात् परं कष्टं सुखेशस्य दशान्तरे।

महाव्रणभयार्तश्च शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥२९४५॥

2944 - 2945. Other Effects: (For birth in Cancer ascendant, with Pisces Navamsa), there will be mental distress due to royal displeasure in the 39th year. Fortunes will rise after forty, coupled with a family marriage. The years following fifty-six years of age will cause difficulties. In the dasa (and sub) periods of 4th lord (Venus), he will incur dangerous ulcer for which remedies be resorted to.

॥ सुखयोगः ॥

भाग्येशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे सुखे दानवपूजिते।

चरलग्ने प्रजातश्च यावदायुष्यभाग्यवान् ॥२९४६॥

2946. Movable Ascendant: One will enjoy fortunes throughout life if his ascendant being a movable one has the 9th lord in exaltation while the 4th from ascendant is occupied by Venus.

Notes: This rule relates to Aries, Cancer, Libra and Capricorn ascendants. Yet the following may be noted as to how the condition forms:

1. Aries ascendant with Venus and Jupiter in Cancer.
2. Cancer ascendant with exalted Jupiter while Venus is in the 4th in Libra.
3. Libra ascendant with Venus in the 4th in Capricorn while Mercury the 9th lord is required to be in Virgo in exaltation.
4. Capricorn ascendant with Venus in the 4th in Aries while the 9th lord Mercury is required to be in Virgo itself, in exaltation.

Due to elongational impossibilities between Venus and Mercury, combinations at 3 and 4 above are not practical. Apparently the text implies only Aries and Cancer ascendants.

सूर्यलग्नाधिपे स्वोच्चे सौम्ये पूर्णबलान्विते।

तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं पूर्वार्धे नात्र शंशयः ॥२९४७॥

2947. Lord of Sun Sign: In case of a movable ascendant, if the lord of Sun sign is in exaltation while the planet Mercury is endowed with full strength, the dasa of Mercury, particularly its first half will cause advent of great fortunes.

Notes: "*Taddasayam*" can also mean the dasa of the Sun's dispositor. For all the four movable ascendants, Mercury owns a certain evil house. Although, in the process, he may be endowed with strength, he would need the help of the Sun's dispositor to give fortunes. Why the Sun's dispositor comes in the picture is difficult to be explained. However, this principle applying to a movable ascendant deserves special consideration.

ग्रहद्वययुते भौमे धने पापयुतेक्षिते।

चरलग्ने प्रजातश्च मध्यमायुश्च विन्दति ॥२९४८॥

2948. Medium Life-span: Should Mars be in the company of two planets while the 2nd house is related to a malefic by aspect or company, one born in a movable sign will have only a medium span of life.

लग्ने कर्कटके जीवे स्वोच्चे मीननवांशगे।

यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजातश्च ज्ञानवान् भाग्यवान् भवेत् ॥२९४९ ॥

सप्तविंशात् परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम्।

विद्यावान् युक्तिमांश्चैव सदा शिवपुराणवित् ॥२९५० ॥

कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धिर्जीवे स्वोच्चे प्रसिद्धिमान्।

पञ्चविंशात् परं भाग्यं त्रिंशोपरि सुकीर्तिमान् ॥२९५१ ॥

द्वात्रिंशाब्दात् परं चेति योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत्।

प्रत्यग्दायेऽपमृत्युश्च स्वभुक्तौ नात्र संशयः ॥२९५२ ॥

2949 - 2952. Cancer Ascendant - Pankaja Nadiamsa: In this case, if Jupiter is in Cancer itself, with Pisces Navamsa, the subject will be endowed with Knowledge and prosperity. His fortunes will rise after 27 years of his age. His wealth will accrue through his own mite. He will be learned, ingenious and be an expert in *Siva Purana*. After some interval he will attain purity of heart and be prosperous after 25. He will beget fame after thirty. After 32, his prosperity will be of a higher rate. The sub period of Jupiter (or the first sub period, as it could be alternatively interpreted) in the 5th dasa will cause untimely death.

Notes: Prosperity showing up after 25 in one hand, and after 27 on the other are a mix up. No verbatim application should be made in case of practical study in this matter.

लाभे मन्दे व्यये चन्द्रे दुष्टयोगशतेषु च।

पङ्कजांशे प्रजातश्च मालायोगे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२९५३ ॥

2953. Prosperity: Should Saturn be in the 11th house while the Moon is in the 12th, the native will be prosperous.

Notes: The condition of Mala Yoga stipulated is an interruption and is not included in the translation.

लाभादि मालिकायोगे पङ्कजांशे च संस्थिते।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च पञ्चषष्टिं सुजीवति ॥२९५४ ॥

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य विपत्तारादशान्तरे।

कालमृत्युभयं सत्यं गुरुभुक्तौ न संशयः ॥२९५५ ॥

बुधनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम् ॥२९५६ ॥

2954 - 2956. Life-span: One born in the second half of Pankaja Nadiamsa in Cancer ascendant will live upto 56 years of age. But the one born in first half will die in the first sub period or that of Jupiter during the third dasa. These results culled out from Budha Nadi, retold in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

Notes: The first line of sloka 2954 relating to Malika Yoga does not form part of the text, hence excluded.

॥ तुलालग्नम् – [चम्पकांशः] ॥

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे तुलालग्ने प्रजायते।

शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्ततनयः स्मृतः।

अथवा च तृतीयः स ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥२९५७ ॥

महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे दक्षिणोत्तरवीथिषु।

प्राग्भागे जननं चेति पूर्वद्वारे प्रसूतिमान् ॥२९५८ ॥

2957 - 2958. Libra Ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa: The native of first half of this Nadiamsa will be a Soodra. He will be either the first or third issue of the family. He will have no elder brother. His birth will be near Mahanadi in a street extending from south to north, in a house located in the eastern part.

Notes: For Champaka Nadiamsa in Libra, a movable sign, see sloka 1412, Book I.

उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्त्ये ग्रामे नूतनमन्दिरे।

भाग्यकाले प्रजातस्तु रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः ॥२९५९ ॥

2959. Second Half: The subject of second half of this Nadiamsa will be born in a newly built house in a village near a river. His complexion will be blood-red and appearance charming.

Notes: The words "*Bhagyakale*" are a wrong appendage and hence not included in the rendering.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रे त्विन्द्रांशनाडिगे।

रूपवान् मतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान् ॥२९६० ॥

अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा राजयोगयुतो भवेत्।

रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रः समदेहस्वरूपवान् ॥२९६१ ॥

2960 - 2961. Champaka Nadiamsa - First Half: The native of this part of the zodiac with the Moon in Indra Nadiamsa will be beautiful. intelli-

gent, eloquent in speech, endowed with charming face and eyes, fortunate, charitable and will enjoy Raja Yoga effects (that is, position, wealth etc.). He will be blood red in complexion, be of medium build and will have a symmetric body.

मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे रविसंयुतवीक्षिते ।

चम्पकांशे प्रजातश्च बाल्ये मातृविनाशवान् ॥२९६२ ॥

कर्माधिपदशान्त्यादौ धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

मात्ररिष्टमवाप्नोति सापत्नीमातृयोगवान् ॥२९६३ ॥

उत्तरार्धे प्रजातस्य मातुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत् ।

2962 - 2963½. Mother: One born in Champaka Nadiamsa, having the 4th lord Saturn in relation to the Sun either by aspect or by conjunction will lose his mother in his childhood. (Alternatively), loss of mother will occur in the sub period of the 2nd lord (Mars) in the major period of the 10th lord (Moon) and the native will beget a step-mother. However if birth be in the second half of the concerned Nadiamsa, the mother will be long-lived.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे तुलालग्ने प्रजायते ॥२९६७ ॥

विपद्दाये विवाहः स्यान्मायाब्दे नात्र संशयः ।

दारेशे राहुसंयुक्ते कारके गुरुसंयुते ॥२९६८ ॥

स्वजन्मदेशे चोद्वाहं कळत्रान्तरयोगवान् ।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य सम्पद्दायदशान्त्यगे ।

विपद्दाये विवाहः स्यात् स्वभ्रातुर्नात्र संशयः ॥२९६९ ॥

2967 - 2969. Marriage & Remarriage: The native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa will get married in the 3rd dasa (or) in the 15th year. If the 7th lord Mars is conjunct Rahu while the significator Venus is with Jupiter, the native will obtain a spouse from his birth region, but this yoga will cause remarriage. Marriage will occur in the end of second dasa or in the beginning of third dasa if birth be in the second half of the subject Nadiamsa.

लग्नस्य वाहस्य तनोश्च नाथै

र्भाग्यस्य नाथो यदि कर्मगो वा ।

स धर्मवान् वाहनलाभयुक्तः

Notes: Leaving aside Nadiamsa, a clue emerges to the effect that the sub period of Mars in the major period of the Moon will prove adverse for mother in case of Libra ascendant.

पितृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये मीने रविसमन्विते ॥२९६४ ॥

असितेन युते दृष्टे विपद्दाये पितुर्मृतिः।

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे तुलालग्ने प्रजायते ॥२९६५ ॥

विंशाब्दे वा पित्ररिष्टं द्वाविंशे नात्र संशयः।

उत्तरांशे विपद्दाये जूके कन्यागते रवौ ॥२९६६ ॥

पितारिष्टमवाप्नोति तत ऊर्ध्वं न जीवति।

2964 - 29661/2. Father: Mercury ruling the 9th house if placed in Pisces in the company of the Sun in aspect to association with Saturn will cause death of father in the native's third dasa. This applies to the native of first half of Champaka Nadiamsa. (Alternatively) father's death could occur when the native will be 20 or 22 years of age, with the transit Sun in Libra or Virgo. The father will not cross this period.

Notes: "*Uttaramse*" in sloka 2966 is a wrong appendage.

कविस्तथा श्वेततुरंगयायी ॥२९७० ॥

तुलालग्ने प्रजातश्च गर्भश्रीमान् महाधनी।

हेमाबम्बरसुभूषाप्तिः स्वगृहे स्वर्णपात्रवान् ॥२९७१ ॥

2970 - 2971. Conveyances, Wealth etc. : The conjunction of lords of ascendant, 4th and 9th in the 10th house will make the native charitable. He will enjoy gains of conveyances and be a poet. He will ride on a white horse. The native will enjoy riches right from birth and will be wealthy. He will obtain gold, robes and ornaments. He will have golden utensils in his home.

Notes: The two slokas give effects of Venus, Saturn and Mercury - all favourable planets - joining in the 10th in Cancer. The subject will as a result have writing talents, be very rich and will acquire many conveyances. His birth will be in a wealthy family.

ऐन्द्रांशगे तुलालग्ने चम्पकांशे तु जायते।

विष्णुकैङ्कर्यधर्मात्मा त्वग्रहारप्रतिष्ठकः ॥२९७२ ॥

2972. Devoted to Lord Vishnu: One born in Champaka nadiamsa of Libra ascendant will perform

duties related to Lord Vishnu's worship, be charitable and will construct colonies for Brahmins (i.e he will help others in housing matters).

Notes: "*Indramsage*" meaning in Indra Nadiamsa is not in proper place of relevance.

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे मन्दे युग्मांशे बुधवीक्षिते ।

सन्ततिस्तम्भयोगाप्तिः प्रतिबन्धकजातकः ॥२९७३ ॥

तत्पापरिहारार्थं बालकृष्णं प्रदापयेत् ।

सुदीर्घजीविनं पुत्रं लभते नात्र संशयः ॥२९७४ ॥

पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्र्येका च तथा भवेत् ।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु पुत्रहीनोऽल्पजीवकः ॥२९७५ ॥

2973 - 2975. Childlessness and Remedy: Should Saturn ruling the 5th (Aquarius) be in aspect to Mercury and obtain Gemini Navamsa, the subject (of former half of Champaka Nadiamsa) will incur obstacles in obtaining progeny. To overcome this sinful event, donation of Bala Krishna (childhood image of Lord Krishna) be done. As a result, he will obtain long living progeny - two sons and one daughter. One born in the second half of this Nadiamsa will be (totally) childless and will live a short life.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातः स क्षेमदाये सुयोगवान् ।

उत्तरार्धेऽपमृत्युश्च शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥२९७६ ॥

प्रत्यक्तारादशाकले द्यूनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

कालमृत्युभयं सत्यं मास्सु कीटादिषु त्रिषु ॥२९७७ ॥

2976 - 2977. One born in the former half of Champaka Nadiamsa will have a great deal of prosperity in the fourth dasa while the subject of second half will face untimely death for which suitable remedies be done. (After escaping untimely death) he will die in the sub period of 7th lord (Mars) in the dasa that is fifth from birth. The Sun will then be in transit in one of the three signs - Scorpio, Sagittarius and Capricorn.

सूर्ये कराळषष्ट्यंशे चम्पकांशे प्रजायते ।

स्वजात्यनुगुणं कर्म पश्चादुत्तमजन्मवान् ।

लग्नाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम ॥२९७८ ॥

2978. Family Profession: Should the Sun be in Karala (also known as Danshtra Karala) Shashtiamsa, the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will follow his family profession. He will further have an excellent rebirth. The effects quoted in Deva Keralam from Lagna Nadi will bear truth.

धनेश्वरो हीनबलेन युक्तो

व्ययस्थितो वा द्रविणस्य नाशम् ।

स्थानच्युतिं भूमिपतेश्च कोपात्

पश्चादिहानिं त्वथ भूमिनाशम् ॥२९७९ ॥

स्वजनारिष्टशोकादिस्वदेहायासविड्वरम् ।

बलहीने दशानाथे व्याकुलं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥२९८० ॥

2979 - 2980. Destruction: Lord of the 2nd, being weak, if placed in the 12th will destroy wealth. Further, the subject will lose his position due to royal wrath. His landed properties and quadrupeds will face destruction.

Notes: For Libra ascendant, Mars in the 12th will work as a factor of many losses including positional dismissal irrespective of Nadiamsa. Such a native will have checkered prosperity and will incur great financial losses.

दशेश्वरो हीनबलेन युक्तो

विनाशयत्येव तनोश्च कान्तिम् ।

शुभग्रहश्चेच्छुभवाचमेति

लभेत्कथं चित्र सुखं पुमानसः ॥२९८१ ॥

योगग्रहांशधिपसंयुतो वा

दशादिनाथोऽर्थगृहादिलाभम् ।

कलत्रमित्रात्मजसंयुतं च

करोति भूपालकमान्यतां हि ॥२९८२ ॥

शत्रुग्रहांशस्थितदायकाले

क्रूरापहारे रिपुचोरभीतिः ।

स्थानच्युतिः स्वेष्टजनैर्विरोधः

स्वराजकार्येऽपि विचारभाक् स्यात् ॥२९८३ ॥

दशाधिपे हीनबलेऽष्टमस्थे

तदीश्वरेणापि युतेक्षिते वा ।

स्ववृत्तिहानि घननाशमेति

सहोदरभ्रातृविरोधजं च ॥२९८४ ॥

दशेशे शत्रुराश्यंशे तत्सथानग्रहभुक्तिषु ।

शत्रुग्रहान्तरे वापि शत्रुभीतिवशाद्व्ययाम् ॥२९८५ ॥

2981-2985. Dasa Effects - Libra Ascendant: (a) Should the dasa lord be devoid of strength, one will be deprived of splendour (i.e. he will turn pale, without much blood). Through a benefic planet, only benefic effects will come to pass; how come there will be no happiness through it?

(b) If the dasa lord is conjunct the Navamsa dispositor of a Yoga Karaka planet, the subject will gain housing properties and the like. He will further acquire spouse, progeny and friends and royal recognition.

(c) If the dasa lord is placed in a Navamsa of an inimical planet, then in his dasa, in the sub period of (another) malefic, there will be fear from thieves and enemies, loss of position or displacement, enmity with elders in the family and obstacles in performing royal duties.

(d) If the dasa lord is weak, is placed in the 8th and is related to 8th lord by aspect or association, one will incur damage to his calling and money apart from developing enmity with coborn. The lord of a dasa placed at birth in a Rasi/Navamsa of an inimical planet will in the sub period of his relevant dispositor promote expenditure on account of enemies.

मीने जीवेऽल्पसन्तानः स्वराजप्रियधार्मिकः ।

शास्त्रार्थज्ञानवान् रागी शान्तप्रकृतिमान् सदा ॥२९८६ ॥

(मीने कर्मांशगे) जीवे कर्मगते वापि मित्रांशे राजवल्लभः ।

बुधशुक्रांशगे क्लेशी राजन्यद्वेषकार्यवान् ।

कर्मे मन्दांशगे जीवे मन्दबुद्धिः सदा अनृतः ।

अनाचाररतो नित्यं नीचांशे बहुपापवान् ॥२९८७ ॥

राजतुल्येन शत्रुत्वं तत्कालस्नेहबुद्धिमान् ।

तुलांशके स्थिते द्वेषी ह्यन्तश्छिद्रविचारवान् ॥२९८८ ॥

2986 - 2988. Libra Ascendant - Jupiter: (a) If Jupiter is in Pisces at birth, the subject of Libra ascendant will be dear to his king, be religious, learned in meanings of Sastras, passionate and eve peaceful in disposition.

(b) One will be dear to king if Jupiter occupies the 10th in Navamsa, or be in a friendly Navamsa (while in the sign Pisces).

(c) If Jupiter, placed in Scorpio, begets Mercurian or Venusian Navamsa (Virgo/Libra), he will do acts that will displease the king.

(d) Jupiter in the 10th (in Cancer) with a Navamsa of Saturn will cause foolishness and the native will be a liar. He will be unorthodox.

(e) If the Navamsa for Jupiter in Cancer is specifically Capricorn, one will commit many sinful acts, will have enmity with people equal to the king, but will show immediate friendly gestures.

(f) Jupiter in the 10th with Libra Navamsa will make one jealous, and give him secretly held destructive thoughts.

दिव्यश्रीनवरत्नकाञ्चनगवामाधारलक्ष्म्याश्रयः

क्रीडाकौतुकनृत्यगीतसकलव्यापारदीक्षागुरुः ।

ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापवान् स्थिरमतिः सत्कीर्तिभाग्यान्वितो

जीवे कर्मगते भवेद्गुणनिधिः सत्कर्मवारांनिधिः ॥२९८९ ॥

2989. Jupiter in 10th: The subject of Libra ascendant having the planet Jupiter in the 10th will beget following effects. He will possess wonderful riches, nine kinds of precious gems, gold, and wealth, will be fond of sports, festivals, dances and songs, he will be skillful in various kinds of business activities, will have enmity with his kinsmen, be firm in disposition, be endowed with fame and fortunes, be a repository of virtues, and be interested in doing good deeds.

चन्द्रे पूर्णबलोपेते तद्राशिस्थे सुरार्चिते ।

वयोमध्ये महद्भाग्यं राजपुत्रप्रियः सुखी ॥२९९० ॥

2990. Libra Ascendant: The Moon with full strength in association with Jupiter will cause prosperity in the middle of life and bestow friendship with a king's son (i.e. influential people).

मीने तुलांशगे जीवे स्वराज्यस्वसुतप्रियः ।

मातृष्वसृसुतस्नेही पितृव्यद्वेषवान् भवेत् ॥२९९१ ॥

2991. Jupiter in Libra Navamsa: For a Libra native if Jupiter is in Pisces with Libra Navamsa, predict following effects. The native will be fond of his country. He will love his children, befriend his maternal aunt's children and hate his paternal uncle's children.

सूर्याष्टवर्गे नवमे बिन्दुशून्ये प्रजायते ।

पितृव्यद्वेषमूलेन स्वतातारिष्टमादिशेत ॥२९९२ ॥

2992. Sun's Ashtaka Varga: If in the Sun's Ashtaka Varga, no Bindus are located, the native's paternal uncles will cause evils to his father.

सूर्याष्टवर्गे संशोध्य नक्षत्रस्थे निशाकरे।२९९३ ॥

2993. If the Moon occupies the Nakshatra indicated... after reduction in Sun's Ashtaka Varga....... (the relevant line is missing).

शन्यङ्गारकसंयुक्ते बाल्ये पितृमृतिं वदेत् ।

जननीव्याकुलं चेति पश्चाद्भ्रतृविहीनवान् ॥२९९४ ॥

2994. Saturn - Mars: For Libra ascendant, the conjunction of mars and Saturn will lead to loss of father in childhood, difficulties to mother and birth of no after-born.

दशान्तरे महद्भाग्यं सूर्यांशग्रहदायके ।

सम्पूर्णबलराशीशदशायां च महत्सुखम् ॥२९९५ ॥

2995. Dasa results: The dasa represented by the Sun-occupied Navamsa will bestow great prosperity. The dasa of the Rasi having full strength will cause abundant happiness.

राजयोगं च लभते भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

सुखाधिपदशाकाले धनकर्मायभुक्तिषु ।

सत्कर्मधनपुत्राणां लाभो भवति निश्चयः ॥२९९६ ॥

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययाधीशभुक्तिकाले शुभाशुभम् ।

लग्नाधिपान्तरे काले योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥२९९७ ॥

2996 - 2997. The sub period of 9th lord (the relevant dasa not mentioned) will cause effects of Raja Yoga. During the dasa of the 4th lord, Saturn, and in the sub periods of lords of 2nd, 10th and 11th (Mars, Moon and Sun), the native will perform good deeds, and will gain progeny and wealth. The sub periods of the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th (in the dasa of Saturn, for a Libra native) will lead to begetting a mix of good and bad effects.

एकद्वित्रिफले यस्मिंस्तद्राशीशान्तरे व्यथा ।

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि धनधान्यपशुक्षयः ॥२९९८ ॥

बिन्दुपञ्चकयुक्तस्य राशीशस्यान्तरे शुभम् ।

यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिः स्याच्छ्रेयोयोगे तु भाग्यवान् ॥२९९९ ॥

क्षेत्रद्वये फलाधिक्ये तद्भुक्तौ शोभनं महत् ।

बिन्दुहीनस्थिते राशौ भुक्तौ तु विफलं भवेत् ॥३००० ॥

क्षेत्रद्वयं कुजादीनां बिन्द्वाधिक्यवशात्फलम् ।

समे समफलं चेति दशा वाच्याष्टवर्गके ॥३००१ ॥

रविक्षेत्रे फलैर्हीने रविभुक्तिफलं वृथा ।

चन्द्रक्षेत्रे तथा विन्द्यादष्टवर्गेण योजयेत् ॥३००२ ॥

पञ्चमेशदशारम्भे बलाधिक्यस्वराशिपु ।

निशाकराष्टके वर्गे योजयेत्कालवित्तमः ॥३००३ ॥

भिन्नाष्टवर्गे रव्यादिग्रहणां च पृथक् पृथक् ।

प्रस्ताराष्टकमार्गेण निशाकरफलं स्मृतम् ॥३००४ ॥

2998 - 3004. Ashtaka Varga: (a) The sub period of a planet in whose signs there are 1, 2 or 3 Ashtaka Varga dots (rectified) will be futile and the person will experience much difficulties in his undertakings apart from loss of money, grains and quadrupeds.

(b) Auspicious effects will occur in the sub period of a planet that has five Bindus in his Ashtaka Varga.

(c) If both the signs owned by a planet (excepting the Sun and the Moon) has excess Bindus in his Ashtaka Varga, then his sub period will produce exceedingly beneficial effects.

(d) The sub period of a planet in whose sign there are no Ashtaka Varga Bindus at all will be futile.

(e) From Mars etc. (i.e. Mars to Saturn) good results will be obtained in their dasa periods if the two signs owned by them are rich with Ashtaka Varga Bindus (i.e. with more Bindus). If the dots are equal, (i.e. neither less nor more - containing four Bindus) effects will be even (i.e. neither good nor bad).

(f) The sign owned by the Sun (i.e. Leo) being bereft of Bindus will make his sub period unproductive (of good). So also regarding the sign owned by the Moon (i.e. Cancer).

(g) At the time of commencement of the dasa of the 5th lord, in the signs that contain more Bindus.... the Moon's Ashtaka Varga... The Bhinnashtaka Varga of the planets from the Sun onwards should be studied separately. The effects of the Moon (i.e. the Moon's transit) should be studied with the help of Prastarashtaka Varga.

Notes: Instructions contained in "a" to "f" are quite clear and are in line with generally available information. These can be applied as a common yard-stick.

Instructions in "g" are not clear. Apparently the text wants to specify something about 5th lord's dasa. What all we could gather is that Bhinna and Prastara Ashtaka Vargas should be used (as per rules laid down in general).

चन्द्रलग्नं शरीरं स्याल्लग्नं स्यात्प्राणसंज्ञकम् ।
ते उभे संपरीक्ष्यैव सर्वनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ॥३००५ ॥

3005. The importance of the Moon & Ascendant: The Moon is the body while the ascendant (i.e. ascending degree) is its breath (or spirit or vitality). After an examination of both these elements, effects of all the Nadiamsas be declared.

निशाकराष्टके वर्गे लग्नाधिपतिवर्गके ।
तद्दशान्तर्दशाकाले फलानि परिचिन्तयेत् ॥३००६ ॥

3006. The Ashtaka Vargas of the Moon and the lord of ascendant be examined while analysing the effects of those dasas.

Notes: The words "*Taddasaayaam*" may otherwise mean the dasas of the Moon and the lord of ascendant. Yet it is more logical to depend on these Ashtaka Vargas universally in respect of all dasas generally in view of sloka 3005 above.

मीनांशे जूकलग्ने तु मुद्गरांशे प्रजायते ।
चन्द्रशोध्यावशिष्टर्क्षे दशायां भाग्यवान् सुखी ॥३००७ ॥

3007. Libra ascendant - Pisces Navamsa: One born in this part with Mudgara Nadiamsa will be prosperous and happy in the dasa represented by the Nakshatra denoted by processing the Ashtaka Varga of the Moon.

Notes: In the first instance, Mudgara Nadiamsa, be ignored for it is a corrupt addition. We should take only Pisces Navamsa to be valid as ascending as part of Libra ascendant.

Secondly the clue given for analysing the dasa with the help of Moon's Ashtaka Varga can be applied to any ascendant, not just to Libra with Pisces Navamsa. The meaning is explained below:

The use of the Moon's Ashtaka Varga is explained in a brief manner by the text without referring to a specific house. The word "*Avasishta*" meaning remainder tells us of the involvement some process of division. With the help of know instructions, we can understand the same thus:

There will be Bindus in the various signs, even as low as zero, in the Moon's Ashtaka Varga. Since prosperity is referred to, we can take the Bindus in the pre-rectified Ashtaka Varga chart prepared for the Moon. Her Sodya Pinda be multiplied by the said number of Bindus and dividend by 27. The remainder will represent a Nakshatra counted from Aswini which will yield a certain planet's Vimsottari dasa. This dasa will bring prosperity.

For example there are five bindus in the 9th (counted from natal ascendant) in the Moon's Ashtaka Varga, and her Sodya Pinda is, say, 80. Thus 5 multiplied by 80 and divided by 27 leaves a remainder of 25, which represents Poorvabhadrapada Nakshatra. Thus, Jupiter's dasa in this case will give prosperity.

जन्मलग्नाधिपे सौम्ये कीटे सिंहनवांशके ।
अधैर्यप्रकृतिर्भीरुः किंचिद्रोगशरीरवान् ॥३००८ ॥

3008. General: If the lord of ascendant is a natural benefic, is placed in Scorpio, with Leo Navamsa, the person will be devoid of courage, be timid and will possess somewhat a diseased physique.

लग्नेशांशेशयोगेन कर्माधिपतिदायगे ।
कार्यान्तरे महाधीरश्शत्रुहन्ता प्रतापवान् ॥३००९ ॥

3009. The lord of the 10th (counted from the

natal ascendant) should join the natal ascendant lord in the Navamsa chart (or should be in the Navamsa owned by the said ascendant lord). In that case, the dasa and sub period of the 10th lord will make the subject quite valorous and victorious over enemies.

Note: "*Karyanthare*" should read as "*Karyapanthare*" to mean the sub period of the lord of the 10th.

जन्मलग्नांशदोषेण गोचरे मृतिगे शनौ ।
मेषूरणे धने वापि नृपेण सह वैरवान् ॥३०१० ॥

3010. Due to the blemish acquired by Saturn owing to his placement in the Navamsa ascendant, his transit in the 8th house, 10th hou^e or the 2nd house will cause enmity.

पौष्णश्रवणहस्तार्द्राभरणीवायुभेष्वपि ।
शनैश्चरश्चरन् नृणां दुर्भिक्षभयदः स्मृतः ॥३०११ ॥
वर्गोत्तमे तुलाचन्द्रे बिन्दुत्रयसमन्विते ।
पादाधिकबले चेति विपदाये सुभाग्यवान् ॥३०१२ ॥
तुलाशनौ महद्भाग्यं लोके दुर्भिक्षडाम्बरम् ।
शत्रुभीतिमवाप्नोति पश्चात्सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०१३ ॥
शनौ स्वात्यां स्थिते वापि बन्धुनाशो भयप्रदः ।
विरोधजनमित्रत्वं त्रिषु मास्सु मृगादिषु ॥३०१४ ॥
मेषादित्रिषु मासेषु स्वशत्रुजननाशनम् ।
किंचिद्व्याकुलकार्याणि मिथुने सौख्यमादिशेत् ॥३०१५ ॥
मिथुनायनमारभ्य स्वकार्यप्रबलं स्मृतम् ।
कुळीरायनगे सौख्यं तन्मध्ये व्याकुलं क्वचित् ॥३०१६ ॥
वैशाखेऽर्कसुते काले शत्रुस्नेहं महत्सुखम् ।
यत्नकार्यानुकूलं स्यात् क्रूरमासं विना सुखम् ॥३०१७ ॥

3011. Irrelevant: Saturn's movement in Revathi, Hasta, Arudra, Bharani and Svathi will usher conditions of famine in the country.

3012--3017. The Moon's Ashtaka Varga for Libra ascendant: Should the Moon be in Vargothama in Libra and secure 3 (or more) rectified Bindus in her Ashtaka Varga, the third dasa will bring prosperity. (*"Padadhikabale"* denotes more than two dots.) In this case when Saturn transits Libra, the native will enjoy great prosperity. Simultaneously he will have fear from enemies, but later on he will be happy overcoming this fear. When Saturn transits in Swathi Nakshatra, destruction of relatives and fear (from elsewhere) will occur. During this time, coinciding with the Sun's transit in Capricorn through Pisces, the native will have his enemies converted into friends. During the next three months with the Sun in Aries through Gemini, his enemies will be destroyed. In Gemini however the Sun's transit will bring forth some worries but will cause fruition of one's efforts. In Cancer, the Sun's transit will cause happiness and distress (simultaneously). Saturn moving in Visakha will bring the enemies into the fold of the native and will cause great happiness except in the months denoted by the adverse solar movements. Further, one will beget success in the attempts he then makes with Saturn in Visakha.

विपत्तारांशगे मन्दे गोचरे शत्रुनिग्रहः ।
सम्पत्तारांशगे भीतिर्विपत्प्राणभयं महत् ॥३०१८ ॥
क्षेमेव्याकुलकार्याणि स्वराज्ये कलहं व्यथाम् ।
प्रत्यरे तु मनस्तापं पाण्डयभूपतिविग्रहम् ॥३०१९ ॥
सम्पदृक्षे फलं चेति क्षेमतारे विनाशनम् ।
सम्पत्तारे क्षेमतारे मन्दे गोचारसंस्थिते ॥३०२० ॥
मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युं बन्धुक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
आधानजन्म कर्मर्क्षे पापाक्रान्ते स्थिते सति ॥३०२१ ॥
राजद्वारकलापेन व्याकुलं मनुरब्रवीत् ।
तदभावे देहजाड्यं स्वजनानामुपद्रवम् ॥३०२२ ॥
शुभग्रहाक्रान्तकाले शुभं भवति नित्यशः ।
पापाक्रान्ते मनस्तापं ग्रहोक्तगुणमार्गतः ॥३०२३ ॥
जातिवर्गानुगुण्येन फलं निश्चित्य वर्णयेत् ।
त्रिजन्माद्यष्टमर्क्षेषु पापीनामुदयेषु च ॥३०२४ ॥
क्रूराब्दगे क्रूरमासे त्वतीव क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
शुभाक्रान्ते महत्सौख्यं राजप्रीतिधनागमम् ॥३०२५ ॥
यत्नकार्यानुकूलं स्याद्वृत्तिमार्गे फलं वदेत् ।
गोमासर्क्षे तु जन्मर्क्षे पापीनामुदये तथा ॥३०२६ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि त्वष्टवर्गे विशेषतः ।

ताराबलानुकूलर्क्षे शुभानामुदयेऽपि वा ॥३०२७ ॥

शुभमेव फलं सत्यं धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

लाभाधिपतिमासे च द्रेक्काणाधिपतेस्तथा ।

शुभमासे विशेषेण धनलाभमिति स्मृतम् ॥३०२८ ॥

3018 - 3028. Transit in Nakshatras - General: (a) When Saturn transits the third Nakshatra from the birth Nakshatra, the native will overpower his enemies.

(b) When he moves in the second star, he will cause great fear, danger in general and danger to life.

(c) In his movement in the fourth star, he will give distress, quarrels and grief.

(c) In the fifth star, the planet Saturn in transit will give mental agony and enmity with Pandya king (i.e.problems through government) and destruction. When Saturn is in transit in the 2nd/4th stars, the king of the country will die and the native will undergo much grief.

(d) If the birth star or the tenth therefrom is occupied by a malefic at birth, Saturn's transit in this segment will create quarrels with king and consequent distress. In the absence of these effects, physical illness to self, and nuisance from his own men will come to pass. When a benefic transits in the first or tenth Nakshatra, auspicious effects will occur and malefics according to their natural disposition will cause mental distress.

(e) Results should be understood according to the caste etc. (or the circumstances of the native).

(f) Should malefics occupy birth star, second, third or eighth from it, evil transits of Jupiter and the Sun (Kroorabde, Kroora Masage) will produce abundant difficulties.

(g) If natural benefics occupy one of these three Nakshatras, as at "f", these transits will cause great happiness, proximity to king, advent of wealth, success in efforts and progress in profession.

(h) If malefics occupy first, third or seventh Nakshatra, the above referred transits will bring abundant difficulties. These should be deduced with the help of Ashtaka Varga.

(i) Auspicious effects and acquisition of wealth will take place if benefics occupy favourable Nakshatras. Advent of wealth will occur in the month of 11th lord (i.e. the Sun's transit in any Rasi occurring on the week day ruled by the 11th lord from ascendant) or when the Sun transits the sign represented by the ascendant's decanate. With the Sun's auspicious transits, acquisition of wealth will have to be foretold.

Notes: Results of Saturn's transit in a certain star should be applied to the 10th and 19th stars from a given star as well. For example Janma Nakshatra (i.e. the star occupied by the Moon, the first Nakshatra) includes the 10th and 19th therefrom. 2nd Nakshatra includes 11th and 20th also. So on and so forth.

These apply to any given in nativity in general.

॥ **वारफलम्** ॥

जन्मर्क्षे शुभवासरेण सहिते नानार्थसौख्यं वदेत्

देहार्तिं नृपकोपवित्तचलनं पापग्रहाणां दिने ।

सञ्चारं नृपकोपजातविपदं भानोर्दिने योजयेत्

सौख्यं सोमदिने विचित्रकुसुमं प्रेमारतिं भोजनम् ॥३०२९ ॥

दुःखं भौमदिने स्वनाशकलहं देहार्तिपादभ्रमं

सौख्यं सोमजवासरे मधुधृतं विद्याधनं सौख्यदम् ।

वस्त्राप्तिं गुरुवासरे फलमथ द्रव्याप्तिदेहोत्सवं

शुक्रे भूषणमङ्गनारतिसुखं श्रीगन्धनानाम्बरम् ॥३०३० ॥

दुःखं क्लेशभयावहं शनिदिने भृत्यापदं जाड्यताम् ॥३०३१ ॥

3029 - 3031. Results of Weekdays: If the birth star (containing the Moon) coincides with a week day ruled by a benefic planet, the native will enjoy various kinds of wealth and happiness. Birth on a day ruled by a malefic will cause physical illness, royal wrath and financial instability. If it be on a Tuesday, one will wander (aimlessly) and will incur danger through royal anger. Monday birth will grant happiness, possession of wonderful flowers, sexual enjoyments filled with love, and enjoyment of quality food. (Additional effects for) Tuesday birth will be grief, self-destruction, and quarrels. Mercury's day, viz. Wednesday as the day of birth will cause happiness, acquisition of (or enjoyment) intoxicant drinks, and ghee apart from learning and wealth. Thursday birth will cause acquisition of robes, wealth and physical happiness. One will enjoy ornaments, sexual pleasures, scents and a variety of clothes if the

birth be on a Friday - ruled by Venus. Saturday being the day of birth will give grief, difficulties, fear, troubles from servants and diseases.

Notes: In the first instance, week days are divided between benefic and malefic planets, thus: Monday, Wednesday, Thursday and Friday are benefic days ruled in order by the Moon (irrespective of Paksha or lunar half), Mercury (irrespective of his association), Jupiter and Venus. Malefic week days are Sunday, Tuesday and Saturday and are ruled by the Sun, Mars and Saturn in that order. Now see the following clarificatory notes.

Benefic week days will give wealth and happiness in combination with other horoscopic influences. "Birth star coinciding with week day ruled by......." is an unintelligible clause.

When the day of birth is ruled by a malefic it will make one prone to illness depending on the other yogas in the horoscope.

The following classical quotations may be of interest.

One born on Sunday will be endangered in either the first month or the 6th month,or in the 22nd/23rd year. His life span will be 60 years.

Monday-born will face danger in the 11th month or in the 26th/27th year. His life span will be 84 years.

Tuesday-born will be in trouble in the 2nd or 22n year. He will be always sick and will live upto 74 years.

Wednesday-born will incur danger in the 8th month or in the 8th year. He will die after his 64th year.

Thursday-born will be in danger in 7th month, 16th/13th year. He will live upto 84th year.

Friday-born will never fall sick. He will die in the 60th year.

Saturday-born will incur danger in the 1st month or in the 13th year. His life will end in 100th year.

षष्ठाष्टमाधीशवारे देहजाड्यं स्वभुक्तिषु।
क्रूरमासे देहजाड्यं सर्वनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ॥३०३२॥
अन्तर्दशाधीशवारे दशाधिपतिवासरे।
देहजाड्यारम्भमेति योजयेत्कालवित्तमैः ॥३०३३॥

3032 - 3033. Illness: (a) Should the day of birth be ruled by one of the lords of 6th and 8th, the native will fall sick in the sub period of the said planet and in its major period.

(b) The month will correspond to the evil transit of the Sun.

(c) Astrologers predict illness, (in the above case) to be materialising on the week days ruled by the lord of the major and sub periods.

Notes: The following table will show the lords of the 6th and 8th for the 12 ascendants.

Ascendant	6th Lord	8th Lord
Aries	Mercury	Mars
Taurus	Venus	Jupiter
Gemini	Mars	Saturn
Cancer	Jupiter	Saturn
Leo	Saturn	Jupiter
Virgo	Saturn	Mars
Libra	Jupiter	Venus
Scorpio	Mars	Mercury
Sagit.	Venus	Moon
Capri	Mercury	Sun
Aqua	Moon	Mercury
Pisces	Sun	Venus

As an example if a person of Aries ascendant is born either on a Wednesday (ruled by Mercury) or on a Tuesday (ruled be Mars) he will acquire illness in the major period of Mars and sub period of Mercury, or vice versa.

Similarly for other ascendants, one should make suitable evaluation.

(b) The Sun's evil transit with reference to the Moon, ascendant, or other natal positions should be properly linked. In such months during the rulership of suggested dasà periods, the illness will be more likely.

(c) The commencing week day will either be of the lord of the 6th or of the 8th from the ascendant.

आरूढभागे त्वशुभेक्षिते वा
पराजिते शत्रुगृहे स्थिते वा।
तत्पाकजन्यं फलमेव सर्वं
करोति भेदो न शुभेक्षिते वा ॥३०३४॥

3034. Should the ascending degree be aspected or

occupied by a malefic planet, or by a planet that has lost in a war with another, or be occupied by an inimical planet, then in its periods the subject will be involved in disputes provided the said yoga is unaspected by a benefic planet.

Notes: "Occupation" of a malefic is not in our text, but is adopted from another version and added to the translation.

"Aroodha Bhaga" is ascending degree, that is the sign ascending at birth.

Planetary war: When two planets (except the luminaries) are on the same degree there is said to be a war between them. The one in the north is declared victorious.

A more clear picture is given by C. G. Rajan. When two planets out of the five, viz. Mars to Saturn, are in one and the same sign with longitudes of identical degree, minute and second, a planetary war occurs. The victor will have higher latitude.

I give below an example.

On 23rd August 23, 1992, Venus and Jupiter in Leo attained the same degree, minute and second while the latitude of Venus was 1° 17' North, and that of Jupiter 1° 4'. Hence Venus, with a higher latitude should be treated as winner.

Another planet that could be connected with the ascendant by aspect of association is one inimical to the lord of the ascendant. Example: Capricorn ascendant related to the Sun, dead enemy of ascendant lord Saturn.

In each of these cases, the result is involvement in quarrels, in the dasa periods of the concerned planet. In case of the example of Capricorn, the dasa of the Sun will give the said result.

Protection from the said adversity is a helpful association of the ascendant with a benefic.

जन्मर्क्षे सुखभोजनं शुभफलं नानार्थदुःखावहं

ऋक्षे सम्पदि वित्तसौख्यसुखभुङ्नानाम्बरस्यायतिम् ।

गोभूम्यर्थविनाशनं विपदि भे सन्तापनं चात्मनो

जाड्यं बन्धुविरोधनं च कलहं चाकस्मिकं कोपनम् ।

क्षेमे क्षेमकरार्थसौख्यसुखभुङ्मात्रागमं पूजनं

राज्ञां क्रोधवशाद्धनार्थविषये दुःखं तथा प्रत्यरे ॥३० ३५ ॥

सिद्धं साधनखे सुखार्थविजयं भूम्यर्थमाल्याम्बरं

नानादुःखकारी त्रिदोषतनुरुग् ऋक्षे वधे कष्टताम् ।

मैत्रे मित्रसमानसन्नृपकुलात् संमानसंभूषणं

यानारोहणदेवकर्मनिरतं शय्यासुखाप्तिं वदेत् ॥३० ३६ ॥

अत्यन्तं परमित्रभे नृपरतिं सद्गोष्ठिविद्यारतिं

राजाज्ञापरिपालनं सुतसुहृद्बन्ध्वागमं कौशलम् ।

अन्त्यर्क्षे परमित्रभे च वृषळीस्त्रीपुत्रचिन्ताज्वरं

सञ्चारे कफदोषजं ज्वरभयं शय्यासनार्तिं शुभम् ॥३० ३७ ॥

3035 - 3037. Dasa Effects: During the first Dasa the native will have eating comforts, will beget auspicious effects and various kinds of wealth apart from grief. The second dasa will cause wealth, happiness and apparels. Destruction of quadrupeds, landed properties and money, and grief to one's near and dear will be produced by the third dasa. Additionally sickness, enmity with relatives, quarrels and sudden outbursts of anger will follow. In the 4th dasa, effects to occur are well-being, happiness, wealth and worship. The fifth dasa will cause grief due to loss of wealth following royal wrath. One will acquire in the sixth dasa happiness, wealth, success, lands, garlands and robes. The seventh dasa will produce many a kind of grief, difficulties and ailments due to vitiation of three bodily temperaments viz. bile, wind and phlegm. Acquisition of royal honours, ornaments, conveyances, involvement in divine undertakings and bed comforts will take place in the eighth dasa. The last of all, the ninth dasa will cause friendliness with the king and virtuous men, fondness for learning, obeying royal orders, arrival of sons, friends and relatives and skill. These apart, one will be worried on account of unwed progeny, will incur fever, phlegmatic fevers and troubles to sit and to sleep, and wander aimlessly. (The word **"Subham"** is a corrupt addition at the end of the sloka No. 3037.)

Notes: The above slokas give general hints about the nine dasas commencing from the first dasa. The relevant terms are not however exactly used. For example, *"Janmarkshe"* means Moon sign and not literally first dasa. But subsequent references are to Sampath, Vipath etc. upto Parama Maitra. Thus these refer only to Dasa sequences.

The summary of the effects of nine dasas given by

the text can be arranged as under ignoring certain over-stated hints:

1st dasa: Happiness and grief.

2nd dasa: Financial progress

3rd dasa: Losses, grief, sickness, enmity and loss of temper.

4th dasa: Wealth and happiness.

5th dasa: Grief, loss and troubles from government (or professional debacles) and other related sources.

6th dasa: Properties, wealth and general happiness

7th dasa: Various ailments and grief.

8th dasa: Royal honours, conveyances and spiritual progress.

9th dasa: Worry about progeny, illness, royal association etc.

Refer also to *Phala Deepika* etc.

जन्मर्क्षे दधिसूपगोकृषिमनोधैर्य सुभूषान्वितं
त्वाधाने नृपकोपवित्तचलनं यानार्थभोज्यक्षयम् ।
त्रैनाशेऽरिभयावहं सुतसुहृद्दारार्तिभूपार्तिदं
सङ्घाते नृपशत्रुघोरविषमस्थानार्तिभृत्यार्तिदम् ॥३० ३८ ॥
उत्थायोषसि चान्वहं निजहृदि ध्यात्वा परां देवतां
खेटानां गणनं तथैव विधिवत् कृत्वाखिलं कर्म च ।
इन्दोरष्टकवर्गके बलयुते तद्भावजन्यं फलं
दैवज्ञः प्रवदेत्तथैव सकलं तावद्भवेन्नान्यथा ॥३० ३९ ॥

3038 - 3039. (a) Saturn transiting in the 10th house (read *"Karmarkshe"* instead of *"Janmarkshe"*) will grant curd, sauce or vessels (i.e. eating comforts), quadrupeds, agriculture (or professional gains), courage and ornaments. In Adhana ascendant, it will bring royal wrath apart from causing mental infirmity and destruction of conveyances, wealth and food. In the 8th, there will be fear from enemies and troubles relating to progeny, friends, spouse and king. In the 7th there will be troubles from king, enemies and odd or unsuitable placements, apart from troubles from servants.

(b) The astrologer should get up in the early hours of the day and worship his family deity and then calculate the planetary positions following which only all (related to horoscope study) should be undertaken.

(c) The Bhava that has strength (or more dots) in the Moon's Ashtaka Varga will reveal its effects (positively).

Notes: In "a", there is no clear mention as to the fact that these results relate to Saturn's transit. But a reference to sloka 486 infra which almost has semblence to the present slokas will convince the reader of my suggestions. Thus missing links are supplied in the translation.

ताराबलविहीनर्क्षे मन्दे गोचारगे तथा ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्यं च क्रूरमासे भविष्यति ॥३० ४० ॥

3040. Saturn's Transit: The signs that are weak, when transited by Saturn, will be a cause of a great deal of difficulties. The specific evil months (should be traced with the help of adverse solar movements).

Notes: *"Tarabala Viheenarksha"* has been translated as weak sign so as to be practical in interpretation. Otherwise, this term means: the signs that have weak (of afflicted) constellations.

Weak signs referred to here are those Bhavas which fall short of Shadbala (or six source strength, viz. Kala Bala etc.) and those that are deprived of minimum Ashtaka Varga dots, and the effects of relevant transits of Saturn will be only adverse. The minute period of adversity will be specifically traceable with unfavourable transits of the Sun, narrowing down to a month.

Prastharashtaka Varga is another method.

The Sun is adverse when he transits the following places with reference to concerned natal positions, according to Sphuji Dhwaja:

From ascendant: 3rd, 5th, 6th, 9th, and 12th.

From Saturn: 3rd, and 12th.

From Jupiter: 1st, 3rd, 7th, 8th, and 12th.

From Venus: 1st, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 8th, 9th, and 10th.

From Mars: 3rd, 5th, 6th, and 12th.

From Mercury: 1st, 2nd, 4th, 7th, and 8th.

From the Moon: 1st, 2nd, 4th, 5th, 7th, 8th, 9th, and 12th.

राहुक्रान्तर्क्षराशीशक्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे ।
राजमित्रकृतं चौर्यं निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३० ४१ ॥

3041. Rahu's Transits: When the planet Rahu transits the signs, as above, astrologers predict theft caused by king and friends.

Notes: The effects are denoted by the words *"Raja Mitra Krita Chauryam"* the meaning of which is as above. However, the text actually seems to convey danger through king, friends and thefts. That is Rahu's transit in weak houses will cause these effects.

ग्रन्थान्तरे चोरभयं ग्रामोपकरणादिनाम्(?)।

नाशेन क्लेशमाप्नोति गहुभौमान्तरे तथा ॥३०४२॥

ऋणचोरभयप्राप्तिं व्रणोपद्रवरुग्भयम्।

शन्याराक्रान्ततारेशदशायामन्तरेण वा ॥३०४३॥

3042 - 3043. According to another source, fear of theft and loss of village articles [ignore the word "village"] and difficulties are denoted in Rahu Dasa, Mars bhukti. Debts, theft, ulcer and diseases will follow. These effects can be expected also in the dasa denoted by the Nakshatra occupied by Saturn (at birth).

Notes: Rahu - Mars period indicated in sloka 3042 is replaced by "Rahu's transits" in another version.

We have a very useful clue about Saturn's natal position. At birth, he should be in a particular constellation, which in turn will relate to a Dasa. For example, Saturn in Aswini will mean that Ketu Dasa will be adverse, in Bharani Venus Dasa will be adverse, so on and so forth.

ऋणचोरभयप्राप्तिं व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत्।

शुभग्रहदशाभुक्तौ शुभं भवति नित्यशः ॥३०४४॥

3044. The said Dasa (ref. sloka 3043) related to Saturn will cause debts, thefts and ulcers (or diseases) while the Dasa and sub-period of a benefic will ever prove auspicious.

पापग्रहदशापाके बलसंयुतभुक्तिषु।

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः स्वजनारिष्टशोकवान् ॥३०४५॥

3045. Untimely Death: The sub period of the strongest planet in the Dasa of a malefic will bring about untimely death and grief on account of evils to one's own men.

Notes: Untimely death means some danger to the person's life.

"Strongest planet" to cause the said evils should be carefully identified. For practical purposes it is one with potential Shadbala (6-source strength), and placed in an adverse house at birth, i.e. 6th, 8th or 12th from the ascendant, the Moon or the Dasa lord, who is a natural malefic. Then only these adversities will be born.

समन्दमान्दिरन्ध्रेशनवांशपतयो ग्रहाः।

तेषां यो दुर्बलः खेटः सुखनाशप्रदो भवेत्।

रन्ध्रे वा कष्टभे वापि गोचरे चार्कनन्दने ॥३०४६॥

मौढ्यानि यान्ति तनुरूपगुणस्वभाव-

स्वर्णादिलोचनकुटुम्बसुखाशनानि।

युद्धप्रभावबलवीर्यसकर्णकण्ठ-

वक्षःस्थलानि सुखमन्दिरवाहनानि ॥३०४७॥

कुक्षौ तु नूनमतिभोजनजन्यरोगं

पार्श्वद्वये कठिमांसयुतं च नाभेः।

शस्त्रास्त्रपाटनवशोद्गतवीर्यहानिं

रन्ध्रे शनिस्त्वहितवीक्षितगुह्यरोगम्।

शुक्रेण वीक्षितयुतो यदि देवमन्त्री

चद्धि तपांसि वनवासयशोऽभिमानम् ॥३०४८॥

आज्ञाधरत्वबलपौरुषमात्मशक्त्या

निर्विघ्नसिद्धफलसंभवकीर्तियुक्तम्।

विघ्नार्थनाशशयनादिसुखार्थनाश-

मारभ्य लग्नगानुचिन्त्य वशा फलानि ॥३०४९॥

3046 - 3049. Navamsa Dispositors etc.: (a) Note the Navamsa dispositor of Saturn, of Mandi and of the Rasi dispositor of 8th lord. The weakest of the three will destroy the happiness of the native.

(b) When Saturn transits the 8th house, one will be foolish (read *Moodhatmamurthy* instead of *Maudhyaani* as per other version), will have destruction of physique, appearance, virtues, gold (i.e wealth, properties and the like), eye-sight and family happiness. He will further experience troubles to ears, neck and chest apart from abdominal disorders caused by

excessive eating. He will be deprived of happiness relating to residence and conveyance. Hard flesh will grow around his hands and navel. His prowess will remain destroyed due to weapons.

(c) Saturn's association with the 8th house (at birth) will yield disorders of the privities. Jupiter joining or aspected by Venus will cause penance, living in forests, fame, self-respect, obedience to elders, prowess, inherent power (*Atma Sakti*), unobstructed fruits and fame.

Notes: (a) The strength of a planet proving adverse has been brought to light in sloka 3045 above. Now the weakness is brought into play.

Three planets play a leading role in destroying one's happiness.

1) The Navamsa dispositor of Saturn.

2) The Navamsa dispositor of Mandi. [Mandi and Gulika are one and the same.]

3) The Navamsa dispositor of the planet in whose sign the 8th lord is places. Example - Pisces ascendant gives the 8th lordship to Venus, who is, say, in Leo. The dispositor of Venus is the Sun. The Sun is in the Navamsa say of Mercury. Hence it is Mercury that can spoil happiness in this case.

For exact calculation of Mandi, see sloka 70, ch.3 of *Brihat Parasara Hora*, part 1, English translation by R. Santhanam. The position of Mandi is to be calculated for the beginning Muhurta of Saturn, and not ending Muhurta, as further justified in the example given in the notes for slokas 25 - 30, chapter 4, *ibid.*

जीवः फलं सदृशवीर्यसमन्वितश्च

वक्रं गतो हि शुभदो न च नीचगः स्यात्।

तद्भावकारकफलानि यथाक्रमं च

योगानुगुण्यफलमत्र विचारणीयम् ॥३०५०॥

3050. Jupiter in Retrogression: The effects due to Jupiter (mentioned above) will come to pass if he is endowed with strength, or even if he is retrograde without being in debility. Results relating to a Bhava be deduced according to the association it has.

Notes: The results noted in "d" above (slokas 3046 - 49) will not come to pass, in spite of the fact that Jupiter may be related to Venus if Jupiter is retrograde in Capricorn, or if he is short of minimum strength.

If a weak or debilitated Jupiter in retrogression is related to Venus, it will only spoil the good role of Venus. This verse disproves the theory of Uttara Kalamrita that a debilitated planet in retrogression is equal to an exalted one.

॥ दशाक्रमेण फलम् ॥

कुम्भे घटांशगे जीवे कुन्तलांशे निशाकरे।

स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥३०५१॥

सहोदरी भर्तृमती सर्वभाग्यसमन्विता।

चन्द्रे कुन्दांशके जातो बन्धुमूलाद्धनी प्रभुः।

श्रीमांस्तु सुभगः कामी स्वल्पविद्यार्थकोविदः ॥३०५२॥

बाल्येऽल्पनीचवान् कामी पुत्रमूलेन कर्शितः।

भ्रातुः प्रणववान् धीरस्तेजस्वी स्वजनप्रियः ॥३०५३॥

प्रसन्नपापदुष्टात्मा क्रोधी साहसकृत्यवान्।

3051 - 3053 1/2. Immovable Ascendants - Kuntala Nadiamsa: Jupiter in Aquarius with Vargottama Navamsa while the Moon is in Kuntala Nadiamsa (in another version it is Kunda Nadiamsa) will give the under-mentioned effects. The native will have an elder brother. His sister will have a long-living husband. The Moon in Kunda Nadiamsa (without reference Jupiter above) will bring abun- [illegible] gains through relatives. The subject will be rich, f[illegible], given to sexual pleasures, will have limited education and be an expert in matters relating to material prosperity. In his childhood, he will be mean. Later he will have worries about progeny and be emaciated. His brother will be initiated with *Pranava Mantra* (the sacred syllable "Om" - taught to Lord Siva by His Son, Kartikeya), be bold, splendorous, be a pleased soul, (one time) a sinner, given to anger and credited with valorous acts.

Notes: Kuntala Nadiamsa is Kunda Nadiamsa which rules from 26° 24' to 26° 36' in movable signs, from 3° 24' to 3° 36' in immovable signs, and from 11° 24' to 11° 36' of common signs.

उत्तराप्रथमे पादे कुन्तळांशे निशाकरे ॥३०५४॥

सदाचारविशेषज्ञः श्रीमान् बन्धुजनप्रियः।

घटांशगे देवगुरौ घटस्थे केन्द्रकोणगे ॥३०५५ ॥

3054 - 3055. The Moon in the first quarter of Uttara (in Leo) while Jupiter is in Aquarius in Vargottama will bestow special knowledge of good conduct on the native who will further be rich and will gain through relatives. (This applies to an immovable ascendant.)

कोणस्थिते देवगुरौ प्रसिद्धः

प्रियंवदः सौम्यशरीरयष्टिः ।

रोगी सदा मित्रजनप्रियश्च

गीर्वाणभाषसु विशारदश्च ॥३०५६ ॥

परकार्यकृतक्षात्रकृत्येक्लेशादिधर्मवान् ।

सप्तविंशात् परं भाग्यं त्रिंशे चाब्दे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥३०५७ ॥

3056 - 3057. Trinal Jupiter: When the birth is in immovable ascendant, Jupiter in a trine will make one famous, charming in appearance, will have a soft and thin body, be sickly, ever fond of friends and will be skillful in the Sanskrit language. He will do other's jobs and also those that are peculiar to military tribe (i.e. will be related to military profession). His prosperity will occur following his 27th year age. At 30, he will become famous.

कुन्तळांशे घटे चन्द्रे ग्रहत्रयसमन्विते ।

चित्रिण्यंशे प्रजातश्च कामी दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥३०५८ ॥

3058. Chitrini Nadiamsa: For a native of this degree (in an immovable sign), the Moon in Aquarius in Kuntala Nadiamsa in association with three planets, the effects are: given to sexual pleasures and possessing a wicked disposition.

Notes: Vichitra Nadiamsa is known as Chitrini Nadiamsa and occurs between Chitraa and Chirajivani Nadiamsa.

Chitra (or Chitrini) Nadiamsa extends from 12° 0' to 12° 12' in movable signs, from 17° 48' to 18° 0' in immovable signs, and from 27° 0' to 27° 12' in common signs.

वित्तलाभाधिपे केन्द्रे भाग्ये कर्मेशसंयुते ।

बन्धुमूलात् सुपूज्यश्च राजसेवास्वरूपवान् ॥३०५९ ॥

कोशाश्वलाभमुद्योगं सर्वदा धनलाभवान् ।

स्वभुजार्जितसम्पन्नो विप्रपूज्यः प्रतापवान् ॥३०६० ॥

3059 - 3060. Aquarius Ascendant: The lord of the 2nd and 11th (Jupiter) in an angle and the 9th is occupied by 10th lord (Mars) will bring gains through relatives, worshippability and royal service. The native will have horses (conveyances), profitable calling and incessant financial gains.

चतुर्थभावे तु ग्रहाः प्रसन्नाः

स्वबन्धुसंयोगस्वकार्यदक्षः

पित्तज्वराजीर्णशरीरकार्श्यं

बलांशगे देवगुरौ दयालुः ॥३०६१ ॥

3061. Fourth house: Planets happily placed in the 4th house will give association with relatives. The subject will be skillful in doing his work. Should Jupiter be in Bala Nadiamsa, the native will be liberal in disposition but will incur bilious and digestive disorders.

Notes: Bala Nadiamsa rules thus: 16° 36' to 16° 48' of movable signs; 13° 12' to 13° 24' of immovable signs; and 1° 36' to 1° 48' of common signs.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे लग्ने राहौ शनीक्षिते ।

विपद्दाये मनस्तापं योगरोगादिसंभवम् ॥३०६२ ॥

3062. Rahu in ascendant: Should Rahu be in the ascendant in aspect to Saturn, as the ascendant lord is in exaltation, the subject will incur mental distress in the third Dasa. This Dasa will bring forth diseases.

कीटांशगे घटे चन्द्रे त्वसितेन निरीक्षते ।

कुन्तळांशे प्रजातश्च देहकार्श्यप्रपीडितः ॥३०६३ ॥

लाभाधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

ग्रहाधिपान्तरे चापि विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ॥३०६४ ॥

3063 - 3064. Immovable Ascendant - Kuntala Nadiamsa: (a) One born in this part, having the Moon in Aquarius with Scorpio Navamsa will be troubled by physical thinness.

(b) His marriage will occur in the 11th lord's dasa and in the very first sub period.

सुखाधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

चित्रिण्यंशे प्रजातस्य विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ॥३०६५ ॥

दारेशांशकगे मासे सुखेशांशस्य मासगे ।

तदंशे तत्त्रिकोणे वा स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥३०६६ ॥

शुक्रांशमासे चोद्वाहं केचित्पक्षे द्विभार्यवन् ।

वर्गोत्तमे दारनाथे सत्कळत्रयुतः सुखी ॥३०६७ ॥

3065 - 3067. Immovable Ascendant - Chitrini Nadiamsa: (a) This native will get married in the 2nd lord's sub period during the dasa of the 4th lord.

(b) According to some, the Sun transiting the Navamsa Rasi of one of the three planets, viz. the 4th lord, the 7th lord and Venus will denote the month of marriage. Jupiter's transit position at the time of such a native's marriage will be in a trine to Rasi denoted by the Navamsa position of lord of 4th/7th.

(c) There could be two marriages for this native.

(d) If the 7th lord is Vargottama, one will obtain a good spouse and be happy.

Notes: For Chitrini Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 3058 supra.

देशान्तरे महद्भाग्यं लाभाधिपतिदायके ।

राहुभक्त्यन्तमारभ्य गुरुभुक्तौशुभाधिकम् ॥३०६८ ॥

शनिभुक्तौ व्याकुलं स्यात् त्रिंशोपरि विशेषतः ।

रन्ध्राधिपदशान्त्यादौ विपद्भुक्तौ दशा व्यथा ॥३०६९ ॥

स्वबन्धुसहितक्लेशं योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

लाभाधिपदशाकाले योगः स्यात् द्वित्रिवत्सरम् ॥३०७० ॥

ज्ञातिक्लेशं च लभते स्वस्थानेऽल्पसुखान्वितः ।

पञ्चमाब्दात्परं सौख्यं विपदाये श्रियोवहम् ॥३०७१ ॥

बन्धुमूलात्सुभायाप्ति पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशवान् ।

लग्नात्सप्तमगे मन्दे पुत्रनाशेन कर्शितः ॥३०७२ ॥

स्त्रीप्रजादीर्घमायुष्यं स्थिरलग्नस्य जातके ।

3068 - 3072 1/2. Immovable Ascendant - Chitrini Nadiamsa: (a) The person will derive great fortunes in foreign places during the 11th lord's dasa; in the sub periods of Rahu and Jupiter he will get more auspicious effects, while in Saturn's sub period he will undergo distress, more so after 30th year of age.

(b) The dasa of 8th lord in combination with the sub period indicated by the 3rd Nakshatra will cause anguish. Along with his relatives he will be in troubles and will incur obstacles to his prosperity.

(c) In the dasa of the 11th lord for two or three years, there will be yoga; the native will incur troubles on account of his relatives and scant happiness. After the 5th year he will be happy.

(d) In the third dasa he will acquire wealth, and get prosperity through his kinsmen, Children born to him will be destroyed. (e) Should Saturn be in the 7th, one will be emaciated on account of destruction of sons. However his daughters will be long lived. These apply to an immovable ascendant.

लग्नात्सप्तमगे मन्दे तूच्चग्रहसहसमन्विते ॥३०७३ ॥

शुभदृष्टिविहीने च योगोऽयं नरनामकः ।

पाठान्तरे –

उच्चयोगे महापापी परहिंसार्थवञ्चकः ॥३०७४ ॥

नीचकृत्यपरो नित्यं ब्रह्मघातकपापवान् ।

तस्य पापवशाद्रोगी पुत्रनाशेन कर्शितः ॥३०७५ ॥

3073 - 3075. Nara Yoga: If Saturn in the 7th house without the aspect of a benefic planet joins an exalted planet, a yoga called Nara Yoga is produced. The native will be, as a result, a great sinner, will torture and cheat others, will do base acts and kill (or trouble) Brahmins. On account of these sins, he will incur diseases and loss of sons and be emaciated.

Notes: This yoga does not apply to Aquarius ascendant although it appears in this part. No planet is exalted in Leo. This is a yoga generally applicable to all ascendants but Aquarius, Taurus, Leo, Gemini and Sagittarius. No planet is exalted in the 7th in these cases.

"*Uchcha Yoge*" is a corrupt addition in sloka 3074 referring the source to be another authority.

लग्ने राहुः प्रसन्नश्च घातकः पापचेतनः ।

गुरुचण्डालयोगोऽयं पापकृत्यशतं स्मृतम् ॥३०७६ ॥

3076. Rahu & Guru Chandala Yoga: (a) Should Rahu be in the ascendant, the native will remain pleased, be a killer (or of ruining disposition), and will do sinful acts.

(b) The conjunction of Jupiter and Rahu produces Guru Chandala Yoga which denotes that the person will commit a hundred sins.

कुम्भे तुलांशगे जीवे कुन्तलांशे निशाकरे।
चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पितृनाशनम् ॥३०७७ ॥
मातुश्चानुमृतिश्चेति योगकाले न संशयः।
सौम्यदाये तृतीयांशे पितृमातृविनाशवान् ॥३०७८ ॥
बन्धुमूलात्सुसन्तोषी कनिष्ठभ्रातृमान् सुधीः।
देशान्तरे तु ज्येष्ठस्य बहुसञ्चारमादिशेत् ॥३०७९ ॥

3077 - 3079. Immovable Ascendant: Jupiter in Aquarius with Libra Navamsa while the Moon is in Kuntala Nadiamsa, will cause destruction of father in the dasa of 8th lord counted from the Moon sign. In this case the native's mother will also follow sacrifice herself immediately. (Or) in the last one third part of Mercury dasa, parents will be destroyed. The person will be happy through his relatives. He will have a younger brother and be intelligent. His older brother will widely travel in foreign countries.

जलांशगे देवगुरौ घटस्थे
देशान्तरे भ्रातृवियोगदुःखम्।
गेहे च पित्रोर्मरणं भवेच्च
कालान्तरे पुत्रवियोगदुःखम् ॥३०८० ॥

3080. Jupiter in Aquarius: Should Jupiter be in Aquarius with watery Navamsa, his older brother will incur grief and separation in a foreign place. His father will die at home (means, in birth place). Later the person will face destruction of sons.

Notes: The hints given by the text could be sorted out thus: For an immovable ascendant, if Jupiter is placed in Aquarius with watery Navamsa (i.e. Pisces) he will cause troubles to elder brother in a foreign country, death of father in his native place, and loss of children to the native. Scorpio should not be treated as a watery sign. It is the only insect or centiped sign in the zodiac. Cancer is another watery Navamsa which Jupiter in Aquarius shall not obtain.

जलांशगे देवगुरौ क्षयरोगेण कर्शितः।
तुलाशनौ मृतिं चैति पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः ॥३०८१ ॥

3081. (For an immovable ascendant) Jupiter in Aquarius with watery Navamsa will cause tuberculosis. (The second line of the sloka has wrongly crept into this part, while it irrelevantly deals with death and loss of children.)

ऋत्वग्निदिक्स्थश्च दिवाकरोऽपि
जन्माग्निषट्सप्तगतश्च चन्द्रः।
वेदाग्निषष्ठस्थबुधोऽपि चैवं
नवाद्रिभावे शुभकृद्गुरुः स्यात् ॥३०८२ ॥
एकादशगताः सर्वे गोचरे शुभदाः स्मृताः ॥३०८३ ॥

3082 - 3083. Benefic Places - General: The Sun is auspicious in the 6th, 3rd and 10th houses. The Moon is favourable in ascendant, 3rd, 6th and 7th houses. The 4th, 3rd and 6th houses are beneficial for Mercury. Jupiter is favourable in the 9th and 7th houses. All the planets are favourable in the 11th house. These apply to transits.

Notes: As for the Sun, the Sanskrit word "Dik" is translated as the 10th instead of 8th. Actually the directions are ten including skyward and earthward. Otherwise these are only eight.

"Agni" means three, denoting three sacrificial fires.

"Adri" means seven denoting seven hills. Other terms are simple enough.

The hints given here apply in general to transits of planets.

The generally favourable positions for planets in transit with reference to the Moon could be found in transit-chapters of standard textbooks.

यदा शनौ भूमिसुतेन युक्ते
रन्ध्रे कुलीरे निधनस्य दाये।
कलत्रपुत्रादिषु रोगपीडां
देहस्य नाशं मुनयो वदन्ति ॥३०८४ ॥

3084. Saturn - Mars Conjunction: When Saturn and Mars join in the sign Cancer in the 8th, the native will see his spouse and sons in sickness and physical decay according to sages.

Notes: This particular piece of instruction should apply to Sagittarius ascendant. However there may be such effects when these two join in the 8th for other ascendants, but not just in Cancer notwithstanding the ascendant.

विपन्नषृधनं स्थानं कुष्ठरोगं महद्भयम्।
शत्रुक्षयं महद्दैन्यं मरणं देहशोषणम्।
पीडनं लाभनष्टे च शनौ मूर्त्यादिषु स्थिते ॥३०८५॥

3085. Saturn's Transit in 12 Houses From Ascendant: When Saturn is found in transit in the respective bhavas counted from the ascendant, predict following effects in order: 1st - danger; 2nd loss of money; 3rd - firm position; 4th - leprosy (or some illness in general); 5th - great fear; 6th - destruction of enemies; 7th - greatly miserable; 8th - death; 9th - physical emaciation; 10th - distress; 11th - gains; and 12th - expenditure.

ग्रन्थान्तरे –

जन्मस्थिते रविसुते कलहं विषादं
वित्तेऽर्थनाशमरिपीडनमाशु धत्ते।
धैर्ये तु भुक्तिसुखमात्मजबन्धुसौख्यं
युद्धे जयं विविधसौख्यमनोऽभिलाषम् ॥३०८६॥
बन्धौ सुहृत्सुतविनाशनमिष्टनाशं
पश्वादिभूमिकृषिनाशनमानहानिम्।
पुत्रे मतिभ्रममनेकविचारजालं
षष्ठेऽरिनाशनमतीव सुखार्तिमाहुः ॥३०८७॥
कामे तु दारसुतभृत्यविनाशमेति
रन्ध्रे विनाशनमरिव्यसनं च दुःखम्।
धर्मे तु पापनिरतं शुभभाग्यनाशं-
मेषूरणेऽर्थविहतिं धनलाभनाशौ ॥३०८८॥
एवं विलोक्य सहसा फलमत्र चिन्त्यं
लग्नादितः सुमतिमान् कथयेत्फलानि ॥३०८९॥

3086 - 3089. Saturn's Effects According to Others: If Saturn transits the natal ascendant, one will be involved in quarrels and will incur grief. In the 2nd, it will cause fear from enemies and destruction wealth. One will enjoy food comforts, and happiness of progeny and relatives with Saturn moving in the 3rd. Further, success in war (litigations etc.) and various kinds of comforts and fulfillment of desires will also materialise. The transit of Saturn in the 4th will destroy friends, progeny and those that are dear to the native. Loss of quadrupeds, lands, calling and honour will follow. The 5th house having Saturn in transit will cause wavering mind, and entanglement in many (impracticable) thoughts (or plans). Destruction of enemies and great comforts will result 6th house Saturn in transit. This planet moving in the 7th will harm the native's spouse, progeny and servants. In the 8th destruction, enmity and vices will result. Attachment to sinful deeds and destruction of fortunes and auspiciousness will be revealed by transit Saturn in the 9th house. Obstructions to financial gains and destruction of purpose will be brought about by Saturn in the 10th. An intelligent astrologer should declare such results for Saturn's transit in ascendant etc.

Notes: The concerned lines dealing with Saturn's transit in 11th and 12th from ascendant are missing, as attributed to another source consulted by the author. The deficit can be made up by sloka 3084 supra.

The following information on effects of Saturn's transit with reference to concerned natal positions may be of use to the reader:

On natal Saturn - wounds and diseases; 2nd thereof - loss of honour; 3rd - cure from illness and trouble from enemies, gain of status; 4th - destruction of virtues and friendly contacts; 5th - acquisition of son and wealth; 6th - acquisition of position and wealth; 7th - unfruitful movements, destruction of spouse; 8th - diseases, destruction and enmity; 9th - destruction of livelihood; 10th - no professional gains; 11th - pleasures and wealth; 12th - wandering and fear.

On natal Sun - happiness, wealth, joy and pleasure, 2nd thereof - wealth; 3rd - loss of honour, vigour and physical beauty; 4th - increase of happiness from kinsfolk; 5th - sickness to self, and anxiety about children; 6th - difficulties; 7th - happiness from spouse; 8th - destruction of diseases and confusion; 9th - evils; 10th - professional success; 11th - wealth and good effects; 12th - loss of work.

On natal Jupiter - delusion; 2nd thereof - destruction of good effects; 3rd - conflict and quarrels; 4th - anxiety and loss of relatives; 5th - gives progeny, honour, acquisition and glory; 6th - fame; 7th - agitation and loss of wife; 8th - death; 9th - distress

from mean and low people; 10th - destroys beauty; 11th - easy money; 12th - increase of physical strength.

On natal Venus: destroy beauty and spouse; 2nd thereof - loss of wealth; 3rd - evils, separation, grief and hatred; 4th - strife; 5th - imprisonment; 6th - honour, lordship and wealth; 7th - anxiety and despondency due to spouse; 8th - diseases; 9th - poverty; 10th - loss of prosperity; 11th - position, brilliance, joy, wealth, progeny and servants; 12th - same as 11th.

On natal Mars - diseases, quarrels and unrighteousness; 2nd thereof - loss; 3rd - destruction of strength; 4th - loss on account of deceits; 5th - begetting progeny, wealth and authority; 6th - increased position and virtues; 7th - quarrels, illness and fatigue; 8th - wounds and burns; 9th - jealousy and family division; 10th - success concerning honour, progeny and wealth; 11th - financial progress and acquisition; 12th - bodily pleasure.

On natal Mercury - loss and illness; 2nd thereof - bewilderment; 3rd - separation from allies; 4th - loss of trust and friendship; 5th - confusion and improper conduct by progeny; 6th - success, fame, virtues and wealth; 7th - bad speech; 8th - pleasures; 9th - righteousness and wealth; 10th - income through intellect and speech; 11th - acquisition of lands and quadrupeds; 12th - honour and learning.

On natal Moon - imprisonment, wandering, injuries, windy diseases, trouble from poison, fire and enemies, disease, loss of wife, sons and property; 2nd thereof - expenses and pain; 3rd - destruction of enemies, acquisition of joy and wealth; 4th - disrespect from relatives; 5th - loss of position, of business, of sons and of wealth; acquisition of hatred from kinsfolk, and involvement in quarrels' 6th - joy, happiness, wealth and destruction of enemies; 7th - fatigue, diseases of privities, loss of beauty, death of spouse and friends, 8th - theft, hunger, bondage, death, misery and disease; 9th - misery, hunger, illness, quarrels, and fatigue, loss of acquisition; 10th - destroys authority and acquisition, and gives diseases and disrespect; 11th - glory, illicit relations with other men's wives; status, honour and success in profession; 12th - loss of honour, fame and brilliance and thinking power.

On natal ascendant - honour from rulers and acquisition of wealth; 2nd thereof - reduction in wealth and fame; 3rd - progress, success, respect, health and destruction of evils; 4th - properties, wealth, power and friendship with kinsfolk; 5th - victory, wealth, prosperity, progeny and strength; 6th - health, happiness, fame, power and destruction of enemies; 7th - loss of spouse; 8th - loss of spouse, of progeny, and of property, imprisonment, diseases and death; 9th - diseases, coming under the grip of enemies, unfruitful wanderings; 10th - honour, happiness, position and prosperity; 11th - acquisition of metals and quadrupeds, also women, corns, slaves and black dress; and 12th - poverty, despair and misery.

चन्द्रलग्नाद्गुरुस्थानं यातः सूर्यसुतो यदि ।

पित्रोर्नाशं तथा काले वीक्षिते वार्कसंयुते ।

रविद्रेक्काणगे मन्दे त्वंशे वा द्वादशांशगे ॥३०९० ॥

गोचरे क्रूरमासेषु पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।

व्ययेशांशे स्वराज्येषु कलहं पुत्रनाशनम् ॥३०९१ ॥

3090 - 3091. (a) Father: When Saturn transits the 9th from the Moon sign, predict loss of father. This will apply to his aspect on the said 9th house as well, or to the time of his conjunction with natal Sun. (In coincidence with one of the above conditions), destruction of father will take place when Saturn attains the decanate, Navamsa or Dwadasamsa ruled by the Sun. Further transit Sun will also be in adverse placements.

(b) When Saturn transits the sign represented by the Navamsa position of the 12th lord counted from the ascendant, quarrels and destruction of sons (progeny) will come to pass.

Notes: In the first instance, three clues regarding the transit of Saturn in connection with fatality to father are discussed. Saturn should move in or aspect the 9th counted from the Moon (or ascendant), or he should come to the sign occupied by the natal Sun (representing father). This is not enough. Saturn should simultaneously be in Leo's decanate or Navamsa or Dwadasamsa. Leo Dwadasamsa is available in each sign. Leo decanate applies to the signs Aries, Leo or Sagittarius. Leo Navamsa does not occur for

the signs Gemini, Libra and Aquarius.

The third condition is the Sun in undesirable houses.

Only then death of father be predicted.

(b) See in which Navamsa the lord of the 12th is placed at birth. The transit of Saturn in the sign denoted by the said Navamsa will promote quarrels and will endanger one's progeny.

सुखेशांशे भूपतिश्च क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशदृष्टिसंभवराशिषु ॥३०९२ ॥
तत्तद्भावदशापाके काले तद्भावनाशनम्।
रन्ध्रेशवर्गयोगेन योजयेत् कालवित्तमः॥३०९३ ॥

3092 - 3093. (a) When transit Saturn attains the sign represented by the Navamsa position of the 4th lord from natal ascendant, the person will have quarrels with the king (or employer), and also difficulties.

(b) The Bhava concerned will incur destruction when Saturn transits (1) the sign equal to the Navamsa position of the ruler of the 8th from the bhava under consideration; (2) the sign that is in aspect to the lord of the 8th from a given bhava.

(c) See if a Bhava lord attains more and more divisions of the planet ruling the 8th therefrom. In that case destruction of the original Bhava in question will occur in the dasa of the (lord of) original Bhava.

Notes: (a) Difficulties and professional problems will surface with Saturn's movement in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 4th at birth.

(b) Three clues are given in respect of transit Saturn's ability to destroy the indications of a house. Firstly, in the sign denoted by the Navamsa position of such a planet which rules the 8th from a given house. Example - the 9th lord rules the 8th from the 2nd. Hence the sign denoted by the Navamsa position of the 9th lord will be the target of Saturn's transit. This will affect family happiness, financial progress, eyes, education etc.

Secondly Saturn should transit such a sign that is aspected by the lord of the 8th from a given Bhava. Example: The 2nd rules the 8th from the 7th. Hence Saturn moving in the sign denoted by the Navamsa position of 2nd lord will affect spouse, partnership etc.

(c) This part is translated after supplying certain missing links. The ideas the lord of a bhava should not beget many divisions of the planet ruling the 8th therefrom. Then the dasa of the original bhava lord yield adverse effects. For example in case of Aries, the 6th is ruled by Mercury. Mars rules the 8th from Virgo. Mercury remaining in many of Martian divisions will in Mercury dasa cause ill-health, loss in litigations, enmity etc. - adverse effects concerning the 6th house.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा लाभे राहौ च गोचरे।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि स्वजनद्वेषानाशनम् ॥३०९४ ॥

3094. Rahu's Transit: Should Rahu transit the 11th counted from either the ascendant or the Moon, one will incur great grief and will incur enmity with his own kinsmen and their destruction. (That is, the person will lose his men or will have inimical terms with them.)

लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणे वा लाभेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मातुलक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥३०९५ ॥
मातृवर्गे मनस्तापो लग्नाधिपतिदायगे।
व्ययाधिपान्तरे वापि कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३०९६ ॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले मातुलप्रबलं सुखम्।
धनाधिपे तथा विन्याद्विक्रमाधिपतेर्स्यथा ॥३०९७ ॥

3095 - 3097. Libra Ascendant - Saturn's Transit, Venus dasa etc.: (a) When Saturn comes to the sign represented by the Navamsa position of the lord of the ascendant or of 11th, or a trine to one of these two Navamsas, difficulties to mother be foretold. (b) The ascendant lord's dasa will bring in mental agony to maternal relatives, during the sub period of 12th lord of 10th lord.

(c) The dasa of 10th lord will cause great prosperity for maternal uncles.

(d) So also the dasas of the lords of 2nd as well as 3rd.

Notes: (a) For Libra, the ascendant lord is Venus, the 11th lord is the Sun. Hence the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by Venus or the Sun, or a trine

thereof, transited by the Sun will trouble the mother. Thus this points to a certain month which should be read only with a relevant sub period.

(b) The second clue is for Libra ascendant, Venus dasa causing grief to maternal relatives in the sub period of the 10th lord Moon or the 12th lord Mercury.

In the following example, the maternal aunt of the native had lost a growing daughter (about 15 years of age) due to snake bite. This is in the native's Venus dasa, Moon's sub period.

Native born on 17th February 1984, at 2235 hrs in Delhi. Balance of Venus dasa at birth: 18 years 4 months and 22 days. Moon's sub period in this dasa ruled from November 1986 through July 1988.

Rasi positions: Taurus - Rahu; Leo - Moon; Libra - ascendant, Mars, Saturn; Scorpio - Ketu; Sagittarius - Jupiter; Capricorn - Mercury, Venus; Aquarius - Sun.

Navamsa: Aries - Saturn; Taurus - Mars; Gemini - Mercury, Rahu; Cancer - Jupiter; Leo - Moon; Libra - ascendant; Scorpio - Sun; Sagittarius - Ketu; Aquarius - Venus.

Further, from the clues given in the original vide "a", "c" and "d" above, we learn that the major periods of the Moon, Mars and Jupiter are meant for prosperity of the maternal relatives of a Libra native.

मातृपीडा सुखेशस्य लाभेशदायके ।

लाभेशांशत्रिकोणे तु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३०९८ ॥

स्वमातुलसुतादीनामरिष्टमिति चादिशेत् ।

सर्वनाडीफलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३०९९ ॥

3098 - 3099. Libra Ascendant - Mother: The person's mother will be troubled in the sub period of the lord of the 4th during the dasa of the 11th lord. When Saturn in transit comes to the sign represented by the Navamsa position of the 11th lord, predict evils to the progeny of maternal uncles. These effects are retold based on *Sarva Nadi.*

मीने जीवे शुभांशस्थे स्वक्षेत्रे राजवल्लभः ।

स्वदशयां महत्सौख्यं धर्मबुद्धिं शुभावहाम् ॥३१०० ॥

मीने जीवे तुलांशस्थे लक्ष्मीः षष्ट्यंशजातकः ।

विशालवदनो भोगी प्रियदारसुखे रतः ॥३१०१ ॥

3100 - 3101. Jupiter in Navamsa: (a) For Libra ascendant, should Jupiter in Pisces occupy the 9th sign in Navamsa, (or a benefic's Navamsa), one will be dear to the king of his motherland. The dasa of Jupiter as a consequence of above placement will cause great happiness, just disposition and auspicious effects.

(b) Jupiter in Pisces with Libra Navamsa will make the native broad-faced and grant him pleasures in general and an affectionate wife.

Notes: (a) Jupiter being the 6th lord for Libra ascendant can prove auspicious in his dasa if he is at birth placed in Pisces with specified Navamsa position.

(b) Jupiter's position in the 6th in Pisces (13° 20' to 16° 40') with Libra Navamsa grants a happy marriage to the Libra native. "Lakshmi Shashtiamsa" is a redundant conditions, not incorporated in the rendering.

श्यामवर्णो गुणश्लाघी कुशलः कुक्षिरोगवान् ।

मातृष्वसृकुले भाग्यं तत्पुत्रः प्रियवान् सदा ॥३१०२ ॥

वनान्तरे पुरे वासं वातप्रकृतिशान्तवान् ।

गूढकार्यप्रियो नित्यं लोभी प्रकृतिशान्तवान् ॥३१०३ ॥

धर्मपुण्यरसाभिज्ञो विद्यावान् सरसप्रियः ।

तटाकोद्यानधर्मात्मा देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥३१०४ ॥

बन्धुप्रिययुतो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ।

मिताशी गूढहृत्कामी भीरुर्गम्भीरबुद्धिमान् ॥३१०५ ॥

वयोमध्ये महद्भाग्यं बाल्ये क्लेशदरिद्रकः ।

पश्चाद्भ्रतृविहीनश्च मातृवंशजनप्रियः ॥३१०६ ॥

मातामहः सुदीर्घायुर्मातृप्रियकरः सुखी ।

ज्येष्ठपुत्रीयुतो रागी चोद्वाहानन्तरं सुखी ॥३१०७ ॥

स्वभुजार्जितसम्पन्नो राजद्वारेऽधिकारवान् ।

विपद्दाये सुभाग्याप्तिर्भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३१०८ ॥

लग्नाधिपान्तरे काले पुत्रिकालाभमादिशेत् ।

3102 - 3108 1/2. Gemini Ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa: He will be dark-bodied, will have praiseworthy virtues. endowed with skills and will suffer from stomachial disorders. His maternal aunt's fam-

ily will be prosperous and her son will be affectionate to the subject. The subject will live in a town betwixt forests, will have a windy body, be fond of secretive missions, be a miser and calm in disposition. He will be skillful in religion, meritorious in acts, will have knowledge of tastes (a branch of medical science), will be well-educated, and fond of jokes. Tanks and gardens will be constructed by him. He will honour gods and Brahmins, be attached to his relatives, devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva, will eat limited food, will have secretive lust for sexual pleasures, be timid but majestic in disposition. In the middle of his life, he will attain great prosperity while his childhood will be in the grip of poverty and troubles. He will have no younger brother, and be fond of maternal relatives. His maternal grand father will be endowed with longevity. The person will do acts that will please his mother. His eldest issue will be a female. The native will be passionate, and be happy after marriage. He will have self-earned wealth and will serve the king. The sub period of the 9th lord in the third dasa will cause great prosperity. The sub period of lord of ascendant in the third dasa will cause acquisition of a daughter.

Notes: This portion is mixed up with the effects for Libra ascendant having Jupiter in Pisces. Actually these relate to Gemini ascendant, Mudgara Nadiamsa which will be clear from Slokas 3111, 3116 and 3121. Hence the present slokas are separated with suitable identity. Also see slokas from 3165 to 3210 for Mudgara Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant which occurs from 19° 36' to 19° 48' of arc.

वर्गोत्तमे तुलाचन्द्रे शन्याङ्गारकसंयुते ॥३१०९ ॥

स्वमातुर्नेत्रवैकल्यं पिता भ्रातृविरोधवान् ।

मातृष्वसैका सुगुणा भोगे राज्ञीव वर्तते ॥३११० ॥

उद्वाहदेशे कलहो जन्मदेशे विवाहवान् ।

3109 - 3110 1/2. Gemini Ascendant - The Moon in Vargothama: Should the Moon be in Vargothama in Libra, and join Saturn and Mars, the person's mother will have eye deformity and the father will incur enmity with his (father's) coborn. His maternal aunt will be endowed with virtues. and will enjoy pleasures akin to a queen. The native will have quarrels (or misunderstandings) in his in-laws' place and will get married in his birth region.

Notes: The Vargottama position applies only to the Moon while Saturn and Mars should merely join her in Libra. The Navamsa positions of these two planets are not specified.

दारेशे लक्ष्मीषष्ट्यंशे मुद्गरांशे प्रजायते ॥३१११ ॥

स्वजन्मदेशे चोद्वाहं कन्यया पितृहीनया ।

यावत्फलानि शुक्रस्य चन्द्राज्जामित्रकेऽथवा ॥३११२ ॥

स्वदारसोदराश्चेति द्वित्रिसङ्ख्याचिरायुषम् ।

स्वपितुः सोदराः सप्त ह्यथवा द्वित्रिरेव च ॥३११३ ॥

पितृव्यद्वयमायुष्यं सोदरद्रोहपापवान् ।

मातामहीविनाशः स्यात् सम्पद्दाये दरिद्रकः ॥३११४ ॥

3111 - 3114. Mudgara Nadiamsa: One born in this Nadiamsa with the 7th lord in Lakshmi Shashtiamsa will marry in his birth region. His spouse will be fatherless (at the time of marriage). The number of brothers-in-law will be in correspondence with the Bindus (after reduction) in the Ashtaka varga of Venus, or those in the 7th counted from the Moon-occupied sign. Out of such number of co-born, two or three will be long-lived. The native's father will have seven brothers. Alternatively it will be 2 or 3 only. Two paternal uncles will be long-lived but be disposed to cheat their brother (i.e. the native's father). The native's maternal grand-mother will face (early) destruction. He will incur poverty in the second dasa.

मुद्गरांशे पूर्वभागे मातुलौ द्वौ द्विभार्यकौ ।

विपद्दाये सुभाग्याप्तिर्मातुलप्रबल सुखम् ॥३११५ ॥

3115. Mudgara Nadiamsa - First Half: One born in this part will have two maternal uncles each of whom would be twice-married. The native will beget good fortunes in the third dasa, and will see his maternal uncles in great prosperity.

ातृष्वसृसुतस्थाने जीवे पूर्णबलान्विते ।

मातृष्वसृसुतायुष्यं गजान्तैश्वर्यभूमिराट् ॥३११६ ॥

बहुस्त्रीनायकः श्रीमान् पुत्रीपुत्रसमृद्धिमान् ।

मातृवाक्यपरो नित्यं भेदभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥३११७ ॥

कर्माधिपदशाकाले य इदं फलमश्नुते।

जातकस्य सुवाहाप्तिर्ताराब्दानन्तरं सुखम् ॥३११८॥

नूतनग्रहनिर्माणमर्थलाभं शुभावहम्।

लग्नाधिपान्तरे काले राजन्यजनसंग्रहम् ॥३११९॥

सर्वाध्यक्षाधिकारेण गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।

3116 - 3119½. Jupiter in 10th: If Jupiter is in the 5th from 6th, i.e. 10th (denoting progeny of maternal aunt), endowed with strength, the personal maternal aunt's son will have longevity, will have huge wealth including elephants, be a ruler of the land (i.e. be very powerful), will lead over many a woman, rich and endowed with sons and daughters. The said relative will be devoted to his mother. When the native will be in the dasa of the 10th lord, the said relative will acquire a step-brother (i.e. the native's maternal aunt will get a co-wife). The native will in the dasa of the 10th lord obtain a rich conveyance, be happy after 26 years of age. He will construct a new house, will have financial gains and auspicious effects. In the sub period of the lord of ascendant during the dasa of the 10th lord, he will join royal men and acquire a position of wide presidentship (or headship). Goddess Lakshmi will shower Her blessings on him.
sub periods of the lords of the 6th, 8th or 12th in the dasa of the Moon will also give same effects - enmity, distress and quarrels.

(d) Saturn's transit in the Moon sign, or in the sign equal to Moon's Navamsa at birth, will produce danger from an inimical king (or powerful people). Remedies as prescribed be sought. (Then) due to the pleasure of kinsfolk (i.e. favourably disposed kinsfolk) enemies will turn into friends, and great happiness will come to pass.

(e) The native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, should donate an axe (as a remedy vide "d" above) as a result of which the band of enemies will be destroyed.

Notes: (a) Mars, the 6th lord, denotes thefts for Gemini ascendant. His occupation of exaltation Navamsa will lead to such losses.

(b) Royal enmity could be interpreted as enmity with powerful people in connection with marriage. Thus there will be stiff opposition to marriage if Saturn and Jupiter are in Libra in the 5th, with identical longitudes.

The original instructions contained in "c" to "e" are also applicable to Gemini. These are clear and need no further clarifications.

स्वोच्चांशे तौलिगे भौमे चोरग्रहसमन्विते ॥३१२०॥

मिथुने लग्नजातश्च चोरापहृतवित्तवान्।

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे दारेशेन समे कले ॥३१२१॥

स्वोद्वाहे राजकलहो शत्रुभीतिर्मनोव्यथा।

षष्ठाष्टमाधीशदाये दुःस्थानग्रहभुक्तिषु ॥३१२२॥

स्वराजन्यजनद्वेषं शत्रुनाशात्परं सुखम्।

षष्ठाष्टमाधीशभुक्तौ नक्षत्राधिपतेस्तथा ॥३१२३॥

शत्रुभीतिर्मनस्तपमन्तश्छिद्रकलापवान्।

चन्द्रांशराशिगे मन्दे गोचरे जन्मगेऽथवा ॥३१२४॥

शत्रुराजभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।

वनदुर्गाप्रसादेन शत्रुस्नेहं महत्सुखम् ॥३१२५॥

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातश्च परशोर्दानमाचरेत्।

शत्रुवर्गकुलच्छेदः कुठारस्य प्रदानतः ॥३१२६॥

3120 - 3126. Gemini Ascendant: (a) One born in Gemini ascendant, having the planet Mars in Libra (5th lord in 6th) with Capricorn Navamsa will lose his wealth to thieves.

(b) Saturn in the 5th in Libra with the 7th lord Jupiter will cause royal enmity, fear from foes and mental distress - all related to marriage - provided the said two planets are of identical longitudes.

(c) The sub period of a planet placed in the 6th, 8th or 12th will in the dasa of 6th/8th lord promote royal enmity. Happiness will resume after destruction of enemies (i.e. after solution to the royal wrath). The

दानमन्त्रः

'मम शत्रुक्षयार्थाय कल्पोक्तेन प्रपूजितम्।

शत्रुवंशक्षयार्थाय सर्वाभीष्टार्थसिद्धये ॥३१२७॥

भयापमृत्युनाशाय कुठारं प्रददाम्यहम्।'

3127 - 3127½. The following Mantra should be recited while donating the axe: *"Mama*

Satrukshayaarthaya Kalpokthena prapujitham. Satruvamsa kshayaarthaaya Sarvaabhishta siddhaye. Bhaya apamrutyu naasaaya kutharam pradamyaham."

Notes: For correct pronunciation, the Sanskrit text may be referred to in the sloka. The purpose of this donation is to get the enemies destroyed, get all desires fulfilled and overcoming untimely death and fear.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु ॥३१२८ ॥

स्वराजन्यविरोधेन मनश्चाञ्चल्यमादिशेत् ।

पूर्वोक्तदानमन्त्रेण शत्रुस्नेहं शुभावहम् ॥३१२९ ॥

3128 - 3129. The native will be fickle-minded (i.e. will lose mental stability) due to enmity with the king of his land during the dasa of the lord of the 10th and in the sub period of an obstructive planet. Resorting to donation and reciting the Mantra earlier suggested, he will overcome such enmity and beget auspicious effects.

Obstructive planet is the one that is not favourably disposed to Mercury, the lord of Gemini ascendant. Mainly these are Mars and Jupiter.

Planets not well-placed could also be obstructive irrespective of their favourable relations with Mercury.

कवर्गपुरदेशेषु विप्लवेन प्रजावधि ।

तद्द्वारप्रमुखः क्लेशमन्तश्चिध्रं महापदम् ॥३१३० ॥

स्वराजसामन्तनृपालशोकं

तद्द्वारि मुख्यप्रबलैश्च हानिम् ।

शुक्रान्तरे राज्यकलापमेति

विपद्दशायां फलमाहुरार्याः ॥३१३१ ॥

3130 - 3131. These two slokas are a corrupt interpolation and a mix up with mundane astrology.

स्वबन्धुजनसन्तापं सामन्तनृपदर्शनम् ।

स्वमातुलकळत्रादिपुत्रिकाजाड्यमादिशेत् ॥३१३२ ॥

3132. (Following the remedies suggested vide sloka 3129) he will visit a subordinate king. The sub period of an obstructive planet in the dasa of the 10th lord will also cause mental agony to the person's relatives and diseases to maternal uncle's wife and daughter.

तुलाशनिस्थिते काले लोकं दुर्भिक्षडाम्बरम् ।

तुलान्त्ये कलहं चेति ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम् ॥३१३३ ॥

3133. This is again a mix up with mundane astrology which indicates famine in the country during the journey of Saturn in Libra, strife when he journeys in the end of that sign with a hopeless interpolation - expenses beyond income.

देहालस्यं च लभते गोचरे वृश्चिके शनौ ।

लग्नाधिपे रिपुस्थाने तदीशे सुतराशिगे ॥३१३४ ॥

रन्ध्राधिपेन संयुक्ते ह्युदरामयरोगवान् ।

लग्नाज्जमित्रगे शुक्रे त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते ॥३१३५ ॥

कफोष्णवातरोगेण विण्मूत्रोपद्रवो भवेत् ।

3134 - 3135 1/2. (a) When Saturn transits the sign Scorpio, the native of Libra ascendant will develop physical ineptitude or laziness.

(b) Should the lord of the ascendant be in the 6th house while its lord is in the 5th in association with the 8th lord, one will have diseased stomach.

(c) Should Venus be in the 7th from the ascendant with Saturn's aspect or association, one will incur phlegmatic disorders and illness caused due to excessive heat. Further he will be troubled by impure excretion and urinary disorders.

Notes: (a) This rule applies to Libra ascendant, a sudden shift by the text from Gemini ascendant. Saturn moving in the 2nd from Libra ascendant is said to cause bodily inability.

(b) This is a general rule, not for Libra ascendant alone. With the lord of the ascendant in the 6th while the lords of 6th and 8th are in the 5th house, abdominal disorders are to be foretold.

(c) Phlegmatic disorders relate to lungs and heart. Rectal and urinary disorders are also part of Venus in the 7th linked to Saturn by aspect or conjunction. This axiom is more effectively applicable to Libra ascendant, because of Saturn's rulership of 3rd (lungs) and 4th (heart). Venus rules the 8th house in this case, and is the natural ruler of kidneys

(urine etc.) whose placement in Aries is bound to create problems generated by excessive heat.

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं भानुवारव्रतं चरेत् ॥३१३६ ॥

द्वादशादित्यनामानि वारे वारे प्रपूजयेत् ।

भानुवारे निराहारं पूर्वजन्माघनाशनम् ॥३१३७ ॥

असाध्यमेहपैत्तादिमूर्छावायुविनाशनम् ।

भानुव्रतारम्भकाले दैवज्ञं च प्रपूजयेत ॥३१३८ ॥

रक्तवस्त्रप्रदानेन देहारोग्यं शुभावहम् ।

सौवर्णी प्रतिमां कृत्वा यथाशक्ति यथाविधि ।

ध्यानासनादिभिः पूजां कृत्वा दानं समाचरेत् ॥३१३९ ॥

3136 - 3139. As a remedy, religious vows on Sundays be observed. Every week (on Sunday), the twelve Sun Gods be worshipped and one should spend Sundays without consuming food. Then the sins of the previous birth be destroyed and incurable disorders of urine, bile and wind will vanish. Before commencing the vows, the astrologer should be worshipped. Health will be recovered following donation of red clothes. The Sun God's image should be obtained made of gold according to one's means (for the worship). Meditation, Posture. etc. suitable to the worship and donation be also done.

Notes: The remedy suggested applies to blemishes cited at "b" and "c" in slokas 3134-351/2.

॥ **ग्रहार्घ्यम्** ॥

'दिवाकर नमस्तुभ्यं पापाज्ञानप्रणाशन ।

त्रयीमयार्क विश्वात्मन् गृहाणार्घ्यं नमोऽस्तुते ॥३१४० ॥

द्वादशादित्यवारान्ते मण्डलान्ते च वा यदि ।

दिवाकरप्रसादेन देहारोग्यं न संशयः ॥३१४१ ॥

निराहारो वर्षमेकं फलाहारस्त्रिवार्षिकम् ॥३१४२ ॥

3140 - 3142. These slokas are just a repetition of the above hints on the prayer, but in different words. An incoherent addition here is to be without food for one whole year, to live on fruits only for three years etc.

जीवे सूर्यान्तरे काले राजद्वारे क्वचिदव्यथा ।

पश्चात् सौख्यमवाप्नोति चन्द्रभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥३१४३ ॥

अजीर्णेनातिसारं च देहायासं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

ज्ञातिवर्गे मनस्तापं स्वमातुलकुले व्यथाम् ॥३१४४ ॥

शुक्रान्तरे तथा विन्द्यात् सर्वज्ञातिकुलावधि ।

स्वराजवंशे सन्तापं स्वमित्रजननाशनम् ॥३१४५ ॥

कुजान्तरे पुत्रपीडां पुत्रिकोद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ।

राहुभुक्तौ फलं चेति दारपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१४६ ॥

चन्द्रान्तरे जीवदाये क्रूरमासे स्वमातुलः ।

शीतज्वरभप्राप्ति जननीव्याकुलं महत् ॥३१४७ ॥

जीवांशनाडीयोगेन जातकस्य महत्सुखम् ।

पुत्रोत्सवसुभूषाप्तिर्गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः ॥३१४८ ॥

पश्चाद्व्याकुलकार्येण राजद्वारे सुभाग्यवान् ।

3143 - 31481/2. Jupiter Dasa - Libra Ascendant: The sub period of the Sun in the major period of Jupiter will cause worries on account of royal sources. Happiness will be restored later on. The sub period of the Moon (in Jupiter dasa) will give a mix of good and bad effects. Indigestion, dysentery, difference of opinion with relatives, and distress to maternal kinsfolk will come to pass. In the sub period of Venus. his relatives will be in trouble while the king's family (?) will be in distress. His friends will be destroyed. In the sub period of Mars, the native's son will incur troubles while his daughter will beget married. There will be troubles to the person's wife in Rahu's sub period of Jupiter dasa. The sub period of the Moon in Jupiter's dasa will endanger his maternal uncle in (dangerous) cold fever during the Sun's transit in evil signs. His mother will also be in great distress. The person will himself enjoy great happiness. (Jeevamsa Nadiyogena is not of proper composition, not amenable for translation.) Acquisition of a child in the family, ornaments and marriage function will also materialise during the Moon's sub period. (Paschadvyakulakaryena does not fit the context. It means, later due to performing distressful jobs.) He will make good fortunes in royal association.

Notes: The sub periods of Venus, the Sun, the Moon, Mars and Rahu in the main period of Jupiter are discussed here in respect of Libra ascendant, without involving the Nadiamsa. A rough overview

is depicted below.

Venus' sub period - troubles to relatives.

Sun's sub period - initial troubles from government which will soon be sorted out.

Moon's sub period - indigestion, dysentery, enmity with relatives, danger to maternal relatives, and distress to relatives in general. The subject will receive a mix of good and bad, but be generally happy.

Mars' sub period - troubles to son, wedding of a daughter (if of marriageable age).

Rahu's sub period - troubles to wife.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३१४९ ॥

स्वप्रभोश्च सुसन्तानं सीमन्तोत्सवसंभ्रमः ।

व्ययाधिपान्तरे काले ह्यादौ व्याकुलमादिशेत् ॥३१५० ॥

मध्ये सुसौख्यभूषाप्तिः स्वराजज्ञातिनाशनम् ।

विक्रमेशान्तरे काले राजकार्यवशाद्व्यथा ॥३१५१ ॥

भाग्याधिपान्तरे सौख्यं योगं लग्नाधिपान्तरे ।

दाराधिपदशासन्धौ दारनाशेन शोकवान् ॥३१५२ ॥

क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहसौख्याप्तिं योगप्राबल्यवान् सुखी ।

3149 - 3152½. (a) The Major Period of 10th Lord: During the sub period of the 2nd lord in the dasa of the lord of the 10th the native will have his first issue. ("*Seemantha*" is a Vedic function related to birth of the first issue.) The sub period of the 12th lord, in the dasa of the 10th lord will in the initial part cause mental distress and happiness in the middle part. ("*Swaraja gnatinasanam*" is irrelevant denoting destruction of royal relatives.) The sub period of the 3rd lord will cause distress in performing royal duties. Happiness will come to pass in the sub period of the 9th lord while there will be yoga (prosperity) in the sub period of the ascendant lord.

(b) **Remarriage:** Destruction of wife will occur in the junction of 7th lord's dasa. Immediately, happiness will be restored due to remarriage, and the subject will have more prosperity.

Notes: (a) The Moon's dasa, Mars sub period will be favourable for obtaining progeny. Mercury;s sub period in this dasa will give mixed effect. Jupiter's sub period will lead to professional failures.

The sub period of Venus will grant prosperity.

The results of sub periods noted above are in the Moon's dasa, and for a person born in Libra ascendant.

(b) Junction of the 7th lord's dasa is end of the dasa of the Moon and the beginning phase of Mars' dasa. Mars should be specially well-placed to give a second marriage and more progress.

व्ययेशस्थितराशौ वा ह्यंशे वा तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥३१५३ ॥

कलया सह संयोगे स्फुटयोगफलं स्मृतम् ।

भाग्येशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३१५४ ॥

सामन्तराज्ये कलहः स्वप्रभोश्च शुभाधिकम् ।

3153 - 3154½. (a) Arriving at the sign occupied by the 12th lord at birth, or the sign represented by his Navamsa position or a trine thereof.....

(b) When Saturn transits the sign represented by the natal Navamsa position of the 9th lord, subordinate kings will declare and one's ruler will gain.

Notes: The above lines are incomplete in the initial stage and irrelevant in the later context. Hence these have to be ignored.

केतुक्रान्तांशगे मन्दे जन्मर्क्षे संस्थिते यदि ॥३१५५ ॥

विण्मूत्रदेहबाधादेः क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत् ।

3155 - 3155½. Urinary Disorders: Should Saturn be in the Moon sign and join Ketu in Navamsa, the person will get disorders of excretion and urine, but will have an early cure.

Notes: Any planet in the Moon sign, or natal ascendant, or the 6th from either of the two, and joining a malefic planet in Navamsa will be a source of some illness. An intelligent student can make a wide use of this guideline.

Here Saturn - Ketu association is said to cause disorders of excretion.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३१५६ ॥

दारान्तरे सुपुत्राप्तिः राजप्रीतिर्धनागमः ।

केतुभुक्तौ मनस्तापः शुक्रभुक्तौ शुभाधिकम् ॥३१५७ ॥

सूर्यान्तरे राजकार्यं स्वदारादिसुतामयः ॥

3156 - 3157½. Dasa of 9th Lord: In the sub

period of the lord of th ascendant, during the dasa of the 9th lord, the native will have a son through remarriage. He will acquire wealth through royal pleasure. The sub period of Ketu will cause mental agony. There will be increase of auspicious effects in the sub period of Venus. One will be involved in royal duties in the sub period of the Sun, but will experience sickness to wife and progeny.

मन्दे सूर्यान्तरे काले योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१५८ ॥

नानाव्याकुलकार्याणि चन्द्रभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ।

भौमान्तरे व्याकुलं स्याच्छुभकार्यवशाद्व्यथा ॥३१५९ ॥

मन्दे भौमान्तरे काले विरोधो बन्धुना भवेत् ।

देहायासज्वराद्यैश्च मनःखेदं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१६० ॥

राहुभुक्तौ महत्सौख्यं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः ।

जीवान्तरे श्रियोऽवाप्तिः पौत्रोत्सव इति स्मृतः ॥३१ ॥

मन्दे शुक्रान्तरे काले स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ।

स्वभुक्त्यन्ते वसन्तर्तौ पुत्रिकोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥३१६२ ॥

3158 - 3162. Saturn's dasa: The sub period of the Sun in the dasa of Saturn will obstruct prosperity. The Moon's sub period will involve him in many unpleasant jobs, but will give a mix of auspicious and inauspicious effects. There will be troubles in Mars sub period due to involvement in some auspicious functions. Further one will have enmity with relatives, physical illness like fever, and mental agony. The sub period of Rahu will cause great happiness and a family function of auspicious nature. Jupiter's sub period will cause wealth, and acquisition of a grand child. The sub period of Venus in the dasa of Saturn will cause son's marriage. In Saturn's sub period of Saturn dasa, during spring, his daughter will get married.

कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले पुत्रिकोद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ।

चापान्त्ये मकरे वापि स्वगेहे शुभशोभनम् ॥३१६३ ॥

तुलाशनौ तथा विन्द्याद्बन्धुवर्गे मनोव्यथाम् ।

विपद्दाये फलं सत्यं योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥३१६४ ॥

3163 - 3164. Saturn's Transit: When Saturn is in Aquarius in transit, there will be marriage. Even if Saturn moves in the end of Sagittarius, or in the sign Capricorn, there will be some auspicious functions at the native's home. So also when Saturn is in Libra. In the 3rd dasa, the person will see quarrels in the families of his kinsfolk. But his prosperity will be on the increase.

Note: For the time being, hints on Libra ascendant end here.

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातः सः क्षेमदाये शुभाशभम् ।

एकयोगे फलं किंचिद्योगं शकटमश्नुते ॥३१६५ ॥

लग्नेश्वरान्तरे वाऽपि ह्यल्पसौख्यं भविष्यति ।

शुक्रान्तरे विशेषः स्यात् पुत्रप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥३१६६ ॥

3165 - 3166. Gemini Ascendant (Upto sloka 3210): The native of Mudgara Nadiamsa will get both good and bad effects in the fourth dasa. The evil effects will somewhat compare with that of Sakata Yoga. Even in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant, his happiness will be limited. The sub period of Venus will cause more happiness to the native and prosperity to his son.

Notes: From here, upto sloka 3210, Mudgara Nadiamsa of Gemini ascendant is dealt with. Also see slokas 3102 - 3108 of which the present portion is a continuity.

सुखेशस्थितराशौ वा ह्यंशे वा तत्त्रिकोणगे ।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वराजक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥३१६७ ॥

3167. Fourth lord: When Saturn arrives the sign occupied by the 4th lord at birth, or the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of 4th, or a trine to one of these two, the subject will incur royal wrath.

जीवे सौख्यं सुभूषाप्ति राजानुग्रहशान्तिकम् ।

लक्ष्मीकंटाक्षमाप्नोति गोचरे फलमादिशेत् ॥३१६८ ॥

3168. When Jupiter transits one of the above places instead of Saturn, the person will acquire ornaments, royal mercy and the mercy of Goddess Lakshmi (i.e. become wealthy).

अश्विनीमखमूलेषु पापानामुदेयषु च ।

तदंशे गोचरे चन्द्रे देहायासो महाविपत् ॥३१६९ ॥

3169. Aswini & Its Trines: Should a malefic be in Aswini, or Makha or Moola, the period of Moon's transit on that degree will cause illness and great danger.

Notes: The transit of the Moon being quite brief, it should be properly associated with a relevant sub period of a suitable major transit.

बुधाष्टवर्गं निक्षिप्य बिन्दुहीनेषु राशिषु ।
स्फुटयोगं गते सौम्ये तत्त्रिकोणे निशाकरे ॥३१७० ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि देहायासं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

3170 - 3170½. Mercury's Ashtaka Varga: Note Mercury transiting the Rasi which has zero bindus in his Ashtaka Varga. When the Moon's transit coincides in a trine to sueh Mercury, the subject will experience great difficulties in his work, illness and great danger.

अष्टमाधिपतौ मन्दे पञ्चमे मिथुनांशगे ॥३१७१ ॥
सौम्यपाके सौम्यभुक्तौ शरत्कालेऽपमृत्युमान् ।
वसन्ते वा मृतिं चेति कृष्णपक्षे भृगोर्दिने ॥३१७२ ॥
मन्दवारेऽथ वा मृत्युः सप्तपञ्चाशदब्दके ।

3171 - 3172½. Should Saturn as the 8th lord be in the 5th (in Libra) with Gemini Navamsa, the subject will face untimely death in Mercury's dasa, Mercury sub period, in the months of Bhadra/Asvina (autumnal season) or Chaitra/Vaisakha (Vasanta Ritu), in a dark fortnight, on Friday or Saturday. Death (as against untimely death) will be at fifty-seven.

व्ययभावगते जीवे सबलेन निरीक्षिते ॥३१७३ ॥
मुद्गरांशे प्रजातश्च देहान्त्ये पुण्यलोकवान् ।
व्ययाधिपे मदेशांशे गुरुसंयुतवीक्षिते ॥३१७४ ॥
महादेवप्रसादेन पुण्यलोकं प्रयास्यति ।
पश्चादुत्तमजन्मा स्यात् कृतपुण्यस्य हेतुना ॥३१७५ ॥
पश्चान्मोक्षमवाप्नोति जीवन्मुक्तोऽथवा भवेत् ।
खेचराणां बलं पूर्णं स्थानेषूपचयेषु च ।
उपचयस्था हि सर्वेप्यायुरारोग्यभाग्यदाः ॥३१७६ ॥

3173 - 3176. (a) Jupiter in strength placed in the 12th, or in aspect thereto, denotes that the native of Mudgara Nadiamsa will attain Heavens after quitting his mortal coil.

(b) The lord of the 12th being related to Jupiter by aspect or conjunction and occupying the Navamsa of the 7th lord's dispositor, will also cause attainment of Heavens due to the mercy of Lord Siva. Due to the merits of present birth, he will next time have an excellent rebirth. Later he will be freed from rebirths.

(c) Only those planets that are in Upachaya houses will have full strength and can bestow health and longevity.

Notes: Instructions noted in "a" and "b" are clear.

(c) This is a general rule applicable to any ascendant. Planets with strength in 3rd, 6th, 10th or 11th can promote one's health and life span.

However based on my experience, a strong planet in the 6th house is found to be a source of misery for physical well-being.

ग्रन्थान्तरे रुद्रयामळे –

लग्नात् पञ्चमे सूर्ये स्वसुतेन समन्विते ।
तिलपिष्टार्कदानेन ह्युदरामयनाशनम् ॥३१७७ ॥
प्रतिमां तिलपिष्टेन रत्नयुक्तकरद्वयीन् ।
त्रिणेत्रां पद्महस्तां च रक्तवस्त्रादिभूषिताम् ॥३१७८ ॥
अर्कस्य विधिना पूजां कृत्वा दानं समाचरेत् ॥३१७९ ॥
इति गूढमिदं दानं निर्दिष्ट रुद्रयामले ।

दानमन्त्रः –

तिलपिष्टमयं दद्यामायुर्वर्षाभिवृद्धये ।
आरोग्यं च सुसौभाग्यं सततं देहि मे प्रभो ॥३१८० ॥

3177 - 3180. According to Rudra Yamala: If the Sun is in the 5th house in aspect to his son (i.e. Saturn), donation of gingili cakes will cause relief from abdominal disorders. The image should be obtained made of gingili cakes, with two diamond-studded hands, three eyes and covered with red robes. The Sun God should be worshipped as prescribed by Sastras, before donating gingili cakes. This secret is mentioned in Rudra Yamala. This will increase the years of life span and will grant health and give good

fortunes.

Notes: There is some confusion in composition of the relevant part of the text about the image. The God concerned is not mentioned. Three eyes do not denote the Sun-God. Could it be of Lord Siva?

The essence of the other portion is: The Sun in the 5th associated with Saturn is capable of causing dangerous abdominal disorders to the extent of curtailing life-span. This can be overcome by suitable worship of the Sun God, and donation of gingili cakes. Gingili comes under Saturn's domain.

एकाशीतिपदे चक्रे मध्ये सूर्यादिकं क्रमात् ।

ग्रहानाराध्यकल्पोक्तविधिना दानमाचरेत् ॥३१८१ ॥

ग्रहचक्रं महत्पुण्यं दैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत् ।

नवग्रहप्रसादेन त्वायुरारोग्यभाक् सुखी ॥३१८२ ॥

राजवश्यकरं सौख्यं देहारोग्यं रिपुक्षयम् ।

ग्रहचक्रफलं नृणामिष्टकाम्यार्थसिद्धये ॥३१८३ ॥

3181 - 3183. The image of one white-footed zodiac be drawn and the images of planets fro the Sun on be placed therein. They should be worshipped as prescribed by the Sastras and donations be given away. The zodiac's image should be donated to the astrologer which will bring abundant merits. Due to the blessings of the Nava Grahas, health will be recovered and the native will earn favours of the king, will destroy his enemies and his desires will be fulfilled.

मनुः –

एकाशीतिपदं चक्रं ग्रहप्रीतिकरं शुभम् ।

तस्मादस्य प्रदानेन सुप्रीतो मां समुद्धर ॥३१८४ ॥

स्वलंकृतं पूर्णकुम्भं नवधान्योपरि क्षिपेत् ।

तन्मध्ये पूजयेच्चक्रं होमान्ते दानमाचरेत् ॥३१८५ ॥

आयुरारोग्यसौख्याप्तिरपमृत्युविनाशनम् ।

इष्टकाम्यार्थसिद्धिश्च भवतीह न संशयः ॥३१८६ ॥

3184 - 3186. According to Manu: The image of one white-footed zodiac will please the Nava Grahas. By donation of such image longevity. health and happiness will result, and fear of untimely death will be destroyed. A decorated pot filled with sacred water should be kept on the heap of fresh grains and the zodiacal image should be placed there. At the end of Homa (worship of sacred fire), the donation suggested should be made.

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य लग्नगे सुरपूजिते ।

तद्दशायां शुक्रभुक्तौ शत्रुस्नेहो धनागमः ।

यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिः स्याद्विप्लवेन क्वचिद्व्यथा ॥३१८७ ॥

मृष्टान्नपानाम्बरभूषणाप्तिं

राज्यार्थभूलाभमतीव सौख्यम् ।

धैर्यं मनोत्साहमतीव शक्तिं

कुर्यादहो पावकसन्निभोऽयम् ॥३१८८ ॥

3187 - 3188. Jupiter Dasa - Venus sub period: For one born in Mudgara Nadiamsa, predict the following effects in the sub period of Venus during the dasa of Jupiter. His enemies will turn into friends. He will acquire wealth. His undertakings will bear fruits. Some distress will occur due to disaster. He will consume sweet food and drinks, and acquire costly robes and jewelry. He will gain wealth and lands and be very happy. His valour, enthusiasm and prowess will be on the increase and alas, he will ever be close to Fire God (i.e. he will perform Homas etc. on a regular basis).

Notes: These two slokas, and sloka 3192 describe effects of Jupiter's dasa, Venus sub period. Generally favourable description is made except an abortion to wife.

मित्रस्तु मित्रस्य फलं तदन्यः

शत्रुग्रहो वा कुरुतेऽतिदुःखम् ।

समग्रराज्यं सुजनैः सुपूज्यं

विद्याविनोदाञ्चितराजगोष्ठीम् ॥३१८९ ॥

दयातपःप्राप्तिमचिन्त्यभाग्यं

कुर्यात् प्रगल्भं जलनामकोऽयम् ॥३१९० ॥

भाग्यराशेः कालचक्रे बोधकस्य फलं वदेत् ।

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य त्रिंशेऽब्दे फलमादिशेत् ॥३१९१ ॥

3189 -3191. (a) A friendly planet will give

friendly (favourable) effects while an inimical planet will cause grief.

(b) Jala Yoga: One will obtain kingdom, honour from virtuous men, learning, enjoyment, moving in royal circles, mercy (to others), penance, unthinkable fortunes and eminence ("*Pragalbha*").

(Although there is an expression at the end "This is Jala Yoga", we do not have relevant definition in the original. It occurs to me that the effects given are in continuation of the ones in sloka 3188, and the firrst half of sloka 3189 is an interruption.)

दाराधिपदशाकाले सुताधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
गर्भस्रावातुरां भार्यां देहजाड्यां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पश्चादारोग्यसौख्याप्तिं पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१९२ ॥

3192. Abortion: The sub period of the lord of the 5th in the dasa of the 7th lord will cause abortion and illness to the native's wife. Later she will recover from illness and give birth to a male issue.

कीटे च पञ्चाननकर्कटेषु
शनिस्थितो भोजनभीतिदः स्यात् ।
वृष्टेर्भयं वातजमग्निजं वा
तथापि चापेऽन्त्यजनेषु दुःखम् ॥३१९३ ॥
कुम्भचक्रदशाकाले शनिवक्रातिचारगे ।
काश्मीरात्कलहश्चैव दक्षिणां दिशमेष्यति ॥३१९४ ॥
स्वातीत्रयगते मन्दे स्वर्भानौ च त्रिकोणगे ।
काञ्चीपिनाकिनीमध्ये देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ॥३१९५ ॥
चोळदेशे तथा विद्यात्पाण्ड्यदेशेऽथवा यदि ।
मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युस्तद्द्वारे मातृनाशनम् ॥३१९६ ॥
तद्भावे योगभङ्गः संचितार्थविनाशनम् ।
मरणादिफलं वाच्यं तद्द्वारि स्वजनावधि ॥३१९७ ॥

3193 - 3197. Irrelevant: When Saturn transits in Scorpio, Leo or Cancer, the populace will have fear for food (shortage) and lack of rains, and will suffer from windy disorders caused by "fire". So also in Sagittarius, he will cause grief. During Saturn's retrogression in acceleration in Aquarius, there will be quarrels in Kashmir and the South. When Saturn moves in Swathi and its two adjacent constellations (viz. Visakha and Anuradha) with Rahu in trine, the regions of Kanchi and Pinakini will have change of kings. So also the kingdoms of Chola and Pandya. (The rest of the three lines upto sloka 3197 are corrupt entries.)

मीने तुलांशके मन्दे दशायां शुक्रभुक्तिषु ।
चक्रवर्तिगृहद्वारे पूर्वशोभाधिकं सुखम् ॥३१९८ ॥
तन्मूलात्सौख्यमाप्नोति स्वप्रभुश्च विशेषतः ।
गजाश्वयानमानादि रिष्टासिद्धिर्न संशयः ॥३१९९ ॥

3198 - 3199. Saturn Dasa - Venus Bhukti: Saturn should be in Pisces with Libra Navamsa. Then in his dasa, and in the sub period of Venus, one will gain more auspicious effects than earlier through the favours of the emperor. Thereby he will be happy, will acquire elephants, horses, conveyances and honour and will have his desires fulfilled.

गुरोस्तृतीयपर्याये मुद्गरांशे प्रजायते ।
नवमादौ श्रियोऽवाप्तिर्लाभे शत्रुभयं क्वचित् ॥३२०० ॥
द्वादशे सौख्यसन्तोषं शोभनं जन्मनोऽष्टमे ।
पुत्रोत्सवं च भूषाप्तिं ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतक्षयम् ॥३२०१ ॥
वृश्चिके शनिदोषेण कलहो राजसंभवः ।
पश्चात सौख्यमवाप्नोति राजप्रीतिघनागमम् ॥३२०२ ॥
अमूल्यवस्तुवाहादिलाभो भवति नित्यशः ।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥३२०३ ॥
इदमेव फलं सत्यं कर्माधिपतिदायके ।
तृतीये धेनुवस्त्राप्तिर्लाभान्त्यादौ शुभाधिकम् ।
मदे गुरुयुते काले मण्डलाधिपतिर्भवेत् ।
तत्काले जातकस्यैव ह्यतिपाण्डित्यमादिशेत् ॥३२०४ ॥
तृतीये व्याकुलं किंचित क्रूरमासे शुभावहम् ।
बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापं तत्त्रिकोणे त्विदं फलम् ॥३२०५ ॥
सुखे सौख्यं सुपुत्राप्तिः पञ्चमे व्याकुलं महत् ।
राज्ये निष्ठुरकार्याणि पश्चात् सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३२०६ ॥

3200 - 3206. Jupiter's 3rd Round of Transit: For a native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, during the third

round of transit, Jupiter will give following effects: In the 1st and 9th, he will give wealth. In the 11th - there will be fear from enemies. Happiness, comforts and auspiciousness will prevail during his transit in the twelfth. When in the 8th he will cause birth of a son, acquisition of jewels and loss of a boy for one of his kinsfolk. Due to an afflicted Saturn in transit in Scorpio, royal enmity will come to pass. Later happiness, royal favour and wealth will be acquired. When Jupiter comes to the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord, the subject will obtain invaluable articles, conveyances etc. When Jupiter is in the 3rd house in transit, he will acquire cows and clothes. In the 11th and 12th, the planet will give more gains. In the 7th it will bestow rulership of a region apart from a high degree of scholarship. Again in the 3rd there will be some distress in general, but auspicious results will mature during the Sun's transit in evil signs. Jupiter in a trine to 3rd will cause unhappiness among relatives. In the 4th, he will give happiness and birth of a son. Transiting in 5th, the planet will cause great distress and involvement in blameworthy deeds. Later happiness will prevail.

Notes: Jupiter in the 3rd round giving favourable effects while in transit on the Moon sign is noteworthy. So also bad effects while transiting the 11th from the natal Moon.

When Jupiter transits the 8th from the Moon, as Saturn transits the 6th from the ascendant, will cause professional debacles.

While moving in the 11th from the Moon, Jupiter is adverse in the third round; he will be auspicious when he moves in the sign represented by the natal Navamsa of the 11th lord from the ascendant, that is Mars.

Even in the 12th from the Moon, transit Jupiter will give gains.

In the 3rd from the Moon, the planet Jupiter will give gains apart from distress. But he will prove favourable during the adverse movements of Saturn.

Transiting in the 7th/11th, he will cause troubles to relatives.

While Jupiter is in the 5th from the Moon, one should protect himself from questionable deeds.

जीवे चतुर्थपर्याये मुद्गरांशे तु जायते ।

मीनाजादौ मनस्तापं वृषभे व्याकुलं महत् ॥३२०७ ॥

3207. Jupiter's 4th Round of Transit: For a native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, the 4th round of transit Jupiter will cause following results. In the sign Pisces and in the initial portion of Aries, he will cause mental agony, and in Taurus distress of a great magnitude.

Notes: In this round, the whole of Pisces will be adverse for Jupiter's transit. As for Aries, with his advancing movements, he will become mild. But again with transit Jupiter in Taurus in the 12th, the person will be highly troubled.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले स्वराज्ये प्रबलो भवेत् ।

जातकस्य फलं किंचिदल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३२०८ ॥

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य द्यूनाधिपदशान्त्यगे ।

क्रूरान्तरे मनस्तापं मातामहविनाशनम् ॥३२०९ ॥

प्राबल्यं मातुलस्यैव कर्माधिपतिदायगे ।

स्वमातृभगिनीपुत्रप्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ॥३२१० ॥

3208 - 3210. In the dasa of the 8th lord one will become powerful in his native region. But his happiness will somewhat come down. During the dasa of 7th lord mental distress to self, and destruction of maternal grand-father will come to pass coinciding with the Sun's evil movements. Maternal uncles will become mighty in the dasa of the 10th lord. A son of maternal aunt will also incur gradual progress.

Notes: Saturn's dasa and Jupiter's dasa are dealt with in these three slokas.

॥ **सिंहलग्नम् शिवदांशः** ॥

शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते ।

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्ततनयः स्मृतः ॥३२११ ॥

शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे सिंहे वर्गोत्तमांशके ।

रन्ध्रेशे राहुसंयुक्ते नदीप्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिमान् ॥३२१२ ॥

3211 - 3212. Leo Ascendant - Sivada Nadiamsa: One born in the former half of Sivada Nadiamsa in Leo ascendant will be a Brahmin and be the eldest issue of the family. If the ascendant is Vargottama while the 8th lord Saturn is in conjunction with Rahu, birth will be near a river.

inwardly and instantly given to anger, sinful and miser. His father will be irascible, passionate and will deceive the king.

लग्ने कन्यांशगे राहौ रविशुक्रनिरीक्षिते।
तृष्णावभूतक्लेशी च कटिरोगेण पीडितः ॥३२२२ ॥
उत्साहविपुलः कामी स्वपित्रधिकभक्तिमान्।
जातकस्य गुणं वक्ष्ये मध्ये वयसि शोकवान् ॥३२२३ ॥
बाल्ये सुखविहीनश्च धर्मशीलस्सुमूर्तिमान्।
क्षमावानर्थवांश्चैव हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥३२२४ ॥

3222 - 3224. Rahu aspected by Sun and Venus: The ascendant Leo should fall in Virgo Navamsa while Rahu is in Leo in aspect to the Sun and Venus. The results of this yoga are: Excessive thirst, diseases of the waist, extensive enthusiasm, lust for sexual pleasures, and a high degree of devotion to father. Additionally, the person will incur grief in the middle portion of his life. He will not be happy in childhood, be righteous, will possess an attractive physique, be patient in disposition, rich, and devoted to Lord Vishnu and lord Siva.

Notes: In Leo 16° 48' to 20° should rise when Virgo will be its Navamsa. Rahu's position is in the Rasi ascendant.

सुखांशे तौलिके चन्द्रे कुटिलः पापचेतनः।
असितेन युते भोगी वातरोगेण कर्शितः ॥३२२५ ॥
सुमुखः कुशलो मन्त्री नीतिज्ञः परदारगः।
इङ्गितज्ञः सदारोषी वृषभांशकगे शनौ ॥३२२६ ॥

3225 - 3226. The Moon in Libra: For a Leo native, the Moon in the sign Libra and in the 4th from Navamsa ascendant predict crooked disposition, and sinful deeds. Should the Moon be conjunct Saturn, while the latter is in Taurus Navamsa, the person will enjoy pleasures, be weak due to windy diseases, be fair-faced, skillful, a minister, endowed with legal knowledge and will violate other men's beds. He will have the ability to differentiate between right and wrong, and will be imposing in nature.

मोहनांशकगे चन्द्रे त्वसितेन समन्विते।
दीर्घायुषौ च पितरौ कळत्रद्वयवान् पिता ॥३२२७ ॥
वार्धके च सुभाग्यप्ती राज्ञा तुल्यसुसौख्यवान्।
मोहनांशे निशानाथे शिवकैङ्कर्यतत्परः ॥३२२८ ॥
पितृव्यत्रयमायुष्यं केचित्पक्षे चतुष्टयम्।
पितृष्वसा पुत्रवती स्वल्पभाग्यवती शुभा ॥३२२९ ॥
कालान्तरे भ्रातृशोको भर्तुः पूर्वं मरिष्यति।

3227 - 3229 1/2. Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa: (a) The Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa and conjunct Saturn will produce the following effects for a Leo native. His parents will be long-lived. His father would have two marriages. The person will gain great fortunes in his old age and will enjoy comforts like a king.

Mohana Nadiamsa may be referred to in the notes under sloka 1599, Book I.

(b) The Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa (without reference to Saturn) will give the undermentioned results for one born in Leo ascendant. The person will be devoted to serve Lord Siva. He will have three paternal uncles endowed with long lives. According to some it will be four. His maternal aunt's daughter will be endowed with sons, limited fortunes and auspiciousness. After some interval she will lose her brother, and will predecease her husband.

Also see sloka 3235.

सिंहे सिंहांशगे जीवे षष्ट्यंशेन समे कले ॥३२३० ॥
विपदांशकनाड्यां तु योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी।

3230 - 3230 1/2. Jupiter in Leo with Leo Navamsa while the ascendant is in Sivada Nadiamsa will produce prosperity and fame.

Notes: "*Shashtiamsena Same Kale*" is not amenable to a proper translation which means longitude (of Jupiter) equal to Shashtiamsa. Further "*Vishada*" should be Sivada (Nadiamsa).

शिवदांशकगे जीवे मोहनांशे निशाकरे ॥३२३१ ॥
शिवकर्यंशजातस्य पितरौ च चिरायुषौ।
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी सुजीवति पितामहः ॥३२३२ ॥
भेदभ्रातृसुतश्चान्त्ये पितामह्या तु पोषितः।
पुत्रिणी पतिभक्ता च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रिया शुभा ॥३२३३ ॥
मध्ये पतत्केशरोगा पुत्रनाशेन कर्शिता।

बहुभाग्यवती भर्तृभूषिता सुगुणा सती ॥३२३४ ॥

3231 - 3234. Jupiter - Moon: These two planets in Sivada and Mohana Nadiamsas respectively will bless the native's parents with long life-spans. He will have a step-brother and be honourable. His paternal grand-father will be endowed with longevity. His step-brother's son will in the end be brought by his paternal grand-father. The native's daughter will be a devoted wife, be affectionate to her elder brother, will incur loss of hair, will lose her son, be very fortunate, adore her husband, chaste and be virtuous.

Notes: In sloka 3232, first line, *"Sivakaryamsa Jathasya"* is redundant.

मोहनांशकगे चन्द्रे त्वसितेन समन्विते ।

मातामहो दीर्घजीवी मातुर्माता तथैव च ॥३२३५ ॥

3235. Maternal Grand Parents: For one born with the Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa in conjunction with Saturn, predict long-living maternal grand parents.

Note: See also sloka 3227 - 32291/2.

मोहनांशे स्वजननी भ्रातृत्रयसमन्विता ।

भ्रातृभाग्येन संतुष्टा भूषिता स्वसुताप्रिया ॥३२३६ ॥

स्वभेदपुत्रभार्यादिद्वेषेणात्यन्तकर्शिता ।

कालान्तरे गृहं भिन्नं भ्रातृनाशेन कर्शिता ॥३२३७ ॥

3236 - 3237. Mother Described: (The Moon) in Mohana Nadiamsa (without reference to Saturn etc.) will give the following effects concerning the mother of a Leo native. She will have three brothers and will be happy with her prosperity. She will adore ornaments and be fond of her daughter. Due to the repugnance of her step-daughter-in-law, she will be emaciated. After some interval, she will have a broken home. Her brothers will be destroyed.

मेषांशे मकरे सौम्ये सुखे भानौ घटांशगे ।

सिंहलग्ने प्रजातश्च मातुलत्रयवान् सुखी ॥३२३८ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे मोहनांशे पूर्वभागे च जायते ।

मातुलत्रयमायुष्यं केचित्पक्षे चतुष्टयम् ॥३२३९ ॥

दारिद्र्येण मातृवंशे दुःखिता मातृसोदरी ।

एका सुमङ्गली पूता क्लेशिता च तथापरा ॥३२४० ॥

जीवत्येका मातृष्वसा केचित्पक्षे फलं त्विदम् ।

3238 - 32401/2. Maternal Uncles: Leo ascendant with Aries navamsa, a benefic in Capricorn, and the Sun in the 4th with Aquarius Navamsa - this yoga will give three maternal uncles. According to some other authorities, the native of Mohana Nadiamsa will have three maternal uncles with long life-spans, or even four. The native's maternal relatives will be in the grip of poverty. His maternal aunt will be in grief; another maternal aunt will have long-lived husband, be chaste. Another one will be in distress. Only one maternal aunt will be long-lived.

शिवकर्यंशनाड्यां तु पूर्वभागे च जायते ॥३२४१ ॥

स्वमातृसोदराश्चाष्टौ द्वित्रिसङ्ख्याश्चिरायुषः ।

चन्द्रस्य त्वष्टके वर्गे चन्द्रे यावत्फलैर्युते ॥३२४२ ॥

तावत्सङ्ख्या स्वमातुश्च जायन्ते भ्रातरस्तथा ।

सूर्यस्य त्वष्टके वर्गे पितुश्चापि तथा फलम् ॥३२४३ ॥

3241 - 3243. Sivakari Nadiamsa: The mother of one born in the former half of Sivakari Nadiamsa will have eight sisters out of whom only two or three will be long-lived. The number of brothers the native's mother will have will correspond to the bindus in his Moon's Ashtaka varga. So also from the Sun's Ashtaka Varga respecting father's coborn.

Notes: All of a sudden, Sivakari Nadiamsa features in these two slokas, without reference to the ascendant. Apparently the ascendant is Leo.

Sivakari (not Sivaasivakari as appearing in col 5 of the table concerned in Book I) rules thus: from 26° 0' to 26° 12' in movable signs; from 03° 48' to 04° 0' in immovable signs; and from 11° 0' to 11° 12' in common signs.

योजये त्स्वपितृव्यादेः फलानि परिचिन्तयेत् ।

पितृव्याधिपतौ सौम्ये सिंहारूढे प्रभांशके ॥३२४४ ॥

लग्ने वा पापसंयुक्ते पितृव्यौ द्वौ द्विभार्यकौ ।

3244 - 32441/2. Paternal Uncles: See if the 11th lord Mercury is in Leo in Prabha Nadiamsa with a malefic. If so, the person's paternal uncles will have two wives.

Notes: Again Leo ascendant, Sivada Nadiamsa is resumed.

Prabha Nadiamsa extends thus: from 3° 0' to 3° 12' in movable signs; from 26° 48' to 27° 0' in fixed signs; and from 18° 0' to 18° 12' in common signs.

शिवदांशे पिता बाल्ये ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥३२४५ ॥

कनिष्ठत्रयमायुष्यं सहोदरिसमन्वितम् ।

3245 - 3245 1/2. Sivada Nadiamsa - Father: For a birth in Leo ascendant in Sivada Nadiamsa, predict that the father would lose his elder brother in his early years. He would have three younger coborn including a sister.

पूर्वभागे पितृव्यौ द्वौ स्वपिता च द्विभार्यवान् ॥३२४६ ॥

वन्ध्यापती द्वौ भवतः कालान्तरफलं स्मृतम् ।

दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिः कळत्रद्वयमायुषम् ॥३२४७ ॥

3246 - 3247. Sivada Nadiamsa - Leo Ascendant: If birth be n the former half of this Nadiamsa, the native will have two paternal uncles. His father will have two marriages. The said maternal uncles will have barren wives. They will remarry and beget progeny. Their wives will be long-lived.

सुतेशे पापसंयुक्ते त्रितये शनितारके ।

एकः पितृव्यमध्ये तु मृतसन्तानयोगवान् ॥३२४८ ॥

3248. The lord of the 5th with a malefic in one of the 3 Nakshatras ruled by Saturn denotes that the person will have one paternal uncle who will have a yoga for obtaining dead progeny.

Notes: I do not personally subscribe to the view of Nakshatras being ruled by planets (as per Vimsottari scheme). Yet the above is the exact rendering in this regard.

सूर्यांशराशिगे मन्दे चन्द्रांशे केतुसंस्थिते ।

पापिनौ च पितृव्यौ द्वौ मातुलौ भवतस्तथा ॥३२४९ ।

3249. Relatives Sinful: Saturn should be in the Rasi represented by the Sun-occupied Navamsa. Ketu should be in conjunction with the Moon in Navamsa. In that case, two maternal uncles and two paternal uncles will indulge in sinful deeds.

स्वपितृव्यफलं चिन्त्यं मातुलस्य तथा वदेत् ।

पापी जन्मदशानाथे कामेशसहितः सुखे ॥३२५० ॥

अरिष्टं मातृवंशस्य हिंसया मातुलस्य च ।

मातामहस्य सन्तापो ज्वरोपद्रवपीडितः ॥३२५१ ॥

तदभावे मातुलस्याप्यरिष्टमिति चादिशेत् ।

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३२५२ ॥

अङ्गारकजपं कृत्वा राहुशान्तिं च कारयेत् ।

नागपाशप्रदानेन मातृवंशे शुभं स्मृतम् ॥३२५३ ॥

3250 - 3253. Maternal Kinsfolk: So should be decided about paternal and maternal uncles. If the first dasa lord is a malefic, is conjunct the 10th lord (Venus) and be in the 4th, there will be danger to maternal relatives. Particularly a maternal uncle will undergo great deal of troubles. Maternal grand father will be distressed and will incur dangerous fever in absence of which, the maternal uncle will be the victim. To overcome this blemish, suitable remedies be undertaken. Recitation of Mantras to please Mars, and appeasement of Rahu be done. (Further) by donating *"Naga Pasa"* (Varuna's weapon), auspiciousness will prevail in the maternal families.

मोहनांशगते चन्द्रे पितृवंशो न दोषभाक् ।

मातृवंशे स्वल्पदोषो जन्मदाये पितुर्व्यथा ॥३२५४ ॥

क्रूरमासे जन्मदाये लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

जातकस्य प्रपीडा च जननीव्याकुलं महत् ॥३२५५ ॥

3254 - 3255. The Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa: This position of the Moon will not cause any blemish to paternal relatives, but some blemish in maternal families. However, the native's father will be distressed in the native's first dasa. He himself will be troubled in evil months (Sun's adverse transit) in the first dasa and in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant (i.e. the Sun).

कुम्भे तुलांशगे सूर्ये बालारिष्टं न विद्यते ।

तदीशो बलपूर्णश्चेद् दीर्घमायुर्भविष्यति ॥३२५६ ॥

3256. The Sun in Aquarius: For a birth in Leo ascendant, the Sun in Aquarius with Libra Navamsa will not constitute Balarishta (or infantile mortality). If his dispositor Saturn is strong, predict longevity.

स्वक्षेत्रोच्चांशगे चन्द्रे पञ्चग्रहयुते सति।

सूर्यांशकफलेनैव पितरौ सौख्यजीविनौ ॥३२५७॥

3257. Parents Long-lived: If the Moon joins five planets and be in own sign or own Navamsa, the native's parents will be long-lived.

सूर्यलग्नाधिपे स्वोच्चे काव्ये च गुरुवीक्षिते।

शिवदांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता शिवभक्तिमान् ॥३२५८॥

शिवकैङ्कर्यधर्मात्मा भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः।

शिवतत्त्वरसाभिज्ञो देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥३२५९॥

3258 - 3259. For birth in Leo ascendant, the Sun's dispositor should be in exaltation while Venus is in aspect to Jupiter. As a result, the native's father will be devoted to Lord Siva and will perform acts relating to worship of Lord Siva. He will be charitable, will have brothers and sisters, will honour Brahmins and Gods and will have knowledge of literature related to Lord Siva.

सम्पदाये पित्ररिष्टं षोडशाब्दे व्यये शनौ।

द्वादशाब्देऽपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥३२६०॥

एकोनविंशगे वर्षे द्वादशे षोडशे तथा।

शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३२६१॥

3260 - 3261. Sivada Nadiamsa - Leo ascendant: Should Saturn be in the 12th house, the 2nd dasa will bring danger to father. 12th or 16th or 21st year may cause father's untimely death for which remedies should be done.

द्विपष्टिवर्षपर्यन्तं जननी चिरजीविनी।

द्विपञ्चाशेऽपमृत्युश्च तदर्धे वा प्रपीडिता ॥३२६२॥

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिर्मातृभावफलं स्मृतम्।

3262 - 3262½. The native's mother will live upto 62. She may be untimely endangered in her 52nd year or half of it (26th year).

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटेयोगं गते शनौ ॥३२६३॥

लाभेशदृष्टिराशौ वा माता देहप्रपीडिता।

मातृवंशजनारिष्टं तत्काले नात्र संशयः ॥३२६४॥

जननीव्याकुलं चेति योजयेत्कालवित्तमः।

3263 - 3264½. Sickness to Mother: When Saturn transits the Rasi identical with the Navamsa position of the 11th lord (Mercury), or the sign aspected by the 11th lord, the native's mother will incur sickness. It will cause distress to mother and evil to her kinsfolk.

शिवदांशकगे जीवे मोहनांशे निशाकरे ॥३२६५॥

बुधभुक्तौ चिरायुष्यस्त्रीप्रजाबहुलाभवान्।

अल्पपुत्रफलप्राप्तिरेकभार्यायुतः सुखी ॥३२६६॥

3265 - 3266. Progeny: For a Leo native, Jupiter in Sivada Nadiamsa, and the Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa will cause many long-lived daughters. Male issues will be limited. He will have only one wife (meaning combinations for remarriage will be nullified).

ग्रन्थान्तरे जन्मदाये शिवदांशे प्रजायते।

भेदभ्रातुश्चिरायुष्यं केचित्पक्षे द्विभार्यवान् ॥३२६७॥

दारद्वये सुपुत्राप्तिर्नरवाहनभाग्यवान्।

कालान्तरे द्विभार्यश्च पितृवात्सल्यवान् सुखी।

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।

वित्तलाभेशभुक्तौ वा ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ॥३२६८॥

3267 - 3268. Other Authorities: According to other authorities, the native of Sivada Nadiamsa in Leo will have long-living step-brothers. The person may have two wives, virtuous sons and men-borne conveyances. He will be dear to his father. His elder brother will be destroyed in one of the sub periods, viz. of the 8th lord, 2nd lord and 11th lord, during the major period of the 6th lord.

सुताधिपदशाकाले सुतेशांशत्रिकोणगे।

स्फुटयोगं गाते मन्दे भेदभ्राता प्रपीडितः ॥३२६९॥

मन्ददाये सौम्यभुक्तौ भौमस्याप्यन्तरे तथा।

भेदभ्राता पीडितो वा पितृव्यो वा प्रपीडितः ॥३२७०॥

3269 - 3270. Step-brother: During the sub period of the 5th lord when Saturn arrives in transit the Rasi represented by the Navamsa position of the

5th cord, the person's step-brother will be troubled (or endangered). This effect can also come to pass during Saturn Dasa, Mercury sub period. Saturn dasa, Mercury sub period can alternatively trouble the native's paternal uncle.

शुक्रान्तरे सर्वदाये स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान्।
मन्दान्तरान्तरे वापि राजद्वारे मनोव्यथा ॥३२७१ ॥

3271. Venus Sub Period: In any dasa, the sub period of Venus favourable for Leo native's father bringing prosperity. Similarly Saturn sub period (in any dasa) will cause difficulties for father in royal service.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशदशायां वा स्वभुक्तिषु।
तत्तद्भावप्रपीडादि योजयेत्कालवित्तमः ॥३२७२ ॥

3272. General Clue: Take a Bhava. The dasa of the lord of the 8th therefrom will adversely affect that bhava in his very sub period.

Notes: This is a general rule. It is not restricted to Leo alone.

The major period of the 8th lord from a given Bhava will adversely affect the Bhava concerned. While in some cases, this holds good in some it does not. Sufficient skill is needed to apply this aphorism.

In case of Aries, the 3rd is Gemini. The 8th lord therefrom is Saturn whose dasa can cause troubles to one's brother. For this ascendant, 5th house is Leo. Jupiter is the 8th lord from Leo. His dasa affecting progeny may not be that simple.

Similarly the reader can work out details for other ascendants.

लग्नात्तृतीयगे मन्दे स्वोच्चे पूर्णबलान्विते।
निशाकरेण संयुक्ते सोदरत्रयमादिशेत् ॥३२७३ ॥
भगिनीद्वयमायुष्यं तयोरेका सुजीवति।
कालान्तरे मातृनाशः सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशवान् ॥३२७४ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्यात् प्रयत्नतः।
शिंशुमारप्रदानेन पुत्रायुर्वृद्धिमादिशेत् ॥३२७५ ॥

3273 - 3275. Saturn in the 3rd: For Leo ascendant, Saturn endowed with full strength in the 3rd house in the company of the Moon will give three (younger) brothers. Two sisters will be long lived. After some time, mother will be destroyed. Children born to him will not survive. To overcome this evil, remedies be performed following which children will be endowed longevity.

लग्नात्तृतीयगे मन्दे यस्यां नाड्या प्रजायते।
तस्य पूर्णफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम् ॥३२७६ ॥

3276. One born in Sivada Nadiamsa will obtain full effects of Saturn's position in the 3rd house. The results given in Deva Keralam will be directly experienced.

॥ **मकरलग्नम्** – (**काळिकांशः**)

काळिकांशे पूर्वभागे मकरे तु प्रजायते।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥३२७७ ॥
अथवा च तृतीयः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।
पितुः समीपे जननं नाळवेष्टनमादिशेत् ॥३२७८ ॥

3277 - 3278. Capricorn Ascendant - Kalika Nadiamsa: The native of first half of this Nadiamsa will be a Soodra, 2nd or 3rd issue of the family and will be destructive for his older brother. His father will be present at the time of his birth. During birth, the child will be entangled in umbilical cord.

Notes: The subject belonging to Kalika Nadiamsa's first half in Capricorn ascendant cannot be the first issue of the family. He will be either the 2nd or 3rd issue only.

His older brother/s will die prematurely.

His birth will be with some complications. There will be no such complication if the conditions laid down in sloka 3285 are available.

Kalika Nadiamsa rules as under: from 14° 24' to 14° 36' in movable signs; from 15° 24' to 15° 36' in fixed signs; and from 29° 24' to 29° 36' in common signs.

ऋक्षेशेक्षितषष्ट्यंशे काळिकांशे प्रजायते।
पूर्वभागे कृशश्चैव बाल्ये देहप्रपीडितः ॥३२७९ ॥

3279. He will have a thin body and will have physical ailments in childhood.

Notes: "*Ruksheseekshita shashtiamse*" means the Shashtiamsa aspected by the Moon and is not a

sensible term. Hence excluded in the rendering.

वनान्तरे पुरे वापि रम्यनूतनमन्दिरं।

भाग्यकाले प्रसूतिश्च रक्तवर्णकृशाकृतिः ॥३२८० ॥

3280. His birth will be in an auspicious time, in a forest region, or in a town. He will be blood-red in complexion.

Note: *"Bhagyakale"* meaning auspicious time need not be given any specific importance. Such expressions are a product of mere poetic freedom.

उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्त्ये काळिकापुरमन्दिरे।

पितुः परोक्षे जननं छिद्रगेहं प्रसूतिमान् ॥३२८१ ॥

स्वपिता मान्त्रिकः कामी नानादेशेषु संचरन्।

अरोगदृढगात्रश्च क्लेशजीवनवान् पिता ॥३२८२ ॥

3281 - 3282. Second Half: The native of second half of Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, will be born near a temple dedicated to Mother Kali, in a dilapidated house, near the region of a river, with his father not being on the spot. His father will be a Mantrika (sorcerer), be libidinous, will wander in many countries (or regions), will have a healthy and sturdy body, but will be short of means of living.

ग्रन्थान्तरे कालिकांशे ह्युत्तरांशे प्रजायते।

पितुर्मातुश्चिरायुष्यं भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः ॥३२८३ ॥

3283. According to other sources, the parents of the native of second half of Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, will live long. The native will be endowed with brothers and sisters.

पूर्वभागे विदां ज्ञानी वैदिकाचारवान् सुधीः।

राजसेवापरो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणभक्तिमान् ॥३२८४ ॥ .

3284. Former Half: One born in this half of the said Nadiamsa will be learned, wise, will follow Vedic conduct, be intelligent, intent upon serving the king and will be devoted to Brahmins and Gods.

लग्ने गुरुयुते दृष्टे लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे।

यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजातस्य नाळदोषो न विद्यते ॥३२८५ ॥

3285. Easy Birth: Should Jupiter be related to the ascendant by occupation or aspect while the lord of the ascendant (Saturn) is in exaltation, the child will not be entangled in umbilical cord.

नीचे नीचांशके चन्द्रे षष्ठभावस्थिते शनौ।

जन्माब्दे मातुलक्लेशं भाग्यनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३२८६ ॥

3286. Maternal Uncle: Should the Moon be in debility in Rasi as well as Navamsa while Saturn is in the 6th house, the native's first dasa will be an index of troubles and destruction concerning maternal uncle.

Notes: Saturn in Gemini in the 6th while the Moon is in Vargottama in Scorpio will cause the said effects. The Moon in this case will be in the 6th from the ascendant lord, Saturn.

काळिकांशस्य दोषेण मातृवंशेऽप्यरिष्टकृत्।

पितृवंशे महत्सौख्यं पितृव्यादिशुभावहम् ॥३२८७ ॥

काळिकांशे फलं चेति पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।

3287 - 3287½. Related Families: Due to birth in Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, evils will prevail in maternal relatives' families while great happiness will occur for paternal relatives. His father will also be happy.

Notes: This apparently relates to first half of the subject Nadiamsa. The second half of the subject Nadiamsa will give troubles to father.

ग्रहोच्चे काळिकांशे तु नीचक्षेत्र निशाकरे ॥३२८८ ॥

गुरुदृष्टियुते भोगी विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान्।

3288 - 3288½. Third Dasa: Birth in Kalika Nadiamsa while the Moon is in own sign in aspect to Jupiter will cause a great deal of prosperity in the 3rd dasa.

Notes: *"Grahochche"* refers to an exalted planet, presumably in the ascendant. Why then a direct reference to Mars is not made is not understood, as he is the one that exalts in Capricorn.

To avoid confusion, this term is not included in the rendering.

अष्टमाधिपतौ लग्ने शुभां शुभसंयुक्ते ॥३२८९ ॥

काळिकांशे पूर्वभागे बालारिष्टभयं क्वचित्।

जन्मदाये द्विरिवारं सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥३२९० ॥

बालारिष्टभयं चेति शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।
बालारिष्टनिरासाय राजतं चन्द्रमर्चयेत् ॥३२९१ ॥
कांस्यपात्रोपरि स्थाप्य दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
निर्मितां तु सुवर्णेन रक्तवस्त्रेण वेष्टिताम् ॥३२९२ ॥
रवेश्च प्रतिमां दद्यादायुरारोग्यवृद्धये।

3289 - 32921/2. Infantile Mortality & Remedies: For birth in the first half of Kalika Nadiamsa, the 8th lord in the ascendant in a *benefic's* Navamsa and in the company of a benefic will cause Balarishta or infantile mortality. For two or three weeks in the first dasa, or in the first sub period of the 2nd dasa, this fear will exist. To overcome this, worship of an image of the Moon god made of silver placed on a bell-metal vessel and the image of Sun-God made of gold robed with red apparels be done. Donations after worship should be given away. Following these measures, health and longevity will improve.

रन्ध्राधिपस्य दोषार्थं स्वगृह्योक्तविधानतः ॥३२९३ ॥
जपहोमादिकं कृत्वा दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
काळिकांशे पूर्वभागे मकरे रविसंस्थिते ॥३२९४ ॥
रविशान्तिवशारोग्यं बालारिष्टं न विद्यते।
राजतप्रतिमादानं सवस्त्रं चन्द्रतुष्टये ॥३२९५ ॥
दानेन सौख्यमाप्नोति देहपुष्टिकरं सुखम्।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य शान्तिं यत्नेन कारयेत् ॥३२९६ ॥
मातुलादिसुसौख्याप्तिर्बालारिष्टं न विद्यते।

3293 - 32961/2. To overcome the blemish of the 8th lord, suitable remedies be done at home and charities be given away. For birth in former half of this Nadiamsa, pleasing the Sun-god will remove Balarishta. To please the Moon god, silver image of the Moon God be donated following which maternal relatives will be happy and the native's Balarishta effects will vanish.

Note: These measures are a repetition of sloka 3289 - 32921/2.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु बाल्यमारभ्य सौख्यवान् ॥३२९७ ॥
क्लेशजीवनवांश्चेति भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः।
रन्ध्रेशाक्रान्तराशीशे चोच्चक्षेत्रे बलान्विते ॥३२९८ ॥
लग्नाभावगते जीवे शुभांशे दैर्घ्यमायुषः।
पापांशे पापसंदृष्टे त्वल्पायुर्दायमादिशेत् ॥३२९९ ॥

3297 - 3299. Second Half: (a) For a native of second half of Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, childhood will commence with happiness (without Balarishta). He will be endowed with brothers and sisters and will have a difficult calling.

(b) If the dispositor of the 8th lord is exalted and strong while Jupiter occupies ascendant with a benefic Navamsa, the subject will enjoy longevity.

(c) If the said Jupiter placed in the ascendant is in a malefic's Navamsa, life-span will be limited.

Notes: (a) Professional upheavals are indicated in this case.

(b) The Sun's dispositor should be exalted. Jupiter though in debility in the ascendant should be in a benefic's Navamsa. With these two conditions life-span will be long.

(c) Short life will come to pass if Jupiter in Capricorn ascendant is in a Navamsa of a malefic planet.

नवांशगे तथा विन्द्याद्योजयेत्कालवित्तमः।
मृतावस्थां गते चन्द्रे कीटांशे पापवीक्षिते ॥३३०० ॥
शुभदृष्टिविहीने च बालरिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
गुरुदृष्टियुते चन्द्रे शुभग्रहसमन्विते ॥३३०१ ॥
जीवे कामगते वापि बालरिष्टं न विद्यते।

3300 - 33011/2. Infantile Mortality: (a) If the Moon is in extremis and be in Scorpio Navamsa, without a benefic's aspect, infantile mortality will exist in case of birth in the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa.

(b) The Moon begetting the company of Jupiter and being with another benefic or if Jupiter is in the 7th, this blemish will not exist.

Notes: (a) A planet is said to be *in extremis* or in a dead state if it is in the last six degrees of an odd sign, or in the first six degrees of an even sign. To get Scorpio Navamsa, remaining in extremis, the Moon should be in Gemini, Libra or Aquarius only.

(b) The Moon joining two benefics - *repeat two*

benefics - including Jupiter will give longevity to a Capricorn native; alternatively, Jupiter alone in Cancer will be sufficient.

लग्नस्थानगते जीवे चन्द्रार्कौ गुरुवीक्षितौ ॥३३०२ ॥

काळिकांशे पूर्वभागे सूर्ये हालाहलांशके ।

रक्ताङ्गसमगात्रश्च विशालाक्ष. सुनासिकः ॥३३०३ ॥

बाल्ये तु श्वासरोगी च पार्श्ववायुप्रपीडितः ।

तृतीयाब्दात्परं सौख्यं पञ्चमाब्दात्परं सुखी ॥३३०४ ॥

देहपुष्टिसुखौख्याप्तिर्द्वितीयाब्दे महाविपत् ।

3302 - 33041/2. Paralysis & Breathing Disorders: Note if birth is in the former half of Kalika Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant. In that case Jupiter should be in the ascendant aspecting the luminaries (the Sun and the Moon). The Sun should be in Halaahala Shashtiamsa. This yoga will cause the following effects. The person will possess a blood-red and symmetric body, broad eyes and a charming nose. During childhood, he will suffer from breathing disorders and paralysis. In the 2nd year he will be greatly in danger. After 3rd or 5th year he will be happy with a strong physique with sound health.

Notes: There is no Shashtiamsa as Halaahala (great destructive poison emerged at the time of churning Milk Ocean by gods and demons, and swallowed by Lord Siva). There is however Garala (poison) Shashtiamsa which extends from 4 deg 0' to 4 deg 30' of odd signs, and from 25 deg 30' to 26 deg 0' of even signs. Perhaps our author used this synonym.

स्वक्षेत्रांशे विलग्नेशे स्वोच्चे भूमिसुतेक्षिते ॥३३०५ ॥

वसुवर्षात्परं सौख्यमतिबाल्ये सुखान्वितः ।

मिताशी भोगशीलश्च दाता कीर्तिसमन्वितः ॥३३०६ ॥

शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं लेख्यविद्याविशारदः ।

पञ्चाक्षरप्रियो मानी नामकीर्तनशीलवान् ॥३३०७ ॥

द्रष्टा च शतचन्द्राणां गौरीशप्रियधार्मिकः ।

परोपकारवान्नित्यं स्वपित्रधिकबुद्धिमान् ॥३३०८ ॥

मातुलद्वयवान् रागी पितृव्यद्वयभक्तिमान् ।

पितृष्वसैका माङ्गल्यबहुपुत्रवती शुभा ॥३३०९ ॥

3305 - 3309. Saturn & Mars: Saturn in own sign, own Navamsa or in exaltation in aspect to Mars will cause a happy childhood. The person will be happy after eight, in particular. He will eat limited food, will be given to enjoyment of pleasures, be charitable, famous, devoted to Lord Siva, be skillful in writing and learning, be fond of Panchakshari Mantra, be disposed to sing the praise of the Lord, and be honourable. He will be attached to Lord Siva, be charitable, be helpful to others, be passionate and will be more intelligent than his father. He will have two maternal uncles and two paternal uncles and be attached to latter two. He will have a paternal aunt who will have a long-living husband and be auspicious for the family.

काळिकांशे पूर्वभागे मातुलश्चाप्यपुत्रवान् ।

तयोरेकस्य पुत्राप्तिर्मातुर्माता चिरायुषी ॥३३१० ॥

पितामही तथा विन्द्यात्पितृव्यौ च सुभार्यकौ ।

3310 - 33101/2. One particular maternal uncle of the person born in the former half of Kalika Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant (without reference to Saturn and Mars above) will be childless. Another will have a son. The native's maternal grand-mother will be long-lived. So also paternal grand-mother. His paternal uncles will have good spouses.

काळिकांशे पूर्वभागे जामित्रेऽमरपूजिते ॥३३११ ॥

पितृव्यत्रयमायुष्यं द्वे कलत्रे सुजीवतः ।

एको वन्ध्यापतिश्चेति दारान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ॥३३१२ ॥

पितृव्याणां तु यः कश्चिद्राजद्वारे सुपूजितः ।

अन्तःकपटवान् रागी लोभप्रकृतिमान् गुणी ॥३३१३ ॥

परोपकारवान्नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ।

दारद्वये सुपुत्राप्तिर्वाजिवाहनवान् सुखी ॥३३१४ ॥

जनकं च तथा विन्द्याद्भ्रातृत्रयसुपूजितः ।

कालान्तरे भ्रातृवैरं विभागे मनसो व्यथाम् ॥३३१५ ॥

जन्मदाये पितृव्यश्च सन्तानोत्पत्तिसौख्यवान् ।

किंचिद्व्याकुलकार्याणि पश्चात्सौख्यं शुभाशुभम् ॥३३१६ ॥

3311 - 3316. Jupiter in the 7th: For birth in first

half of Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, Jupiter in the 7th will give following effects. Three of the native's paternal uncles will be long-lived. One of their spouses will be barren and the uncle concerned will remarry and obtain a son. Through the good offices of a paternal uncle, the subject will earn honours in royal circles. The native will be inwardly cunning, passionate, miserly and virtuous. He will be helpful to others and honour Brahmins and gods. He will have three brothers, two wives, good children and horse-drawn conveyances. He will incur enmity with brothers after some interval and undergo a family division and distress thereof. During his childhood, a paternal uncle will beget a son. The uncle in question will be initially grieved (on other counts) but be later on happy.

कालिकांशे जन्मदाये पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।

पितृव्योद्वाहसौख्याप्तिः सन्तानोत्पत्तिमान् सुखी ॥३३१७॥

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिरन्तिश्छिद्रमवाप्नुयात्।

द्वितीयाब्दे महत्सौख्यं शत्रुनाशात्परं सुखम् ॥३३१८॥

पितृव्यश्च सुसन्तोषी सन्तानोत्पत्तिसौख्यवान्।

सचिवस्य स्थानलाभं राजप्रीतीकरं शुभम् ॥३३१९॥

3317 - 3319. First Half - Kalika Nadiamsa: For a native of Capricorn ascendant, in this part, the first dasa will cause marriage to a paternal uncle and birth of a child. The country's ruler will undergo many difficulties(?). The native's paternal uncle will be happy, will obtain progeny. The minister will gain lands and will please the king(?) The native's second year will be of great comforts.

Note: The clues regarding the king and minister may be ignored as not relevant.

"Happiness after destruction of enemies" is inconsistent in this part of the text.

मकरांशे तुलामन्दे यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते।

जन्मदाये त्वनावृष्टिर्लोके धान्यक्षयो भवेत् ॥३३२०॥

पौष्णश्रवणहस्तार्द्राभरणीवायुभेष्वपि।

शनैश्चरश्चरत्रृणां दुर्भिक्षभयदः स्मृतः ॥३३२१॥

3320 - 3321. Irrelevant: Saturn in Libra with Capricorn Navamsa in case of birth in this Nadiamsa causing famine, loss of grains etc. are irrelevant to a person's horoscope and should be ignored.

कर्मे मन्दे मदे जीवे कुलीरांशे स्थिते सति।

रूपवान् स्वकुले दक्षो विप्रो वाग्मी विचक्षणः ॥३३२२॥

नृत्तगीतकलाभिज्ञः सदा हास्यसभाप्रियः।

दुरालोचनवान्नित्यं स्वजनप्रियकार्यवान् ॥३३२३॥

गणितज्ञो नीचसेवी ग्रामभूम्यधिकारवान्।

देशान्तरे सुभाग्याप्तिन्तन्त्रे कार्यसाधकः ॥३३२४॥

3322 - 3324. Saturn & Jupiter: Saturn in Libra while Jupiter is in Vargottama in Cancer in the 7th will make the native charming among his family members. He will be skillful, learned (Vipra denotes a person who is especially learned in theology), eloquent in speech, discerning in disposition, will have expertise in dancing, singing and arts, be ever fond of jokes, will have constantly evil designs in mind and will perform such acts that will please his men. He will be an expert in mathematics and will be in the service of (or will be associated with) mean men. He will have lordship over lands and villages. His prosperity will be in a foreign land. He will be an achiever.

कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे दशमे शनिसंस्थिते।

वनान्तरपुरे वासी कुत्सितप्रभुसेवकः ॥३३२५॥

सत्कळत्रद्वयो मानी पुत्रीपुत्रसमृद्धिमान्।

3325 - 3325 1/2. Saturn in 10th: If Saturn (alone) is in the 10th (without Jupiter in Cancer as stated earlier), the subject will live in a town betwixt forests and will serve a mean king. He will have two virtuous wives and be endowed with sons and daughters.

Notes: The difference between Saturn alone in the 10th on the one hand, and Saturn in 10th while Jupiter is in 7th in Vargottama should be advantageously noted by carefully studying the effects given in slokas 3322 and 3325 1/2.

जीवे धनुषि कन्यायां द्वितीये सप्तमेऽपि च ॥३३२६॥

असितेन युते दृष्टे कळत्रद्वयनाशम्।

अर्कोद्वाहयुतश्चेति सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत् ॥३३२७॥

3326 - 3327. Birth in former half of Kalika Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant while Jupiter is in Sagittarius will be that of a girl who will be the 2nd or the 7th issue of the family. Jupiter aspected by, or being in conjunction with, Saturn will destroy both the wives (referred to earlier).

कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे विक्रमे खेचरत्रये ।
सोदराः पञ्च चत्वारि भ्रातृत्रययुतः सुखी ॥३३२८ ॥
भगिन्येका सुमाङ्गल्या मध्ये भ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
दीर्घायुषी च जननी भ्रातृनाशे कर्शिता ॥३३२९ ॥
ग्रन्थारे कालिकांशें जननि रोगपीडिता ।
पूर्वभागे सदा क्लेशी सम्पद्दाये ज्वरार्दितः ॥३३३० ॥
पितामहविनाश तथा मातामहस्य च ।
मातुलारिष्टशोकेन जननीव्याकुलं महत् ॥३३३१ ॥

3328 - 3331. Three Planets in the 3rd: In case of birth in Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, three planets located in the 3rd house indicate the following. The native will have 3, 4, or 5 brothers. One sister will have long-living husband. The middle brother will be destroyed. Mother will be long-lived but she will be emaciated due to loss of her brother. According to other authorities, the native's mother will be troubled by sickness. The subject will be always in grief, and be troubled by fever. His paternal and maternal grand-fathers will be destroyed. Due to death of his maternal uncle, his mother will be greatly in grief.

द्विभार्यो मातुलश्चैव व्ययेशांशगते शनौ ।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्मातुलस्य फलं स्मृतम् ॥३३३२ ॥

3332. The native's maternal uncle will have two wives if Saturn is found in the 12th lord's Navamsa (i.e. Jupiter's Navamsa which is Pisces/Sagittarius) and will obtain a son after a long interval.

उत्तरांशें प्रजातस्य वंशोऽपि क्षीयते तथा ।
पूर्वभागे सौख्यकाले रवौ हालाहलांशगे ॥३३३३ ॥
पितृव्यवंशवृद्धिश्च द्वाविंशाद्वातिभोगवान् ।
स्वजन्मदेशनृपतिर्बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥३३३४ ॥
पितृव्यस्नेहमूलेन बहुस्त्रीपुत्रसौख्यवान् ।
सप्तविंशात्परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यं महत्सुखम् ॥३३३५ ॥
विद्यावान् युक्तिमांश्चैव सदा शिवपुराणवित् ।
कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धिं जनप्राबल्यामाप्नुयात् ॥३३३६ ॥
पञ्चादशे विवाहश्च षोडशाब्दे पितुर्विपत् ।
चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पापभुक्तिषु ॥३३३७ ॥
सुखेशांशगते मन्दे गोचरे पितृनाशनम् ।
रन्ध्रराशौ पितृव्यस्य देहायासफलं स्मृतम् ॥३३३८ ॥
तदभावे जन्मदाये राजन्यजनवैरवान् ।
पश्चादारोग्यसौख्याप्तिर्दशासन्धौ मनोव्यथा ॥३३३९ ॥

3333 - 3339. Family Lineage: One born in the second half of Kalika Nadiamsa will not have his lineage grow (i.e. will be childless). The Sun in Halahala Shashtiamsa will help the paternal uncle of the native of former half Kalika Nadiamsa grow his family. Further the native will enjoy many pleasures after 22 years of age. The king of his country will live long(?) The native through his paternal uncle will enjoy comforts of many women and children(?) His prosperity will increase after 27 and he will be much happy. He will be learned, will be ingenious, knowledgeable about Siva Purana. His marriage will occur in the 25th year. His 16th year will endanger his father. The sub period of a malefic in the dasa of 8th lord from the Moon could (also) endanger the father. (Or) When Saturn arrives at the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord, father will be destroyed. Saturn moving in the 8th sign will cause sickness to the native's paternal uncle. In the absence of this effect, the native will incur royal enmity in his first dasa. Later he will recover health and be happy. In the junction period of first and second major periods, he will be distressed.

Notes: Certain irrelevant hints relating to the king etc. are found in the text above which may be expunged.

For Halaahala Shashtiamsa. see notes under sloka 3302 - 3304 supra.

क्षेमदाये पित्ररिष्टं तुलान्त्ये वृश्चिके शनौ ।
तत्त्रिकोणे देहपीडां पितृव्यारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥३३४० ॥

पश्चादारोग्यसौख्यं च भूम्यर्थगृहसंयुतम्।

सम्पद्दाये काळिकांशे पितृव्येको मरिष्यति ॥३३४१ ॥

पितृव्यपुत्रसौख्याप्तिः स्वराजोद्वाहसंभ्रमः।

मण्डलाधिमतेर्मृत्युतुलान्ते वृश्चिके शनौ ॥३३४२ ॥

3340 - 3342. The fourth dasa will endanger his father. When Saturn is in the end of Libra or in Scorpio, danger to father's brother be foretold. After Saturn quits this zone healthy condition will prevail. The native will gather lands, houses and wealth. In his 2nd dasa, one of the paternal uncles will pass away. Saturn in end of Libra or in Scorpio will destroy the king(?)

प्रभुस्थानाष्टमाधीशस्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपते राज्ये विप्लवमादिशेत् ॥३३४३ ॥

तत्त्रिकोणे फलं वाच्यं योजयेत्कालवित्तमः।

दशासन्धौ मनस्तापं ज्ञातिवर्गे विचारकृत् ॥३३४४ ॥

तदभावे मातुलस्य सोदरभ्रातृनाशनम्।

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥३३४५ ॥

· **3343 - 3345.** Add the longitudes of 10th and 8th lord. When Saturn comes to the resultant sign or a trine thereof predict revolt against the ruler of the country(?) In the junctions of two major periods, the subject will be in distress and his kinsfolk will be endangered. In the absence of this, his maternal uncle will be in grief due to loss of his brother. To overcome this untimely demise, remedies be done.

कर्मे मन्दे क्षेमदाये सेतुस्नानफलं महत्।

विपद्दाये सुखी नित्यं द्विवारं राजविग्रहम् ॥३३४६ ॥

तृतीयकोशे लिखितं सत्यं सम्यग्विचार्यताम् ॥३३४७ ॥

3346 - 3347. Saturn in the 10th will promote bathing in Sethu in the 4th dasa. The native will be happy in the 3rd dasa. For two weeks he will incur royal enmity. Rest have been written in the 3rd chapter (in the original consulted by the author.)

॥ **सिंहलग्नम् – (समांशः)** ॥

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते।

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽसौ प्रकीर्तितः।

अथवा च तृतीयश्च पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥३३४८ ॥

3348. Leo Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: One born in the second half of this Nadiamsa will be a Brahmin, be the 2nd or 3rd issue of the family and be devoid of after-born.

Notes: Sama Nadiamsa in movable sign extends from 20° 48' to 25° 0'; in fixed signs from 9° 0' to 9° 12'; and in dual signs from 5° 48' to 6° 0'.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च पश्चाद्भ्रातृसमन्वितः।

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे लग्नेशे कर्मराशिगे ॥३३४९ ॥

3349. First Half: One belonging to this part of Sama Nadiamsa in Leo will have after-borns. When the ascendant lord is in the 10th, in case of second half of this Nadiamsa —— (results not mentioned).

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च नदीप्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिमान्।

महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे विष्णवालयसमीपगे ॥३३५० ॥

पूर्वपश्चिमवीथीषु ह्युत्तरांशे न संशयः।

3350 - 3350½. Birth: Birth will be near a river close to a temple of Lord Vishnu in case of first half of Sama Nadiamsa. It will be in an east-west spread street in case of second half.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते ॥३३५१ ॥

द्वे भगिन्यौ सुमङ्गल्यौ मानी ज्येष्ठयुतो भवेत्।

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य भगिन्यौ द्वै वितन्तुके ॥३३५२ ॥

3351 - 3352. Co-born: (a) One born in the second half of Sama Nadiamsa in Leo will have two sisters both of whom will have long-living husbands. The native will be honourable and will have an older brother.

(b) Should the birth be in the first half, the person will have two sisters both of whom will be (early) widows.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते।

स्वमातुदीर्घमायुष्यं बाल्ये पितृविनाशनम् ॥३३५३ ॥

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पितुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत्।

सुते राहुदशाकाले भाग्ये चांशगते सति ॥३३५४ ॥

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे स्वभुक्तौ पितृनाशनम्।

दक्षिणायनगे सूर्ये जूककन्यागते रवौ ॥३३५५ ॥

पित्ररिष्टं विजानीयात् समांशे तु न संशयः।

पूर्वभागे च तत्काले पितृजाड्यं क्वचित्क्वचित् ॥३३५६ ॥

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य गोचरे मीनगे रवौ।

पित्ररिष्टं विजानीयात् क्षेमदाये न संशयः ॥३३५७ ॥

3353 - 3357. Parents: (a) If birth be in the second half of Sama Nadiamsa in Leo, the person will have long-living mother, but father will be destroyed in childhood.

(b) In case of birth in former half, father will be long-lived.

(c) Rahu in transit reaching the 5th sign from ascendant and attaining the Navamsa identical with the 9th house (i.e. Rahu in Sagittarius with Aries Navamsa), or Rahu dasa Rahu bhukti, will destroy the father of the person belonging to the second half of this Nadiamsa. At that time transit Sun will be in Libra or Virgo.

(d) Father will be off and on in health trouble in case of birth in former half of this Nadiamsa. The 4th dasa will endanger his father with the Sun moving in Pisces.

पितृव्याधिपतौ सौम्ये लग्नात्कर्मत्रिकोणगे।

समांशके प्रजातस्य पितृव्याभावमादिशेत् ॥३३५८ ॥

पितृव्यौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तावेकःपुत्रविनाशवान्।

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पितृव्याभावमादिशेत् ॥३३५९ ॥

3358 - 3359. Paternal Uncle: The 11th lord ruling paternal uncle being in a trine counted from Leo ascendant will deprive the Sama Nadiamsa native of a paternal uncle. He will have two paternal uncles one of whom will have sons but will incur their destruction. The one of former half will have no paternal uncles.

Notes: The above is a literal translation. The text however is not properly composed in this part. Correctly composed, it should mean: The native of first half of Sama Nadiamsa will have no paternal uncles at all if Mercury is in the 5th or 9th from Leo ascendant and the father will be the only male issue of the family. If birth be in the second half of the subject Nadiamsa, the person will have two maternal uncles one of whom will be childless and the other one will get children but will lose them prematurely.

सुरांशके कर्मनाड्यां विप्रकालांशके तथा।

बाल्ये मान्दज्वादीनि वसूरीज्वरगण्डवान् ॥३३६० ॥

कर्मयोगफलाध्याये लग्नाधिपतिनाडिपु।

समांशगे प्रजातस्य फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥३३६१ ॥

3360 - 3361. One born in Sama Nadiamsa in Vipra Kala will in childhood incur digestive disorders and smallpox. In the chapter dealing with *Karmabhava*, the *Lagnadhipathi Nadi* explained relevant details elaborately.

Note: The expression "*Suramsake*" denoting Sura Nadiamsa should read as "*Samamsake*" meaning Sama Nadiamsa.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते।

गोचरे वृषभे जीवे बन्धुबाधां समादिशेत् ॥३३६२ ॥

3362. Troubles to Relatives: The native of second half of Sama Nadiamsa will see his relatives in trouble coinciding with Jupiter's transit in Taurus (the 10th from ascendant).

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते।

ब्रह्मोपदेशकार्यणि मास्सु मेषादिषु त्रिपु ॥३३६३ ॥

3363. One born in Sama Nadiamsa will receive *Brahmopadesa* (specific spiritual initiation) in one of the 3 months from Chaitra.

सम्पद्दशान्त्ये च विपद्दशायां

समांशजातस्य सुशोभनाप्तिम्।

सहोदरभ्रातृसुतादिसौख्य-

मुद्वाहयोगं प्रवदन्ति सन्तः ॥३३६४ ॥

3364. Sama Nadiamsa: The end of 2nd dasa and the progress of the 3rd dasa will bestow on this native auspicious effects. He will be happy in respect of his brothers, will get married and will beget progeny.

समांशे चन्द्रदायान्त्ये देशे राज्ञां कलापनम्।

अनावृष्टिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षभयमादिशेत् ॥३३६५ ॥

3365. Irrelevant: The end of the dasa of the Moon will give troubles to the king and will cause lack of rains and famine in the country.

लग्नात्कर्मगते सूर्ये युग्मांशे बुधसंयुते।

समांशगे प्रजातश्च कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान् ॥३३६६ ॥

कळत्रद्वयवान् रागी लग्नेशे वृषभांशगे।

भगिनीद्वयमायुष्यं ज्येष्ठभ्राता सुजीवति ॥३३६७ ॥

तथा च योगशालिन्यौ द्वै भगिन्यौ भविष्यतः।

3366 - 3367 1/2. Sun - Mercury Conjunction: For birth in Sama Nadiamsa, if the Sun is in the 10th house, joining at the same time Mercury in a dual Navamsa, the person will be given to anger and be pleased instantly; he will have two wives and be passionate. Instead of dual Navamsa, if the Sun so placed joins Mercury in Taurus Navamsa, there will be two long-living sisters and a long-living older brother. The two sisters will enjoy abundant prosperity.

Notes: The Sun in this case in a dual Navamsa denotes two wives to the native, while in Taurus Navamsa two sisters are indicated, instead of two wives. Thus the Sun in Taurus eliminates the possibility of a second marriage. A shrewd astrologer can profitably understand different uses of Navamsa.

Also see sloka 3371 *infra*.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे स्वपिता चेङ्गितज्ञवान् ॥३३६८ ॥

सुमुखः कुशलो भीरुर्विद्याकीर्तियुतो भवेत्।

जातकस्य गुणं वक्ष्ये श्यामवर्णः सुबुद्धिमान् ॥३३६९ ॥

परोपकारनिरतो लिपिद्वयसुवाचकः।

आस्तिकः सर्वधर्मज्ञो वदान्यो दृढसौख्यदः ॥३३७० ॥

3368 - 3370. (a) Father: The father of the native of second half of Sama Nadiamsa in Leo ascendant is described thus. He will be skilled in the interpretation of internal sentiments by external gestures, be charming faced, skillful, timid, learned and famous.

(b) The Native: Now the native's qualities are explained. He will be black-bodied, intelligent, helpful to others, learned in two languages, a believer in God, learned in all religions, liberal (or eloquent) and will have firm happiness.

लग्नेशे कर्मराशिस्थे युग्मांशे बुधसंयुते।

समांश चोत्तरे भागे किंचिल्लुब्धस्वभाववान् ॥३३७१ ॥

3371. Sun - Mercury Conjunction: The Sun in the 10th house, joining Mercury in a dual Navamsa, will make the native of second half of Sama Nadiamsa somewhat miserly.

Note: Also see sloka 3366 - 3367 1/2 *supra*.

समांशे कर्मगे सौम्ये तेजस्वी बुद्धिमान्नरः।

सुमुखः कुशलो भीरुर्विद्याबुद्धियुतः सुखी ॥३३७२ ॥

3372. Mercury in 10th: The native of Sama Nadiamsa of Leo with Mercury in the 10th house will be splendorous, intelligent, charming, skillful, timid, learned and happy.

सुखाधिपदशाकाले समांशे च प्रजायते।

द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं चेति द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान् ॥३३७३ ॥

3373. Second Marriage: For a native of Sama Nadiamsa, the dasa of the 4th lord (or) the period after 22 years of age will cause second marriage.

मीनत्रिकोणगे जीवे समांशे चोत्तरांशगे।

गोचरे तौलिके जीवे पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३३७४ ॥

जीवे कीटान्त्यगे काले चापान्त्ये मकरेऽथवा।

पुत्रलाभं विजानीयात् समांशे नात्र संशयः ॥३३७५ ॥

3374 - 3375. Birth of a Son: When Jupiter traverses the sign Libra, the native of second half of Sama Nadiamsa in Leo will gain a son. Or when the transit is in the end of Scorpio or in the end of Sagittarius or in (the whole of) Capricorn.

Note: The first line of sloka meaning "Jupiter in transit in Pisces or its trine, for the native of Sama Nadiamsa, second half" is not supported by relevant effect/s.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते।

पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत् ॥३३७६ ॥

कनिष्ठभार्यासुतभाग्यवृद्धिं

समांशनाडीजनकस्य पुण्यम्।

सुदीर्घमायुर्मुनयो वदन्ति

स्यादुत्तरांशे जननी चिरायुः ॥३३७७ ॥

3376 - 3377. Other Effects - 2nd Half of Sama Nadiamsa: One born in this degree of Leo ascendant will beget the following effects. He will have two long-living sons. So also daughters. The prosperity of his second wife's son will be on the increase, and his father will be a meritorious person. The native will have a long lease of life, so also his mother.

Notes: The first expression relating to long life is attributable to the native and not to the father. See sloka 3353 - 3357 where it is stated that the father will die in childhood while the mother will be long-lived.

क्षेमतारादशाकाले गोचरे मिथुने शनौ ।
सिंहायनगते सूर्ये मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३३७८ ॥
प्रत्यक्तरादशाकाले क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे ।
देहजाड्यं प्रकुर्वीत शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥३३७९ ॥

3378 - 3379. Mother: When the said native will be in his fourth dasa, coinciding with Saturn's transit in Gemini, and the Sun in six signs from Leo, the native's mother will be endangered. She will fall (seriously) sick for which remedies be resorted to.

कुंभारुढे विलग्नेशे कर्मे युग्मांशके स्थिते ।
समांशगे प्रजातश्च स्वमताचारधर्मवान् ॥३३८० ॥
पञ्चविंशात्परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम् ।

3380 - 33801/2. Sun in Aquarius: For Leo ascendant, Sama Nadiamsa, the Sun placed in Aquarius with a position in dual Navamsa (i.e. in Sagittarius, Pisces or Gemini Navamsa) will cause prosperity after 25 years of age. The person will follow the codes prescribed for his religion. He will earn wealth and will have greatness.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते ॥३३८१ ॥
कामेशे व्ययराशिस्थे गुप्तकामातुरो भवेत् ।
निषिद्धदिवसे काले स्वदारेष्वतिकामुकः ॥३३८२ ॥

3381 - 3382. Saturn in 12th: The person belonging to the 2nd half of Sama Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant with Saturn, the 7th lord, placed in the 12th house, will have secretive lust. He will join his spouse on prohibited days (like Amavasya, Ekadasi, and on days of *Sraaddha*, i.e. days of annual rituals to dead ancestors).

समांशे त्वचरे लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशे प्रजायते ।
लाभेशे रविसंयुक्ते सोदरद्वययोगवान् ॥३३८३ ॥
महानदीतीरपुरे निवासं
योगं वदेद् यस्य समांशजस्य ।
अतीव सौख्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
विपद्दशान्त्यादिषु भाग्यवृद्धिम् ॥३३८४ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये महत्सौख्यं चत्वारिंशे महत्सुखम् ।
द्विचत्वारिंशतः पश्चाद्योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥३३८५ ॥
समांशे त्वचरे लग्ने प्रत्यग्दाये दशान्तरे ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥३३८६ ॥

3383 - 3386. Immovable Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: Should the 11th lord be with the Sun one born in the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will have two brothers, will live in a town near a great river, will be abundantly happy and will attain great progress in the end of the 3rd dasa. So also in the 5th dasa, and during the fortieth year. Following 42, his prosperity will (further) increase. He will be famous. His fifth dasa will cause untimely danger for which remedies be done.

Note: These clues apply to Taurus, Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius ascendants.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे सिंहलग्ने च संस्थिते ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च पञ्चषष्टिं सुजीवति ॥३३८७ ॥
समांशे चोत्तरे भागे पूर्वं ब्राह्मणजन्मवान् ।
पश्चाज्जन्मान्तरं विन्द्यात् समांशे मात्र संशयः ॥३३८८ ॥
पश्चाज्जन्मान्तरे मुक्तिर्व्यये गुरुनिरीक्षिते ।
विप्रकाले फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम् ॥३३८९ ॥

3387 - 3389. Leo Ascendant: One born in the 2nd half of Sama Nadiamsa in Leo ascendant (as against an immovable ascendant in general as above) will live upto fifty-six. He would have been a Brahmin in the previous birth, so also will he be in the next birth. Should Jupiter aspect (the 12th), he will attain final emancipation in the next birth. The effects described in Deva Keralam for Sama Nadiamsa will bear truth.

॥ तुलालग्नम् -(निवृत्यंशः) ॥

निवृत्यंशे तुलालग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ॥३३९० ॥

वैश्यजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयो भवति ध्रुवम् ।

महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे शिवालयसमीपगे ॥३३९१ ॥

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य प्रसूतिर्नात्र संशयः ।

3390 - 33911/2. Libra Ascendant - Nivruthi Nadiamsa: One born in the former half of this degree will belong to traders' community and be the second issue of his family. His birth will be near a temple of Lord Siva near a river.

Notes: Nivruthi (or Nivriti) Nadiamsa in movable sign spreads from 19° 48' to 20° 0'. In case of fixed signs, the area is from 10° 0' to 10° 12'; and in common signs from 04° 48' to 05° 0'.

निवृत्त्यंशे पूर्वभागे लग्नेशे रविसंयुते ॥३३९२ ॥

तुलालग्ने प्रजातस्तु नदीप्रान्त्ये प्रसूतिमान् ।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य नदीप्रान्त्ये न संशयः ॥३३९३ ॥

लग्नेशे भाग्यराशिस्थे निवृत्त्यंशे प्रजायते ।

3392 - 3393. With the ascendant lora Venus conjunct Sun, one belonging to first half will have his birth near a river. So also the one belonging to second half.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च भिन्नभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥३३९४ ॥

पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी भगिन्येका सुमङ्गली ।

3394 - 33941/2. Venus in the 9th: The native of former half of Nivruthi Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, will not have a step-brother with Venus in the 9th, but will have (full) after-borns. He will be honourable. His sister will have a long-living husband.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे जीवे लग्नात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥३३९५ ॥

निवृत्त्यंशे प्रजातश्च बाल्ये भ्रातृविनाशवान् ।

3395 - 33951/2. Destruction of Brother: Should Jupiter ruling the 3rd house be in an angle or in a trine counted from the ascendant, the native will lose his brother in his childhood.

रविराहुयुते मन्दे तदीशे सुतराशिगे ॥३३९६ ॥

निवृत्त्यंशे प्रजातस्य बालरिष्टं न विद्यते ।

निवृत्त्यंशे पूर्वभागे लग्नेशे भाग्यराशिगे ॥३३९७ ॥

तुलालग्ने प्रजातस्य बालरिष्टं न विद्यते ।

3396 - 33971/2. Infantile Mortality: Should Rahu, Sun and Saturn be in one sign while their dispositor is in the 5th (Aquarius), there will be no blemish of infantile mortality. Similar effect will come to pass when Venus is in the 9th. These apply to birth in former half of Nivruthi Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant.

निवृत्त्यंशे तुलालग्ने कर्मेशे व्ययराशिगे ॥३३९८ ॥

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च भ्रातृमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ।

स्वपितामहभाग्याप्तिर्भ्रात्रीभ्रातृजनैर्युतः ॥३३९९ ॥

तटाकोद्यानधर्मात्मा बहुमित्रात्मवत्सलः ।

3398 - 33991/2. Lord of 10th in 12th: With the 10th lord in the 12th house, (i.e. the Moon in Virgo) the native of former half of Nivruthi Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant will be greatly happy through his brothers. His maternal grand-father will be prosperous. The native will be endowed with brothers and sisters. He will be charitable constructing tanks and gardens. He will have many friends and be affectionate to his kinsfolk.

पितृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये गुरुसंयुतवीक्षिते ॥३४०० ॥

निवृत्त्यंशे प्रजातस्य पितुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत् ।

शनिद्वितीयपर्याये गोचरे वृषभे शनौ ॥३४०१ ॥

पित्ररिष्टं विजानीयात् पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।

पित्ररिष्टात् परं भाग्यं मात्ररिष्टात् परं सुखम् ॥३४०२ ॥

3400 - 3402. Father: The 9th lord Mercury in aspect to or conjunction with Jupiter will give a long lease of life to father. In his second round when Saturn comes to Taurus, danger to father will occur. The person will prosper after father's death. He will be happy after mother's death.

निवृत्त्यंशे पूर्वभागे त्वपरार्धे महत्सुखम् ।

निवृत्त्यंशे पूर्वभागे दारेशे सुतराशिगे ॥३४०३ ॥

कालान्तरे विवाहः स्याद्बाल्ये विघ्नयुतो भवेत् ।

निवृत्त्यंशे पूर्वभागे सुतेशे धनराशिगे ॥३४०४ ॥

प्रत्यग्दाये सुतप्राप्तिर्द्वित्रिसङ्ख्या सुजीवति ।
निवृत्त्यंशे तुलालग्ने पूर्वभागे तु जायते ॥३४०५ ॥
वार्धकेषु सुसौख्याप्तिर्निवृत्त्यंशे न संशयः ।
निवृत्त्यंशे चरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ॥३४०६ ॥
अष्टषष्टिसमे मृत्युः पश्चातदुत्तमजन्मवान् ।
लग्नाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम् ॥३४०७ ॥

3403 - 3407. Other Effects: (a) Birth in first half of Nivruthi Nadiamsa of Libra will cause happiness in the second half of the native's life.

(b) Should the 7th lord be in the 5th house, this native will get married after a long time; during his young age, he will face obstacles for marriage.

(c) Should the 5th lord be in the 2nd house, the subject will beget a son in the fifth dasa (that is very belatedly). He will have two or three long-living children. He will be happy in his old age. He will die at sixty-eight following which he will have an excellent rebirth.

Results quoted from Lagna Nadi in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

॥वेङ्कटेशप्रणीतम्॥

॥देवकेरळम् (चन्द्रकलानाडी) ॥

॥द्वितीयो भागः॥

Deva Keralam (Chandra Kala Nadi)

Part Two

by Venkatesa

अभिवन्द्य मतङ्गाख्यं श्रीमद्वेङ्कटनायकम्।

काश्यपो वेङ्कटेशोऽहं फलं वक्ष्यामि भूभुजाम्॥१॥

1. I, Venkatesa, belonging to Kasyapa Gotra, respectfully salute Lord Venkateswara, the Glorious, and narrate effects (of astrological combinations) for the (pleasure of the) king.

Notes: For the part from sloka 1 above till the end, i.e. sloka No.4775 appearing hereafter, the author's name is given as Venkatesa. The name of the author in the earlier portion is noted as Achyuta. We do not know whether it is the same author with a different name, or an entirely different author. But the language used in the original seems to be from one and the same person.

In the present context, the *Gotra* of the author is given as Kasyapa and hence he was a descendant of sage Kasyapa.

[Kasyapa was a mythical sage, husband of Aditi and twelve other daughters of Daksha. By Aditi, he was father of Adityas and of Maha Vishnu. By his other twelve wives, he was father of demons, Nagas, reptiles, birds and all kinds of living things. He was one of the seven Great Rishis (Sapta Rishis) and priest of Parasu Rama and Lord Sri Rama Chandra.]

The author Venkatesa was apparently enthused by some royal patronage to compile the present work. He should not be confused with *Sarvartha Chintamani*'s author, Venkatesa Daivagna, who in fact belonged to Bharadwaja Gotra.

Lord Venkatesa invoked by our author is an incarnation of Lord Vishnu and resides on Spatagiris, the Seven Hills, in Tirupati.

दुरात्मनां न वक्तव्यं भूपतीनां विशेषतः।

न देयं दुष्टशिष्याय नापुत्राय कदाचन॥२॥

न देयाऽस्थिरचित्ताय धर्मिष्ठस्य महीभुजः।

दैवज्ञो विजितक्रोधः सत्यवाननसूयकः॥३॥

2 - 3. This science should never be told to wicked souls, particularly who are rulers. Nor should it ever be passed on to wicked students, nor to those that are childless or fickle-minded. The astrologer should be one who has won anger, is truthful and is rid of jealousy.

शुचौ रहसि देशे च स्थित्वा मौनी हृदीश्वरम्।

भावानालोच्य सकलान् यथावच्च फलं वदेत्॥४॥

4. One should occupy a clean space, inaccessible to others (i.e. one should remain immune to disturbances), and silently pray the lord of his heart, i.e. his family deity. After a study of the Bhavas, everything (relevant) should be declared (in respect of a given horoscope).

चक्रं चतुर्विधं ज्ञेयमाद्यमौदयिकं स्मृतम्।

द्वितीयं प्रकृताख्यं तु विकृताख्यं तृतीयकम्॥५॥

ग्रहचक्रं चतुर्थाख्यमेवं चक्रस्य निर्णयम्।

बाह्यद्वादशलग्नाद्वा चक्रमौदयिकं भवेत्॥६॥

प्रकृतेर्वैपरीत्येन साध्यं विकृतिचक्रकम्॥७॥

अथ राशिदशामाह –

विषमभेषु प्राचीनी प्रवृत्तिः परं वृत्तिरपरेषु सूत्रम्।

अथान्ते समग्रयेण। स्वस्थे द्वारं सुतस्थे जन्मस्वामियुक्तराशेः।

द्वादशवर्षात्मिका दशा ॥८ ॥

स्वामिनि सप्तमे, दशवर्षात्मकेषु तनौ क्वचिदोजे भावान्तदशान्तम् ।

युग्मभावान्तमीश्वरात् ।

एकैकराशिरेकैकं वर्षराशिदशां नयेत् ॥९ ॥

दशां द्वादशधा विभज्यं ओजयुग्मानुसारेण क्रमव्युत्क्रमाभ्यां भुङ्क्ते ।

5 - 91/2. Note: The concept given here is not full and thus not clear. Unless relevant sutras are supplied, the meaning is difficult to grasp. The author quite briefly introduces Jaimini's school.

From Sri I. Rangacharya's *Jaimini Sutramritam* necessary quotations and clarifications for this part of slokas help our job.

Firstly the relevant original portion is fully reproduced below as our author's *Sutras* are incomplete.

"Chakram Chaturvidham gneyam aadyam audayikam smritham /

Dwiteeyam thu prakrithaakhyam vikruthaakhyam truteeyakam /

Graha chakram chaturthakhyam evam chakrasya nirnayah /

Bhaavaa dwaadasa lagnaadyaah krama maudayikam bhaveth /

Yatra krama vyutkramaabhyaam gananam thvojha yugmayoh /

Prakrutyaakhyam hitachchakram yatra yugmaujha yosthathaah /

Gananam tadvikruthaakhyam graha chakramathochyate /

Lagnaadheesam samaarabhya choththar-oththarathah sthithaan /

Gnaatwa grahaan chara vasaadraaseen chakra kramenavai /

Grahaa evam hi bhaavaah syuh lagna vittadi sangnitaah /

Evam navasu bhageshu vinyasya navasah grahaan /

karma sthaane api lagnesa nyasya laabhe dhana sthitham /

Vyayethu shahsta rasistham vinyasyokta vidhaanatah /

Graha chakramitham proktham phala gnanaaya suribhih // "

This relates to computation of Jaimini Dasa and is a general yardstick for the various kinds of special Dasas enunciated by the sage. For odd signs, viz. Aries, Gemini, Leo, Libra, Sagittarius and Aquarius the counting is in the straight ascending order. For even signs, viz. Taurus, Cancer, Virgo, Scorpio, Capricorn and Pisces, the counting is to be reversed. This method of counting, that is in straight order for odd signs and in reverse order for even signs, is called *Prakruti Chakra*.

Sometimes a converse method is to be adopted. To wit, the counting is in the reverse order in case of odd signs, and in straight order in case of even signs. This is called *Vikruti Chakra.*

Whether odd sign or even sign, the counting is universally in straight order. This is called *Audayika Chakra.*

The 4th one is *Graha Chakra*. This is to be counted, in a straight manner as per the rules prescribed, from the sign occupied by the lord of the ascendant. The next planet in the Rasi chart is the 2nd Bhava, its next is the 3rd Bhava. This way after exhausting the 9 Bhavas with 9 planets, the lord of the ascendant himself becomes the 10th bhava, the 2nd again becomes the 11th bhava, and the sixth becomes the 12th Bhava.

From the Rasi of the Dasa concerned, the number of signs counted up to the sign occupied by the lord of the Dasa Rasi, minus one, will be the number of years of the dasa. The Dasa years will never exceed 12. If the dasa lord is in the 7th from the dasa Rasi, consider 10 years. The dasa years divided by twelve will yield the durations of the various Buktis. According the Rasi being odd or even, the distribution should be in direct or reverse order.

आयुर्दायनिर्णयः -

लग्नेशरन्ध्रपत्योश्च लग्नेन्द्वोर्लग्नहोरयोः ।

सर्वदायुः परिग्राह्यं विसंवादे तु कालतः ॥१० ॥

त्रयाणां भिन्नभावे च लग्नहोराकृतं स्मृतम् ।

दिवामानं रात्रिमानं ज्ञात्वा प्रत्येकं द्वादशधा विभज्य ओजयुग्मानुसारेण जन्मलग्नस्योजक्रमेण युग्मे व्युत्क्रमेण इष्टजन्मकालघटिका यल्लग्नं भवति ।

तदुक्तमभियुक्तैः –

सार्धद्विघटिकाकाला दिवारात्रिप्रमाणतः।
विभज्य लग्नं प्रत्येकं होरा द्वादशधा भवेत् ॥११॥
चरे चरे स्थिरे द्वन्द्वचरे स्थिरे द्वन्द्वस्थिरोभयचराः।
दीर्घमध्याल्पमायुषाः।
चरे चरे स्थिरे द्वन्द्वमिति आयुर्विनिश्चयः ॥१२॥
चरे जन्मलग्ने चरे दीर्घायुः। तत्र होराप्रथमभावे अतिदीर्घम्।
चरमभावे तु दीर्घप्रारम्भम् मध्ये अनुपातः ॥१३॥

अथ मध्यमायुर्विषये –

चरेऽचरे जन्मलग्ने होरालग्ने स्थिरे मध्यमम्।
तत्रापि प्रथमभागे पूर्णम्। अन्त्यभागे न्यूनम्।
एवमदृष्टमेव द्रष्टव्यम्। अनुपातेष्विदं द्रष्टव्यम् ॥१४॥

होरालग्नं त्रिंशद्भागं कृत्वा एकैकांशस्य षट्त्रिंशद्विनाडिका एकैकवत्सराः।

एवंप्रकारेण यावन्तोऽनुभगा गताः तावतां भागानां तत्तदायुःप्रदा ग्राह्याः।

तदुक्तमभियुक्तैः –

शतायुः पूर्णमित्युक्तं षट्षष्टिमध्यमं तथा।
त्रयस्त्रिंशद्भवेदल्पं तत्तन्मध्येऽनुपाततः ॥१५॥
धर्मे मोक्षे चिरायुष्यमान् धर्मकामे च मध्यमः।
धर्मे घने च स्वल्पायुर्धर्मे भोगे गतायुषः ॥१६॥

अस्यार्थः –

लग्नचतुर्थत्रिकोणराश्योर्मोक्षनाम। तृतीयत्रिकोणराशयो भोगनामकाः। भोगकाम इति पर्यायः। लग्नघनत्रिकोणराशयो घर्मनामानः। लग्नत्रिकोणराशयो धर्मनामानः। लग्नघनतृतीयचतुर्थतत्त्रिकोणराशयो धर्मार्थकाममोक्षसंज्ञाः क्रमेण द्वादशराशिषु लभन्ते ॥१७॥

चन्द्रांशकं समारभ्य घटिकाभिस्तु पञ्चकम्।
उदयादिवि नाडीभिरायुर्लग्नं प्रकल्पयेत् ॥१८॥

अस्यार्थः –

चन्द्रो यस्मिन्नवांशे वर्तते, तदंशराशिमारभ्य सूर्योदयादिजन्मकालघटिकापर्यन्तम् एकैकांशस्य पञ्चपञ्चघटिकाक्रमेण उदयचक्रवशेन गणने यलग्नं लभ्यते तदायुर्लग्नमित्या चक्षेत। तस्मिन्नायुर्लग्ने सपादघटिका परिमितवशात् यावन्त अनुभूतस्तान् पूर्वोक्तचन्द्रांशकराशिमारभ्य एकांशस्य एकैकराशिक्रमेण जननसमये यल्लगं भवति तदायुर्लग्नं भवति। तदायुर्लग्नं धर्मेशचतुर्थांशराशौ मोक्षे पूर्णम्। आयुर्लग्ने धर्मेचतुर्थांशराशौ धर्मे अल्पतरमित्युपलक्षणम्।

एवम् अथ काममोक्षयोरपि चतुर्थांशसंख्यावशेन पूर्णमध्याल्पायुर्ज्ञातव्यम्। आयुर्निर्णयप्रकारमाह –

अष्टमेशस्थितो राशिर्होरालग्नमुदाहृतम्।
लग्नाधिपस्थितो राशिर्लग्नमित्यपि केचन ॥१९॥
लग्नाधिपे कारके सति आयुर्दायं विशेषतः।
अन्यथा अष्टमेशस्थितो राशिरिति पूर्वश्लोकं कर्तव्यम् ॥२०॥
वृषभे मिथुनं रन्ध्रं वृश्चिके चापमादिशेत्।
सिंहे च कन्यका रन्ध्रं कुम्भे तु झषभं विदुः ॥२१॥
स्थिरलग्ने प्रसूतानां तत्तत्सप्तममारभ्य अष्टमं द्रष्टव्यम्।

अनित्यकारकलक्षणम्। –

भावेशाक्रान्तराशीशो अरिरन्ध्रान्तरगो भवति तदा नाशः।
यस्य भावस्याधिपति यत्र राशौ वर्तते।
तस्याधिपतिस्तस्य भावान्तरस्य कारकः ॥२२॥

खण्डनिर्णयः

लग्नमारभ्य चतुर्थराशीनां यः संख्याक्रमः स प्रथमखण्डः। उपरि चतुर्णां राशीनां यः क्रमः स द्वितीयखण्डः। उपरि चतुर्णां राशीनां संख्या क्रमः यः स तृतीयखण्डः। तत्र यत्र खण्डे शुभग्रहयोगे उच्चग्रहयोगे महाराजानां राज्यभिषेकः। अन्येषामपि तत्तजातकानुसारेण शुभं भवति। एवं पापनीचयोगे कष्टम्।

॥ इति खण्डनिर्णयः ॥

आरूढलग्नं यावदीशाश्रयं पादम् ऋक्षाणामोजे लग्नं तदेव।
लग्नम् युग्मे तु तत्तन्मुखो भवति।

10-22. Longevity Computation: One's longevity should be found based on:

(a) lords of ascendant and the 8th;
(b) ascendant and the Moon;
(c) ascendant and Hora ascendant.

In case of mutual contradiction, the span given by the pair of natal ascendant (Janma Lagna) and Hora ascendant (Hora Lagna) should only be considered. The duration of day or night, as the case may be, should be divided by 12 and the resultant number should be counted from natal ascendant in direct or reverse manner according to its being odd or even sign to get Hora Lagna. Two ghatikas and a half make for one Hora Lagna. The ghatikas elapsed from the time of sun rise or sun set to birth be distributed @ 2.5 ghatikas per sign from the ascendant in direct or reverse manner depending on the ascending sign being odd or even.

Should the lords of the ascendant and the 8th be in movable signs, the life span will be full. So also when the ascendant lord is in a fixed sign while the 8th lord is in a common sign, or the 8th lord in a fixed sign while the lord of the ascendant is in a dual sign.

Life span will be medium if the two are in dual signs, or one in fixed sign and the other in a movable sign.

Short life will result if both of them are in immovable signs, or one in movable sign and the other in a common sign.

If these (lords of ascendant and 8th) are placed in the initial portion, life span will be full. In the conclusive portions of the signs concerned, these minimise their contributions. If placed in the middle portions, the contribution should be ascertained by rule of three process.

One hundred years of life span is full. 66 yrs of life span is medium. Short life is for 33 years. In between the classification should suitably be understood.

Another Method: The ascendant is Dharma. The 2nd is Artha. The 3rd is Kama. And the 4th is Moksha. Their respective trines are also known by similar names (and are called Dharma Artha Kama Moksha Trikonas). If the Ayur Lagna (explained below) is in Dharma Rasi as Chaturthamsa Rasi is in a Moksha Rasi, full length of life will be granted. When the Ayur Lagna is in Dharma Rasi while Chaturthamsa Rasi is in a Kama Rasi, life span will be medium. The Ayur Lagna and Chaturthamsa Rasi falling in Dharma and Artha Rasis in that order will give short life. That is if Chaturthamsa Rasi is in the 4th from Ayur Lagna, full life will come to pass; in the 3rd medium life span, and in the 2nd short life be predicted. Should the Ayur Lagna and Chaturthamsa Rasi fall in the same kind of sign of triad, i.e. both being Dharma, or Artha, or Kama, or Moksha, the length of the life will be the least.

Ayur Lagna: Note the Navamsa occupied by the Moon in a horoscope. Commencing from there distribute five gahtis per sign till birth ghatis from the Sun rise are exhausted. The final sign arrived by this count is called Ayur Lagna.

Chaturthamsa Rasi: 1.25 ghatis make up for for one Chaturthamsa Rasi. The remainder obtained in the process of Ayur Lagna evaluation should be divided by 4, and distributed at the rate of 1.25 ghati per sign commencing from the Navamsa of the Moon to get the designated Rasi.

The sign occupied by the lord of the 8th is also called as Hora Lgana and the one occupied by the lord of the ascendant is Rasi Lagna. If the lord of the ascendant becomes Karaka for longevity, the computation will be specially revealing. Otherwise, the sign occupied by the lord of the 8th be considered as instructed earlier.

Counting of 8th House - Fixed Signs: The 8th house concerned for the four fixed signs are - Gemini for Taurus; Sagittarius for Scorpio; Virgo for Leo; and Pisces for Aquarius. That is the 8th house for birth in a fixed sign is counted from the opposite sign thereof in a direct manner.

Destruction of A Bhava: If the dispositor of a Bhava is in the 6th, 8th or 12th counted from the ascendant, the original Bhava in question is destroyed.

The Three Khandas: The four signs commencing from the ascendant form first Khanda; the next four the 2nd Khanda, and the last four the 3rd Khanda. The respective Khandas occupied by benefic or exalted planets will be congenial for the incarnation of an emperor. For others, the consideration should be according to the horoscope concerned. Malefics or planets in debility in these Khandas will cause difficulties.

Aroodha Lagna: Note the number of signs the lord of a Bhava is away from the Bhava in question. Count so many signs from the lord concerned to get

its Aroodha. In case of odd signs the counting is from that very sign. If even sign is involved, the counting is from the opposite sign.

Notes: In these slokas, firstly the well-known principle of life span being long, medium or short is incompletely conveyed in the first instance. In the second instance calculation of Savayana Hora Lagna is prescribed.

(a) Use of lords of ascendant and 8th based on Jaimini's Sutra *"Aayuh pitru dinesaabhyaam"*: If both these lords are in movable sign/s, long life is indicated. If one is in a fixed sign while the other is in a dual sign, then again full life span will come to pass. Medium life span will result if one is in a movable sign and the other is in an immovable sign. Short life is denoted by both these planets being in immovable signs. The same is the case when one of them is in a movable sign and the other in a dual sign.

(b) Use of ascendant and Moon sign should also be done with the same guidelines, replacing the pair of planets at "a".

(c) Again with the help of Janma Lagna (natal ascendant) and Hora Lagna, similar assessment be made.

If the indications as per the three methods are identical, it should be accepted as final. Should there be contradictions, the indication given by the pair of Janma Lagna and Hora Lagna is alone final.

(There is a school of thought that if two pairs yield identical hints, that alone be considered.)

The method of Hora Lagna calculation given by our text is used to find out what is called Saavayava Hora Lagna.

Other matters discussed in the slokas are clear.

योगसारावली

केन्द्रेशाः कोणनाथाः स्वभवननिहिता लग्नाथस्य तुङ्गे

केन्द्रे वाथ त्रिकोणे यदि भवति तदा मत्तमातङ्गयोगः ॥२३ ॥

जातोऽस्मिन् भेरिकाणां मदगजतुरगस्यन्दनानां निनादै

नित्यं नादस्य गानी प्रबलतरगृहाचारदेशप्रसिद्धः ॥२४ ॥

23 - 24. Matta Matanga Yoga: The lords of angles and trines should be in their own signs, or in a sign that exalts the lord of the ascendant, or should be in angles/trines (i.e. angular lords in trines and trinal lords in angles). Then the yoga produced goes under the name of Matta Matanga Yoga. One born in

मत्तमातङ्गयोगस्य लग्नेशे रिपुनीचगे ।

भङ्ग स्यात्तत्रजः श्रीमानयुताधिकवित्तवान् ॥२५ ॥

25. The said Matta Maatanga Yoga will be nullified if the lord of the ascendant occupies an inimical sign or the sign of his debility. One born in the said yoga (when in tact) will be wealthy owning limitless sums.

स्वोच्चेस्वक्षेत्रकेन्द्रे बलवति भृगुजे मालवीसंज्ञकोऽसौ

योगस्तत्र प्रजातो बहुगजतुरगस्यन्दनान्दोळिनाथः ।

क्षोणीदुर्गादिनाथो गुणगणजलधिः सत्कळत्रैरुपेतः

अन्यस्त्रीसक्तचित्तो जयति जनपतिः प्रत्यहं भोगशाली ॥२६ ॥

26. Malaviya Yoga: Venus in strength in an angle identical with his own sign or sign of exaltation will cause what is called Malaviya Yoga. The person born in this yoga will be the lord of a number of elephants, horses, chariots and palanquins, apart from lands, forts and the like. He will be an ocean of numerous virtues, be endowed with an excellent wife, attached to other women, will win over the lord of men (i.e. the king) and will enjoy pleasures.

Notes: Malaviya yoga is formed in the following ways.

Venus in Pisces in case of Gemini, Virgo, Sagittarius and Pisces ascendants (dual signs).

Venus in Libra in case of Aries, Cancer, Libra and Capricorn ascendants (movable signs).

Venus in Taurus in case of Taurus, Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius ascendants (immovable signs).

Thus all the 12 ascendants enjoy this yoga with Venus in a specified place.

It comes to our notice, in the course of our studies, that Venus in debilitation Navamsa is greatly crippled of its possible superior role through Malaviya Yoga. So is again the case if he joins Mercury closely in Pisces, or is combust in any of the signs concerned.

In case of the yoga formed by exalted Venus, his dispositor, Jupiter, should not be in the company of Saturn. If that be the case, the person will be in the receiving end, instead of enjoying Maha Purusha Yoga effects. (Refer to sloka 27 *infra*.)

When Venus in Libra or Taurus forms this yoga, the question of dispositor does not arise. Here Saturn's influence on Jupiter does not spoil the Yoga.

As per our text, Malaviya Yoga gives rich conveyances, landed and housing properties, association with royal (or powerful) men and enjoyment of pleasures.

Other effects stated elsewhere are as under. The person with this yoga will have thin lips. He will have wheatish complexion, thin waist, and will shine like the moon in appearance. His voice in respect of majesty will be comparable to an elephant's voice. His teeth will be white. He will obtain rulership of certain kingdoms. His life span will be 70 and death will be in a shrine.

His earnings will be by his own efforts.

जीवे शनियुते दृष्टे माळवीयोगभङ्गवान् ।

भृगुरुच्चफलं व्यर्थं ग्रहच्छिद्रेण कर्शितः ॥२७ ॥

27. Cancellation: In the process of the above yoga being present, Jupiter joining Saturn will nullify the yoga whereupon the exaltation (note the term "exaltation") effects of Venus will go in vain. And the person will be troubled due to planetary blemishes.

Notes: It is to be noted that Malaviya yoga caused by Venus being in Pisces in an angle will be nullified by Jupiter's association with Saturn. Thus the underlying concept is Malaviya yoga caused by Venus in Libra or Taurus, being angular, will remain unaffected by Jupiter-Saturn conjunction.

समस्तखेटेषु च उच्चराशौ

स्थितेषु नीचांशगतेषु तेषु

महीशपुत्रोऽपि रसाधिपश्च

भिक्षाशनो मुख्यदिगम्बरः स्यात् ॥२८ ॥

28. Yoga With Debilitation Navamsas: Even a son of the ruler of the (whole) earth will become the head of underworld or Paataala (i.e. will have steep, irreconcilable fall in position), will earn his meal by beggary and will be chief among naked ascetics when all the planets are in exaltation signs and debilitation Navamsas.

स्वोच्चे नीचांशके दुःखी नीचे स्वोच्चाशगे सुखी ।

स्वांशे वर्गोत्तमे भोगी राजयोगी भविष्यति ॥२९ ॥

29. A planet in exaltation sign and debilitation Navamsa will be grievous. The one in debilitation sign with exaltation Navamsa will be a source of happiness. Pleasures, and Raja Yoga will follow a planet that is Vargottama in its own sign.

कष्टभावे त्रिग्रहोच्चे द्विग्रहोच्चेऽथवा यदि ।

क्लेशजीवनवान्नित्यं नीचांशस्थे विशेषतः ॥३० ॥

30. Two or three planets at one and the same time being exalted in evil houses will make one's life difficult; their debilitation Navamsa positions in this yoga will be more troublesome.

त्रिभिः स्वक्षेत्रगे भोगी योगांशे सुखजीवकः ।

दुर्बले चापयोगांशे क्लेशजीवनवान्भवेत्

स्वक्षेत्रे द्विग्रहे भोगी योगांशे राजयोगवान् ।

चार्तुग्रहे दरिद्रश्च स्वोच्चे तत्फलमादिशेत् ॥३१ ॥

31. Three planets in their respective own signs will produce pleasures. Their being in the Navamsas owned by Yogakarakas (significators of prosperity) will give a comfortable life. Their weakness and occupation of Navamsas owned by Avayoga Karakas (obstructors to prosperity, contrary to Yoga Karaka) will make living difficult. Two planets in own signs will (also) give pleasures; in the Navamsas of Yoga Karakas, one will be blessed with Raja Yoga. Four planets in exaltation signs will usher abject poverty.

नीचोच्चभागे धनिकः सुभोगी

योगांशके भाग्यकुलप्रसूतः ।

मानच्युतिः क्लेशसुधैर्यबुद्धिः

लोभी सदा रोगगुणप्रधानः ॥३२ ॥

32. (a) If a planet is debilitated in Rasi but begets his exaltation Navamsa, the person will be rich and will enjoy many pleasures. If the said debilitated planet is in the Navamsa of a Yoga Karaka, birth in a prosperous family is denoted.

(b) Loss of honour, difficulties, courageous disposition, miserliness and prominently proneness to diseases are the effects (for four planets in exaltation).

Notes: (a) Richness and pleasures will follow a planet that occupies its exaltation Navamsa though debilitated in Rasi. Example: Venus in the sign Virgo with Pisces Navamsa.

Again, being in debility, if the planet occupies a Navamsa owned by a favourable planet with reference to a given ascendant, one's birth will be in a prosperous family. Example: Cancer ascendant, the Moon in debility in Scorpio, but with a Jupiterian Navamsa. Advanced students will well realise, Scorpio Navamsa, though ruled by Mars, the best planet for Leo, is not a welcome position in this case.

(b) Results given at "b" should strictly be included to the planet in debilitation sign, with Yoga Karaka Navamsa. But that is not a sensible thing to do. These are part of results of four planets in simultaneous exaltation, vide 4th line in the original sloka 31 above. It is clear that these lines have wrongly been appended in the present place. Hence we can put the results as under in one place for easy understanding.

Four planets simultaneously exalted cause abject poverty, loss of honour, difficulties, miserliness, and proneness to diseases apart from the only good effect, viz. courageous disposition.

निशाकरः पूर्णकलांशभागे

चन्द्राधि योगे च भवेत् प्रजातः।

भूपालतुल्यो बलवान् सुभोगी

गजान्तलक्ष्मीकरभाग्ययुक्तः ॥३३ ॥

सौम्यैः स्मरारिनिधनेष्वधियोग इन्दोः

तस्मिन् चमूपसचिवक्षितिपालजन्म।

सम्पत्तिसौख्यविभवाहतशत्रवश्च

दीर्घायुषो विगतरोगभयाश्च जाताः ॥३४ ॥

33 - 34. Adhi Yoga: In the formation of Chandradhi Yoga, should the Moon be endowed with full rays, the person concerned will be the ruler of the earth, be strong, will enjoy pleasures, will own wealth, elephants etc. With benefics in the 7th, 6th or (and) 8th from the Moon (or ascendant, as "*Tasmin*" reads as "*Lagnam*" in another version), Adhi Yoga is formed. As a result one will be an army chief, minister or king and be endowed with wealth, comforts, might and vanquished enemies. He will be long-lived and will be free from fear of illness.

Notes: The text refers only to Chandradhi Yoga. Lagnadhiyoga being equally important and similar, suitable addition in brackets is made by me.

Normally, commentators interpreted that benefics (that is the three natural ones) in the 7th produce an army chief, in the 6th - a minister, and in the 8th - a king. One way they may be right. Then the inference is that the 8th having the three benefics produces the best Adhi yoga followed by 6th and 7th, in that order.

Whether it is Lagnadhiyoga or Chandradhiyoga, the Moon should have undiminished rays. In the first line of sloka 33, we find the term "*Poornamsabhaage*". I have not tried to enrich the interpretation with some new meanings. Removing redundant possibilities, I have given a practical interpretation.

Also see sloka 36 and others *infra*.

षष्ठे द्यूनमथाष्टमे शशिरवेः प्राप्तासमस्ताः शुभाः

क्रूराणां यदि गोचरे नरपतिर्भाग्यालये भूसुरः।

भूपालः प्रवदेत्स धन्यजलधेर्वेलावनान्तर्भव

सेनामात्यमतङ्गदाससहिता बृन्दैर्मुहः प्रीयते ॥३५ ॥

35. If the luminaries are found, along with all benefics, in the 6th, 7th and 8th, while (other) malefics are confined to the 9th, the subject will be kingly, learned, fortunate, strong, inwardly fearing ("*Antarbhava*" reads as "*Antarbhaye*" in another version), and be endowed with army, ministers and elephants.

लग्नाञ्चन्द्राधि योगेषु पञ्चमे तत्रिकोणगे।

शुभे वा त्वशुभे वापि अधियोगो न विद्यते ॥३६ ॥

36. Whether in Lagnadhi Yoga, or in Chandradhi Yoga, if the 5th from the concerned place (i.e. from ascendant or from the Moon as the case may be) is occupied by a "benefic" or by a malefic, the Yoga in question goes in vain.

Notes: A benefic additionally mentioned for the 5th house position denotes that the text does not need all the three natural benefics, viz. Jupiter, Venus and Mercury, to be in the 6th, 7th and 8th. In my opinion

this yoga is formed by all the 3 benefics in the specified houses, when the question of a benefic in a house other than these does not arise.

According to *Horasara,* the fourth from the ascendant should be free from malefic occupation, as against the 5th house by Deva Keralam.

चन्द्राधियोगे भटनायकस्य

लग्नाधियोगे नृपपूजितस्य ।

विचिन्त्य सर्वानपि धीरवृन्दाः

श्रीभूमिराज्यं विपुलं च भोगम् ॥३७ ॥

37. One born in Chandradhi Yoga will be an army head, while the Lagnadhi Yoga will make one worshipped by the king, endowed with wealth, lands, kingdom and wide pleasures.

चन्द्राधियोगे जातस्य चन्द्रात् सप्तमगे रवौ ।

मध्यमायुर्विनिर्दिष्टो बुद्धिमान् बहुपुत्रवान् ॥३८ ॥

38. In the formation of Chandradhi Yoga, the Sun's occupation of the 7th from the Moon denotes that the person will enjoy a medium span of life (66 years as stated elsewhere in the earlier pages), be intelligent, and will have many sons.

Notes: From this we understand that three benefics in the 6th, 7th and or 8th begetting the company of the Sun change the picture completely. Medium life-span and many sons come in the picture in the form of effects thereof.

लग्नाधियोगे जातस्य चन्द्रे पापसमन्विते ।

राजयोगं वदेत् प्राज्ञ अल्पायुर्दायमादिशेत् ॥३९ ॥

39. In the case of Lagnadhi Yoga, if the Moon joins a malefic, it is a (mere or ordinary) Raja Yoga. But the life span will be short.

Notes: Here again, as in the previous aphorism, life-span is discussed.

यदार्कपुत्रो बलवान् स्ववर्गे

योगांशके भार्गवसंयुतश्च ।

श्रीमान् धनाढ्यो मतिमान् यशस्वी

कामी सदा भूपतिकार्यदक्षः ॥४० ॥

40. Saturn - Venus yoga: If the planet Saturn in strength joins Venus and obtains its own divisions including Yoga Karaka Navamsa, the person will be wealthy, intelligent, famous, lustful and will be ever skillful in accomplishing tasks assigned by the king.

वर्गोत्तमांशके मन्दे शुभग्रहसमन्विते ।

राज्यावस्थे प्रजातस्य राजयोगो भविष्यति ॥४१ ॥

41. Saturn in the company of a benefic and in Vargottama Navamsa, in Rajyavastha(?) will cause a Raja Yoga (leading position and prosperity).

पापा नीचगताः शुभा बलयुताः केन्द्रत्रिकोणाश्रिताः

खेटाश्चेद्यदि कर्मभाग्यगृहपौ भाग्येऽथवा कर्मणि ।

राजा स्वक्षितिमान् महाबलयुतः ख्यातप्रतापन्वितो

दीर्घायुः परभूपवन्दितपदः सर्वज्ञतुल्यः सुखी ॥४२ ॥

42. Malefics in debility while benefics in strength occupy angles and trines as the lords of the 10th and 9th are (together) in the 9th or 10th will give the following effects. He will be a king ruling his own land, be highly mighty, and be endowed with fame, valour and longevity. Other kings will adore his feet in reverence. He will be equal to a knower-of-all and be happy.

स्वक्षेत्रे स्वनवांशके सुहृदि वा दीप्तांशभागेऽथवा

स्वद्रेक्काणचतुष्टयेषु मुदिताः मूलत्रिकोणेषु च ।

तत्तत्कालबलान्विताः सुखकरा वर्गोत्तमांशेऽपि चा

ते सर्वे शुभदा भवन्ति च तदा स्वान्तर्दशायां वदेत् ॥४३ ॥

43. If all the planets occupy variously their own signs, own Navamsas, friendly divisions, or be in Deeptamsa (i.e. Deeptavastha), own decanates, angles, or be in Muditavastha, Moolatrikona positions, or endowed with temporary strength (strength at the time of birth), or be in Vargottama Navamsa, they will cause auspiciousness and happiness in their (dasas and) sub periods.

Notes: Deeptavastha: A planet in his exaltation sign attains this Avastha or state. (Deeptha = blazing.)

Muditavastha: Being in a close friend's sign. Mudita denotes happiness; also known as Pramudita.

These two Avasthas or states are among nine such states relating to the positions of various planets.

Temporary strength = Strong in Shadbala or six sources of strength. These are Sthaana bala (positional strength), Digbala (directional strength), Kaala Bala (temporal strength inclusive of Ayana Bala), Cheshta Bala (motional strength), Naisargika Bala (natural strength) and Drikbala (aspectual strength). For details consult relevant standard text books describing this aspect.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे पापे असितेन युतेक्षिते।
तदीशे पापसंयुक्ते षष्ठे रन्ध्रे ह्यपुत्रवान् ॥४४ ॥
तदीशो बलवान् यस्य पुत्रवान् बलवान् भवेत्।
राजद्वारे सुखी नित्यं धनधान्ययुतः सुखी ॥४५ ॥

44 - 45. (a) Childlessness: A malefic in the 5th house in aspect to or in association with Saturn while the 5th lord is in the 6th or 8th with a malefic will not cause birth of a son (i.e. the person will be childless).

(b) Fifth Lord: If the 5th lord is endowed with strength (without reference to the above yoga), one will beget progeny, be mighty, be happy in royal service and be endowed with wealth and grains (food comforts).

पञ्चमाधिपतौ स्वोच्चे नीचे वा स्वनवांशके।
स्वक्षेत्रे शुभसंदृष्टे नीचे वा पञ्चमस्थिते ॥४६ ॥
राजयोगश्च भवति तत्समो वा धनी सुखी।
योगांशके फलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥४७ ॥

46 - 47. The lord of the 5th obtaining own Navamsa, being either in his sign of exaltation or debilitation, or being in his own sign in aspect to a benefic, or debilitated in the 5th(?) will cause a Raja yoga. Alternatively it can give a position equal to that of a king. The native will be rich and happy.

Notes: The conditions given above are clear, though, the confusion is regarding the third stipulation - 5th lord debilitated in the 5th house - about which we should have doubts. Perhaps it should be "5th lord in the 5th with debilitation Navamsa". For example for Taurus ascendant, Mercury in the 5th in Virgo with Pisces Navamsa.

भाग्यस्थानाधिपे स्वोच्चे सुखेशेन समन्विते।
लग्नात् पञ्चमो शुक्रे योगश्चामरसंज्ञकः ॥४८ ॥
मेषलग्ने प्रजातश्च चामरीयोगभाग्यवान्।
षोडशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं भूपतिर्वा धनी सुखी ॥४९ ॥
कुळीरे चामरीयोगे मेषलग्नेऽथवा यदि।
केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे शुक्रे राजयोगो भविष्यति ॥५० ॥
चामरीयोगजातस्य योगं द्वादशवत्सरम्।
तदन्ते चापमृत्युश्च चिरायुर्यदि जीवति ॥५१ ॥

48 - 51. Chaamara Yoga: (a) The lord of the 9th in the company of the lord of the 4th and being in exaltation while Venus is in the 5th from the ascendant, will cause Chaamara Yoga. The native of Aries ascendant with this Yoga will enjoy prosperity (in general) (and more so) after the age of sixteen. He will be a king, or be rich and happy.

(b) In case of Chaamara Yoga occurring to Cancer or Aries ascendant, with Venus in an angle or a trine, there will be a "Raja Yoga". The person belonging to Chaamara Yoga will enjoy Yoga effects from the age of 12. But the twelfth year will usher fear from untimely death. If he survives this danger, long life is assured.

Notes: (a) According to our text, the 9th lord should be exalted and be with the lord of the 4th. Venus should also be in the 5th from ascendant. Then the yoga in question forms.

Two more kinds of yoga with this name is explained by Parasara thus.

First, the ascendant lord should be exalted in an angle and be in aspect to Jupiter. Saturn, Mars, and Mercury can be exalted this way; that is the ascendants concerned, according to this axiom, could be Aries, Gemini, Virgo and Capricorn.

Parasara's second type of yoga is two benefics jointly should be in the ascendant, 7th, 9th or 10th. The effects for either kind of Chaamara Yoga are: royal status, royal honour, long life, scholarship, eloquence and high rate of knowledge in all arts.

Mantreswara gives yet another situation for this yoga. The ascendant should contain a benefic while its lord be in a good house (Bhava) or in his exaltation sign. The effects are long life, increasing prosperity, fame, virtues and leadership.

Thus the Chaamara yoga is described in four different ways by different authorities.

"*Chaamara*" is chowrie, a royal insignia.

(b) It is not known why our author all of a sudden adds angular position for Venus which is not specified in "a" above in the original. Then he calls it a (mere) Raja Yoga relating to Cancer or Aries ascending.

Anyway the clues given hereof will serve the reader to suitably assess this yoga. At best one can ignore the name and look upto effects laid down. After all a rose is a rose, call it with any name.

मीनत्रिकोणगे जीवे निशाकरसमन्विते ।
वीक्षिते वा प्रजातस्य षोडशाब्दात् परं सुखम् ॥५२ ॥

52. Jupiter in Pisces identical with a trine (correct term is "*Meene Trikonage*" as appearing in another version instead of "*Meenatrikonage*" above) in aspect to or in association with the Moon will bring prosperity after the 16th year of age.

लग्नारूढे भृगुयुते वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते ।
भाग्यारूढेऽथवा चेति योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥५३ ॥

53. One will enjoy prosperity and fame if the Aroodha Pada for the ascendant or for the 9th is in relation with Venus either by aspect or association.

आरूढलाभे भृगुजे बलाढ्ये
दृष्टेऽथवा चन्द्रयुते विलग्ने ।
योगांशके वाहनवान् सुमन्त्री
गजान्तसेनाधिपयोगवान् स्यात ॥५४ ॥

54. Should Venus be in the 11th from Aroodha ascendant (Aroodha Laabhe) in strength, or aspect the said 11th, or should Venus be in the ascendant with the Moon, it will grant conveyances, ministership, elephants and headship of an army.

Notes: "*Yogamsake*" is redundant.

If the term "*Aroodha Laabhe*" is a wrongly replaced version of "*Labhaarodhe*", then it means Venus in the Aroodha Pada for the 11th.

लक्ष्मीयोग: –

स्वोच्चे नक्षत्रनाथे स्फुटनिकरकरालङ्कृते प्राप्तजन्मा
द्यूने सोमस्य पुत्रे यदि रिपुभवनं भास्करे संप्रयाते ।
पुत्रस्थे दानवेज्ये गुरुरपि तनुगो सौरिभौमौ तृतीये
जातो भूपतिनायको शशिधवलवश्चामरै राज्यलक्ष्मीम् ॥५५ ॥
राज्यलक्ष्मीमहायोगे जातो विद्वान स भूमिमान् ।
राजाङ्गनाप्रियो नित्यं गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥५६ ॥
पञ्चविंशात् परं भाग्यं त्रिंशाद् वर्षाद्विशेषत: ।
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति योगं षोडशवत्सरम् ॥५७ ॥
तदन्ते चापमृत्युं च समरे देह पातनम् ।
जीविते सौख्यवान्नित्यमरोगदृढगात्रवान् ॥५८ ॥
एकसप्ततिवर्षाणि एकषष्टिसमोऽथवा ।
कालमृत्युभयं सत्यं लक्ष्मीयोगस्य जातके ॥५९ ॥

55 - 59. Lakshmi Yoga: The Moon in her exaltation sign with radiant and multiple rays, Mercury in the 7th, the Sun in the 6th, Venus in the 5th, Jupiter in the ascendant, and Saturn with Mars in the 3rd - the native with this planetary array will enjoy Rajya Lakshmi Yoga and will be the lord of the earth. Further he will be a learned person, owning lands, be dear to the daughters of the king, and will be ever blessed with the mercy of Goddess Lakshmi. After the age of 25, his prosperity will be on the rise; particularly after 30. He will acquire huge wealth in the 16th year which will also be a year of fear of untimely death and his body will be grounded to the earth in a war. If he survives he will live happily without diseases and with a strong physique. In his 71st year or in 61st year, he will incur death without fail.

Notes: Minus the position of the nodes, this seems to be a specific horoscope taken by the author from a Nadi work. Calling the entire yoga as Lakshmi Yoga or Rajya Lakshmi yoga is just not that important.

अखण्डसाम्राज्ययोग: –

लाभेशकभ्रेशधनेश्वराणाम्
एकोऽपि चन्द्रग्रहकेन्द्रवर्ती ।
स्वपुत्रलाभाधिपतिर्गुरुश्च
अखण्डसाम्राज्यपतित्वमेति ॥६० ॥

60. Akhanda Samrajya Yoga: Out of the lords

of 11th, 10th and 2nd houses counted from the ascendant, even if one is in an angle to the Moon, the native will be the ruler of an undivided kingdom (i.e. will be an emperor of large area). Simultaneously, Jupiter should be the ruler of one of 2nd, 5th and 11th houses counted from the ascendant.

Notes: Akhanda Samrajya Yoga giving rulership of a vast united land is applicable to all the four immovable ascendants (not to Scorpio and Aquarius alone as commonly taught by many writers, ancient as well as modern) if we carefully study the rulership required for Jupiter. He can rule one of the three houses, *viz.* 2nd,. 5th **and 11th** for Taurus, Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius. For Taurus, he is the 11th lord. For Leo he rules the 5th. For Scorpio he rules two houses, viz. 2nd and 5th. For Aquarius, he is the lord of 2nd and 11th.

Now, this yoga can form in one of the following four manners.

(a) For Taurus ascendant, one among the three planets, Mercury, Saturn and Jupiter should be in an angle to the Moon.

(b) For Leo, one of the two planets, Mercury or Venus should be in an angle to the Moon.

(c) For Scorpio, one of the three planets Jupiter, Sun and Mercury should be in an angle to the Moon.

(d) For Aquarius, one of the two planets, Jupiter and Mars should be in an angle to the Moon.

Akhanda Samrajya Yoga thus applies to neither a movable ascendant nor a dual ascendant. That is, Aries, Gemini, Cancer, Virgo, Libra, Sagittarius, Capricorn and Pisces do not obtain Akhanda Samrajya Yoga.

लग्नाद् व्ययगते पापे स्थिरलग्नचतुष्टये।
साम्राज्ययोगभङ्गः स्याच्चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमे व्यये ॥६१ ॥
दुःखजीवी दुरात्मा वा किंचिदङ्गविकाखान्।
साम्राज्योगे दारिद्रययोगहीनं प्रकल्पयेत् ॥६२ ॥

61 - 62. Cancellation of Akhanda Samrajya Yoga: This yoga will stand nullified, if a malefic is in the 8th or 12th from the immovable ascendant (concerned). In that event (apart from not getting the good effects) the native will live a grief-ridden life and will have somewhat defective a physique. The formation of a (true) Samrajya Yoga will nullify other yogas causing penury.

Notes: When the said yoga is formed as per sloka 60, there should be no malefic planet (Saturn, Mars, Rahu, Ketu, weak Moon, ill-associated Mercury) in the 8th or 12th from the said immovable ascendant. The prohibition of a malefic in 8th or 12th should be applied to only that immovable ascendant which forms the basis of this Yoga. Looking for a malefic in 8th/12th from all the four immovable ascendants will be too much.

The Moon being weak if placed in the 12th or 8th from the ascendant, while the other condition of this yoga remains fulfilled, will nullify this yoga.

Samrajya Yoga is a short-term for Akhanda Samrajya Yoga. As a result of this yoga, the person will be wealthy and highly prosperous, if not literally an emperor. This is a good yoga for occupying prominent positions of national importance, political or apolitical.

उत्तमं मध्यमं चैवाप्यधमाधममेव च।
श्रेष्ठं चन्द्रकलांशेन योगभेदं चतुष्टयम् ॥६३ ॥
अधमाधमभागांशे दुर्बले योगजातके।
योगं निष्फलमाप्नोति दशाभेदेन कल्पयेत् ॥६४ ॥
सात्त्विको मतिमान् मानी न्यायार्जितसुजीवकः।
सत्कर्माचारवान्नित्यमुत्तमांशे निशाकरे ॥६५ ॥
मध्यमांशे राजसेवी रजोगुणसमन्वितः।
पापपुण्यरतो नित्यं विद्यावान् बुद्धिमान् भवेत् ॥६६ ॥
अधमांशे सदा रोगी ह्यधर्मप्रियकामुकः।
अनाचाररतो नित्यमधमाधमजीवकः ॥६७ ॥
परस्पराधमांशे च दुःखी कामी च कुत्सितः।
अत्युग्रकोपी कलहप्रियश्च
पापी सदा दुष्टजनप्रियः स्यात् ॥
परान्नकाङ्क्षीपरदारसक्तः
परेषु दोषं परिपश्यतीच ॥६८ ॥

63 - 68. (a) Yogas With Reference to Moon: Four different yogas named Uttama (excellent), Madhyama (moderate), Adhama (mean) and

Adhamaadhama (the meanest) are produced (when planets are in the 10th, 7th, 4th and the 1st with reference to) the Moon. With the last mentioned yoga, (other) yogas in the horoscope become weak; ineffectiveness thereof should be understood with the help of directional influences.

(b) Uttama Yoga: One born in this yoga will be a Satvika, be intelligent, honourable, will have wealth earned by fair means, will take to good path and be orthodox.

(c) Madhyama Yoga: This native will serve a king, be predominantly passionate, will indulge in both good and bad acts, be educated and intelligent.

(d) Adhama Yoga: One born in this yoga will ever be sickly, be attached to performing unrighteous deeds, libidinous, unprincipled and will live a wretched life.

(e) Adhamaadhama Yoga: He will be inflicted by grief, libidinous, mean, be given to severe anger, fond of promoting quarrels, ever sinful, attached to the wicked, will have an eye on others' food and their spouses and be given to faulting others.

Notes: In a way it can be said that the original's spirit is not fully maintained in these six slokas for it has been recomposed by a later composer without having any regard to fullness of the conditions and without giving heed to proper astrological terms.

First of all there is no clear reference to the four houses involved. These have been supplied by me in line with the effects enlisted. Further I have my own doubts about effects given for Adhamaadhama Yoga.

The reader will do well to consider natural benefics and malefics that form the yoga and take only relevant principles.

I do not know how the reader will react to my suggestion that benefics form the first two mentioned yogas while malefics form the penultimate and last yoga.

Phala Deepika's Uttama, Madhyama and Adhama Yogas may also profitably be seen in its sixth chapter.

त्रिग्रहोच्चे सुबुद्धिमांस्त्रिभिः स्वक्षेत्रगैर्मन्त्री ।
त्रिभिर्नीचगतैर्जडः। त्रिग्रहोच्चापयोगांशे दुःखजीवी दुरात्मवान् ।
नीचराशौ सुयोगांशे योगवान् भोगवान् भवेत् ॥६९ ॥

69. Three Planets: With three planets in exaltation, one will be highly intelligent. If three are in own signs, he will be a minister. A dull-witted person is born with three planets in debility. He will have grief-ridden livelihood if three are exalted but in degrees causing an adverse yoga. If three planets are in debility but are in degrees causing a favourable yoga, one will enjoy prosperity and pleasures.

एकर्क्षगौ भानुशशाङ्कपुत्रौ
एकांशके वा तनुगौ स्वतुङ्गे ।
स्वेच्चेऽथवा देवगुरौ तनुस्थे
योगो महापण्डितसंज्ञकोऽसौ ॥७० ॥
योगे जातः पण्डिताख्यो नरेन्द्रः
क्षोणीशाढ्यैः सन्नुतः शास्त्रदृष्टः ॥७१ ॥

70 - 71. Maha Panditha Yoga (Yoga for Great Scholarship): If the Sun and Mercury join in a sign which is the ascendant and is the place of exaltation for one of them, or if Jupiter (alone) is in the ascendant in exaltation, the yoga called Maha Panditha Yoga is produced. As a result, the person will be a scholar, ruler of men and land, wealthy, will be scientific (or maintain a scriptural viewpoint), learned, be a good speaker in the assembly of Brahmins, a protector of secrets, and be wise and virtuous.

Notes: This yoga forms in three ways.

Firstly, the Sun and Mercury can be in Aries ascendant, where the Sun is exalted.

Secondly, the Sun and Mercury can be in Virgo ascendant, where Mercury is exalted.

Thirdly, Jupiter can be alone in Cancer rising.

मेषूरणे वा षष्ठे वा शुभांशे देवपूजितः ।
पापदृष्टिविहीनश्चेद्धर्मशीलः सुबुद्धिमान् ॥७२ ॥
चापे जीवे कुळीरांशे नीचे सिंहनवांशगे ।
मीने तुलाशंके दुःखी विद्यासौख्यविहीनवान् ॥७३ ॥
निधनांशे धने जीवे नीचांशस्थे निशाकरे ।
आषोडशाब्दपर्यन्तमेकयोगफलं स्मृतम् ॥७४ ॥
अष्टमांशं परित्यज्य जीवे धनगते सुखी ।
विद्यावान् मधुराभाषी विनीतो धर्मवत्सलः ॥७५ ॥

सौम्यांशगे धने जीवे निधने वा सुखी धनी।
विद्या पटुत्वमाप्नोति राजद्वारे सुबुद्धिमान् ॥७६ ॥
केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे जीवे पुष्करांशे सुभाग्यवान्।
षष्ठाष्टमव्ययांशस्थे दुर्बले पुत्रशोकवान् ॥७७ ॥
एकविंशमनुश्चैव एकत्रिंशच्च वत्सरम्।
मेषादिमीनपर्यन्तत्रिकोणानां यथाक्रमात् ॥७८ ॥

72-78. Jupiter's Navamsa Positions: (a) Should Jupiter be in the 10th or 6th with benefic Navamsa, the person will be virtuous and highly intelligent.

(b) Jupiter in Sagittarius with Cancer Navamsa, or in Capricorn with Leo Navamsa, or in Pisces with Libra Navamsa will cause grief, and deprive the native of learning and happiness.

(c) Jupiter in the 2nd house obtaining 8th Navamsa while the Moon is in Scorpio Navamsa will from the age of sixteen cause the effects of "one yoga". (This part in sloka 74 is not clear, and is defective in composition. The meaning is - it will give effects of one yoga. Obviously this position of Jupiter is mixed up with the Moon's Navamsa. The text wants apparently to suggest that Jupiter in the 8th Navamsa, placed in the 2nd is not welcome, which will be clear from "b" above and "d" below.)

(d) Avoiding the 8th Navamsa, Jupiter placed in the 2nd will give happiness, education, sweet speech, modesty and fondness for religious merits.

(e) Jupiter in the 2nd house or in the 8th house with a benefic's Navamsa will grant learning, cleverness in royal circles, and intelligence.

(f) Jupiter placed in an angle or in a trine, with Pushkara Navamsa will bestow great prosperity. If in the process the planet is weak, or is in 6th/8th/12th sign from Navamsa ascendant, he will cause grief on account of a son (or progeny) following the 21st or 31st year. The trinal signs from Aries to Pisces (i.e. trinal signs counted from the ascendant) should similarly be estimated.

Notes: Here the text describes Jupiter in certain Navamsas.

(a) Being in the 6th or 10th in Rasi, he should occupy his own Navamsa, or that of Mercury/Venus. He can also be in exaltation Navamsa if the Moon is full. As a result, the subject will be endowed with virtues and a high degree of intelligence.

(b) Jupiter in his Moolatrikona sign - Sagittarius - (from 10° 0' to 13° 20') with exalted Navamsa is not welcome for happiness and learning. So also his position in the sign Pisces (13° 20' to 16° 40)' with Libra Navamsa, and the sign Capricorn - debilitation sign - (23 deg 20' to 26 40') with Leo Navamsa.

Interestingly, Jupiter in the sign Cancer (23°20' to 26° 40') with Aquarius Navamsa (the 8th Navamsa) is excluded. Obviously this does not stand in the way of one's learning and happiness unless the Moon is in debility in Navamsa. Please see notes in "c" below.

See slokas 546 - 553 for effects of Jupiter in Pisces with Libra Navamsa.

(c) Jupiter in the 2nd house with eighth Navamsa (23° 20' to 26° 40') while the Moon is in debilitation Navamsa will from the age of 16 till the end cause such effects as to lead to unhappiness and deprival of learning. The mention of "one yoga" seems to be wrong and the above interpretation makes sense keeping the earlier sloka, No.73, in mind while the 8th Navamsa of Cancer (i.e. Aquarius Navamsa) is not included. In the present context, the Moon in specified Navamsa position is an additional requirement.

(d) Should Jupiter be in the 2nd (in any sign) he should not be between 23° 20' and 26° 40'. Then he will grant the specified results. That is, if Jupiter is in the 2nd with eighth Navamsa, happiness, education, speech etc. will be affected adversely.

(e) If Jupiter in the 2nd/8th house gets his own Navamsa or that of Mercury or Venus, or Cancer (while the Moon is full in case of Jupiter in Cancer Navamsa), the person will be well-educated, intelligent, clever enough to enter into high societies.

(f) For Pushkaramasa, see page 239 of Book 1, *Deva Keralam.*

ख्यादयो ग्रहाः सर्वो पुष्करांशे प्रजायते।
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् भोगी धनिकः कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥७९ ॥

79. Pushkaramsa: If all the planets from Sun onwards are in Pushkara Navamsas the person will enjoy the blessings of Goddess Lakshmi (i.e. be opulent), and will enjoy pleasures, fame and happiness.

युग्मे नक्रांशगे सूर्ये चापे कर्कटकांशगे ।
मीने जूकांशगे कन्ये मेषांशे स्वल्पमायुष ॥८० ॥

80. The Sun's Navamsa Positions: Short life will come to pass if the Sun is in:

(a) the sign Gemini with Capricorn Navamsa.

(b) the sign Sagittarius with Cancer Navamsa.

(c) the sign Virgo with Aries Navamsa.

Notes: This is a general rule applicable to any ascendant meaning the Sun in dual signs, excepting Pisces, has a certain role to play in respect of one's life-span.

(a) The Sun in Gemini 10° 0' to 13° 20' getting Capricorn Navamsa will reduce life-span.

(b) So does he when in Sagittarius 10° 0' to 13° 20' getting Cancer Navamsa.

(c) Again life will be short if the Sun is in Virgo 10° 0' to 13° 20' obtaining Aries Navamsa. Please note Aries, though the exaltation Navamsa of the Sun, is prohibited being 8th from Virgo.

In these cases, the Sun's Navamsa positions will be 8th counted from his sign positions.

Why the Sun in Pisces - another dual sign - with Libra Navamsa is not added to the list merits special attention while Aries Navamsa of Virgo is. Practical horoscopic studies can give us suitable guidance.

रिप्फे दिवाकरे दस्रे मन्दे कामत्रिकोणगे ।
मेषूरणे स्थिते वापि बाल्ये पित्राद्यरिष्टवान् ॥८१ ॥

81. Danger to Father *et cetera:* Should the Sun be in the 12th house, or if Saturn is in Aswini, or in the 7th or its trine, or in the 10th there will be danger to father etc. in the childhood of the native.

Notes: Father *et cetera* includes paternal relatives.

The position of the Sun and Saturn are discussed in the present case.

The Sun in the 12th will cause danger to father and others in the form of sickness, not necessarily death. *Bhavartha Ratnakara*'s dictum that a significator in the 12th contributes to the growth of the indications concerned, thus, gets a limited exception.

Saturn in Aswini Nakshatra will cause the same effect.

Again Saturn features in the 3rd, 7th, 10th or 11th in respect of sickness to the said relatives. From the 3rd and 7th, he aspects the 9th. The 11th is the house of some paternal relatives. Why the 10th comes into play could be understood with some examination. The 10th is the 2nd from the 9th which denotes father's original family before his marriage.

Of course the two rules involving the Sun and Saturn are quite general in nature. In the concerned places, they should not enjoy strength so as to be adverse.

सुते पापयुते चन्द्रे शन्यङ्गरकवीक्षिते ।
पितरिष्टं जन्मदाये दशांशग्रहभुक्तिषु ॥८२ ॥

82. Evils to Father: If the Moon is in the 5th house in aspect to Saturn and Mars, the first dasa of the native will endanger the father. The relevant sub period will be that of the Dasamsa dispositor of the first dasa lord.

Notes: Regarding the sub period concerned, we should verify the Dasamsa chart and find out the dispositor of the lord of the first dasa. In case that sub period had already expired before birth, the sub period of the Moon, Mars or Saturn may be relevant in the first dasa.

The importance, in this yoga, is for father's death in the very first dasa itself.

अमलांशः

यस्य जन्मसमये शशिलग्नात्
सद्ग्रहो यदि च कर्मणि स्थितः ।
तस्य कीर्तिरमला भुवि तिष्ठे -
दायुषान्त मविनाशसम्पदा ॥८३ ॥
चन्द्राद्धने सुखे षष्ठे भाग्यांशे पापवर्जिते ।
चन्द्राद्वा कर्मगे जीवे त्वमलायोग ईरितः ॥८४ ॥
अमलायोगे जीवे तु लग्ने च भृगुवीक्षिते ।
अतीव श्रिय माप्नोति धनिकः कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥८५ ॥

83 - 85. Amala Yoga: (a) If the 10th from lunar ascendant, i.e. the Moon sign, is in occupation by a benefic planet, the yoga going under the name Amala Yoga is formed, giving indestructible and life-long wealth to the person. The 2nd, 4th and 6th from the

Moon should be free from malefic occupation in this yoga. So also the 9th sign in Navamsa.

(b) Jupiter (too) in the 10th house from the Moon produces Amala Yoga. In the Amala Yoga caused by Jupiter, if Venus aspects the ascendant, one will beget abundant wealth, be famous and happy.

Notes: (a) Although it is a questionable practice to find out Amala Yoga from the natal ascendant, effective one is doubtlessly the one formed by a benefic (viz. Jupiter, Mercury or Venus) in the 10th from the Moon.

Two conditions are stipulated by the text which are not found in other texts. These are freedom for the 2nd, 4th and - please note the word "and" - the 6th from a malefic occupation, while the 9th from Navamsa ascendant should also be free from a malefic. (Some may possibly interpret that all these four places are in Navamsa chart.)

Parasara does not allow any other planet, i.e. a malefic, in the 10th in the formation of this yoga. His condition is described by the words *"Kevalaischa Subhairyuthe"*, that is only benefic in the 10th, to the exclusion of a malefic. In the list of acquisitions, the sage does not include wealth while *Phala Deepika* does. Our text further enhances the value of this yoga by the expression - indestructible and life-long wealth.

(b) Our text specially takes the Amala Yoga caused by Jupiter in the 10th from the Moon in which case the aspect of Venus on the ascendant causes much wealth apart from fame and happiness.

Increased wealth, fame and happiness are additions to be caused by Venus in simultaneous aspect to the ascendant.

नीचस्थितो जन्मनि यो ग्रहेन्द्रः

तद्राशिनाथोऽपि तदुच्चनाथः ।

स चन्द्रलग्नाद्यदिकेन्द्रवर्ती ॥८६ ॥

नीचभङ्गे प्रजातश्च चक्रवर्ती महासुखी ।

पञ्चत्रिंशात् परंभाग्यं त्रयस्त्रिंशेऽथवा भवेत् ॥८७ ॥

यो नीचभङ्गेऽमृतराजयोगे

पाकाधिपश्च परपीडनेन ।

पादभिभूतो नरपालकानां

समृद्धिमान् काञ्चनरत्नभाग्यैः ॥८८ ॥

86 - 88. Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga: If the Rasi lord, or the planet that will be exalted in the sign containing a debilitated planet, occupies an angle with reference to the Moon, the subject will become a king or munificent emperor. One with a planet that has cancelled debility will become an emperor and be greatly happy. His prosperity will be on the rise from his 33rd or 35th year. In the dasa of such a planet, other rulers will adore the feet of the native, and he will be plentiful, and his fortunes will consist of gold and precious stones.

Notes: Although this yoga is quite popular, some of the effects mentioned here are noteworthy.

The angular position of the planet concerned is only from the Moon, to the exclusion of the natal ascendant, as per our author.

वित्ते चन्द्रे सिते भाग्ये वित्ते वा विक्रमेऽपि वा ।

लग्नाद्व्ययगते लाभे छत्रयोगो भविष्यति ॥८९ ॥

छत्रयोगे सुखी वाग्मी सुकुमारशरीरवान् ।

राजलक्षणसम्पन्नो विद्यावान् बुद्धिमान् भवेत् ॥९० ॥

विद्याशाली युवतिमदनो भानुतेजाश्चिरायु -

र्विंशत्यब्दोपरि शिवपदाम्भोजपूजाप्रवीणः ।

-नानामन्त्रागमपरिचितो वार्धके पुत्रवान् स्या -

च्छ्रीमान् यानप्रमुखविभवो जायते राजपूज्यः ॥९१ ॥

89 - 91. Chatra Yoga: The Moon in the 2nd house while Venus is in the 9th, 2nd, 3rd, 12th or 11th from the ascendant will cause Chatra Yoga. The person concerned will be happy, eloquent in speech, soft-bodied, rich with royal features, learned, intelligent, will have stirring appeal for women, be radiant akin to the Sun, endowed with longevity, will become skillful in worshipping Lord Siva after the age of twenty, be well introduced in the study of various Mantras and Agama Sastras, will obtain a son in the old age, be wealthy, will attain fame through journeys and be worshipped by the king.

Notes: *"Chatra"* means umbrella, rather a traditional royal symbol.

While the Moon and Venus form Chatra yoga as per our work, this yoga is treated as part of Nabhasa yogas by Parasara, Varaha Mihira etc. According to

them all the (seven) planets should be in seven continuous houses commencing the 7th house. The results thereof are the person will be long-lived, be happy in the beginning and ending parts of his life, will help his kinsfolk, be a king and be close to many kings (i.e. will be opulent etc.) and be intelligent.

राजपूज्यांशगे शुक्रे पञ्चमे वा द्वितीयगे।

तदीशे बलवान् यस्य महाराजप्रसादवान् ॥९२ ॥

92. Royal Favours: One will beget favours from the emperor if Venus is in the 5th or in the 2nd while his dispositor is strong.

Notes: "*Rajapoojyamsage*" does not convey any sensible meaning. It simply means "in the Amsa or degree of royal honour".

Other confusing terms of this nature, viz. Rajayogamsa (the degree of Raja Yoga) and Rajanganamsa (the degree of royal woman) appear *infra.*

वित्तेशे मदराशिगे बलयुते चन्द्रे कुटुम्बे स्थिते

भौमक्षेत्रगतेन्दुजे रवियुते मीने स्थिते भार्गव।

दीर्घायुर्धनवान् द्विदारसहितो ग्रामाधिपः पण्डित

स्त्यागी भोगसमन्वितो यदि भुवि ह्यास्थान कोलाहलः ॥९३ ॥

93. The 2nd lord endowed with strength should be in the 7th house while the Moon is in the 2nd house. Mercury should be in a sign ruled by Mars (i.e. Aries only). The planet Venus should be in Pisces in the company of the Sun. All these existing at one and the same time will bless the native with longevity, wealth, two wives, lordship over villages, scholarship, sacrificial disposition, pleasures and gaiety in an assembly.

अष्टेशेऽष्टमगेऽरिगे मिथुनपेन इष्टाखिलाः खेचरा

नानादानपरिग्रहैकनिरतः सौन्दर्यलक्ष्मीयुतः।

दारिद्रेण च पीड़ितः कतिदिनं कालं बहुक्लेशवान्

पश्चाद्भाग्यसमन्वितो चरभवः प्रख्यातकीर्तिर्भुवि ॥९४ ॥

94. The 8th lord in the 8th while Mercury is in the 6th will give the following effects. The subject will be ever anxious to receive charities, be blessed by the goddess of beauty, be troubled by penury, will undergo numerous difficulties, will attain prosperity later on, will have fluctuating prosperity, and be quite famous in the world.

Notes: This is not a good yoga and gives many adverse effects. On the positive side, the person will be beautiful and quite famous. He will have belated prosperity.

रन्ध्रेशे व्ययषष्ठगे रिपुपतौ रन्ध्रे व्यये वा स्थिते

रिप्फेशेऽपि तथैव रन्ध्ररिपुगे यद्वा त्रयः स्वर्क्षगाः।

सर्वेऽन्यौन्यगृहाश्रिता यदि ग्रहा युक्तेक्षितास्तत्र हि

जातो भूमिपतिः प्रशस्तविभवो राजाधिराजस्तुतः ॥९५ ॥

95. Evil Lords: The 8th lord in the 6th or 12th, the 6th lord in the 8th or 12th, and the 12th lord in the 6th or 8th, or these three planets in their above-specified own houses in mutual aspects only between them (to the exclusion of other association) - this yoga will make one a king, endowed with distinct wealth and be praised by the king of kings.

Notes: The yoga simply requires evil lords in evil houses.

In this context, *Uttara Kalamrita*'s much popular Vipareeta Raja Yoga is to be noted.

Lord of 8th in 6th or 12th, lord of 6th in 8th or 12th, or lord of 12th in 6th or 8th or the said three evil lords connected in any way by exchange, aspect or conjunction, and simultaneously having no such relationship with other planets - produces Vipareeta Raja Yoga. The formation of this yoga is not that simple; so also its effects. The person concerned will be "the king of kings". He will have fame and wealth.

Mahadeva in his *Jataka Tatva* lays down a simple rule to the effect that the 8th lord and the 6th lord interchanging places, or being angular, produce a mighty and powerful person. This aphorism of Mahadeva is somewhat akin to sloka 96 *infra.*

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययाधीशा अन्योन्यं यदि वीक्षितः।

क्षेत्रे परस्पराक्रान्ता महाराजोभविष्यति ॥९६ ॥

96. Evil Lords Related: Should (two of) the lords of 6th, 8th and 12th mutually aspect each other or should these three planets be in one another such evil houses, the person will be an emperor.

राजयोगांशके जीवे निधने भृगुनन्दने।

लग्नाद्वित्तगते वापि कामी दुष्कृत्यदानवान् ॥९७ ॥

97. Jupiter & Venus: If Jupiter is in Rajayogamsa (?) while Venus is in the 2nd or 8th, the person will be lustful, charitable and will indulge in wicked (or questionable) deeds.

Note: Rajayogamsa is not a standard term.

षष्ठाष्टमाधीशयोगे त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते ।

अल्पायुर्दायमाप्नोति सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत् ॥९८ ॥

98. Short Life: The lords of the 6th and 8th joining together in aspect to, or in association with, Saturn will reduce life-span.

Notes: The 8th lord alone related to Saturn gives longevity. It is only when the 8th lord joins the 6th lord and gets related to Saturn, that life span will receive a reduction. Thus the culprit is the 6th lord.

कामत्रिकोणे सुरवैरिमन्त्री

राजाङ्गनांशे यदि पापदृष्टे ।

सजारयोषित्क्रयतामुपेत्य

प्राप्नोऽति भागानपि जीवहेतून् ॥९९ ॥

99. Yoga for a Paramour: If Venus is in the 7th or a trine thereof in aspect to a malefic, the subject will be the paramour of a married woman and will indulge in buying females for his livelihood.

निशाकरेशस्सुरवैरिमन्त्री

मेषूरणे वा यदि तत्त्रिकोणे ।

नृपालकान्ताकृतजीवनं स्या-

द्भोगी सदायोख्यमुपैति कामी ॥१०० ॥

100. Favoured by a Princess: The two planets, Moon and Venus, joining in the 10th or a trine thereof denotes that the subject will live through the favour of a king's daughter. He will enjoy pleasures, be lustful and will always be happy.

Notes: One with the Moon and Venus in the 2nd, 6th or the 10th will receive help from women of high society. He will spend money on enjoying life's best aspects.

रन्ध्रत्रिकोणे मदने च शुक्रे

स्वोच्चेऽथ वा पापनिरीक्षते च ।

मदेश्वरांशे भवति प्रसूतो

राजाङ्गनासङ्गममाहुरार्याः ॥१०१ ॥

101. Joining a Princess: Venus in the 7th, 8th, 12th or 4th either in aspect to a malefic, or in exaltation, and occupying the Navamsa of the 7th lord will cause union with a princess.

Notes: The union suggested could be through marriage or otherwise. The native who has Venus as described above will join a wealthy female.

भाग्याधीशे स्वतुङ्गेऽत्यतिबलसहिते वीक्षिते वा शशाङ्के ।

लग्नात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणे शशिसुतसहिते राजपूजाख्योगः ॥१०२ ॥

अस्मिञ्जातः समाङ्गोऽपि ह्ययुताधिकवित्तवान् ।

भ्रातृहीनः प्रसिद्धश्च ह्यायुष्मान् पुत्रवान् भवेत् ॥१०३ ॥

102 - 103. Rajapooja Yoga: If the 9th lord is in exaltation with exceeding strength, and in aspect to the Moon, while an angle or trine from the ascendant is occupied by Mercury, the yoga called Rajapooja Yoga is produced. One born in this yoga will have even limbs, will have wealth exceeding ten thousand (gold coins), (i.e. be very rich), will have no brothers, be famous, long-lived and will be endowed with sons.

Notes: The name suggested should be Rajapoojya Yoga instead of Rajapooja Yoga. However royal honour - true to the name - is not part of the effects, which are otherwise quite interesting.

"Exceeding strength" refers to a higher number of units in Shadbala.

Having no brothers (thus becoming the sole inheritor of ancestral properties) and begetting male offspring may be noted with special emphasis.

वर्गोत्तमांशे तनुभावानाथे

तुङ्ग गते वा भृगुणा च दृष्टे ।

अद्वैतमार्गेण निजस्वरूपी-

वेदान्तनिष्ठः परमात्मवेत्ता ॥१०४ ॥

104. Should the lord of the 1st house be in exaltation or be in Vargottama Navamsa, and be in aspect to Venus, the native will have self-realisation through the school of Non-dualilty, be devoted to Vedantha doctrines, and be a knower of the Almighty.

Notes: *Advaita Philosophy* = Identity of Brahma (supreme soul) with Jeevatman (human soul).

Vedantha = complete knowledge of the Vedas, the second and the most important part of Mimamsa, or third of the three great divisions of Hindu philosophy.

An average reader not properly initiated into astrology may run the risk of involving the planet Venus in a lower level of material enjoyments. The higher plane of Venus should never be missed, as he is noted to be the able preceptor of demons knowing many things that were not known even to Deva Guru or Jupiter. Venus or Bhrigu is said to be the exclusive knower of imparting life into the dead, known as Mrita Sanjivani Mantra. He is an unparalleled expert in Muhurta.

जीवन्मुक्तांशगे सौम्ये जीवे वा भृगुनन्देने।

केन्द्रत्रिकोणे वापि जीवन्मुक्तो न संशयः ॥१०५ ॥

105. Moksha or Emancipation: If Jupiter or Venus is in an angle or a trine, attaining the 12th sign counted from Navamsa ascendant, the subject will be relieved of mundane bonds, i.e. will attain Moksha, final emancipation.

देवांशभागे व्ययराशिनाथे

व्ययाधिपे वा सबले च तुङ्गे।

बुधांशगे वा गुरुणा च दृष्टे

सत्कर्मनिष्ठो परमात्मवेत्ता ॥१०६ ॥

106. Knower of the Almighty: The lord of the 12th counted from the ascendant or the Moon sign being in Deva Shashtiamsa, in exaltation or with strength (of other kinds) should be aspected by Jupiter and be in a Navamsa of Mercury. Then the person will be interested in doing good deeds and be a knower of the Almighty.

Notes: Deva Shashtiamsa extends twice in odd signs - once from 1° 0' to 1° 30' and again from 12° 0' to 12° 30'. As for even signs, it is from 17° 30' to 18°0' and again from 28° 30' to 29° 0'.

वेदान्ततत्त्वसारज्ञो: बहुशिष्यप्रशिष्यवान्।

वेदान्तकर्मगो नित्यं विज्ञानांशे निशाकरे ॥१०७ ॥

107. Should the Moon be in Vignanamsa, the native will have knowledge of essence of Vedantha, will have many pupils who in turn will have pupils, will ever do such routines as taught by the Vedantha.

Notes: Vignanamsa is not a specific standard term. Seeing terms like Jeevanmukthamsa denoting the 12th sign from Navamsa Lagna, the term of Vignanamsa should denote the 9th sign counted from Navamsa Lagna. The 9th house denotes Vignana or scientific temper and achievements of a person. We may not always be right in taking out such meanings for such terms, because some times they seem to be wanting in proper editing in the original.

The following slokas containing such unusual terms, for which we have no clear clues, will confirm our doubts.

विज्ञानांशे कलं सत्यमज्ञानांशेऽन्यथा फलम्।

जटिलांशे जटाधारी मारकांशेषु मारकः ॥१०८ ॥

प्रेष्यांशस्थे परप्रेष्वश्चन्द्रेण परिचिन्तयेत्।

दिव्ययोगीश्वरांशंस्थे सूर्ये शिवकलांशगे ॥१०९ ॥

सदाशिवप्रियो नित्यं रिष्फे हीनस्वरूपवान्।

108 - 109 1/2. The effects for the Moon's position in Vignanamsa will be true as above, while her position in Agnanamsa will give contrary effects. The Moon in Jatilamsa will cause one grow bunches of hair on his head. If she is in Marakamsa, she will cause death. One will be a servant if the Moon is in Preshyamsa. In Charamsa it will cause a great yoga. The planet Sun in Sivakalamsa will make one dear to Lord Siva. If the Sun is in the 12th, one will have poor features.

सारस्वतांशे मतिमान् सुभोगी धार्मिको नरः ॥११० ॥

राजाधिराजैर्बहुमानपूज्यः

गीर्वाणभाषाकविताप्रचण्डः।

भूपाल सेव्यो खकुले प्रसिद्धो

लोके महाख्यातिमुपैति जातः ॥१११ ॥

शारदायोगजातश्च गीर्वाणांशे निशाकरे।

कविजीवनवान् नित्यं शारदांशे निशाकरे ॥११२ ॥

110 - 112. The Sun: In Sarasvathamsa, the Sun will give intelligence, pleasures and virtuousness. The native will be a king of kings and will deserve

high honours and worship. He will be a skillful poet in Sanskrit. He will be served by the king and be famous in his family and in the world. The native of Sarada Yoga....... (portion incomplete). The Moon in Geervanamsa .... (again incomplete). The Moon in Saradamsa will make one a poet.

Note: Thus, the clues given in sloka 107 to 112 remain unusable. None of the terms like Saradamsa, Geervanamsa and Sarasvathamsa follows a standard pattern.

धर्मेशे धनकारके यदिसुहृत्स्वोच्चं गते दुःस्थलं

त्यक्त्वा चान्यगतेऽपि वा शुभयुते दृष्टेऽथ वा स्वामिना।

ग्रामानेकतटागगोपुरपुरोद्यानक्रतूनां क्रियां

कुर्वन् सज्जनसङ्गतो विजयते श्रेष्ठः पुमान् भूतले ॥११३ ॥

113. Jupiter & 9th Lord: If the lord of the 9th and Jupiter occupy friendly signs or their respective exaltation signs or any other auspicious houses, avoiding evil houses, and be conjunct a benefic, or be in aspect to their dispositor/s, the native will construct many villages, tanks, towers, towns and gardens. He will befriend virtuous men and be an excellent person on the earth.

Notes: The 9th lord and Jupiter should be well-placed as stipulated. Both of them should be with a benefic or benefics as the case may be. Or they should be in aspect to the owners of the signs they are in. For example, Leo ascendant, the 9th lord Mars with Jupiter in Virgo aspected by exalted Venus.

One having this yoga will be a successful professional builder. Other effects are company of virtuous men and excellence in many ways.

माने च राशौ यदि वा दिनेशे

वित्ते शशाङ्के गुरुवीक्षिते वा।

सत्कर्मचारी सुकृती धनाढ्यो

लोकान्तरे सौख्यमिवाहुरार्याः ॥११४ ॥

114. Jupiter aspecting Luminaries: The Sun in the 10th and the Moon in the 2nd, aspected by Jupiter will give the following effects: He will perform good deeds, be wealthy and be happy.

जीवे भौमेन दृष्टे यदि भवति महान् कर्कटे स्वोच्चगे वा

केन्द्रे वा यत्र संस्थे हयनगरगजानेकदुर्गाधिनाथः।

पूर्णायुर्दन्तिदन्तोल्लसदुरुकनकान्दोलिकाबृन्दराज-

गेहद्वारप्रदेशे मणिमकुटलसत्कीर्णसामन्तसेव्यः ॥११५ ॥

115. Mars aspecting Jupiter: If the planet Jupiter is in Cancer in exaltation in aspect to Mars, the person concerned will be the leader of horses, towns, elephants and many forts. He will be endowed full life-span. He will own an array of palanquins decorated with ivory and gold. Under the auspices of a king he will adore a gem-studded diadem and be served by subordinate kings.

Notes: The net essence of exalted Jupiter aspected by Mars is longevity, abundant wealth and fame.

Jupiter in Cancer should be aspected by Mars either from Sagittarius (owned by Jupiter himself), from Capricorn (Mars in exaltation) or from Aries (ownership held by Mars).

काहळे साहसी भोगी स्थिरचित्तप्रतापवान्।

चतुरङ्गबलोत्साही युद्धे वीरपराक्रमी ॥११६ ॥

116. Kahala Yoga: The subject having Kahala Yoga will have firm thinking, be valorous, be enthused by four kinds of traditional armies and will show great courage in a war.

Notes: Kahala Yoga's formation is not explained here and we do not know how the original proposed this yoga. But the effects are quite akin to Parasara's stipulation.

As per the sage, the yoga in question occurs when the 4th lord and Jupiter are in mutual angles as the ascendant lord enjoys strength. An alternative formation according to Parasara is by the 4th lord being in his own or exaltation sign along with the lord of the 10th. The results thereof are: "The person will be energetic, adventurous, cunning, endowed with a complete army consisting of chariots, elephants, horses and infantry, and will lord over a few villages.".

"Foolishness" is also a part of Kahala Yoga according to some Tamil textbooks.

The reader may further refer to *Jatakadesa Marga, Phala Deepika* and *Jataka Parijata* for further information.

आरूढलग्नेशशुभे शुभर्क्षे

संज्ञातयो नाडिविलग्नहोरा।

जातो नरः सर्वधनाधिपः स्यात्

स्वबन्धुमुख्यत्वमुपैति काले ॥११७॥

117. The lord of Aroodha ascendant and Hora Lagna should be a benefic and be in a benefic's house. Then the native will own all kinds of wealth and will be an important person among his relatives.

स्थिरारूढे तत्रचन्द्रे धने देवगुरौ स्थिते।

लाभे वा बलसंयुक्ते वाहनाढ्यो भवेन्नरः ॥११८॥

118. Conveyances: The Moon in a fixed sign which is the ascendant while Jupiter is in the 2nd or 11th with strength will bestow on the native rich conveyances.

Notes: "*Sthiraroodhe*" can also be interpreted as the Aroodha ascendant falling in a fixed sign, which however does not appeal to me.

वाहेशे भाग्यनाथे वा गुरुणा संयुतेक्षिते।

राजपूज्यो वदान्यश्च सर्वैश्वर्यसमन्वितः ॥११९॥

119. Royal Honour etc.: The lord of the 4th or the 9th in aspect to or in association with Jupiter will beget royal honours, munificent nature and all kinds of wealth.

लग्नाधिपे लाभगते तदीशे भाग्यसंस्थिते।

तदीशे कर्मभावस्थे कर्मनाथेन संयुते।

वित्तेशेन युते वापि महाभाग्ययुतो नरः ॥१२०॥

120. Great fortunes: The native will enjoy great fortunes if the ascendant lord is in the 11th house while the 11th lord is in the 9th, and the 9th lord is either in the 10th, or is in the company of one of the lords of 10th and 2nd.

त्रिकोणकेन्द्रे यदि भाग्यनाथे

सौम्येक्षिते सौम्ययुते बलाढ्ये।

सुरांशके वा यदि वाऽसुरांशे

जातोधनाढ्यो बहुभाग्ययुक्तः ॥१२१॥

121. Riches & Fortunes: A strong lord of the 9th in a trine or in an angle with the company or aspect of a benefic will grant abundant riches and fortunes.

Notes: *Suramsa* and *Asuramsa* are not standard terms. *Suramsa* does not however mean Sura Nadiamsa here.

लग्ने कर्कटके जीवे स्वोच्चे पापे सुते शुभे।

राजमुद्राधिकाराप्ती राज्ञश्चातुर्यसेवकः ॥१२२॥

122. Royal Authority: If the ascendant is Cancer containing exalted Jupiter while a benefic is in the 5th house, the subject will have an authority with royal seal, be a king and be a skillful servant.

Notes: The word "*Paape*" meaning a malefic is an orphaned piece of text and hence not included in the rendering.

चन्द्रांशकगते चन्द्रे शुक्रसौम्यौ तृतीयगौ।

चन्द्राच्छुक्रे धने केन्द्रे रथवाहनभाग्यवान् ॥१२३॥

123. Owner of Chariots: If the Moon is in Moon's Navamsa (i.e. Cancer Navamsa), Venus and Mercury are in the 3rd ..... (text incomplete). The planet Venus should be in an angle from the ascendant, and 2nd from the Moon to give ownership of chariots to the native.

Notes: The first line is incomplete.

The second line requires Venus to be in the ascendant, 4th, 7th or 10th while the Moon is in the 3rd or 6th or 9th or 12th from the ascendant. Such a person will own many superior conveyances.

चन्द्रशुक्रौ मिथो दृष्टौ घटे सिंहे स्थितौ तथा।

हरिणांशगतौ चैव त्रिग्रहोच्चे प्रजायते ॥१२४॥

124. The Moon and Venus should be in conjunction or in aspect to each other involving Leo and or Aquarius. (The effects for this yoga are not given.) The next line deals with some planet to be in Harina Nadiamsa. In the next breath, 3 planets in exaltation are referred to. In all these three cases, effects are not listed. Hence this sloka may be ignored.

बले शुक्रे धनगते राजयोगी भविष्यति

सोपि भार्यार्थसंयुक्तो मञ्जुवाहनवान् भवेत् ॥१२५॥

125. Venus in the 2nd: Should Venus with strength be in the 2nd house, the person will be endowed with wife and wealth, apart from lovely conveyances.

मणिप्रवाळयोगः -

उच्च द्वितीये सौम्ये वा पञ्चमे वा तथा शुभे ॥१२६ ॥

अष्टमे च तथा पापे नवमे च तथा शुभे ।

श्रीमन्तः पुरुषा लोके विपरीते विपर्ययः ।

मणिप्रवाळयोगोऽयं तत्र राजा भवेन्नरः ॥१२७ ॥

126 - 127. Mani Pravala Yoga: (a) This yoga is formed in one of the following three manners:

(1) A benefic exalted in the 2nd or the 3rd while a malefic is in debility.

(2) A benefic exalted in the 4th or in the 5th.

(3) A malefic exalted in the 8th while a benefic is so placed in the 9th.

As a result, the person will be wealthy and be a king.

(b) A contrary situation will produce opposite effects, that is the subject will be poor.

Notes: (a) Some may prefer to interpret that all these three conditions should be simultaneously present to form Mani Pravala Yoga. The condition "*Vipareethe Viparyayah*" (vide condition at "b" above) does not allow that interpretation as a contrary situation is impossible to exist.

(1) The 2nd house or the 3rd house from the Ascendant should have an exalted planet while a malefic planet should be in debility anywhere. Thus, two planets feature in this condition.

(2) Here only one planet features - that is the 4th or the 5th should have an exalted planet.

(3) Here two exalted planets feature - benefic exalted in the 9th and malefic exalted in the 8th house from the Ascendant.

In any of the above cases, the subject will enjoy a royal status with wealth and paraphernalia.

(b) Contrary: Now, a contrary situation in each of the above three individual conditions should be drawn thus:

(i) Contrary condition for "a1" above is: The 2nd or the 3rd having a debilitated planet while a malefic is exalted anywhere. This will deprive one of wealth and status. In other words, in a horoscope where a malefic planet is exalted, the 2nd or 3rd should be free from occupation by a debilitated planet.

(ii) Contrary for "a2" above is: the 4th or 5th from the Ascendant should have a debilitated planet as a result of which one will be poor, without any mentionable status.

(iii) Contrary for "a3" above is: 8th house having a debilitated malefic planet while the 9th house has a debilitated benefic planet. This native will also be in the grip of poverty and will have no important position in life.

सिद्धारम्भः कर्मगे चन्द्रलग्नाद

भानौ भौमे साहसी पापबुद्धिः ।

विद्वान् सौम्ये वाक्पतौ राजतुल्यः

शुक्रे भोगी भानुजे शोकतप्तः ॥१२८ ॥

128. Tenth From The Moon Sign: The Sun or Mars in the 10th from the Moon will make the person an achiever and valorous, but of sinful disposition; Mercury produces a scholar. One equal to the king is denoted by Jupiter; devotion to pleasures will result Venus occupying 10th from the Moon. Saturn refines one with grief if he happens to be in the 10th from the Moon.

Notes: The Sun in the 10th of the Moon will give wealth and health. The person will help others, and will enjoy royal status.

Mars in the 10th from the Moon sign will make one live in foreign places. He will be intent upon enjoying sensual pleasures, will have a cruel disposition and will have a mean conduct.

Should Mercury be in the 10th from the Moon, the person will be rich, close to highly placed people, famous, artistic and intelligent.

Jupiter in the 10th from the Moon, will give success in all undertakings. The subject will be righteous, wealthy, will have a famous history and will enjoy ministerial positions. Also see effects of Amala Yoga in the previous slokas.

Fortunes, beauty, success, riches and royal recognition will follow Venus placed in the 10th of the Moon.

Although evil effects like childlessness, grief, poverty, sickness and emotional upsets are inherent of Saturn's position in the 10th from the Moon, he will be an asset for political success in this position. He should of course be well-placed.

विलग्नप्रबले सौम्ये दुर्बले पापखेचरे।

दर्शनादर्शनाभ्यां च सम्पन्नः शुभलक्षणः॥१२९॥

नरश्चिरायुर्नृपपूजितःसुखी

लग्नं भवेत् सौम्यगृहं यथा तथा।

लग्ने शशी स्वामिनिरीक्षिते धनी

कुशाग्रबुद्धिः कुलकीर्तिवर्धनः॥१३०॥

129 - 130. Good Features, Long Life *et cetera:* (a) A strong benefic in the Ascendant while malefics are devoid of strength, will produce a person complete with pleasingly excellent and auspicious features (befitting physiognomically favourable descriptions). Further, he will be long-lived, worshipped by the king and be happy. In this yoga, the Ascendant should however be a benefic's sign.

(b) The Moon in the Ascendant aspected by her dispositor produces one who will be wealthy, whose intelligence will be as sharp as the point of Kusa grass, and who will be of a famous lineage.

Notes: (a) If malefics placed anywhere enjoy strength, they will prove an obstacle for the benefic in the ascendant in delivering the results suggested. Comparatively malefics should be stripped of their vigour. If malefics are stronger than the benefic in the ascendant, opposite effects will come to pass. If the ascendant is ruled by a natural benefic, the advantages will be sure.

If the sign ascending is a malefic, the disqualification can be offset by more than one benefic therein, i.e. two or more benefics placed in the malefic sign ascending; not that those who are born in Leo, Aries, Capricorn etc. will be backward in these respects.

(b) This is a commonly found yoga and needs no detailed explanation.

लग्ने पापग्रहे रोगी दुर्बलः शत्रुपीडितः।

निधनाधिपसंदृष्टे दरिद्रो व्याधिमान् भवेत्॥१३१॥

सुखी दारेशदृष्टे च दरिद्रो रिपुवीक्षिते।

पंचमे नवमे चैव वन्ध्यांशकगते शनौ।

वन्ध्यापतिर्भवेज्जातो मृतपुत्रो भवेद्ध्रुवम्॥१३२॥

षण्डांशके मदाधीशे चतुर्थे राहुसंयुते।

लग्नाद्द्वितीयगे मन्दे द्वित्रिसन्ताननाशवान्॥१३३॥

131 - 133. (a) A malefic in the ascendant will make one sickly, weak and troubled by enemies.

(b) A malefic in the ascendant in aspect to the lord of the 8th house will cause penury and sickness.

(c) If the aspecting planet in the above case is the 4th lord, instead of 8th lord, one will be happy.

(d) If the aspecting planet in the above case is the 6th lord, poverty will result.

(e) Saturn in the 5th or in the 9th house, with a Navamsa which denotes barrenness (i.e. Leo Navamsa) will make the native marry a barren woman. Alternatively, he may beget dead children.

(f) The 7th lord in a Navamsa owned by a eunuch planet while the 4th house is occupied by Rahu, and the 2nd by Saturn - this yoga will destroy two or three children.

Notes: (a) If the occupant of the ascendant is a major planet, being malefic, like Saturn, Rahu, or Ketu, sickness and inimical troubles will be perennial, and will not end soon. A benefic highly afflicted will also give similar effects.

(b) This can affect the length of the life as well. The person will be in perpetual sorrow.

(c) A malefic in the ascendant in aspect to the lord of the 4th is said to give happiness. Perhaps it is because the lord of the 4th holds key to one's general happiness. That way Venus will also do the same job like the 4th lord.

(d) The aspect of the 6th lord will further trouble one with litigations, debts (different from poverty) and incurable diseases.

(e) Classical texts describe Leo as barren. Practical experiences have generally not proved this point.

(f) The 7th lord from the natal ascendant should not be in Gemini, Virgo, Capricorn or Aquarius in Navamsa. The 2nd from the ascendant denotes family. But the reader may be wondering why the 4th house is involved in matters related to birth of progeny. Although general text books like *Jataka Parijata, Saravali, Parasara Hora,* and *Phala Deepika* have not referred to the 4th in respect of acquisition of progeny, Nadi text books give importance to the occupation of the 4th as well. Of course they have not

over-rated the 4th in preference to the 5th, nor did they state that the 4th rules progeny.

For example see sloka 136 *infra* where the 4th house is referred to in respect of children.

लग्नात् सप्तमगे पापे तदीशे पापसंयुते ।
भार्याया ह्युदरव्याधिर्गर्भकोशे कृमिः स्मृतः ॥१३४ ॥
तदभावे स्वभार्याया गर्भशङ्काप्रपीडितः ।
भाग्येशे सप्तम स्थाने गुरुक्षेत्रे तदीश्वरे ।
माने पापसमायुक्ते ह्यङ्गहीनवधूपतिः ॥१३५ ॥

134 - 135. Concerning Wife: (a) Should one have a malefic in the 7th house while the 7th lord is conjunct another malefic, his wife will incur disorders of stomach and worm-infected womb. In the absence of these, her conceivability will be in doubt.

(b) If the 9th lord is in the 7th house identical with a sign owned by Jupiter, while the dispositor Jupiter is in the 10th house with a malefic, the native will marry a physically disabled woman.

Notes: (a) This is a simple yoga easy enough to be understood. This yoga will cause obstacles in begetting progeny. Else, the person's spouse may have abdominal disorders.

(b) The 7th house is ruled by Jupiter in case of Gemini or Virgo rising. For Gemini, the 9th lord Saturn in the 7th house while the 7th lord Jupiter is in Pisces in the company of a malefic will cause marriage with a physically disabled girl. In case of Virgo, the 9th lord Venus should be in Pisces, in exaltation while Jupiter is in Gemini with a malefic to cause marriage with a woman with physical defect.

There is also a rule that Venus in debility in the 7th will give a physically defective spouse.

पापान्तरे सुखे जीवे पञ्चमे वाल्पपुत्रवान् ।
द्वितीये दारहानिः स्यान्मदे द्वित्रिकळत्रवान् ॥१३६ ॥

136. The 4th House: If the 4th house is hemmed between malefics, Jupiter in the 5th will cause limited number of children. Instead of 5th, if Jupiter be in the 2nd, he will harm the native's wife. Lastly if he be in the 7th, while the 4th is hemmed between malefic,s the subject will have two or three marriages.

Notes: Three yogas are discussed here involving the 4th house and Jupiter. In each yoga, the common feature is that the fourth house should be hemmed between malefics.

In the first place, Jupiter in 5th will cause limited number of children. In the 2nd house, he will adversely affect the wife, normally will curtail her life-span. In the 7th house, Jupiter will give two or three marriages. All these, only when the 4th house has malefics on both the sides. Otherwise, Jupiter alone in such position should not be expected to give these adverse results.

सप्तमे राहु सूर्यौ चेद्रोगभार्याद्वयं तथा ।
गुरुणा वीक्षिते तत्र दारसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१३७ ॥

137. Two Wives: The Sun and Rahu together in the 7th house will cause acquisition of two wives both of whom will be sickly. If Jupiter aspects this combination, the wives concerned will be healthy.

लग्नात् सप्तमगे पापे चन्द्रे पापसमन्विते ।
भाग्ये पापे प्रजातश्च कळत्रत्रययोगवान् ॥१३८ ॥

138. Three Wives: One will beget three wives if both the Ascendant and the 9th are occupied by malefic planets while the Moon is also with a malefic.

अर्कोद्वाहकलांशस्थे ह्यर्कोद्वाहत्रिभार्यवान् ।
जामित्रारूढगे पापे जामित्रेशे धनेऽपि वा ॥१३९ ॥
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते पापे दारहानि विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कळत्रनाथे रिपुनीचंसस्थे
मूढेऽथवा पापनिरीक्षिते च ।
कळत्रभे पापयुतेऽथदृष्टे
कळत्रहानिं प्रवदन्ति सन्तः ॥१४० ॥

139 - 140. (a) The Sun attaining the degree of descendant (i.e. 7th cusp) and begetting 7th sign in Navamsa will cause three wives.

(b) Evils to wife should be foretold if a malefic is in the 7th house while the 7th lord is in the 7th house and the 9th house contains a malefic.

(c) One's wife will obtain evils if the 7th lord is in the 6th house, or is in debility, or is combust, or is aspected by a malefic or if the 7th house is related to

a malefic planet by aspect or occupation.

Notes: (a) This composition is somewhat defective. The above translation may be treated as the nearest to the suggested concept.

(b) *"Jaamitraroodhe Paape"* is not to be interpreted as a "malefic in the 7th Aroodhapada". Aroodha means mounted.

(c) The evils referred to in the originally could generally be seen as sickness.

कळत्रे वा कुटुम्बे वा पापदृग्योगसंभवे ।
तदीशे बलहीने च कळत्रान्तरवान् भवेत् ॥१४१ ॥

141. Another Marriage: The 2nd house or the 9th house should be related to a malefic by aspect or occupancy. The 2nd or 9th lord as the case may be should be bereft of strength. Then the native will have a remarriage.

विद्याधिपे वा यदि चन्द्रसूनौ लग्नेऽथ वा लग्नसंयुते वा ।
बलान्विते पापदृशा विहीने विद्यायशःशिल्पि कुलप्रसूतः ॥१४२ ॥

142. High Learning: The 4th lord or Mercury endowed with strength, joining the Ascendant or its lord and being free from malefic's aspect denote that the native is born in a family of artisans and will be famous for his learning.

तुलाग्ने प्रजातश्च द्वितीयों भवति ध्रुवम् ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु चतुर्थो जायते तथा ॥१४३ ॥
क्षुद्रनद्यास्तटे जन्म कुग्रामे तस्य सिध्यति ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्चेत् पट्टणे जन्मवान् भवेत् ॥१४४ ॥

143 - 144. Libra Ascendant: One born in Libra Ascendant will be the second issue of the family. In case of second half, birth will be in a small village on the bank of a "mean" (or small) river and the native will be the fourth issue. In case of former half, birth will be in a city.

Notes: So far the text has been dealing with general rules applicable to various ascendants, without taking Nadiamsa into consideration.

From now on, some Nadiamsa rules are discussed.

Here, the text does not mention the Nadiamsa, but Libra Ascendant. Only first half and second half are mentioned. This inconsistency continues upto sloka 164, *infra.*

From a careful reading, it will be evident that these belong to Vikrutha Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant as found from sloka 165 on.

पिता च राजगेहे च राजमानेन तोषितः ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पिता देशान्तरे भवेत् ॥१४५ ॥
सञ्चारशीलवा न्नित्यं किंचित्सन्तापसंयुतः ।
सोदरभ्रानृमान् रोगी व्यवसायपरःसुखी ॥१४६ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता पशुधान्यवान् ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पिता वाहनभाग्यवान् ॥१४७ ॥
बाल्ये दारिद्य्रदुःखात्मा सोदरभ्रातृनाशकः ।
एकाकी स्वपिता कामी प्रचुरज्ञातिवर्गवान् ॥१४८ ॥
जन्मदेशं परित्यज्य दक्षिणे राजसेवकः ।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च धनाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रवान् ॥१४९ ॥

145 - 149. Father: (a) The father of the native of first half would serve in royal circles and be happy gaining royal honour (or recognition).

(b) The father of the native of second half would earn his livelihood in foreign place, and would be disposed to wandering (or frequently moving from place to place for living). He would be somewhat distressful. He would have uterine brothers, be sickly and be attached to his calling (or agriculture). He would be rich with quadrupeds and grains.

(c) The father of the native of first half would be rich in conveyances. In childhood he would incur poverty. He would be the lonely issue of his family, be lustful and his kinsmen would be famous. He would leave his birth place and serve a king in the southern part. He would become famous in royal circles, be the chief treasurer and be independent.

मातृष्वसुःसुतौ भूत्वा तद्धनंस्याधिपत्यवान् ।
धनाढ्यो बुद्धिसंपन्नो देवब्राह्मणपूजकः ॥१५० ॥
विनीतो मृदुवाग्धीरो युवतीकामुकः सदा ।
सङ्गीतसाहित्यकलास्वभिज्ञो
राजाङ्गनादिप्रियभोगवांश्च ।
गम्भीरचेताः स्वपिता दयालु

भाग्यांशयोगे फलमाहुरार्याः ॥१५१ ॥

संगीतसाहित्यकलास्वभिज्ञः

स्वप्रीतये चापि रसैश्च गानी।

शैलूषिकायां कृतभिन्नगात्रः

सदा जनैः संयुतयुद्धगर्वी ॥१५२ ॥

मुक्ताहारेषु सततं प्रीतियुक्तो विशेषतः।

स्वच्छवस्त्रप्रियो नित्यं क्षीरान्ने प्रीतिमान् सदा ॥१५३ ॥

धनवृद्धिकरो नित्यं मांसभोजनतत्परः।

भोगस्त्रीसङ्गवान्नित्यं तासां च प्रियवल्लभः ॥१५४ ॥

150 - 154. The father of the native of first half would stay with his maternal aunt's son and would obtain rights on his wealth. He would be (later on) wealthy, very intelligent, would honour gods and Brahmins, be modest, soft-spoken, attached to women, skillful in music, literature, and arts, and would join royal women. He would perform profound acts and be liberal. He would be fond of his kinsmen, would have knowledge of tastes (a branch of medical science), would ever increase his wealth, be a flesh-eater, would join prostitutes and would be dear to them.

युवतीनां दृष्टिमात्रैः पञ्चबाणवशगतः।

तासां गुप्तरतिं कृत्वा तदीयधनमश्नुते ॥१५५ ॥

एवं पापसमायुक्तो बहुपुण्यकरः कृती।

नीलोत्फलदळश्यामः कोमळस्वच्छदेहवान् ॥१५६ ॥

मदनामयवान् किंचित कर्णरोगी च दुर्बलः।

अन्तः कपटवान्नित्यं शत्रुपीडानतत्परः ॥१५७ ॥

मर्मगोप्यपरः श्लाधी मर्मकर्मविचारकः।

155 - 157½. Description of Father (Continued): He would be in a position to "use the five arrows of Cupid on women by a mere sight" (i.e. would have a heart-capturing appeal for women), would have secret unions with them and would attain their wealth. He would do sinful acts but would also do many meritorious acts. He would have a dark, soft and pure physique. He would have some sexually transmitted diseases as well as ear disorders. He would be inwardly cunning and would be intent upon troubling his enemies. He would be secretive and be a celebrity. He would indulge in secretive deeds.

पितृष्वपि क्षमायुक्तः सुविचारितकार्यवान् ॥१५८ ॥

गम्भीरहृदयो धीरः शत्रूणामपि वल्लभः।

कालान्तरे शत्रुहन्ता कपटोपायमाश्रितः ॥१५९ ॥

158 - 159. Paternal Uncle: The paternal uncle of the native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa, would be patient in disposition, would intend doing good deeds, be deep in heart, valorous, affectionate to enemies, after sometime would destroy his enemies, would take to means of cunning.

पितामहो दुर्मरणं दीर्घजीवा पितामही ।
मातामहं तथा विन्द्यात् सदा मातुलपोषकः ।। १६० ।।

बन्धुपूज्योऽतिमतिमां ल्लिपिलेख्यविशारदः।

स्वराजकार्येनिनुणः स्वकार्ये च विचक्षणः ॥१६१ ॥

धनार्जितपरो नित्यं तटाकोद्यानकारकः।

अग्रहारप्रतिष्ठायामत्यन्तादरवान् सदा ॥१६२ ॥

शिव विष्णवोः सदा भक्तो विशेषशिवभक्तिमान्।

वैदिकप्रियवान् रागी शास्त्रालोचनतत्परः ॥१६३ ॥

सभापूज्यो गुणग्राहीह्युपायात् कार्यसाधकः।

दिवाकरप्रसादेन पुत्रलाभादिसौख्यवान् ॥१६४ ॥

160 - 164. Paternal Grand-parents: The native's paternal grand-father will meet with a tragic end while his paternal grand-mother and maternal grand-father will be long-lived. (The native?) will look after his maternal uncle, will honour his relatives, be intelligent, be skillful in languages, writing and accomplishing royal orders. He will be intent upon earning wealth, will construct tanks, gardens and Brahmins' colonies and will be highly respectful of others. He will be devoted to Lords Siva and Vishnu, more so to Lord Siva, will follow Vaidic path, be passionate, will be interested in the injunctions of Sastras, be worshipped in the assembly, be virtuous, will fulfill his task by tact and will by the grace of Sun God obtain sons.

सुधांशे च विलग्नेशे सुमत्यंशे निशाकरे।

विकृतांशे प्रजातस्य पितरौ चिरजीविनौ ॥१६५ ॥

मातृष्वसा पुत्रवती सुभाग्या

ह्याबाल्यसौख्यादिसुभूषणा स्यात् ।

श्रीमान् धनी भूपतितुल्यभोगी

भाग्यांशयोगे बहुभाग्यवान् स्यात् ॥१६६ ॥

165 - 166. Libra Ascendant - Vikrutha Nadiamsa: One born in this part of the zodiac while Venus and the Moon are in order in Sudha and Sumathi Nadiamsas will have long-living parents. His maternal aunt will have progeny and will be fortunate. She will be happy right from childhood and will have ornaments. The native will be rich, will enjoy pleasures like a king and will have abundant prosperity.

Notes: Vikrutha Nadiamsa is not found in the list.

Sudha Nadiamsa may be referred to the notes for sloka 454, Book I.

Sumathi Nadiamsa may be referred to in the notes for sloka 2353, Book I.

विकृतांशे तुलालग्ने भ्राता ह्यङ्गविहीनवान् ।

सोदराः सप्त तेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ राज्यवल्लभौ ॥१६७ ॥

स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी पूर्वा बहुकालं सुमङ्गली ।

167 - 1671/2 Coborn: He will have seven brothers out of whom one will have physical defect. Two will be famous and dear to king. His older sister will have long marital life, with a long-living husband.

विक्रमांशदृगाणांशे भूसुतस्यांशकोणगे ॥१६८ ॥

अत्यन्त भवनं वापि भ्रातृजन्मर्क्षजं विदुः ।

पित्रादिभावं नेत्रघ्नं तत्कालघटिकान्वितम् ।

चरादिरश्मिसंयुक्तं सप्तविंशतिभिर्हरेत् ॥१६९ ॥

शेषं पित्रादिनक्षत्रं धनिष्ठा चाश्विनी तथा ।

तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चेति प्रत्यक्षं मनुरब्रवीत् ॥१७० ॥

168 - 170. (a) The 3rd lord's decanate position (read "*Vikramesa*" for "*Vikramamsa*", or the Navamsa position or its trine as for Mars, or the 12th sign from the one occupied by Mars will be the natal sign of one's brother.

(b) The Bhavas ruling father (i.e. 9th house etc.) should be multiplied by two, to which the time of birth in ghatikas be added, "along with the rays for movable signs etc." and divided by 27. The resultant figure when counted from Dhanishta/Aswini will indicate the birth Nakshatra of the relative concerned. Alternatively a trine thereof will also be such Nakshatra. These views are accordding to Manu.

Notes: (b) The clues given here apparently relate to Ashtaka Varga. But the original suffers from errors as the term "Charadi Rasmi Samyuktha" is not proper. The rays (or Rasmis) have nothing to do with a sign being movable, immovable or dual.

भाग्ययोगे विलग्नेशे पापांशे तत्त्रिकोणगे ।

स्वराशिजन्मनक्षत्रं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥१७१ ॥

171. The composition of this sloka does not allow a proper rendering. See - "The lord of the ascendant in a malefic Navamsa ... in Bhagya Yoga .... in its trines ... will be one's birth star according to experts in astrology.

राज्यस्थानं पञ्चमं स्यान्नवमे राजचिन्तनम् ।

शनीशौ शुभसंयुक्तौ शुभारूढौ बलान्वितौ ।

शुभमेव कलं ब्रूयाद्राजा राष्ट्रसुखं महत् ॥१७२ ॥

172. The 5th house is Rajyasthana (denoting position) while the 9th house deals with the king. Saturn in the 9th house in the company of a benefic and endowed with strength will cause benefic effects. In a king's horoscope, it will cause happiness in the country.

राज्याधिपे स्वोच्चगते शुभांशे

नीचस्थिते वा शुभमध्यगे वा ।

राज्याभिषेकादि सुवाहनाप्ति -

र्गजान्तलक्ष्मीकरयोगभाक् स्यात् ॥१७३ ॥

स्वपित्रोर्जन्मतश्चैव स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः ।

अतिश्रियं च भोगं च दीर्घकालं सुजीवनम् ॥१७४ ॥

173 - 174. Position and Wealth: If the 5th lord (Saturn) is exalted and obtains a benefic's Navamsa, or debilitated but being in the midst of benefics, will cause enthronement, conveyances, and wealth in-

cluding elephants. His father will be wealthy right from the beginning, will enjoy pleasures, and will live for a long time.

Notes: Enthronement for practical purpose means a far superior position.

Even if the 5th lord is in debility, his being associated with benefics on either side (even longitudinally, if not sign-wise) will cause the above-mentioned effects. This is called Subhakartari yoga and is generally quite effective.

जन्मदाये महाभाग्यं गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ।

लग्नाधिपान्तरे काले स्वप्रभोश्च इदं फलम् ॥१७५ ॥

175. Vikrutha Nadiamsa - Libra ascendant: The person's birth dasa will cause great fortunes while the sub period ruled by ascendant lord will cause marriage in the family. (Swaprobhoscha referring to the king is a defective addition here.)

मण्डलेश्वरसन्मानं गजवाजिधनागमम् ।

हेमाम्बरसुभूषाप्ति बहुमानं विचिन्तयेत् ॥१७६ ॥

176. He will be honoured by the king, will acquire elephants, horses, wealth, gold, robes, ornaments and high esteem.

रन्ध्राधिपतिदोषेण लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

क्रूरमासे जातकस्य मान्दज्वरमुपद्रवम् ॥१७७ ॥

श्वपिता दश वर्षाणि योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

तदर्धार्धे कचिद्भङ्गं शुक्रभुक्त्यन्तरे व्यथाम् ॥१७८ ॥

177 - 178. Due to blemish of Venus by owning the 8th house, his sub period (in the first dasa) will cause trouble from indigestion. His father will enjoy yoga effects for ten years, but in Venus sub period he will face distress.

स्वबुद्धिप्रबलं राजप्रसादं च ततः परम् ।

सिंहस्थे दिवसकरे जातः ख्यातो भवेन्नरः ।

मेधावी स्तकळत्रश्चश्लेष्मलो भूमिवल्लभः ॥१७९ ॥

179. The native will on account of his own merits gain king's mercy. Should the Sun be in Leo, the native of Libra ascendant will become famous, will be intelligent, will obtain a virtuous wife, will incur phlegmatic diseases and be dear to the king. (Bhoomi vallabhah should read as Bhoomisa vallabhah.)

वृश्चिकांशकगे सिंहे जागत्यंशे प्रजायते ।

जन्म प्रभृतिसंपन्नः किंचिद्रोगशरीरवान् ॥१८० ॥

पित्रादेश्चात्मसंतापी रोगेशांशे प्रजायते ।

रोगाधिपान्तरे काले जले मृत्युं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१८१ ॥

180 - 181. Jagathi Nadiamsa - Libra Ascendant: (a) The Sun in Leo (in 11th) with Scorpio Navamsa will give wealth right from birth, but the subject will be somewhat sickly.

(b) The Sun joining the Navamsa ruled by the 6th lord will cause distress to father; in the sub period ruled by the 6th lord death through water be foretold.

Notes: (a) Placed in Leo 23° 20' through 26° 40', the Sun gets Scorpio Navamsa.

(b) For the Sun's position in Leo, the Navamsa referred to here is Sagittarius, not Pisces. The stress for Sagittarius is that it is owned by the 6th lord Jupiter. The sub period of 6th lord Jupiter is in the dasa of 8th lord Venus. Apparently the text cites some possible Balarishta, not necessarily insurmountable end as a remedy is suggested below.

Jagathi Nadiamsa may be found in sloka 2128, Book I.

व्योमाकारं लिखेच्चक्रं चतुर्दिक्षु त्रिशूलकम ।

कृत्तिकादीनि विन्यस्य मध्ये शूलं च विन्यसेत् ॥१८२ ॥

यन्त्रं च शोधनं कृत्वा क्षीरकुम्भेषु निक्षिपेत् ।

कल्पोक्तविधिमार्गेण पूजादानं समाचरेत् ॥१८३ ॥

महेशदेवदेवेश वासुदेव परात् पर ।

क्षीरकुम्भप्रदानेन ज्वरं क्षिप्रं प्रशामय ॥१८४ ॥

द्वित्रिवारमिदं दानं ज्वरोपद्रव पीडितः ।

वीरभद्रबलैस्तुल्य आयुरारोग्यवान् सुखी ॥१८५ ॥

182 - 185. Remedy: To overcome this danger, the image of the sky (i.e. zodiac) be drawn and tridents should be erected in all its four directions. The Nakshatras from Krittika should be distributed in the said space, placing another trident in the middle. The said device (or image, as Pratima is another reading) should be purified by pouring a pot of milk

(with relevant Mantras). Prayers and donations should be done as prescribed by Sastras. Due to the blessings of Lord Siva and Lord Vishnu, the native will overcome sickness. Donation of milk pots for two or three weeks will help him recover and will regain strength equal to Veerabhadra (Lord Siva's incarnation for destroying Daksha's sacrifice, and Veerabhadra is said to have thousand heads, thousand eyes, thousand hands, and thousand feet, wielding a thousand clubs. This form of Siva is specially worshipped in Maratha region.)

सिंहस्थे दिवसकरे कुजेन संयुक्ते प्रधानविद्वान् ।

लिपिलेख्यकरो विधवासेवी स पराक्रमानुपमः ॥१८६ ॥

186. Sun - Mars: Should these two planets join in Leo, the person will be the chief amongst scholars, be a writer, will serve a widow and will be incomparable in valour.

दिवानाथे च सिंहस्थे सौम्ययुक्ते च सात्त्विकः ।

देवारामतटाकादीन् कृत्वा यज्वा भवेत्तथा ॥१८७ ॥

देवो भवति शूद्राणां ज्योतिष्टोमाधिकारवान् ।

धर्मे सततमासक्तश्चित्तवृत्तिश्च सात्त्विकी ॥१८८ ॥

187 - 188. Sun - Mercury: These two planets in Leo will make one endowed with Satwa guna. The native will construct temples, tanks etc., will perform worships and Jotishtoma sacrifice, and be always interested in justice.

सिंहे च मिथुने लग्ने भार्गवेन समन्विते ।

समर्थः कार्यनाशो च दण्डाकारश्च तापदः ॥१८९ ॥

189. Venus in Leo or Gemini: With Venus in Leo or Gemini ascending, one will be skillful in destroying undertakings and will cause distress to others.

Notes: The expression "*Danadaakaara*" should read as "*Dandaadhikaara*" which denotes that the subject will be a chief judge endowed with punishing powers. This should be added to the above translation.

जगत्यंशकगे सिंहे रवौ त्रिग्रहसंयुते ।

स्वपिता दौष्टिकः कामी राजस्थाने सुपूजितः ॥१९० ॥

कार्यसाध्ये [illegible] युद्धे चायुधगण्डवान् ।

अपमृत्युभयं [illegible] महोपद्रवदेहवान् ॥१९१ ॥

190 - 191. Leo ascendant - Jagathi Nadiamsa: The father of one born in this part of the zodiac having the Sun associated with three planets will be malignant in disposition, lustful, honourable in royal circles, skillful in achieving his undertakings, and prone to hurt by weapon in a war, untimely death, and urinary disorders.

Note: Earlier it was Libra ascendant. Now it is Leo ascendant; the Nadiamsa in both cases is Jagathi.

For details of subject Nadiamsa, refer to sloka 2128, Book I.

विशूचिभयमापन्नः पूर्वभागे च जायते ।

संपत्तारदशान्त्यादौ विपद्दाये पितुर्विपत् ॥१९२ ॥

जगत्यंशे फलं सत्यं तत्काले कलहं महत् ।

सूर्यांशकोणे मासे वा लग्नांशस्यत्रिकोणगे ॥१९३ ॥

शुक्लपक्षे पित्ररिष्टं नन्दाभद्रा तिथौ भवेत्

ततः पश्चाज्जातकश्च क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥१९४ ॥

192 - 194. He (i.e. the father) will be liable to incur danger from sporadic cholera. The native of former half of Jagathi Nadiamsa will see his father in danger in the initial or concluding phase of second dasa. The month of death will correspond to his transit in the sign represented by his natal Navamsa position or when he is in transit in the sign identical with Navamsa ascendant or a trine thereof, in bright half, on Nanda or Bhadra Thithi, After this, the subject will be in abundant grief.

Notes: The first line of sloka 193 is apparently an orphan and is not a part of this sloka. The second line means: Results for Jagathi Nadiamsa will be true. "At that time there will be quarrels."

Nanda thithis : These are Padyami, Shashti and Ekadasi of either fortnight.

Bhadra thithis: These are Dwitiya, Saptami and Dwadasi of either fortnight.

विपद्दाये योगभङ्गं राजद्वेषं धनक्षयम् ।

शुभान्तरे सौख्यमेति स्वस्थानप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ॥१९५ ॥

195. In his third dasa, his prosperity will be

checkered, he will incur royal wrath and lose wealth. In the sub periods ruled by benefics during the said dasa, he will, however, be happy and will regain his position.

नीचे कन्यांशगे चन्द्रे मिथुने जीव उच्यते।

वृषभ देहमित्याहुः कालचक्रे व्यवस्थितिः ॥१९६॥

196. This is incoherent. The meaning is: "the Moon in debility with Virgo Navamsa while the planet Jupiter is in Gemini, Deha Rasi is Taurus...Placed in zodiac....."

देहे पापे देहपीडा जीवे जीवविनाशनम्।

तयोः पापे महाकष्टं रोगमृत्युभयावहम् ॥१९७॥

197. Deha Rasi & Jeeva Rasi: A malefic in the Deha Rasi will cause lack of physical of comforts and in Jeeva Rasi, he will destroy life, i.e will kill. If both these places are occupied by malefics, there will be abundant difficulties, diseases and fear of death.

दशाभुक्त्यनुसारेण पित्रोश्चमरणं वदेत्।

ग्रहचारानुगुण्येन निरीक्ष्य फलमादिशेत् ॥१९८॥

198. According to Dasa periods and transits, father's death be (suitably) foretold.

Note: This should be read with sloka 194 above.

चक्रसन्धिदशासन्धौ तत्काले पापगोचरे।

वेधाक्रान्ते देहजीवे ह्यशुभं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम् ॥१९९॥

199. Deha Rasi & Jeeva Rasi: During the junction periods of two Kalachakra dasas, Deha Rasi and Jeeva Rasis being reduced to malefic transits will cause inauspicious effects.

Note: After rectifying the somewhat ill-constructed sloka, the above meaning emerges. The sloka suggests that no malefic planet, of major category (like Saturn and Rahu) should be in transit in either the Deha Rasi or the Jeeva Rasi to avoid inauspicious effects during the time one Rasi dasa ends and another begins as per KCD.

अष्टममाधिपतौ शुक्रे चापांशे सिंहराशिगे।

चापचक्रदशाकाले मरणं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥२००॥

कुम्भचक्रे देहजाड्यं चापान्ते शुक्र संस्थिते।

रन्ध्राधिपत्यदोषेण द्वित्रिवारं ज्वराद्भयम् ॥२०१॥

200 - 201. Libra Ascendant: (a) If Venus as the 8th lord is in the sign Leo with Sagittarius Navamsa, the native (of Libra ascendant) will incur death in the dasa of Sagittarius Rasi.

(b) Should Venus be in the end of the sign Sagittarius (with Sagittarius Navamsa), the dasa of Aquarius Rasi will cause physical ailments. Due to the blemish of his 8th lordship, Venus will cause fear of fever for two or three weeks.

Notes: (a) The Navamsa occupied by Venus, the 8th lord, has become significant in formulating this aphorism. It being Sagittarius, the dasa of Sagittarius Rasi (for 10 years) as per KCD will prove fatal. The relevant sub period among the nine should be selected suitably.

Venus in Leo 26° 40' to 30° will obtain Sagittarius Navamsa.

(b) Venus as the lord of 1st and 8th in the 3rd, Sagittarius 26° 40' to 30° with Sagittarius Navamsa will cause ailments in the dasa of Aquarius Rasi (four years).

"Fever for two or three weeks" is not a significant or clear clue.

पितृसौख्यं सुभूषाप्ति विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत्।

भाग्ययोगे भाग्यचक्रे बहुभाग्यमिति स्मृतम् ॥२०२॥

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्भोगस्त्रीसंग्रहं शुभम्।

नाटकालङ्कृतादीनि स्वबुद्धिरनलं महत् ॥२०३॥

किंचिद्राज्यकलापेन ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम्।

पश्चात् स्वस्थं महत् सौख्यं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ॥२०४॥

भाग्योगे प्रजातस्य शुभराशिशुभान्तरे।

अतीव प्रबलं चेति नूतनप्रभुदर्शनम् ॥२०५॥

स्वप्रभोश्च नृपद्वारे नूतनप्रबलं सुखम्।

तन्मूला दिष्टसिद्धिं च राजकार्यार्थसाधिकाम् ॥२०६॥

पिता राजप्रसादेन महतीं श्रियमश्नुते।

पञ्चमाधिपतौ स्वोच्चे भाग्यांशे च प्रजायते॥

स्वपिता राजराजेन्द्रदुर्बुद्धिविनिवर्तने ॥२०७

सन्मार्गवृत्तिसंप्राप्ति संपूर्णश्रुतिसंग्रहम्।

सत्कीर्तिफलमाप्नोति राजेन्द्रफलमश्नुते ॥२०८ ॥

202 - 208. (These slokas are not well understandable and are incorrectly placed. Yet a rendering is made for its sake.) Paternal happiness, acquisition of ornaments, and consummation of marriage will result. In Bhagya Yoga...Bhagya Chakra... great prosperity will come to pass. His country's ruler will acquire a pleasure-giving woman. The subject will excel in drama etc. His expenditure will exceed his income. Later on he will be happy. There will be a marriage in his family. One born in Bhagya Yoga under good directional influences will visit a new king. He will gain strength in royal service and thereby his desires will be fulfilled. He will successfully complete royal assignments. Due to the mercy of the king, his father will earn much wealth if the 5th lord is exalted and is in the 9th Navamsa. His father will change the mental course of the emperor and will bring him to the right path He will attain full knowledge in Sruthi and will attain much fame.

रन्ध्रेशांशस्य दोषेण विक्रमाधिपभुक्तिषु ।

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि तृतीयाब्दे मनोव्यथाम् ॥२०९ ॥

मान्द ज्वरं देहजाड्यं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत् ।

तुलाराशिदशाकाले केतौ च मकरे स्थिते ।

मकरान्तर्दशाकाले कलहेन मनोव्यथाम् ॥२१० ॥

209 - 210. Libra Ascendant: (a) Due to the Navamsa blemish caused by 8th lordship of Venus, the sub period of 3rd lord (Jupiter) will cause many difficulties. In the 3rd year, the subject will be mentally distressed and will incur disorders of digestion. But he will recover early.

(b) See if Ketu at birth is posited in Capricorn. In that case, the sub period of Capricorn Rasi in the main period of Libra Rasi will cause distress due to quarrels.

Notes: (a) The condition above needs some elaboration. The lord of 8th, Venus, should be in Sagittarius Navamsa. In that case, Jupiter being the Navamsa dispositor of Venus will cause difficulties *& C.*

3rd year causing mental distress should be applied meaningfully and to a limited extent.

(b) This rule is clear and be applied through Kala Chakra Dasa.

स्वजन्मदेशनृपतौ स्वपितृद्वेषमादिशेत् ।

मासत्रयात् परं सौख्यं स पुनर्योगवान् पिता ॥२११ ॥

पितृभावाष्टमेशेन समरे व्ययमादिशेत् ।

स्वपिता राजनिकटे ह्यतीवबहुमानवान् ॥२१२ ॥

211 - 212. His father will incur royal wrath. After 3 months he will be happy and will again enjoy effects of yoga (i.e. royal patronage). In the company of a king, the native's father will earn high honours.

Note: The first line of sloka 212 does not mean anything, which reads "the 8th lord from the 9th.... expenditure in war is indicated...."

वृश्चिकान्ते चापशनौ वृद्योगो जननिग्रहे ।

दन्तद्रव्यसुभूषप्तिः स्वप्रभोश्च फलं स्मृतम् ॥२१३ ॥

213. When Saturn transits in the end of Scorpio or in Sagittarius, the native will incur professional enmity. There will be gains of ivory, wealth and jewels to (from?) the king.

Note: The results mentioned above should apply to the native and not to the king. However, it is not clear as to in what circumstances this applies. Such instructions could be found elsewhere also in these pages, but they can only be ignored, or be used after a careful assortment.

Ivory is from the elephant, and the elephant is ruled by Jupiter. However ivory specifically comes under the domain of Saturn just as teeth, animal horn etc.

लाभेशे वृश्चिकांशस्थे लग्नेशे धनराशिगे ।

वृश्चिकान्ते चापगुरौ स्वप्रभोश्च सुतोत्सवम् ॥२१४ ॥

बहुस्त्रीसंग्रहे चेति द्वितीयोद्वाहसंभ्रमः ।

कुम्भराश्यन्तरे काले शनौ स्वोच्चे प्रजायते ॥२१५ ॥

पित्रादिसौख्यमाप्नोति सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ।

स्वपितामहदायदिसोदरो वा ह्यरिष्टवान् ॥२१६ ॥

ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतरिष्टं शुभभुक्तौ फलं स्मृतम् ।

शुक्रस्याद्यावसानेपु बन्धुवर्गे महाविपत् ॥२१७ ॥

पितामह्याः पितुः पीडा स्वराजामयशोकवान् ॥

214 - 217½. With the 11th lord obtaining Scorpio Navamsa while the ascendant lord is in the 2nd house, the transit of Jupiter in the end of Scorpio or in Sagittarius will cause birth of a son. The subject will acquire (or join) many women. He will have a second marriage. During the operation of Aquarius Rasi dasa Saturn moving in his exaltation sign, father and such other relatives will be happy. The native will obtain a younger brother. There will be danger to paternal grandfather or his brother. In the sub period of an auspicious Rasi, during Aquarius dasa, one of the native's relatives will lose his son. In the beginning or concluding part of Venus period, the relatives will be subjected to great danger. His great grandfather will also be in trouble while the ruler of the native's kingdom will incur diseases and grief.

कीटे शनिस्थिते काले व्रणादिज्वरपीडितः।

पितामह स्वसुः पुत्रः क्षिप्रेणारोग्यवान् सुखी ॥२१८ ॥

पापयोगे पित्ररिष्टं चक्रसन्धौ च कालगे।

स्वपितुर्मातुलादीनि क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः॥२१९ ॥

218 - 219. Saturn coming in transit to Scorpio will cause ulcer, fever etc. to a son of the native's grand-father's sister who will however have early recovery. When malefics transit the Chakra Sandhi (junctions of Cancer-Leo or its trines), abundant difficulties will be evident to the maternal relatives of father.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले सुखराशीश्वरान्तरे।

स्वमातुलस्य सन्तानं स्वप्रमोश्च विशेषतः॥२२० ॥

अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति धनलाभं दिने दिने।

सुताधिपदशाकाले चापान्ते वा मृगे शनौ ॥२२१ ॥

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतेः पितामह्याश्च नाशनम्।

पितामहोऽपि सत्पुत्रयोगं प्राप्नोति नित्यशः॥२२२ ॥

दिव्याभरणवस्त्राप्ति र्बहुद्रव्यार्जितादिभिः।

ज्ञातिग्रामार्थलाभः स्याद्वृषभे चक्रकालगे ॥२२३ ॥

जन्मदाये फलं सत्यं भाग्य योगे प्रजायते।

220 - 223½. In the major period of the lord of the ascendant, the sub period of the lord of the 4th will cause distress to one's maternal uncle. (However, the native will) gain abundant wealth will financially progress day by day. During the dasa of the 5th lord, Saturn moving in the end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn will cause distress to the paternal grand mother of the king(?). The native's grand-father will obtain a son, fine jewllery, robes and much wealth. During the Kalachakra dasa of Taurus, one will gain through relatives and acquisition of villages. Effects cited for the first dasa with reference to Bhagya yoga will be truthful. (???)

चन्द्रांशके तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२२४ ॥

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतेः सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत्।

मीनराश्यन्तरे काले स्वपितुर्गमनागमम् ॥२२५ ॥

किंचिद्राजविरोधेन ह्यर्थनाशं विनिर्दिशेत्।

बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापं स्वपिता मित्रवर्गगे ॥२२६ ॥

क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य विद्यारम्भं विनिर्दिशेत्।

224 - 226 1/2. Saturn transiting the Rasi coinciding with Moon's natal Navamsa or a trine thereof will cause evils to the king's son(?). During the sub period ruled by Pisces Rasi, the native's father will be involved in journeys, and will incur destruction of wealth due to royal enmity. He will also incur mental distress due to relatives and friends. The native's education will commence with the Sun in favourable transits.

तुलाराशिदशाकाले मेषाङ्गारकभुक्तिषु ॥२२७ ॥

शुभाशुभफलं मिश्रं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम्।

जन्मराशिदशाकाले लग्नराशिदशान्तरे।

अशुभं तत्र जानीयाज्ज्वरोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥२२८ ॥

227 - 228. In the sub period of Aries - Mars, under Libra - Venus dasa both good and bad results will be felt. There will be a marriage in the family. The sub period of ascending sign in the major of the sign containing the natal Moon will be inauspicious and will cause troubles from fever and the like.

मेषसिंहधनूराशौ कुम्भवृश्चिकमासगे।

देहालस्यं प्रकुर्वीत सर्वदाये फलं स्मृतम् ॥२२९ ॥

229. In the Kalachakra dasa periods of Aries, Leo and Sagittarius, the months denoted by the transits of the Sun in Scorpio and Aquarius will cause lack of physical energy.

लाभाधिपे भाग्यगते भाग्येशे लाभराशिगे।

तावुभौ लाभगौ वापि भाग्यलाभमिदं स्मृतम् ॥२३० ॥

लग्नारूढवशात् सौख्यं योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।

230 - 2301/2. Gains: With the lord of the 11th in the 9th while the 9th lord is in the 11th, one will gain fortunes. So also when both these lords are in the 11th. If these two are in the ascending sign, they will cause happiness and yoga (prosperity).

Notes: This is a general rule applicable to any ascendant.

It is to be noted that the text does not prescribe a yoga leading to fortunes if both the lords of the 9th and the 11th are in the 9th. But it is a yoga for fortunes.

कर्माधिपान्तरे काले कर्मे राहौ च जायते ॥२३१ ॥

शुभाशुभफलादीनि निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः।

म्लेच्छदेशे जनस्नेहं व्यवसायाद्धनार्जनम् ॥२३२ ॥

231 - 232. Rahu in the 10th: The sub period of the 10th lord (in any dasa) will cause a mix of auspicious and inauspicious events if Rahu is found in the 10th at birth. The native will befriend people living in Mlechcha countries and will earn money through agriculture (or will have professional gains).

स्वग्रामे क्षेत्रलाभादि कर्मे राहुफलं स्मृतम्।

कर्माधिपे धनस्थाने सुमत्यंशे च जायते।

जन्मराशिदशाकाले स्वपिता ग्रामलाभवान् ॥२३३ ॥

233. He will also acquire lands in his birth place. These are the effects for Rahu placed in the 10th house.

Sumathi Nadiamsa: If the lord of the 10th is in the 2nd house, the native of Sumathi Nadiamsa, the first dasa of the native will bless his father with acquisition of villages (i.e. landed properties).

Notes: This sloka has three lines while the first line deals with effects for Rahu in the 10th vide previous sloka. The next two lines deal with Sumathi Nadiamsa without reference to any particular ascendant. So also the following slokas upto 236 1/2.

जन्मकर्मधनाधीशभुक्तिकाले महत् फलम्।

लाभाधिपान्तरे काले लाभो भवति नित्यशः ॥२३४ ॥

गेहे सोदरकल्याणं विशेषधनलाभकृत्।

सहोदरीविवाहः स्यात् स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः ॥२३५ ॥

234 - 235. In the first dasa, the sub periods ruled by the lords of the ascendant, 10th and 2nd will cause very beneficial effects; the sub period of the 11th lord will bring gains (to the native), marriages to his brother and sister, and abundant financial progress. in the dasa ruled by the ascending sign, and the 3 signs (transited by the Sun) will...

Notes: The sloka is incomplete and of disorderly construction. Hence this may be ignored.

लग्नराशिदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।

भाग्येशान्तरमारभ्य राशित्रयफलं स्मृतम् ॥२३६ ॥

236. The sub period of the 11th lord, the beginning and ending phases of the 9th lord's sub period,

व्ययेश्वरांशे सान्तापं व्ययाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।

मन्दे जीवान्तरे काले विकृतांशे च जायते ॥२३७ ॥

राहुभुक्तयन्तमारभ्य गुरुभुक्तौ सुशोभनम्।

धनराशिदशाकाले धनेशे लाभराशिगे ॥२३८ ॥

प्रभूतधनलाभं च पुत्रादिश्रियमश्नुते।

जातकस्य सुविद्याप्तिः स्वबुद्धिदृढमादिशेत् ॥२३९ ॥

237 - 239. Vikrutha Nadiamsa: The first three lines do not give us a proper guidance, the meaning of which is: (Transit of, obviously Saturn) in the sign identical with 12th lord's Navamsa position will cause distress. The sub periods of 12th lord and of Jupiter and Saturn will for a native of Vikrutha Nadiamsa... The sub period of Rahu in beginning and ending phases, and that of Jupiter will cause auspicious effects.

The next three lines out of the above six lines mean: If the 2nd lord is in the 11th, the dasa of the second Rasi (Kala Chakra Dasa) will cause abundant wealth and acquisition of sons etc. The native will

acquire a high degree of leaning and will have firm disposition.

Notes: In the above six lines, the last three lines give a very useful clue which can be applied through Kala Chakra Dasa. The dasa ruled by the 2nd Rasi will cause abundant wealth, acquisition of sons and firm mentality, if the 2nd lord at birth is placed in the 11th house. This is independent of the Nadiamsa.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य धनराशिदशा व्यथाम् ।

अष्टमाधिपतिदोषेण देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४० ॥

ताताम्बिकादिस्वजनादिवैरं

क्लेशं वदेद्ग्रामजनादिभिश्च ।

मानार्थभूम्यादिविनाशनं च

विदेशयाने फलमाहुरार्याः ॥२४१ ॥

उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं कर्माद्वानन्तरं व्यथाम् ।

240 - 2411/2. One born in the 2nd half of Vikrutha Nadiamsa Libra ascendant will undergo distress in the dasa of the 2nd Rasi. Due to the blemish of the 8th lord, he will leave the country (or birth place in search of green pastures). He will earn enmity of his grand- mother and such other relatives. He will also earn the wrath of his village men. His honour, wealth, lands etc. will be destroyed following which he will migrate.

पूर्वभागे धनाधीशदशायां सौख्यमादिशेत् ॥२४२ ॥

सहोदरीसुतप्राप्तिं स्वराजस्य वशात् सुखम् ।

ज्ञातिवर्गकलापेन स्वपिता व्याकुली क्वचित् ॥२४३ ॥

242 - 243. The 2nd lord's dasa (as against 2nd Rasi dasa, above) will prove beneficial for a native of first half of the said Nadiamsa. His sister will obtain a son and he will be happy through the ruler of the land. Due to enmity with his kinsmen, his father will be somewhat distressed.

विक्रमेशेदशाकाले दारेशांश त्रिकोणगे ।

स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे दारलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४४ ॥,

244. During the currency of the dasa ruled by the 3rd lord, Saturn's transit in the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 7th lord, or a trine thereof, will bestow marriage.

लग्नेशस्थांशराशीशे दारेशस्थानगेऽथवा ।

सुतेशस्थांशराशीशभुक्तिकाले महत् सुखम् ॥२४५ ॥

245. Great happiness will come to pass in the following sub periods: (a) Of the Navamsa dispositor of the natal ascendant lord. (b) Of the Rasi dispositor of 7th lord. (c) Of the Navamsa dispositor of the 5th lord.

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययाधीशाक्रान्तराश्यन्तरेऽथवा ।

केन्द्रत्रिकोणेशभुक्तौ शुभं भवति नित्यशः ॥२४६ ॥

246. The sub periods of the signs occupied by the lords of 6th, 8th and 12th an those of angular and trinal lords will be auspicious.

Notes: Two sets of clues are given here, as under:

(a) The sub periods of the signs occupied by the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th will be auspicious. This is as per KCD. However, this is of doubtful origin.

(b) The sub periods ruled by lords of 1st/4th/7th/10th (angles) and 5th/9th (trines) will cause auspicious effects. This is a popular and general aphorism.

कुम्भराश्यन्तरं त्यक्त्वा सर्वदाये शुभं भवेत् ।

मध्यमं वृषभं सिंहं शेषं सर्वशुभावहम् ॥२४७ ॥

247. Except the sub period ruled by Aquarius, the others are auspicious. However, the sub periods of Taurus and Leo will be only moderately good.

Notes: This is not an independent rule and is a drop out of a certain set of rules. Hence not clear.

सुखाधिपे स्वोच्चगते सुखराशिदशा सुखम् ।

जन्मयोगानुसारेण सौख्यं भवति नित्यशः ॥२४८ ॥

लग्ने पापे सुखे पापे तद्दशायां महाविपत् ।

पित्रादिस्वजनक्लेशं क्रूरराशिदशान्तरे ॥२४९ ॥

248 - 249. If the 4th lord is exalted, the dasa ruled by the sign which is 4th from the ascending sign will cause happiness, according to the yogas (auspicious combinations) available at birth. The said dasa will cause great danger if both the ascending sign and the 4th thereof are occupied by malefics. In the said dasa, the sub periods ruled by malefic signs will cause difficulties to father et cetera.

Notes: These are as per KCD, applicable to Libra

ascendant. If Saturn is exalted, the dasa of Capricorn Rasi will cause happiness according to the total strength of horoscope. However the sub periods of malefic signs will in the said Capricorn dasa harm the person's father.

नक्रराशिदशाकाले तुलालग्नस्य जातके ।

जननी व्याकुलं चेति स्वराजन्यजनास्तथा ॥२५० ॥

250. Capricorn Dasa: For a native of Libra ascendant, the dasa ruled by Capricorn will indicate distress to his mother and also to the king (?)

कर्कि कीटवृषनक्रदशायान्तर्दशासु च ।

जननी व्याकुलं चेति राजमाता तथैव च ॥२५१ ॥

251. The dasa and sub periods ruled by the signs Cancer, Scorpio, Taurus and Capricorn will cause distress to the native's mother. So also to the mother of the king (?)

चतुर्थकेन्द्राधिपतेर्दशायां

योगो भवेतद्भाग्यसुभूषणाप्तिः ।

प्राबल्ययोगं मुनयो वदन्ति ।

शुभान्तरे वापि नृपप्रसादात् ॥२५२ ॥

252. Dasa of 4th Lord: Sages decree prosperity and acquisition of ornaments in the dasa ruled by the lord of the 4th. In the sub periods of benefic planets during this dasa, royal mercy will come to pass.

Notes: The dasa of 4th lord should read as dasa of the 4th sign - i.e. Capricorn. See also notes for the following sloka.

सुताधिपदशां विन्यात् सुतेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे ।

बहुपुत्रार्थसम्पन्नो नृपसेवी सुबुद्धिमान् ॥२५३ ॥

स्वक्षेत्रे स्वांशगे सौख्यमेवं फलमुदाहृतम् ।

253 - 253½. Dasa of 5th Lord: If the lord of the 5th is in exaltation, his dasa will cause birth of many sons and acquisition of wealth. Such a native will serve the king and will be endowed with virtues. Should the said planet be in own sign or in own Navamsa, his dasa will cause (mere) happiness (as against the above "splendid effects").

Note: Instead of dasa of 5th lord, it should be dasa of 5th Rasi which will be evident from the sequence. Further, for Libra ascendant, Saturn's dasa cannot be separated as 4th lord's dasa and 5th lord's dasa.

Also see consolidated notes under slokas 256 - 257 *infra*.

रिपुराशिदशाकाले रिपुवृद्धिर्धनक्षयः ॥२५४ ॥

भार्यायाः स्वात्मनश्चैव रोगक्लेशा भवन्ति हि ।

ओजयुग्मानुसारेण योगराश्यन्तरे शुभम् ॥२५५ ॥

क्रूरराश्यन्तरे क्रूरं भावोक्तफलमुत्तमम् ।

254 - 255½. Dasa of Sixth Sign: (a) The dasa of the sixth sign (Rasi) (as counted from the ascendant) will increase enemies, and reduce wealth. The spouse and progeny of the subject will be subjected to diseases and difficulties.

(b) According to the sign being odd or even, auspicious effects will materialise in the sub period denoted by the Yoga Rasi.

(c) The sub periods of malefic signs will cause adverse effects.

(d) Results stated for the Bhava will be excellent.

Notes: There are certain missing links in these lines. The clues given in "a" and "c" are meaningful. Those in "b" and "d" need some more conditions in the original and hence are unclear.

द्यूनाधिपे लग्नगते द्यूनाधिपदशा सुखम् ॥२५६ ॥

स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्याप्ती रन्ध्रराशिदशा मृतिम् ।

अष्टचत्वारिंशदब्दे चतुःपञ्चाशके तथा ॥२५७ ॥

256 - 257. The Lord of the 7th: Should the lord of the 7th be in the ascendant, the dasa of 7th lord will cause happiness to the subject apart from marriage to his son. The dasa of 8th lord will inflict death on the subject - in the 48th or 54th year.

Notes: The clues regarding dasa periods for Libra ascendant, from sloka 248 to 257 can be arranged in an easy way as under:

1. Saturn in exaltation at birth will enable Capricorn - Saturn dasa give happiness depending on the whole set of planets.

2. The ascendant Libra, and the 4th - Capricorn - both occupied by malefic planets, will produce great danger in the dasa of Capricorn - Saturn. Note the

inclusion of the ascendant.

3. Further, the sub periods of malefic Rasis will endanger father and other relatives. (This is to be read with point 2 above.)

4. For Libra ascendant, the dasa of Capricorn - Saturn will generally harm the person's mother.

5. The dasa and sub periods ruled by Cancer, Scorpio, Taurus and Capricorn will also harm his mother. That is two of the said four signs should rule the major and sub periods.

6. The dasa of Capricorn - Saturn will give prosperity and acquisition. The sub period of a benefic's sign will beget royal favours.

7. The dasa of Aquarius - Saturn will give many sons, and acquisition of wealth provided Saturn is in Libra at birth. Further the person will be in the service of the king and be virtuous.

8. The dasa of Aquarius - Saturn will give happiness (instead of total effects as at 7 above) if Saturn is in his own sign or own Navamsa, as against his being in Libra.

9. The dasa of Pisces - Jupiter will cause increase of enemies and minimise one's wealth. His spouse and children will incur diseases and difficulties. (This should equally apply to the native.)

10. If Mars is in the ascendant Libra, the dasa of Mars (Vimsottari) will cause marriage to his son.

11. Venus dasa, will inflict death in certain circumstances. This should be applied when the dasa is the first one or when Venus is in the grip of a killer planet.

The above instructions at S.No.1 to 9 apply to Kalachakra Dasa analysis, while 10 and 11 are as per Vimsottari dasa.

A discerning reader can extend these suitably to the various other ascendants.

विकृतांशे पूर्वभागे कालमृत्युरितीरितः।

चन्द्रांशफलविस्तारं योजयेत् कालवितमः ॥२५८ ॥

258. One born in the first half of Vikrutha Nadiamsa will have timely death (i.e. will not face untimely one). Those learned in astrology have detailed effects of Moon's Navamsa (part of which is given below).

चन्द्रांशाधिपतौ जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिसंयुते।

कीटांशान्ते प्रजातश्च दत्तपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥२५९ ॥

259. Adopted Son: The Moon should be in a Navamsa of Jupiter who in turn should be in his own Rasi in the company of Saturn. This yoga will give an adopted son (for a Libra native).

किन्नरांशे निशानाथे वृश्चिके केतुसंयुते।

तदीशे राहुसंयुक्ते सिहांशे दत्तपुत्रवान् ॥२६० ॥

260. The Moon in Kinnara Shashtiamsa in Scorpio along with Ketu, while Mars joins Rahu (in Taurus) and begets Leo Navamsa will lead to going for an adopted son.

Notes: Kinnara Shashtiamsa in Scorpio extends from 2° 30' to 3° where the Moon is needed to be in.

Kinnara is a mythical being with a human head in the form of a horse.

Mars in Taurus should be between 23° 20' to 26° 40' to beget Leo Navamsa.

Thus for Libra ascendant, the Moon and Mars should be in the above-mentioned spaces while Rahu and Ketu are in order in Taurus and Scorpio. As a result, one will have an adopted issue.

स्वपिता च तथा विन्द्याद्बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः।

किन्नरांशे पूर्वभागे राजपूज्यो सदा भवेत् ॥२६१ ॥

काव्यालंकारनाटकवेत्ता च तत्त्वबोधकः।

सुखे पापयुते चन्द्रे सुतेशे शनिसंयुते ॥२६२ ॥

बाल्ये च जननीक्लेशं पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पुत्रारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥

सन्धिकाले प्रजातस्य दीर्घजीवी पिता भवेत् ॥२६३ ॥

261 - 263. His father would have troubles in the native's childhood. Birth in former half of Kinnara Nadiamsa will make one worshipped by the king. He will be learned in poetry and rhetoric and be a teacher of philosophy. The Moon in the 4th with a malefic

while the 5th lord is with Saturn will cause worries to mother in the native's childhood. Birth in second half will result in evils to progeny. One born in *"Sandhi Kala"* will have a long living father.

Notes: These three slokas have nothing really tangible to offer. In the first place Kinnara Nadiamsa is not listed anywhere.

Secondly these are in a wrong place.

From the above we can take certain raw-material kind of clues:

a) The Moon in the 4th house in the company of a malefic as Saturn is conjunct the 5th lord will bring troubles to the mother in the early years.

b) *Sandhi kala* does not convey a clear meaning. It is not known whether it is *Lagna Sandhi* (junction degrees of two ascendants) or twilight time. Normally it is twilight time, that is the junction of dawn and dusk, or dusk and dawn.

स्यात् किन्नरांशे जनितः सुरूपी

भूपालसेवी प्रियभाषणश्च ।

द्वैमातृको पोषितलालितश्च

धनन्वितो दुःखसहोऽतिधीरः ॥२६४ ॥

264. Kinnara Nadiamsa: One born in this Nadiamsa will be charming in appearance. He will serve a king and will speak sweetly. He will have two mothers, will be sportive, wealthy and will be able to endure (any) grief.

Notes: Kinnara Nadiamsa is not enlisted.

शशाङ्कहोराजनितोऽतिसौम्यः

कान्तासमेतः स्वजनोपकारी ।

विद्वान् सदाचाररतोऽतिरागी

स्वच्छाङ्गयष्टिश्च स चन्द्रयोगे ॥२६५ ॥

265. Birth in Moon's Hora: One born in the Moon's hora (in general) will be soft (in disposition), be endowed with women, be helpful to his kinsmen, learned, of good conduct, and highly passionate.

चन्द्रयोगे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता भाग्यवान् सदा ।

जनकौ चात्मपितरौ बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितौ ॥२६६ ॥

266. Chandra Yoga: The father of the native having Chandra Yoga will ever be prosperous. The native's grand-parents will be grieved during his childhood.

Note: What kind of Chandra Yoga is referred to is not known. Does it refer to natal ascendant in Moon's Hora?

किन्नरांशे मातृशोकी नानाव्याकुलवान् भवेत् ।

द्रव्यनष्टादिभीतिश्च जन्मदाये भविष्यति ॥२६७ ॥

267. The native of Kinnara Nadiamsa will have grief in respect of mother. He will undergo various kinds of difficulties and will be prone to financial losses during first dasa.

सिंहे प्रजातो नृपतिः स्वधर्मत्यागनिर्धनी ।

लोभी मिताशनो नित्यं स्वबन्ध्वाश्च विरोधकृत ।

तुलांशके प्रजातस्तु परस्त्रीभोगलालस. ॥२६८ ॥

268. The native of Leo will be a king, will give up his religion, be devoid of wealth, be a miser, will eat limited food and will incur enmity with his bride (i.e. spouse). One born in Libra Navamsa will be fond of union out of wedlock.

Notes: The clues given about Leo are of doubtful origin.

The other aphorism relating to Libra Navamsa should be applied after a careful study of the 7th house, Venus and other related elements.

चन्द्रे केतुयुते बाल्ये ह्यन्यस्त्रीस्तन्यपानवान् ।

सपत्नीमातरो नैकाः कस्यांश्चित् प्रीतिमश्नुते ॥२६९ ॥

269. The Moon in the company of Ketu denotes that during childhood the subject will be breast-fed by another woman (than the mother). He will not havee just one step-mother (i.e. will have many) out of whom this subject will be dear to one.

Notes: The conjunction of the Moon with Ketu in this case denotes many marriages to the native's father. Out of many step-mothers one in partciular will like the subject.

Further this conjunction will not allow the native to be fed with his mother's milk during childhood.

उदयमुपगतेऽर्के पित्तदेही च कामी

शशिसुतनिभवर्णो राजसेवी दयालुः ।

भवति कटुकरसे प्रीतियुक्तोऽत्र जातः
सततमपि मनुष्यः प्रायशो दुश्चरित्रः ॥२७० ॥
लग्नस्थेऽर्के पित्तदेही ह्युदारो
दुष्टाचारो राजसेवी सुमन्त्री ।
मर्त्यो भूयो निग्रहे दत्तदृष्टिः
शुक्रे कामी पुत्रावान् भ्रातृहीनः ॥२७१ ॥

270 - 271. Planets in Ascendant: The Sun in the ascendant will produce a bilious physique and the subject will be lustful. His complexion will be like that of Mercury (?); he will serve a king and be liberal. He will be fond of bitter juices and will have a bad (questionable) history. He will be given to bad conduct and will be a good minister. If Venus is in the ascendant, one will be lustful, be endowed with progeny and be devoid of coborn.

Notes: Bilious physique, liberal disposition and serving a king are repeated again in sloka 271.

These clues seem to apply to a specific ascendant which is not clear.

However some hints are generally applicable to the various ascendants in a certain measure. The Sun in ascendant will cause association with king (or government), bilious body, bad history etc. Similarly Venus in the ascendant will give a lustful disposition.

केचित् पक्षे किन्नरांशे मातृस्थाने निशाकरे ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतश्चेति भगिन्येका प्रजायते ॥२७२ ॥
कालान्तरे मृतिं विन्द्यात् किन्नरांशस्य सोदरः ।

272 - 272 1/2. Kinnara Nadiamsa: According to one school of thought, the subject of Kinnara Nadiamsa having the Moon in the 4th house will have one elder brother and one younger sister. His brother will pass away after some time.

किन्नरांशे निशानाथे लग्नेऽर्के गुरुवीक्षिते ॥२७३ ॥
विद्यावान् मधुराभाषी लिपित्रयविशारदः ।
कलत्रद्वयवान् वाग्मी बन्धुवर्गे सुपूजितः ॥२७४ ॥
पित्रार्जितार्थवान् भोगी स्वभुजार्जितभाग्यवान् ।
हरिभक्तिरतो नित्यं दयादाक्षिण्यशीलवान् ॥२७५ ॥

273 - 275. The native of Kinnara Nadiamsa having the Moon in the ascendant while the Sun is aspected by Jupiter will be learned, will speak sweetly and eloquently and will be an expert in three languages. He will have two wives, and will be respected by his relatives. He will have paternal properties, will enjoy pleasures and will also have self-earned wealth. He will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and be kind to others.

लग्ने शुक्रयुते जीवे किन्नरांशे प्रजायते ।
स्वमित्र बन्धुवर्गादि देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२७६ ॥
मण्डलाधिपतिद्वारे स्वपिता योगवान्भवेत् ।
नरवाहनवान्भोगी धनी सद्राजवल्लभः ॥२७७ ॥
स्वपिताधिकधर्मात्मा हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान ।
सोदरभ्रातृरहितः किन्नरांशे पिता सुखी ॥२७८ ॥
द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थश्च देवतोत्सवधार्मिकः ।
ज्ञातिवर्गे सुभाग्याप्तिर्वर्धके च सुभाग्यवान् ॥२७९ ॥

276 - 279. Self and Father: Venus in the ascendant while Jupiter is in Kinnara Nadiamsa will cause following effects. The subject will patronise friends and relatives and will honour Gods and Brahmins. His father will gain through the head of the region (i.e. king), will enjoy conveyances, be wealthy, dear to a virtuous king, be highly charitable, devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva, be devoid of a coborn and be happy. He will be skillful in gathering wealth and be engaged in performing temple festivals. His kinsmen will be prosperous and he himself will prosper.

भाग्याधिपे राहुयुक्ते पञ्चमे शनि संस्थिते ।
स्वपिता वातरोगेण क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥२८० ॥

280. Windy Diseases: The native's father will have troubles from windy disorders (paralysis, rheumatism, arthritis etc.) if the 5th is occupied by Saturn as the 9th lord is with Rahu.

वर्गोत्तमे निशानाथे किन्नरांशे च जायते ।
कर्मेशांशकगे जीवे गोचरे मधुमासगे ॥२८१ ॥
सम्प्रदाये सूर्यभुक्तौ मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ।
सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे सुखेशाक्रान्तराशिगे ॥२८२ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विद्यारंभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
अष्टमाब्दे विवाहः स्याद्दशमाब्दे च वा यदि ॥२८३ ॥
सम्पद्दाये सुखी नित्यं पञ्चमाब्दे महाविपत् ।
द्वितीयाब्दे क्रूरमासे बालरिष्टभयं कचित् ॥२८४ ॥
मान्दज्वरभयं किंचिद्व्णरोगवान् सुखी भवेत् ।

281 - 284 1/2. The Moon in Vargottama Navamsa: The subject of Kinnara Nadiamsa having the Moon in Vargottama Navamsa will beget following results. Transit Jupiter in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 10th lord will cause thread ceremony in the month of Aries. This can also be in the Sun's sub period of the second dasa. His education will commence when the transit Jupiter moves in the sign occupied by the 4th lord, or in the sign identical with the said planet's Navamsa, or a trine thereof. Marriage of the subject will occur in the 8th or 10th year. In the second dasa, he will be ever happy. His fifth year will involve him in grave danger. Coinciding with the Sun's evil transits, his second year of age will cause uncertainty about his life-span; he will suffer from indigestion and ulcers.

सिंहे बुधयुते सूर्ये भार्गवेण समन्विते ॥२८५ ॥
भूसुतेन युते दृष्टे नेत्ररोगप्रपीडितः ।
यत्किंचित्पुष्पिताक्षस्य क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत् ॥२८६ ॥

285 - 286. Eye Disorders: The planet Mercury in Leo in aspect to or in association with Mars, while the Sun joins Venus (in one of the signs from Cancer to Virgo) will produce troubles from eye disorders. There is a possibility of the person having a floral mark on the pupil of his eye. However, his eye diseases will be curable early.

धनेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे सिंहेऽर्के भृगुसंयुते ।
वयोमध्ये नेत्रपीडां बाल्ये किंचित्प्रपीडितः ॥२८७ ॥

287. The Sun with Venus in Leo as Jupiter aspects the 2nd lord will cause eye troubles in the middle of one's life. Some such troubles will also exist in the native's childhood.

चन्द्राज्जामित्रगे भौमे सिंहेशे राहुसंयुते ।
विपद्दाये दारहानिर्द्वितीयोद्वाहवान् सुखी ॥२८८ ॥
केचित्पक्षे क्षेमदाये द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान् ।
सम्पद्दशादौ जनन्यास्तृतीयांशे पितुर्विपत् ॥२८९ ॥
विपद्दशांदौ सन्तानं क्षेमदाये श्रियायुतः ।
सम्पद्दाये किन्नरांशे चन्द्राङ्गारकभुक्तिषु ॥२९० ॥
सापत्नमातृकलहं मातृवंशजनावधि ।

288 - 2901/2. Mars in the 7th of the Moon while the Sun is with Rahu will endanger the native's spouse in the 2nd dasa and lead to remarriage. According to some, the second marriage will only be in the 4th dasa. His mother will be endangered in the beginning or end of his second dasa while father will experience danger in the last one third part of the said dasa. In the second dasa, during the sub periods of the Moon and Mars, the subject will have quarrels with his step-mother and there will be troubles to maternal relatives.

स्वराजन्यजनद्वेषं गोचरे मकरांशगे ॥२९१ ॥
चापान्ते व्याकुलं चेति औत्तर्यकलहं महत् ।
क्षुद्रभूपतिसन्तापं कुत्सितप्रभुनाशनम् ॥२९२ ॥

291 - 292. Irrelevant: (When the planet Saturn?) in transit arrives in the Capricorn Navamsa, the subject will have enmity with king's relatives. If the planet is in end of Sagittarius in transit, the native will be distressed while there will be strife in the northern region. A mean king will be distressed and destroyed.

केत्वन्तरे सौम्यदाये स्वपितृव्याकुलं महत् ।
पित्रा सेवितराजस्य राज्ये विप्लवमादिशेत् ॥२९३ ॥
सञ्चितार्थविनाशः स्याद्गजवाजिभटादिषु ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि देशक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२९४ ॥

293 - 294. The dasa of Mercury and the sub period of Ketu will cause great troubles to father and there will be a revolt in the kingdom served by the father. Wealth, horses, elephants and servants (of the king) will be destroyed and protection of the country will become greatly difficult.

तृतीयवर्षेऽष्टमवत्सरे वा
दशान्त्यगे पञ्चमवत्सरे वा ।

संवत्सरे त्रिशति वा पिताब्दे ।

ज्वरेणचासुभयं भवेन्नृणाम् ॥२९५ ॥

षट्पञ्चाशत्समान्त्यादौ सप्तपञ्चाशवत्सरे ।

क्रूरमासे ज्वरं तापं क्लेशमाहुश्चतुष्टयम् ॥२९६ ॥

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।

एकषष्टिसमे मृत्युः षष्टयब्दे व्याकुलं महत् ॥२९७ ॥

295 - 297. The subject will be endangered by fever in the 3rd year, 8th year, 5th year, 30th year, 56th year and the 57th year. To overcome this (dangerous) fever suitable remedies be done. He will die in the sixty-first year while sixtieth year will cause great danger.

राजामात्यविरोधेन ह्युपद्रवमुदीरयेत् ।

पश्चात्सौख्यं प्रकुर्वीत राजप्रीतिधनागमम् ॥२९८ ॥

प्रबलोद्योगसौख्याप्तिः स्वस्थो भवति निश्चयम् ।

चापान्ते मकरे मन्दे गोचरे मकरे गुरौ ॥२९९ ॥

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि पश्चात्सौख्यं सुखावहम् ।

298 - 299½. Due to enmity with king and minister, he will face many troubles. Later on he will be happy and will acquire wealth due to royal pleasure. He will obtain a rewarding employment and will surely be healthy (or contended). Saturn in end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn while Jupiter is in Capricorn will (initially) cause great difficulties, but will bestow happiness later on.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा चन्द्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥३०० ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे देहोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।

300 - 300½. Saturn transiting the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the Moon's dispositor at birth, or a trine thereof, will cause physical ailments.

Notes: The expressions "From the ascendant or from the Moon" are not properly linked in the original with something apparently missing. As such these are excluded in the rendering.

साधकेशदशासन्धिकाले मृत्युर्न संशयः ॥३०१ ॥

क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं नित्यश्रीर्बुद्धिमान् सुखी ।

किन्नरांशे पूर्वभागे मायाब्दे राजदर्शनम् ॥३०२ ॥

मन्दान्तरे सुभाग्याप्तिः पञ्चमे मातुरादिशेत् ।

सम्पातारदशा सन्धिविपद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥३०३ ॥

ऋतुशान्त्यादिसौभाग्यं क्रूरमासं विना शुभम् ।

गुरोर्द्वितीयपर्याये स्वोच्चे श्रीमान् सुखी भवेत् ॥३०४ ॥

गुरुद्वितीयपर्याये गोचरे द्वादशे गुरौ ।

301 - 304½. In the junction of the (5th and the) 6th dasa, the native will incur death. The fourth dasa will cause much prosperity, firm wealth and intelligence. One born in the Kinnara Nadiamsa will visit the king (i.e will get royal links) in his 15th year. In the sub period of Saturn, he will obtain fortunes. In the end of the 2nd dasa, or in the first sub period of the 3rd dasa, there will be functions in the family relating to the puberty of a female. This sub period will give auspicious effects except in the months denoted by the evil transits of the Sun. The second round of transit Jupiter (i.e. from 12th year to 24th year approximately) he will gather wealth. In the said second round when Jupiter reaches the 12th, he will obtain a son, ornaments and royal honours.

Note: "Panchame Maturadiseth" is an out-of-context term and hence not included in the rendering.

पुत्रोत्सवसुभूषाप्तिं राजसन्मानमादिशेत् ॥३०५ ॥

पञ्चमाधिपतौ जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिसंयुते ।

सिंहलग्ने प्रजातस्य सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ॥३०६ ॥

दारद्वये सुसन्तानं भुक्तभाग्यांशसंख्यया ।

पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत् ।

शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुः किन्नरांशे च जायते ॥३०७ ॥

305 - 307. Leo Ascendant: For Leo ascendant, the 5th lord Jupiter in own sign in the company of Saturn will cause destruction of the first issue. He will have two wives. The number of children (after the said loss) will correspond to the number of Navamsas past by 9th cusp (or *Bhava Madhya*). Two sons and two daughters will be long-lived while others (born) will (also) be destroyed (like the first issue). These apply to Kinnara Nadiamsa in Leo ascendant.

सर्वदाये राहुचन्द्रौ जीवसौम्यान्तरे तथा ।

अतीव क्लेशकार्यणि देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०८ ॥

308. This is again an incorrect sloka which means: In all the dasas, the sub periods of the Moon, Rahu, Jupiter and Mercury will be so. Due to very difficult undertakings the native will incur physical illness.

पञ्चमाधिपतौ जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिसंयुते ।

एकविंशात् परं योगं वत्सरे षोडशे तथा ॥३०९ ॥

लक्ष्मीयोगफलं सत्यं विपद्दाये धनागमम् ।

राजान्तरे धनप्राप्तिः क्षेमदाये विशेषतः ॥३१० ॥

309 - 310. For a Leo native, with Kinnara Nadiamsa, Jupiter in own sign in the company of Saturn will cause prosperity in the 16th year, and after 21st year. The native will enjoy effects of Lakshmi Yoga (i.e. will be wealthy). In the third dasa he will obtain riches, through a different king (or change of country). More prosperity will exist in the 4th dasa.

पञ्चमाधिपतौ जीवे स्वोच्चांशे शनिसंयुते ।

लक्ष्मीषष्ट्यंशकं विन्द्याद्योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३११ ॥

लक्ष्म्यंशजः स्त्रीसहितः सुपुत्रः

समस्तयोगैरुपसेव्यमानः ।

विद्यान्वितो भूपतिरञ्जकश्च

वधूद्वयाढ्यो हरिपादसेवी ॥३१२ ।

चापे शनियुते जीवे स्वोच्चांशे राजपूजितः ।

कामितार्थप्रदो नित्यं कामिनीनां विशेषतः ॥३१३ ॥

311 - 313. Jupiter, in joining Saturn, should obtain his own Navamsa. Then the native of Leo ascendant, with Kinnara Nadiamsa, will beget following effects. He will be endowed with spouse, good children, all kinds of yogas that lead to prosperity, will be served by others, be well-educated, will cause satisfaction to the king (i. e. will win over the king), will have two wives, will worship Lord Vishnu, and will be honoured by the king. All his desires will be fulfilled with this Yoga.

Notes: Lakshmi Shashtiamsa is a redundant condition, hence not included in the rendering.

जन्मलग्नाधिपे सूर्ये शुक्रसौम्यसमन्विते ।

भाग्याधिपेन सन्दृष्टे योगोऽयं पारिजातकः ॥३१४ ॥

लग्नेशे पारिजाते यदि भवति तथाध्यासते राजमान्यो

जातो धन्यप्रियोक्तिः सकलजनसुखोल्लासकृद्भूरिभोगी ।

पुत्रैः पौत्रैश्च युक्तो युवतिजन नयनेक्षुचापातिरम्यः

पापैर्दृष्टः स चेत्स्यात्परकृतजननं पापबुद्धिः मंदान्तः ॥३१५ ॥

314 - 315. Parijatha Yoga for Leo Ascendant: The lord of the ascendant Sun being in association with Venus and Mercury in aspect to the 9th lord (Mars) will cause what is called Parijatha Yoga. One born thus will enjoy royal recognition, will deliver auspicious and lovable words, will cause happiness to all people, will enjoy abundant pleasures, be endowed with progeny and grand-children, will possess eyes that are peculiar to women with eyelashes resembling an arch, and will have a very beautiful appearance. If this yoga is aspected by a malefic (than Mars), questionable birth and sinful disposition will come to pass.

Notes: The Yoga - Parijatha - applies irrespective of Nadiamsa. The yoga given hereof apparently forms when the ascendant lord joins the lords of 2nd and 10th in aspect to the lord of the 9th.

There is another kind of Parijatha Yoga given by *Jataka Parijatha* of Vaidyanatha which could be found in its chapter VII, sloka 156.

In our text, it is stated that Parijatha Yoga aspected by a malefic denotes a questionable birth, and the native will commit sins. The aspect should be to the Sun and his associates, viz. Mercury and Venus.

साधनेशदशासन्धौचापान्ते मकरे शनौ ।

वृश्चिकादि त्रिमासेषु कृष्णपक्षे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३१६ ॥

316. In the junction period of 6th dasa (i.e.junctions of 5th and 6th dasas) when Saturn transits the end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn with the Sun moving in the three signs from Scorpio, the native will face death. It will be further in a dark lunar fortnight.

किन्नरांशे निशानाथे नीचे वर्गोत्तमांशके ।

देहान्ते नरकं याति परलोको न विद्यते ॥३१७ ॥

मनोहरे किन्नरांशे चैकत्र फलमादिशेत् ।
चन्द्रनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळम् ॥३१८ ॥

317 - 318. For birth in Kinnara Nadiamsa in Leo ascendant, the Moon in Scorpio in Vargottama Navamsa will throw one in the hell after death. Chandra Nadi is the only one source where effects for Kinnara Nadiamsa have been beautifully discussed. These, repeated in Deva Keralam, will bear truth.

नित्यानित्यकारकभावफलानि ।

भावेषु जायात्मजभाग्यभावाः
तृतीयषष्ठाष्टव्ययाश्च सर्वे ।
कुर्वन्ति दुःखं च सुखं च जन्तोः
स्वयोगतोऽन्ये विफलं दिशन्ति ॥३१९ ॥

319. The 7th, 5th and 9th; and the 3rd, 6th, 8th and 12th cause grief and happiness to men based on their own yogas. According to other authorities, it is not so.

Notes: What is implied in this sloka is not understandable. I feel there is some missing condition, and the sloka is incomplete.

In most cases upto sloka 330, we do not get clear instructions.

भावं च भावस्य च कारकं च
नित्यं तथानित्य बलत्वमेव ।
वदेत् फलं सम्यगवेक्ष्य तत्र
स्यात् कारकोऽत्यन्तबलान्वितश्च ॥३२० ॥
भावेशाक्रान्तराशीनामधिपो नित्यकारकः ।
शुभेक्षिते शुभकरः पापी स्यात् पापवीक्षितः ॥३२१ ॥
यस्मिन् भावे त्वनित्याख्यः कारकः प्रबलो यदि ।
तेन भावेन वृद्धिः स्यात् क्षेमलाभो भविष्यति ॥३२२ ॥
अनित्यः पापसंयुक्तो दृष्टो वा पापखेचरैः ।
भावहानि वदेद्धीमान् भावानिष्टदशासु च ॥३२३ ॥

320 - 323. The natural and temporal strengths of lords of the various Bhavas and their significators should be studied before declaring effects. The dispositor of the lord of a Bhava becomes its permanent (or chief) signficiator. If the said dispositor is related to a benefic by aspect, he will be auspicious; and if to a malefic, he will turn inauspicious. The house in which the lord of a Bhava is placed becomes its Anitya (or temporary) Karaka. If this temporary house is related to malefic planets by aspect or occupancy, the original Bhava suffers annihiliation.

वर्गोत्तमे वा स्वगृहे स्वतुङ्गे
स्यात् कारकः संस्थितिमाननित्यः ।
अन्यान्समस्तानपि भावनाथान्
जित्वा प्रदीप्तो शुभमेव कुर्यात् ॥३२४ ॥

324. If the significator of a Bhava is in Vargottama, or in own sign or in exaltation, or become victorious, auspicious results concerning the house will follow.

ज्ञात्वा योगं च नाडीमितरग्रहगतिं प्रापयित्वा तदंशं
नीत्वा सम्यग्विमिश्रं विशदतरमिति वीक्ष्य भावान्तरङ्गम् ।
चक्रं ज्ञात्वा दशां च प्रतिपुरुषमपि प्राकृतं वीक्ष्यभेदं
ब्रूयाच्चेष्टामवस्थां निजनिजफलं चिन्तनीयं च तज्ज्ञैः ॥३२५ ॥

325. The subtle nature of a Bhava should be understood after evaluation of the Nadiamsa, planetary motions and their various divisions in an elaborate manner. Planetary Cheshtas, dasas etc. should also be suitably studied before arriving at a true conclusion.

वर्गोत्तमांशे स्वगृहे स्वतुङ्गे
दुस्थानगे वा शुभमेव ब्रूयात् ।
यद्भावनाथा ह्युपयान्ति तत्स्थाः
पश्यन्ति वा तत्फल वृद्धिमाहुः ॥३२६ ॥

326. Though planets may be in evil houses, they will be auspicious if exalted, or placed in own signs, or in Vargottama Navamsas. The lord of a Bhava being placed therein (i.e. in the Bhava itself) (or when he arrives in that house in transit) will cause prosperity of that Bhava. So also his aspect.

कालं च देशं तथा ग्रहाणां
योगं च दृष्टि बलाबलं च ।
चेष्टां च चित्तं च तथेंगितं च

विज्ञाय तज्ज्ञा हि फलं वदन्ति ॥३२७ ॥

327. Results should be decalreda after considering the following. Time (i.e. age in which we live), country, planetary yogas or associations, aspects, strength, weakness, and their movements.

भावधिनाथाश्रितराशिनाथो
ह्यानित्य संज्ञो किल कारकश्च ।
फलस्य सर्वस्य स एव दाता
ह्यन्योपि मुख्यो न तदा बलीयान् ॥३२८ ॥
स्वक्षेत्रवर्गोत्तमतुङ्गमित्र
शुभग्रहाणां यदि मध्यवासः ।
स कारको भद्रतरं करोति
नीचारिमूढोऽशुभदृग् विहीनः ॥३२९ ॥
यद्भावनाथाः पितृमातृभाव
नाथान्तरस्था यदि हीन भस्थाः ।
पित्रोः पुरा ते मरणं भजेरन्
भाग्याधिकाश्चेन्मुनयो वदन्ति ॥३३० ॥

328 - 330. Importance of Dispositor of Bhava: He, i.e., the dispositor of a Bhava lord alone is the giver of effects (concerning the original Bhava). If the Karaka is in own sign, or in Vargottama, or in exaltation, or be placed amidst benefics, he will cause more auspicious effects providedd he is not in debility, combustion, and malefic aspects. The lords of these Bhavas (?) placed between the lords of the 9th and the 4th or in debility (weak degrees) will cause the end of the subject prior to that of his parents provided he is endowed with prosperity. (That is, if prosperity is absent, death as above will not occur.)

परमोच्चगते सुता धिनाथे
ओजांशके वा शुभदृष्टियुक्ते ।
सुतभे त्वशुभैरदृष्टयुक्ते
वदन्तिसन्त बहुपुत्रमेनम् ॥३३१ ॥

331. The learned declare birth of many male issues for one having the lord of the 5th in deep exaltation in aspect to a benefic and at the same time occupying an odd Navamsa. It is however essential that the 5th house should be free from malefic aspects.

Notes: Discussions on Leo end here for the time being.

From here upto sloka 335, the rules are general and not for a particular sign ascending.

In the present aphorism, the lord of the 5th can be replaced by Jupiter.

Either of the two in deep exaltation, in aspect to a benefic (Mercury or Venus, or Jupiter in case of 5th lord's deep exaltation) will give many sons. The important condition is the said exalted planet should be in odd Navamsa. By extension, if the deeply exalted planet begets even Navamsa, daughters will be numerous, instead of sons.

Aspect of a malefic on the 5th house (or the 5th lord or Jupiter) will vitiate the suggested effects.

भ्रतृस्थाने सूर्यपुत्राधिरुढे
वन्ध्यावस्थां प्राप्य रन्ध्रेश्वरोऽपि ।
पुत्रस्थाने पापयुक्ते च दृष्टे
पुत्राभावो वंशविच्छेदयोगः ॥३३२ ॥

332. Vamsa Vichcheda Yoga: There will be no birth of a male issue causing Vamsa Vichcheda Yoga (discontinuity of dynasty) if Saturn is found in the 3rd while the 8th lord is in *Vandhyavastha* and the 5th house is in aspect to or in occupation by a malefic.

Notes: *Vandhyavastha* is not a standard astrological term like Deepta, Mudita etc. Apparently, the text stipulates the 8th lord to be in such a position to deny progeny like being in a barren sign, Leo.

Vamsa Vicheda Yoga specially denies birth of male progeny.

रन्ध्रे त्रिकोणे दिननाथपुत्रे
लग्नाष्टमांशे तु वलैर्विहीने ।
जातस्य पुंसो ऋणपातकाख्यं
दुष्पुत्रयोगं प्रवदन्ति सन्तः ॥३३३ ॥

333. One will obtain a son who will ignore his parental debts if Saturn without strength is in the 8th house or in a trine from the ascendant or in the 8th place from the Navamsa ascendant. The learned

additionally prescribe acquisition of an adopted son for this yoga.

श्रिय: प्रजाशें यदि चेत् सुतेशो

तत्कारको वा तदनित्यकर्ता ।

तत्र स्थिता वा शुभखेचराश्च

पुत्र्यो भवेयुर्बहुसद्गुणाढया: ॥३३४ ॥

334. Daughters: If the 5th lord (counted from the natal ascendant) or the significator (of progeny, i.e. Jupiter), or a benefic planet is placed in the 5th from Navamsa ascendant, one will obtain daughters endowed with abundant virtues.

सुवर्णकल्पद्रुमदानमेवं

सुवर्णनागोज्ज्वललिङ्गदानम् ।

चतुर्भुजस्यापि हरे: प्रदानं

पापापनोदाय वदन्ति सन्त: ॥३३५ ॥

335. Remedies: To overcome the blemish of absence of progeny (vide sloka 332), donation of a golden image of Kalpa Druma or the golden image of a cobra or a splendorous Linga or the image of a four-armed Vishnu be done. This will rid one of sins relating to absence of progeny.

Notes: *Kalpa Druma* = the Heavenly Tree granting fulfillment of all desires.

Cobra = Image of Nagaraja, preferably with seven hoods.

Linga = Image of Siva Linga.

Four-armed Vishnu = Chaturbhuja with Divine Disc capable of destroying evils wholly (i.e. *Sudarsana Chakra*) and Divine Mace.

One of the above four images, made of gold, according to one's resources be given away in donation.

वन्ध्यांशयोगे यदि चेत् सुतेशे

सन्तानगोपालकदानमाहु: ।

मृतप्रजांशे तु यदा सुतेशे

देयं च दानत्रयशिंशुमारम् ॥३३६ ॥

कल्पद्रुमस्यापि च षड्पलैश्च

भेदो नरस्यास्तिसुवर्णदाने ।

तदर्धमर्ध यदि वा ततोऽपि

न्यूनं न कार्य मुनयो वदन्ति ॥३३७ ॥

336 - 337. The 5th lord causing *Vandhya Yoga* (i.e. 5th lord involved in a yoga denying progeny) could be remedied by donating the image of Santhana Gopala (i.e. Lord Krishna). If the yoga of the 5th lord denotes acquisition of dead progeny donate the Sisumara (explained elsewhere in relevant notes) thrice. Gold weighing 6 units (Pala, a traditional weight), or half of it, or one fourth of it should be given in donation. Donating a quantity lesser than this will not achieve the purpose according to sages.

Notes: *Vandhyamsa Yoga* and *Mritha Prajamsa* yoga are improper terms. They denote childlessness and dead progeny in order. It is a different matter that some may interpret these as relevant degrees to which interpretation I am not able to subscribe.

मीने सिंहांशगे चद्रे कुळीरांशे घटेऽपि च ।

स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य सजीवभगिनीद्वयम् ॥३३८ ॥

एका भाग्यवती चेति पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विता ।

कालान्तरे भ्रातृशोकं पुत्रनाशेन कर्शिता ॥३३९ ॥

भ्रातु: कलत्रमूलेन बहुभाग्यवती शुभा ।

338 - 339½. Immovable Ascendant: There will be two surviving (i.e. long-lived) sisters for one born in an immovable ascendant who has the Moon in Pisces, with Navamsa position in Cancer or Leo or Aquarius. One of them will be prosperous endowed with sons and daughters. The subject will after some interval incur destruction of brothers and sons.

Notes: The last line of sloka 339½ above does not convey proper meaning befitting the context. In one version, this expression is replaced by: "The sister will prosper through this native and be auspicious."

This aphorism applies to Taurus, Leo, Scorpio or Aquarius. The Moon's position in Pisces is conditioned by her occupation of Cancer/Leo/Aquarius Navamsa.

कीटलग्ने प्रजातस्य सोदरी च सुमङ्गली ॥३४० ॥

कुम्भे मीनांशगे जीवे कुटिलांशेच नीडिगे ।

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं भगिनीभ्रातृमान् सदा ॥३४१ ॥

340 - 341. Scorpio Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: One born in this degree of the zodiac will have a sister who will have a long-living husband. If Jupiter placed in Aquarius begets Pisces navamsa, this native will be a Brahmin, be ever happy, and be endowed with brothers and sisters.

Notes: For Kutila Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 130, Book I.

कन्यांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने दुर्भगांशे च जायते ।

बाल्ये दारिद्यमापन्नो ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥३४२ ॥

342. Scorpio Ascendant: The native of Scorpio ascendant with Virgo Navamsa will incur penury and dangers in childhood and will be devoid of an elder coborn.

Note: "*Birth in Durbhaga Nadiamsa*" is a redundant condition in the original.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे भौमे स्वोच्चे सिहांश संस्थिते ।

सोदरभ्रातुरेकस्य देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४३ ॥

तिस्रो सजीवा भागिन्य एका भाग्यवती शुभा ।

343 - 3431/2. Mars in Leo Navamsa: One of the brothers of the native of Scorpio ascendant having Mars in the 3rd in exaltation, with Leo Navamsa, will be banished from his birth country (i.e. will have to leave his country in adverse circumstances). The said native of Scorpio ascendant will have three long-living sisters out of whom one will be specially fortunate and auspicious.

कुटिलांशकगे जीवे केचित्पक्षे च भ्रातृमान् ॥३४४ ॥

द्वे भगिन्यौ सजीवे च ह्येका क्लेशवती सदा ।

344 - 3441/2. According to some authorities, Jupiter in Kutila Nadiamsa will bless the (Scorpio) native with brothers. Further two of his sisters will be long-lived (i.e. other sisters will incur premature death) one of whom will ever be grieved.

सिंहांशगे विलग्नेशे लग्नारुढे निशाकरे ॥३४५ ॥

अग्रहारे निवासः स्याद्बाल्ये क्लेशदरिद्रावान् ।

सप्ताविंशात् परं भाग्यं भगिनी भर्तृहेतुना ॥३४६ ॥

माता गुणवती पूता भ्रात्रासहगमिष्यति ।

भाग्यकाल पित्रंरिष्टं दशासन्धौ न संशयः ॥३४७ ॥

345 - 347. Scorpio Ascendant: Mars in Leo Navamsa while the Moon is in the ascendant Scorpio will lead to the following. The subject will live in a colony of Brahmins, will face difficulties and poverty during childhood and will attain prosperity after the age of 27 through a brother-in-law. His mother will be a virtuous and pure lady.

Note: In sloka 347, certain portions are corrupt and unclear. These relate to: "*Bhratraa sahagamishyathi*" - a brother committing "*Sahagamana*" which was done only by females. They committed themselves to pyre when their husbands died. Another aspect that is not clear is "danger to father during the rise of the native and the junction of a dasa".

These are better ignored in this part of the text, as there are clear views in sloka 349 *infra.*

कुटिलांशे कुन्तलांशे वृश्चिके च प्रजायते ।

अंशद्वयोः फलं चैकं त्रिंशाब्दे बहुभाग्यवान् ॥३४८ ॥

348. For Scorpio ascendant effects for birth in Kutila Nadiamsa and Kuntala Nadiamsa are identical whose native will prosper after 30th year of age.

Notes: Kuntala (Kunda) Nadiamsa may be seen in sloka 3051 supra.

सम्पत्तारदशान्तायादौ विपद्दाये पितुर्विपत् ।

मातानुमरणं चैति योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥३४९ ॥

349. In the end of the 2nd dasa or in the beginning of the 3rd dasa, the native's father will be endangered and his mother will also commit herself to death in the same pyre. The subject will enjoy effects of yogas for prosperity and fame.

मीने कन्यांशके चन्द्रे कुम्भे वा कटकांशके ।

दुर्भगांशे प्रजातश्च मन्ददायेऽल्पसौख्यवान् ॥३५० ॥

बाल्ये मसूरि मापन्नो ज्वरोपद्रव पीड़ितः ।

ज्वरेण भीतिमापन्नो पश्चदारोग्यवांस्तदा ॥३५१ ॥

350 - 351. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: One born in this degree of the zodiac will derive less happiness in the dasa of Saturn, if the natal Moon is placed in Pisces with one of the three

Navamsas - Cancer, Virgo and Aquarius. Further he will during childhood be troubled by small-pox, danger and fever. Later on (i.e. after some time) he will recover health.

Notes: For deetails of Durbhaga Nadiamsa, please see page 2 of Book I.

लग्ने राहु समायुक्ते ह्यसितेन युतेक्षिते।

सर्वदा क्लेशचित्तः स्याद् विषाग्निज्वर पीडितः॥३५२॥

तदभावे चर्मरोगी कारागारे प्रपीडितः।

क्रूरकृत्यच्छन्नपापी म्लेच्छाहिंसापरो भवेत्॥३५३॥

352 - 353. General: The ascendant occupied by Rahu who is in either the company or aspect of Saturn will cause troubles from poisonous fever and fire. In the absence of these, there will be skin diseases, fear of imprisonment and a disposition to do secretively sinful and cruel acts and will torture Ml.. hchas or foreginers.

Notes: These hints are generally applicable to any ascendant. In sloka 353, the last expression "*Mlecchaa himsaparo bhaveth*" is not properly constructed, and is not amenable to meaningful interpretation.

सिंहे गुरुस्थिते काले कन्यान्ते वा तुलाधरे।

मन्ददाये सिंहशनौ मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत्॥३५४॥

मन्दे शुक्रान्तरे काले ह्युत्तरायणगे रवौ।

शुक्लपक्षे वसन्ते च मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत्॥३५५॥

354 - 355. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: The native's thread ceremony will occur when transit Jupiter is found in Leo or in the end of Virgo (i.e. transit in other parts of Virgo excluded), or in Libra, or when Saturn is in Leo during the currency of his dasa. (Alternatively) the sub period of Venus in the main period of Saturn can also cause this event, when the transit Sun is in his northerly course, in Vasantha Ritu (the months of Chaitra and Vaisakha) during bright lunar half.

दुर्भगांशकगे जीवे मौञ्जीबन्ध मुहूर्तके।

तद्वर्षे वा ज्वरं चेति क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत्॥३५६॥

356. For a native of Scorpio, Durbhaga Nadiamsa, the transit of Jupiter (ref. sloka 354) giving thread ceremony will also cause fever (of significance) in that particular year from which however the native will recover early.

शुक्रांशधिपतौ स्वोच्चे बाल्य उद्वाहयोगवान्।

सप्तमे शनिदोषेण स्वदशान्त्ये विवाहकृत्॥३५७॥

357. Marriage - General Rule: The Navamsa dispositor of Venus being in exaltation sign will grant marriage in the very childhood (i.e. very early marriage). Saturn placed in the 7th house will cause marriage in the end of his dasa.

दारेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोंग गते शनौ।

जन्मसम्पद्दशाकाले पितृव्यस्य मनोव्यथा॥३५८॥

पितृष्वसुर्मनोदुःखं मातृवंशेऽत्यरिष्टकृत्।

सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युश्चन्द्रे यावत्फलनि च॥३५९॥

तावत्संख्या हि पित्रोश्च भविष्यिन्ति च सोदराः।

358 - 359 1/2. Paternal Uncle & Aunt: When Saturn in transit arrives at the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 7th lord, or a trine thereof, the native's paternal uncle will undergo mental distress. So also a paternal aunt. There will also be danger in the circles of the native's mother. The number of brothers his father will have will correspond to the net Bindus in the Ashtaka Varga of the Sun (natural significator of father) and the Moon (9th lord for Scorpio ascendant)

लग्नात् सप्तमगे केतावसितेन समन्विते॥३६०॥

पापांशगे तदी शे च कळत्रद्वययोगवान्।

कुटिलांशकगे जीवे मेषे मेषांशगे भृगौ॥३६१॥

गर्भस्रावा चैकभार्या दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति।

परस्त्रीसङ्गवान् पापी सप्तमे शनि संस्थिते॥३६२॥

पुत्रशोकं च लभते दारसौख्यबिहीनवान्।

360 - 362 1/2. Scorpio ascendant - Marriage: The two planets - Ketu and Saturn - in the 7th house while their dispositor (Venus) is in a malefic Navamsa will cause acquisition of two wives. Venus in Aries with the same Navamsa will cause abortions to wife apart from giving her longevity. Saturn in the 7th house will make the native join women outside

wedlock. He will also trouble the subject with grief on account of progeny and will give him no happiness through spouse.

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे जीवे रन्ध्राधिपसमन्विते ॥३६३ ॥

लग्नात् सप्तमगे पापे पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशवान् ।

बिपद्दाये पुत्रशोंक सिहान्ते ललने शनौ ॥३६४ ॥

देहकार्श्यकरव्याधिमेहरोगं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

363 - 3641/2. The lord of 5th Jupiter being in the company of the 8th lord (Mercury) will destroy children as they are born. The native should additionally have a malefic in the 7th (in Taurus). Such grief will come to pass in the 3rd dasa (or) when Saturn transits the end of Leo, or in Virgo. This yoga involving Jupiter will also give him a disease that can weaken him physically and also urinary disorders.

लाभे शनिस्थिते काले तत्त्रिकोणे क्रियेऽपि च ॥३६५ ॥

जन्में वा सप्तमे वापि राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ।

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतेर्ह्यपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥३६६ ॥

तृतीयान्ते स्थिते देशे राजपत्नी मरिष्यति ।

365 - 3661/2. Irrelevant: When Saturn in transit comes to the 11th, or a trine thereof, or in the ascendant or the 7th, untimely destruction of the ruler of the country will take place. When Saturn reaches the end of the 3rd sign, the queen will die.

एकोनत्रिंशगे वर्षे त्रिंशाब्दे वाथवपि च ॥३६७ ॥

कुटिलांशे प्रजातस्य विप्लवेन महाविपत् ।

सप्तविंशात् सुभाग्याप्तिर्योगः स्याद्द्वित्रिवत्सरम् ॥३६८ ॥

पश्चाद्व्याकुलमाप्नोति योगभंगं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

367 - 3681/2. One born in Kutila Nadiamsa of Scorpio ascendant will incur great danger in a revolt in his 29th or 30th year of age. He will have a fortunate Yoga for about two or three years from his 27th year. Afterwards he will be mentally distressed and incur obstacles to his prosperity.

मन्दांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्वर्भानौ च सितांशगे ॥३६९ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे लोके दुर्भिक्ष मादिशेत् ।

कुठिलांशे पूर्वभागे जन्मदिदशवत्सरे ॥३७० ॥

अनावृष्टिभयं चेति त्रयस्त्रिंशोपरिस्तथा ।

चत्वारिंशात्परं चेति ह्यनावृष्टिमयं महत् ॥३७१ ॥

पौष्णश्रवणहस्तार्द्राभरणी वायुभेष्वपि ।

शनैश्चरश्चरनृणां दुर्भिक्ष भयदः स्मृत ॥३७२ ॥

जन्मसम्पद्दशायां च यत्कालेऽर्क नन्दने ।

तत्तत्काले फलं वाच्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३७३ ॥

राहोस्समकले मन्दे तृतीयैकादशस्थिते ।

देहभङ्ग प्रजाक्षोभं भूलोके भीकरं महत् ॥३७४ ॥

369 - 374. Irrelevant: Rahu should be in a sign that is trine to the Navamsa occupied Saturn. When Saturn in transit comes to that sign (occupied by Rahu), there will be drought in the country. There will be no rains for ten years commencing from birth that is in the former half of Kutila Nadiamsa. After 33 years of age also, it will be so. After 42 years of age, there will be scarcity of rains. When Saturn transits in Revathi, Sravana, Hastha, Arudra, Bharani and Svathi (Vayu Deva or wind god is the regent of Svathi and hence this Nakshatra is known after him), there will be fear of drought in the country. Thus have been stated effects for the first and second dasas vis a vis Saturn's transit. If Rahu attains the same longitude as that of Saturn and is placed in the 3rd or the 11th, physical decay and great fear will exist in the world.

Note: These six verses are not meaningfully placed. Neither they are of meaningful composition.

कुटिलांशकगे जीवे नदीप्रान्तस्थ पट्टणे ।

सम्पद्दाये सुभाग्याप्ति बन्धुप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥३७५ ॥

375. Scorpio Ascendant: One with Jupiter in Kutila Nadiamsa will in the second dasa obtain fortunes in a town located on the bank of a river.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ॥३७६ ॥

376. This sloka is not amenable to meaningful translation. The first line refers to birth in former half of certain Nadiamsa, name not mentioned, in a fixed sign while the second line is incomplete referring to Saturn's transit. Hence ignorable.

सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपती राज्यनाशेन कर्शितः ॥३७७ ॥

377. Irrelevant: When Saturn in transit arrives in the sign represented by the Sun-occupied Navamsa, or a trine thereof, the king of the native's country will be emaciated due to destruction of his kingdom.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु ।
क्रूराव्दे क्रूमासेच स्वजनारिष्टशोकवान् ॥३७८ ॥

378. Grief: The native will incur grief to his men in the sub period of an obstructive planet in the dasa of the 8th lord.

Notes: Mercury's dasa is referred to in the context of loss of relatives. Obstructive planets for Scorpio ascendant are Venus, Saturn and Mercury. These three periods in the dasa of Mercury will cause such an event.

Jupiter, Mars and Venus in alliance with any of the above three planets can also become adverse.

व्ययाधिपस्य स्फुटयोगकाले
सुखाधिपस्य स्फुटयोगभावे ।
सहोदरीभर्तवियोगदुःख-
मन्तः स्फुटेनापि विचिन्तनीयम् ॥३७९ ॥

379. Grief to Sister: When Saturn in transit attains the (natal) degree of 12th lord (Venus) or the sign occupied by the 4th lord (Saturn), the native's sister will be grieved on account of separation from husband.

Note: The reference to 4th lord and 12th lord could at best be put as above in the rendering. The fourth line is not clear. It seems to me that the longitudes of (Saturn) 4th lord, and Venus (12th lord) should be added. On this degree Saturn's transit will cause the same effect - grief to sister.

From the above statement we can conceive the following instructions.

(a) Saturn's transit on natal Venus's degree.

(b) Saturn's transit on his own degree at birth.

(c) Saturn's transit on the resultant longitude arrived at by adding those of Venus and Saturn at birth.

In each case the possibility is sister begetting grief on account of marital tragedy.

सुखाधिपदशाकाले व्ययाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
वेधग्रहान्तरे काले सोदर्याश्च मनोव्यथा ॥३८० ॥
तदभावे सुतारिष्टं ज्ञातिवर्गे मनोव्यथा ।
बन्धुवर्गे विचारः स्यान्मित्रवर्गे विशेषतः ॥३८१ ॥

380 - 381. The sub period of 12th lord (Venus) or that of an obstructive planet in the main period of the 4th lord (Saturn) will cause mental distress to the native's sister. In the absence of this effect, the person will incur evils to progeny and grief to kinsfolk and friends.

Notes: For obstructive planets for Scorpio ascendant, see notes under sloka 378 **supra.**

कुंभे मीनांशगे जीवे वृश्चिके च प्रजायते ।
आयुष्मन्तौ च द्वौ पुत्रौ शेषं नाशमितीरयेत् ॥३८२ ॥

382. Scorpio Ascendant: For a Scorpio native with Kutila Nadiamsa, Jupiter in the sign Aquarius with Pisces Navamsa will bless two of the native's daughters with long lives while other children will be destroyed.

Notes: Aquarius 16° 40' to 20° 0' will yield Pisces Navamsa. Thus Jupiter, the 5th lord in the 4th with the said Navamsa will allow only two daughters to survive; other children will prematurely die.

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे पुरा पापस्य हेतुना ।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशः स्याच्छेल्ष्म रोगप्रपीडितः ॥३८३ ॥
शिंशुमारप्रदानेन सत्पुत्रं लभते सुखी ।
तदभावे त्वरिष्टं स्यात् पुत्रभाव. प्रकल्पितः ॥३८४ ॥
सेतुस्नानं शिशुमारं स्वर्णनागेश्वरार्चनम् ।
कालज्ञस्य प्रदानेन दीर्घजीवितपुत्रवान् ॥३८५ ॥
एकाशीतिपदं चक्रं कल्पोत्तविधिमार्गतः ।
अर्चयेद्धनमात्रेण श्लेष्मरोगोपशान्तये ॥३८६ ॥
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे वृश्चिके च प्रजायते ।
प्रतिबिंबप्रदानेन क्षयरोगनिवारणम् ॥३८७ ॥
नवग्रहमख श्चैव स्वगृह्योक्तविधानतः ।

महारुद्राभिषेकेणे मृत्युदोषो विनश्यति ॥३८८ ॥

383 - 388. Kutila Nadiamsa - Former Half: This native of Scorpio will lose his children as they are born apart from (himself) suffering from phlegmatic disorders. By donating a specified plant, the native will be happy obtaining a surviving child. In the absence of this remedy, evils to progeny will exist. Other remedies suggested are bathing in the Sethu and worshipping the golden image of Nageswara and giving charity to astrologer. These will bless one with long-lived progeny. Phlegmatic disorders could be avoided by worshipping the image of the zodiac. By donating the image (of the zodiac), tuberculosis (a phlegmatic disorder) will be destroyed. Worship of *Nava Grahas* and *Rudrabhisheka* (rituals prescribed for Rudra, a form of Lord Siva), (untimely) death will be surmountable.

Notes: Here no planet is involved, but the degree of birth alone.

Phlegmatic disorder indicated is to the tune of killing the person untimely. Remedies for obtaining long-lived progeny and for overcoming death are suggested in the above verses.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

रंध्रेशदृष्टिराशौ तु देहोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥३८९ ॥

389. Navamsa of 8th Lord: Physical distress will result the transit of Saturn in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord, or a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by the lord of the 8th at birth.

क्षयावस्थे निशानाथे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।

लग्ने राहौ स्थिते जातः क्षयरोगातुरो भवेत् ॥३९० ॥

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं चन्द्रस्य प्रार्थनां वदेत् ।

राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दानं कुर्याद्विशेषतः ॥३९१ ॥

390 - 391. The Moon in Kshayavastha aspected by Saturn will cause tuberculosis of the lungs provided Rahu is in the ascendant. To overcome this blemish, worship of the Moon God be done apart from donating a silver image of the Moon God.

Notes: Although *Kshayavastha* is not a standard term, as for the Moon it can be said to denote her decreasing state. For other planets this term cannot denote something meaningful.

शनिद्वितीयपर्याये सिंहान्ता दिषु तौलिषु ।

मेहरोगं च लभते शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३९२ ॥

392. Urinary Disorders: The subject belonging to Kutila Nadiamsa in Scorpio will contract urinary disorders during the second round of Saturn's transit coincidental with the beginning/end of Leo, or in the sign Libra. Suitable propitiations will be helpful in this respect.

Note: Urinary disorder like phlegmatic disorder is inherent for this particular degree of Scorpio ascending.

लग्नाधिपे स्वोच्चगते विक्रमेशनवांशगे ।

पच्चत्रिंशात् परं भाग्यं त्रिशाब्दे व्याकुंल महत् ॥३९३ ॥

राजामात्यप्रसादेन विंशोपरि महत् सुखम् ।

निधनाधिपदोषेण मध्ये मध्ये विचारवान् ॥३९४ ॥

393 - 394. For Scorpio ascendant, its lord Mars in the 3rd and in Capricorn Navamsa will cause prosperity after the age of 35, but distress in the 30th year. The subject will also get progress after twenty through the mercy of kings and ministers. In between he will have obstacles due to 8th lordship.

Note: The lord of 8th is Mercury. But there is no direct reference to Mercury in these slokas. Apparently it refers to the 6th lordship of Mars which is capable of causing intermittent obstacles.

In case of Scorpio, "*Vikramesa Navamse*" means "in the Navamsa ruled by 3rd lord Saturn, i.e. Capricorn".

अष्टमधिपतौ सौम्ये कर्मेशेन समन्विते ।

अल्पयोगं प्रकुर्वीत सचिवांशे च जायते ॥३९५ ॥

395. Mercury - Sun Conjunction: Due to the 8th lordship of Mercury, his conjunction with the 10th lord (the Sun) will cause a limited amount of prosperity to the native of Sachiva Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant.

Note: For Scorpio ascendant, irrespective of the degree of birth, the association of Mercury with the Sun - in not quite favourable a house - will restrict professional prosperity.

चन्द्रे शनियुते दृष्टे लग्ने पापे प्रजायते ।
परद्रोहादिघातेन कुटिलांशे रुजातुरः ॥३९६ ॥
शनिवक्रंगते काले विमलो दृष्ट उच्यते ।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३९७ ॥

396 - 397. Betraying Others: A malefic in the ascendant while the Moon is related to Saturn by aspect or association will cause sickness as a result of betraying others. Astrologers declare such an effect when Saturn in transit retrogrades, or is bright with rays (i.e. uncombust in the Sun).

सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
सुखेशदृष्टिराशौ वा बन्धुक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३९८ ॥
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्तापं तद्वारा स्वजनावधि ।
विशेषक्लेशकालं च योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३९९ ॥

398 - 399. Navamsa of 4th Lord: Difficulties to relatives will come to pass when Saturn in transit arrives in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 4th at birth, or a trine thereof, or the sign(s) aspected by the lord of the 4th. This will be a period of great distress for the subject himself.

Note: In the first line of sloka 399 reference to king and his populace are irrelevant and excluded in translation.

भाग्येशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ।
भागयेशदृष्टिराशौ तु भाग्यकालं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४०० ॥
लग्नेशांशे तथा विन्द्याल्लग्नेशाक्रान्तराशिगे ।
लग्नेशदृष्टिराशौ तु योग कालं वदेत्तथा ॥४०१ ॥

400 - 401. (a) Navamsa of 9th Lord: It will be a time of prosperity when Jupiter transits the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 9th lord at birth, or a sign trinal thereof, or the sign(s) aspected by the 9th lord.

(b) So also in respect of Jupiter's transits in the following places:

(1) The Navamsa Rasi denoted by the occupation of the ascendant lord, or a trine thereof.

(2) the Rasi occupied by the lord of the ascendant.

(3) the Rasi aspected by the lord of the ascendant.

Notes: The combinations given are quite simple. The planets involved are the Moon (9th lord) and Mars (ascendant lord). Jupiter is one of the best planets for the ascendant in question.

Since ten particular signs can be generated for Jupiter's transit to be favourable, a liberal approach is not suggested. One should be quite selective, keeping directional influences and other relevant transits in mind.

Also see the following verses, for specific effects.

कुटिलांशे योगकाले राजसन्मानसौख्यवान् ।
राजामात्यप्रसादेन ह्यर्थलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४०२ ॥
सुवस्त्राम्बरभूषाप्तिर्योगराशिगते गुरौ ।
अतीव सौख्यकालः स्याद्योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥४०३ ॥

402 - 403. When the time of prosperity arrives through Jupiter's transits (as above), the native of Kutila Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, will derive the following. He will be happy due to royal honours, and will gather wealth due to the mercy of the ruler and his ministers, superior robes and ornaments, and much happiness and comforts.

शनिचारवशात् क्लेशें राहुचारवशा द्भ्रमम् ।
गुरुचारवशात् सौख्यं फलानि परिचिन्तयेत् ॥४०४ ॥ //

404. Transit Nature of Saturn, Rahu & Jupiter: The (adverse) transit of Saturn will cause difficulties, of Rahu wandering (or perplexity) and the (good) transits of Jupiter will usher in happiness.

Notes: These are general tendencies of these planets which should be in adverse places with reference to the Moon in particular.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले अपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ।
स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं चेति क्रूरमासे न संशयः ॥४०५ ॥ //

405. Dasa of 7th Lord: The main period of the 7th lord will cause fear of untimely death (for Scorpio ascendant, Kutila Nadiamsa). His first sub period will be a source of distress, particularly in the months denoted by adverse solar transits.

योगांशराशिगे जीवे शुभांशे शुभमश्नुते ।
शुभशोभनकार्यणि शुभमासे न संशयः ॥४०६ ॥

406. Jupiter (in transit) will prove auspicious in the sign and Navamsa of a yogakaraka planet, particularly in the 9th Navamsa. In the months denoted by favourable transits of the Sun, auspicious activities will follow.

एकचत्वारिंशकाब्दे कुटिलांशे च जाचते।

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४०७॥

407. The native of Kutila Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant will incur danger of untimely death at the age of 41 years for which suitable remedial measures will be helpful.

कालचक्रादिदोषेण जातस्य कुटिलांशके।

तुलाशनौ बन्धुवर्गे ह्यरिष्टमिति चादिशेत् ॥४०८॥

वृश्चिके वा मनस्तापं योगभङ्गं शुभाशुभम्।

अष्टचत्वारिंशकाब्दे कालमृत्युभयं महत् ॥४०९॥

चात्वारिंशात् परं चेति ह्यपमृत्युस्तदाश्रितः।

पञ्चाशद्वर्षपर्यन्तं योगायुनिश्चयं भवेत् ॥४१०॥

अष्टाचत्वारिंशकाब्दे ग्रहपीडा भविष्यति।

चत्वारिंशात् परं ज्ञेयं महामार्गेण मारकम् ॥४११॥

जीविते जन्मदेशेषु योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी।

तुलाशनौ तु सन्तानं दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥४१२॥

408 - 411 1/2. Scorpio Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: Due to blemishes caused by adverse placements of planets in the zodiac, the native of Kutila Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant will during Saturn's movement in Libra, incur evils to his kinsfolk. During Saturn's journey in Scorpio, his prosperity will be checkered and he will be in distress. At forty-eight he will face (timely) death. However after forty, he will be in the grip of fear of untimely death after which time he will survive due to favourable planetary combinations contributing to life-span (Yogayu). At the age of forty-eight, evil planets will overtake him. There will be danger to him on a high road during his fortieth year. If he survives this danger, he will be famous, happy and prosperous in his birth country.

Notes: From a study of relevant verses of Kutila Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, we can gather that the subject will be endangered in his forties. The life will not be quite long.

412. For Scorpio ascendant, Kutila Nadiamsa, Saturn placed in Libra at birth will grant long lives to the person's progeny.

Notes: As is being seen by us on various occasions in this work, the 12th denotes death of children. Saturn, signifying longevity, in the 12th will confer long-lives to children of the native.

Thus, an adverse or weak planet in the 12th will cut short progeny's longevity.

चन्द्रांशमासे निर्याणं चन्द्राक्रान्तस्य मासगे।

शुक्लपक्षे शुक्रवारे सौम्यवारे पि वा मृतिः ॥४१३॥

413. The death of the subject native (at 48) will occur during Sun's transit in the sign denoted by the Rasi or Navamsa occupied by the Moon at birth.

मेषांशगे क्रिये शुक्रे वृश्चिके तु प्रजायते।

आपत्संन्यासवान्नित्यं जितेन्द्रियपरो भवेत् ॥४१४॥

414. Venus in Scorpio: Should Venus be in the divisions of Aries, while placed in Scorpio, the subject of Scorpio ascendant will take to ascetism due to a family calamity. He will further win his five senses.

Note: *"Meshamsa"* is not translated as Aries Navamsa because Venus in Scorpio cannot get such Navamsa. Then it denotes the other possible division of Aries.

Winning the senses is essential for a true Sanyasi with fully severed mundane bonds. Venus is the lord of the 7th, ruling one's senses. His occupation of Aries Vargas or divisions, placed in the ascendant Scorpio, should allow one's senses to move toward self-realisation.

In otherwise an afflicted horoscope, this position of Venus will only misdirect the subject to enjoying material pleasures of various kinds, instead of granting him true ascetism.

अष्टवर्गसंबन्धदशाफलानि।

मध्यात् फलाधिके लाभे लाभात्क्षीणफले व्यये।

यस्य व्ययाधिके लग्ने भोगवानर्थवान् भवेत् ॥४१५॥

415. Ashtaka Varga Dasa Periods: The person will enjoy pleasures and be rich if the 11th house has

more Bindus than the 12th. But the 12th house should have lesser Bindus than the 11th house while the ascendant should have more Bindus than the 12th.

Notes: This is a common rule found in many texts, and is applicable to any horoscope.

Many such general rules are given below (upto sloka 453).

लग्ने यावत् फला निस्युस्तावद्वर्षात परंसुखम् ।
मूर्त्यादिव्ययभावान्तं दृष्टा भावफलानि च ॥४१६ ॥
भिन्नाष्ट वर्गे लग्नेशे फलहीनस्य राशिषु ।
स्फुटयोंग गते जीवे त्वल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४१७ ॥

416 - 417. In the Bhinnashtaka Varga of the ascendant, note the total Bindus. After that number of years, the subject's prosperity will be on the rise. From the 1st to 12th, see if the lord of the ascendant is posited in a sign that has less bindus. When Jupiter comes to the said Rasi, happiness will decline.

एकद्वित्रिफलान्यस्मिन् लग्नेशाष्टकवर्गके ।
अतीव केल्लशकार्याणि तद्राशौ गोचरे शनौ ॥४१८ ॥
पञ्चबिन्दुसमायक्ते लग्नेशाष्टकवर्गके ।
शुभग्रहस्थिते काले ह्यातीव श्रियमादिशेत् ॥४१९ ॥
पञ्चमादिफलाधिक्ये पापाक्रान्तरस्य कालगे ।
योगदाये महाभाग्यं गृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम् ॥४२० ॥

418 - 420. Rectified Ashtaka Varga: (a) When Saturn transits the signs that have 1, 2 or 3 Bindus in the Ashtaka Varga of the ascendant, intense difficulties will come to pass.

(b) Abundant wealth will be acquired if the sign containing five Bindus in Ascendant's Ashtaka Varga is transited by benefic planets.

(c) During the currency of favourable dasa periods, if the signs containing five or more bindus are transited by malefic planets, great prosperity will occur apart from acquisition of wealth of quadrupeds.

Notes: The author deals with use of Lagnashtaka Varga (rectified with *Ekadhipathya* and trinal corrections).

(a) This rule is clear and applies to the various rectified Ashtaka vargas, the net essence of which is adversity.

(b) Benefic planets in transit on their own accord can improve good effects even if the dasa periods are somewhat adverse.

(c) As for malefics, to give the good effects cited, the additional requirement is operation of favourable dasa periods.

The reader will note the difference between malefic and benefic transits.

चन्द्राष्टवर्गं निक्षिप्य ह्याष्टमांशविधानतः ।
चन्द्रे पूर्णफलैर्युक्ते तद्राशीशदशा सुखम् ॥४२१ ॥
राजयोगं प्रक्वींत कल्पयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
दायेश्वरो पूर्णफलेन युक्तो यदा तदानी तुरगं गजं च ।
लभेत राज्ञां चतुरन्गायानं
लोके च कीर्ति हृदये च सौख्यम् ॥४२२ ॥

421 - 422. Moon's Ashtaka Varga: Divide the Bindus in Moon's Ashtaka Varga by 8. The dasa of the Rasi represented by the resultant remainder will give happiness and effects of Rajayoga according to expert astrologers. For this the Moon should however be endowed with full strength. Should the dasa lord be endowed with full strength, one will acquire horses and elephants. He will also be granted the four kinds of conveyances by the king. He will be famous in the world, and happy at heart.

दारोश्वरो मध्यबलेन युक्तो
वदन्ति वाक्षेमगति च भूतिम् ।
आरम्भकार्याणि फलन्ति मन्दं
विघ्ने बलिष्ठे तु विनाशमाहुः ॥४२३ ॥
दशेश्वरो हीनबलेन युक्तो
यदा तदानी द्रविणस्य नाशम् ।
स्थानच्युतिं च प्रवदन्ति सन्तो
जनापवादं पशुजीवहानिम् ॥४२४ ॥
कलत्रपुत्रादिषु रोगहेतो
रत्यन्तदुःखं प्रवदन्ति सन्तः ।
पितृमातृसुतादीनां रोगो भवति चात्मनः
दशेश्वरेहीनबले व्याकुलं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥४२५ ॥
दशेश्वरो नष्टबलेन युक्तो

विनाशयत्येव शरीरसौख्यम् ।

दशाधिपो पूर्णबलेन युक्तो

शुभान्वितो वा शुभवृद्धिमाहुः ॥४२६ ॥

423 - 426. Dasa Periods: (a) If however, the dasa lord be seen with mediocre strength the undertakings commenced by the person will incur slow effects; obstacles of strong nature, and (even) destruction.

(b) If the dasa lord be located with least strength, one's wealth will be destroyed; he will face loss of position, calumny from others, loss of quadrupeds etc., diseases to spouse, progeny and the like and abundant grief. Further his parents and other kinsfolk will fall prey to diseases and he himself will be subjected to great distress.

(c) Should the dasa lord be deprived of strength in toto, one's physical felicity will be completely void.

(d) The lord of the dasa provided with full strength, or being with a benefic planet, will increase the auspicious effects.

Notes: "*Kshema Gathi*" denoting a certain motion of the dasa lord (vide sloka 423) is not a clear term and ultimately unhelpful.

जीवेत् कथ्चित सुखतो विहीनं

कलत्रपुत्रादिजनैर्विरोधम् ।

योगग्रहांशो यदि चेद्धशायाम्

बह्वर्थलाभं भवतीह भूम्याम् ॥४२७ ॥

कलत्रमित्रात्मजबान्धवाद्याः

स्वयं समेष्यन्ति नृपप्रसादात् ।

शुत्रग्रहंशस्थितदायकाले

क्रूरांशयोगे रिपुचोरभीतिः ॥४२८ ॥

स्थानच्युति स्वेष्टजनैर्विरोधं

स्वराजकार्येण विचिन्तनीयम् ॥४२९ ॥

427 - 429. (When the Dasaa lord is capable enough to cause physical decay) even if the person somehow survives, he will be devoid of happiness. The dasa of the planet that occupies the divisions of a yogakaraka planet will grant much wealth. The person will derive royal favours for himself, his spouse, friends and kinsfolk. The dasa of a planet occupying inimical divisions will produce troubles from enemies and thieves, loss of position, enmity with one's own men and worries in performing royal duties.

दशाधिपे हीनबले च दुःस्थे

तदीश्वरेणापि युतेक्षिते वा ।

शुभैर्न दृष्टे धननाशमाहुः

सहोदरभ्रातृवियोग दुःखम् ॥४३० ॥

तदीशे शत्रुराश्यंशे स्वस्थानग्रहभुक्तिषु ।

शत्रुग्रहान्तरे वापि शत्रुभीतिवशाद्व्यथा ॥४३१ ॥

430 - 431. Destruction of Wealth etc: If the lord of the dasa be bereft of strength, or be in an evil house, viz. in one of 6th, 8th and 12th, along with the aspect or company of its dispositor, without a benefic aspect, destruction of wealth will come to pass. Further, the person will be separated from his coborn. Should the dispositor of the lord of a dasa be in enemy's Rasi/ Navamsa, there will be fear and distress on account of enemies. The sub period concerned will be of that planet which is inimical to the lord of the dasa, or of a planet that is in its own sign.

मीने जीवेल्पसन्तानं स्वराजः प्रियधार्मिकः ।

ज्ञानशास्त्रार्थवान् रागी शान्तप्रकृतिमान् गुणी ॥४३२ ॥

432. Jupiter in Pisces: One having Jupiter in Pisces will be liked by his king, be righteous, acquainted with higher knowledge, passionate, peaceful and virtuous.

Notes: As per Kalyana Varma, Jupiter in Pisces will give expertise in ancient Sastras. The subject will be honoured by friends and virtuous men. He will enjoy a leading position under the king's employ, will be wealthy, will not incur defeat, and be skillful in policy matters. His undertakings will prosper.

जीवे कर्मगते अमात्यो मित्रांशे राजवल्लभः ।

बुधशुक्रांशगे क्लेशी राजन्यद्वेषकार्यवान् ॥४३३ ॥

433. Jupiter in the 10th House: (a) If the planet Jupiter is found in he 10th house, one will be a minister.

(b) Jupiter in the 10th with a friend's Navamsa

will make one dear to king.

(c) If the Navamsa in question is ruled by Mercury or Venus, Jupiter in the 10th will involve the subject in trouble and will make him perform such acts which will arouse the wrath of the ruler.

Notes: (a) This position of Jupiter in the 10th refers to no specific Navamsa. The text tersely indicates a superior professional position for the subject.

Jupiter in the 10th will further give wealth, welfare and happiness in general, conveyances, favourable kinsfolk and fame. Whatever be the undertaking, the subject will complete it successfully. He will be disposed to much eating. His sexual enjoyments will be limited. He will be short-tempered and his contributions to the society will last long. He will obtain patronage of influential men. Richness is a part of this position of Jupiter. The subject will be learned in many Sastras including *The Bhagavad Gita.*

There are authorities to state that Jupiter in the 10th carries some inherent blemish to cause worries about progeny.

Also see sloka 436 *infra.*

(b) If Jupiter in the 10th occupies a Navamsa owned by the Sun, the Moon or Mars, the person will be close to high-ups in power.

(c) In this context, Jupiter begetting Gemini, Virgo, Libra or Taurus Navamsa, will cause professional difficulties from powerful people.

Also see the following slokas.

कर्मे मन्दांशगे जीवे मन्दबुद्धिः सदाऽनृतः ।

अनाचाररतोनित्यं नीचांशे बहुपापवान् ॥४३४ ॥

स्वराजशुत्रनिकटे तत्कालस्नेहबुद्धिमान् ।

मातृवंशजनद्वेषी ह्यान्तश्छिद्रविचारवान् ॥४३५ ॥

434 - 435. Navamsas Occupied by Jupiter: One will be a dunce if Jupiter in the 10h begets a Navamsa of Saturn. In addition, he will always speak untruth, and will take to unorthodox path. Capricorn Navamsa (in preference to Aquarius Navamsa) in particular in this context denotes one committing plenty of sinful acts; he will instantly befriend those that are inimical to his ruler, will be inimical to his maternal relatives, and will have a secretively destructive disposition.

दिव्यश्रीनवरत्नकाञ्चन महाहारदिलक्ष्म्याश्रितः

क्रीडाकौतुकनृत्यगीतसकलव्यापारदीक्षागुरुः ।

ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापवान् स्थिरमतिःसद्भूप मानान्वितो

जीवो कर्मगते भवेद्गुणनिधिः सत्कर्मवारां निधिः ॥४३६ ॥

436. Jupiter in the 10th House: The person having Jupiter in the 10th house will be blessed with much wealth, the nine kinds of precious stones, and large golden chains (or ornaments); he will be an expert teacher in sports, pastime, dance, songs, arts, business activities of all kinds and spiritual Initiation. He will be firm in disposition, be honoured by a superior king, and be himself an ocean of virtues and good deeds. However he will incur enmity with his kinsfolk.

Notes: The results mentioned in this sloka and the earlier ones should be declared after giving due consideration to Navamsa and other divisional positions of Jupiter for which we have some basic instructions in the previous verses.

चन्द्रे पूर्णबलोपेते तद्राश्याधिपसंयुते ।

वयोमध्ये महाभाग्यं राजपुत्रप्रियः सुखी ॥४३७ ॥

437. Great Prosperity: Should the Moon join her dispositor and be endowed with full strength, the person will enjoy a great deal of prosperity in his middle age, and be happy befriending the son of a king.

मीने तुलांशगे जीवे स्वराजस्य सुतत्रयम् ।

मातृष्वसुः सुतस्नेहीपितृव्यद्वेषवान् भवेत् ॥४३८ ॥

438. Jupiter in Libra Navamsa: Placed in Pisces, the planet Jupiter should obtain Libra Navamsa. As a result one will be close to his maternal aunt's children but be inimical to his paternal uncle.

Notes: "Swarajasya Suta Trayam" denoting three sons to the king is out of context. Perhaps it refers to some other relative and the term "Swarajasya" could be a wrong addition.

सूर्याष्टवर्गे नवमे बिन्दुशून्ये प्रजायते ।

पितृव्यद्वेषमूलेन स्वपित्ररिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४३९ ॥

439. The Sun's Ashtaka Varga: Locate zero Bindus in the 9th place in the Ashtaka Varga of the Sun and declare that the native's paternal uncle will be a source of trouble to his (i.e. the native's) father.

सूर्याष्टवर्गे संशोध्य नक्षत्रस्थे निशाकरे।

शन्यग्ङारकसंयुक्ते बाल्ये पितृमृतिर्भवेत् ॥४४० ॥

जननीव्याकुलं चैति पश्चद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।

देशान्तरमहद्भाग्यं दिवाकरदशासु च ॥४४१ ॥

440 - 441. Early Death of Father: The Moon should join Saturn and Mars and be in the Nakshatra represented by the remainder in the process of multiplying the rectified Bindus in the 9th place in Sun's Ashtaka varga by the Sun's Sodhya Pinda and dividing by 27. Further as a result of this yoga, the person's mother will be distressed. He will have no after-born. His prosperity will be of a great order in the dasa of the Sun, in a foreign land.

Notes: *"Suryashtakavarga Samsodhya Nakshatra"* on its own has no specific meaning, as given above. But such an interpretation is a part of chapters related to use of Sodhya Pindas, Nakshatras etc. in the Ashtaka Varga method. There may be scholars who can give better interpretation to the above condition.

संपूर्ण बलराशीशदशायां च महत्सुखम्।

राजयोगं च लभते भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥४४२ ॥

सुखाधिपान्तरे काले धनकर्माधिपेषु वा।

सत्कर्म वाहनादीनां लाभो भवित नित्यशः ॥४४३ ॥

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययाधीशभुक्तिकाले शुभाशुभम्।

लग्नाधिपान्तरे काले योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥४४४ ॥

एकद्वित्रिफल यस्मि तद्राशीशान्तरे यथा।

अतीव क्लेशकर्याणि घनधान्यपशुक्षयम् ॥४४५ ॥

442 - 445. Sub Periods: If a sign is endowed with full strength, then its lord in his dasa will cause great happiness, and effects of Raja Yoga, during the sub period of the lord of the 9th. The sub periods of lords of the 4th, 2nd and 10th (in the above mentioned dasa) will grant conveyances etc. of a lasting nature. Mixed effects of good and bad will prevail in the sub periods ruled by the lords of 6th, 8th and 12th. Prosperity will strengthen in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant. The sub period of a planet which in its sign attains only one, two or three Bindus will thrust many difficulties in one's undertakings, apart from causing loss of wealth, grains and quadrupeds.

बिन्दुपञ्चकयुक्तस्य राशीशस्यान्तरेशुभम्।

यत्न कार्यार्थसिद्धिः स्याच्छ्रेयो योगानुसारतः ॥४४६ ॥

446. The sub period of a planet having five Bindus will prove auspicious. During its tenure, one's attempts will end with fruition. The auspicious effects that will accrue will be according to the Yogas granted at birth.

क्षेत्रद्वये फलाधिक्ये तद्भुक्तौ शोभनं महत्।

हीने हीनबलं चेति शून्ये शून्यफलं वदेत् ॥४४७ ॥

447. If more Bindus are found in (at least) two signs, then the sub periods of their lords will cause auspicious effects of a great order. The auspicious effects will be moderate or nil according to the sub period lords having in their signs less or no Bindus.

द्वित्रिबिन्दौ कुजादीनां बिन्द्वाधिक्यवशात् फलम्।

समे समफलं चेति दशावाच्याष्टवर्गके ॥४४८ ॥

रविक्षेत्रे फ लैर्हीने रविभुक्तिफलं वृथा।

चन्द्रक्षेत्रे तथाविन्द्यादष्ट वर्गे त्र योजयेत् ॥४४९ ॥

448 - 449. From Mars (to Saturn), good results in their periods will be dependent on the number of Bindus their signs obtain - that is, with more bindus, they give good results, with two or three bindus adverse effects, with moderate bindus (i.e. 4 and above) moderate effects. If the sign Leo gets no Bindus, the sub period of the Sun will be futile. So also the sub period of the Moon if Cancer is devoid of Bindus.

पञ्चाधिकफले राशौ दशारंभंतु शोभनम्।

निशाकराष्टके वर्गे योजयेत्कालवित्तमः ॥४५० ॥

भित्राष्टवर्गे ख्यादिग्रहाणां च पृथक् पृथक्।

प्रस्थाराष्टकवर्गेणनिशाकरफलं स्मृतम् ॥४५१ ॥

450 - 451. The beginning of a dasa of a planet

whose sign has more than five bindus will be auspicious. The Ashtaka Varga of the Moon be also considered according to experts in astrology. The Bhinnashtaka vargas of the planets from the Sun etc. should again and again be studied. The Moon's Ashtaka varga effects should be evaluated through Prastharashtaka Varga.

चन्द्रलग्नं शरीरं स्याल्लग्न स्यात् प्राणसंज्ञिकम् ।
तावुभौ संपरीक्ष्यैव सर्वनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ॥४५२ ॥
निशाकराष्टके वर्गे लग्नाधिपतिवर्गके ।
तत्तत्काल दशादीनां फलानि परिचिन्तयेत् ॥४५३ ॥

452 - 453. The Moon is one's physique, and the ascendant life force. After estimating both these, the effects of all Nadi(amsas) should be declared. The Bindus obtained by the sign occupied by the lord of the ascendant in the Ashtaka Varga of the Moon will reveal the effects due to occur in a given phase in the dasa under consideration.

मीनांशे मिथुने लग्ने मुद्गरांशे च जायते ।
चन्द्रशोध्यावशिष्टर्क्षदशायां भाग्यवान् सुखी ॥४५४ ॥

454. For one born in Gemini ascendant, Mudgara Nadiamsa, with Pisces Navamsa, the dasa indicated by the Nakshatra obtained by multiplying the bindus in the 9th in the Moon's Ashtaka varga by the Moon's Sodhya Pinda and dividing it by 27 will give prosperity.

Notes: Firstly the condition of Pisces Navamsa should be rejected. Secondly, the expression in the second line, viz. "*Chandra soadhyashtakavarga dasa*" has to be liberally interpreted bringing the 9th house into play as the effect dealt with is prosperity. Such a process is a general practice in Ashtaka Varga.

Notes: For this Nadiamsa details, see notes under 3102 supra.

जन्मलग्नाधिपे सौम्ये धने सिंहनवांशगे ।
अधैर्यप्रकृतिभीरुः किंचिद्रोगशरीरवान् ॥४५५ ॥

455. Gemini Ascendant: The lord of the ascendant, Mercury, placed in Cancer with Leo Navamsa will deprive the native of courage. He will be timid, and will have a sickly physique.

विलग्नाधिपयुक्तस्य कर्मेशस्य दशा शुभा ।
कार्यान्तरेषु धीरोऽयं शत्रुहन्ता प्रतापवान् ॥४५६ ॥

456. Dasa of 10th Lord: If the 10th lord is in the company of the lord of the ascendant, the dasa of the 10th lord will prove auspicious. In the sub period of the 10th lord, the subject will destroy his enemies and be valorous.

Notes: Although there is no specific mention that this rule applies to Gemini, the placement of this sloka below a verse for a Gemini native being timid & C makes me feel that this belongs to Gemini ascendant. Here the conjunction of Mercury and Jupiter enables the dasa of Jupiter give courage to the subject and destroy his enemies.

जन्मलग्नांशदोषेण गोचरे जन्मगे शनौ ।
सत्कर्म दानयुक्तोऽपि स्वराजन्यातिवैरवान् ॥४५७ ॥

457. If Saturn occupies the Navamsa Lagna at birth, his movement in the natal ascendant will cause great enmity with the king, although the native may be engaged in good and charitable activities (due to other combinations).

पौष्णश्रवणहस्तार्द्रा भरणी वायुभेष्वपि ।
शनैश्चरश्चरन्नृणां दुर्भिक्षभयदः स्मृतः ॥४५८ ॥

458. Please see sloka 352 *supra* which is a repetition.

वर्गोत्तमे तुलाचन्द्रे बिन्दुत्रयसमन्विते ।
पादाधिकबलं चेति विपदाये सुभाग्यवान् ॥४५९ ॥

459. Prosperity: The Moon in Vargottama in Libra with more than three Bindus will in the 3rd dasa cause much prosperity.

"*Paadaadhikabalam*" in Ashtaka Varga chapters means "more than two Bindus after Ekadhiapthya and Trikona reductions". There is already a mention about 3 Bindus and this expression is not required.

तुलाशनौ महद्भाग्यं लोकेदुर्भिक्षजंभयम् ।
शत्रुभीतिमवाप्नोति पश्चात् स्वस्थं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४६० ॥

460. N.B: This sloka is in a wrong place and ill-constructed. It means: Saturn in Libra gives abundant

prosperity, drought in the country, fear from enemies and later on health.

This may be ignored.

स्वात्यां शनिस्थिते काले बन्धुनाशो भयप्रदः।

विरोधजनमित्रत्वं त्रिषुमास्सु मृगादिषु ॥४६१ ॥

मेषादि त्रिषु मासेषु स्वशत्रुजननाशनम्।

किंचिद् व्याकुलकार्यिणि मिथुने स्वस्थमादिशेत् ॥४६२ ॥

मीनायनं समारभ्य स्वकार्यप्रबलं महत्।

कुळीरायनगे सौख्यं तन्मध्ये व्याकुलं कचित् ॥४६३ ॥

461 - 463. Saturn in Svathi: When Saturn transits Svathi, there will be destruction of enemies, and incurring fear. One will befriend enemies from the time the Sun moves in Capricorn through Pisces (coinciding with Saturn's stay in Svathi). Should the Sun, then, be found in transit in the signs commencing from Aries, one's enemies will be destroyed. However with the Sun in Gemini, there will be some distress and later on health will prevail. With the Sun's change of course in Pisces, one will attain success in undertakings while happiness will prevail with the change of Sun's course in Cancer. In between there will be distress.

Notes: Sloka 463 has an incompatible term "*Meenayana*". The Sun does not change his course in Pisces. Hence this is a wrong term. His transit in Meena or Pisces is part of his northerly course or *Uttarayana*.

For ready information of the reader, the Sun changes his course twice in a year. When he enters Sayana (tropical) Capricorn, he commences his northerly course, i.e. *Uttarayana*. When he enters Sayana Cancer, he commences his southerly course, *Dakshinayana*.

For Hindus' religious purposes, these courses are detected on Nirayana (sidereal) basis.

वैशाखेऽर्कसुते काले शत्रुस्नेहं महत्सुखम्।

यत्नकार्यानुकूलं स्यात् क्रूरमासं विना सुखम् ॥४६४ ॥

464. Saturn in Visakha: The planet Saturn moving in the Nakshatra Visakha will enable the subject befriend enemies and enjoy great happiness in general.

विपत्तारांशगे मन्दे गोचरे शत्रुनिग्रहम्।

सम्पत्तारांशके भीति विपत्तारेभयं महत् ॥४६५ ॥

क्षेमे व्याकुलकार्याणि स्वराज्ये कलहं व्यथा।

प्रजापीडा मनस्तापो पाण्ड्यभूपति विग्रहम् ॥४६६ ॥

संपदर्क्षे फलं चेति क्षेमतारे विनाशनम्।

सम्पत्तारे क्षेमतारे मन्दाक्रान्तस्य कालगे ॥४६७ ॥

मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युर्बन्धुक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत्।

जन्मकर्म तथाआधाने पापाक्रान्तस्य कालगे।

राजद्वारकलापेन व्याकुलं मनुरब्रवीत् ॥४६८ ॥

तदभावे देहजाड्यं स्वजनादेरुपद्रवम्।

शुभग्रहाक्रान्तकाले शुभं भवति नित्यशः ॥४६९ ॥

पापाक्रान्ते मनस्तापं ग्रहोक्तगुरुमार्गतः।

जातिवर्णानुगुण्येन फलं निश्चित्य बुद्धिमान् ॥४७० ॥

465 - 470. Saturn's Transit: When Saturn moves in the third Nakshatra from the birth Nakshatra, the person will seize his enemies but he will also have fear of a great order; if it is the second Nakshatra, he will be in the grip of fear. In the fourth Nakshatra, the transit of Saturn will cause distress and quarrels in native country, trouble to populace (?), mental worries and enmity with the king of Pandya country. This transit will also cause the native's destruction. The 2nd and 4th Nakshatras being in transit by Saturn will cause death of the king (?), and trouble to relatives. When malefics transit natal ascendant, 10th house and Adhana ascendant, the subject will incur misunderstanding with royal circles, or physical illness to self, and troubles to his kinsfolk. If these are in transit by benefic planets, auspicious results will come to pass, and if by malefics, mental distress will be incurred. The wise should deduce the effects according to caste, community etc.

Notes: Also see slokas 482 - 485 *infra*.

In all the cases of transits on a given Nakshatra, the 10th and 19th thereof will also pass similar effects. Final effects will depend on the age of the native concerned.

त्रिजन्माद्यष्टमर्क्षेषु पापाक्रान्तस्य कालगे।

क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासे च ह्यतीव क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥४७१ ॥

471. There will be abundant difficulties when malefics transit the Janma Nakshatra (the one occupied by the Moon), the 3rd and the 8th thereof. (*"Kroorabde Krooramasage"* may be treated as irrelevant for obvious reasons.)

शुभाक्रान्ते महत्सौख्यं राजप्रीतिधनागमम् ।

यत्नकार्यिनुकूलं स्याच्छुभदृष्टौ फलं भवेत् ॥४७२ ॥

472. If these are transited by benefic planets great happiness, ruler's pleasure and acquisition of wealth will materialise. Undertakings will yield fruits if these are aspected by benefics.

Notes: A more meaningful translation for the above verse would be if these Nakshatras are transited by a benefic planet in aspect to another benefic planet, the results cited will materialise.

Aspect on a Nakshatra may look strange. Here is a field for vast study if we exactly follow the orb restrictions for various planets.

विपत्प्रत्यग्जन्म सप्त पापाक्रान्ते च कालगे ।

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि त्वष्टमर्क्षे विशेषतः ॥४७३ ॥

473. The 3rd, 5th and Janma Nakshatras transited by malefic planets will cause abundant difficulties. More so, the 8th star counted from birth star.

ताराबलानुकूलर्क्षे शुभाक्रान्ते च कालगे ।

शुभमेव फलं सत्यं धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४७४ ॥

लाभाधिपाक्रान्तमासे द्रेक्काणांशे च मासगे ।

शुभदृष्टियुते मासे विशेषेण धनागमः ॥४७५ ॥

474 - 475. Only good effects and advent of wealth should be predicted for the transit of a benefic in the Nakshatras that are favourable to Janma Nakshatra. Specially wealth will accrue in the following months: (a) When the Sun transits the sign occupied by the lord of the 11th. (b) When the Sun arrives in the Rasi identical with ascendant's decanate. (c) *"Subha drishti yuthe maase"* means the month that has benefic's aspect. (The concept behind this condition is not clear.)

Notes: The 2nd, 4th, 6th and 8th are generally considered auspicious ones with reference to birth star in respect of transit evaluation. So also the 10th and 19th from each of these. That is why Tara Chakra is prepared by discerning astrologers.

जन्मर्क्षवारसंबन्धफलानि ।

जन्मर्क्षेशुभखेटवारसहिते नानार्थसौख्यं वदेत्

देहार्तिं नृपकोपचित्तचलनं पापग्रहाणां दिने ।

सञ्चारं नृपकोपवाक्यविपदं भानोर्दिने जन्मभं

सौख्यं सोमदिने विचित्रकुसुमप्रेमारतिं भोजनम् ॥४७६ ॥

दुःखं भौमदिने स्वनाशकलहं देहार्तिपादभ्रमं

सौख्यं सोमजवासरे मधुघृतं विद्याश्रवं सौख्यदम् ॥४७७ ॥

दुःखं क्लेशभयावहं शनिदिने भृत्यापहं जाड्यतः ॥४७८ ॥

476 - 478. The Janma Nakshatra coinciding with a week day ruled by a benefic planet will cause various kinds of wealth and happiness. Physical distress, royal wrath, and infirm disposition will follow birth on a week day ruled by a malefic planet. Sunday birth denotes (aimless) wandering, royal wrath and (futile) arguments. Happiness, acquisition of wonderful flowers, affectionate cohabitation, and good food will result birth on Monday. Grief, self-destruction, quarrels, physical ailments and endless wanderings are the effects for birth on Tuesday. One born on a Wednesday will be happy and derive pleasures through honey, ghee, learning, and listening to mythological stories. Jupiter's day being birth day will bless one with robes, fruits, honey, wealth (or articles) and attending to temple festivals. Friday-born will obtain ornaments, enjoyments from females, various kinds of clothes and lovely scents. Grief, difficulties, fear, diseases and servitude will be the effects for birth on Saturday.

Notes: Reference to Janma Nakshatra on a particular week day is made in the first line of sloka 476. Whereas without a reference to Janma nakshatra, these results could have directly been attributed to week days. For there is no specific Nakshatra involved with a given day.

षष्ठाष्टमाधीशवारे देहजाड्यस्वमुक्तिषु ।

क्रूरमासे देहजाड्य सर्वनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ॥४७९ ॥

अन्तर्दशाधीशवारे दशाधिपतिवासरे ।

देहजाड्यरम्भमेति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥४८० ॥

479 - 480. Note the lords of the 6th and 8th from the ascendant. During the operation of their relevant sub periods (in the various dasas) there will be sickness on the days ruled by 6th or 8th lord as the case may be. The month concerned in the sub period will coincide with the adverse transit of the Sun. Disease will commence either on the week day ruled by the sub period lord of the dasa lord.

पापग्रहे नीचविमूढभागे

पराजिते शत्रुगृहस्थिते वा ।

तत्पाकजन्यं फलमेव शून्यं

करोति खेटो न शुभेक्षितश्चेत् ॥४८१ ॥

481. A malefic planet in debility or combustion, that is defeated in planetary war or placed in inimical sign, without a benefic's aspect, will in its dasa periods give zero results. (That is, no auspicious effects will forthcome.)

जन्मर्क्षे नृपकोपवित्तचलनं नानार्थदुःखापहम्

ऋक्षे संपदि वित्तसौख्यविभवं भूषादिनानाम्बरम्

गोभूम्यर्थविनाशनं विपदिभे सन्तापनं देहरुक्

रुजाड्यं बन्धुवियोगभृत्यकलहं त्याकस्मिकं कोपनम् ॥४८२ ॥

क्षेमेक्षेमकरार्थसौख्यसुखभुग्दूतागमंभोजनं

राज्ञांक्रोधधनार्तिकार्यविकलं दुःखं तथा प्रत्यरे ॥४८३ ॥

सिद्धिं साधनभे सुतार्थविजयं भूम्यर्थमाल्यम्बरं

नानादुःखकरत्रिदोषजनितामृक्षे वधे कष्टताम् ।

मैत्रे मित्रसमागमं नृपकुलात् सन्माननं भूषणं

यानारोहणमेव कर्मनिरतं शय्यासुखाप्तिं वदेत् ॥४८४ ॥

अत्यन्तं परमित्रभे नृपरितं सद्गोष्ठिविद्यारितं

राजाज्ञापरिपालनं सुतसुहृद्बन्ध्वागमं कौशलम् ।

अन्त्यर्क्षे परमित्रभेचवृषलीस्त्रीपुत्रचिन्ताज्वरं

संचारं कफदोष भुक्तिविरतिं शय्यासनार्तिं भृशम् ॥४८५ ॥

482 - 485. (a) Effects of Saturn in Transit in Various Nakshatras: Saturn transiting the Janma Nakshatra will produce royal wrath, grief and infirm finances. If the transit be in the 2nd Nakshatra, wealth, comforts, ornaments and robes will be galore. There will be destruction of quadrupeds, lands, and wealth, grief, diseases, separation from relatives, quarrels with servants and a temperament to lose temper instantly, when it is the third Nakshatra. One will be happy and rich, will enjoy food comforts and will receive a messenger (with good news) if the 4th Nakshatra is transited by Saturn. The 5th Nakshatra in this respect creates royal anger, financial pressure, obstacles to work and grief. Attainments, acquisition of progeny, financial success, lands, wealth, garlands, and robes will be produced by Saturn in transit in the 6th Nakshatra. Much grief, difficulties, and diseases caused by the co-operative vitiation of the three humours of the body will be the result of Saturn transiting the 7th one from Janma Nakshatra. His transit in the 8th Nakshatra will cause union with friends, honours from royal circles, ornaments, conveyances, devotion to one's calling and bed comforts. If the 9th Nakshatra from Janma Nakshatra is transited by Saturn, the subject will befriend the king, will move with virtuous men, be engaged in learning, will carry out royal orders, will have visits by his progeny and relatives and be endowed with wellbeing.

(b) Saturn's Transit in 12th House: If Saturn be in transit in the 12th house which happens to be his close friend's place, the subject will be engaged in thoughts of a low caste woman ("*Vrishali*" apart from meaning "low caste woman" also means an unmarried girl of 12 years of age whose menstruation has just commenced, or a woman who is the mother of a still-born child). He will think also of his progeny (i.e. will be worried about them), will incur fever, will wander aimlessly, will incur phlegmatic disorders, will hate food and will obtain comforts galore.

कर्मर्क्षे दधिसूपगोकृषिमनोधैर्यं मनोनिग्रहं

त्वाधाने नृपकोपचित्तचलनं यानार्थभूनाशनम् ।

वैनाशे रिभयावहं सुतसुहृद्दारार्थभूपार्दितं

संघाते नृपशत्रुचोरविषमस्थानादिभृत्यार्दितम् ।

एवं प्रत्यहमादरात् क्षितिभुजामाश्चर्यहेत्वात्मकं

दैवज्ञः प्रवदेत्तथैव सकलं तावद्भवेन्नान्यथा ॥४८६ ॥

486. Saturn transiting in the 10th house (read "*Karmarkshe*" instead of "*Janmarkshe*") will grant curd, sauce or vessels (i.e. eating comforts), quadrupeds, agriculture (or professional gains), courage and ornaments. In Adhana ascendant, it will bring royal wrath apart from causing mental infirmity and destruction of conveyances, wealth and food. In the 8th, there will be fear from enemies and troubles relating to progeny, friends, spouse and king. In the 7th there will be troubles from king, enemies and odd or unsuitable placements, apart from troubles from servants. When such forecasts are made by the astrologer in the presence of a king, the king will be surprised, and all that is told by such astrologer will never go against truth.

Notes: Also see slokas 3038 - 3039 *supra.*

ताराबलविहीनर्क्षे मन्दाक्रान्ते तथैव च ।

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि क्रूरमासे वदन्ति हि ॥४८७ .

487. When Saturn transits a sign that is devoid of Tara Bala, the subject will incur many difficulties, in the months indicated by adverse solar transits.

Notes: Devoid of Tara Bala = transit in unfavourable Nakshatras.

The adverse effects for Saturn and other planets will be revealed by the Sun in adverse transits.

Similarly the good effects denoted will materialise with the Sun moving in favourable places.

राहुणाक्रान्तराशीशक्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे ।

राजशत्रुभयं रोगं निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ॥४८८ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे चोरभयं गृहोपकरणादिनाम् ।

नाशेन क्लेशमाप्नोति स्वर्भानोर्दायके तथा ॥४८९ ॥

ऋणचोरादिपीडां च व्रणोपद्रवरुग्भयम् ।

शन्याराक्रान्त राशीशदशायान्तर्दशासु च ॥४९० ॥

ऋणचोरादिपीडां च व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।

शुभग्रहाक्रान्तदाये शुभं भवति नित्यशः ॥४९१ ॥

पापग्रहाक्रान्तदाये वदेत् पापफलं तथा ।

रन्ध्राधिपाक्रान्तदाये व्ययेशाक्रान्तभुक्तिषु ॥४९२ ॥

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः स्वजनारिष्टशोकवान् ।

मन्दमान्दिगतराशिरन्ध्रपा-

स्तन्नवांशपतयोऽपि ये ग्रहा :

तेषु दुर्बलदशामृतिप्रदाः

कष्टभे चरतिसूर्यनन्दने ॥४९३ ॥

488 - 493. Dispositors & Dasa Effects: During the sub period of an adverse planet, in the dasa of Rahu's dispositor, the subject will incur diseases, and fear from king and enemies. According to other authorities one will lose household articles in a theft and will incur destruction and difficulties. Further he will be in debt and troubled by ulcers. In the sub periods (of adverse planets) in the dasa of Saturn's dispositor, he will be troubled by debts, theft and ulcer. The dasa of the dispositor of a benefic will give auspicious effects. Similarly the dasa of the dispositor of a malefic planet will give inauspicious effects. The sub period of the dispositor of the 12th lord will, in the dasa of the dispositor of the 8th lord, cause fear of untimely death, and also grief on account of loss of one's kinsfolk. Among the dasas of the Rasi/ Navamsa dispositors of Saturn, Mandi and 8th lord, the weakest will cause death. Saturn in transit in the 8th....(text incomplete).

Notes: The word "dasa" is understood in the original sloka 488 with reference to Rahu's dispositor as could be seen in sloka 490 *infra.*

लग्नादिद्वादशभावसंज्ञाः ।

लग्नात् स्वकीर्तितनुरूपगुणस्वभावाः

स्वर्णादिलोचनकुटुम्बमुखाशनानि ।

युद्धप्रभावबलवीर्य कपोलकर्ण-

वक्षःस्थलादिमुखमन्दिरयानभोगान् ॥४९४ ॥

कुक्षिप्रदेशमतिपुत्रभु जादिशिष्य

सापत्नशत्रुव्रण रोगविषं च नाभिम् ।

स्त्रीवस्तिमूत्रमदमन्मथतल्पमार्गाः ॥

श्रीधर्मदेवशुभभाग्यगुरुस्तपांसि

मानप्रवासक्रतुवृत्तियशोऽभिमानात् ॥४९५ ॥

मेषूरणास्पदजयादि च जीवनानि

निर्विघ्नसिद्धिविभवंभव कर्णदेशौ ।

विघ्नार्थनाशशयनादि सुखं च नाशं

लग्नादितः सुमतिमान् कथयेत् फलानि ॥४९६ ॥

494 - 496. The wise should deduce the following from the 12 houses of a horoscope and declare effects accordingly.

The ascendant - Fame, physique, figure and disposition.

2nd house - Gold (i.e.wealth), eyes, family, face and food.

3rd house - Ability in war, prowess, cheek and ears.

4th house - chest, comforts, residence, conveyances and pleasures. ("*Mukha*" should be read as "*Sukha*" to mean comforts. "*Mukha*" means mouth which is ruled by the 2nd house and not by the 4th house.)

5th house: Stomachial region, mind, sons, hand (?) and disciples.

6th house: Step-mother, enemies, ulcers, disease, poison, navel.

7th house: Wife, the lower belly or pelvis, urine, sexual desire, amorous passion, sexual enjoyment.'

8th house: Hole (Randhra itself means the 8th house), calumny, death, lack of cleanliness, secretive diseases.

9th house: Fortunes, righteousness, gods, auspicious acts, prosperity, preceptors, and penance.

10th house: Honour, foreign residence, Yagnas (Vedic rituals), profession, fame, self-conceit, authority and success.

11th house: Attainment without obstacles, wealth (or exalted position) and well-being.

12th house: Obstacles, loss of wealth, destruction and bed-comforts.

Notes: As for the8th house, which is called *Randhrasthaana*, hole means the cavity through which the life force leaves the body at the time of death. There are nine holes in the body. Some recognise 10, including the cavity at skull. That is why the 8th is related to end of life. The ancients believed that when the life force left the body through the hole of the skull - called *Brahma Randhra* - one attained Sathya Loka, the world of Brahma and got rid of further births. Should the life force leave the body through the hole of rectal or urinary passage, the dead would go to hell and would have rebirths.

खेटो फलसदृशवीर्यसमन्वितेश्चे-

द्भावपो यदि तदाशुभमन्यथा स्यात् ।

तद्भावकारकफलानि च चिन्तयित्वा

योगानुगुण्यफलमत्र विचारणीयम् ॥४९७ ॥

497. The good effects of a Bhava depend on the strength of the lord of that bhava; a weak planet will give converse results. In analysing the effects of a Bhava, the yogas (association, aspects etc.) involved thereof should be given due consideration.

जलांशकगतगुरुफलानि ।

कुंभे जलांशगे जीवे मुद्गरांशे निशाकरे ।

स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्तु ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥४९८ ॥

श्यामवर्णशरीरश्च त्वग्रहारे निवासवान् ।

व्यवसायपरो नित्यं सोदरैश्च समन्वितः ॥४९९ ॥

498 - 499. Jupiter in Watery Navamsa: One born in an immovable ascendant, having Jupiter in Aquarius with a watery Navamsa (i.e. Pisces Navamsa) and the Moon in Mudgara Nadiamsa will have elder coborn. His complexion will be dark. He will live in a colony of Brahmins, will concentrate on his profession (Vyavasaya also means agriculture) and will have after-born as well.

जलांशगे देवगुरौ प्रसिद्धो

सुभूषणो बान्धवत्सलश्च ।

सहोदरीभर्तृवशात् सुभाग्यं

स्वबन्धुमूलाद्धनवान् प्रभुश्च ॥५०० ॥

स्त्रीप्रजः सुभगः कान्तः स्वल्पविद्यार्थकोविदः ।

बाल्येऽल्पसुखवान् कामी पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः ॥५०१ ॥

ख्यातः प्रावीण्यवान् वीरस्तेजस्वी स्वजनप्रियः ।

प्रच्छन्नपापी दुष्टात्मा क्रोधी साहसकृत्यवान् ॥५०२ ॥

500 - 502. The above-mentioned native will further be famous, be endowed with many ornaments, dear to his kinsfolk, will derive prosperity through his brother-in-law, be wealthy through his relatives, be lordly, will have daughters (as against sons), be fortunate, splendorous, will have limited education, be an expert economist, will have limited

happiness in childhood, be passionate, will lament on account of loss of a son, be skillful, valorous, will do sinful acts clandestinely, be wicked in disposition, given to anger and will perform adventurous acts.

Notes: The technique adopted in slokas 498 to 502 is to consider the Nadiamsa position of the Moon instead of the ascending sign.

उत्तराप्रथमे पादे कुन्तलांशे निशाकरे।

सदाचारविशेषज्ञः श्रीमान् बन्धुप्रियः सदा ॥५०३॥

503. One will be an expert in matters related to good conduct, be wealthy and be fond of his relatives if the Moon is in Uttara first quarter in Kuntala Nadiamsa.

तुलांशगे देवगुरौ घटस्थे

केन्द्रत्रिकोणऽपि च संस्थिते वा।

प्रियंवदः सौम्यशरीरयष्टी

रोगी सदा मित्रजनप्रियश्च ॥५०४॥

परकार्यकृतप्राज्ञो नृपकोशाधिपत्यवान्।

सप्तविंशात् परं भाग्यं त्रिंशाब्दे वा सुकीर्तिमान् ॥५०५॥

504 - 505. Jupiter in Aquarius: Should Jupiter be in an angle or in a trine identical with Aquarius, and occupy Libra Navamsa, the following effects will come to pass. The person will have a charming face, soft physique, be sickly, be ever fond of his friends, will involve himself in helping others, be learned, and be the head of a royal treasury. He will prosper after the age of 27 while fame will come to him after thirty.

Notes: The hints given in these two verses apply to Taurus, Gemini, Leo, Libra, Scorpio and Aquarius ascendants. Jupiter in 0 deg 0' to 3 deg 20' will get Libra Navamsa.

कुन्तलांशे घटे चन्द्रे त्रिग्रहेण समन्विते।

चित्रिण्यंशे प्रजातस्तु कामी दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥५०६॥

506. Immovable Ascendant: One born in Chitrini Nadiamsa, while the Moon being in Kuntala Nadiamsa in Aquarius joins three planets, will be passionate and wicked.

वित्तलाभाधिपौ केन्द्रे भाग्यकर्मेशसंयुतौ।

बन्धुमूलात् सुपूज्यश्च राजसेवी सुरुपवान् ॥५०७॥

कोशाश्वयान उद्योगं सर्वदा धनलाभवान्।

स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नो विप्रपूज्यः प्रतापवान् ॥५०८॥

507 - 508. Immovable Ascendant - Four Planets in an Angle: If the lords of 2nd and 11th join the lords of 9th and 10th in an angle, the person will gain respect through relatives, will serve a king and will have a charming appearance. He will work in a treasury or be involved in travelling jobs. His financial gains will be firm. He will be wealthy by his own efforts, be honoured by Brahmins and be valorous.

चतुर्थगे वैर्यधिपप्रसन्ने

स्वबन्धुसंयोगस्वकार्यदक्षः।

पित्तज्वराजीर्णशरीरकार्श्यं

जलांशगे देवगुरौ दयालुः ॥५०९॥

509. Immovable Ascendant - Jupiter in the 4th: One having the planet Jupiter in the 4th house with a watery Navamsa will have troubles from enemies. He will be in the company of his kinsfolk, be skillful in completing his undertakings, will suffer from bilious disorders and fever and will have thin physique.

Notes: Jupiter will again be an immovable sign. Watery Navamsas are Cancer and Pisces.

Bilious disorders are for example indigestion, jaundice, yellow sweating, lunacy, premature gray hair and the like.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे लग्ने राहौ शनीक्षिते।

विपद्दाये मनस्तापं मेहरोगादिसंभवम् ॥५१०॥

510. Third Dasa: For an immovable ascendant, its lord in exaltation will cause distress in the third dasa and also urinary disorders provided Rahu occupies the ascendant in aspect to Saturn.

कीटांशगे घटे चन्द्रे त्वसितेननिरीक्षिते ॥५११॥

कुन्तलांशे प्रजातस्तु देहकार्श्यप्रपीडितः

511. Immovable Ascendant - Kuntala Nadiamsa: The Moon in Aquarius in aspect to Saturn and in Scorpio Navamsa will cause an emaciated

physique for native of Kuntala Nadiamsa in an immovable ascendant.

Notes: Aquarius 3° 20' to 6° 40' will yield Scorpio Navamsa. The Moon will then be in debility in Navamsa.

लाभाधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

द्यूनाधिपान्तरे काले विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ॥५१२ ॥

512. Immovable Ascendant: The native of Kuntala Nadiamsa will get married in the sub period of 11th/7th lord in the dasa of the 11th lord.

सुखाधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

चित्रिण्यंशे प्रजातस्य विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ॥५१३ ॥

दारेशांशकगे मासे सुखेशांशस्य मासगे ।

जन्मदेशं परित्यज्य सम्पद्दाये विवाहवान् ॥५१४ ॥

तदंशे तत्रिकोणे वा स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ।

शुक्रांशमास उद्वाहं केचित्पक्षे द्विभार्यकः ॥५१५ ॥

513 - 515. Immovable Ascendant: The native of Chitrini Nadiamsa will get married in the sub period of the 2nd lord and in the dasa of the 4th lord (or) in the 2nd dasa. His marriage will occur with a girl hailing outside his native region. The month concerned will coincide with the transit of the Sun in the sign represented by the Navamsa of 7th or 4th lord. According to some, the month concerned should be known through the Sun's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by Venus at birth; he will have two marriages.

वर्गोत्तमे दारनाथे सत्कलत्रयुतः सुखी ।

देशान्तरे महद्भाग्यं लाभाधिपतिदायके ॥५१६ ॥

राहुभुक्त्यमारभ्य गुरुभुक्तौ शुभाधिकम् ।

शन्यन्तरे व्याकुलं स्यात् त्रिंशोपरि विशेषतः ॥५१७ ॥

516 - 517. Immovable Ascendant: Should the lord of the 7th be in Vargottama Navamsa, he will obtain a virtuous wife and be happy. He will gain in a foreign land in the dasa of the 11th lord. The beginning and ending part of Rahu's sub period and Jupiter's sub period will give abundantly auspicious effects. The sub period of Saturn will cause distress, particularly after the age of thirty.

रन्ध्राधिपदशान्त्यादिविपद्दाये दशाव्यथाम् ।

स्वबन्धुसहितं क्लेशे योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५१८ ॥

518. The dasa of the 8th lord in its beginning and concluding portions will cause distress. The 3rd dasa will give distress. In these phases, the subject along with his kinsmen will undergo difficulties; his prosperity will be checkered.

लाभाधिपदशाकाले योगः स्याद्द्वित्रिवत्सरम् ॥

पश्चात् क्लेशं च लभते स्वस्थानेऽल्पसुखान्वितः ॥५१९ ॥

519. Two or three years of the 11th lord's dasa will cause prosperity. Later on there will be difficulties. The subject will derive quite limited happiness in his own place.

पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं सौख्यं विपद्दाये श्रियायुतम् ।

बन्धुमूलात् सुभाग्याप्ति पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशवान् ॥५२० ॥

520. The 3rd dasa will cause wealth after the age of 35. His prosperity will be on the rise through his kinsfolk. But children then born to him will quit the world.

लग्नात् सप्तमगे मन्दे पुत्रनाशेन कर्शितः ।

स्त्रीप्रजा दीर्घमायुष्यं स्थिरलग्ने च जायते ॥५२१ ॥

521. Immovable Ascendant: Saturn in the 7th from the ascendant will destroy male issues. Daughters will however be long-lived.

लग्नात् सप्तमगे मन्दे चौच्चग्रहसमन्विते ।

शुभदृष्टिविहीने च योगो यमलनामकः ॥५२२ ॥

522. Yamala Yoga: Saturn being in the 7th and getting the company of an exalted planet produces a yoga called Yamala Yoga.

Notes: The effects of this yoga are not directly given in the sloka. **Yamala** means twins. Apparently the christening of the yoga itself implies that the subject with this yoga will beget twins.

Since this yoga is discussed in the context of an immovable ascendant, it applies only to Scorpio ascendant from where the 7th, Taurus, can have an exalted planet - the Moon. The other three immovable signs do not exalt any planet.

Also see the following sloka for further effects.

उच्चयोगे महापापी परहिंसार्थवञ्चकः।

नीचकृत्यपरो नित्यं ब्रह्मघातकपापवान् ॥५२३ ॥

तत्पापवशतो रोगी पुत्रनाशेन कर्शितः।

523 - 523 1/2. The conjunction of Saturn with an exalted planet in the 7th (for an immovable ascendant, i.e. Scorpio) will make the native a great sinner. He will torture and cheat others, will indulge in mean acts and will acquire the sin of killing a Brahmin. If the said Saturn is with a malefic, he will incur sickness, and be emaciated due to loss of sons.

लग्ने राहौ प्रजातस्तु घातकः पापचेतनः ॥५२४ ॥

गुरुचण्डालयोगोऽपि पापकृत्यरतः प्रदः।

524 - 524 1/2. Immovable Ascendant: Rahu in the ascendant will give birth to a killer. Even the conjunction of Jupiter and Rahu for an immovable ascendant will produce one who will perform a hundred sinful acts.

कुंभे जलांशगे जीवे कुन्तलांशे निशाकरे ॥५२५ ॥

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पितृनाशनम्।

मातानुमरणं चैति योगकाले न संशयः ॥५२६ ॥

525 - 526. Jupiter in Aquarius with a watery Navamsa while the Moon is in Kuntala Nadiamsa will destroy the native's father in the dasa of the planet ruling the 8th from the Moon sing. His mother will also commit herself to the pyre of her husband.

सौम्यदाये तृतीयांशे पितृमातृविनाशवान्।

बन्धुमूलात् सन्तोषं कनिष्ठभ्रातृमान् सुधीः ॥५२७ ॥

देशान्तरे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृबहुसंचारमादिशेत्।

जलांशगे देवगुरौ घटस्थे

देशान्तरे भ्रातृवियोग दुःखम्

ताताम्बिकामृत्युभयं तदैव

कालान्तरे पुत्रवियोगदुःखम् ॥५२८ ॥

जलांशगे देवगुरौ क्षयरोगेण कर्शितः।

तुलाशनौ मृतिं चैति पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः ॥५२९ ॥

527 - 529. The last one third part of the dasa of Mercury could also prove a killer of the parents, for an immovable ascendant. The dasa in question will give happiness through relatives. The person having Jupiter in Aquarius in watery Navamsa will have a younger brother, and be intelligent. His older brother will move frequently in foreign lands. His paternal grand-mother and brother will die in foreign lands. The person will suffer grief on account of loss of a son after some interval. Tuberculosis will be a source of worry for him. When Saturn in transit comes to Libra, he will incur grief of account of a son, and he will himself die.

रव्यादीनांगोचरयुक्तदशाफलानि।

षट्त्रिदशस्थो भानुश्चदशाय जन्मसप्तगः।

शीतांशुश्च तथा चैव षट्चतुर्थाष्टगतो ज्ञः।

गुरुरद्विद्विनवपञ्चभे शुभफलप्रदः ॥५३० ॥

एकादशे ग्रहाः सर्वे गोचरे शुभदाः स्मृताः।

यद्यमेशेनयुतोऽपि तत्स्थो दृष्टोऽथवा तस्यविपत्तदास्यात्।

योगद्वयं स्वात्तधनं यदेको योगस्तथा मृत्युसमत्वमाहुः ॥५३१ ॥

530 - 531. General: The Sun in transit in 6th, 3rd and 10th, the Moon in 10th, 11th, 1st and 7th, Mercury in 6th, 4th and 8th, and Jupiter in the 7th, 2nd, 9th and 5th give auspicious effects. All the planets will prove favourable in their transits in the 11th. However when Saturn joins or aspects such a planet (moving in the 11th), there will be danger. Two planets joining in the 11th will give wealth.

Notes: From here onwards, general rules without considering the ascendant are formulated.

The transit effects are to be counted from the Moon sign unless and otherwise stated.

विपत्तिहानिसंपत्तिकुक्षिरोगं महद्भयम्।

शत्रुक्षयं महाधैर्यं मरणं देहशोषणम् ॥५३२ ॥

पीडां लाभं च नष्टं च क्रमेण कुरुते शनिः।

जन्मस्थितो रविसुतः कलहं विवादं

वित्तार्थनाशमरिपीडनमाशु धत्ते।

धैर्ये तु भुक्तिसुखमात्मजबन्धुसौख्यं

युद्धे जयं विविधसौख्यमनोभिलाषम् ॥५३३ ॥

बन्धौ सुहृत्सुतविनाशनमर्थनाशं

पश्वादिभूमिकृषिनाशनमानहानिम् ।
पुत्रे मतिभ्रमनेकविचारशल्यम्
षष्ठे धनागममतीव सुखाप्तिमाहुः ॥५३४ ॥
कामे तु दारसुतभृत्यविनाशमेति
रन्ध्रे विनाशन मरि व्यसनं कृशार्तिम् ।
धर्मे तु पापनिरतं शुभभाग्यनाश
माकस्मिकं कृपणबुद्धिरतिक्रियार्तिम् ॥५३५ ॥
सत्कीर्तिनाशकलिदोषभयं च माने
लाभे धनाप्तिमतिसौख्यनृपाभिषेकम् ।
रूपाङ्गनाशमतिदुस्तरकोपजालं
भृत्यावमानमतिरोगशरीरतापम्
एवं विलोक्य सहसा फलमत्र चिन्त्यं
लग्नाधिपस्य मतिमान् कथयेत् फलानि ॥५३६ ॥

532 - 536. Saturn's Transit Effects: (a) Danger, damage, wealth, abdominal disease, great fear, destruction of enemies, great courage, death, physical decay, suffering, gains and losses are the effects of Saturn moving in 12 places in order.

(b) Saturn in the 1st (i.e. on the Moon sign) will cause dispute and argument.

In the 2nd - loss of money and troubles from enemies.

In the 3rd - eating comforts, happiness to progeny and kinsfolk, success in war, many kinds of happiness and fulfilment of desires.

In the 4th - destruction of friends, progeny, wealth, quadrupeds, lands, undertakings and honour.

In the 5th - mental aberration, various kinds of worries, and faults.

In the 6th - advent of wealth aplenty and happiness.

In the 7th - destruction of wife, progeny and servants.

In the 8th - destruction in general, trouble from enemies, loss of weight on account of grief.

In the 9th - attachment to sinful acts, and sudden destruction of auspiciousness and prosperity, pitiable state or miserliness, and troubles on account of sexual unions.

In the 10th - loss of fame (or honour), fear of strife and blemish.

In the 11th - acquisition of wealth and installation as a king (i.e. getting superior position).

In the 12th - destruction of figure and limbs, experiencing abundant grief, irritation, humiliation in the hands of servants, victimisation through severe diseases.

Seeing the transits of Saturn, one can off-handedly declare effects.

चन्द्रलग्नाद्गुरुस्थानं यातो सूर्यसुतो यदि ।
पित्रोर्नाशं वदेत् काले वीक्षिते वात्र संयुते ॥५३७ ॥
रविद्रेक्काणगे मन्दे त्वंशे वा द्वादशांशके ।
गोचरे क्रूरमासेषु पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५३८ ॥

537 - 538. Destruction of Father: When Saturn joins or aspects the 9th from the natal Moon sign in the course of his zodiacal movements, the person's father will be destroyed. (In the process) with the attainment of the Sun's decanate, Navamsa or Dwadasamsa by Saturn, coupled with an adverse solar transit (i.e. the month), destruction of father will occur.

व्ययेशांशे स्वराज्येषु कलहं पुत्रनाशनम् ।
सुखेशांशे भूपतिश्च क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५३९ ॥

539. Irrelevant: When Saturn comes to the sign represented by 4th lord's Navamsa, strife in country, trouble to king and destruction of son will occur.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशे दुष्टक्रान्ते च राशिगे ।
तद्भावाष्टदशाकाले तत्तद्भावस्य नाशनम् ॥५४० ॥

540. (Some amount of liberty is to be taken to interpret this somewhat ill-constructed verse. Understandably the instruction contained is:) When malefics transit the 8th from a given sign, or the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th from a given bhava, the destruction of the bhava under consideration will occur.

दशानुकूलकाले तु योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा लाभेशस्य दशान्तरे ।
मातृपीडा मनस्तापं लग्नाधिपतिदायगे ॥५४१ ॥

व्ययाधिपान्तरे वापि कर्माधिपदशासु च।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले मातुलप्रबलात् सुखम् ॥५४२ ॥
धनाधिपस्तथा विन्द्याद्विक्रमाधिपतिस्तथा।
सुखाधिपे मातृपीडा लाभाधिपदशातथा ॥५४३ ॥
लाभेशांशपतेर्भुक्तौ स्फुटयोगांशगे शनौ।
स्वमातुलसुतादीनामरिष्टमिति चादिशेत् ॥५४४ ॥

541 - 544. In deciding the effects of transits given so far, the astrologer should also take into consideration the directional influences prevailing at that time. Either in the dasa of the lord of the ascendant, or in the dasa of the 11th lord counted from the Moon or the ascendant, danger to mother be foretold. Happiness through maternal relatives will come to pass in the sub period of the 12th lord under the dasa of the 10th lord. So also in the dasa periods of the 2nd lord and 3rd lord. The dasa of 4th lord will cause harm to mother; so also the dasa of the 11th lord. One's maternal uncle's children will be destroyed when Saturn in transit comes to the sign identical with the one occupied by the Navamsa dispositor of the 11th lord.

Notes: In sloka 544, rendering is made after eliminating confusing terms like *"Bhuktau Sphuta Yogamsage"*.

सर्वनाडीफलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।
माने जीवे शुभांशस्थे स्वक्षेत्रे राजवल्लभः ॥५४५ ॥
स्वदशायां महत्सौख्यं धर्मसिद्धिसुखावहम्।

545 - 545 1/2. These effects stated in Sarva Nadi will bear truth. Jupiter in the 10th in a benefic Navamsa will make the native dear to the country's ruler. In the dasa of such Jupiter, great happiness and religious attainments will come to pass.

मीने जीवे तुलांशस्थे लक्ष्मीषष्ट्यंशजे तथा ५४६ ॥
विशालवदनोद्योगी प्रियदारः सुखी रतः।
श्यामवर्णगुणश्लाघी कुशलः कुक्षिरोगवान् ॥५४७ ॥
पितृष्वसुः कुले भाग्यं तत्पुत्रप्रियवान् सदा।
वनान्तरपुरीवासी वातप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥५४८ ॥
श्राद्धकार्यरतो नित्यं लोभप्रकृतिशान्तवान्।
धर्मपुण्यरतोऽभिज्ञो विद्यावान् सरसप्रियः ॥५४९ ॥
तटाकोद्यानधर्मात्मा देवब्राह्मणपोषकः।
बन्धुप्रियकरो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥५५० ॥
मिताशी गूढहृत्कामी भीरुर्गम्भीरबुद्धिमान्।
वयोमध्ये महद्भाग्यं बाल्ये क्लेशदरिद्रवान् ॥५५१ ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशं च मातृवंशजनप्रियः।
मातामही दीर्घजीवीमातुलप्रियवान् गुणी ॥५५२ ॥
सीमन्तपुत्रवान् रोगी ह्युद्वाहानन्तरं सुखी।
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नो राजद्वाराधिकारवान् ॥५५३ ॥

546 - 553. Jupiter in Pisces with Libra Navamsa: One born in Lakshmi Shashtiamsa and with Jupiter in Pisces having Libra Navamsa will beget the following effects. The person will be broad-faced, be employed, will have affectionate spouse, be happy, dark in complexion, of praiseworthy qualities, skillful, and will have abdominal disorders. His paternal uncle's family will prosper. The subject will be fond of his paternal uncle's son. He will live in a town surrounded by forests and will have a windy body. Annual rituals to dead souls will interest him. He will be a miser, be patient, be fond of and skillful in justice and meritorious deeds, be learned, fond of fun, will construct temples and gardens, will honour gods and Brahmins, will please his relatives, will worship Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva, will eat limited food, be secretive, passionate, timid, profoundly intelligent, will beget much prosperity in the middle age and will suffer trouble and poverty in childhood. His after-born will be destroyed. He will be fond of his maternal relatives. His maternal grand-mother will be long-lived. He will be liked by his maternal uncle. He will be the eldest issue, be sickly, be happy after marriage, will have self-earned wealth, and will have a position in royal palace.

Notes: There is no Lakshmi Shashtiamsa as such. Apparently there is some compositional error.

विपद्याये सुभाग्याप्तिर्भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
नरवाहनभूपाप्तिर्योगः षोडशवत्सरम् ॥५५४ ॥
त्रिंशोपरि सुपुत्राप्तिः सुताधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
लग्नाधिपान्तरे काले पुत्रिका जननं भवेत् ॥५५५ ॥

554 - 555. In the sub period of the 9th lord during the currency of the 3rd dasa, the person will beget much fortunes. His sixteenth year will grant him conveyances and ornaments. Following 30, he will acquire a son in the sub period of the 5th lord. The sub period of the lord of the ascendant will bless him with a daughter.

वर्गोत्तमे तुलाचन्द्रे शन्यङ्गारकसंयुते ।

स्वमातुर्नेत्रवैकल्यं पितृभ्रातृविरोधवान् ॥५५६ ॥

मातृष्वसैका सुगुणा भूपतेर्भोगशालिनी ।

उद्वाहकाले कलहं जन्मदेशे विवाहवान् ॥५५७ ॥

556 - 557. The Moon in Vargottama in Libra and in the company of Saturn-Mars will be the cause of eye deformity to the mother. The subject will further be inimical to his father and brothers. He will have a maternal aunt who will be virtuous and will enjoy pleasures. During the time of the native's marriage, there will be quarrels. His marriage will occur in his birth country.

दारेशेलक्ष्मिषष्ट्यंशे सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यगे ।

विपद्दायेऽथवा चेति स्वभुक्तौ पाणिसंग्रहः ॥५५८ ॥

558. The lord of the 7th in Lakshmi Shashtiamsa will cause marriage either in the end of the second dasa, or in the very first sub period of the third dasa.

दारेशे लक्ष्मीषष्ट्यंशे मुद्गरांशे च जायते ।

स्वजन्मदेश उद्वाहं पित्ररिष्टकलत्रवान् ॥५५९ ॥

559. Immovable Ascendant: The 7th lord in the Shashtiamsa entitled Lakshmi will, for a native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, give marriage in the birth country. His bride will prove ominous for her father (i.e. she will have lost her father before marrying the subject).

Note: A careful study will reveal that from sloka 559 to 664, the Nadiamsa dealt with is Mudgara and the ascendant is Leo. Of course there is no clear mention that the ascendant discussed is Leo. Simply the preceding slokas discuss an immovable ascendant. Unless one applies his heart and soul, required clues will not emerge from certain areas in the text. That Leo is discussed can be somewhat understood from the following sloka, No.560.

However in between this space, slokas belonging to other ascendants also interrupt. These are clearly separated by me by necessary paragraph captions.

शुक्रेयावत्फलानि स्युश्चन्द्राज्जामित्रगेऽथ वा ।

दारेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे द्वित्रिसंख्याश्च जीविताः ॥५६० ॥

560. The number of Bindus in Venus' Ashtaka Varga or in that of the 7th lord from the Moon (will denote the number of coborn the native will have). Should the 7th lord (from the ascendant) be exalted, only two or three (coborn) will be long-lived.

Notes: To get a proper meaning of this sloka, we have to supply certain information ourselves. Involvement of 3rd lord Venus, 7th lord Saturn exalted in the 3rd, and reference to long life - all these point out to two things:

1. The ascendant discussed is Leo.
2. The issue in this verse is coborn.

स्वपितुः सोदराः सप्त ह्यथवा द्वित्रिरेव च ।

पितृव्यौद्धौसजीवौ च सोदरद्रोहपापवान् ॥५६१ ॥

मातामहीविनाशः स्यात् सम्पद्दाये दरिद्रकः ।

मुद्गरांशे पूर्वभागे मातुलौ द्वौ द्विभार्यकौ ॥५६२ ॥

विपद्दाये सुभाग्याप्तिर्मातुलप्रबलं सुखम् ।

561 - 5621/2. Leo Ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa: The native's father would have seven coborn out of whom only two or three would survive. The maternal grand mother of the native would be destroyed. In his second dasa he will incur poverty. If birth be in the first half of Mudgara Nadiamsa, two of the native's maternal uncles would have two spouses. The fortunes of the subject will be on the increase during the third dasa. His maternal uncles will also progress.

Notes: Mudgara Nadiamsa extends thus: from 4° 36' to 4° 48' in movable signs, from 25° 12' to 25° 24' in fixed signs, and from 19° 36' to 19° 48' in common signs.

मातृष्वसुः सुतस्थाने जीवे पूर्णबलान्विते ॥५६३ ॥

तस्यापुत्रोः दीर्घजीवी गजान्तैश्वर्यभूमिराट् ।

बहुस्त्रीनायकः श्रीमान् पुत्रपुत्रीसमृद्धिमान् ॥५६४ ॥

मातृवाक्यरतो नित्यं भेदभ्रातृसमन्वितः।

कर्माधिपदशाकाले य इदं फलमश्नुते ॥५६५ ॥

जातकस्यसुवाहाप्तिस्ताराब्दानन्तरं शुभम्।

नूतनगृहनिर्माणं हस्तिलाभं शुभावहम् ॥५६६ ॥

लग्नाधिपान्तरे काले राजन्यजननिग्रहम्।

सर्वाध्यक्षाधिकाराप्ति गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥५६७ ॥

563 - 567. Leo Ascendant - Jupiter in 10th: The 10th house having Jupiter in full strength will give long living children to maternal aunt. The person will have wealth including elephants. He will lord over many women, be wealthy, and will have plenty of sons and daughters. He will obey his mother's words and will have half-brothers. These effects will come to pass in the dasa of the tenth lord. Further, he will beget costly conveyances and auspicious effects after twenty-six. He will construct a new house and will gain elephants. In the sub period of the lord of the ascendant (during the 10th lord's dasa), he will incur enmity with royal men (?) and will obtain a position having all-round headship. He will also be blessed by goddess Lakshmi (i.e. will become wealthy).

स्वोच्चांशे तौलिगे भौमे चोरद्रेक्काणसंयुते।

लग्ने च मिथुने ज़ात श्चोरापहृतवित्तवान् ॥५६८ ॥

568. Gemini Ascendant: Mars in Libra with Capricorn Navamsa will enable a Gemini native own stolen wealth.

Note: "*Chora Drekkana Samyuthe*" in the text is quite difficult to exactly understand what the author had in his mind. There is no *Chora Drekkana* as such. But *Chara Drekkana* is there, meaning a movable decanate (Aries and its angles). However, the Navamsa position of Mars restricts such extensions. To do away the decanate condition, as an interpolation, is a wise choice, if I am asked to sort out the issue.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे दारेशांशस्य भागके।

राजन्योद्वाहकलहः शत्रुभीतिर्मनोव्यथा ॥५६९ ॥

दशाधिपेऽरिरन्ध्रेशदुःस्थानग्रहभुक्तिषु।

स्वराजन्यजनद्वेषं शत्रुनाशात् परं सुखम् ॥५७० ॥

षष्ठाष्ठमाधीशभुक्तौ नक्षत्राधिपतेस्था।

शत्रुभीतिमनस्तापमन्तश्छिद्रभयं क्वचित् ॥५७१ ॥

चन्द्रांशराशिगे मन्दे गोचरे जन्मगेऽथवा।

शत्रुराजभयं किंचिच्छान्त्याशान्ति प्रयास्याति ॥५७२ ॥

वनदुर्गाप्रदानेन शत्रुस्नेहं महत्सुखम्।

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य परशोर्दानमाचरेत् ॥५७३ ॥

शत्रुवर्गकुलच्छेदं कुठारेश्वर साधय।

मम शत्रुक्षयार्थाय सर्वाभीष्टप्रदाय च।

भयापमृत्युनाशाय कुठारं प्रददाम्यहम् ॥५७५ ॥

569 - 575. Saturn in the 5th house in the Navamsa of 7th lord (from natal ascendant) will cause quarrels in the marriage of the king (?). It will further trouble the native with fear from enemies and mental distress. The dasa lord..... in the sub periods of lords of evil houses, enmity with royal people, and happiness after destruction of enemies will come to pass. During the sub periods of the lords of the 6th and 8th, or in the sub period of the Moon, fear from enemies, mental distress and an inwardly growing fear will have to be foretold. Saturn placed or moving in transit in Cancer will bring forth fear from inimical kings which could be overcome by suitable propitiations. By donating "forests and fortresses" enemies will turn into friends and great happiness will follow. One born in Mudgara Nadiamsa should donate an axe (to overcome this blemish) and to untimely death, reciting the Mantra "*Mama Satru kshayarathayaa thava poojaam karomyaham / Satru kshayarthaya sarvabhishta pradaya cha*".

Notes: These seven slokas are a result of confusion in the placement of the slokas in an unconcerned place and by composing the text without using proper expression. For example - donation of forests and fortresses.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु।

स्वराजन्यविरोधेन मनश्चाञ्चल्यभीतिमान् ॥५७६ ॥

पूर्वोक्तदानमन्त्रेण शत्रुस्नेहं शुभावहम्।

राज्ञामन्तःपुरे देशे विल्पवेन प्रजावधि ॥५७७ ॥

तद्द्वारा प्रबलं क्लेशमन्तश्छिद्र महद्भयम्।

स्वराजसामन्तनृपालशोकं

तद्राज्यमन्त्रिप्रमुखैश्च हानिम्।

शुक्रान्तरे राज्यकलापजन्यं

विपद्दशायां फलमाहुरार्याः ॥५७८ ॥

स्वबन्धुजनसन्तापं सामन्तनृपदर्शनम्।

स्वमातुलकलत्रादेः पुत्रिकाजाड्यमादिशेत् ॥५७९ ॥

576 - 579. Leo Ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa: In the dasa of the lord of the 10th and in the sub period of an adverse planet, the subject will earn the enmity of the king. He will also be fickle-minded during this phase. By reciting the Mantra mentioned earlier, auspicious effects could be obtained. There will be a country-wide revolt because of which difficulties, fear etc. will prevail (?) The king and minister of the country will incur damage. The sub period of Venus will produce strife in the country (?) These are the effects for third dasa. Grief to relatives, and visiting a subordinate king will come to pass. His maternal uncle will have two wives; his daughter will be sickly.

NB: Unfortunately these four slokas are incoherent and mean nothing.

तुलाशनिस्थिते काले लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम्।

तुलान्ते कलहं चेति ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम् ॥५८० ॥

देहालस्यं च लभते गोचरे वृश्चिके शनौ।

580 - 580½. When Saturn comes to Libra in transit, there will be all-round drought. In the end of Libra, he will cause quarrels and expenditure exceeding income. In Scorpio, Saturn will cause indolence.

लग्नाधिपे रिपुस्थाने तदिशे रिपुराशिगे ॥५८१ ॥

रध्राधिपेन संयुक्तेप गुल्मरोगप्रपीडितः

लग्नाज्जामित्रगे शुक्रे ह्यसितेन युतेक्षिते ॥५८२ ॥

रक्तवातज्वरं चैव मूत्ररोगप्रपीडितः।

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं भानुवारव्रतं चरेत् ॥५८३ ॥

द्वादशादित्यनामानि हरिवारे प्रपूजयेत्।

रक्तवस्त्रप्रदानेन देहारोग्यं शुभावहम् ॥५८४ ॥

अर्करूपं सुवर्णेन शक्त्या कल्पोक्तमार्गतः।

सम्यक् पूजां तथा कृत्वा दानमन्ते च कारयेत् ॥५८५ ॥

दिवाकर नमस्तुभ्यं पापाज्ञानप्राणशन।

त्रयीमयार्कविश्वात्मन् गृहाणार्घ्यं नमोऽस्तुते ॥५८६ ॥

द्वादशादित्यवारान्ते मण्डलान्त्ये च वा यदि।

दिवाकरप्रसादेन देहारोग्यं न संशयः ॥५८७ ॥

निराहारो वर्षमेकं फलाहारस्त्रिवर्षकम्।

581 - 587½. The lord of the ascendant in the 6th while the 6th lord is in Ripu Rasi (i.e. in the 6th) in the company of the 8th lord will cause disorders of the spleen. Venus in the 7th house in aspect to or in conjunction with Saturn will lead to blood disorders and windy diseases. To overcome this blemish, observation of religious vows on Sundays should be resorted to. The names of the twelve Suns should be recited on Sundays. Donation of red coloured clothes should be done. As a result health will prevail. Golden image of the Sun God should be got made according to one's capacity. This should be worshipped, and in the end be given away. For twelve Sundays, the Mantra given in sloka 586 ("*Divakara Namasthubhyam Papagnana Pranasana / Trayeemayarka Viswathman Gruhanarghyam Namosthuthe*"). Following these, due to the mercy of the Sun God, health will be recovered. For a year one should be without "food", and for three years with fruits only.

जीवे सूर्यान्तरे काले राजद्वारे कचिद्व्यथा ॥५८८ ॥

पश्चाद्रोगस्य शमनं चन्द्रभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम्।

अजीर्णजातिसारेण देहायासं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५८९ ॥

ज्ञातिवर्गे मनस्तापं देहायासं मनोव्यथां।

शुक्रान्तरे तथा विन्द्यात् सूर्ये ज्ञातिधनाधिपः ॥५९० ॥

स्वराजवंशे सन्तापं स्वमित्रजननाशनम्।

कुजान्तरे पुत्रपीडां पुत्रिकोद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ॥५९१ ॥

राहुभुक्तौदारपीडां पितृवंशे मृतिर्भवेत्।

चन्द्रान्तरे जीवदाये क्रूरमासे स्वमातुलः ॥५९२ ॥

शीतज्वरभयप्राप्तिं जननीव्याकुलं महत्।

जीवांशनाडीयोगेनन जातकस्यमहत्सुखम् ॥५९३ ॥

पुत्रोत्सवसुभूषाप्तिर्गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः।

पश्चाद्व्याकुलकार्यं च राजद्वारे शुभाशभम् ॥५९४॥

588-594. Leo Ascendant-Mudgara Nadiamsa: Jupiter dasa, Sun bhukti will cause some fear in royal circles and later on relief from ill-health. In the sub period of the Moon, there will be a mix of good and bad effects apart from indigestion and dysentery. In his relative's circle also, mental distress, grief and ill-health will prevail. The same effects will prevail in the sub period of Venus. One will beget ownership of relatives' wealth in the sub period ruled by the Sun, apart from distress in king's family (?) and destruction of friends. In the sub period of Mars troubles to son, and marriage to daughter will come to pass. Rahu's sub period will endanger the person's spouse and will cause a death in father's circle. In the sub period of the Moon, maternal uncle will be endangered, coinciding with adverse solar movements. Further this sub period will cause cold fever to the native, and agitation to mother. Due to birth in Mudgara Nadiamsa and Jupiter in the 10th prevailing together (*"Jivamsa Nadiyogena"*), the subject will enjoy happiness (i. e. ultimate freedom from all these dangers). He will obtain a son; there will be a marriage in his family. Later on mental agitation will occur and he will derive a mix of good and bad effects in royal circles.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।

स्वप्रभोश्च सुसन्तान सीमन्तोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥५९५॥

595. Irrelevant: In the sub period of the 2nd lord and in the dasa of the 10th lord, the king will obtain a son and will be busy with functions related to birth of first child.

व्ययाधिपान्तरेकाले त्वादौव्याकुलमादिशेत्।

मध्ये सुसौख्यभूषाप्ति स्वराजज्ञातिनाशनम् ॥५९६॥

596. In the initial portion of the sub period of the 12th lord (during the 10th lord's dasa), the person will remain agitated; in the middle part he will be happy and be endowed with ornaments. Destruction of king's relatives will also take place in this part of the sub period (?)

विक्रमेशान्तरे काले राजकार्यवशाद्व्यथा।

भाग्यधिपान्तरे सौख्यं योगं लग्नाधिपान्तरे ॥५९७॥

597. During the sub period of the 3rd lord (in 10th lord's dasa), one will be worried on account of royal assignments. The sub period of the 9th lord will give happiness. There will be progress in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant.

दाराधिपदशासन्धौ दारनाशेन शोकवान्।

क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहसौख्यं स्याद्योगप्राबल्यवान् सुखी ॥५९८॥

598. The end of 7th lord's dasa will endanger the native's spouse. But he will instantly get remarried and will enjoy progress and happiness.

व्ययेशाक्रान्तभवने क्लेशं वा तत्रिकोणगे।

स्फुटयोगं गते पापे पुत्रपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५९९॥

स्वराजराष्ट्रे कलहं तत्सामन्तनृपेषु वा।

राजान्तरमिति प्रोक्तं व्ययेशस्यान्तरे तथा ॥६००॥

599 - 600. A malefic in transit in the sign occupied by the 12th lord or a trine thereof will cause difficulties to self, and harm to his son. There will be strife in the country(?). The person will be honoured by the king. Change of king will occur in the sub period of the 12th lord (?).

भाग्येशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

सामन्तराज्ये कलहं स्वप्रभोश्च सुखाधिकम् ॥६०१॥

601. Irrelevant: Saturn in transit in the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 9th lord, or a trine thereof, will cause quarrels in a subordinate domain and much happiness to the ruler of the native's country.

केतुक्रान्तांशगे मन्दे स्वदेहे जायते गदः।

विण्मूत्रदेहबाधादेः क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत् ॥६०२॥

602. Disease: When Saturn comes to the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by Ketu, diseases will strike the person including impure excretion, physical pain etc. Health will however be recovered early.

Notes: This is one of the most important clues to detect period of disease. Note the Navamsa position of Ketu. With Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the said Navamsa, one will suffer from diseases. If the dasa of a disease-causing planet be in simulta-

neous operation, the person will have perpetual ill-health condition.

"Recovering early" mentioned in the text may have to be applied after a complete study of all the planets.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ।
एकोनचत्वारिंशाब्दे स्वप्रभोश्च मनोव्यथा ॥६०३ ॥
चत्वारिंशात् परं भाग्यं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥६०४ ॥
दारान्तरेसुतप्राप्तिः राजप्रीतिर्धनागमः ।
केतुभुक्तौ मनस्तापं शुक्रभुक्तौ शुभाधिकम् ॥६०५ ॥
सूर्यान्तरे राजकार्यं कलत्रात्मजपीडनम् ।

603 - 6051/2. Dasa of 9th Lord: For the native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, the first sub period of the 9th lord's dasa (i.e. Mars dasa, Mars sub period) will cause much distress. In the 19th year trouble from royal sources be foretold. After 24, prosperity will dawn apart from a marriage in the family. In the sub period of the lord of the ascendant (i.e. in Sun's sub period) during the dasa of the 9th lord, a son will be born to him through his second wife; there will also be advent of wealth through royal sources. Ketu's sub period will cause distress. Abundantly auspicious results will follow the sub period of Venus. The sub period of the Sun will involve him in royal assignments, but will harm his spouse and progeny.

मन्दे सूर्यान्तरे काले योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥६०६ ॥
नानाव्याकुलकार्यं च चन्द्रभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ।
भौमान्तरे व्याकुलं स्याच्छुभकार्यवशाद्व्यथा ॥६०७ ॥
मन्दे भौमान्तरे काले विरोधं बन्धुभिः सह ।
ज्वरस्य पीडयात्यासं मनःक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥६०८ ॥
राहुभुक्तौ महत्सौख्यं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ।
जीवान्तरे श्रियावाप्तिः पौत्रोत्सव इति स्मृतम् ॥६०९ ॥

606 - 609. Dasa of Saturn: Following are the results of Saturn dasa for the native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant. The Sun's bhukti will interrupt progress, causing various kinds of worries. The sub period of the Moon, in Saturn's major period will cause a mix of good and bad effects. Distress will occur during the sub period of Mars apart from worries related to auspicious functions. Further, the person will have enmity with his relatives and be troubled by fever and mental worry. Great happiness will exist in the sub period of Rahu apart from a family marriage. Jupiter in his sub period will cause wealth and acquisition of a grand-son.

मन्दे शुक्रान्तरे काले स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ।
भुक्त्यन्ते वा वसन्तर्तौ पुत्रिकोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥६१० ॥

610. Continued: The sub period of Venus will cause the marriage of a son while the concluding part of this sub period, in spring, will cause the marriage of a daughter.

कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले पुत्रिकोद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ।
चापान्त्ये मकरे वापि स्वगेहे शुभशोभनम् ॥६११ ॥
तौला शनिस्थिते काले बन्धुवर्गे मनोव्यथा ।
विपद्दाये फलं सत्यं योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥६१२ ॥

611 - 612. Saturn's Transit: When Saturn is in Aquarius, marriage of a daughter will be possible. An auspicious function is also likely with Saturn moving in the end of Sagittarius, or in Capricorn. Saturn transiting in Libra will cause distress to relatives. The effects stated (elsewhere) for third dasa will bear truth. The third dasa will increase the prosperity of the native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.

मुद्गरांशेप्रजातस्य क्षेमदाये शुभाशुभम् ।
एकयोगे फलं किंचिद्योगसङ्करमश्नुते ॥६१३ ॥

613. Fourth Dasa: In this dasa, there will be good and bad effects and the prosperity will be somewhat checkered for a person born in Mudgara Nadiamsa.

लग्नेशस्यान्तरे वापि ह्यल्पसौख्यं कचित् सुखम् ।
शुक्रान्तरे विशेषस्यात् पुत्रप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥६१४ ॥

614. If Saturn is in the ascendant at birth, then his sub period (in the 4th dasa) will give limited happiness. Venus's sub period will denote great progress for his sons.

सुखेशाक्रान्तभवनेत्वंशे वा तत्त्रिकोणगे ।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वराजक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥६१५ ॥

615. When Saturn comes to the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 4th at birth, or a trine thereof difficulties to (from?) king are to be foretold.

जीवे सौख्यं सुभूषाप्तिं राजानुग्रहशान्तिकम् ।

लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं गोचरे फलमादिशेत् ॥६१६ ॥

616. If it is Jupiter that transits the above-said place (vide sloka 615), one will obtain ornaments and royal mercy. Further the subject will be blessed with wealth.

अश्विनीमखमूलेषु पापिनामुदयेषु च ।

तदंशे गोचरे मन्दे देहायासो महाविपत् ॥६१७ ॥

617. General: See if a malefic is placed in Aswini, Makha or Moola at the time of one's birth. When Saturn attains that degree, physical illness and great danger will be experienced.

बुधाष्टवर्गं निक्षिप्य हीनबिन्दुषु राशिषु ।

स्फुटयोगं गते सौम्ये तत्त्रिकोणे निशाकरे ॥६१८ ॥

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि देहायासं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

अष्टमाधिपतौ मन्दे पञ्चमे मिथुनांशगे ॥६१९ ॥

सौम्यपाके सौम्यभुक्तौ शरत्कालेऽपमृत्युमान् ।

वसन्ते वा मृतिं चैति कृष्णपक्षे भृगोर्दिने ॥६२० ॥

618 - 620. Gemini Ascendant: When Mercury comes to the sign having the least Bindus in his Ashtaka Varga, and the Moon simultaneously moving in a trine to the said Mercury, will produce intense difficulties and illness. The 8th lord Saturn, in Libra, with Gemini Navamsa will cause untimely death in the dasa and sub period both of Mercury during spring or autumnal part of the year, in a dark fortnight, on a Friday.

मन्दवारेऽथवा मृत्युः सप्तपञ्चाशवत्सरे ।

व्ययस्थानगते जीवे सबले शुभवीक्षिते ।

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातश्च देहान्ते पुण्यलोकवान् ॥६२१ ॥

621. Death in the above case could also be on a Saturday. Timely death of this native will be at 56. The native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, having a strong Jupiter in the 12th in aspect to another benefic will take the native to Heavens.

व्ययाधिपे मदे स्वांशे कर्मजीवे प्रजायते ।

महादेवप्रसादेन पुण्यलोकं प्रयास्यति ॥६२२ ॥

पश्चादुत्तमजन्मा स्यात् पूर्वपुण्येनहेतुना ।

एकाशीतिपद चक्रं निर्वेधकसमन्वितम् ॥६२३ ॥

622 - 623. Jupiter in the 10th while 12th lord Saturn is in the 7th in his own Navamsa will cause attainment of Heavens due to the mercy of Lord Siva. Later on he will have an excellent rebirth. Due to the merits of the previous birth, donation of the image of a single-footed zodiac will remove obstacles in his attaining the heavens.

Notes: This apparently belongs to Pisces ascendant, having Jupiter in the 10th and Saturn in Virgo with Capricorn or Aquarius Navamsa.

अर्चयेद्ध्यानमन्त्रेण महारोगोपशान्तये ।

रन्ध्रे सुते वा जामित्रे स्थिते मन्दे प्रजायते ॥६२४ ॥

रविवारव्रतेनाशु देहारोग्यं महत्सुखम् ।

पश्चादुद्यापनं कुर्यात् कल्पोक्तविधिमार्गतः ॥६२५ ॥

पैशाचिकभयं चैव गुल्मं चित्तभ्रमं तथा ।

असाध्यरोगान्निर्मुक्त आयुरारोग्यभाक् सुखी ॥६२६ ॥

624 - 626. Reciting the Mantra prescribed for charity, worships be done which will remove the great disease (in question). Saturn in the 8th, 5th or 7th will favourably respond to religious vows on Sundays and will allow restoration of health. Fear from devils, disorders of spleen and mental aberration will be cured and health restored.

Notes: These three slokas are misplaced in this part of the text and is partial allowing no full understanding of the instructions.

What we can understand is Saturn in the 5th, 7th or 8th will cause fear from devils, disorders of the abdomen and mental aberration which can be cured by worshipping the Sun God, repeat Sun God.

लग्नात् पञ्चमे सूर्ये स्वसुतेन समन्विते ।

तिलपिष्टार्कदानेन ह्युदरामयनाशनम् ॥६२७ ॥

प्रतिमां तिलपिष्टेन रत्नयुक्तकरद्वयीम् ।

त्रिनेत्रांपद्महस्तां च रक्तवस्त्रैश्चष्टिताम् ॥६२८ ॥

कल्पोक्तविधिमार्गेण होमान्ते दानमाचरेत् ।

अत्युत्कृष्टमिदं दानंनिर्णीतं रुद्रयामले ॥६२९ ॥

तिलिपिष्टमयसूर्यं दद्यादायुष्यवर्धनम् ।

आरोग्यं च सुसौभाग्यं सन्ततिं देहि मे प्रभो ॥६३० ॥

एकाशीतिपदं चक्रं मध्ये सूर्यादिचक्रमात् ।

कल्पोक्तैश्चैव मन्त्रैस्तु पूजान्ते दानमाचरेत् ॥६३१ ॥

आयुरारोग्यभाग्याप्तिरपमृत्युविनाशनम् ।

ग्रहचक्रं महत्पुण्यंदैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत् ॥६३२ ॥

नवग्रहप्रसादेन ह्यायुरारोग्यभाक् सुखी ।

राजवश्यकरं सौख्यं देहारोग्यं रिपुक्षयम् ॥६३३ ॥

ग्रहचक्रफलं नृणामिष्टकाम्यार्थ सिद्धिदम् ।

एकाशीतिपदं चक्रं ग्रहप्रीतिकरं शुभम् ॥६३४ ॥

तस्मादस्य प्रदानेन सुप्रीतो मां समुद्धर ।

सालंकृतं पूर्णकुम्भं नवधान्योपरि क्षिपेत् ॥६३५ ॥

तन्मध्ये पूजयेच्चक्रं होमान्ते दानमाचरेत् ।

आयुरायोग्यसौख्याप्तिमपमृत्युविनाशनम् ॥६३६ ॥

इष्टकाम्यार्थसिद्धिं च कथयन्ति च यामले ।

627 - 6361/2. The abdominal sickness caused by Saturn-Sun conjunction in the 5th can be warded off by donating gingilee cakes ("*Tilapishtarkadanena*" should read as "*Tilapsihta pradanena*"). An idol made of gingilee cakes, with three eyes and two diamond-studded hands, with red robes and surrounded by horses be obtained. **Homa** (fire sacrifice) as prescribed be done and charities given, which will serve as the most excellent remedy according to *Rudra Yamala*. The (worship of the) image of the Sun God made of gingilee cakes will increase life span. "Grant me health, prosperity and progeny." (This is the meaning of the mantra given in the text.) The Sun god should be placed in the middle of the image of the zodiac. At the end of the Pooja, charity be given away. This will increase health, prosperity and will stall untimely death. To donate the image of the zodiac to the astrology is among the most meritorious deeds. Due to the mercy of the *Nava grahas*, he will be endowed with longevity and health. His desires will be fulfilled. The pot decorated as per Vedic injunctions should be placed in the midst of *Nava Dhanyas* (nine kinds of grains) along with the image of the zodiac and be worshipped. At the end of the Homa, charities be given away whereupon longevity, health and fulfillment of desires will come to pass, according to *(Rudra) Yamala.*

Notes: These slokas are also a mix up and are in the wrong part of the text. The reader may take only useful clues hereof and ignore the rest.

Apparently the remedy suggested for Sun-Saturn conjunction in the 5th is donation of gingilee cakes and worship of Sun God. As a result, abdominal diseases will not trouble the native.

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य पावकः सुरपूजितः ॥६३७ ॥

तद्दशायां शुक्रभुक्तौ शत्रुस्नेहं धनागमम् ।

स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषेण ह्यर्थभूषाम्बराणि च ॥६३८ ॥

विवाहोत्सवसौख्याप्तिं महानृपतिदर्शनम् ।

विशेषग्रामभूलाभं सुजनप्रीतिसंभवम् ॥६३९ ॥

637 - 639. Immovable Ascendant: The native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, in an immovable ascendant will be bright in appearance and will be respectable. In that dasa (?) during the sub period of Venus, his enemies will turn into friends and he will acquire wealth apart from acquiring ornaments and clothes to (read "from") the king. He will beget married and will visit a great king and will earn abundant villages and lands (i.e. immovable properties). Many virtuous people will like him. His undertakings will yield fruits.

यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिं च विप्लवेन कचिद्व्यथाम् ।

मृष्टान्नपानाम्बरभूषणाप्तिं

राज्यार्थभूलाभमतीव सौख्यम् ।

धैर्यं मनोत्साहमतीवकीर्तिं

कुर्याद्ग्रहः पावकसंज्ञकोऽयम् ॥६४० ॥

640. He will procure sweet food, drinks, ornaments, robes, kingdom, wealth, lands and abundant happiness. He will become bold, enthusiastic, very

famous. These are the effects to be given by Pavaka Graha.

मित्रस्तु मित्रस्य फलं तदन्यः

शत्रुग्रहो वा कुरुतेऽतिदुःखम्।

समग्रराज्यं बहुराजपूज्यं

विद्याविनोदाश्रितराजगोष्ठीम्।

दयातपःप्राप्तिचिन्त्यभाग्यं

कुर्यात् फलंबोधकसंज्ञक श्च ॥६४१ ॥

641. General: A planet placed in friendly divisions will give friendly (i.e. favourable) effects while one inimical divisions will cause abundant grief. Bodhaka Graha will give kingdom, honour from many kings, learning, entertainment moving in royal circles, kindness, penance, and prosperity.

भाग्यारशिदशाचक्रे बोधकस्य फलं वदेत्।

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य त्रिंशाब्दे फलमादिशेत् ॥६४२ ॥

642. The effects mentioned for Bodhaka Graha will materialise in the dasa of the 9th Rasi (as per Kala Chakra Dasa). The native of Mudgara Nadiamsa will obtain (good) effects after his 30th year.

दाराधिपदशाकाले सुखाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।

भार्या च गर्भस्रावेण देहे रोगातुरा तथा ॥६४३ ॥

पश्चादारोग्यसौख्याप्तिं पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।

कीटाजपञ्चाननकर्कटेषु

चरन् शनिः क्षुद्भयदः प्रजानाम्।

वृष्टेर्भयं वातजमग्निजं वा

तथापि जीवन्ति जनाः कथंचित् ॥६४४ ॥

643 - 644. Immovable Ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa: (a) The sub period of the lord of the 4th during the major period of the 7th lord will cause troubles to the native's spouse, by miscarriage and disease. Later on she will recover and give birth to a son.

(b) Irrelevant: The transit of Saturn in Scorpio, Aries, Leo and Cancer will cause fear of hunger, absence of rains, and diseases caused by windy imbalances and danger from fire to the populace.

कुम्भचक्रदशाकाले शनौ वक्रातिचारगे।

औत्तर्यदेशकलहो दक्षिणां दिशमेष्यति ॥६४५ ॥

स्वात्यादित्रयगे मन्दे स्वर्भानौतत्त्रिकोणगे।

काञ्चीपिनाकिनीमध्ये देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ॥६४६ ॥

चोलदेशे विजानीयात् पाण्ड्यदेशेऽथवा यदि।

मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युस्तद्द्वारे मातृनाशनम् ॥६४७ ॥

तदभावे योगभङ्गं संचितार्थविनाशनम्।

जनानां चैव मन्त्रीणां संचितार्थविनाशनम् ॥६४८ ॥

645 - 648. Irrelevant: The dasa of Aquarius in operation with the simultaneous accelerated or retrograde motion of Saturn will produce quarrels in the northern and southern parts of the country. Saturn's movements in Swathi, Visakha and Anuradha, with Rahu in a trine thereof, changes of rulers will occur in Kanchi, Pinakini and Central part of the land. So also in Chola and Pandya kingdoms. The native's mother will die in a king's place, or his prosperity will be checkered, and wealth will be destroyed.

मीने तुलांशगे जीवे तद्दशायां सितान्तरे।

महानृपति राज्ये च पूर्वसेनापतेः सुखम् ॥६४९ ॥

तन्मूलात् सौख्यमाप्नोति स्वप्रभुश्च विशेषतः।

गजाश्वबहुमानादि मिष्टासिद्धिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥६५० ॥

649 - 650. Irrelevant: Note if Jupiter is in Pisces with Libra Navamsa. In that case, the sub period of Venus in the dasa of Jupiter will give happiness to the former army chief of a great king. The king will be greatly happy with him. Elephants, horses etc. will be given as gifts and one's desires will be fulfilled.

गुरुः तृतीयपर्याये मुद्गरांशे च जायते।

त्रिकोणस्थोश्रियावाप्तिं लाभे शत्रुभयं क्वचित् ॥६५१ ॥

द्वादशे सौख्यसन्तोषं जन्मे सर्वसुखं महत्।

पुत्रोत्सवसुभूषाप्ति ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतक्षयम् ॥६५२ ॥

651 - 652. Immovable Ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa: The third round of Jupiter's transit will give wealth but some fear from enemies. In the 12th house he will give comforts and happiness, and in the ascendant all kinds of happiness, birth of a son and

acquisition of ornaments, but loss of a child in relative's circles.

कीटस्थशनिदोषेण कलहं राजहेतुना ।

पश्चात् स्वस्थानमाप्नोति राजप्रीत्या धनागमम् ॥६५३ ॥

अमूल्यवस्तुवाहादिलाभो भवति नित्यशः ।

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥६५४ ॥

इदमेव फलं सत्यं कर्माधिपतिदायगे ।

द्वितीये धनवस्त्राप्ति लाभेऽन्त्ये च शुभाधिकम् ॥६५५ ॥

653 - 655. Saturn's movement in Scorpio will give quarrels (or misunderstandings) with the king; later on the subject will be given back his position. He will gain wealth through royal pleasure. He will also acquire priceless articles, conveyances etc. when Saturn comes to the sign represented by the Navamsa position of the 11th lord, or a trine thereof. These are the effects for the 10th lord's dasa. (When Jupiter) transits the 2nd house, one will gain wealth and robes, and will beget abundantly auspicious effects with the planet moving 11th and ascendant.

मन्दे गुरुयुते काले मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ।

तत्काले जातकस्यैव ख्यातिप्रबलमादिशेत् ॥६५६ ॥

656. The time of Jupiter - Saturn conjunction in transit will cause danger to the king. At that time, the subject will become quite famous.

तृतीये व्याकुलं किंचित्क्रूरमासे शुभाशुभम् ।

बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापस्तत्त्रिकोण इदं फलम् ॥६५७ ॥

सुखे सौख्यसुपुत्राप्तिं पञ्चमे व्याकुलं महत् ।

राजनिष्ठुरकार्याणि पश्चात् सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥६५८ ॥

657 - 658. Jupiter moving in the 3rd house will produce mental agitation. Coinciding with adverse solar transits, during this year, he will cause a mix of good and bad effects. Should he transit a trine with reference to the 3rd, he will be the cause of mental distress among kinsfolk. In the 4th, the planet will give happiness and a son. Great distress due to performing acts to the king's wrath will come to pass with Jupiter going about in the 5th house; later on happiness will prevail.

जीवे चतुर्थपर्याये मुद्गरांशे च जायते ।

मीनान्त्याजे मनस्तापं वृषभे व्याकुलं महत् ॥६५९ ॥

659. Jupiter's fourth round of transit will give the following effects for a native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, immovable ascendant. In the end of Pisces or in Aries, mental distress will prevail, in Taurus, much agitation.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले स्वराजप्रबलं महत् ।

जातकस्य फलं किंचिदल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥६६० ॥

660. During the dasa of 8th lord, the subject will receive some happiness, but his king will become greatly strong.

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य द्यूनाधिपदशान्त्यगे ।

क्रूरान्तरे मनस्तापं मातामहविनाशनम् ॥६६१ ॥

661. In the end of the dasa of 7th lord, in a malefic's sub period, the native's maternal grandfather will be destroyed, and he will be distressed.

मातुलप्रबलं चैति कर्माधिपतिदायके ।

स्वामातृभगिनीपुत्रप्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ॥६६२ ॥

रन्ध्राधिपदशायां तु लग्नाधिपतिदायगे ।

स्वान्तरे चापमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥६६३ ॥

सुखाधिपान्तरे मन्दे त्वेकचत्वारिवत्सरे ।

जननी मृत्युमाप्नोति सप्तत्रिंशेऽथवा यदि ॥६६४ ॥

662 - 664. His maternal uncle will become strong in the dasa of the 10th lord. Gradually his maternal aunt's son will also become strong. In the dasa of the 8th lord or ascendant lord, in the concerned first sub period, the native will have fear of untimely death which can be overcome by propitiations. The sub period of the 4th lord in Saturn dasa, or in the 41st year or in 37th year, his mother will die.

सिंहलग्नं शिवकर्यंशकः

शिवकर्यंशके नाड्यां सिंहलग्ने सुभाग्यवान् ।

शूद्रजन्मासुखी नित्यं सीमन्तो भवति ध्रुवम् ॥६६५ ॥

665. Sivakari Nadiamsa - Leo Ascendant: This native will be highly prosperous. He will be a Soodra and be the eldest issue of the family.

Notes: For the subject Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka No.3241 supra.

पितुर्जातः परोक्षस्य पूर्वभागे विचारवान् ।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य समीपे स्वपिता सुखी ॥६६६ ॥

666. One belonging to the former half of this degree will be born in the absence of his father and be of wandering disposition. The person belonging to the second half will have his father by his side at the time of his birth.

पूर्वभागे वनप्रान्त्ये गिरिप्रान्त्येऽथवा यदि ।

मातामह्यास्मीपं तु कुंग्रामे जननं स्मृतम् ॥६६७ ॥

667. Former Half: His birth will be near a forest or hilly region in a small village with his maternal grand-father being in attendance.

लग्ने राहुयुते जीवे नालवेष्टनसंभवः ।

वर्गोत्तमे शुभं प्राहुः स्वोच्चांशे वा विशेषतः ॥६६८ ॥

668. Umbilical Cord: The ascendant occupied by Rahu and Jupiter will cause birth entangled in umbilical cord. Should Jupiter be in Vargottama Navamsa or own Navamsa, auspicious effects will follow, i.e. birth will be free from such entanglement.

स्वक्षेत्रे गुरुसंदृष्टे लग्नेशे वा बलान्विते ।

नाडी शिवकरीसंज्ञा पूर्वभागे महत्सुखम् ॥६६९ ॥

669. Happiness: The ascendant lord (i.e. the Sun) in own sign and being in aspect to Jupiter or be endowed with strength will cause great happiness to the native of former half of Sivakari Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.

लग्ने वृषांशके राहौ गुरुणा च निरीक्षते ।

तदीशो बलवान् यस्य रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः ॥६७० ॥

670. Complexion: One will be blood red in complexion and will have an auspicious appearance if the ascendant is occupied by Rahu and aspected by Jupiter, provided the said Rahu is in Taurus Navamsa.

लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टे दीर्घायुर्भेदभ्रातृमान् ।

लग्नेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे लग्नेवामरपूजिते ॥६७१ ॥

नालवेष्टन दोषस्य नाशनं भवति ध्रुवम् ।

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे स्वक्षेत्रे वा बलान्विते ।

गुरुदृष्टियुते वापि न दोषो नालवेष्टजः ॥६७२ ॥

671 - 672. If Rahu in the ascendant is aspected by the ascendant lord, the Sun, one will be endowed with longevity and will have a step-brother. The ascendant or its lord being in aspect to Jupiter will free the native from being born with umbilical cord around the body. The same result will come to pass if the ascendant lord is in exaltation, or in own sign, with strength. Even if he is aspected by Jupiter, such blemish will be absent.

सोदरभ्रातृमान् रागी भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी ।

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य राजन्यद्वेषवान् पिता ॥६७३ ॥

673. Sivakari Nadiamsa - Former Half: He will have coborns, be passionate, and will have two sisters. His father will earn royal wrath.

पितुः समीपे जननं ह्युत्तरांशे तु जायते ।

महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे नगरे वाप्रसूतिमान् ॥६७४ ॥

674. Second Half: This native will be born in the region of a river in a big town, with his father being present on the spot.

लग्ने राहुयुते जीवे भोगी वर्गोत्तमांशके ।

सुशरीरः सुदीर्घायू राजपूज्यः प्रतापवान् ॥६७५ ॥

सिंहे विलग्ने गुरुराहुयोगे

कालान्तरे दुर्बलदेहभाक् स्यात् ।

ताताम्बिके सौख्यसुदीर्घमायु

र्भोगी सदा मातृनृपप्रियः स्यात् ॥६७६ ॥

675 - 676. Rahu-Jupiter in Ascendant: This conjunction will make one enjoy pleasures. Simultaneously if Rahu is in Vargottama Navamsa, one will have a good physique, longevity, royal honour and valour. Rahu and Jupiter coming to occupy the ascendant Leo will however produce a weak body after a long interval. The native's paternal grand-mother will be long-lived and he will be liked by his mother and the king.

वर्गोत्तमे यदा जीवे विलग्ने राहुसंयुते ।

सिंहे वा वृषभे जातो ह्यल्पायुर्दाययोगवान् ॥६७७ ॥

नीचारिपापवर्गांशे सिंहे जीवे न जीवित।
आबाल्यक्लेशवान् रोगी मातृसौख्यविहीनवान् ॥६७८ ॥

677 - 678. Leo/Taurus Ascendant: Should Leo or Taurus ascend with Rahu and Jupiter therein, while the later is in Vargottama Navamsa, predict short life to the native concerned. If Jupiter in Leo ascendant occupies the divisions of his debilitation or enmity or that of a malefic, the subject will not live long. He will be in trouble right from childhood, be sickly and devoid of maternal happiness.

सिंहे कीटांशगे जीवे कन्यांशे राहुसंयुते।
राजद्वारे कीर्तियुक्तो पिता बाल्ये सुकीर्तिमान् ॥६७९ ॥
सर्वाङ्गरोगी विपुलः कुचेल
धारी कुचर्मी कुसुखी कुमूर्तिः।
अधार्मिकः साहसकार्यदक्षः
सेनासमेतः क्षितिभोगभाक् स्यात् ॥६८० ॥

679 - 680. Father: Jupiter joining Rahu in the ascendant Leo, and begetting Virgo or Scorpio Navamsa will make the native famous in royal circles. Further, during the native's childhood, his father will obtain wide fame. The subject will have diseases all over the body. He will be noble or respectable, will wear torn clothes, will have diseased (or defective) skin, be bereft of happiness, will have ugly appearance, be not righteous, be skillful in adventurous deeds, be endowed with an army and will enjoy lands (under his reign).

लग्ने राहुयुते जीवे सिंहांशे राजपूजितः।
कन्यांशकगते राहौ लेख्यविद्याविशारदः ॥६८१ ॥
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च धर्मशीलः सुबुद्धिमान्।
अन्तक्रोधी सुकौटिल्यः किंचिद्धर्तस्वभाववान् ॥६८२ ॥
स्वपिता राजनिकटे कार्यकर्ता विचक्षणः।
अन्तःकपटवान् रागी स्वराजजनरञ्जकः ॥६८३ ॥

681 - 683. The ascendant Leo being in occupation by Rahu and Jupiter, as Jupiter is in Leo Navamsa itself, will make the native receive royal respect. In this yoga if Rahu is in Virgo Navamsa, the subject will be skillful in writing and reading. He will be an expert in three languages, be righteous, given to anger inwardly, be highly crooked (or dishonest), and be somewhat wicked in disposition. Further his father will serve in the proximity of the king, be clear-sighted, inwardly cunning in disposition, passionate, and will please king's men.

लग्ने कन्यांशगे राहौ रविशुक्रनिरीक्षिते।
तृष्णाभिभूतः क्लेशीच कष्टकार्यविचक्षणः ॥६८४ ॥
उत्साही विपुलः कामी स्वपित्रधिकयुक्तिमान्।
जातकः सत्यवादी च मध्ये वयसि शोकवान् ॥६८५ ॥
बाल्ये सुखी विनीतश्च धर्मशीलः कुयुक्तिमान्।
कृशगात्रोऽर्थवांश्चैव हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥६८६ ॥

684 - 686. Sun - Venus aspecting Rahu: Rahu placed in Leo ascendant with Virgo Navamsa will make one intensely troubled by thirst. The person concerned will be (often) in difficulties. He will be capable of managing difficult tasks, be enthusiastic, libidinous, be more expedient than his father, be truthful, will incur difficulties in the middle of his life, be happy in childhood, modest, righteous, will use tricky expedients, will have a thin body, be wealthy and devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. All these results will come to pass only if the planet Rahu as above is aspected by the Sun and Venus jointly.

कुम्भांशे तौलिगे चन्द्रे कुटिलः पापचेतनः।
असितेन युते भोगी वातप्रकृतिरोगवान् ॥६८७ ॥
सुमुखः कुशलो मन्त्री नीतिज्ञः परदारगः।
इङ्गितज्ञः सदा रोषी वृषभांशकगे शनौ ॥६८८ ॥

687 - 688. Leo Ascendant - Siva Kari Nadiamsa: (a) The Moon in Libra with Aquarius Navamsa will make one dishonest and sinful. If the said Moon is in association with Saturn (in Libra), the person will enjoy pleasures, will have a windy body and be prone to diseases.

(b) The Moon and Saturn should join in Libra, while Saturn in particular begets Taurus Navamsa. Then the subject will have a charming appearance, be skillful, be a minister, well-versed in law, be addicted

to others' women, and be an expert in understanding internal sentiments by external gestures.

मोहनांशकगे चन्द्रे त्वसितेन समन्विते ।
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ कलत्रद्वयवान् पिता ॥६८९ ॥
बार्धके स्त्रीसुभाग्याप्तआबाल्यं च सुसौख्यवान् ।
मोहनांशे निशानाथे शिवकर्यंशजातकः ।
आयुष्मन्तस्त्रिपितृव्याः केचित्पक्षे चतुष्टयम् ।
पितृष्वसा पुत्रवती ह्यल्पभाग्यवती शुभा ॥६९० ॥
कालान्तरे भ्रातृशोकं भर्तुः पूर्वं मरिष्यति ।

689 - 6901/2. The Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa and being in association with Saturn will give the native long-living parents. Further his father will have two spouses and will enjoy happiness from women in old age. The father will be in general happy right from childhood. The native will have three, even four according to some, paternal uncles with long lives. The native's maternal aunt will be endowed with progeny, be less fortunate, auspicious, will after some interval be grieved on account of loss of brother, and will predecease her husband.

सिंहे सिंहांशगे जीवे षष्ट्यंशे देवभागगे ॥६९१ ॥
शिवकर्येंशके नाडयां योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ।
शिवदांशकगे जीवे मोहनांशे निशाकरे ॥६९२ ॥
शिवकर्यंशके तस्य पितरौ दीर्घजीविनौ ।
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी दीर्घजीवी पितामहः ॥६९३ ॥
भेदस्वसा सुमाङ्गल्या पितामह्या सुपोषिता ।
पुत्रिणी पतिभक्ताच ज्येष्ठभ्रातृ प्रिया शुभा ॥६९४ ॥
मध्ये रोगक्लेशवती पुत्रनाशेन कर्शिता ।
बहुभाग्यवती भर्तृभूषिता सुगुणा सती ॥६९५ ॥

691 - 695. (a) Jupiter in Leo: Jupiter in Leo ascendant with the same Navamsa, and in Deva Shashtiamsa will cause fame, prosperity and happiness to the native of Sivakari Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.

(b) The Moon & Jupiter: The Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa while Jupiter is in Sivada Nadiamsa will cause long life spans to the parents. The subject will have step-brothers, be honourable and will have long-lived paternal grand-father. He will have a step-sister who will enjoy a long married life; she will be well brought up by her paternal grand-father. She will have daughters and be in between troubled by diseases and grief. She will be liked by her husband and elder brother and will be emaciated due to loss of a son. She will enjoy abundant prosperity, be adored by her husband, be virtuous and chaste.

मोहनांशकगे चन्द्रे त्वसितेन समन्विते ।
मातामहश्चिरञ्जीवी मातामही तथैव च ॥६९६ ॥
मोहनांशे स्वजननी भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता ।
भ्रातृ भाग्येनसन्तुष्ट भूषिता स्वसुतप्रिया ॥६९७ ॥
स्वभेदभ्रातृभार्यादिद्वेषणात्यन्तकर्शिता ।
कालान्तरे गृहच्छिद्रं भ्रातृनाशेन दुःखिता ॥६९८ ॥

696 - 698. (a) The Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa in association with Saturn will give longevity to maternal grand parents.

(b) The Moon in Mohana Nadiamsa (without reference to Saturn) will bless the mother of the native with brothers and sisters. She will be happy through brother's prosperity, will have ornaments, fond of her progeny, will be emaciated due to enmity with the wife of her step-brother and will incur division in her family after some interval. She will be grieved on account of destruction of her brother.

मेषांशे मकरे सौम्ये सुखे भौमे घटांशगे ।
सिंहलग्ने प्रजातश्चच मातुलत्रयवान् सुखी ॥६९९ ॥

699. Three Maternal Uncles: Ascendant Leo, Mercury in the sign Capricorn with Aries Navamsa, and Mars in the 4th (in Scorpio) with Aquarius Navamsa. This yoga will give three maternal uncles.

पूर्वभागे सिहलग्ने मोहनांशे च जायते ।
त्रिमातुलाश्चायुष्मन्तः केचित्क्षे चतुष्टयम् ॥७०० ॥
मातृवंशे च दारिद्र्यं दुःखिता मातृसोदरी ।
एका सुमग्ङली पूता क्लेशिता च तथापारा ॥७०१ ॥
मातुलैको दीर्धजीवी केचित् कालान्तरे फलम् ।

700 - 7011/2. Leo Ascendant - Mohana Nadiamsa: One born in the former half of this Nadiamsa will have three long-living maternal uncles. According to some, it could be four. Further, there will be poverty in the families of maternal kinsfolk. One of the sisters of the native's mother will be in (perpetual) grief. Another sister will have long marital life, be pure (in character) and be in troubles. So also yet another sister.

Notes: Refer to notes under sloka 445, Book I for Mohana Nadiamsa.

शिवकर्यंशगे नाडयां पूर्वभागे च जायते ॥७०२ ॥

स्वभातृसोदराश्चाष्टौ जीवन्ति द्वौत्रयस्तथा ।

चन्द्रस्याष्टकवर्गे च चन्द्रे यावत्फलैर्युते ॥७०३ ॥

तावत्संख्या सोदराणां जनन्याश्च भवेत्तथा ।

सूर्यस्याष्टकवर्गे च सूर्ये यावत्फलैर्युत ॥७०४ ॥

तावत्संख्या पितृव्यानां भवतीति मनीषिणः ।

702 - 7041/2. Leo Ascendant - Sivakarí Nadiamsa: (a) The subject of first half of this Nadiamsa (as against Mohana Nadiamsa, above) will have one long-lived maternal uncle. Although he will have eight maternal uncles, only two or three will be long-lived.

(b) Take the Moon's Ashtaka Varga and note the net bindus got by the sign occupied by the Moon which will denote the number of brothers the subject's mother will have.

(c) Similarly the number of brothers, father will have to be deduced from the net bindus in the sign occupied by the Sun, with reference to the Sun's Ashtaka varga.

Notes: The instructions given at "b" and "c" can be used for other ascendants as well. The Ashtaka Varga referred to is the finally rectified one.

Sivakari Nadiamsa is explained in notes under sloka 3241 *supra.*

पितृव्याधिपतौ सौम्ये सिंहारुढे क्रियांशगे ॥७०५ ॥

लग्नेशे पापसंयुक्ते पितृव्यौ द्वौ द्विभार्यकौ ।

शिवदांशे पिता ज्ञानी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥७०६ ॥

त्रिभिःकनिष्ठभ्रातृभिर्युतश्चासौ सुजीविभिः ।

705 - 7061/2. Leo Ascendant - Mercury: (a) The 11th lord Mercury being in Leo, which ascends at birth, should be in Scorpio Navamsa. Further, the ascendant lord should be in the company of a malefic. As a result of these, two of the native's paternal uncles will have two wives each.

(b) Mercury in Sivada Nadiamsa (in the ascendant Leo) denotes that the father will be a wise person (or will have spiritual knowledge), will destroy his elder brothers (i.e. will lose them prematurely), and will have three long-living younger brothers.

Notes: (a) Mercury should be in Leo 23° 20' - 26° 40' so that he obtains Scorpio Navamsa.

The 11th and its lord denote one's paternal relatives.

Sivada Nadiamsa - see notes under sloka 3211 supra.

(b) Father's wisdom, intelligence, memory etc. are to be analysed from the native's natal ascendant, which is the 5th (the bhava concerned) from the 9th (father). Thus Mercury in the specified Nadiamsa in the 5th from the 9th will not allow any older coborn of father to survive.

पूर्वभागे पितृव्यौ द्वौ खपिता च द्विभार्यकः॥७०७ ॥

वन्ध्यापतिद्वयं चैति कालान्तरफलं स्मृतम् ।

दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्ति र्द्वे भार्ये चिरजीविते ॥७०८ ॥

707 - 708 Leo ascendant - Sivakari Nadiamsa: The native of former half of this Nadiamsa will have two paternal uncles. His father will have two wives both of whom will be (barren for a long time) and will bear progeny after a long interval. He will beget children after remarriage. Both his wives will be endowed with longevity.

Notes: "*Vandhyapatidwayam*" is a corrupt composition. The meaning is given according to the context of the whole expression.

सुतेशे पापसंयुक्ते तृतीये शनि संस्थिते ।

स्वपितृव्येषु यः कश्चिन्मृतसन्तानयोगवान् ॥७०९ ॥

709. The 5th lord Jupiter with a malefic while Saturn (the 6th lord) is in the 3rd house will cause birth of dead children to paternal uncle.

सूर्यांशराशिगे मन्दे चन्द्रांशे केतुसंस्थिते ।

पापिनौ च पितृव्यौ द्वौ मातुलौ द्वौ कथं भवेत् ॥७१० ॥

710. Saturn occupying a sign which is identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun, while Ketu is in the Navamsa occupied by the Moon (or Cancer Navamsa), will cause two sinful paternal uncles. How then will be two maternal uncles? (That is, maternal uncles will not be sinful with this Yoga.)

स्वपितृव्यफलं सत्यं फलं मातुलयोस्तथा ।

जन्मपाके निशानाथे सुखे भौमे प्रजायते ॥७११ ॥

मातृवंशेप्यरिष्टंस्यान्मातुलाश्च प्रपीडिताः ।

मातामही सु सन्तापं मातुलान्यः प्रपीडिताः ॥७१२ ॥

तदभावे मातुलस्याप्यरिष्टमिति चादिशेत् ।

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥७१३ ॥

वक्रराह्वौर्जपं कुर्यादन्ते होमं यथाविधि ।

नागपाशप्रदानेन शान्तिं कुर्यात् प्रयत्नः ॥७१४ ॥

मातृवंशे ततः पश्चाच्छुभं भवति नित्यशः ।

711 - 714 1/2. Effects stated about paternal uncles will bear truth. So also about maternal uncles. The Moon in the ascendant (Leo) while Mars is in the 4th house will cause evil effects for maternal relatives, will trouble maternal uncles and maternal grandfather. In the absence of these, evils to maternal uncles (if not to other maternal relatives) will come to pass. To overcome these evils, suitable remedies be resorted to. As prescribed by Sastras, Homa (fire sacrifice) for Mars and Rahu should be performed. Donation of Nagapasa (a sort of magical noose) should also be done. After these, auspiciousness in maternal relatives' families will prevail.

Notes: "*Janma Pake Nisa Nathe*" in sloka 711 means Moon in Janma Dasa which does not convey a proper meaning. It should be Moon in Janma Lagna, i.e. natal ascendant, i.e. Leo. The translation is accordingly rectified.

In the yoga for evils to maternal relatives, the Moon in the ascendant and Mars in the 4th only feature. But in remedy, Rahu is included and Moon excluded. Rahu is Sarpa (or snake); hence donation of Nagapasa is prescribed.

Donation of Nagapasa is not clearly understandable. Nagapasa is a divine noose used in the remote past in large-scale battles which would bind the inflicted by venom and deprive him of consciousness. This weapon is attributed to Varuna by our scriptures. For example, Naga Pasa (or Nagaasthra) was used on Lakshmana in Ramayana era whereupon Lord Hanuman had to bring the Sanjivani plant.

After performing the prescribed Fire Sacrifice (or Homa) for Mars and Rahu, one may donate an image of Cobra, preferably golden, if not a Nagapasa precisely.

मोहनांशकगे चन्दे पितृ वंशो न दोषभाक् ॥७१५ ॥

मातृवंशे क्वचिच्चेति जन्मदाये पितुर्व्यथा ।

क्रूरमासे जन्मदाये लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥७१६ ॥

प्रपीडया जातकस्य जननी व्याकुलं महत् ।

715 - 716 1/2. If the Moon is in Mohana Nadiamsa (being in Leo, as Mars is in the 4th, as above), there will be no such blemishes in paternal relatives' families. However, maternal families will to some extent suffer apart from father incurring distress in the native's first dasa, in the months denoted by adverse solar transits, or in the sub period of the Sun, the lord of the ascendant. The native's mother will (also) undergo great distress.

Notes: From these relevant discussions, we can foresee troubles for mother if the Moon is in the ascendant while the 4th lord is in the 4th house itself, on a general basis. If the Moon is not in the ascendant, the 4th lord in the 4th should not be treated as evil. The Moon is significator for mother.

Mohana Nadiamsa - refer to sloka 445, Book I.

कुम्भे तुलांशगे सूर्ये बालारिष्टं न विद्यते ॥७१७ ॥

तदीशो बलवान् यस्य दीर्घमायुश्चविन्दति ।

अरोगो दार्ढ्यवान् बाल्ये सुकुमारशरीरवान् ॥७१८ ॥

तुलांशकफलं सत्यं दिवाकरफलं स्मृतम् ।

717 - 718 1/2. Balarishta: The Sun in Aquarius with Libra Navamsa will not cause Balarishta to the native of Leo ascendant, Sivakari Nadiamsa. If simultaneously, the dispositor of the Sun (i.e. Saturn) is strong, long life will have to be declared. Further the subject will be devoid of sickness, will have a

strong physique and will have soft body during childhood. The effects stated for the Sun in Libra Navamsa will be unfailing.

कुम्भ त्रिकोणगे सूर्ये तुलांशे कुजवीक्षिते ॥७१९ ॥

यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजातस्य दीर्घमायुर्भविष्यति ।

स्वक्षेत्रे स्वोच्चगे चन्द्रे ह्युच्चग्रहयुते अथवा ॥७२० ॥

सूर्यांशकफलं सत्यं पितरौ दीर्घजीविनौ ।

719 - 7201/2. The Sun in Aquarius or its trines, with the aspect of Mars, and falling in Libra Navamsa will bless the native of Sivakari Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, with longevity. The Moon, for the said degree of ascendant, being in own sign, or in exaltation, or with an exalted planet will contribute to long-living parents. The effects for Sun's position in Libra Navamsa will bear truth.

सूर्यलग्नाधिपे स्वोच्चे कर्मेशे भृगवीक्षिते ॥७२१ ॥

शिवादांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता शिवाभक्तिमान् ।

शिवकैंक्ड़र्यधर्मात्मा भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः ॥७२२ ॥

शिवकैंकर्यसभिज्ञो देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ।

संपद्दाये पित्ररिष्टं षोडशाब्दे क्रिये शनौ ।

द्वादशाब्देअपमृत्युश्च शान्तया शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥७२३ ॥

एकोनविंशके वर्षे द्वादशे षोडशेथवा ।

शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥७२४ ॥

721 - 724. Sivada Nadiamsa - Father: The native's father will be devoted to Lord Siva when the Sun's dispositor is in exaltation as the 10th lord is in aspect to Venus. In addition, the person's father will perform activities related to Lord Siva's worship, be righteous, endowed with brothers and sisters, be learned in the philosophy related to Lord Siva, and will honour gods and Brahmins. The native's second dasa will endanger his father, in the 16th year when transit Saturn is in Scorpio. During the person's twelfth year of age, father will be in the grip of untimely death which will be remediable by propitiations. 12th, 16th or 19th year will prove fatal for father in case of the subject belonging to first half of Sivada Nadiamsa.

Notes: These events do not relate to Leo ascendant as the 10th lord is required to be associated with Venus. The other three immovable ascendants, viz. Taurus, Scorpio and Aquarius will come under the purview of this principle and the results will be as described above.

आद्विषष्टि सुखी नित्यं जननी चिरजीविनी ।

द्विपञ्चाशेअ पमृत्युं च तदर्धे वा प्रपीडिता ॥७२५ ॥

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिमातृभावफलं स्मृतम् ।

लाभेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥७२६ ॥

लाभेशदृष्टरशौ तु माता रोगेण पीडिता ।

मातृवंशजनारिष्ट तत्काले नात्र संशयः ॥७२७ ॥

जननी व्याकुलं चैति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।

725 - 7271/2. Leo Ascendant - Sivada Nadiamsa: The mother of the said native will be long-lived. He will be happy from second to sixtieth year of age, excepting that he will see his mother facing fear of untimely death at his age of 26 and 52. (One version indicates this danger to the native himself.) The sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord, or a trine thereof, when in transit by Saturn will cause troubles to mother on account of diseases. At that very time, maternal relatives will (also) be in danger. Astrologers declare distress of a great order to mother, with this transit.

शिवदांशकगे जीवे मोहनांशे निशाकरे ॥७२८ ॥

भेदभ्राता चिरायुष्मान् स्त्रीप्रजा बहुलाः स्मृताः,

अल्पपुत्रफलप्राप्तिः कलत्रस्यैकवान् भवेत् ॥७२९ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे नारदीये शिवदांशे च जायते ।

भेदभ्राता चिरायुष्मान् केचित्पक्षे द्विभार्यकः ॥७३० ॥

दारद्वये सुतप्राप्ति र्नरवाहनभाक् सुखी ।

कालान्तरे द्विभार्यश्च पितृवात्सल्यवान् सदा ॥७३१ ॥

728 - 731. Leo Ascendant: Jupiter in Sivada Nadiamsa while the Moon is Mohana Nadiamsa will give rise to following effects: The person's step-brother will be long-lived, will have many daughters but restricted number of sons. He will have a happy marriage. But according to Naradeeyam, though the step-brother will be long-lived, he will have two

wives. He will have sons, conveyances, will remarry after a long time and be devoted to his father.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

लाभे शस्यान्तरे वापि ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ॥७३२ ॥

सुताधिपदशाकाले सुतेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ज्येष्ठभ्राता तु रोगवान् ॥७३३ ।

अन्तरान्तर्दशाकाले मन्दे सौम्ये धरासुते ।

प्रपीडितो भेदभ्रातापितृव्यो वा भविष्यति ॥७३४ ॥

शुक्रान्तरे सर्वदाये स्वपितुर्व्याकुलं महत् ।

मन्दान्तरान्तरे वापि राजद्वारे मनोव्यथाम् ॥७३५ ॥

732 - 735. (a) The sub periods of lords of 8th/11th in the dasa of the 6th lord will destroy the person's elder brother.

(b) During the operation of the 5th lord's dasa, Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 5th lord at birth or a trine, thereof will cause diseases to elder brother.

(c) In this dasa of 5th lord, the sub periods of Saturn, Mercury and Mars will cause sickness to elder brother or paternal uncle. (d) The sub period of Venus in any dasa will cause distress to father who will also have fear of royal wrath in the sub periods ruled by Saturn in general.

Notes: (a) The sub period of Jupiter or of Mercury in the major period of Saturn will harm older brothers of a Leo native. Jupiter is the natural significator for older co-born while Mercury is the 11th lord, having a sway over older co-born.

(b) 5th lord's dasa is Jupiter's dasa.

(c) The sub periods of Saturn, Mercury and Mars in the major period of Jupiter are said to be adverse for elder brother or paternal uncle. Mercury involved is understandable. But Saturn and Mars playing a role needs a special note.

(d) The sub period Venus and of Saturn in any dasa is said to be generally adverse in certain respects, because they are evil lords for this ascendant.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमे मन्दे दशायामन्तरेषु वा ।

तत्तद्भावप्रपीडां च योजयेन् कालवित्तमः ॥७३६ ॥

736. General: When the dasa and (or) sub period ruled by Saturn be in operation, the transit of Saturn in a sign will destroy the good effects of that Bhava with reference to which the transited sign is the 8th one. So say the learned in astrology.

Notes: Take the case of Leo ascendant for example, having Saturn in transit in Taurus at a time when Saturn dasa, or Saturn's sub period in another dasa is in operation. Taurus is the 8th from Libra. Libra denotes brothers, sisters, journeys, writing activities, arms, legs, lungs etc. for Leo ascendant. Thus the transit of Saturn as above will play havoc in these spheres.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे मन्दे स्वोच्चे पूर्णबलान्विते ।

निशाकरेण संयुक्ते सोदरत्रयमादिशेत् ॥७३७ ॥

आयुष्मत्यौ च भगिन्यावेका तु चिरजीविनी ।

कालान्तरे भूमिनाशं सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ॥७३८ ॥

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्यात् प्रयत्नतः ।

शिंशुमारप्रदानेन पुत्रायुर्वृद्धिमादिशेत् ॥७३९ ॥

लग्नात् तृतीयगे मन्दे यस्यां नाड्या प्रजायते ।

उद्वाहानन्तरं चैति दारवंशेऽर्थनाशनम् ॥७४० ॥

737 - 740. Sivada Nadiamsa - Leo ascendant: Saturn in the 3rd in exaltation, in full strength, and being with the Moon will give three brothers and one sister, all with long life spans. After some time, the person's landed properties will be destroyed. So also his children being born. To overcome the blemish of progeny, donation of (the image made out of) a specified plant (named Sisumara, cited in Varaha Mihira's Brihat Samhita, wherein it is referred to as Sisumari) should be given away. This remedy will increase the life span of progeny. Because of Saturn and Moon as above, the subject following his marriage will incur destruction of wealth in his in-laws' family.

शिवदांशे पूर्वभागे सम्पद्दाये शुभान्तरे ।

मनुवर्षे विवाहः स्याद्विघ्नं स्यात् पापकर्मणा ॥७४१ ॥

उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये साधनान्ते विवाहवान् ।

वसन्तकाले मायाब्दे केचित्पक्षे फलं स्मृतम् ॥७४२ ॥

741 - 742. Former Half of Sivada Nadiamsa - Leo Ascendant: In the 14th year (or) in the sub

period ruled by a benefic in the second dasa, the person's marriage will be possible. However, due to his (previous) sins, the chances can be marred in which case the fourth sub period in the second dasa will give marriage with the transit Sun attaining his northerly course. According to some it could be in the spring season during the native's 15th year of age.

सिंहे वर्गोत्तमे जीवे सिंह लग्ने च जायते।
लग्नात्तृतीयगे मन्दे त्वेकपुत्रस्तु जीवित ॥७४३ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्गमते पुत्रद्वययुतः सुखी।
पुत्रिकैका सुमाङ्गल्या दुःखिता पितृसोदरी ॥७४४ ॥

743 - 744. Jupiter: For Leo ascendant, Jupiter in Vargottama in Leo, as Saturn is in the 3rd house, will grant only one long-living son. According to Garga's work, two such sons are indicated, apart from one daughter blessed with long marital life. Further, father's sister will be in (perpetual) grief.

ऐन्द्रपांशे पूर्वभागे लाभारूढे निशाकरे।
चन्द्रांशके तदीशे च भाग्यांशे बहुभाग्यवान् ॥७४५ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते भाग्येशांशस्य दायगे।
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति योगकारकभुक्तिषु ॥७४६ ॥
क्लेशकार्यं च लभते त्ववयोगं गृहान्तरे।
सोदरस्य कलापेन संचितार्थविनाशनम् ॥७४७ ॥
पञ्चामाब्दे दशासंघावल्पपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।

745 - 7471/2. The Moon: The Moon in Indra Nadiamsa's first half in the 11th, while her dispositor Mercury is in Cancer Navamsa or in the 9th Navamsa will cause Raja Yoga in the dasa ruled by the Navamsa dispositor of the 9th lord. The subject will acquire abundant wealth during the sub period of yoga karaka in the said dasa. He will be in great difficulties in the sub period of an adverse planet (*Avayogam Grihantare* should read as *Avayoga Grahantare*, to mean the sub period of an adverse planet). His wealth will b destroyed due to misunderstandings with his brothers. In the 5th year, in the junction (of first and second) dasa, some evils will come to pass.

मीनचक्रदशाकाले भेदभ्राता श्रियान्वितः ॥७४८ ॥
सम्पद्दाये सुवाहाष्टिभेंदभ्रातृफलं स्मृतम्।
जन्मदाये पितासौख्यं व्यये वक्रगुरौ तथा ॥७४९ ॥
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति जन्माब्दे शत्रुनाशनम्।
पित्रा सेवितभूपस्य विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ॥७५० ॥
कन्यागुरुफलं सत्यं सिहान्त्ये सौख्यमादिशेत्।

748 - 7501/2. The Kalachakra dasa of Pisces will cause abundant wealth to a step-brother, and acquisition of conveyances (to the said relative) in the native's second dasa. His first dasa will give happiness to father when Jupiter retrogrades in the 12th house. His first year will cause abundant wealth and destruction of enemies (concerning the family members). His father will be in royal service. Jupiter moving in the end of Leo, or in Virgo will bring happiness.

नीचांशके विलग्नेशे सिंहलग्ने च जायते ॥७५१ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम्।
सम्पत्तारे तत्रिकोणे विपत्तारत्रिकोणगे ॥७५२ ॥
राजद्वारकलापेन विरोधादायमादिशेत्।
त्रयोविंशात् परं सौख्यं बुधभुक्तौ सुखावहम् ॥७५३ ॥
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते भ्रातृद्वेषं क्वचित् क्वचित्।
विपद्दाये दोषहानिं धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥७५४ ॥
पूर्वोक्तभुक्तिकालेऽपि मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत्।
पूजाविग्रहनाशं च खण्डवृष्टेर्भयं क्वचित् ॥७५५ ॥
क्षेमदाये मनस्तापं पूर्वार्धे व्याकुलं महत्।
अपरार्धे सुसौख्याप्तिं प्रबलोद्योगवान् सुखी ॥७५६ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये शुभं किंचित् साधनेशदशा शुभा।
पञ्चषष्टिसमे मृत्युर्जीविते त्वेकसप्ततौ ॥७५७ ॥
सम्पद्दाये सेतुयात्रां स्वपित्रा सह यास्यति।
सहोदरं चायुष्मन्तं विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान् ॥७५८ ॥
त्रिंशोपरि महद्भाग्यं राजयोगशुभावहम्।
पुण्यतीर्थफलप्राप्तिं राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥७५९ ॥
चत्वारिंशेऽपमृत्युं च द्विचत्वारिंशगेऽथवा।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि प्रबलोद्योगवान् सुखी ॥७६० ॥

751 - 760. Sivada Nadiamsa - Leo Ascendant: The Sun in the 3rd house in debility will cause following effects. When Saturn comes to that degree (occupied by the Sun), there will be drought(?) Further, the person's income will be obstructed to enmity in royal circles. (Without referring to Saturn), this native will be happy after 30 years of age, in Mercury's sub period (of 2nd dasa). He will be famous, but will incur some enmity with coborn. Blemishes will be destroyed in the 3rd dasa during the sub period of second lord (Mercury). In the sub period cited earlier, the head of the country will be endangered(?) The idols kept in worship will be destroyed. There will be fear of obstructed rains (?) The 4th dasa will cause mental agony. The first half of this dasa will produce much distress while the later half will bestow happiness and a prosperous calling. The 5th dasa will be somewhat auspicious while the 6th dasa will (indeed) be auspicious. His death will occur in 56th year, failing which 71st year will be fatal. In his second dasa he will visit Sethu along with his father. His coborn will be long lived. The native's third dasa will bring prosperity for the brother. After 30, prosperity will be on the rise and auspicious effects of Raja Yoga will be experienced. He will visit shrines and become famous in royal service. Fortieth or forty-second year will cause fear of untimely death and abundant difficulties.

व्ययस्थानगते सौम्ये शिवदांशे सुलोकवान् ।

स्वपिता च तथा विन्द्याद्यावदायुष्यभाग्यवान् ॥७६१ ॥

761. Mercury in 12th: Mercury in the 12th for a native of Sivada Nadiamsa of Leo ascendant will cause attainment of good worlds after death So also for his father. This yoga will cause fortunes throughout the life of the native.

मकरलग्ने कालिकांशः

कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे मकरे च प्रजायते ।

शूद्र जन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयगर्भसंभवः ॥७६२ ॥

अथवा च तृतीयः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।

पितुः समीपे जननं नालवेष्टनमादिशेत् ॥७६३ ॥

762 - 763. Capricorn Ascendant - Kalika Nadiamsa: One born in this part of the zodiac will be a Soodra, be 2nd or the 3rd issue of the family. He will destroy his older coborn (i.e. they will not survive for long). His birth will be in the proximity of his father, with umbilical cord.

Notes: Kalika Nadiamsa - refer to notes under sloka 3277 supra.

नक्रेक्षितीशषष्ट्यंशे कालिकांशे प्रजायते ।

पूर्वभागे कृशश्चैव बाल्ये देहप्रपीडितः ॥७६४ ॥

वनांन्तरपुरे ग्रामे रम्ये नूतनमन्दिरे ।

भाग्यकाले प्रसूतश्च रक्तवर्णकृशाकृतिः ॥७६५ ॥

764 - 765. Birth in former half of Kalika Nadiamsa, with the ascendant Capricorn obtaining a Martian Shashtiamsa, will cause a thin body, and childhood sickness. The person will take birth in an auspicious hour in a village surrounded by forests in a newly constructed house. He will have blood-red physique.

Note: The Shashtiamsa condition is redundant.

उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्ते कालिकापुरमन्दिरे ।

परोक्षजननं चैव कालिकांशे प्रसूतिमान् ॥७६६ ॥

स्वपिता मान्त्रिकः कामी नानादेशेषु संचरन् ।

अरोगदृढगात्रश्च क्लेशजीवनवान् पिता ॥७६७ ॥

766 - 767. In case of second half of the subject Nadiamsa, birth will be in (or near) a temple dedicated to Kalika, father being absent at that time. His father will be a sorcerer, be passionate, will wander in many countries, be devoid of sickness, will possess a sturdy body and will lead a life of troubles.

ग्रन्थान्तरे कालिकांशे ह्युत्तरांशे च जायते ।

आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ भ्रातृभ्रात्रीबहुत्ववान् ॥७६८ ॥

768. According to other authorities, the native of second half of this Nadiamsa will have long-living parents and many brothers and sisters.

पूर्वभागे पिता ज्ञानी वैदिकाचारवान् सुधीः ।

राजसेवापरो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणभक्तिमान् ॥७६९ ॥

769. Father Described: The father of one born in the first half of Kalika Nadiamsa will have spiritual knowledge, be intelligent of a great order and will

follow the path prescribed by the Vedas. He will serve a king and will honour Gods and Brahmins.

लग्ने गुरुयुते दृष्टे लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे।
यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजातस्य नालदोषो न विद्यते ॥७७० ॥

770. No Umbilical Cord: Jupiter in the ascendant or aspecting it as Saturn is in exaltation will protect the native of Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant from being entangled with umbilical cord.

नीचे नीचांशगे चन्द्रे षष्ठेशांशकगे शनौ।
जन्माब्दे मातुलक्लेशं द्रव्यनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥७७१ ॥

771. Maternal Uncle: The Moon in debility or in such Navamsa, as Saturn is in a Navamsa owned by Mercury, will in the very first year of the native trouble the maternal uncle and destroy family wealth.

कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे नीचांशस्थे निशाकरे।
नालवेष्टनदोषेण मातृवंशेऽप्यारिष्टकृत् ॥७७२ ॥
पितृवंशे महत्सौख्यं पितृव्यादिशुभावहम्।
कालिकांशे फलं चेति पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥७७३ ॥

772 - 773. Umbilical Cord: In case of former half of Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, the Moon in Scorpio Navamsa will entangle the child with umbilical cord at the time of birth, apart from causing evils to maternal kinsfolk. But she will be a source of great happiness to paternal side of the relatives; the person's paternal uncles will receive greatly auspicious effects. Birth in this Nadiamsa will usher happiness to father.

त्रिग्रहोच्चे कालिकांशे नीचक्षेत्रे निशाकरे।
गुरुदृष्टियुते भोगी विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान् ॥७७४ ॥

774. Fortunes: Birth in Kalika Nadiamsa, the Moon in Scorpio with Jupiter's aspect, and three planets in exaltation - this yoga will in the 3rd dasa cause much fortunes.

अष्टमाधिपतौ लग्ने शुभांशे शुभवीक्षिते।
कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे बालरिष्टभयं क्वचित् ॥७७५ ॥
जन्मदाये द्वित्रिवारं सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
बालारिष्टभयं चैति शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्याति ॥७७६ ॥
बालारिष्टप्रशान्त्यर्थं राजतं चन्द्रमर्चयेत्।
कांस्यपात्रोपरि स्थाप्य दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥७७७ ॥

775 - 777. Infantile Mortality & Remedies: Should the 8th lord Sun be in the ascendant, with a benefic's aspect, and a benefic's Navamsa, the child will incur Balarishta or infantile mortality, to some extent, for two or three weeks in the first year, or in the first sub period of the 2nd dasa. For this, remedies be done in the form of worship of the image of the Moon god made of silver installed on a copper vessel. Suitable charities be also given away (at the end of the worship).

कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे मकरे रविसंस्थिते।
निर्मितां च सुवर्णेन रक्तवस्त्रेणवेष्टिताम् ॥७७८ ॥
अर्कस्य प्रतिमां दद्यादायुरारोग्यभाक् सुखी।
दिवाकरस्य कल्पोक्तस्वगृह्योक्तविधानतः ॥७७९ ॥
जपहोमादिकं चैव शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे मकरे रविसंस्थिते ॥७८० ॥
रविशान्तिवशारोग्यं बालारिष्टं न विद्यते।
सवस्त्रां प्रतिमां चान्द्रीं चन्द्रकल्पोक्तमार्गतः।
दानेन सौख्यमाप्नोति देहपुष्टिकरं शुभम् ॥७८१ ॥
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य शान्ति यत्नेन कारयेत्।
मातुलदिसुसौख्याप्तिर्बालारिष्टं न विद्यते ॥७८२ ॥

778 - 782. For birth in the former half of Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, with the Sun in Capricorn, the blemish of infantile mortality could be overcome by propitiating the Sun God thus: An image of the Sun God made of gold, decorated with red apparels be worshipped at home with Japa (recitation of sacred spells) and Homa (fire sacrifice) as prescribed by the Sastras. Pacifying the Sun God thus, the blemish can be warded off. The Moon god"s image decorated with robes should be worshipped as prescribed by *"Chandra Kalpa"* which will bring happiness to maternal relatives, and will remove the balarishta effects of the child as well.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च ह्यालस्यादिसुसौख्यवान्।
क्लेशजीवनवांश्चेति भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः ॥७८३ ॥

783. One born in the second half of Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant will be wanting in energy. He will lead a life marked by troubles and be endowed with brothers and sisters.

Notes: In the first line "*Alasyaadisusaukhyavan*" appears. *Alasya* means want of energy. The effect of being happy denoted by *saukhya* does not go well with "want of energy and troubled life". Hence such an effect is not included in the rendering.

रध्रेशाक्रान्तराशीश उच्च. क्षेत्रे बलान्विते ।

रन्ध्रस्थानगते जीवे शुभांशे दीर्घजीवितः ॥७८४ ॥

784. Life Span: The dispositor of the 8th lord being in exaltation and with strength will cause longevity to the native of Capricorn, Kalika Nadiamsa. Jupiter in the 8th, with a benefic's Navamsa will also bless one with longevity.

Notes: Some may like to club both the above conditions into one to obtain longevity. However, a purposeful interpretation does not deter splitting this into two principles, each giving longevity. Because each on its own merit can confer a long life.

पापांशे पापदृष्टे वा ह्यल्पायुर्दायमादिशेत् ।

नीचांशके तथा विन्द्याद्योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥७८५ ॥

785. Short Life: Astrologers predict short life if Jupiter in the 8th is aspected by a malefic, and occupies debilitation Navamsa, or a Navamsa ruled by a malefic planet.

Notes: This does not apply to Capricorn ascendant as Jupiter in Leo in the 8th will not obtain debilitation Navamsa. This should be applied to such ascendants only where Jupiter in the 8th obtains debilitation Navamsa.

मृतावस्थायां कीटांशे चन्द्रे पापनिरीक्षिते ।

शुभदृष्टिविहीने च बालारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥७८६ ॥

गुरुदृष्टियुते चन्द्रे शुभखेचरसंयुते ।

जीवितावस्थगे चन्द्रे वालारिष्टं न विद्यते ॥७८७ ॥

786-7 Capricorn Ascendant - Infantile Mortality: For a native of Capricorn ascendant, Kalika Nadiamsa, the Moon in extremis, with Scorpio Navamsa, and in aspect to a malefic planet, without that of a benefic, will cause infantile mortality. Should the Moon be in association with Jupiter or another benefic, and be In Jeevitavastha, there will be no such effect.

Notes: The Moon will be in Mritavastha or in extremis in the last six degrees of an odd sign and the first six degrees of an even sing.

"*Jeevithavastha*" is not a standard astrological term, and hence defies proper identification. At best it can be interpreted that the Moon should not be in Mritavastha or *in extremis.* Opposite of *Mrita* (dead) is *Jeevitha* (not dead, alive).

लग्नभावगते जीवे लग्नेशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।

कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे सूर्ये हालाहलांशके ॥७८८ ॥

रक्ताङ्गः समगात्रश्च विशालाक्षः सुनासिकः ।

बाल्ये चाथ कृशश्चैव पार्श्वव्याधिप्रपीडितः ॥७८९ ॥

पच्चमाब्दात् परं सौख्य तृत्तीयाब्दात् परं सुखम् ।

देहपुष्टिसुसौख्याप्तिस्तृतीयाब्दे महाविपत् ॥७९० ॥

788 - 790. Capricorn Ascendant - Kalika Nadiamsa: One born in the first half of this degree with Jupiter in Capricorn, and Saturn in aspect to Jupiter as the Sun is in Halaahala Shashtiamsa will beget the following effects. He will have an even physique which will be blood-red in complexion. His eyes will be broad, and nose beautiful (i.e. sharp and prominent). During childhood, he will have an emaciated body and be troubled by paralysis. After 3rd or 5th year he will be happy and will enjoy physical felicity. In the 3rd year he will be greatly endangered.

Notes: 3rd year giving happiness, mentioned in the first place, is to be treated as faulty. Only from the 5th year, the subject should be said to be happy. His third year will endanger him in a big way, as per the text.

स्वनवांशे विलग्नेशे स्वोच्चो भूमिसुतेक्षित ।

वसुवर्षात् परं सौख्यमतिबाल्ये सुखासुखम् ॥७९१ ॥

मिताशी भोगशाली च दाता कीर्तियुतो भवेत् ।

विधाविनयशीलश्च लेख्यविद्याविशारदः ॥७९२ ॥

पंचाक्षरप्रियो नित्यं मानी च जपशीलवान् ।

काव्यनिर्माणकुशलो गौरीशप्रियधार्मिकः ॥७९३ ॥

परोपकारवान्नित्यं स्वपित्रधिकबुद्धिमान् ।

मातुलद्वयवान् रागी पितृव्यत्रयभक्तिमान् ॥७९४ ॥

791 - 794. Kalika Nadiamsa - Saturn in Aspect to Mars: Saturn being in aspect to Mars and placed in Libra, with his own Navamsa will give following results for a Capricorn native. He will be happy after eighth year of age. During childhood (i.e. upto 8 in this case), there will be a mix of happiness and lack of happiness. He will eat limited food, will enjoy pleasures, be liberal, famous, fond of learning, modest, skillful in writing and learning, fond of *Panchakshari Mantra ("Om Namassivayah")*, be honourable, inclined to perform Japa (recitation of sacred spells), be an expert in poetry, devoted to Lord Siva and righteous. Further, he will be ever ready to help others, and be more intelligent than his father. He will have two maternal uncles, be passionate, will have three paternal uncles, and be pious.

पितृष्वसा सुमाङ्गल्या बहुपुत्रवती शुभा ।

कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे जामित्रेऽमरपूजिते ॥७९५ ॥

त्रिपितृव्याच्चायुष्मन्तस्तेषामेको द्विभार्यकः ।

एको वन्ध्यापतिश्चेति दारान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ॥७९६ ॥

स्वपितृ व्येपु यः कश्चिद्राजद्वारे सुपूजितः

अन्तः कपटवान् रागी लोभप्रकृतिमान् गुणी ॥७९७ ॥

परोपकारवान्नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ।

दारद्वेये सुपुत्राप्ति वधिके श्रीसुभाग्यवांन ॥७९८ ॥

स्वपिता च तथा विन्द्याद्भ्रातृत्रयसुपूजितः ।

कालान्तरे भ्रातृवैरं विभागे मनसि व्यथा ॥७९९ ॥

795 - 799. Jupiter in the 7th: For a Capricorn birth in Kalika Nadiamsa, Jupiter in the 7th gives following results. The native's paternal aunt will have a long married life, will have many sons and be auspicious. Three of his paternal uncles will be long-lived. One of them will have two wives. Another will have a barren wife, but will acquire progeny after remarriage. With the help of paternal uncles, the subject will gain honour in royal service. He will be inwardly cunning, be passionate, miserly, virtuous, helpful to others, will honour gods and Brahmins, will have two wives, will obtain good children and will become wealthy and prosperous in old age. His father will (initially) be honoured by his three brothers, but will after some time develop enmity with them, will undergo a family division and be mentally distressed.

जन्मदाये पितृव्यस्तु सन्तानोत्पत्तिसौख्यवान् ।

किंचिद्व्याकुलकार्याणि पश्चात् सौख्यं शुभावहम् ॥८०० ॥

कालिकांशे जन्मदाये पूर्वभागे च जायते ।

पितृव्योद्वाहसौख्याप्तिः सन्तानोप्तत्तिमान् सुखी ॥८०१ ॥

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिरन्तश्छिद्रकलापवान् ।

तृतीयाब्दे महत् सौख्यं शत्रुनाशात् परं सुखम् ॥८०२ ॥

पितृव्यस्य सुवाहात्पी राजप्रीति करः सुखी ।

800 - 8021/2. During the native's first dasa, his paternal uncle will get married and obtain progeny, be somewhat initially troubled, but later on will get auspicious results. The country's ruler will be inwardly belligerent(?). After 3rd year of age, he subject will be greatly happy after destruction of enemies (?) His paternal uncle will obtain conveyances and please the king.

मकरांशे तुलामन्दे यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते ॥८०३ ॥

जन्मदाये त्वनावृष्टया लोके धान्यक्षयं वदेत् ।

पौष्णश्रवणहस्तार्द्राभरणीवायुभेष्वपि ॥८०४ ॥

शनै श्चर श्चंर नृणां दर्भि क्षमयदः स्मृतः ।

803 - 8041/2. Irrelevant: Saturn in Libra with own Navamsa in first dasa will cause drought and destruction of grains. Saturn traversing in Revati, Sravana, Hastha, Arudra, Bharani and Svathi will cause drought.

कर्मे मन्दे मदे जीवे मकरेच प्रजायते ॥८०५ ॥

रुपवान् कुशलो दक्षो लेख्य विघाविचक्षणः

नृत्यगीतकलभिज्ञः सदा हास्यरसप्रियः ॥८०६ ॥

दुरालोचनवान्नित्यं स्वराजप्रियकार्यवान् ।

गणितज्ञो नीचसेवी श्रमज्ञो वृद्धिकारवान् ॥८०७ ॥

देशान्तरे सुभाग्याप्ति रुपायातकार्यसाधकः ।

805 - 8071/2. Capricorn Ascendant: Saturn in the 10th and Jupiter in the 7th will lead to the following. The person will be charming in appearance, be skillful, will have clear concept in activities related to writing and reading, be learned in dance, songs and arts, be ever fond of jokes, will have evil thoughts, will perform such acts that will please the king, be an expert mathematician, will serve mean people, will know to work hard, will increase his possessions, will earn fortunes in foreign lands and will get his jobs done with tact.

कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे दशमे शनि संस्थिते ॥८०८ ॥

वनान्तरपुरी मानी पुत्रीपुत्रसमृद्धिमान् ॥८०९ ॥

808 - 809. Saturn in Tenth: The native of former half of Kalika Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant, having Saturn in the 10th will live in a town surrounded by forests, will serve a mean king, will have two virtuous wives, be honourable and will have many sons and daughters.

जीवे धनुषिकन्यायां द्वितीये सप्तमेऽपि ।

असितेन युते दृष्टे कलत्रद्वयनाशनम् ॥८१० ॥

अर्कोद्वाहं च लभते सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत् ।

810 - 8101/2. Destruction of Spouses: Jupiter in Virgo or Sagittarius, or in the 2nd/7th, with association or aspect of Saturn will destroy (i.e. will kill early) the native's two wives. The persons's (first) marriage will be during his twelfth year.

Notes: Apparently it is harmful for the life-span of spouse in case of the native of Capricorn ascendant who has Jupiter in Cancer, Aquarius, Virgo or Sagittarius in relation to Saturn.

कालिकांशे पूर्वभागे विक्रमे खेचरत्रये ॥८११ ॥

सोदराः पञ्च चत्वारोभ्रातृद्वययुतः सुखी ।

भगिन्येका सुमाङ्गल्या मध्ये भ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥८१२ ॥

811 - 812. For one born in the first half of Kalika Nadiamsa in Capricorn ascendant, with three planets in the third house, there will be four or five coborns, out of which two brothers and one sister will survive, while the middle one will be destroyed. The sister will be endowed with long married life.

जननी दीर्घमायुश्च भ्रातृनाशेन कर्शिता ।

ग्रन्थान्तरे कालिकांशे जननी रोगपीडिता ॥८१३ ॥

पूर्वभागे सुतक्लिष्टा संपद्दाये ज्वरार्दिता ।

पितामह्या विनाश्श्र मातुलोऽपि मरिष्यति ॥८१४ ॥

मातुलारिष्टशोकेन जननी व्याकुलं महत् ।

813 - 8141/2. Capricorn Ascendant - Kalika Nadiamsa First Half: The person's mother will enjoy long life but will be emaciated due to loss of (her) brother. (There is another version to read that the native will be emaciated due to loss of "his" brother.) According to another text, the mother will be troubled by sickness and be distressed on account of her progeny. During the native's second dasa, she will fall sick. His paternal grand-father will be destroyed. So also his maternal uncle. Due to the death of her brother, mother will be distressed.

द्विभार्यको मातुलश्च व्ययेशांशकगे शनौ ॥८१५ ॥

कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्मातुलस्य फलं स्मृतम् ।

815 - 8151/2. Maternal Uncle: Should Saturn be in the Navamsa ruled by the 12th lord, Jupiter, the native's maternal uncle will have two wives and will obtain progeny after some delay.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य मातृवंशः क्षयं व्रजेत् ॥८१६ ॥

816. Second Half - Kalika Nadiamsa: For this native, the maternal kinsmen will incur destruction.

पूर्वभागे सौम्यकालेरवौ हालहलांशगे ।

पितृव्यवंशवृद्धिश्र द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं सुखी ॥८१७ ॥

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्बहुकालं सुजीवति ।

पितृव्यस्नेहमूलेन बहुस्त्रीपुत्रभाग्यवान् ॥८१८ ॥

सप्तविंशात् परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम् ।

विद्यावान् कीर्तिमांश्चैव सदा शिवपुराणवित् ॥८१९ ॥

817 - 819. For birth in the first half of the said Nadiamsa, the Sun in Halaahala Shashtiamsa will bring happiness in the paternal side of relatives, after the native's 22nd year. The country's ruler will be long-lived(?) Due to his association with a paternal uncle, the subject will acquire many women and children. After 27, he will prosper. His fame and

position will increase. He will be learned, famous, and be learned in Siva Purana.

Notes: The expression *"Saumya Kale"* has not been added to the rendering, which means in the time of Mercury (or Mercury's Hora?).

कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धिः स्वोच्चे जीवे प्रसिद्धिमान्।

विवाहः स्यात् पंचदशे षोडशाब्दे पितुर्विपत् ॥८२० ॥

820. Jupiter in Exaltation: For a native of Capricorn ascendant, Kalika Nadiamsa, Jupiter in the 7th will cause purity of mind after some time. His marriage will be in the 15th year while his father will be endangered during the native's 16th year.

Notes: *"Kalanthare Chittasuddhi"* meaning to emerge pure-hearted after sometime, does not seem to apply to this part of instruction. It is an interpolation from somewhere else.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पापभुक्तिषु।

सुखेशांकगे मन्दे गोचरे पितृपीडनम् ॥८२१ ॥

821. Danger to Father: During the sub period ruled by a malefic, and in the dasa of the planet ruling the 8th from the Moon, (or) when Saturn arrives in transit the sign identical with the sign denoted by the 4th lord's Navamsa position, the person's father will be in danger.

स्वोच्चे जीवे प्रसिद्वश्च देहायासफलं स्मृतम्।

तदभावे जन्मदेशे राजन्य क्रोधमादिशेत् ॥८२२ ॥

पश्चादरोग्यमाप्नोति दशासन्धौ मनोव्यथाम्।

क्षेमदाये पित्ररिष्टं तुलान्तये वृश्चिके शनौ ॥८२३ ॥

तत्त्रिकोणे देहपीडां पितृव्यारिष्टमादिशेत्।

संपद्दाये कालिकांशे पितृव्यैको विनाशवान् ॥८२४ ॥

पितृव्यपुत्रसौख्याप्तिः स्वराजोद्वाहंसभ्रमः।

मण्लधिपतेर्मुत्युस्तुलांशे वृश्चिके शनौ ॥८२५ ॥

822 - 825. Jupiter in exaltation will cause fame but either sickness or royal wrath. His health will be recovered later. In the junction period of (3rd and 4th) dasas, the subject will undergo mental distress. During his fourth dasa, danger to father will occur When Saturn comes to the end of Libra, or Scorpio, or a trine thereof, illness to the native, and evils to paternal uncles will come to pass. During the second dasa, the native will lose one of his paternal uncles. His paternal uncles' sons will obtain happiness (on other counts). His king will get married(?) When Saturn reaches end of Libra or Scorpio, the ruler will die(?)

प्रभुस्थानाष्टमाधीशस्फुटयोगांशगे शनौ।

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपते राज्ये विप्लवमादिशेत् ॥८२६ ॥

तत्त्रिकोणे फलं वाच्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।

826 - 826 1/2. Irrelevant: Add the longitudes of lords of 9th and 8th. When Saturn reaches the resultant degree or a trine thereof, there will be revolt in the country.

दशासन्धौ मनसतापं ज्ञातिवर्गे विचारकृत् ॥८२७ ॥

तदभावे मातुलस्य सोदरभ्रातृनाशनम्।

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥८२८ ॥

827 - 828. During the junctions of the dasa periods, the subject will be distressed and there will be deliberations in the relatives' circle (following some disputation), or maternal uncles will incur untimely death for which remedies be done.

Notes: *"Matulasya Sodarabhratru"* means maternal uncle's coborn who could have straighaway been described as mother's coborn.

कर्मे मन्दे क्षेमदाये सेतुस्नानफलं वदेत्।

विपद्दाये सुखं नित्यं द्विवारं राज विग्रहम् ॥८२९ ॥

829. Should Saturn be in the 10th house, the subject will bathe in the Setu during his fourth dasa. His third dasa will cause lasting happiness except for "two weeks" of royal wrath.

क्षेमधिपदशाकाले लाभेशांशकगे शनौ।

त्रयस्त्रिंशाब्दतः पश्चान्मातृनाशो भविष्यति ॥८३० ॥

तदधार्ध च वा पीडा जननीव्याकुलं महत्।

जातकस्य ज्वरस्तापो देहासौख्यात् परं सुखम् ॥८३१ ॥

830 - 831. Mother's Death: During the fourth dasa, when Saturn comes to the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord, (or) in the 33rd

year, mother's end will occur. The native will be troubled by fever and distress and will later on recover.

बाल्ये मान्यज्वरादीनि वसूरीज्वरपीडितः।

जीविते मध्यमायुश्च विंशोपरि सुभाग्यवान् ॥८३२ ॥

832. During childhood, he will be troubled by indigestion and small pox. If he survives, he will have a medium span of life. His prosperity will be after 20 years of his age.

Note: This sloka, it seems, does not belong to this ascendant.

भाग्याधिपदशांसधिकाले सन्तानवान् सुखी।

लग्नाधिपे कर्मगते कर्माधिपतिदायगे ॥८३३ ॥

महता राजयोगेन बहुग्रामाधिकारवान्।

सर्वदाये राहुभुक्तौ रविसौम्यान्तरेऽपि च ॥८३४ ॥

चन्द्रभुक्तावरिष्ट स्याद्राहुभुक्तौ विशेषतः।

सौम्यदाये राहुभुक्तौ शुभाशुभफलं स्मृतम् ॥८३५ ॥

833 - 835. In the junction period of the 9th lord's dasa, he will be distressed and (later on) be happy. If the ascendant lord Saturn is in the 10th house, the dasa of the 10th lord (Venus) will give Raja Yoga effects, and lordship over many villages. In this case, in all the dasas, the sub periods of Rahu, Sun, Moon and Mercury will cause evils. More especially the sub period of Rahu. The good and bad effects of Rahu bhukti in Mercury dasa.......(text incomplete).

पञ्चविंशात् परं भाग्यं त्रिंशोपरि सुभाग्यवान्।

द्वात्रिंशात् परतः कार्य योगप्राबल्य भाग्यवान् ॥८३६ ॥

836. His prosperity will be on the increase from the age of 25, more especially after 30. His undertakings following his 32nd year of age will bring him wide progress.

प्रत्यग्दायेऽपमृत्यु स्वभुक्तौ शुभशोभनम्।

देशान्तरे व्याकुलं स्यात् पश्चात् स्वस्थ्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥८३७ ॥

प्रत्यग्दाये राहुभुक्तौ जीवितेशनिनाशनम्।

साधनेशदशामृत्यु राहुभुक्तौ मरिष्यति ॥८३८ ॥

837 - 838. Fifth Dasa: During the 5th dasa, he will be endangered by fear of untimely death. The first sub period in this dasa will give auspicious effects. He will obtain only distress in foreign countries. Later on he will return to his native land. In the sub period of Rahu........... His death will occur in the 6th dasa, in the sub period of Rahu.

Notes: The words "*Jeevithe Sani Nasanam*" in sloka 838 relating to Rahu's sub period of 5th dasa do not convey any clear meaning. Perhaps, the text wants to state that this sub period in the 5th dasa will cause danger.

पञ्चपञ्चांशगे वर्षे कालिकांशे च जायते।

कालमृत्युभयप्राप्ति स्त्रिषु मास्सु वृषादिषु ॥८३९ ॥

अथवा कार्त्तिके मासे कृष्णे चादित्यवासरे।

सौम्यवारे मृतिश्चचति पुण्यलोकं प्रयास्यति ॥८४० ॥

839 - 840. The native (of former half Kalika Nadiamsa, Capricorn Ascendant) will incur death in the 55th year, with the Sun's transit in Taurus, Gemini or Cancer. Or in the month of Karthika, during dark lunar half, on a Sunday/Wednesday after which he will attain heavens.

उतरांशे प्रजातस्य मित्रदारेशदायगे।

कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः क्लेशजीवनवान् सदा ॥८४१ ॥

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च पापेन नरकं व्रजेत्।

पूर्वभागे सुलोकाप्ति पितातूत्तमजन्मवान् ॥८४२ ॥

841 - 842. Second Half - Kalika Nadiamsa: This native will die during the dasa of the 7th lord. He will ever have a troubled life. Due to his sins, he will attain the hell after death. His father will go to good worlds after death, and will have an excellent rebirth.

मुद्गरांशे पूर्वभागे मिथुने च प्रजाचते।

शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं पुत्रःसीमतजः स्मृतः ॥८४३ ॥

पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शिनः।

स्वमाता विधावा भूत्वा बहुकालं च जीवित ॥८४४ ॥

843 - 844. Gemini Ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa: The person belonging to the former half of this degree will be a Soodra and be the eldest issue of the family. He will have (neither) a coborn.

During his childhood, he will be emaciated due to troubles. His mother will become a widow. She will live for long.

तुलांशगे तुलाचन्द्रे शन्यङ्गारकसंयुते।
युग्मलग्ने प्रजातस्य बाल्ये पितृविनाशनम् ॥८४५ ॥

845. The Moon in Libra: Should the Moon be in the sign Libra with the same Navamsa, the native of Gemini ascendant (Mudgara Nadiamsa, first half) will lose his father in his very childhood provided the said Moon begets the joint company of Saturn and Mars.

अथवा दुःस्थगे सूर्ये शन्यगारकसंयुते।
विषचोराग्निशस्त्रेण पितुर्दुर्मरणं भवेत् ॥८४६ ॥

846. Father's Pitiable Death: With the Sun in an evil house (6th, 8th or 12th,) in the joint company of Saturn and Mars, the father of the native of Gemini ascendant (first half of the said Nadiamsa) will have a pitiable death due to poison, thieves, fire or weapons.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य विषभक्षणवान् पिता।
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति राजन्यद्वेषशोकवान् ॥८४७ ॥

847. Consuming Poison: In case of the native of second half the subject Nadiamsa (without involving the luminaries, Saturn and Mars as mentioned slokas 845 and 846 above), the father will consume poison (and be in danger). Later on he will recover. The father will further be grieved on account of royal wrath.

मुद्रांशे पूर्वभागे पञ्चमे पापसंयुते।
शुभदृष्टिविही ने च शस्त्रेण मरणं पितुः ॥८४८ ॥

848. First Half - Mudgara Nadiamsa: Should malefics be in the 5th from Gemini ascendant, without benefic planetary aspects, the person's father will die on account of weapons.

Notes: Mudgara Nadiamsa, Gemini, may be found in the notes under sloka 562 *supra.*

आयुष्मती च जननी भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता।
उत्तरांशे खजननी त्वेकभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥८४९ ॥
मातृष्वसैका विधवा मातुलैकोऽपि पापवान्।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु बहुमातुलयोगवान् ॥८५० ॥
मातृष्वसा विप्लवेन देशत्यागं करोति च।

849 - 850 1/2. Mudgara Nadiamsa - Gemini Ascendant: The subject of first half will have a long-living mother who will be endowed with brothers and sisters. The native of second half of this Nadiamsa will have only one brother and a widowed sister. Even that brother will be a sinful person. The person belonging to the first half will have a number of maternal uncles. His maternal aunt will leave the country due to a revolt.

मुद्रांशे पूर्वभागे पञ्चमे रवि सस्थिते ॥८५१ ॥
मातृष्वसा च दुःखार्ता विप्लवेन विनिर्गता।
देशत्यागं मानभङ्गा दासी कृत्यं ततःसुखम् ॥८५२ ॥
सिगमाद्राजपुत्रस्य पश्चद्भाग्यवती सुखी।
मुद्रांशे पूर्वभागे मातृष्वसुसुतः सुखी ॥८५३ ॥

851 - 853. The Sun in the 5th House: In case of birth in first half Mudgara Nadiamsa, the Sun placed in the 5th house will trouble the maternal aunt with grief who will have to leave the country. She will lose her honour and will live by servitude. Later on she will be happy. She will become fortunate after befriending a king's son. The children of the maternal aunt of the native of former half of Mudgara Nadiamsa will be happy (without relevance to the Sun, ibid.)

राजयोगेन महता बाल्ये राज्याधिपत्यवान्।
तन्मूलाद्बहुभाग्याप्तिर्जातकस्य महत् सुखम् ॥८५४ ॥

854. First Half - Mudgara Nadiamsa: He will get abundant effects of Raja Yoga, and in childhood he will attain rulership of a kingdom. Because of that his fortunes will multiply greatly.

मातृष्वसृसुतस्थाने जीवे पूर्णलान्विते।
मातृष्वसा भर्तृपुत्र पौत्रभाग्यवती सती ॥८५५ ॥

855. Jupiter in the 10th: In case of Gemini ascendant, Mudgara Nadiamsa, the planet Jupiter with full strength and in the 10th house will bless the native's maternal aunt with husband, progeny and grand-children. She will be a virtuous housewife.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

लग्नाधिपदशाकाल वापि भाग्ययोगो भविष्यति ॥८५६ ॥

856. (With Jupiter in the 10th house), the native will reap fortunes in the 10th lord's dasa, in the sub periods of Saturn, Mercury and lords of 9th and ascendant.

भाग्यधिपे रविसुते रविभौमयुक्ते

दाराधिपेक्षितयुते भवति त्रिकोणे ।

जातस्य शुत्रसमरे जनकस्य मृत्युः

शस्त्रेण वा निशि निषादकृतेन वा स्यात् ॥८५७ ॥

857. The 9th lord Saturn, being in the company of Sun and Mars in a trine in aspect/association of Jupiter will cause the death of father in the hands of enemies in a war, or due to sharp weapons.

वर्गोत्तमे धनाधीशे लाभेशेन समन्विते ।

भाग्यधिपेन संयुक्त दिनेशे बहुभाग्यवान् ॥८५८ ॥

858. Fortunes: The 2nd lord Moon joining the 11th lord (Mars) and in Vargottama while the Sun joins the 9th lord (Saturn) will bless the native of Gemini ascendant with abundant fortunes.

लग्नाम् कर्मगते जीवे हंसयोगे इतीरितः ।

मुद्रांशे पूर्वभागे हंसयोगे च जायते ॥८५९ ॥

पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीन राजपुप्रियः सुखी ।

मातामहो चिरायुष्मान् मातृवंशाभिवृद्धिमान् ॥८६० ॥

खमातृभगिनीपुत्रो योगेन श्रिच मश्नुते ।

859 - 860½. Hamsa Yoga: Jupiter in the 10th (in Pisces for a Gemini native, in the current discussions) causes Hamsa Yoga. As a result of Jupiter being in the 10th, the native of former half of Mudgara Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant will beget the following effects. He will have no after-borns. He will be happy befriending a king's son. His maternal grandmother will be long-lived and maternal kinsmen will prosper. His maternal aunt's son will derive Raja Yoga effects and become wealthy.

Note: Also see sloka 911 *infra*.

पितृव्यधिपतौ भौमे पञ्चमे मकरांशगे ॥८६१ ॥

भाग्यधिपेन संयुक्ते खपितार्भातृसंयुक्तः

मुद्रांशे पूर्वभागे बहुमातुलवान् सुखी ॥८६२ ॥

स्वमाता नेत्र वैरुप्या बहुकालं च जीवित ।

861 - 862½. The 11th lord Mars joining the 9th lord Saturn in the 5th house and begetting Capricorn Navamsa would denote (existence of) brothers to the native's father. (One version reads that the father would have both brothers and sisters.) The native of former half of Mudgara Nadiamsa will have a number of maternal uncles and his mother will be endowed with longevity but will suffer from eye disorders.

भावलग्नाधिपे शुक्रे स्वनवांशे बलान्विते ॥८६३ ॥

भाग्यधिपेन संद्रष्टे विपद्याये सुभाग्यवान् ।

सम्पदाये व्याकुलं स्यात् पूर्वार्धे शुभदं महत् ॥८६४ ॥

उत्तरार्धे सुखं चेति राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान्

मातृष्वसुर्भर्तृवशात् सुसौख्यं

तत्पुत्रयोगे न च भाग्यभाक् स्यात् ।

अतीवसौख्यं मुनयो बदन्ति

भोगी सदाभूषित भागेभाक् स्यात् ॥८६५ ॥

863 - 865. Bhava Lagna: Venus should become the lord of Bhava Lagna, and, being in aspect to the 9th lord Saturn, should beget his own Navamsa. Then the native will reap abundant fortunes in the 3rd dasa. The 2nd dasa will (generally) give great distress. But its first half will cause much auspicious effects and the 2nd half of 2nd dasa will gain entry for the subject in royal circles. He will attain happiness with the good offices of his maternal aunt's husband. The said relative's son will also earn fortunes of a great order, and much happiness, and will enjoy pleasures like a king.

Notes: Bhava Lagna is one of the special ascendants. From Sun rise to the time of birth, every five ghatis (or 120 minutes of clock time) constitute one Bhava Lagna. In other words, the ghatis and vighatis elapsed from sun rise to birth should be divided by five and the quotient in terms of signs and degrees should be added to the Sun's longitude prevailing at the commencement of the day.

Example: Sun's longitude on the starting of the

day concerned = Virgo 15°.

Time of birth = 20 ghatis. Divided by 5 this yields four signs or 120°. When 120° are added to the Sun (i.e. 165°), we get Bhava Lagna as 285° or Capricorn 15°.

This is as per *Brihat Parasara Hora*.

For further details the reader may refer to Jaimini literature.

मीने तुलांशगे जीवे जामित्रे भृगुनन्दने ।

शुक्रदृष्टे प्रजातुस्त राजकीर्तिप्रतापवान् ॥८६६ ॥

योगोऽमलः स्याद्यदि राजकीये

राजानुवर्ती बहुमान युक्तः ।

सदा प्रजारञ्जनतत्परश्च

राज्ञो रसज्ञो रसनामृदुश्च ॥८६७ ॥

866 - 867. Jupiter in Pisces with Libra Navamsa, as Venus is in the 7th house, aspecting (the ascendant Gemini), will produce a valorous person supported by fame in royal circles. This Amala Yoga (not ignoring the other combination cited) will involve the person in politics who will follow the king's orders (i.e. be close the king). He will beget a lot of honour and be always engaged in pleasing the populace. He will himself be (equal to) a king, will have knowledge of tastes (a branch of medical science) (or be an alchemist, a poet, a writer) and will have a soft tongue.

वर्गोत्तमे निशानाथे राजकीयांशयोगगे ।

राजद्वारे कीर्तियुक्तो मन्त्रालोचनबुद्धिवान् ॥८६८ ॥

868. Vargottama Moon: The Moon in Vargottama with "*Rajakeeya Amsa*" will cause fame through royal association. The native will be intelligent and will specialise in application of Mantras.

Note: *Rajakeeya Yogamsa* is not a standard term.

पापत्रययुते चन्द्रे शकटे च प्रजायते ।

अन्तःकपटवान् रागी लोभप्रकृतिमान् सदा ॥८६९ ॥

869. The conjunction of the Moon with three malefics will produce Sakata Yoga as a result of which the Gemini native will be inwardly cunning, be passionate and miserly in disposition.

वृषभांशे मदे शुक्रे त्वासितेन निरीक्षिते ।

परस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी सत्कलत्रप्रियः सुखी ॥८७० ॥

870. Venus in 7th: If Venus is in the 7th in Sagittarius in aspect to Saturn, and with Taurus Navamsa, the subject will be libidinous, will join others' women and will be fond of his virtuous spouse.

सम्पतारदशा यां तु दाराधिपतिदायतके ।

जन्मदेशे विवाहः स्यात् पश्चात् सौख्य रत सुखी ॥८७१ ॥

871. Marriage: The native of first half of Mudgara Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will get married in the 2nd dasa, during the sub period of 7th lord (Jupiter) with a girl hailing from his birth region after which he will be happy.

मुद्गरांशे पूर्वभागे चित्रर्क्षे च प्रजायते ।

वर्गोत्तमे निशानाथे हरिशक्करभक्तिमान् ॥८७२ ॥

शिवानुग्रहवान्नित्यं शिवभुक्ति युतः सुखी ।

तारयोगी सुधर्मात्मा विशेषशिवभक्तिमान् ॥८७३ ॥

वैदिकप्रियवान्नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ।

किंचिच्छकटयोगेन शुत्रराजभयप्रदः ॥८७४ ॥

शुत्रनिग्रहवांश्चेति स्वकार्यनिरतः सुखी ।

चित्राप्रसूतः प्रियकार्य कर्ता

सुवस्त्राधारी सुतनुः सुनेत्रः ।

पटुर्महाबुद्धिविशेषयुक्त

उद्यामवाग्वृत्तिसुलब्धचेताः ॥८७५ ॥

872 - 875. Chitra Nakshatra: One born in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa, with the Moon in Vargottama in Chitra Nakshatra (3rd quarter) will be a devotee of Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will ever enjoy the mercy of Lord Siva and be particularly devoted to Him. He will be charitably disposed, will be fond of those who follow the path prescribed by the Vedas and will honour gods and Brahmins. Due to Sakata Yoga effects (due to the Moon being with three malefics, vide sloka 869 *supra*), he will have some fear from enemies and the king. However he will conquer his enemies. He will be devoted to

completion of his undertakings. The native having the Moon in Chitra Nakshatra (apparently as described above) will do jobs that will please others, will wear good robes, will possess a good physique and eyes, be skillful, highly intelligent, be harsh in speech but be soft at heart.

तुलाचन्द्रे तुलाशे च शन्यड़ारकसंयुते ।
वयोमध्ये महाभाग्यं हव्यकव्यप्रदः सुखी ॥८७६ ॥
पितृभाग्यविहीनश्च स्वभुजार्जितभाग्यवान् ।
कालान्तरे शुत्रजेता कीर्तिमाश्चेन्नसंशयः ॥८७७ ॥
दीर्धालोचनवान् रागी अन्तःकुटिलकार्यवान् ।
तुलांशके महाराज कार्यखड्गप्रवीणवान् ॥८७८ ॥
कीर्तिमान् साधुसहत्तो विद्वज्जनरतः सदा ।
पराक्रमी महाप्राज्ञस्तृतीयांशे च जायते ॥८७९ ॥

876-879. The Moon in Vargottama in Libra, and in the company of Saturn and Mars, will in the middle of life usher great fortunes. The native will offer oblations both to gods and deceased spirits of the ancestors. He will be devoid of paternal happiness and will have self-earned wealth. After some interval he will conquer his enemies and be famous. He will be immersed in thoughts for long spells of time, be passionate, will have secretively crooked plans, will undertake royal assignments and be skillful in sword-fighting. He will be famous, virtuous, good at heart, ever fond of learned men, valorous and highly learned. These are applicable to the native having the Moon in Chitra third quarter (i.e. Vargottama in Libra).

Notes: "*Truteeyamse*" found in the second line of sloka 879 refers to the Moon's position in the 3rd quarter of Chitra Nakshatra. Reference to Chitra appears in sloka 875 *supra*.

तुलांशगे युते चन्द्रे बुद्धिमान् कीर्तिमान् सदा ।
विद्यावान् मधुरभाषी बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ॥८८० ॥

880. Early Loss of Father: The Moon in Libra Navamsa (sign position in Libra implied) will give intelligence, fame, learning, and sweet speech. This position of the Moon will destroy father in childhood, in respect of a Gemini native.

तुलांशे मध्यमे काले चन्द्रे पापद्वयेक्षिते ।
पितुर्दुर्मरणं चेति निषादादिभयं महत् ॥८८१ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।
वस्त्रयुग्मं कालदण्डं रजतेन च भैरवम् ॥८८२ ॥
काल दण्डंच दत्त्वासावृक्ष दोषाद्विमुच्येत ।

881-882½. Fatal Death for Father: The Moon in Vargottama in Libra along with the aspect, on her, of two malefics will cause fatal death of father who will have great fear from Nishaadas. To overcome this blemish suitable propitiations be done. Donation of the image of Lord Bhairava made of silver, holding Kala Danda (divine staff) along with a pair of robes will cause relief from the said blemish.

Notes: "*Nishaada*" in sloka 881 means a non-Aryan tribe regarded as hunters, robbers, fishermen etc.

"*Madhyame Kale*" vide sloka 881 denotes the middle portion of Chitra Nakshatra, i.e. ending portion of second quarter and beginning portion of third quarter. It practically means the 3rd quarter of Chitra Nakshatra where the Moon is required to be. This gives her Vargottama position in Libra.

भाग्यवृद्धिर्मध्काले नवमे पापखेचरे ॥८८३ ॥
लग्नत् पञ्चमगे पापे पि त्रिरष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
लग्नात पञ्चमगे मन्दे भाग्येशांशे प्रजायते ॥८८४ ॥
तद्दशायां पित्ररिष्टं बाल्ये वा नात्र संशयः ।

883 - 884½. The performance of the remedy suggested above will increase the native's fortunes (as well). A malefic planet in the 9th or in the 5th from the ascendant will bring evils to father. Saturn in the 5th house from Gemini ascendant, obtaining Aquarius Navamsa will in his dasa or (even) in childhood cause evils to father.

Notes: *Bhagyesamsa* = the Navamsa ruled by the 9th lord, Saturn, i.e. Aquarius in the present context.

पञ्चमांशकगे राहौ लग्नाद्भाग्यं गतेयदि ॥८८५ ॥
बाल्ये च क्लेशदारिद्रयं पश्चाद्भाग्यार्थपुत्रवान् ।
वनान्तरपुरे वासी कुत्सितप्रभुसेवकः ॥८८६ ॥

885 - 886. Rahu in the 9th: Should Rahu be in

the 9th house, with 5th place from Navamsa ascendant, he will cause difficulties and penury during childhood. Later on, the subject will acquire fortunes and progeny. He will live in a town surrounded by forests, and will serve a mean king.

Notes: *Panchamamsakage* could also be interpreted as 5th Navamsa of Aquarius, which gives the planet Vargottama position. I prefer the interpretation that the planet should acquire 5th place from Navamsa ascendant.

स्वराजज्ञातिमूलेन मनव्याकुलमादिशेत् ।

मुद्गरांशे पूर्वभागे जामित्रे भृगुनन्दने ॥८८७ ॥

887. Venus in the 7th: For a person born in the former half of Mudgara Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, the planet Venus in the 7th will cause distress to the native due to enmity with king's relatives.

लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ कलत्रत्रयोगवान् ।

दारद्वये सुतप्राप्तिर्बहुसन्तानवान् सदा ॥८८८ ॥

कालान्तरे दारहानिं क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

नूतनवेश्मनिर्माणं ग्रामलाभं महत् सुखम् ॥८८९ ॥

नरवाहनभूषाप्ति स्त्रीप्रजालाभमादिशेत् ।

888 - 889 1/2. Rahu in the 9th: The native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, with Rahu in the 9th will beget the following effects. He will have three wives, and obtain many children through two of them. After some interval, his spouses will be endangered and he will incur abundant grief. He will nstruct a new house, gain villages, be greatly happy, and will acquire men-borne conveyances. The person will have many daughters.

सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥८९० ॥

सुतेश क्रान्तदृष्टे वा सन्तानोत्सवमादिशेत् ।

लग्ने गुरुस्थिते काले कर्माधिपतिदायगे ॥८९१ ॥

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य स्त्रीप्रजालाभमादिशेत् ।

सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे द्यूनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥८९२ ॥

अतीव क्लेशकालः स्यात् प्रभुनाशवशाद्विपत् ।

राजस्वजनद्वेषं स्त्रीमूलादूव्याकुलं महत् ॥८९३ ॥

890 - 893. Acquisition of Progeny: Saturn transiting the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 5th, or a sign that is aspected by the lord of the 5th, or a trine to either of these, will cause birth of a son. The time of Jupiter's transiting the ascendant during the operation of the dasa of the 10th lord will cause birth of a female issue, in case of Mudgara Nadiamsa native, Gemini ascendant. During Jupiter dasa, Jupiter bhukti, his transit in a sign identical with the lord of the 5th, or a trine thereof, will cause abundant difficulties. He will be in danger due to destruction of his king, and will acquire enmity in royal circles. He will also be agitated due to his spouse (or a female).

अष्टविंशतिमारभ्य ह्येकोनत्रिंशवत्सरे ।

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य चान्तश्छिद्रं मनोव्यथा ॥८९४ ॥

894. Mental Distress: From the age of 28 through 31, the person belonging to Mudgara Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant will undergo mental distress and will feel inwardly annihilated.

षष्ठाष्टव्ययगते ससिते शशाङ्के

दुःस्थानगे कुजयुतेरविजेन दृष्टे ।

जातः प्रसिद्धविभवो बहुशौर्ययुक्तः

कालान्तरे मृतिमुपैत्यरिशस्त्रवातैः ॥८९५ ॥

895. Death Through Enemy - Gemini Ascendant: The Moon in the 6th, 8th or 12th along with Venus, as Mars is also in one of these houses (not necessarily in the company of the said twosome) in aspect to Saturn, the person will be famously wealthy (or will hold an exalted position) and be endowed with much valour. After some time, he will fall victim to the weapon of an enemy and quit the world.

Notes: Remedies by way of worship Durga, Rudra and Varuna will ward off danger from enemies and weapons are suggested in the following slokas, No. 896 to 905.

॥ नवदुर्गावरणपूजा ॥

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं दुर्गावरणमीश्वरम् ।

यामलोक्तप्रकारेण दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥८९६ ॥

कुलीनं च सुदैवज्ञं वेदवेदाङ्गपारगम् ।

आचार्य वरायित्वैवननवदुर्गाप्रसाद दम् ॥८९७ ॥

स्वर्णपद्मासनासीनं त्रिणेत्रं चन्द्रशेखरम् ।

शङ्धारिवरदाभीतिहस्तं पीताम्बरावृतम् ॥८९८ ॥

सुप्रसन्नमुखी दुर्गा वनमध्ये निवा सिनीम् ।

महामायां भगवती ध्यात्वा पूजां समाचरेत् ॥८९९ ॥

पूजां गृहाण कृपया ह्यरिशस्त्रभयापहे ।

निर्मितं च सुर्वेणन नक्रवाहं जलेश्वरम् ॥९०० ॥

नागपाशघरं देवं बन्धमोचनदायक्रम ।

बामभागो च देव्यास्तु वरुणं चार्चयेत सुधीः ॥९०१ ॥

वृषे दक्षिणपादं च विष्टभ्य स्थितमीश्वरम् ।

शूलहस्तं त्रिणेत्रं च ह्युमया सहितं शिवम् ॥९०२ ॥

कपालपाणि चन्द्रर्धभूषणं परमेश्वरम् ।

देव्याश्च दक्षिणे भागे पूजयेदासनादिभिः ॥९०३ ॥

नवदुर्गायाश्च पूजां जपहोमं च दारुणम् ।

ध्यात्वा फलत्रयीं चान्ते दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥९०४ ॥

पार्श्वद्वये वारुणद्रर्युक्तां

नवाख्यदुर्गाधृत रक्तवस्त्राम् ।

ध्यात्वा ह्यमां शुत्र निवारणार्थ-

मारोग्यभाग्यार्थसुखादिसिद्ध्यै ॥९०५ ॥

896 - 905. To get rid of the said blemish, the discerning should gift away an image of Iswara (i.e. Siva, one of the Rudras) robed in a rough garment as laid down in *Rudra Yamala*. A learned astrologer belonging to an excellent race and learned in Veads and its divisions should be appointed as preceptor for the purpose which will beget the mercy of Mother Durga who is seated on a golden lotus, adoring the Moon on Her head, destructive of enemies, fulfilling one's desires, displaying Her hands of fearlessness, robed in yellow garments, endowed with a smiling face, and living in the midst of forests. With Her is personified and identified the illusory nature of the worldly objects. She is Bhagavathi, the giver of fortunes. Such Durga should be meditated and worshipped which will eliminate fear from enemies and weapons. A golden image of Varuna, the lord of waters, whose vehicle is crocodile, and who holds Naga Pasa (Nagasthra, described elsewhere in the notes in the present volume), should be obtained (and worshipped) following which one will be relieved of bondage. On the left side of Varuna, the image of Devi should be installed. Lord Siva, holding a skull in His hand, adoring the crescent Moon on His head, along with Uma, His consort, should be installed and worshipped. Worship, Japa, and Homa for Durga will increase the effects three-fold. At the end of the ritual, charities should be given away. Goddess Durga's both sides should be occupied by Varuna and Rudra. The image of Durga should be provided with red robes. Prayer to Uma (i.e. Parvathi) will elminate enemies and will bless the aspirant with health, fortunes and wealth.

Notes: The remedies given in the above slokas are connected with the planetary blemishes in the preceding verse (i.e. sloka 895). As such we should take it to be general involving the worship of Varuna, Rudra and Durga. For further details, see *Rudra Yamala*.

क्रूरान्तरे क्रूरकाले द्वादशाष्टमजन्मभे ।

स्फुटयोंग गते मन्दे ह्यथशान्ति समाचरेत् ॥९०६ ॥

पश्चादारोग्यसौख्याप्ति शत्रुबाधाविनाशनम् ।

इष्टसिद्धिमवाप्नोति स्वकार्येषु जयं तथा ॥९०७ ॥

906-7 In the evil sub periods, coinciding with Sun's adverse transits, with Saturn's transit in 12th, 8th and ascendant (or Moon sign) suitable propitiations be done. As a result, the subject will regain health, be happy and be rid of fear from enemies. His desires will be fulfilled and he will obtain success in his undertakings.

तुलाशनिस्थिते काले लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।

राजकार्य च लभते मण्डलधिपतेर्विपत् ॥९०८ ॥

तुलान्ते वृश्चिके मन्दे गोचरे द्वादशे शनौ ।

लोके धान्यक्षयेनैव प्रजापीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥९०९ ॥

908 - 909. Irrelevant: When Saturn transits Libra, the world will reel under drought. The native will obtain royal assignments. His king will be in danger. Saturn moving in the end of Libra or in

Scorpio or in the 12th, loss of grains and troubles to populace will come to pass.

जीवे शुक्रान्तरे काले स्वराजोद्वाहसंभ्रमः।

पुत्रोत्सवफलप्राप्ती राजप्रीतिकरं महत् ॥९१० ॥

910. In the sub period of Venus, in Jupiter's dasa, his king will get married(?) The subject will obtain a son and he will do acts to please the king.

हंसयोगे विपद्दाये ह्यरिष्टशतनाशनम्।

राजयोगाभिवृद्धिःस्याद्राजप्रीति करेण च ॥९११ ॥

911. Gemini Ascendant - Hamsa Yoga: The native of Gemini ascendant with Hamsa Yoga (caused by Jupiter in Pisces, vide sloka 859) will in the third dasa incur destruction of a hundred evils. The effects of his Rajayogas will be on the increase. He will please the king (by his acts).

पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं क्लेशं कटके च मनोव्यथा।

स्वराजद्वेषकार्यणि ह्यल्पसौख्यं ततः परम् ॥९१२ ॥

912. If Jupiter is in Cancer, the native of Gemini ascendant will experience mental distress after 35th year of his age. His acts will displease the king. After this, his happiness will decrease.

यद्भावस्याष्टमे मन्दे यद्भावस्याष्टमेक्षिते।

तद्भावः क्लेशमाप्नोति गोचरेऽत्र प्रदृश्यते ॥९१३ ॥

913. Counted from a Bhava, if Saturn transits the 8th thereof, or aspects the 8th thereof during his zodiacal movements, the first-mentioned Bhava will be destroyed.

मुद्गरांशे क्षेमदाये शुभाशुभफलं समम्।

राजयोगफलं किंचिद्दशान्ते व्याकुलं महत् ॥९१४ ॥

914. Fourth Dasa: For a person born in Mudgara Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, the 4th dasa will give evenly auspicious and inauspicious effects. His Raja Yogas will give less effects. In the end of the said dasa, he will be greatly distressed.

लग्नाधिदाशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।

द्विसप्तिसमे मृत्युस्तदर्धेनाप्रमृत्युमान् ॥९१५ ॥

एकेनत्रिंशके वर्षे त्रयस्त्रिशातिवत्सरे।

मुद्रारांशे शुत्रभयं राजप्रीतिवशात् सुखम् ॥९१६ ॥

915 - 916. He will die at 72 in the dasa of the lord of the ascendant, and in the sub period of the 8th lord. At 36 he will have fear of untimely death. During the 29th or 33rd year, he will face fear of enemies, but will be happy due to his pleasing the king.

अतीवश्रियमाप्नोति यावदायुष्यवान् सुखी।

गुरुनाडीफले ग्रन्थे विस्तेरण मयोच्यते ॥९१७ ॥

917. He will be highly rich and be happy throughout his life. These detailed effects are from Guru Nadi as elaborately narrated by Maya.

Notes: Maya was the artificer of the Daityas, or demons, and was versed in magic, astronomy and military science. He was referred to in *Maha Bharata* as the architect of Maya Sabha for Yudhishtira.

रविभौमार्कजाश्चैसंख्ययोगो पृथ्क् पृथ्क्।

रिपुवृद्धिक्षयादि स्या त्तत्त्कारकनिर्णयः ॥९१८ ॥

918. By adding the figures (in the Ashtaka Varga) of the Sun, Mars and Saturn separately, one can know of the increase and destruction of enemies and the relative significance.

Notes: It is not clear as to what this solitary sloka wants to convey. In the absence of other relative slokas, it is difficult to have a clear grasp of the instruction. Hence I leave it to the discerning reader.

षष्ठाष्टमव्यये चन्द्रे त्वसितेन युतेक्षेति।

शुभदृष्टिवहीने च क्षतयोगांशनाडिगे ॥९१९ ॥

शुत्रवृद्धिभयापन्न ह्यायुधेन महावित्।

चन्द्रे शनियुते दृष्टे यस्यां नाड़यां प्रजायते ॥९२० ॥

शुत्रवृद्धि मनस्ताप मायुधेनमहाविपत्।

कर्माधिपदशायां तु भाग्याधिप दशासु वा ॥९२१ ॥

षष्ठ्माधीशदाये दुःस्थानग्रहभुक्तिषु।

क्रूराब्दके शुत्रभीतिर्दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षण ॥९२२ ॥

919 - 922. The Moon in the 6th, 8th or 12th in association with or in aspect to Saturn, without a benefic's aspect, will cause hurt. The subject will

incur the danger of increasing enemies and through weapons in a great manner. The association of the Moon with Saturn by aspect or conjunction, for this Nadiamsa, will increase the enemies, and cause mental distress and great danger through weapons. In the dasa of the 10th lord, 9th lord, 6th lord or 8th lord and in the sub periods of planets placed in evil houses (6/8/12), coinciding with Jupiter's adverse transits, fear through enemies will strike. To overcome such an evil, charities be given away.

Notes: "*Kshatayogamsanadige*" in sloka 919 actually means in the Kshatayoga Nadiamsa, which is not however a proper term. What the text wants to say is, one born in Gemini, with Mudgara Nadiamsa, with the Moon as above will be liable to be hurt. Also see sloka 895 **supra**, bearing some similarity with the present instructions.

॥स्वर्णपरशुदानविधिः ॥

जपहोमादिकं चैव परशोर्दानमचरेत् ।
शुत्रभीतिमहातापं ह्यनिष्टग्रहगोचरे ॥९२३ ॥
रहस्ये च भयावेश बलिष्ठरिपुसङ्कटे ।
विदध्यात्परशोर्दानं सर्वारिष्ठनिवारणम् ॥९२४ ॥

923. - 924. Recitation of Mantras, and performing Homa (sacred fire) and donation of an axe should be done. Due to evil transits, the above native will be struck by fear from secret enemies, great agitation, being in the grip of fear, trouble from powerful enemies. All these will be overcome by donation of an axe.

अष्टम्यां च चतुर्दश्यां तथा पर्वसु संक्रमे ।
त्रिजन्मऋक्षद्वादश्यां पापानां वासरे सुधीः ॥९२५ ॥
देवालये पुणदेशे नदीतीरे यथोचितम् ।
रङ्गवल्ल्यादिभिर्भूमौ मण्डपं परिकल्पयेत् ॥९२६ ॥
मध्ये द्रोणान् विनिक्षिप्य तस्योपरि च तुण्डुलान् ।
आच्छाद्य नववस्त्रेण द्रोणतण्डुलपुञ्जकम् ॥९२७ ॥
शतनिष्कसुवर्णेन तदर्धार्धेन वा पुनः ।
अङ्गुलद्वयविस्तारं चतुरङ्गुलमायतम् ॥९२८ ॥
छिद्रेण युक्तपरशुं यथाशक्ति च कारयेत् ।
छिद्रे च राजतं दण्डं क्षिप्त्वा वस्त्रेण वेष्टयेत् ॥९२९ ॥
कर्ता च प्राङ्मुखासीनो दानसङ्कल्पमाचरेत् ।
शुत्रवर्गकुलच्छेद कुठारेश्वरधारक ॥९३० ॥
मम शुत्रक्षयार्थाय तव पूजां करोम्यहम् ।
सर्वशत्रुक्षयायेति परशुं पूजयेत्ततः ॥९३१ ॥
शुत्रक्षयकरयेति मध्यमं परिपूजयेत् ।
श्रुतिशास्त्रप्रियं नित्यं मूले त्वावाहयेत् सुधीः ॥९३२ ॥
भीषणं भार्गवं रामं प्रत्यर्थेरुधिरोक्षितम् ।
नरमांसबलि प्रीतं क्षत्रियान्त करोद्यतम् ॥९३३ ॥
वदान्यं जामदग्नि च ब्रह्ममुख्यख्यशिविप्रियम् ।
रक्तगन्धाक्षतरक्तपुष्पमाल्याम्बरावृतम् ॥९३४ ॥
त्रिणोत्रं जटिलं चण्डमेवं ध्यात्वा च पूजयेत् ।
करिचर्मधरानन्त कुठारेणारिघातक ।
इदमर्घ्यं प्रदास्यामि ग्रहाणत्वं नमोऽस्तुते
विक्रमीश्वररुपं च वस्त्रादिभिरलंकृतम् ॥९३५ ॥
शुत्रवंशक्षयार्थाय सर्वाभीष्टप्रसिद्धये ।
भयापमृत्युनाशायं कुठारं प्रददाम्यहम् ॥९३६ ॥
स्वर्णत्रययुंत चैव स्वर्णसूत्रं च दक्षिणाम् ।
समां परशुना चैव दक्षिणां मनुरब्रवीत् ॥९३७ ॥

925 - 937. On a day of Ashtami, Chaturdasi, Dwadasi, or Parva (the days of four changes of the Moon; also Ashtami and Chaturdasi of either fortnight) coinciding with the native's birth star or its trines, and the week day ruled by a "malefic", the wise should choose a temple located in a shrine on the bank of a river. There should be erected a pavilion on the ground in the midst of which a wooden vessel be placed containing de-husked rice grains. This should be covered with a new cloth. An axe with a silver handle and a sum of 100 or 50 or 25 gold coins should be given away in donation in order that the enemies are destroyed. The donor should take his seat facing the east and recite "*Mama satru kshayarthaya thava poojam karomyaham / Sarva satru kshayakaraayethi madhyamam paripujayeth*" (I worship you in order to have my enemies destroyed.) Parasu Rama, who was fierce, who saw the blood of his enemies, who offered

their flesh, who destroyed members of royal clan, who was chief among Brahmins and dear to Lord Siva and who weore red robes, who adored elephant's skin and who used the axe to destroy enemies. This ritual will destroy enemies and save the subject from fear of untimely death.

शुत्रनाशकरं सत्यं भूपतीनां विशेषत्:।
राजकृद्राजकार्यस्य परशुदानमवश्यकम् ॥९३८ ॥
भाग्याप्ति परशोर्दाने शुत्रवंशक्षयो भवेत्।
आयुरारोग्यवान् सत्यमीश्वरेण कृतं पुरा ॥९३९ ॥

938 - 939. Destruction of enemies will be certain, more so for the kings. To attain fulfillment of royal assignments donation of an axe is essential. By this, additionally the subject will beget fortunes, and destruction of the family of the enemy. He will also be healthy and long-lived. Once upon a time this donation was done by Lord Siva (Himself).

चिरजीवांशगे चन्द्रे मैत्रांशे देवपूजिते।
महाकालगुरुद्वारे सर्वाध्यक्ष: स्वतन्त्रवान्।
परिवारप्रियो मानी राजद्वारे सुपूजित: ॥९४३ ॥

941 - 943. Chirajiva Nadiamsa - Former Half: The native of Gemini ascendant, of this degree, will be blood-red in complexion, and be valorous. His fortunes will be through his in-laws (or he will have fortunate in-laws). He will have three sisters, plenty of wealth and grains. He will be a student of the Vedas and be learned (in general). He will be a presiding person in the reign of a great Saiva teacher. A person enjoying freedom, he will love his family, be honourable and respected in royal circles.

Notes: "*Mahakaala Gurudvare Sarvadhyakshah*" needs some clarification. *Mahakaala* is a form of Lord Siva in his character of "great destroyer". Thus, the native will hold a position with a preceptor who propagates *Saivism*. In essence the subject will be engaged in spreading Lord Siva's school of thought, distinctly opposed to *Vaishnavism*.

For those who want freedom to interpret this

रेवत्यंशे निशानाथे चिरजीवांशनाडिगे ॥९४० ॥

पुरतोरिपुहन्ता स्यात् सत्यनाड्यां फलं स्मृतम् ।

940 - 940 1/2. Gemini Ascendant - Chirajivi Nadiamsa: One born in this degree with the Moon in the Nakshatra quarters of Revathi (i.e. the Moon in any quarter of Revathi), while Jupiter is in a friendly Navamsa, will be a leading killer of enemies, as stated in **Sathya Nadi.**

Notes: In sloka 940, the terms "*Chirajivamsage Chandre*" and "*Revathyamse Nisanathe*" contradict each other. The Nadiamsa relates to birth and the first term is corrupt. I have taken only the Nakshatra position of the Moon for purpose of translation.

Chirajiva Nadiamsa extends thus: from 12° 24' to 12° 36' in movable signs; from 17° 24' to 17° 36' of immovable signs; andd from 27° 24' to 27° 36' in common signs. This Nadiamsa is actually known as "Chiranjivini".

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च रक्तवर्णप्रतापवान् ॥९४१ ॥

स्वदारवंश भाग्यप्तिर्भगिनीत्रयमैत्रवान् ।

घनधान्यसमृद्धश्च वेदाध्यायी सुपण्डितः ॥९४२ ॥

complicated expression, the other meanings of *Mahakaala* are supplied below.

Mahakaala = A place sacred to the destroyer-Siva; a mythical mountain; a teacher so named; Durga in Her terrific form; one of Her attendants; one of the sixteen Vidya-devis; the Linga in Ujjayini; a Goddess who executed the commands of fifth Arhat of the present *Avasarpini.*

चन्द्रे वर्गोत्तमे लग्ने गुरुयुक्तऽथ वीक्षिते

दीर्घायुर्द्युतिमान् भोगी सदा सर्वजनप्रियः ॥९४४ ॥

944. Gemini Ascendant - Long Life: The Moon in Vargottama, while Jupiter is in the ascendant will grant a long lease of life. Further the person concerned will be splendorous, will enjoy pleasures and will be ever fond of all people.

रविचन्द्रौ यदैकस्था वेकनार्डी गतौ तथा ।

शुभग्रहयुतौ दृष्टौ धनदांशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥९४५ ॥

945. Gemini Ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa: The Moon and the Sun occupying one and the same Nadiamsa (i.e. within an elongation of 12' of arc in one specific Nadiamsa) in aspect to or in conjunction

with a benefic, will, in the case of the subject native give much fortunes.

Notes: For Dhanada Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 714-716, Book I.

घनदांशे पूर्वसोदरा दशसंख्यया।

अथवा वसुसङ्ख्यया च भगिन्यो दीर्घजीविताः ॥९४६ ॥

सोदरभ्रातृचत्वारि ह्यथवा पञ्चसङ्ख्यया।

एको भ्राता चिरायुश्च भ्रातृश्रेष्ठः सुबुद्धिमान् ॥९४७ ॥

भातृज्येष्ठः सुखी वाग्मी क्षिप्रकोपप्रसादवान्।

946 - 947 1/2. First Half - Dhanada Nadiamsa: This native will have ten brothers (read co-born), or eight out of whom (three) sisters will be endowed with longevity. Out of the above coborn, four or five will be brothers. Only one of them will be long-lived, be the most excellent of all brothers, and be highly intelligent. The eldest one will be happy, eloquent, will instantly be angered and pleased.

Notes: "*Bhaginyo Deergha Jeevitaah*" is replaced in another version with "*Bhagini thraya maayushyam*" meaning three sisters will be long-lived.

मैत्रांशगे विलग्नेशे जामित्रे भृगुसंयुते ॥९४८ ॥

दीर्घ जीवी च मतिमान् बहुशिष्यप्रशिष्यवान्।

948 - 9481/2. Longevity: The ascendant lord Mercury joining Venus in the 7th house and at the same time begetting a friendly Navamsa will bless the person with longevity and intelligence. He will have a large number of students who also in turn will have students.

लग्नकेन्द्रे निशानाथे मूर्खप्रकृतिकोपवान् ॥९४९ ॥

गुरुदृष्टियुते वापि शान्तप्रकृतिमान् सदा।

949 - 9491/2. Foolish, Peaceful: The Moon in an angle to Gemini ascendant will produce an irascible fool. Jupiter's aspect on the said Moon will make him peaceful.

मीने मीनांशगे चन्द्रे मिथुने च प्रजायते ॥९५० ॥

अतिविक्रमवान् भोगी धर्मपुण्यपुराणवित्।

950 - 9501/2. Moon in Pisces: One of Gemini ascendant having the Moon in Vargottama in Pisces will be highly valorous, pleasure-seeking and an expert in religion, meritorious acts and mythology.

षष्ठे बुधयते सूर्ये स्वसुतेन समन्विते ॥९५१ ॥

विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं गुरुदेवातिथिप्रियः।

ग्रन्थान्तरे महाभोगी क्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥९५२ ॥

यतिप्रीतिकरो नित्यं कलत्रद्वयवान् सुखी।

951- 9521/2. Three Planets in 6th: The Sun in the 6th (in Scorpio) along with Saturn and Mercury denotes one devoted to Lord Vishnu, and fond of preceptors, gods and guests. According to other texts, his childhood will be marked by difficulties. He will please ascetics and will have two wives.

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे दारवंश सुभाग्यवान् ॥९५३ ॥

विवाहनन्तरं सौख्यं राजद्वारे सुभाग्यवान्।

नीचे मन्दांशगे शुक्रे जामित्रे गुरुसंयुते ॥९५४ ॥

धनदांशे प्रजातस्तु जारस्त्रीनायकः सुखी।

मन्दे जामित्रे भौमांशे शुक्र राहुयुतेक्षिते ॥९५५ ॥

धनदांशे प्रजातस्तु दारवंशे कलङ्कवान्।

नीचे मन्दंशगे शुक्रे स्वभार्या गुप्तजारिणी ॥९५६ ॥

भार्या तत्सोदरी चोभे जारिण्यौ धनदांशगे।

शुक्राष्टके केन्द्रयोगे फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥९५७ ॥

दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिदीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति।

953 - 9571/2. Gemini Ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa: (a) The person born in Dhanada Nadiamsa, former half, Gemini ascendant will have fortunate in-laws. He will be happy following his marriage and will beget fortunes through royal association.

(b) Jupiter in the 7th (in Sagittarius) as Venus is in debility in (the 4th in Virgo) with Saturn's Navamsa will give a questionable woman as spouse in respect of the native of Dhanada Nadiamsa.

(c) Saturn in the 7th house in aspect to or association with Venus-Rahu combine, and getting a Navamsa of Mars (i.e. Aries or Scorpio) will denote that the wife's family has (some indelible) blemish.

(d) Venus in the 4th (Virgo) with Saturn's Nav-

amsa will give a spouse of easy virtues. Her sister will also be of similar nature. The native will obtain progeny through another wife and be long lived.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे भौमे मन्दे षष्ठत्रिकोणगे ॥९५८ ॥

सूतिकागृहरोगेण दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

धनत्रिकोणगे मन्दे स्वोच्चे वा नीचगे भृगौ ॥९५९ ॥

मन्दांशगे सुतारिष्टं सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ।

दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्बहुसन्तानमदिशेत् ॥९६० ॥

958 - 960. Progeny: (a) Mars in the 5th (in Libra) while Saturn is in a trine to the 6th house (i.e. placed in Pisces/Cancer) will cause evils to the person's wife due to blemishes in delivery chamber.

(b) Saturn in a trine to the 2nd house (i.e. in Scorpio/Pisces) as Venus is in exaltation or in debilitation with a Navamsa of Saturn will promote evils to progeny and destroy the first issue. The person will then obtain progeny through another spouse (marriage) and as such he will have many children.

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे भागिन्येका सुमङ्गली ।

एका पुत्रविहीना च क्लेशिता च तथापरा ॥९६१ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्ग मते जातस्य धनदांशगे ।

पूर्वभागे भगिन्येका बहुभाग्यवती सती ॥९६२ ॥

वृद्धपाराशरमते भगिन्यौ द्वे त्रिपुत्रिके ।

एका क्लेशवती नित्यं पुत्रनाशेन कर्शिता ॥९६३ ॥

961 - 963. Gemini Ascendant - 1st Half of Dhanada Nadiamsa: (a) One of the native's sisters will be endowed with a long marital life. Another will be childless. Yet another one will be a troubled soul.

(b) As per the school of sage Garga, one sister of the subject will be a faithful spouse and be highly fortunate.

(c) According to *Vriddha Parasara,* two of the sisters will have three sons. One sister will be ever grieved, and will be emaciated due to destruction of her progeny.

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे खपिता त्वेकभार्यकः ।

सोदरौ द्वौ च त्वेके पुत्रविहीनवान् ॥९६४ ॥

स्वमाता गुणशीला च पुत्रभाग्यसमन्विता ।

प्रियजामातृभाग्येन भूषिता कनकप्रभा ॥९६५ ॥

964 - 965. Parents etc. : The father of the native of former half of Dhanada Nadiamsa will have one wife (i.e. no two marriages). Father will have two brothers who will have two wives. One of them will be childless. The native's mother will be virtuous and will obtain happiness through children. She will have a loving son-in-law, will wear ornaments and will be splendorous like gold (or will wear a lot of golden ornaments through which her physical shine will be conspicuous).

भाग्यस्थानाधिपे मन्दे केसरीयोगसंयुते ।

धनदांशे प्रजातश्च पूर्वभागे सुभाग्यवान् ॥९६६ ॥

आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ भगिनीभाग्यवान् सुखी ।

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे केसरीयोग जस्ताथा ॥९६७ ॥

द्वाविशब्दात् परं भाग्यं विंशोपरि विशेषतः ।

966 - 967 1/2. Kesari Yoga & Saturn: The 9th lord Saturn in relation to Kesari Yoga will cause much prosperity to the subject of Dhanada Nadiamsa, first half (Gemini ascendant). Further, his parents will be blessed with longevity. The subject will attain prosperity after 22, especially after 20 years of age.

Notes: The Moon in an angle of Jupiter causes Kesari Yoga (*Phala Deepika*, ch IV). Saturn should be related to the said yoga as a result of which parents will enjoy longevity, and the native prosperity.

मैत्रांशगे विलग्नेशे पञ्चविंशात् परं सुखम् ॥९६८ ॥

स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते नित्यश्रीः सौख्यवान् सुखी ।

चीनाम्बरसुभूषाप्तो धनधान्यसमृद्धिमान् ॥९६९ ॥

पितृमातृप्रियो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृवत्सलः ।

968 - 969 1/2. Mercury: The ascendant lord Mercury in a friendly Navamsa will cause prosperity after 25th year. The person will beget fame (or prosperity), lasting wealth, happiness, silken clothes, ornaments and abundant money and grains. He will be liked by his parents and will be affectionate to his coborn.

चन्द्रांशधिपतौजीवे मैत्रांशे मदराशिगे ॥९७० ॥

भाग्यगेहे विवाहःस्याच्छ्रशुरश्च द्विभार्यकः।

शुक्रांशनाडी योगेन भाग्यवान् श्वशुरः सुखी ॥९७१ ॥

सदा रोगभयार्तश्च परस्त्रीसङ्गलोलुपः।

970 - 9711/2. (Mercury) being in the 7th house (Sagittarius) with a friendly Navamsa, as the Moon is in a Navamsa of Jupiter, will give marriage in a prosperous family. The person's father-in-law will have two wives. If the planet Mercury be in the Navamsa of Venus, the father-in-law will be prosperous and happy but he will be ever in fear of diseases and be attached to joining others' women.

मैत्रांशे सोदरभ्रात्री दायादिजनहीनवान् ॥९७२ ॥

बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो महाराजगुरु सुखी।

अरोगी वेदशास्त्राणां तत्ववेत्ता विशारदः ॥९७३ ॥

सोदरेषु च यः कोऽपि विद्यावान् धनवान् सुखी।

सोदराः सप्त तेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ राजवल्लभौ ॥९७४ ॥

एको भाग्योत्तमश्चेति बहुपुत्रार्थावान् सुखी।

सम्तत्तरादशाकाले सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ॥९७५ ॥

मौञ्जीबन्धसौख्याप्तिः कुम्भान्ते मीनगे गुरौ।

विपद्दाये विवाहः स्यान्नित्ससौख्ययुतः पिता ॥९७६ ॥

स्वक्षेत्रधनभूषादि लाभेन सौख्यमश्नुते।

जनकस्य फलं सत्यं विपद्दाये न संशयः ॥९७७ ॥

972 - 977. Mercury in Friendly Navamsa: One born in Gemini ascendant, Dhanada Nadiamsa, with Mercury in a friendly Navamsa (sign not specified) will be bereft of sisters and cousins. He will have many issues, lot of wealth, be a king's preceptor, be devoid of sickness, and learned in Vaidic philosophy. Out of (all) the brothers, the subject native will be (comparatively more) irascible, learned, wealthy and happy. He will have seven brothers out of whom two will be famous, and be close to the ruler. Another will have excellent fortunes, endowed with many issues and wealth. During the native's second dasa, brothers and sisters then born will face extinction and he will have his thread ceremony with Jupiter moving in the end of Aquarius or in Pisces. His third dasa will give him marriage. His father will be ever happy begetting lands, money and ornaments. The results stated in respect of the native's father to occur in the third dasa will bear truth.

जन्मपाकरदशान्त्यादौ विप्लवेन महाविपत्।

लोके धान्य विनाशेन प्रजाक्षोभो भविष्यति ॥९७८ ॥

कन्याशानिस्थिते काले ह्यथवा तौलिगेऽपि च।

महाहवे गुरुक्लेशं प्रजानां विप्लवो भवेत् ॥९७९ ॥

978 - 979. Irrelevant: During the first dasa's beginning and end portions, there will be great danger due to revolt. Grains will be destroyed and the populace will be in the grip of strife. Saturn moving in Virgo or Libra will cause heavy grief to the people.

विद्यारम्भं पञ्चमाब्दे सप्तमे मौञ्जिबन्धनम्

विपद्दाये. विवाहःस्याद्भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥९८० ॥

980. The 5th year will cause commencement of education, 7th year thread ceremony and the third dasa in the sub period of 9th lord will promote marriage. (This sloka is apparently wrongly placed here.)

चिरजीवांशगे सूर्ये स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये।

पाण्डयदेशे ह्यरिष्टं स्यान्मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ॥९८१ ॥

981. Irrelevant: The Sun in a fixed sign in Chirajiva Nadiamsa will cause evils in Pandya kingdom and danger to its ruler.

विपद्दाये सुतेशांशे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ।

तत्त्रिकोणेऽथवा चेति प्रथमोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥९८२ ॥

982. Jupiter transiting the sign identical with 5th lord's Navamsa position, or a trine thereof, during the operation of third dasa, will give first marriage to the native of Gemini ascendant, Dhanada Nadiamsa.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पापभुक्तिषु।

पितृव्यजनसन्तापं ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतक्षयम् ॥९८३ ॥

983. Grief to Paternal Kinsfolk: During the dasa of the 8th lord counted from the Moon sign, and in the sub period of a malefic, relatives of the native's

paternal uncle will be grieved. Loss of children among the kinsfolk will have to be feared.

सुखेशांशे तात्रिकोणे स्फुटयोंग गते शनौ।
मण्डलधिपतेर्मृत्यु स्त्रीराज्यं तदनन्तरम् ॥९८४ ॥
तत्काले बहुभाग्याप्ति पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।

984 - 984 1/2. Irrelevant: (a) Saturn in transit in the sign denoted by the Navamsa position of the lord of the 4th, or a trine thereof, will kill the ruler of the country following which a female will come to power.

(b) At that time prosperity and happiness will be earned by the native's father.

रन्ध्रपदशाकाले ह्यशुभग्रहभुक्तिषु ॥९८५ ॥
मातृवर्गे ह्यरिष्टं स्यान्मातुलस्य महाविपत्।
नानाव्याकुलसंप्राप्ति देहकार्श्य धनव्ययम् ॥९८६ ॥

985 - 986. The dasa of the lord of the 8th (from the Moon sign) with the help of a sub period ruled by a malefic will promote evils among maternal relatives. The native's maternal uncle will be greatly endangered, will incur various kinds of distress, physical decay and loss of money.

सहोदरीभाग्यसौख्य लाभं
ताताम्बिके सौख्यसुभूषणाप्तिम्।
इष्टार्थसिद्धि मुनयो वदन्ति
वैवाहिकानन्तरभाग्यवान् स्यात् ॥९८७ ॥

987. Dhanada Nadiamsa - Gemini Ascendant: The native will see his sisters in prosperity and happiness. His paternal grand-mother will obtain happiness and ornaments. His desires will be fulfilled. He will get much prosperity after marriage.

सुखेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोंग गते शनौ।
सुखेशदृष्टि तु पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥९८८ ॥
मातृपीडाथवा चेति क्रूरमासे भविष्यति।
क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमित्साहुर्विद्याये फलं स्मृतम् ॥९८९ ॥

988 - 989. Third Dasa - Danger to Father: Saturn in transit in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord, or a trine thereof, or the one that at birth is in aspect to the lord of the 4th, will produce danger to father. Or else, the mother could well be endangered during the adverse transits of the Sun (coinciding with above transits of Saturn). She will however instantly recover. These will be reflected in the dasa which is the third in sequence.

रन्ध्रे शनिस्थिते काले रन्ध्रेशांशेऽथ वापि च।
क्षेमदाये दारहानिः श्वशुरश्च मरिष्यति ॥९९० ॥
सहोदरी मनरतापवैधव्याभ्यांयां च कर्शिता।
क्लिष्टे ताताऽम्बिके चैव द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥९९१ ॥

990 - 991. Fourth Dasa: During the currency of the 4th dasa, Saturn coming to the 8th from ascendant, or moving on the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by him at birth, will endanger the spouse and will kill the father-in-law. Further, the native's sister will be widowed and grieved while his paternal grand-mother will be in trouble. The subject will get married for the second time.

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे युग्म लग्ने च जायते।
सप्तमाब्दे जनक्लेशं राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ॥९९२ ॥
चतुर्विंशे तथा विन्द्याद्राजपत्नी मरिष्यति।
तत्पौत्रः प्रबलश्चेति तत्काले बहुसौख्यवान् ॥९९३ ॥

992 - 993. Irrelevant: For a birth in first half of Dhanada Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, predict troubles to populace in the native's seventh year, and destruction of king as well. So also in the 24th year. The queen will quit the world and her grandson will become powerful when the native will beget much happiness.

पौष्णश्रवणहस्तार्द्राभरणीवायुभेष्वपि।
शनैश्चरश्चरन् नृणां दुर्भिक्षभयदः स्मृतः ॥९९४ ॥
मिथुनान्त्ये कुलीरदौ कन्यान्ते तौलिगेऽपि च।
तुलान्ते वृश्चिके चादावनवृष्टिभयं महत् ॥९९५ ॥

994 - 995. Irrelevant: Saturn transiting in Revathi, Sravana, Hastha, Arudra, Bharani and Swati will usher famine. Drought of a great order will result

the movements of Saturn in end of Gemini, Cancer, end of Virgo, Libra, end of Libra and in Scorpio.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

गर्भाधानफलप्राप्ति श्वशुरारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥९९६ ॥

996. The native's nuptials will take place in the sub period of the 11th lord during the dasa of the 6th lord, followed by evils to father-in-law.

लोके धान्य क्षयेणैव प्रजाक्षोभो भविष्यति ।

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले सुखसोदरदायगे ॥९९७ ॥

विप्लेवेन विनिर्गत्य पश्चिमां दिशमेष्यति ।

पश्चात् स्वदेशमासाद्य शिशुदारासौख्यवान् ॥९९८ ॥

997 - 998. The country will reel under loss of grains and the populace will be in strife. In the sub period of the lord of the 3rd or 4th, during the dasa of the 8th lord, western direction will be in the grip of revolt after which the subject will return home and be happy with his spouse and children.

बुधान्तरे क्षेमदाये गोचरे क्षेमगे शनौ ।

अतीव क्लेशकार्यं च पत्नीपुत्रविनाशनम् ॥९९९ ॥

999. Mercury's Sub-period: In the 4th dasa, the sub period of Mercury, with Saturn moving in the 4th Nakshatra (counted from birth Nakshatra) will cause much difficulties and destroy his wife and children.

तुला राशिस्थिते मन्दे दाराधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

लाभाधिपान्तरे वापि धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१००० ॥

1000. Financial Gains: Saturn's journey in Libra coinciding with the sub period of the 7th lord (Jupiter) or 11th lord (Mars) - during the dasa of 4th lord (Mercury) will usher financial gains.

तृतीयाब्दे त्रयस्त्रिंशे चतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे ।

षट्त्रिंशाब्दे ह्यनावृष्टया लोके दुर्भिक्षज भयम् ॥१००१ ॥

द्वितीयोद्वाहत: पश्चाद्भ्राता सौख्यान्वित:सुखी ।

गोचरे शनिदोषेण बन्धुभि: सह विप्लव: ॥१००२ ॥

1001 - 1002. Irrelevant: In the 3rd year, 33rd year, 24th year or 36th year there will be drought in the country. His younger brother will be happy in second marriage. When Saturn in transit....relatives will be involved in a revolt.

क्षेमाधिपदशायां तु प्रत्यग्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।

जनकस्यमहारोग: स्थाननाशो महाविपत् ॥१००३ ॥

1003. Father: The end of 4th dasa, or the first sub period of the 5th dasa will cause the following effects to the father of the native of Dhanada Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant - a great disease, loss of abode (or position) and a mammoth danger.

तुलाराशिस्थिते मन्दे सिंहे वा गोचरे तथा ।

विप्लवेन मनस्तापं द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥१००४ ॥

1004. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in Leo or Libra will cause mental distress due to a revolt, and second marriage.

क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तौ च शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।

शुक्रान्तरे स्वजननी व्याकुलानन्तरं सुखम् ॥१००५ ॥

1005. Fourth Dasa: The first sub period of the 4th dasa will give an even mix of good and bad effects. In this dasa, the sub period of Venus will produce worries on account of mother following which happiness will however be revived.

चतुर्विंशान्त्यमारभ्यपञ्चविंशतिवत्सरे ।

सुवृष्टि: सर्वदेशानामर्घवृद्धिसुभिक्षकृत् ॥१००६ ॥

1006. Irrelevant: The beginning and concluding portions of the 24th year, and the 25th year, will cause abundant rains.

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे केसरीयोगजोऽपि च ।

पञ्चत्रिंशे फलं चेति विष्णुयोगफलं शुभम् ॥१००७ ॥

1007. Kesari Yoga: For a person born in the former half of Dhanada Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Kesari yoga will give its effects in the 35th year. The results of Vishnu Yoga will be auspicious.

वृषभांशे सुखे राहौ युग्मलग्न समुद्भव: ।

विष्णुयोग इति ख्यात: पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं सुखम् ॥१००८ ॥

1008. Rahu in 4th: For Gemini ascendant, Rahu

in the 4th with Taurus Navamsa will cause Vishnu Yoga giving happiness after 35th year of age.

विपद्दाये सुवाहाप्तिरथवा क्षेमदायके ।

शुभान्तरे कीर्तियुक्तोनरवाहनवान् भवेत् ॥१००९ ॥

1009. Dasa Effects: The 3rd dasa will give happiness. In the sub period ruled by a benefic in the 4th dasa, the native of Gemini ascendant, will gain fame and conveyances.

प्रत्यक्तारधिपे चन्द्रे चिरजीवांशनाडिगे ।

प्रत्यग्दाये सुपुत्राप्तिश्चत्वारिंशतिवत्सरे ॥१०१० ।

जीवे यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावत्पुत्रा भवन्ति हि ।

आयुष्मन्तौ च पुत्रौद्वौ पुत्रीत्रययुतः सुखी ॥१०११ ॥

1010-11 Chirajiva Nadiamsa - Gemini Ascendant: The dasa of the Moon happening to be the 5th one will cause acquisition of a son during the 40th year. The number of Bindus in Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga will denote the number of sons (or issues) to be acquired by the native. Two sons and three daughters will be long-lived.

प्रत्यक्तारधिपे चन्द्रे पाके ह्यशुभभुक्तिषु ।

गुरुशुक्रान्तरे वापि पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१०१२ ॥

1012. Danger to Father: In a sub period ruled by a malefic or even that of Jupiter or Venus during the dasa of the Moon which is the 5th in sequence danger to father will have to be forecast.

द्विचत्वारिंशगे वर्षे चत्वारिंशतिवत्सरे ।

सप्तत्रिंशेऽथ वा चेति भ्रातृनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१०१३ ॥

1013. Destruction of Co-born: 42nd year, 40th year or 37th year will destroy brothers of the native belonging to the said Nadiamsa.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमांशे गोचरे शनि स्थिते ।

तत्तद्भावाविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥१०१४ ॥

1014. Saturn's Transit: From a given Bhava see which planet rules the 8th. Note his Navamsa position at birth. Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the said Navamsa will destroy the first-mentioned Bhava and cause much grief thereof.

विष्णुयोगे प्रजातस्य क्षेमदाये महत् सुखम् ।

विपद्दायेऽपरार्धादौ योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥१०१५ ॥

सुताधिपदशायां तु विष्णुयोग समुद्भवः ।

पुत्रलाभं महत् सौख्यं गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षदम् ॥१०१६ ॥

1015 - 1016. Vishnu Yoga: (For a Gemini native, having Rahu in the 4th with Taurus Navamsa, ref sloka 1008) the 4th dasa will cause much happiness. The later half of 3rd dasa will give him Raja Yoga effects and fame. In the dasa of 5th lord (Venus) he will obtain a son; his family will prosper with increasing wealth.

धनभावे लग्नकेन्द्रे चन्द्रे पूर्णबलान्विते ।

स्वदशायां सौख्ययुक्तो धनधान्यसमृद्धिमान् ॥१०१७ ॥

भ्रातृद्वेषकलापेन दशान्त्ये व्याकुलं महत् ।

साधनेशदशाकले गृहश्चैव विभज्यते ॥१०१८ ॥

1017 - 1018. Gemini Ascendant & The Moon: Endowed with full strength if the Moon is placed in the 2nd (in Cancer) (or) in an angle from the ascendant, the subject will beget much happiness in the dasa of the Moon. He will gather plenty of wealth and grains. However due to fraternal clashes, the concluding part of the said dasa will cause much distress. The sixth dasa will usher a family division.

वर्गोत्तमे लग्नकेन्द्रे धनभावे निशाकरे ।

लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टे यावज्जीवं सुसौख्यवान् ॥१०१९ ॥

धनिकः कीर्तिमान् भोगी दारान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ।

आयुष्मन्तौ द्वौ भ्रातरौ वार्धके बहुपुत्रवान् ॥१०२० ॥

एकसप्ततिवर्षाणि परमायुश्च विन्दति ।

त्रिपञ्चाशेऽपमृत्युश्च शान्त्याशान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥१०२१ ॥

षटत्रिंशाब्दे ज्वरभयं षोडशाब्दात् परं क्वचित् ।

चतुष्षष्टिसमे मृत्युर्जीविते त्वेक सप्ततिः ॥१०२२ ॥

दशाभावफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ।

1019 - 1022 1/2. Mercury - Moon: The native of Gemini ascendant having the Moon in Vargottama in the 2nd (or) in an angle to the ascendant, and aspected by Mercury will throughout his life enjoy happiness.

He will further be wealthy, famous, will enjoy pleasures and will beget a son through remarriage. He will obtain many children in his old age. Two of his brothers will live long. Seventy-one will be his full life-span. But at 53 he will be confronted with untimely death. Suitable remedies be resorted to. During his 36th year he will have fear of (dangerous) fever. The same kind of fear will exist to some extent after his 16th year. 64th year will cause near-death surviving which he may be led upto 71. More has been told in the chapter relating to Dasa periods and Bhava effects (in the text consulted by the author).

ईशानांशे क्रिये सौम्ये श्यामवर्णस्वरूपवान् ॥१०२३ ॥

1023 Isaana Nadiamsa: One born in Gemini ascendant with Isaana Nadiamsa, having Mercury in Scorpio will be dark-bodied.

Notes: The following sloka, No. 1024 relating to Dhanada Nadiamsa is an interruption although it has its own use. Further dealings about Isaana Nadiamsa can be seen in sloka 1025 etc.

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे विष्णुयोगसमुद्भवः।

देहान्ते विष्णुलोकाप्तिःपुण्यक्षेत्रे मरिष्यति ॥१०२४ ॥

1024. Dhanada Nadiamsa - Former Half: The native of Vishnu Yoga (ref sloka 1008) will die in a shrine and will attain the World of Lord Vishnu.

स्वमातृगेहे जननं नदीप्रान्त्येऽग्रहारगे।

पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनः स्याद्दीर्घायुः पितृभक्तिमान् ॥१०२५ ॥

अलसो निपुणः कामी मतिमान् गुणवल्लभः।

शास्त्रज्ञो धर्मशीलश्च वेदाध्यायी च रूपवान् ॥१०२६ ॥

1025 - 1026. Isaana Nadiamsa - Gemini Ascendant: His birth will be in his mother's home, in a Brahmins' colony beside a river. He will have no younger brother, be long lived and be devoted to his father. He will be indolent, but skillful, libidinous, intelligent and will have a wealth of virtues. He will be learned in Sastras, be righteous, will study the Vedas and be beautiful.

Notes: Isaana (Isaani) Nadiamsa rules thus. From 25° 24' to 25° 36' of movable signs; from 4° 24' to 4° 36' of fixed signs; and from 10° 24' to 10° 36' of common signs.

वृश्चिकांशे क्रिये सौम्ये निशाकरयुतेक्षिते।

बाल्ये मसूरिकाभीतिः पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥१०२७ ॥

आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ स्वपिता भ्रातृभ्रात्रिमान्।

पितृष्वसा सुमाङ्गल्या पुत्रभाग्यवती सती ॥१०२८ ॥

1027 - 1028. Mercury in Scorpio with the aspect or association of the Moon and begetting the same Navamsa will cause small-pox in childhood. This yoga will also destroy brothers born after the subject. His parents will be long-lived. His father will be endowed with brothers and sisters. His paternal aunt will have a long living husband, be fortunate through her children, and be a faithful housewife.

कालिकांशगते सूर्ये चित्रिण्यंश गते शनौ।

ईशानांशे प्रजातस्य दीर्घजीवा पितामही ॥१०२९ ॥

बाल्ये पितामहारिष्टं योगवान् स्वपिता सुखी।

वनान्तर पुरग्रामे शूद्रप्राबल्य संयुते ॥१०३० ॥

स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याद् द्वितीयाब्दे सुसौख्यवान्।

1029 - 1030½. Paternal Grand-parents: Birth in Isaana Nadiamsa with the Sun in Kalika Nadiamsa and Saturn in Chitrini Nadiamsa will give a long-living paternal grand-mother. But paternal grand-father will be in danger during the person's childhood. His father will prosper, be happy and will befriend Soodras in the regions abounding in forests for increasing his fortunes. During the native's second year of age, father's prosperity will come to pass

ईशानांशकगे सौम्ये भाग्ययोगे च जायते ॥१०३१ ॥

जन्मदाये भाग्ययुक्तो गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।

1031 - 1031½. Mercury in Isaana Nadiamsa (position in Scorpio implied) will cause a yoga leading to prosperity of the Gemini native. His first dasa will bring wealth to the family.

सौम्यांशाधिपतौ भौमे ह्यसितेन युतेक्षिते ॥१०३२ ॥

ईशानांशे प्रजातस्य सशूद्रस्नेहवान् पिता।

पितामहः क्लेशजीवी वाणिज्येन च जीवितः ॥१०३३ ॥

कृमिरोगवशापन्नो ह्यल्पसन्तानवान् भवेत्।

मूर्खप्रकृतिमान् रागी दारिद्र्येण च कर्शितः ॥१०३४ ॥

1032 - 1034. Father & Grand-father: Mars should be the ruler of the Navamsa occupied by Mercury and be in association with or aspect to Saturn. The result is the father of the subject of Gemini ascendant will befriend Soodras. Further, paternal grand-father would eke out his livelihood with troubles, would live by trading, be endangered by diseases born out of worm-infection, would have limited progeny, be a fool, passionate and struck by penury.

पितामहाधिपे शुक्रे स्वक्षेत्रे ह्यसितांशगे ।

पितामहस्य भ्राता तु ग्रामभागे निवासवान् ॥१०३५ ॥

व्यवसायपरो नित्यं भ्रातृनाशेन कर्शितः ।

ब्रह्मचर्यदशापन्नो ह्यल्पसन्तानवान् भवेत् ॥१०३६ ॥

जीवाष्टवर्गे सन्तानं पितृव्याभावजं भवेत् ।

पितामहानुजादीनां तत्तद्भावेनचिन्तयेत् ॥१०३७ ॥

1035 - 1037. Gemini Ascendant: Venus ruling the 5th, denoting paternal grand-father, should be in own sign (here Libra itself, to the exclusion of Taurus) and be in a Navamsa of Saturn. As a result a brother of paternal grand-father would live in a village, be ever devoted to agriculture, be endangered during the phase of his celibacy, and would have a limited number of progeny. Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga would denote the (actual) number of children (of the said relative). All about the respective coborn of paternal grand-father should be deduced from the respective Bhavas (i.e. 3rd from the 5th denotes first brother of paternal grand-father, 5th from 5th the second one, 7th from the 5th the third one, and so on and so forth.)

ईशानांशकगे सौम्ये मातुलद्वययोगवान् ।

केचित् पक्षे त्रयश्चेति चिरायुश्चैकमातुलः ॥१०३८ ॥

स्वमाता गुणिनी पूता भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता ।

कालान्तरे भ्रातृशोकं दुःखिता मातृसोदरी ॥१०३९ ॥

1038 - 1039. Gemini Ascendant: Mercury in Isaana Nadiamsa (in Scorpio) will cause two maternal uncles. According to some, it will be three. One out of the two (or three), one will be long-lived. The person's mother will be virtuous, pure in character and be endowed with brothers and sisters. After some interval, she will be grieved on account of loss of a brother. Her sister will be in (perpetual) grief.

भाग्यारूढे धनाधीशे भाग्ये शुभसमन्विते ।

जन्मदाये गृहक्षेत्रलाभं च स्वपितुः सुखम् ॥१०४० ॥

शूद्रः स्वपितृमित्रंस्यात् प्राबल्यं चेत् सुवाहनम् ।

राजपुत्रप्रसादेन राजतुल्यप्रतापवान् ॥१०४१ ॥

द्वादशाब्दमिति प्रोक्तं जन्मदाये पिता सुखी ।

शूद्रः स्वपितृमित्रंस्याद् धनधान्यसुपुत्रवान् ॥१०४२ ॥

1040 - 1042. Father: The lord of the 2nd (the Moon) in the 9th in the company of a benefic will cause in the native's first dasa gains of lands and houses to his father. The latter will befriend Soodras and will obtain conveyances. Due to the favours showered by the prince, he will equal a king in valour. These effects will occur to father during the subject's twelfth year. In the native's first dasa, his father will be happy and will obtain wealth, grains and progeny.

आयुष्मन्तः पितृव्याश्च ईशानांशे च जायते ।

केचित्पक्षे द्वयं चेति ह्येकोदेशान्तरं गतः ॥१०४३ ॥

1043. Paternal Uncles: Birth in Gemini, with Isaana Nadiamsa, will give long-lives to paternal uncles. According to one school of thought two such uncles will exist, one of whom would live in a foreign land.

लग्नात् कर्मगते सूर्ये नालांशे स्वपिता सुखी ।

पितृव्येषु च यः कश्चित् पापात्मा दुष्टचेतनः ॥१०४४ ॥

1044. The Sun in 10th: The Sun in the 10th (in Pisces) and in Naala Nadiamsa will usher happiness for father. The person's paternal uncle will be a sinful soul performing wicked deeds.

Notes: Naala Nadiamsa is prevalent from 13° 0' to 13° 12' in movable signs; from 16° 48' to 17° 0' in fixed signs; and from 28° 0' to 28° 12' of dual signs.

कर्मे सूर्ये सुखे पापे लग्ने वा धनगे शनौ ।

स्वपितुः सोदरभ्रातुरङ्गवैकल्यमादिशेत् ॥१०४५ ॥

1045. Physical Deformity: The Sun in the 10th, a malefic in the 4th, and Saturn in the ascendant or in the 2nd denotes that a paternal uncle of the person has some physical deformity.

कर्मे नालांशगे सूर्ये ईशानांशे च खे बुधे ।

नासिकाकर्णरन्ध्रेषु पितृव्योऽङ्गविकारवान् ॥१०४६ ॥

1046. The Sun - Mercury: Should the Sun and Mercury be in the 10th (in Pisces) in Naala Nadiamsa and Isaana Nadiamsa respectively, the paternal uncle of the native will have defects in the passages of the ear and nose.

मिथुनांशकगे सूर्ये कुजे केतुसमन्विते ।

ब्रह्मबीजादिरोगेण पितृव्यश्च प्रपीड़ितः ॥१०४७ ॥

तदभावे व्रणं कुष्ठं हस्तपादतलेपु च ।

पितामह स्य रोगस्तु पितृव्ये च भविष्यति ॥१०४८ ॥

1047 - 1048. The Sun should occupy Gemini Navamsa. Mars should join Ketu (elsewhere). As a result of this yoga, the paternal uncle of the subject will have huge testicles. Or else, he will be prone to suffer from ulcers, leprosy or defects in palm or soul. His paternal grand-father will also suffer from diseases.

ईशानांशकगे सौम्ये वसुसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः ।

अथवा ऋतु सङ्ख्याश्च चत्वारो दीर्घजीविनः ॥१०४९ ॥

शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्भ्राता कश्चित् सुभाग्यवान् ।

सुरेशांशे तत्रिकोणे कुजांशे वा त्रिकोणगे ॥१०५० ॥

भ्रातृजन्मर्क्षभं चेति सबलर्क्षे शुभान्विते ।

1049 - 1050 1/2. For a native of Gemini ascendant, the placement of Mercury in Isaana Nadiamsa denotes 8 coborns, or else six. Four of them will be long-lived. Rest will be destroyed. One brother will somewhat be fortunate. The natal Moon signs of coborns will be identical with the Navamsas occupied by Jupiter and Mars, or trines thereof.

Notes: In sloka 1050 1/2, the expression "*Sabalarkshe Subhanvithe*" meaning "the Rasi endowed with strength and begetting the company of a benefic" is not added to the rendering as it occurs to me that it is not part of the sloka. This expression is replaced by "*Yojayeth kaalavittamah*" meaning "astrologers say so".

लग्नात् कर्मगते भौमे मेषांशे भ्रातृभ्रात्रिमान् ॥१०५१ ॥

सहोदरीसुतः कश्चित् पित्तरोगप्रपीड़ितः ।

स्वपिता शिवभक्तश्च सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः ॥१०५२ ॥

बन्धुवर्गे सुपूज्यश्च राजद्वारे सुबुद्धिमान् ।

राजन्यस्नेहवान् कामी वेदाध्ययनविघ्नवान् ॥१०५३ ॥

1051 - 1053. Mars in 10th: For a Gemini native, Mars placed in the 10th and begetting the divisions of Aries (not Aries Navamsa) will give brothers and sisters. A son of the native's sister will be somewhat troubled by bilious disorders. His father will be devoted to Lord Siva, would bring up his (i. e. father's) brothers and sisters, will be honoured by his kinsmen, will serve in royal assembly employing his intellect, will befriend the ruler, be lustful and will incur obstacles in his studies of the Vedas.

सौम्य षष्ट्यंशदोषेण पिता बाल्ये ह्यकिंचनः ।

सौम्ये कालाग्निषष्ट्यंशे ईशानांशे च जायते ॥१०५४ ॥

कुलस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी स्वपिता चलचेतनः ।

भृगोः सप्तांशयोगेन राजद्वारे सुपूजितः ॥१०५५ ॥

राजन्यस्नेहवान् रागी राजाश्रयवशात् सुखम् ।

ईशानांशकगे सौम्ये स्वपिता शिवभक्तिमान् ।१०५६ ॥

शिवपूजापरो नित्यं सेनामात्यप्रियः सुखी ।

कुलस्त्रीसङ्गदोषाप्तपुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः ॥१०५७ ॥

भ्रातृनाशं च लभते वार्धके क्लेशवान् क्वचित् ।

1054 - 1057 1/2. (a) Kaalaagni Shashtiamsa - Father: The father of the native of Gemini ascendant with Isaana Nadiamsa, as Mercury is in Kaalaagni Shashtiamsa would be poor in the native's childhood, and would have illicit connections with females belonging to good families. He would be lustful and fickle-minded.

(b) Should Mercury and Venus be together in Saptamsa, in case of birth in Isaana Nadiamsa, Gemini, father would befriend the ruler, be passionate, and patronized by the ruler.

(c) Mercury in Isaana Nadiamsa denotes that the

person's father would be a devotee of Lord Siva, would regularly worship Him and will be close to the king's minister and army chief. Due to the blemish of having joined virtuous women, he (i.e. the father) would grieve losing his progeny. He would also lose his brothers, and would incur difficulties in his old age.

Notes: (a) *Kaalaagni Shashtiamsa* = Daavaagni Shashtiamsa. This extends from 16° 0' to 16° 30' of an odd sign, and from 13° 30' to 14° 0' of an even sign.

बुधे विष्णुकलांशस्थे ईशानांशस्य नाडिगे ॥१०५८ ॥

पिता वैदिकधर्मात्मा हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ।

शिवपूजाप्रभावेण वयोमध्ये सुभाग्यवान् ॥१०५९ ॥

शिवव्रतोपवासेन सर्वपापविनाशवान् ।

देहान्ते पुण्यलोकाप्तिरिहजन्मनि सौख्यवान् ॥१०६० ॥

1058 - 1060. Birth should be in Isaana Nadiamsa in Gemini while Mercury is in Vishnukalamsa. Then the father will follow Vaidic path, be righteous, devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. Due to the merits obtained by him worshipping Lord Siva, he will beget prosperity in his middle age. All his sins will be destroyed due to his observing vows and fasts in devotion to Lord Siva. Quitting his mortal coil, he will attain the Heavens and in the present birth he will be happy.

Note: Vishnukalamsa is not a standard term. Obviously the text refers to Vishnu Shashtiamsa which extends from 11° 0' to 11° 30' of an odd sign, and from 18° 30' to 19° 0'.

मेषे बुधे विष्णुकलांशयोगे

तताम्बिके सौख्यसुभाग्यवत्यौ ।

वेदान्तशास्त्रागमतत्त्ववेत्ता

त्वष्टादशे भूपत्तिमैत्रभाक् स्यात् ॥१०६१ ॥

शिवव्रतोपवासादिशिवर्धमपरायणः ।

स्वपित्रधिकधर्मात्मा पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान् ॥१०६२ ॥

1061 - 1062. Mercury in Aries: If Mercury is in Aries in Vishnuakalamsa (read Vishnu Shashtiamsa), the person's paternal grand-mother would be endowed with happiness and good fortunes. The subject will be learned in *Vedanta* (Hindu Philosophy), *Sastras* (ancient sciences), *Aagama* (Traditional Doctrines) and *Tatva* (True Principles of Philosophy or Vedantas). In his eighteenth year, he will obtain royal friendship. He will be devoted to maintaining vows and fasts in devotion to Lord Siva, and be more righteous than his father. He will be rich through paternal inheritances.

बुधे विष्णुकलांशस्थे ईशानांशस्य नाडिगे ।

निशाकरेण सन्दृष्टे देवीस्तोत्रपरायणः ॥१०६३ ॥

जातकस्य पिता चैव रामायणपुराणवित् ।

यतिप्रीतिकरो नित्यं राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ॥१०६४ ॥

1063 - 1064. Should Mercury, being placed as described above, be aspected by the Moon, the subject will be devoted to reciting prayers dedicated to a female deity, and his father would be an expert in **Srimad Ramayana.** Further, his father would ever honour saints and would have the privilege of royal favours.

मिथुनांशकगे सूर्ये लग्नादुपचये स्थिते ।

नालांशगे प्रजातश्च पितृश्रेष्ठः सुबुद्धिमान् ॥१०६५ ॥

पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशः स्याद्भ्रातृद्वयसुपूजितः ।

भगिनीद्वयवान् रागी विद्याबुद्धिरतः सुखी ॥१०६६ ॥

लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च क्षेत्रग्रामाधिकारवान् ।

धनाध्यक्षः सुखी वाग्मी विद्यावादे जयी तथा ॥१०६७ ॥

1065 - 1067. Father, The Sun in Upachaya: Birth should be in Gemini's Naala Nadiamsa while the Sun is in 3rd/11th with Gemini Navamsa. Then the father would be an excellent person, and be very intelligent (or of good disposition). His younger brothers would be destroyed and he would be honoured by his two brothers. He would have two sisters (as well)m be passionate and intent upon acquiring knowledge. He would be skillful in three languages and will have lordship over villages and lands.. He would be a chief treasurer, be eloquent in speech and would be a winner in arguments (or litigations).

Notes: Upachayas are 3rd, 6th, 10th and 11th. The Sun's position in the translation has been limited to 3rd and 11th only, excluding 10th and 6th as

Gemini Navamsa is a precondition for the Sun's position.

मेषांशगे तुलाचन्द्रे कुलीरेद्वादशांशगे ।

युग्मलग्ने प्रजातश्च जन्मदाये सुसौख्यवान् ॥१०६८ ॥

जन्माब्दे क्रूरमासे वा द्वितीयाब्दे च वा यदि ।

मान्दज्वरप्रपीडां च क्षिप्रेणारोग्यवान् सुखी ॥१०६९ ॥

1068 - 1069. The Moon: One belonging to Gemini ascendant with the Moon in Libra in Aries Navamsa (or) in Cancer Dvadasamsa will have happiness in the first dasa. However, in the months denoted by adverse solar transits, or in the 2nd year, he will suffer from disorders of digestion from which he will have early recovery.

ईशानांशकगे सौम्येरन्ध्राधिपतिदायगे ।

बुधान्तरे जन्मदेशे राजामात्यविनाशनम् ॥१०७० ॥

गुप्तकार्यं प्रकुर्याञ्च राजपुत्रवशात् सुखी ।

स्वपितु र्मित्रशूद्रस्य योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥१०७१ ॥

1070 - 1071. Mercury in Isaana Nadiamsa will in the native's 8th lord's dasa and Mercury's sub period will destroy the king and minister(?). The native will indulge in secretive deeds and will gain through the prince. His father will prosper through Soodras.

चापारूढे निशानाथे लग्नाद्विक्रमराशिगे ।

तृतीयाब्दे पितुः सौख्यं राजद्वारे शुभाधिकम् ॥१०७२ ॥

भूषणादिसुवस्त्राप्तिं नित्यसन्तोषमादिशेत् ।

भृषणादिसुवस्त्राप्ति नित्यसन्तेषमादिशेत् ।

पितृव्यमित्रयोगेन धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१०७३ ॥

1072 - 1073. The Moon in Sagittarius (or) in the 3rd house will give following effects. During the person's third year of age, his father will beget much auspicious effects through royal sources, ornaments, and robes; and be ever happy. The person will gain through the good offices of his paternal uncle's friends.

व्ययेशाक्रान्तभवने व्ययेशांशस्य राशिगे ।

स्फुटयोगं गते राहौ स्वपितामहनाशनम् ॥१०७४ ॥

1074. Destruction of Grand-father: Rahu in transit in the sign occupied by 12th lord (Venus), or the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the said planet will cause the end of paternal grand-father.

लाभाधिपान्तरे काले पितृव्यस्य शुभं वेदत् ।

सोदरोत्पत्तिसन्तोषं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ॥१०७५ ॥

स्वपितुर्मित्रवर्गेषु सन्तानोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ।

बुधान्तरे तृतीयांशे विष्णुदैवतदर्शनम् ॥१०७६ ॥

ब्राह्मणाप्रभुन्मानमर्थलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

ग्रामान्तरे सुवस्त्राप्तिं राजसन्मानमादिशेत् ॥१०७७ ॥

1075 - 1077. Gemini Ascendant - Naala Nadiamsa: The sub period of 11th lord will cause auspicious effects for paternal uncles. The native will obtain a younger brother and the household will celebrate a marriage. There will be birth of children in the circle of father's friends. The last one third part of the sub period of Mercury will bless the person with sighting Lord Vishnu. He will be honoured by Brahmins and kings, will gain wealth, will procure clothes from another village (i.e. will gain articles from a different place).

जनकस्य फलं सत्यं क्षेत्रलाभं महत् सुखम् ।

वृश्चिकांशकदोषेण जननी व्याकुलं महत् ॥१०७८ ॥

सहोदरादिसन्तापं पिटकादिज्वराद्भयम् ।

1078 - 1078½. Effects stated concerning father (in the relevant slokas, supra) will bear truth. The native (in the 11th lord's sub period) will acquire lands and happiness. (Mercury's placement) in Scorpio Navamsa will greatly distress the mother and brothers of the native of Gemini ascendant. There will be fear from boils and fever.

तुलाराशिस्थिते मन्दे लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ॥१०७९ ॥

प्रजाक्षोभं विजानीया न्मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ।

1079 - 1079½. Irrelevant: Saturn's transit in Libra will produce drought, strife to people, and great danger to the ruler of the country.

जीवे केत्वन्तरे काले गृहक्षेत्रधनव्ययम् ॥१०८० ॥

पितृव्यस्य ज्वरं तापं क्रूरमासेऽशुभावहम्।

बुधान्तरे क्रूरमासे सोदरो रोगपीडितः ॥१०८१ ॥

1080 - 1081. Gemini Ascendant - Naala Nadiamsa: During the sub period of Ketu in the dasa of Jupiter, loss of home and landed properties to self be expected, apart from (dangerous) fever and distress to paternal uncle co-existing with adverse solar transits. In the sub period of Mercury (during Jupiter's dasa), adverse solar transits will trigger off diseases to the person's coborn.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे राहौ केतुभुक्तौ शुभाधिकम्।

जन्मदाये फलं वाच्यं बुधभुक्तौ विशेषतः ॥१०८२ ॥

बन्धुवर्गे सुतारिष्टं बुधभुक्तौ फलं स्मृतम्।

केतुभुक्तौ सुतप्राप्तिः स्वपितुर्मित्रवर्गके ॥१०८३ ॥

1082 - 1083. Rahu in the 4th House: If Rahu is in the 4th (Virgo) the sub period of Ketu in the first dasa will give much auspicious effects. More specially the sub period of Mercury (Rahu's dispositor). However, the sub period of Mercury in the first dasa will destroy children in relatives' families. Ketu's sub period (as above) will cause birth of children in the families of father's friends.

जन्मर्क्षाधिपतौ जीवे दशायां शत्रुभुक्तिषु।

युग्मलग्ने प्रजातस्य मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ॥१०८४ ॥

1084. Thread Ceremony: In case of Gemini ascendant, the sub period of an inimical planet, during the dasa of Jupiter opening at birth, will cause thread ceremony.

Notes: The words *"Satru Bhuktishu"* meaning sub period of an inimical planet, should actually read as, according to me, *"Sukra Bhuktishu"* meaning the sub period of Venus.

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतेस्तत्पूर्वं पाणिसंग्रहः।

केतुभुक्तयन्तमारभ्य शुक्रभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥१०८५ ॥

लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि पश्चात् स्वस्थं विनिर्दिशेत्।

स्वपितुर्मित्रशूद्रस्य पुत्रोत्सवसुसंभ्रमम् ॥१०८६ ॥

पित्रा सेवितभूपस्य विवाहोत्सरमादिशेत्।

शुक्रान्तरे पाण्डयदेशे स्वपितुः प्रभुदर्शनम् ॥१०८७ ॥

सेनाधिपतियोगेन ह्यर्थलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।

ईशानांशगते सौम्ये भ्राताप्राबल्यंसयुतः ॥१०८८ ॥

पाण्ड्यदेशे पितुः सौख्यं राजसन्मानमादिशेत्।

केतुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य शुक्रभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥१०८९ ॥

जीवे शुक्रान्तरे काले विप्लवेन प्रजादिषु।

पश्चात् स्वस्थं प्रकुर्वीत पित्रादीनां शुभावहम् ॥१०९० ॥

गुरुराहुयुते काले राजामात्यजनावधि।

राजन्यजनसन्तापो ब्राह्मणानां महद्भयम् ॥१०९१ ॥

पश्चाद्भूपतिनाशः स्यात् सिंहादित्रयगे शनौ।

पौष्णश्रवणहस्तार्द्रा भरणीवायुभेष्वपि ॥१०९२ ॥

शनैश्चरश्चरन् नृणां दुर्भिक्षभयदः स्मृतः।

तुलाशनिस्थिते काले राहुवक्रंगते गुरौ ॥१०९३ ॥

मरुदवृधाप्रान्त्यदेशे नृपाणां समरो महान्।

कोल्लापुरीप्रान्त्यदेशे ह्यथवा चोलदेशके ॥१०९४ ॥

मण्डलधिपतेर्मृत्युर्जीविते कलहो महान्।

1085 - 1094½. (a) Prior to this the marriage of the ruler will have occurred. These are the effects for beginning and concluding portions of sub periods of Ketu and Venus. There will be drought conditions in the country. One of the friends of father, a Soodra, will obtain a son. The king, served by the person's father will beget married. (b) In the sub period of Venus, his father will visit a king and will gain wealth through the good offices of the army chief. (c) Mercury in Isaana Nadiamsa will cause prosperity of coborns. (d) The person's father will be happy in Pandya kingdom and will receive royal honours. (e) These are effects for sub periods of Ketu and Venus. (f) In the sub period of Venus during Jupiter's dasa people will be troubled by revolt. Stability will result later on. (g) Father and others will receive auspicious effects in the said dasa periods. (h) The time of Jupiter - Rahu conjunction will cause distress to king and his ministers, and fear to Brahmins. Later on the king will be destroyed with Saturn moving in Leo through Libra. (i) Saturn's movements in Revathi, Sravana, Hastha, Arudra, Bharani and Svathi will cause drought. (j) While Saturn is in Libra, retrograde

Jupiter joining Rahu will cause martyrdom in a war to the king of Marudh, Kolhapur or Chola. If the king survives in the war, the war will assume greater proportions.

Notes: In these slokas, a lot of irrelevant material has crept in. The reader will reject such instructions, and will take those shown at: c, d, and g only.

शुक्रान्तरे पितृव्यस्य विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ॥१०९५ ॥

सोदरोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति जनकस्य महत् सुखम् ।

जीवे सूर्यान्तरे काले पितृसौख्यं धनागमः ॥१०९६ ॥

राजप्रीतिश्चय भवति स्वक्षेत्रादेर्धनागमः ।

1095 - 10961/2. The sub period of Venus in Jupiter dasa will promote marriage to a paternal uncle. The native will beget a coborn and his father happiness. In the sub period of the Sun, father will be happy, will gain wealth, will satisfy the king and will gain wealth in his region.

ईशानांशकगे सौम्ये जीवे केत्वन्तरान्तरे ॥१०९७ ॥

सूर्यान्तरेऽथ वा चेति गृहदारवशाद् व्यथा ।

स्वराजराष्ट्र कलहो भृत्यामात्यजनेषु च ॥१०९८ ॥

पश्चात् सौख्यं च लभते शुक्रभुक्तौ शुभादिकम् ।

कन्यामासे चाष्टमाब्दे मास्सु कुम्भादिषु त्रिषु ॥१०९९ ॥

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि जातकस्य ज्वराद्विपत् ।

शुक्रान्तरे जीवदाये वेदाध्ययनमादिशेत् ॥११०० ॥

चन्द्रभुक्तौ मिश्रफलं सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ।

जीवे भौमान्तरे काले पितृपीडा धनक्षयः ॥११०१ ॥

अथवा सोदरश्चैव पितृव्यसुतनाशनम् ।

1097 - 1101 1/2. Mercury in Isaana Nadiamsa: (a) One born in Gemini ascendant with Mercury in the specified Nadiamsa will incur troubles on account of home and spouse in the sub periods of Ketu and the Sun, in the major period of Jupiter.

(b) There will be a civil war involving servants and ministers after which normalcy will restore (?)

(c) In between the phase of distress indicated at "a", the sub period of Venus will give happiness and abundant auspicious effects.

(d) During the eighth year, with the Sun moving in Virgo, Aquarius, Pisces and Aries, the person will be endangered by fever.

(e) The sub period of Venus in Jupiter dasa will initiate him into study of the Vedas.

(f) The Sub period of the Moon will give mixed effects, and birth of coborn.

(g) Jupiter dasa, Mars sub period will danger one's father and will destroy wealth. Or it could destroy one's coborn, or the progeny of a paternal uncle.

चापे शनिस्थिते काले स्वप्रभौश्च महोत्सवः ॥११०२ ॥

तुलाशनौ विवाहः स्याद् वृश्चिके व्याकुलं महत् ।

जन्मनाथदशायां तु दाराधिपतिदायके ॥११०३ ॥

ईशानांशप्रजातस्य प्रथमोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।

रन्ध्राधिपदशासन्धिकाले मृत्युज्वरार्दितः ॥११०४ ॥

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।

स्वमातुलसुतारिष्टमथवा बन्धुनाशनम् ॥११०५ ॥

1102 - 1105. (a) Irrelevant: During the transit of Saturn in Sagittarius, the ruler of the country will be engaged in great celebrations.

(b) Gemini ascendant - Isaana Nadiamsa: With Saturn in Libra in transit, the subject of Gemini will beget married while the said planet in Scorpio will give much distress. Marriage for the first time can (also) take place in the sub period of the 7th lord in the first dasa.

(c) One will be inflicted by deadly fever in the junction period of the dasa of the 8th lord Saturn. To overcome this evil, necessary propitiations be resorted to. In the same phase of directional influences, destruction of relatives, and danger to maternal uncle's progeny will also come to pass.

जीवे राह्वन्तर काले खेदमोदं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

रन्ध्राधिपत्रिकोणर्क्षे रध्रेशांशत्रिकाणगे ॥११०६ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृव्यारिष्टमादिशेत् ।

तदभावे पितृव्यस्य विभागमिति चादिशेत् ॥११०७ ॥

1106 - 1107. Rahu's Sub Period: During the main period of Jupiter, the sub period of Rahu will cause grief as well as happiness. Evils to paternal

uncles be foretold when Saturn transits the sign identical with his natal Navamsa or Rasi position, or a trine to either of these. In the absence of expected evils, the paternal uncle will be a part of family division.

Notes: The words *"Kheda Modam"* in the first line of sloka 1106 should actually read as *"Kheda Bhedam"* meaning grief and enmity (or division etc.) which are part of the last sub period, of Rahu, in the dasa of Jupiter. Because happiness is something rare in this phase of Vimsottari which can be verified in practical horoscopes.

जन्मदाये फलं सत्यं पितृभावफलं शुभम् ।

पितृव्यदारामयबन्धुशोंक

स्वर्भानुभुक्तौ गुरुदायकाले ।

सूर्यान्तरान्त्यादिमनोविचारं

चन्द्रान्तरे क्लेशफलं विदद्युः ॥११०८ ॥

1108. (a) Jupiter's Dasa: When the dasa of Jupiter happens to be the dasa opening at birth, the effects stated for Gemini ascendant will bear truth and the father will receive auspicious effects. But the spouse of a paternal uncle will fall sick; grief to relatives will come to pass - both these effects will occur in the sub period of Rahu in the dasa of Jupiter.

(b) The Luminaries' Bhuktis: The sub period of the Sun in the said dasa will in the commencing and concluding phase cause mental distress, and the (whole of) sub period of the Moon troubles.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशस्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

तत्तद्भावविनाशादि योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥११०९ ॥

1109. Astrologers declare destruction of a Bhava when the lord of the 8th thereof is involved thus - Saturn should transit the sign identical with the Navamsa position of the said planet.

ईशानांशकगे भाग्य योगो ह्येकादशाब्दके ।

जन्मदाये विवाहः स्यात् पितृप्राबल्यवान् सुधीः ॥१११० ॥

क्रमान्तवेदाध्ययनं सम्पद्दाये दृढं स्मृतम् ।

शास्त्राभ्यासं प्रकुर्वीत सोदरोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥११११ ॥

सहोदरविवाहःस्यात् पाके जन्मदशान्तरे ।

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतेर्दारसरिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१११२ ॥

1110 - 1112. Isaana Nadiamsa - Gemini Ascendant: The person will enjoy a Yoga leading to prosperity in his eleventh year. His marriage will occur in the first dasa. He will be very intelligent and his father will prosper. During his second dasa, he will firmly involve himself in the study of the Vedas. He will learn Sastras. His coborn will get married. The king will lose his spouse(?)

अन्तरान्तर्दशामार्गे प्रस्ताराष्टकवर्गके ।

ईशानांशे प्रजातस्य फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥१११३ ॥

1113. Using the sub periods and the Ashtaka Varga method, results for this native of Isaana Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, be declared in detail.

तुलागुरुदशारम्भे तुलाचन्द्रे च संस्थिते ।

स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं चेति स्वपितुर्मित्रवर्गके ॥१११४ ॥

1114. If Jupiter is placed in Libra at birth (in the 5th), then the transit Moon found in Libra at the moment of commencement of Jupiter's dasa will cause distress for the friends of father, in the first sub period (of Jupiter).

Notes: The exact moment when a dasa or sub period begins will reveal many important hints about the events to come by in that dasa or sub period. Detailed tables and method of such calculations could be found in my English translation of **Hora Sara,** by Prithu Yasas. For want of space these are not being reproduced here.

स्वमातुलसुतारिष्टं सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।

बुधान्तरे सौख्यमेति विद्यालाभयुतः सुखी ॥१११५ ॥

शुक्रान्तरे मन्ददाये त्वेकविंशतिवत्सरे ।

ईशानांशे प्रजातस्य स्वप्राबल्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१११६ ॥

1115 - 1116. Saturn's Dasa: The first sub period of the second dasa (of Saturn) will usher evils to the progeny of maternal uncle. Mercury's sub period will cause to the native happiness and gains of learning. Venus's sub period (or) 21st year will cause progress.

द्यूनेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले पितामह्याश्च नाशनम् ॥१११७॥

1117. Paternal grand-mother will be destroyed when Saturn comes in transit in the sign identical with the natal Navamsa position of Jupiter, or a trine thereof.

तत्रिकोणे जन्मदाये पितामह्याः सहोदरी।
तस्याः सोदरमृत्युं च योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥१११८॥

1118. Paternal grand-mother's sister or brother will be destroyed in the native's first dasa when Jupiter's natal Navamsa position's trine is in transit by Saturn.

Notes: *"Tasyaah"* is replaced by *"Sahodare vaa mrityuscha"* in another version. The translation is for the other version.

द्वात्रिंशाब्दे पित्ररिष्टं रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
सुखादिपदशाकाले मातृवंशेऽप्यारिष्टकृत् ॥१११९॥

1119. Danger to Father: During the 32nd year, (or) in the sub period of 8th lord (Saturn) (in the dasa of Saturn itself), the native of Gemini ascendant will see his father in danger. The dasa of the 4th lord will cause evils to maternal relatives.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा सुखेशांश त्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मातृनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥११२०॥
सहोदरभ्रातृशोकं कर्मेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगप्रकारेण योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥११२१॥

1120 - 1121. Destruction of Mother & Coborn: When Saturn comes to the sign identical with the Navamsa position of the lord of the 4th counted from the natal ascendant or the Moon sign, or to a trine to one of the said Navamsa positions, the person's mother will face her end. Similarly brothers will be destroyed when Saturn's transit involves as above the Navamsa position of the lord of the 10th (Jupiter).

तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशद्रेक्काणे द्वादशांशके।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे तत्तद्भावविनाशनम् ॥११२२॥
स्फुटांशकं गते जीवे तत्तद्भावेमहत् सुखम्।
भावाभिवृद्धिमाप्नोति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥११२३॥

1122 - 1123. (a) Special Rule of Transit: In respect of a Bhava, note the Navamsa, Drekkana and Dwadasamsa positions of the lord of the eighth therefrom. When Saturn transits in a sign identical with any of these divisional positions, the Bhava in question shall be destroyed.

(b) Jupiter (instead of Saturn) in transit in an above place will cause great happiness in respect of the Bhava, and the Bhava effects will progress.

Notes: (a) For example, take the 2nd house in case of Capricorn ascendant. The 8th therefrom (i.e. Virgo) is ruled by Mercury. The Navamsa, Drekkana and Dwadasamsa positions of Mercury be noted. And when Saturn comes to the Rasi identical with one of these divisional positions of Mercury, the indications of the 2nd house (viz. family, finance, eyes etc.) will be destroyed.

(b) Conversely when Jupiter transits such a position relating to Mercury, the 2nd house will reveal its effects favourably and in a great measure.

कर्मेशांशत्रिकोणे वा कर्मेशद्वादशांशगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ॥११२४॥
सुतेशांशत्रिकोणर्क्षे द्रेक्काणांशे च राशिगे।
स्फुटयोंग गते मन्दे लोके दुर्भिक्षज भयम् ॥११२५॥
कर्मेशांशत्रिकोणे वा गोचरेऽमरपूजिते।
राजा राष्ट्रं सुखं चैव दुर्भिक्षभयनाशनम् ॥११२६॥

1124 - 1126. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in the sign identical with the Navamsa or Dwadasamsa of the 10th lord, or a trine to one of these, will destroy the ruler. Famine will result the transit of the said planet in a sign identical with the Rasi, Navamsa, or Drekkana position of the 5th lord, or a trine to one of these three places. When Jupiter transits the sign identical with the Navamsa position of the 10th lord, or a trine thereof, happiness for the king and the country will exist, destroying the fear of famine.

ईशानांशे भाग्ययोगे जायते स सुखी नरः।
आजन्मायुष्यपर्यन्तं भाग्यवांश्च संशयः ॥११२७॥
क्षेमाधिपदशान्तये च ह्यपमृत्युर्भविष्यति।
प्रत्यग्दाये कालमृत्यू रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥११२८॥

सप्तषष्टिसमे मृत्यु मापत्सन्यासमादिशेत्।

1127 - 11281/2. One born in Isaana Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant will be fortunate and happy from birth to death. He will have fear of untimely death in the end of the 4th dasa. The 5th dasa during the sub period of the eighth lord will bring his timely death. His death will be in the 67th year. He may take to ascetism following a family calamity.

कमलांशे सुते मन्दे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥११२९ ॥

युग्मलग्ने प्रजातस्य बाल्ये मातृविनाशनम्।

पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥११३० ॥

द्वे भगिन्यौ चिरायुष्यौ स्वपिता च द्विभार्यकः।

1129 - 11301/2. Gemini Ascendant: Saturn placed in Libra's Kamala Nadiamsa, in aspect to Mars, will destroy mother in the native's childhood. Further he will be devoid of a coborn, but will have older coborn. Two of his sisters will be long-lived. His father will have two wives.

Notes: Matters relating to Kamala Nadiamsa have been credited by the author to *Guru Nadi.*

For details of Kamala Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 778, Book I.

कमलांशकगे नक्रे मन्दे कुजनिरीक्षिते ॥११३१ ॥

सापत्निमातृजैश्चान्यैर्भगिनीभ्रातृभियुतः

उद्वाहानन्तरं माता परलोकं प्रयास्यति ॥११३२ ॥

द्वारवंशे सुभाग्याप्तिः स्वपिता भ्रातृहीनवान्।

1131 - 11321/2. Saturn in Capricorn's Kamala Nadiamsa (i.e. in the 8th from the ascendant Gemini) in aspect to Mars will give the following effects. The person will have full and half coborns. After his marriage, his mother will quit the world. His in-laws' family will be fortunate. His father will have no coborn.

मङ्गलांशे पूर्वभागे त्वमलांशकगे शनौ ॥११३३ ॥

उच्चारुढे प्रजातश्च भाग्यवांश्च सुबुद्धिमान्।

विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं वश्यश्वशुरभक्तिमान् ॥११३४ ॥

पितृभक्तिविहीनश्च स्वदारभ्रातृवत्सलः

1133 - 11341/2. Gemini Ascendant - Former Half of Mangala Nadiamsa: Birth in this degree while Saturn is in Libra's Amala Nadiamsa will give fortunes and abundant intelligence. The subject will further be devoted to Lord Vishnu. He will honour his father-in-law and dishonour his father. He will also be fond of his brothers-in-law.

Notes: Mangala Nadiamsa may be found in the notes under sloka 226, Book I.

बुधक्षेत्रे कुजांशस्थे मन्दे कुजनिरीक्षित ॥११३५ ॥

वन्ध्या योग इति ख्यातःकमलांशे ह्यपुत्रवान्।

केचित् पक्षे गर्गमते कमलांशे सुते शनौ ॥११३६ ॥

गर्भस्रावातुरा पत्नी त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।

अन्यगोत्रसुतप्राप्तिः कमलांशे सुते शनौ ॥११३७ ॥

वन्ध्यावस्थाफलं चेति दत्तपुत्र प्रदं भवेत्।

1135 - 11371/2. Kamala Nadiamsa - Gemini Ascendant: Saturn in a sign of Mercury, in aspect to Mars, and being in Aries/Scorpio Navamsa will make the native childless. According to sage Garga, Saturn's position in the 5th house in Kamala Nadiamsa or his aspect to the 5th house will cause abortions to the person's wife. This involvement of Saturn can however give progeny due to other Yogas (favourable for progeny) or can lead to adoption of a son (in the absence of suitable yogas for obtaining a son).

Notes: *"Vandhyavastha"* is a peculiar term. "Vandhya" denotes barrenness. Apparently the text refers to state of barrenness caused by Saturn as above.

सुतेशांशपतौ भौमे भार्गवेण समन्विते ॥११३८ ॥

ज्योतिश्शास्त्रार्थतत्त्वज्ञः सोदर्यायाः सुतप्रियः।

कमलांशे सुतेजखि श्यामर्वणः शुभाकृतिः ॥११३९ ॥

अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा किंचित्स्थूलशरीरवान्।

आढ्यो दारप्रियो रोगी मेहरोगेण दुःखितः ॥११४० ॥

1138 - 1140. (a) Astrology & Philosophy: In case of Gemini ascendant, Venus joining Mars, and begetting a Martian Navamsa will cause expertise in astrology and philosophy. The subject will be fond of his sister's offspring. ("Sahodari suta priyah" is the reading in another version.)

(b) The subject of Kamala Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant will be quite splendorous and auspicious in appearance. He will be dark-bodied. Fortunate, he will be righteous, will have somewhat stout a physique, be rich, fond of his spouse, will incur diseases, particularly urinary ones to his grief.

कमलांशकगे मन्दे वातरोगी सुबुद्धिमान् ।

कालान्तरे नेत्ररोगी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥११४१ ॥

तत्पुत्रिकां पोषयित्वा बन्धुवर्गैः सुपूजितः ।

1141 - 1141 1/2. For a native of Gemini ascendant Saturn in Kamala Nadiamsa (in Libra) will cause windy disorders (rheumatism, arthritis, paralysis, gastric troubles, lung disorders etc.). The subject will be highly intelligent. After some interval he will incur eye troubles. He will destroy his older coborn (i.e. an elder brother will die untimely) and will inherit the onus of bringing up elder brother's daughter. Relatives will highly honour him.

कमलांशे निशानाथे कमलांशकगे शनौ ॥११४२ ॥

मङ्गलांशे प्रजातस्य पितुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत ।

कमलांशे विलग्नेशे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥११४३ ॥

बाल्ये जल भयार्तश्चमसूरी ज्वरपीडितः ।

उद्वाहान्नरं भाग्यं दारवंशे सुखी भवेत् ॥११४४ ॥

1142 - 1144. Gemini Ascendant - Mangala Nadiamsa: (a) Both Saturn and the Moon in Kamala Nadiamsa will cause a long life to the native's father.

(b) Mercury in Kamala Nadiamsa will cause danger through water and small-pox during the said native's childhood provided he is in aspect to Mars. His prosperity will increase following his marriage and he will be happy with in-laws.

लग्नाधिपतिद्रेक्काणराशौ पुत्रर्क्षभं विदुः ।

शुक्रद्रेक्काणराशौ वा दारजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः ॥११४५ ॥

तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चेति कमलांश समुद्रवः ।

सुकुमारशरीरःस दत्तपुत्रः सुबुद्धिमान् ॥११४६ ॥

विद्यावान् मधुराभाषी विनीतो धर्मवत्सलः ।

जन्मप्रभृति-श्रीमान्स्याद्यवदायुष्यभाग्यवान् ॥११४७ ॥

1145 - 1147. Gemini Ascendant - Kamala Nadiamsa: (a) His son's Moon sign will correspond to the decanate occupied by Mercury. The Moon sign of the native's spouse will correspond to the decanate occupied by Venus. A trine thereof (in both the cases) will also stand for similar consideration.

(b) The said native will have a soft physique, will adopt a son, be highly intelligent, learned, eloquent, modest, righteous and wealthy right from birth. His prosperity will exist till his death.

कमलांशे विलग्नेशे कर्मेशेन निरीक्षिते ।

स्त्रीराज्यकाले भाग्यं स्याद्राजपत्न्या च पूजितः ॥११४८ ॥

1148. Fortunes in Female's Rule: Mercury in Kamala Nadiamsa in aspect to the 10th lord (Jupiter) will cause the Gemini native's prosperity in the rule of a female. Alternatively he will be dear to the king's spouse.

स्वशुक्रांशांशयोगेन विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान् ।

चीनाम्बरसुभूषाप्तिः पित्रादि श्रीयुतः सुखी ॥११४९ ॥

1149. Mercury in own Navamsa or that of Venus will cause much prosperity in the third dasa. The person will acquire silken robes, ornaments and paternal wealth.

जन्मदाये कुम्भचक्रे जन्ममासे जलाद्भयम् ।

कमलांशे रोगमाता मृतप्राया च जीवति ॥११५० ॥

1150. Kamala Nadiamsa - Aquarius Rasi Dasa: The first dasa happening to be that of Aquarius - Saturn, will cause danger through water in the month denoted by the moments of the Sun in the Rasi natally occupied by him. His mother will incur sickness and will survive early death.

Notes: "*Kumbha Chakre*" is not the specifically used by various exponents to denote exactly the dasa of Aquarius in Kala Chakra Dasa scheme. However, the text used terms like Jeeva, Deha etc. which are applicable only to KCD. Hence I interpreted the present term and such other terms elsewhere in this work as belonging to KCD although the ruling planet's name is as a rule added to the name of the Rasi indicating the Dasa.

For obvious reasons, "*Janma Maase*" does not indicate the first month of birth.

संपद्दाये पापचक्रे कन्यायां तैलिगे शनौ ।

कमलांशे मातृशोकमुद्वाहानन्तरं वदेत् ॥११५१ ॥

1151. Gemini Ascendant - Kamala Nadiamsa: During the second dasa, Saturn moving in Virgo will cause death of the mother following his marriage.

Notes: "**Paapa Chakre**" is an interruption in this part of the text, as it deals with second dasa as per Vimsottari.

पापचक्रदशाकाले जातस्य कमलांशके ।

मौञ्जीबन्धनकालः स्यात्तुलान्त्ये वृश्चिके गुरौ ॥११५२ ॥

स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातुरुद्वाहो गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः ।

क्रूरमासे देहजाड्यं मातृपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥११५३ ॥

पापचक्रदशाकाले स्वगोत्रे ज्ञातिनाशनम् ।

अपरार्धे जातकस्य विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ॥११५४ ॥

1152 - 1154. Malefic Rasi Dasa: During the dasa of a malefic sign (ruled by Mars, the Sun or Saturn), the above said native's thread ceremony will occur, coinciding with Jupiter's movement in end of Libra or in Scorpio. Further, his elder brother will beget married during this phase. However, his mother will to some extent suffer from physical ailments during the Sun's adverse transition. In the same dasa (without referring to Jupiter), his close relatives will be destroyed. In the second half of such dasa, the native's marriage will occur.

जलांश नाढ़यां चन्द्रे च ह्यष्टमें राहुसंयुते ।

चापचक्रदशाकाले द्वितीयोद्वाहवान् पिता ॥११५५ ॥

1155. Second Marriage to Father: In case of Gemini ascendant, the Moon in the 8th in the company of Rahu in Jala Nadiamsa will cause second marriage to father during the dasa ruled by Sagittarius.

भावेशाक्रान्तभवने कर्माधिपतिचक्रगे ।

अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति श्वशुरस्य वशात् सुखम् ॥११५६ ॥

1156. The lord of the 2nd in the 10th house will give much wealth. Happiness from father-in-law will also follow.

Notes: The first line of the sloka is rather complicated. Bhavesa meaning the lord of the Bhava. But it does not specify which Bhava it is. Noting reference to wealth, I understand it is the 2nd house. For, particularly the Moon is referred to in sloka 1155. Anyway, this line leaves scope for more than one interpretation.

Instead of straightaway calling the tenth house as tenth house, the copyist has coined his own phrase in a round-about and somewhat faulty manner as variously done throughout the work.

चन्द्रांश चक्रसन्धौ च जातस्य कमलांशके ।

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतेर्मरणं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥११५७ ॥

1157. Irrelevant: In the dasa junction denoted by the Navamsa Rasi occupied the Moon, the native of Kamala Nadiamsa will see his king quit the world.

चन्द्रांशचक्रे कलहं ग्रामान्तर निवासवान् ।

लग्नेशे कमलांशस्थे केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगे ॥११५८ ॥

द्वादशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं विपद्दाये श्रिया युतम् ।

1158 - 1158 1/2. (a) Change of Place: In the same dasa (referred to in the above sloka), due to a strife in the country, the subject will change his village (i.e. place of calling).

(b) Mercury: Mercury in Kamala Nadiamsa, in an angle or in a trine or in the 11th house, will cause prosperity after the 12th year. Further the third dasa will give wealth.

चापचक्रे द्वितीयांशे मकरांशे निशाकरे ॥११५९ ॥

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्मसूरी ज्वरतापितः ।

जीवांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥११६० ॥

कमलांशे प्रजातस्य राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ।

अमलांशकगे सूर्ये वृश्चिके च प्रजायते ॥११६१ ॥

इदमेव फलं सत्यं पितृभाग्यविहीनवान् ।

1159 - 1161 1/2. (a) Irrelevant: The Moon should be in Capricorn Navamsa in which case the second part of Sagittarius dasa will cause troubles to the king on account of small-pox. Saturn in transit in the sign identical with Jupiter's Navamsa or a trine thereof will destroy the ruler of the country.

(b) The Sun in Scorpio in Amala Nadiamsa will

give above results apart from giving no paternal happiness.

वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चन्द्रे जातस्य कमलांशके ॥११६२ ॥

बहुभाग्याभिवृद्धि स्याद्दारसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

भेदभ्रातृसुपुत्राप्ति ज्येष्ठभ्रातुशुभावहम् ॥११६३ ॥

धनधान्यसमृद्धि च पित्रादीनां सुखं वदेत् ।

कीटाजपञ्चाननकर्कटेषु

चरन् शनिः क्षुद्भयदः प्रजानाम् ।

वृष्टेर्भयं क्षुदगुदामयः स्यात्

तथापि जीवन्ति जनाः कथंचित् ॥११६४ ॥

शनिप्रथमपर्याये स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे जन्मदेशे जनावधिः ॥११६५ ॥

रज्याधिपतिनाशादिप्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

कमलांशे तुलाचक्रे गोचरे नवमें शनौ ॥११६६ ॥

जन्मदेशे राज्यपतेररिष्टमिति चादिशेत् ।

मीनांशगे मदाधीशे वृश्चिके कालचक्रगे ॥११६७ ॥

स्वदारंवशे सन्तापं श्वश्रूश्वशुरनाशनम् ।

तुलाचक्रे दारवंशे प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम् ॥११६८ ॥

स्वदारसोदरभ्रातुरायुधेन महाविपत् ।

राज्याधिपे भाग्यगते भाग्याधिपतिचक्रगे ॥११६९ ॥

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि योगमङ्गं शुभाशुभम् ।

1162 - 1169½. (a) Mars - Moon in Scorpio: The native of Gemini ascendant's Kamala Nadiamsa having the Moon and Mars in Scorpio (in the 6th) will reap abundant prosperity and will have happiness through spouse. His step-brother will acquire progeny while his full older brother will get auspicious effects (in general). The subject will gain much wealth and grains. He will be happy through his father etc.

(b) Saturn's Transit - Irrelevant: The planet Saturn moving in Scorpio, Aries, Leo or Cancer will cause stress of hunger to the populace. There will be dearth of rains and occurrence of difficulties through hunger and rectal disorders (to the public) in spite of which people will survive (i.e. there will be no casualty).

(c) Irrelevant: Saturn's first round of transit in fixed signs will cause distress to people. They will mourn the death of their ruler.

(d) Irrelevant: Evils to king will come to pass when Saturn is in the 9th, in case of a Gemini native, during the dasa of Libra.

(e) Scorpio Rasi Dasa: The 7th lord (Jupiter) in Pisces Navamsa will during the dasa of Scorpio will cause sadness in the families of in-laws and will destroy the father-in-law.

(f) Libra Rasi Dasa: During the dasa of Libra, very important relatives will die in the in-laws' family. His brother-in-law will be in the grip of great danger through weapons.

(g) Obstruction by Tenth Lord: The lord of the 10th in the 9th will cause great difficulties and will obstruct prosperity in the Rasi dasas ruled by the 9th lord (i.e.Aquarius or Capricorn, more specifically Aquarius Rasi dasa, as per KCD). Results which are a mix of auspiciousness and inauspiciousness will also follow.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमे भौमे भाग्याधिपतिचक्रगे ॥११७०

योगभङ्गं द्वित्रिवारं स्थाननाशं जनक्षयम् ।

तुलाचक्रे तृतीयांशे शुक्रभुक्तौ महाविपत् ॥११७१ ॥

संचितार्थविनाशादि क्षेमदाये कुजान्तरे ।

1170 - 1171½. (a) Mars in the 8th From Moon: The native of Gemini ascendant will in Aquarius Dasa suffer obstacles to his prosperity for a period of "two or three weeks", and will lose his position and men provided Mars is in the 8th counted from the Moon.

(b) With the above yoga, the subject will additionally face a great danger in the sub period of Libra, (or in the last one third part of) Libra dasa.

(c) The 4th dasa will cause destruction of wealth in the sub period of Mars (as Mars is in the 8th from the Moon).

रन्ध्रेशाक्रान्तभवनं द्रेक्काणं स्वनवांशकम् ॥११७२ ॥

तद्राशिचक्रे सन्तापं योगभङ्गमवाप्नुयात् ।

क्रूराब्दचक्रगे काले देहरोगधनक्षयम् ॥११७३ ॥

अथवा कलहं चेति स्थाननाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

1172 - 1173 1/2. The Kala Chakra Dasa periods of the Rasis denoted by the sign, decanate and Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord (Saturn) will give grief and obstruct prosperity of a Gemini native. The periods denoted by evil Rasis will cause ill-health and financial upheavals. Else, there will be quarrels and loss of place (or position).

Notes: Here we get one of the most precious clues in the direction of using KCD effectively.

The dasa periods denoted by decanate or Navamsa occupied by a certain planet - good or bad - will give good or bad effects. For example 10th lord in a given case is in his exaltation decanate or exaltation Navamsa. The dasa indicated by the Rasi concerned as per KCD will give excellent effects concerning the 10th house.

Similarly for other Bhavas. This clue can be applied for the various ascendants.

कालचक्रे देहजीवौ गोचरे पापभे शनौ ॥११७४ ॥

स्वभेद भ्राता रोगी च मित्रद्वेषं जनक्षयम् ।

बन्धुद्वेषकलापेन व्याकुलं मनुरब्रबीत् ॥११७५ ॥

1174 - 1175. In the system of Kala Chakra Dasa, the Deha and (or) Jeeva Rasis happening to be ruled by malefic/s and transited by Saturn will cause the following effects: (a) Disease to step-brother. (b) Enmity with friends and relatives, loss of relatives and distress thereby for self.

नक्रांशे ललने चन्द्रे तुलाचक्रे सुभाग्यावान् ।

त्रिंशोपरि शरैर्वषैर्मध्ये भाग्याभिवृद्धिमान् ॥११७६ ॥

तुलाचक्रे तृतीयांशे राजनिष्ठुरमादिशेत् ।

योगभङ्गं च लभते वांस ग्रामे वनान्तरे ।

बन्धुद्वेषं बहुच्छिद्रं संचितद्रविणव्यम् ॥११७७ ॥

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि पश्चात् स्वस्थं विनिदिशेत् ।

1176 - 1177 1/2. (a) Libra - Venus Dasa: The dasa of Libra will yield prosperity in case the Moon is in Virgo with Capricorn Navamsa, for a Gemini native.

(b) Last Part of Libra Dasa: However (due to the above position of the Moon) the last one third part of the dasa will cause enmity with the king. His prosperity will be checkered and he will have to live in a village surrounded by forests (i.e. a change of place not to one's liking). He will incur enmity with his relatives, annihilation of a great order and loss of wealth saved. After a lot of troubles, he will recover happiness.

तुलाचक्रे सिंहशनौ भ्रातृनाशवशाद्व्यथा ॥११७८ ॥

कन्याशनौ धनच्छेदं बन्धुद्वेषं बिनिर्दिशेत् ।

क्षेमदाये तुलाचक्रे कमलांश समुद्भवः ॥११७९ ॥

केंद्रयोगफलं किचिद्गोचरे जन्मभे शनौ ।

1178 - 1179 1/2. Transit Saturn: During the dasa of Libra, Saturn moving in Leo will destroy coborn to the grief of the person. In Virgo, he will perish wealth and will turn the relatives antagonistic to the subject. Saturn moving in Gemini Ascendant will give effects of Kendra Yoga to some extent (leading to some prosperity) to the subject of Kamala Nadiamsa.

Notes: "*Kshema Daaye*" denoting the fourth dasa as per Vimsottari is not included in the rendering as I feel it is redundant. Otherwise, one can refer to the said Libra Dasa to be the fourth from birth.

चन्द्राद्भाग्यं गते जीवे कमलांश समुद्भवः ॥११८० ॥

प्रत्यग्दाये भाग्यवृद्धिर्योगश्चेत्तौलिगे शनौ ।

निधनाधिपदोषेण देहायांस महद्भयम् ॥११८१ ॥

सन्निपातज्वरैणौव ह्यापमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ।

चक्रसन्धिदशाकाले ह्यपमृत्युज्वरार्तिदः ॥११८२ ॥

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।

1180 - 1182 1/2. (a) The native of Gemini ascendant having Jupiter in the 9th from the Moon sign will in his fifth dasa (Vimsottari) receive increased quota of prosperity as Saturn moves in Libra. However due to his 8th lordship, Saturn will simultaneously cause physical ill-health, great fear, fear of untimely death due to Samnipata - dangerous fever resulting from morbid condition of the three humours (one of the eight kinds of fever).

(b) Fear of untimely death will (also) occur in the junction periods of two Rasi dasas (KCD).

(c) To overcome these evils, one should resort to suitable remedies.

कमलांशगते मन्दे धनाधिपतिदायगे ॥११८३ ॥

स्वभुक्तौ पितृनिर्याणं जीविते भगिनी व्यथा।

स्वभेदभ्रातृशोकादिक्लेशं च तौलिगे शनौ ॥११८४ ॥

मेहरोगं च लभते स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसंभ्रमम्।

जन्मदेशे सुभाग्याप्तिः प्रत्यग्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥११८५ ॥

कन्याशनौ पित्ररिष्टं प्रत्यग्दाये बुधान्तरे।

स्वभुक्तौ यदि जीवेत् सः भेदभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥११८६ ॥

प्रत्यग्दाये मन्दभुक्तौ जातस्य कमलांशके।

स्वदार सोदराणां च कन्याचक्रे मृति क्वचित् ॥११८७ ॥

1183 - 1187. (a) Saturn should be placed in Kamala Nadiamsa in Libra so that death of father occurs in the first sub period of the dasa of the 2nd lord (Moon). Failing which grief to (full) sister, and step-brother will show up. Urinary disorders (to self) and marriage of the native's son will follow.

(b) The first sub period of the 5th dasa will cause prosperity to the native in his birth country.

(c) Saturn moving in Virgo, during the first sub period or that of Mercury in the fifth dasa will endanger the father. If not, the period will destroy a step-brother.

(d) The sub period of Saturn in the fifth dasa will cause the death of a brother-in-law during Saturn's movements in Virgo.

Notes: "*Kanya Chakre*" should read as "Kanya Sanau", meseems, to have a meaningful instruction as noted in "c" and "d" above.

प्राबल्ययोगेनैकस्य संबन्धाच्छ्रियमश्नुते।

दिने दिने भ्रातृ वृद्धिं धनरक्ताम्बराधिकम् ॥११८८ ॥

राजाधिकारजनिताधिकसंपदश्च

धर्माधिकारजनतोषितस्वप्रवृत्तिः।

सर्वे गृहेऽपि धनधान्यसमृद्धयश्च

स्युः सर्वथा गुरुदशागमने फलनि ॥११८९ ॥

1188 - 1189. General: Even a single powerful yoga for prosperity will be capable of giving wealth, will incessantly cause the progress of coborns and will give an excess of money and red robes. The wealth will be acquired by the powers invested by the ruler. The person will beget a powerful position of rendering justice. He will give happiness to men. His entire household will spill with wealth and grains. With the advent of Jupiter's dasa these effects will be specific.

Notes: Since the author has taken the verses for Gemini ascendant, Kamala Nadiamsa, from Guru Nadi, specific importance is laid on Jupiter's dasa. It is commonly to be understood that any relevant dasa will give the good effects cited, the sum total of which is wealth, position, happiness et cetera.

गुरुनाडीफलग्रन्थे जातस्य कमलांशके।

अन्तर्दशादिमार्गेषु फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥११९० ॥

1190. The effects stated for Kamala Nadiamsa (Gemini ascendant) are from Guru Nadi which should be extensively mixed with the sub periods (of relevant dasas).

कुलीरचक्रेनिर्याणं जातस्य कमलांशके।

सिंहसूर्येऽपमृत्युश्च मकरान्ते घटे शनौ ॥११९१ ॥

वृश्चिके देहबाधा स्यात् स्वसमानजनक्षयम्।

तत्रिकोणे कुलीरांशे गोचरे शनि संस्थिते ॥११९२ ॥

कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शत्रुचक्रे न संशयः।

खुलीरचक्रे निर्याणं तुलान्तये चक्राकालगे ॥११९३ ॥

कन्यान्तचक्रगे वापि कन्यामासे मरिष्यति।

कमलांशकगे मन्दे मास्सु सिंहादिषु त्रिषु ॥११९४ ॥

कृष्णपक्षे सौम्यवारे ह्यतिसारज्वरान्मृतिः।

1191 - 1194½. Death: The native of Kamala Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will die with Saturn moving in Cancer. But Saturn moving in the end of Capricorn, or in Aquarius, with the Sun in Leo, will usher fear of untimely death. In Scorpio, Saturn in transit, will cause pains of the body, and destruction of men equal to the subject (in age). In a trine to Scorpio (i.e. in Pisces/Cancer) Saturn's movement, obtaining at the same time the Navamsa of Cancer,

can also cause timely (insurmountable) death. Saturn in Cancer in transit will cause death. Probability of death will also exist with his movement in the end of Virgo, or in the end of Libra, in the month denoted by Sun in Virgo. The subject of Kamala Nadiamsa will pass away in one of the three months commencing Leo (i.e. the transit Sun in Leo through Libra), in a dark fortnight, on a Wednesday, due to dysentery.

Notes: In these slokas, Kulira Chakre, Kanya Chakre should actually read as Kulira Sanau, Kanya Sanau etc. and the translation is for suggested corrections. This is done in order to keep a flow with the sequence. In some places these of course refer to respective Kala Chakra Dasa periods.

चम्पकांशे विलग्नेशे षष्ठे केतुसमान्विते ॥११९५ ॥

चापारुढे प्रजातश्च गर्मश्रीमान् सुखी धनी ।

लग्नारुढपदे जीवे लग्नेशे केतुसंयुते ॥११९६ ॥

चम्पकांशे प्रजातश्चधूर्ते मानी खलप्रभुः ।

असाध्यकार्यनिरतो गौरगात्रःसुलोचनः ॥११९७ ॥

राजराजस्य मन्त्री च सेनाध्यक्षः सुपूजितः ।

चापारुढयुते जीवे सुकुमारः सुबुद्धिमान् ॥११९८ ॥

सर्वैश्वर्ययुतः शान्तः सर्वधर्मकरः प्रभुः ।

1195 - 1198½. (a) Aquarius Ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa: The lord of the ascendant (Saturn) with Ketu in the 6th house, with Sagittarius becoming the Aroodha ascendant (as per Jaimini school), will make the native wealthy right from birth and happy.

(b) Jupiter in Aroodha Ascendant: In this yoga if Jupiter also happens to be in the Aroodha ascendant, Sagittarius, the person will be wicked, honourable, will be the leader of bad men, be interested in achieving difficult things, fair-complexioned, beautiful-eyed, be a king, minister, leader of an army, be highly honoured, soft-bodied and very intelligent. He will be endowed with all kinds of wealth, be of peaceful disposition, will indulge in various kinds of charities and be a lord.

Notes: (a) For Aquarius ascendant, its lord Saturn in the 6th therefrom in Cancer causes Sagittarius to become the Aroodha ascendant. Saturn and Ketu in the 6th (Upachaya house) will thus give riches right from birth, and the subject will enjoy happiness in general.

(b) With the combination cited at "a" being fully present, the Aroodha ascendant's lord Jupiter in Sagittarius itself will produce the additional effects listed. The only adversity is wicked disposition.

Also see slokas 1203-1205 infra for a modified version.

For Champaka Nadiamsa details, refer to notes under sloka 1412. Book I.

चापारुढे कुम्भलग्ने क्रोधी मानी खलप्रियः ॥११९९ ॥

अन्तःकुटिलवान् रोगी परकार्यार्थवञ्चकः ।

वातप्रकृतदेहश्च किंचिद्रूक्षशरीरवान् ॥१२०० ॥

बाल्ये कृशतनुः प्राज्ञश्चम्पकांशे सुभुक्तिमान् ।

1199 - 1200½. Saturn in 6th - Champaka Nadiamsa Birth: In case of Aquarius rising, with its lord in the 6th, making the Aroodha ascendant fall in Sagittarius predict the following. The subject will be irascible, honourable, fond of wicked men, be inwardly crooked, sickly, will cheat others of their wealth and undertakings, and will possess a thin body that is prone to windy diseases. During childhood, his body will be lean. This native will be learned and will enjoy eating comforts.

Notes: In this yoga, Ketu and Jupiter are eliminated. The lord of the ascendant Saturn alone in the 6th in Cancer, with Sagittarius becoming the Aroodha ascendant, will give many bad effects like sickness, and cheating disposition.

"Kinchidooksha Sariravaan" in sloka 1200 should read as "Kinchid Rooksha Sariravan" denoting a thin or emaciated physique.

Honour, learning and eating comforts are only positive effects.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥१२०१ ॥

मन्त्रालोचनवान्नित्यं महाराजप्रियः सुखी ।

परेङ्गितज्ञो मतिमान् सुखी च

राजाधिकारी बहुमानपूज्यः ।

श्रीपङ्कजांशे च समश्चिरायु-

भूपालसेवी स्वकुले प्रसिद्धः ॥१२०२ ॥

1201 - 1202. Champaka Nadiamsa - First Half: Birth in this space in Aquarius (without reference to Saturn etc.) will make the native famous in royal assembly. He will be an expert in giving advices related to use of Mantras (sacred spells), and be dear to the ruler. He will be able to understand others' thoughts by their mere gestures, be intelligent, will enjoy powers bestowed upon him by the king and will receive great respect and reverence. He will be endowed with longevity, will serve the ruler and be famous among the men of his race.

Note: *"Sripankajamse"* meaning birth in Sripankaja Nadiamsa in sloka 1202 is an unwanted addition here or it should read as *"Sri Champakamse"*. It was a custom for ancient writers to add the prefix "Sri" to auspicious Nadiamsas and such other terms. Any way the results mentioned in the sec‑ .d half of sloka 1202 should also belong to Champaka Nadiamsa when carefully compared with the rest.

चापारूढगते जीवे सिंहांशे भृगुवीक्षिते ।

राजयोगं च लभते वाहनत्रयभाग्यवान् ॥१२०३ ॥

किंचित् क्षुद्रभयं बाल्ये मान्दज्वरनिपीडितः ।

कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसन्नात्मा षष्ठे मन्देसुरूपवान् ॥१२०४ ॥

पितृश्रेष्ठः सदा शूरः पित्तप्रकृतिकोपवान् ।

वातदेही भोगशीलश्चम्पकांशे प्रजायते ॥१२०५ ॥

1203 - 1205. Aquarius ascendant, Saturn in Cancer, Jupiter in Sagittarius in aspect to Venus and simultaneously getting Leo Navamsa - together these will cause a Raja Yoga, giving three conveyances. The person will have some fear from mean people. During his childhood he will incur disorders caused by indigestion. Although irascible, he could be instantly pleased and be charming in appearance. (Breaking the flow, Saturn in 6th should not be isolated to cause charming appearance. This position is part of the Aroodha ascendant condition.) He will be ever valorous, will have a bilious and windy body (prone to disorders like abdominal illness, premature gray hair, yellow sweating, jaundice, rheumatism, and arthritis), and will enjoy pleasures of the world.

Notes: The Navamsa position in Leo is for Jupiter in the sign Sagittarius. That is Jupiter should be between 13 deg 20' and 16 deg 40' of Sagittarius.

Ketu's position is excluded and Venus is introduced in this yoga - a different version of what is given in "b", 1195 - 1198 1/2 *supra*.

"Enjoying pleasures of the world" shows a high degree of material enjoyments accruing to the subject.

चम्पकांशकगे मन्दे चन्द्रे नागांशनाडिगे ।

कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातश्च बहुभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥१२०६ ॥

स्वयंतृतीयगर्भः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ।

भगिन्यो बहुलाः सन्ति सोदरभ्रातृवंशवान् ॥१२०७ ॥

1206 - 1207. Coborn: Saturn in Champaka Nadiamsa while the Moon is in Naga Nadiamsa will give many coborns to the Aquarius native. The person himself will be the third issue. Perhaps he will have no older brother (i.e. he will be the first among the sons and his elder coborn will be females). He will have many sisters. The dynasties of his brothers will expand; to wit his brothers will obtain male issues.

Notes: Naga Nadiamsa rules from 29° 26' to 29° 48' of movable signs; from 0° 12' to 0° 24' of immovable signs; and from 14° 24' to 14° 36' of common signs.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे केचित्पक्षैकभ्रातृमान् ।

भगिन्यौ द्वे सुमङ्गल्यौ शेषंनाशमुदीरयेत् ॥१२०८ ॥

1208. According to some authorities, the person of former half of Champaka Nadiamsa, Aquarius, will have a single brother, and two sisters. The sisters will have long-living husbands. Rest of the sisters (born) will be destroyed.

सोदराः पञ्च सप्तेति भगिन्येका ह्यमंङ्गली ।

आयुष्मत्यस्त्रिसोदर्य एका पुत्रवती सती ॥१२०९ ॥

1209. (According to one version consulted by the author) the above native will have five or seven brothers. One sister will have a long-living husband. Three sisters will be endowed with longevity, and another will have progeny and be a virtuous spouse.

पितृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे पञ्चमे वृश्चिकांशगे ।

चम्पकांशे गते मन्दे कलत्रत्रयवान् पिता ॥१२१० ॥

1210. Three Wives to Father: The father of the Aquarius native who has Saturn in Champaka Nadiamsa, as the 9th lord is in the 5th with Scorpio Navamsa will have three wives.

Notes: The 9th lord Venus, denoting father, should be in Gemini in the 5th, between 3 deg 20' and 6 deg 40' of space, getting Scorpio Navamsa.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च सापत्नीमातृ संयुतः।

द्वित्रिभेदभगिन्यश्च तासामेका सुमङ्गली ॥१२११ ॥

1211. Step-Mother: Birth in first half of Champaka Nadiamsa of Aquarius ascendant (itself) will (without reference to Saturn/Venus as above) give a step-mother. (That is father will not have a third marriage.) The native will have two or three step-sisters one of whom will have a long-living husband.

पितृव्याधिपतौ जीवे स्वाहांशे चन्द्रसंयुते।

निधनाधिपसंयुक्ते स्वपिता भ्रातृशोकवान् ॥१२१२ ॥

Nadiamsa's first half will make the native's fathe enjoy pleasures and long-lived. Further, father wi have two wives. The person's paternal grand-fathe would be long-lived but will suffer grief on accour of loss of progeny. The native's father will die in th absence of his brothers and children.

पितृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे पञ्चमे गुरुवीक्षिते।

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान् ॥१२१६ ॥

लिपि वाक्यप्रवीणश्च राजद्वारे सुपूजितः।

अमात्यप्रियवान् यज्वा देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥१२१७ ॥

अन्नदान रतो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्।

अग्रहारप्रतिष्ठाता वैदिकाचारवान् बहु ॥१२१८ ॥

मातृविश्वासवान्नित्यं ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुपोषकः।

योगकाले भ्रातृ दुखी बन्धुसंरक्षको भवेत् ॥१२१९ ॥

1216 - 1219. Venus ruling the 9th, placed in the 5th in aspect to Jupiter will give the following results in case of the native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant. His father will enjoy much fortunes, be

पितृष्वसुर्वहुत्वं च द्वित्रिसङ्ख्या चिरायुषी।

भर्त्रानुगमनं कुर्यात् क्लेशिता च तथापरा ॥१२१३॥

1212 - 1213. Loss of Uncles: The native of Aquarius ascendant having the Moon, Mercury and Jupiter together - the last one in Swaaha Nadiamsa - will cause grief to father on account of loss of brothers. Further, the person will have many paternal aunts out of whom two or three will be long-lived. One will sacrifice her life along with the death of her husband. Another will be a troubled soul.

Notes: Swaaha Nadiamsa extends from 22° 00' to 22° 12' of movable signs; from 07° 48' to 08° 00' of fixed signs; and from 07° 00' to 07° 12' of common signs.

स्वाहांशगे सुखे सूर्ये चम्पकांशकगे शनौ।

पूर्वभागे पिता भोगी दीर्घायुर्द्विकलत्रवान् ॥१२१४॥

पितामहश्चिरायुष्मान् पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः।

स्वपितुः सोदरभ्रातृपुत्रभावे मृतिं वदेत् ॥१२१५॥

1214 - 1215. Father: The Sun in the 4th in Swaaha Nadiamsa while Saturn is in Champaka

skillful in writing and speeches, will receive royal honours, be dear to the ruler's minister, will offer Sacrifices, honour Brahmins and Gods, be delighted in poor-feeding, devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva, will construct colonies for Brahmins, will faithfully follow the codes prescribed by the Vedas, be an ardent devotee of his mother and will protect his older brother and relatives. Amidst prosperity he will grieve the loss of a brother.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे स्वाहांशस्थे निशाकरे।

स्वपिता धार्मिकः श्रीमान् जीवप्रीति करः सुखी ॥१२२०॥

रुद्रमन्त्रजपे निष्ठो धर्मपुण्यपुराणवित्।

देवालयस्य निर्माता ह्यग्रहारतटाकयोः ॥१२२१॥

मध्ये भाग्यंसमृद्धश्च राजद्वाराधिकारवान्।

सेनापतिर्वा मन्त्री वा राज्यतन्त्रप्रवर्तकः ॥१२२२॥

स्वराज्यराष्ट्रे सौख्याप्तिर्दुष्टनिग्रहणोत्सुकः।

नाना मार्गे प्राप्तधनोह्युपायात् कार्यसाधकः ॥१२२३॥

द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थश्च नानादेशेषु कीर्तिमान्।

बाल्ये जन्मदशाकाले जातस्य चंपकांशके ॥१२२४॥

1220 - 1224. Results Concerning Father: The Moon in Swaaha Nadiamsa will give following effects to the father of the native belonging to former half of Champaka Nadiamsa, Aquarius. The father will be a righteous person, wealthy and will be affectionate to living beings. (Jeevapreetikarah need not be interpreted as: pleasing the planet Brihaspathi.) He will religiously recite the *Rudra Japa* (prayer to Rudra, Lord Siva), be an expert in righteous and meritorious acts, and be learned in Puranas (Hindu mythology), and will construct temples, villages, Brahmins' colonies and tanks. In the middle part of his life, fortunes will abound. He will beget a position of authority under the king, will become an army head, minister and will involve in political administration of the country. He will gain happiness in his country and be enthusiastic in destroying the wicked (or unlawful). His wealth will be acquired through various means. He will accomplish an undertaking with suitable expedients, and will be a skillful gatherer of wealth. His fame will extend to many countries during the early days of the native.

सम्पद्दाये पिता बाल्ये पञ्चमाब्दे सुयोगवान् ।
प्रबलोद्योगभूषाप्ति तत्पूर्वं भ्रातृशोकवान् ॥१२२५ ॥
विषूचीभयमापन्नः स्वपिता पुत्रशोकवान् ।
सम्पत्ताराधिपे चन्द्रे नागांशे रविसंयुते ।
तद्दशायां धनप्राप्तिः पितृसौख्यं शुभाशुभम् ॥१२२६ ॥

1225 - 1226. (a) Birth in Former Half of Champaka Nadiamsa - Aquarius Ascendant: (Without involving the Moon) the second dasa of the native, or the 5th year, will give prosperity to father who will beget a powerful job and ornaments. Prior to these, the native will lose a brother and will be endangered by indigestion (accompanied by evacuation in both directions, or cholera according to some). The person's father will grieve the loss of a son.

(b) Moon's Dasa: The Moon in Naga Nadiamsa, being in the company of the Sun, will in her dasa, which is the next to the opening dasa, give wealth, happiness to father. and a mix of good and bad events.

लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वपिता बन्धुनाशेन राजन्यजनहेतुना ॥१२२७ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकर्याणी ह्यायुधेन भयं क्वचित् ।
स्वोच्चे चन्द्रे चंपकांशे दशायां श्रियमश्नुते ॥१२२८ ॥
सहोदरविनाशः स्याद् गेहे गोधनसंकुलम् ।
स्वपितुर्मातृवंशेषु ह्यतीव क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥१२२९ ॥
पितः प्रयत्नात् कार्याणां सिद्धिर्भवति नित्यशः ।
रन्ध्राधिपेन संयुक्ते चन्द्रे नागांशजातकः ।
स्वभेदमातृजान् हित्वा भ्रातृनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१२३० ॥
स्वपितुर्यत्नसिद्धिं च पश्चात् प्राबल्यमादिशेत् ।
स्वराजन्यजनारिष्टं द्वितीयाब्दे महाविपत् ॥१२३१ ॥
नूतनोद्योगसौख्याप्ती राजन्यप्रबलं सुखम् ।

1227 - 1231½. (a) Champaka Nadiamsa - Aquarius Ascendant: Saturn in transit in the sign represented by his natal Navamsa position, or a trine thereof will cause troubles to father on account loss of relatives, royal wrath, difficult assignments and danger from weapons.

(b) Moon's Dasa: For the said native, the Moon in exaltation will in her dasa give wealth. But the dasa will destroy the person's coborn. There will be acquisition of quadrupeds and wealth in his family. Much troubles will occur in paternal grand-mother's family. Due to efforts of father, undertakings (responsibilities) will be fulfilled.

(c) The Moon in Naga Nadiamsa in the company of Mercury will destroy brothers. Due to the good offices of his father, the person will prosper.

(*"Naagamsa Jathaka"* should not mean birth in Naga Nadiamsa. The text refers to the Moon in such a position in case of Aquarius ascendant, Champaka Nadiamsa. Such briefings in many parts of the text should suitably be understood, and the rendering is accordingly made keeping the spirit of the original in tact.)

(d) Irrelevant: The 2nd year will cause evils and great danger to the king's people.

(e) Continuation of "C" above: The person will obtain a new job and will flourish under the king.

नागांशे वृषभे चन्द्रे राज्यावस्थेऽर्कसंयुते ॥१२३२ ॥

तद्दशायां तीर्थयात्रां पश्चात् प्राबल्यवान् पिता।
स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं चेति पश्चात् सौख्यं महत् सुखम् ॥१२३३॥
पितृव्यस्य च प्राबल्यं च पितुः सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
कुजभुक्तौ सुखं विन्द्याद्राहुभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥१२३४॥
गुरुभुक्तौ व्याकुलं च पश्चात् सौख्यं महत् सुखम्।
पितृव्यस्य च प्राबल्यं नानाविधधनार्जनम् ॥१२३५॥
गुरुभुक्तौ तीर्थयात्रा ह्यपरार्धे मनोव्यथाम्।
शनिभुक्तौ शुभं चेति राजप्रीतिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१२३६॥

1232 - 1236. (a) The native of Aquarius ascendant will attain kingdom (in general) If the Moon in Naga Nadiamsa is in Taurus in the company of the Sun.

(b) The Dasa of the Moon: In the dasa of the Moon so placed (as at "a") the person will go on pilgrimage. His father will later on (in the course of the dasa) become fortunate and happy. His paternal uncle will grow strong. Mars sub period will give the native happiness. There will be a mix of good and bad effects in the sub period of Rahu. Jupiter's sub period will cause distress (in the initial stage). Later, great happiness will prevail; his paternal uncle will grow strong and will acquire various kinds of wealth. The same sub period will help the paternal uncle go on pilgrimage while its second half will give him mental distress. In the sub period of Saturn, the subject will obtain auspicious effects and will please the king.

चम्पकांशकगे मन्दे षष्ठे केतुसमन्विते।
पिता म्लेच्छकलापेन व्याकुलानन्तरं सुखम् ॥१२३७॥

1237. Aquarius Ascendant: Birth in Champaka Nadiamsa, as Saturn is in the 6th (in Cancer) with Ketu will cause distress for father through Mlecchas. Later on he will be happy.

चन्द्रस्यान्तर्गते चन्द्रे लग्ने वा चम्पकांशके।
स्वपिता बन्धुमूलेन योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
सोदरोत्पत्तिसन्तोषं भेदभ्रातृमनोव्यथाम् ॥१२३८॥

1238. For a native of Aquarius ascendant, Champaka Nadiamsa, the Moon in the ascendant will give the following effects. In the periods ruled by the Moon, his father will be abundantly prosperous through his relatives. The subject will beget coborn. His step-brothers will undergo a great deal of mental distress.

केतुयोगस्य दोषेण राजन्यजनहेतुना।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि विरोधिभिरुपद्रवम् ॥१२३९॥

1239. (Referring to the Yoga in sloka 1237 *supra*), due to the blemish of joining Ketu, the native's father will have much difficulties due to royal assignments and will experience adversities through enemies.

लग्नाष्टमांशगे मन्दे योगावस्थे बलान्विते।
क्रूरमासे व्याकुलं स्याद्योग भङ्गो न विद्यते ॥१२४०॥

1240. Saturn in yogavastha in the 8th in Navamsa will cause distress in evil months. There may however not be obstacles to prosperity.

Notes: Yogavastha is not a standard term.

विद्यारम्भं च लभते शनिभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम्।
कार्येषुचानुकूल्यं स्याद्भुक्तयन्ते व्याकुलं महत् ॥१२४१॥
शनिभुक्तयन्तमारभ्य चन्द्रस्यान्तर्गते बुधे।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत ॥१२४२॥

1241 - 1242. (Referring to sloka 1232 - 36) the sub period of Saturn (in the dasa of the Moon) will cause commencement of education. The results in general will be a mix of good and bad. Undertakings will prove successful. The concluding part of the sub period will cause mental anguish of a great order. The sub period of Mercury in the dasa of the Moon will cause many difficulties, and impediments to prosperity.

Notes: "Beginning and concluding parts of Saturn's sub period" denoted in the first line of sloka 1242 is not added to the translation to eliminate confusion. This sub period has already been dealt with in the previous sloka.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रे सौम्यान्तरान्तरे।
जन्मादिसप्तमे वर्षे मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ॥१२४३॥

1243. Champaka Nadiamsa - Aquarius Ascendant: (Without referring to any planet) the sub-

ject will have his Investiture ceremony in his seventh year.

Notes: The sub period of Mercury in Moon's dasa referred to in the sloka is unwarranted. Hence cast off in the rendering.

भाग्येशांशे त्रिकोणे वा भाग्येशाक्रान्तराशिगे।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ॥१२४४॥

1244. Thread ceremony can also occur when Saturn transits the sign identical with the Navamsa position or a trine thereof, or the Rasi position of the 9th lord (Venus).

लग्नात् सप्तमगे मन्दे सप्तमाब्दे पितुर्व्यथा।

राजन्यद्वेषकार्येण योगभङ्गं विनिदिशेत् ॥१२४५॥

1245. If Saturn is in the 7th (in Leo) the person's seventh year will cause distress to father. Due to the wrath of the king, father's prosperity will be obstructed.

पञ्चमाब्दे रवौ षष्ठे जातस्यांशे च चाम्पके।

पितः राजप्रसादेन बहुमानं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१२४६॥

1246. Should Sun be in the 6th, father will gain royal favours during the native's fifth year of age.

सुताधिपान्तरे काले मास्सु मीनादिषु त्रिषु।

शुभकार्यं च लभते गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः ॥१२४७॥

रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे।

स्फुटयोगं गते सूर्ये स्वपितुर्व्याकुलं महत् ॥१२४८॥

1247 - 1248. Transit Sun: The Sun in movement in Pisces to Taurus during the sub period of Mercury will promote an auspicious function and marriage in the family. During the rule of the 8th lord's sub period, the Sun transiting in the sign identical with the Navamsa position of the 8th lord, or a trine thereof, will greatly distress the native's father.

Notes: The 5th and 8th lord is Mercury. The sub periods referred to are in the dasa of the Moon, vide sloka 1242 above.

राहुचक्रस्थिते वापि राजकार्यवशाद्व्यथाम्।

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कन्यान्ते तौलिगे शनौ ॥१२४९॥

स्वजन्मदेशे कलहो राजक्षोभो भविष्यति।

चोलदेशे ह्यरिष्टं स्यादौत्तर्यकलहेन च ॥१२५०॥

तुलाशनिस्थिते काले मीनांशे मेषगेऽपि वा।

तत्त्रिकोणे चोलदेशे ह्यान्यो राजा भविष्यति ॥१२५१॥

1249 - 1251. (a) Rahu's placement ..... will lead to sadness in performing royal duties.

(b) Irrelevant: Saturn moving in the end of Virgo, or in Libra will cause quarrels in the country and strife to the ruler. Due to civil war, the kingdom of Cholas will incur evils. Saturn in Libra attaining Pisces or Aries Navamsa will cause the end of the ruler of Chola kingdom.

अष्टमाब्दे विवाहः स्यादथवानवमाब्दगे।

संपद्दाये फलं सत्यं लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ॥१२५२॥

तुलाशनौ धनप्राप्तिः षष्ठाब्दे चोत्तराब्दगे।

शनिभुक्तौ शुभं सत्यं सहस्रारिष्टनाशनम् ॥१२५३॥

महादेवप्रसादेन पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।

1252 - 1253½. For the native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, eighth or ninth year will give marriage. The effects stated for 2nd dasa will bear truth. The country will be in the grip of a famine (?) Saturn in Libra will cause wealth. The 6th year, or the next year will in Saturn's sub period will give auspicious results, destroying a thousand evils. Due to the mercy of Lord Siva, father will revive happiness.

Notes: These lines do not lead to any tangible clue except the time of marriage, and Saturn's transit in Libra giving wealth to an Aquarius native.

दारेशांशत्रिकोणे च दारजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः ॥१२५४॥

उद्वाहानन्तरं भाग्यं पश्चाद्योगो भविष्यति।

क्षेमदाये दारहानिं क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥१२५५॥

विपद्दशान्ते जननी भर्तृक्लेशेन कर्शिता।

रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले सम्पद्दाये पितुर्विपत् ॥१२५६॥

जीविते साधनेशान्ते पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत्।

सम्पद्दशासन्धिकाले त्वेकादश च वत्सरे ॥१२५७॥

पितामहस्यारिष्टं स्यात्तुलान्ते वृश्चिके शनौ।

कर्माधिपदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥१२५८ ॥

1254 - 1258. Aquarius Ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa: (a) The Moon sign of the spouse will correspond to the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 7th lord (Sun) or a trine thereof.

(b) The native will be happy and will prosper after marriage.

(c) He will incur danger to spouse during his fourth dasa and he will immediate get remarried.

(d) **Father's Death:** During the concluding phase of the third dasa, his mother will be emaciated (i.e. grieved) due to loss of her husband. (That is, the subject will lose his father.) Alternatively, the 2nd dasa during the sub period of 8th lord will endanger his father. If he survives the sub period that is the 6th in order (in the second dasa) will cause father's exit. (*"Saadhanesanthe"* should read as *"Saadhanesanthare"*.)

(e) **Paternal Grand-father:** During the 11th year of age (or) in the junction period of the 2nd dasa (with the end of first dasa) danger to the said relative will come to pass, with Saturn moving in the end of Libra, or in Scorpio.

(f) **Dasa of 10th Lord:** This dasa will give equally auspicious and inauspicious effects.

राजान्तरं प्रकुर्वीत ह्यल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

सहोदरीमनस्तापं विक्रमेशस्य दायगे ॥१२५९ ॥

बुधान्तरे व्याकुलं स्याद्गुरुभुक्तौ शुभावहम् ।

1259 - 1259 1/2. The dasa of Mars: Due to change of king limited happiness will exist. There will also be distress to sister during this dasa. In the sub period of Mercury, the person will be distressed. Jupiter's sub period will give beneficial effects.

सुखेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥१२६० ॥

स्वपितुः क्लेशकालः स्यात् स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः ।

संपद्दाये पाण्डयदेशे सर्वाध्यक्ष्याधिकारवान् ॥१२६१ ॥

1260 - 1261. When Saturn transits the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord (Venus) or a trine thereof, his father will be in difficulties, particularly related to royal assignments. During the 2nd dasa of the native, father will beget an exalted position of all-round importance under the king of Pandya.

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे शनिभुक्तौ फलं स्मृतम् ।

स्वप्राबल्यं क्षेमदाये विंशोपरि सुभाग्यवान् ॥१२६२ ॥

नरवाहनभूषाप्तिर्गुरुभुक्तौ विशेषतः ।

1262 - 1262 1/2. (The first line just referring to Saturn's sub period without mentioning specific effects may be ignored.) During the 4th dasa, the native will greatly prosper. After the twentieth year of age, he will beget much fortunes. During Jupiter's sub period (in 4th dasa), he will acquire conveyances and ornaments.

कर्माधिपे चन्द्रकेन्द्रे धनलाभेश वीक्षिते ॥१२६३ ॥

स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च कर्मसाम्राज्ययोगजः ।

साम्राज्ययोगे धनिकः प्रतापी

विख्यातकीर्तिर्बहुसंपदाढ्यः ।

सन्मार्गवान् मन्त्रिनृपालसेवी

कामी सदा धर्मरतः सुभोगी ॥१२६४ ॥

1263 - 1264. Karma Samrajya Yoga for Immovable Ascendant: The lord of the 10th, positioned in an angle to the Moon, and aspected by the lords of the 2nd and 11th (both counted from natal ascendant) will cause Karma Samrajya Yoga. As a result, the person will be rich, valorous, widely famous and will be wealthy with a lot of possessions. He will adopt a virtuous path and will serve the king and his minister. He will be lustful, be ever righteous and will enjoy much pleasures.

Notes: The yoga given above applies to an immovable ascendant, viz. one of Taurus, Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius.

Example: Take Taurus as the ascendant. The lord of the tenth from ascendant is Saturn. Lords of 2nd and 11th in order are Mercury and Jupiter. Hence the yoga is formed thus for this ascendant - Saturn in the 10th from the Moon sign, and in joint aspect to Mercury and Jupiter.

This yoga may not exactly apply to Leo whose 2nd and 11th lord is Mercury. Here instead of his aspecting Venus, the 10th lord, it should be relaxed to be a conjunction.

साम्राज्ययोगे कर्मेशे धनेशेन निरीक्षिते।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं राजान्तरफलं स्मृतम् ॥१२६५ ॥
क्षेमदाये विशेषः स्यान्मध्ये भाग्याभिवृद्धिमान्।
राजान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्नित्यश्रीसौख्यवान् भवेत् ॥१२६६ ॥

1265 - 1266. In the above yoga, the dasa of the 10th lord, who is in aspect to 2nd (and 11th) lord(s) will usher much prosperity due to change of the king. The 4th dasa will specially be revealing. In the middle of this dasa, the person's prosperity will increase, he will obtain a son and firm wealth and be happy.

लग्नेशे चम्पकांशस्थे तथा साम्राज्ययोगजः।
भूपाल सेवी स्वपिता तत्तुल्याधिकभाग्यवान् ॥१२६७ ॥

1267. Aquarius Ascendant: Saturn in Champaka Nadiamsa, while there exists Samrajya Yoga in the horoscope, will make the native's father serve the ruler. And the father's fortunes will exceed that of the ruler (i.e. father will be abundantly fortunate).

Notes: How (Karma) Samrajya Yoga - different from Akhanda Samrajya Yoga - occurs has been explained in slokas 1263-64 *supra*. In the present sloka, the involvement of the lord of the ascendant, placed in Champaka Nadiamsa, in any favourable sign, will take the person's father to dizzy heights in terms of fortunes and progress.

चम्पकांशे भेदमाता स्वभर्त्रानुगमिष्यति।
विपद्दशान्तरे काले क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥१२६८ ॥
लाभाधिपदशाकाले स्वमात्ररिष्टमादिशेत्।
स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं सत्यं विरोधिभिरुपद्रवम् ॥१२६९ ॥
इदमेव फलं सत्यं कन्यान्तादितुलाशनौ।

1268 - 1269 1/2. Birth in Champaka Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant denotes that the step-mother will sacrifice her life at the pyre of her husband during the ending phase of native's third dasa, or in the first sub period of the fourth dasa. The dasa of 11th lord (Jupiter) will cause danger to his mother. The first sub period of the 11th lord's dasa will greatly distress the native and will produce fear through enemies. These are the effects of Saturn moving in Virgo and Libra. (That is during these events Saturn will transit these signs.)

सम्पद्दाये स्वल्पदुःखंक्षेमदाये विशेषतः ॥१२७० ॥
किंचिच्छकटयोगेन कर्माधिपदशाव्यथाम्।
क्षेमदाये भाग्यवृद्धिः स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ॥१२७१ ॥
राजन्यवैष्णवद्वेषं तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं महत्।
क्षेमदाये मध्यभागे प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ॥१२७२ ॥
चम्पकांशे क्षेमदाये गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम्।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशं च पत्नीपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१२७३ ॥
धनाधिपदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
धनधान्यसुभूषाप्ति पुण्यतीर्थाटनं शुभम् ॥१२७४ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले स्वदेहे जाड्यमादिशेत्।
कलत्रपुत्ररोगेन व्याकुलानन्तरं शुभम् ॥१२७५ ॥
केत्वन्तरे विरोधेन संचितार्थविनाशनम्।
क्रूरमासे फलं चेति राजचोराग्निजं भयम् ॥१२७६ ॥
भाग्याधिपान्तरे काले भाग्यवृद्धिसुतोत्सवम्।
दारवंशे ह्यरिष्टं स्यात् स्वप्रमोक्ष विशेषतः ॥१२७७ ॥
सूर्यान्तरे राजकार्य देशत्यागं शुभाशुभम्।
चन्द्रान्तरे विशेषाप्ति स्वदेहामयशोकवान् ॥१२७८ ॥

1270 - 1278. Aquarius Ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa: (a) The 2nd dasa will give sadness in a limited way while the 4th dasa will cause much grief (in terms of family deaths).

(b) Sakata Yoga: Due to Sakata Yoga the dasa of 10th lord will give some distress.

(c) Fourth Dasa: The 4th dasa will cause increase of prosperity, but the first sub period will indicate much distress. The said sub period will promote enmity with the king and Vaishnavites (those belonging to the school of Lord Vishnu). Gradually prosperity will be on the increase from the middle of the 4th dasa. In this dasa, there will be a family marriage, but children born (to the subject) will be destroyed. His wife will incur evils.

(d) Jupiter's Dasa: In the sub period of the lord of the ascendant, during the dasa of the 2nd lord (Jupiter) the person will acquire wealth, grains and

ornaments. He will visit pilgrimage centers and beget auspicious effects. In the sub period ruled by the lord of the 8th (Mercury), he will incur physical ailments. His spouse and progeny will face distress. After a while happiness will revive. The sub period of Ketu will destroy the wealth gathered. In the months denoted by adverse solar transits, in the said Ketu bhukti, he will incur fear from king, thieves and fire. The sub period of the 9th lord (Venus) will increase prosperity apart from happy events relating to progeny; but there will be evils in the family of in-laws. In the Sun's sub period due to royal assignments (rather wrath), he will have to leave the country. More specially in the sub period of the Moon. Further in the Moon's phase, he will have illnesses of the body.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे सूर्ये जातो साम्राज्ययोगके ।

वासं चेद्योगभङ्गेन कुत्सितप्रभुराज्यके ॥१२७९ ॥

सूर्यांशगे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

इदमेव फलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥१२८० ॥

1279 - 1280. Interruption by the Sun: In the case of Samrajya Yoga formed, the simultaneous placement of the Sun in the 4th, the native will live in a mean ruler's kingdom. The time of interruption will coincide with the transit of Saturn in the sign denoted by the Sun-occupied Navamsa, or a trine thereof. These effects declared by astrological experts will be true.

Note: For Samrajya Yoga, see sloka 1263 - 64 *supra*.

सर्वदाये राहुभक्तौ ह्यपरार्धे व्यथा भवेत् ।

सौम्यान्तरे तथा विन्द्यात् फलं साम्राज्ययोगके ॥१२८१ ॥

1281. The Sub Periods of Rahu & Mercury: The 2nd half of each of Rahu and Mercury sub periods, in any dasa will cause sadness.

Notes: The reference to Samrajya Yoga given in this sloka is an interruption.

लग्नाधिपदशामृत्यू: रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे ज्वरेण मृतिमादिशेत् ॥१२८२ ॥

1282. The subject of Aquarius ascendant's Champaka Nadiamsa will quit the world in the 8th lord's (Mercury's) sub period during the main rule of the lord of the ascendant (Saturn). One belonging to the former half of this Nadiamsa will die out of (dangerous) fever.

लग्नाद् व्ययगते राहौ परलोको न विद्यते ।

पापसाम्राज्ययोगे च स्वपिता च तथा भवेत् ॥१२८३ ॥

1283. The 12th House: Rahu in the 12th (Capricorn) will not send the native to heavens (after death). A malefic associated with Samrajya Yoga (slokas 1263 - 64) will cause the same effect concerning the father.

चिरायुषास्त्रिपुत्राश्च पुत्रिकैका चिरायुषी ।

चम्पकांशे फलं सत्यं साम्राज्ययोगजस्य च ॥१२८४ ॥

1284. One will have three sons and one daughter, all long-lived, as a result of Samrajya Yoga (Slokas 1263 - 64). These effects for Champaka Nadiamsa will bear truth.

चत्वारिंशोऽपमृत्युश्च जीविते पुत्रशोकवान् ।

सहोदरक्लेशमेति ह्यर्थनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१२८५ ॥

चम्पकांशकगे मन्दे पञ्चपञ्चाश वत्सरे ।

कालमृत्युभयप्राप्ति र्मास्सु मीनादिषु त्रिषु ॥१२८६ ॥

1285 - 1286. (Continuation of sloka 1282) - The subject belonging to Champaka Nadiamsa will incur untimely death during his 40th year. If he survives, he will be grieved on account of a son. He will also incur troubles to (or on account of) brothers, and will lose wealth. Saturn placed in the subject Nadiamsa will timely kill the Aquarius native in 55th year with the Sun traversing the three signs starting with Pisces.

ग्रन्थान्तरे कुंभमासे ह्यथवा वृश्चिकेऽपि च ।

कृष्णपक्षेमृतिं चेति नन्दाभद्रातिथीषु च ।

षौडशाब्दे मृत्युभंय द्वाविंशाब्दे महाविपत् ।

चत्वारिंशोऽपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥१२८७ ॥

1287. Other Authorities: According to some, the Sun going in Aquarius, or even in Scorpio will in a dark lunar half, on Nanda or Bhadra Thithi, cause the exit of the subject from the world. The same

authorities hold that 16th year will be a year of fear of death. 40h year will usher danger from untimely end. There will be a great danger in the 22nd year. Suitable propitiations be done in these cases.

मृतावस्थागे लग्नेशे दामिनीयोगजस्तथा।

अतिबाल्ये महाभाग्यं किंचिच्छयामतनुः शठः ॥१२८८॥

शास्त्रवेत्ता कविर्मानी बहवस्तस्य सोदराः।

सोदर्यश्चतथा सर्वा मृताश्चैकाऽवतिष्ठते ॥१२८९॥

एकैव कन्यका तस्या विवाहः पञ्चविंशतौ।

यत्नं करोति विंशाब्दे विघ्नं पापेन कर्मणा ॥१२९०॥

जनको म्रियते मार्गे द्वाविंशाब्दे ग्रहान्तरे।

षड्विंशात् परतश्चस्याः समृद्धिरुपजायते ॥१२९१॥

विदेशे च तज्जननी मरिष्यत्यष्टविंशके।

षष्ठे मन्दे विनीचांशे मातुर्दीर्घज्वराद्भयम् ॥१२९२॥

बाल्ये पितृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।

केदारदामिनीयोगे षोडशाब्दे श्रियायुतः ॥१२९३॥

त्रिंशोपरि सुभाग्याप्ति ज्ञातिनाशात् परं सुखम्।

1288 - 1293½. Damini Yoga: (a) There should be Damini yoga in the horoscope while the ascendant lord Saturn is in extremis (Mritavastha). Such a person will beget much fortunes in his early childhood. He will be somewhat dusky in complexion, be crafty, an expert in use of weapons, a poet, be honourable and will have many brothers and many sisters. Out of the many sisters, all will die (prematurely) but one. He will have only one daughter whom he will get married in 25th year. During 20th year, his trial for her marriage will face obstacles due to his (earlier) sins. His father will die en route during his (native's) 22nd year. During his 16th year he will have abundance (of everything). During his 20th year he will lose his mother in a foreign land.

(b) With Damini Yoga, Saturn placed in the 6th with debility in Amsa (not Navamsa but other applicable Aries divisions) will cause a long-lasting fever for the mother of the native. He will lose his father during his boyhood and will incur much grief.

(c) Kedara-Damini Yoga will give wealth in the 16th year. After 30 prosperity will be on the rise. His happiness follow the destruction of his relatives.

Notes: (a) Damini yoga as per standard prescription occurs when all the 7 planets are in six signs. This is a Sankhya Yoga. Saturn also being a part of the yoga, should be in Mritavastha, that is in the last six degrees of an odd sign, or in the initial six degrees of an even sign.

(b) In this Damini Yoga, Saturn instead of being in Mritavastha, should be in Cancer with Aries divisions.

(c) Kedara-Damini is not one yoga. Kedara yoga occurs when all the 7 planets are in four signs. Apparently the author had some thing else in mind or there is some compositional error.

मृतावस्थागे लग्नेशे लग्नात् षष्ठांशके स्थिते ॥१२९४॥

राजयोगस्य संप्राप्तिरल्पायुर्दायमादिशेत्।

जन्मदाये पितर्मृत्यु र्जनन्याश्चथवा भवेत् ॥१२९५॥

दरिद्रक्लेशमापन्नो मेहरोगेण कर्शितः।

विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य नानादेशेषु संचरन् ॥१२९६॥

म्लेच्छसेवी महापापी बहुभ्रातृविनाशवान्।

यावज्जीवं कलेशितश्च जीवितो पापहेतुना ॥१२९७॥

1294 - 1297. Saturn *in extremis* (*Mrithavastha*) in the divisions belonging to the 6th (Cancer) will give Raja Yoga effects but a limited length of life. It will cause the end of father or mother in the first dasa of the subject. He will be troubled by penury, grief, danger and urinary diseases. Due to a revolt (in the country) he will be displaced and will wander in many places. He will serve a Mlechcha king, be a great sinner and will lose many of his brothers. Throughout his life he will be grieved, and will live through sinful means.

Notes: "*Shashtamsake*" means the divisions of Cancer. That is Saturn in Shodasa Varga scheme should obtain many of Cancer positions. Shashtamsaka here does not refer to the one sixth division, which is not recognised in the Shodasa Varga.

मृतावस्थागे कर्मेशे पापांशे घोरनाडिगे।

घोरजीवनवान्नित्यं यावदायुष्माप्नुयात् ॥१२९८॥

मृतावस्थागे लग्नेशे दशायां क्रूरभुक्तिषु ।
रध्राधिपान्तरे कालेचापमृत्युस्तथा श्रितः ॥१२९९ ॥

1298 - 1299. The 10th lord (Mars) *in extremis* with malefic divisions, and placed in Ghora Nadiamsa will make the whole life miserable. (That is miseries will be endless.) Untimely death will occur in the sub period of a malefic or of 8th lord during the dasa of Saturn placed in extremis.

Note: The condition of Ghora Nadiamsa be ignored with the introduction of *"Mrithavastha"*.

कुंभलग्ने तुलासूर्ये षष्ठे चन्द्रे सुभाग्यवान् ।
भ्रातृभ्रात्रीबहुत्वं स्याज्येष्ठभ्रातृममन्वितः ॥१३०० ॥
स्वपित्रधिकसंपन्नो राजमुद्राधिकारवान् ।
संपद्दाये योगभङ्गं वैष्णवद्वेषहेतुना ॥१३०१ ॥
नानाव्यकुलकार्याणि क्लेशं स्याद्वसुवत्सरे ।
राजान्तरवशाद्भाग्यं सोदरोद्वाहतः परम् ॥१३०२ ॥
प्रबलोद्वाहसौख्याप्ति पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
सम्पद्दाये भाग्यनाशं स्वपितामहनाशनम् ॥१३०३ ॥
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं चेति नानाव्याकुलवान् पिता ।
विपद्दायेमहत् सौख्यं द्यूनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥१३०४ ॥
योगभङ्गं प्रकुर्वीत जातकस्य क्वचित् सुखम् ।

1300 - 1304 1/2. Aquarius Ascendant Champaka Nadiamsa: The Sun in debility as the Moon is in the 6th (Cancer) will give effects as mentioned in "a" to "c" below.

(a) This yoga will cause much prosperity. Further results for this yoga are - One will have many brothers and sisters, including one older brother. He will be wealthier than his father and will enjoy powers granted by the king.

(b) Second Dasa: Due to enmity with Vaishnavites, he will have checkered prosperity in the 2nd dasa. During the 8th year he will pass through a very difficult phase. His fortunes will take a favourable turn following change of ruler. His brother will beget married. The person will derive much happiness in his marital life. His father will live a happy life. This dasa will destroy his general fortunes and paternal grand-father as well. His 5th year will give much distress to his father.

(c) Third Dasa: This dasa will give abundant happiness in the sub period ruled by the 7th lord (the Sun). There will be generally obstacles with scope for some happiness. (That is, the other sub periods in this dasa will not be of great help.)

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे केतावसितेन निरीक्षिते ॥१३०५ ॥
गुल्मरोगेण च पिता काशरोगेण कर्शितः ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥१३०६ ॥
द्वादशादित्यनामानि भानुवारे प्रपूजयेत् ।
रक्त पीताम्बरादीनि दैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत् ॥१३०७ ॥
देहारोग्यं महत् सौख्यं नित्यश्रीनित्यमङ्गलम् ।

1305 - 1307 1/2. Father's Ill-health & Remedies: In case of Aquarius ascendant, Champaka Nadiamsa, Ketu in the 5th in aspect to Saturn will cause enlargement of the spleen or glands and cough (like tuberculosis of the lungs) to the native's father. Necessary remedies be sought to overcome these diseases. On Sundays the names of the twelve Suryas should be recited (i.e. reciting Dwadasaditya Stotra) and donation of red silken clothes to an astrologer be given. Following these, recovery of father's health, great happiness, firm wealth and lasting auspiciousness will accrue.

षष्ठे चन्द्रे शुभांशस्थे केसरीयोगजस्य च ॥१३०८ ॥
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्ति रब्दमध्ये महाविपत् ॥१३०९ ॥
कुंभलग्ने षोडशाब्दे ह्यथवा मनुवत्सरे ।
महारोगभयार्तश्च रोगाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥१३१० ॥
जीविते चिरजीवी च स्वल्पपुत्रो विवाहितः ।
राजमुद्राधिकाराप्तिर्महायोगरतः सुखी ॥१३११ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले मारकग्रहभुक्तिषु ।
कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिं चतुश्चत्वारिवत्सरे ॥१३१२ ॥
एकचत्वारिंशकेऽब्दे चत्वारिंशतिवत्सरे ।
चतुश्चत्वारिंशकेऽब्दे क्रूरमासे मृतिं वदेत् ॥१३१३ ॥

1308 - 1313. Aquarius Ascendant: The Moon in the 6th, with a benefic's Navamsa, and involved in Kesari Yoga will cause fear of untimely death. In the

middle of the year (should be in the middle part of his life) he will be greatly endangered. One born in this ascendant in the 16th year or in the 8th year will be troubled by a major disease during the sub period of the 6th lord (Moon). If he survives, he will be long-lived, be married and will have a limited number of progeny. He will have powers under a king's rule and enjoy great prosperity. During the sub period of a killer planet in the dasa of 8th lord (Mercury), (or) in the 44th year, timely death will strike the person. 40th or 41st year also could be fatal.

मोहनांशे क्रिये जीवे तूच्चग्रहसमन्विते ।

मुद्रिकांशे प्रजातश्च रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ॥१३१४ ॥

मुद्रिकांशे पूर्वभागे मोहनांकगे गुरौ ।

वीरशैवो दुराचारो नानाव्यापारजीवकः ॥१३१५ ॥

भ्रातृद्वययुतो मानी भेदभ्रातृसमन्वितः ।

भगिनीत्रयवान् बाल्ये भ्रातृनाशेन कर्शितः ॥१३१६ ॥

स्वपिता वार्धके दुःखी पुत्रनाशेन कर्शितः ।

काशादिना नेत्रपीडां संचितार्थविनाशनम् ॥१३१७ ॥

1314 - 1317. Mudrika Nadiamsa: Birth in the former half of this Nadiamsa in a fixed sign (specially Aquarius) will obtain following results, if Jupiter is placed in Mohana Nadiamsa. The subject will be a staunch Saivite. Yet he will be of bad conduct. He will live through various sources of business activities, will have two brothers and three sisters, be honourable, endowed with a step-brother, and be emaciated due to loss of a brother during his childhood. His father will be miserable during his old age, will grieve the loss of a son, will suffer from disorders of lungs and eyes and will lose the wealth accumulated by him.

Notes: Mudrika Nadiamsa rules from 18° 24' to 18° 36' of movable signs; from 11° 24' to 11° 36' of immovable signs; andd from 3° 24' to 3° 36' of common signs.

मोहनांशकगे शुक्रे कलत्रद्वयवान्पिता ।

पितामहस्तथा विन्द्यात् पूर्वभागे सपत्नीकः ॥१३१८ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे पूर्वभागे स्वपिता च पितामहः ।

बाल्ये क्लेशं च लभते मध्ये भाग्य युतो भवेत् ॥१३१९ ॥

पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषं वार्धके स्वापितामहः ।

दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्ति दास्यां रहसि भोगवान् ॥१३२० ॥

स्वपिता मध्यवयसि वनान्तरपुरे वसन् ।

अतिश्रीमान् भाग्ययुक्तो धनधान्याम्बरी सुखी ॥१३२१ ॥

1318 - 1321. (a) Two Marriages to Father & Grand-father: One born in Mudrika Nadiamsa of a fixed sign and having Venus in Mohana Nadiamsa will beget the following effects. His father, so also paternal grand-father, will be twice-married.

(b) Step-mother: The native of former half of Mudrika, fixed sign, will have a step-mother (without involvement of Venus as in "a" above).

(c) Father & Grand-father: Other authorities state that the father and paternal grand-father of the native described in "b" would in early childhood undergo difficulties and be prosperous in the middle part of life. The paternal grand-tather would obtain a son through another wife and would have secret pleasures with his maid-servant. The native's father would live in a town surrounded by forests in the middle of his life, would become very wealthy, prosperous and endowed with money, grains and robes.

जन्मदाये पिता सौख्यं क्षेत्रग्रामधनेश्वरः ।

नानादेशे प्रसिद्धश्च राजप्रीतिप्रसादवान् ॥१३२२ ॥

1322. Birth in Fixed Sign - Mudrika Nadiamsa: The first dasa of the subject will give much happiness to father, who will become famous in many foreign lands and obtain the mercy of the rulers.

पितृभावांशके शुक्रे लग्नात् कर्मत्रिकोणगे ।

स्वापिता वार्धके काले नेत्रहानि युतो भवेत् ॥१३२३ ॥

पुत्रशोकवंशापन्नो भेदभ्रातृवशाद्व्यथाम् ।

कालान्तरे भ्रातृशोंक भाग्यनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१३२४ ॥

1323 - 1324.-Venus should be in the 5th or 9th counted from the 10th house. He should further be in the 9th from Navamsa ascendant. As a result, the subject's father would have eye-disorders in his old age, would be endangered losing his progeny, trou-

bled by step-brothers, and would later on lose his brothers and prosperity.

मोहनांशे पूर्वभागे सुमत्यंशे निशाकरे।

स्वपिता मतिमान् रागी पुत्रीपुत्रसमृद्धिमान् ॥१३२५ ॥

भेदमातृप्रियो नित्यं सत्कलत्रयुतो भवेत्।

वीरशैवागमप्रीतस्तन्मार्गे प्रियवत्सलः ॥१३२६ ॥

शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं शिवकैङ्कर्यधर्मवान्।

द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थश्च नानामार्गे धनार्जकः ॥१३२७ ॥

1325 - 1327. Birth in Mohana Nadiamsa - First Half: In this case, the Moon in Sumathi Nadiamsa denotes the following about the native's father. He would be intelligent, passionate, endowed with sons and daughters, be attached to his step-mother, would have a virtuous spouse (i.e.native's mother will be virtuous), be a staunch Saivite, be fond of Sastras and follow related paths. He would regularly worship Lord Siva and would perform related deeds. He would be skillful in earning wealth, and would earn in several ways.

Notes: For Mohana Nadiamsa, please refer to notes under sloka 445, Book I.

लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ भौमांशे चन्द्रसंयुते।

धर्माधर्मविचारेण स्वपिता च धनार्जकः ॥१३२८ ॥

किंचित्कठोरपापेन संचितार्थविनाशवान्।

वार्धके बहुदारिध्यं पुत्रनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१३२९ ॥

बन्धुद्वेषशारिष्टं राजपत्नीवशाद् व्यथाम्।

जातकस्य विपद्दाये ह्यपरार्धे पितुर्विपत् ॥१३३० ॥

पञ्चविंशात् परं क्लेशं मोहनांशे पितुर्व्यथा।

संचितार्थव्ययादीनि भाग्यनाशं क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥१३३१ ॥

1328 - 1331. (a) Birth in Mohana Nadiamsa - First Half: Rahu in the 9th house in the company of the Moon and begetting a Navamsa ruled by Mars denotes that the person's father would know the difference between a righteous and an unrighteous thing (i.e. father would be a righteous person), would (initially) earn wealth, would lose the same due to somewhat grave a sin, would in old age be under great poverty, would lose his sons, and would incur enmity with relatives and grief on account of the queen.

(b) When the subject will be in the 2nd half of his third dasa, fatality to father be declared. After his 25th year, the subject will undergo difficulties, and be worried on account of father, will spend his savings, and will incur a partial loss of his fortunes.

सूर्यांशके तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

विपद्दाये मोहनांशे पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ॥१३३२ ॥

सुखाधिपाक्रान्तराशौ मोहनांशे पितुर्व्यथा।

वृश्चिकादित्रिमासेषु पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ॥१३३३ ॥

1332 - 1333. Loss of Father: The native of Mohana Nadiamsa will in his third dasa lose his father when Saturn transits the sign identical with the Rasi occupied by 4th lord or Navamsa occupied by the Sun, or a trine thereof.

संपद्दाये मातृनाशं तुलान्ते वृश्चिके शनौ।

अतीव क्लेश कालः स्यात् क्षिप्रेणारोग्यवान् पिता ॥१३३४ ॥

1334. Mother: The 2nd dasa will destroy mother when Saturn moves in the end of Libra or in Scorpio. This will be a very difficult phase for (the health of) father, but he will recover early.

भाग्यकाले दारनाशं जातस्य मोहनांशके।

जातकस्य फलं सत्यं स्वापितुश्च तथा भवेत् ॥१३३५ ॥

1335. The native of Mohana Nadiamsa will lose his wife when his prosperity begins to rise. Results stated for the native of Mohana Nadiaṃsa, and his father, as above, will bear truth.

सुमत्यंशकगे चन्द्रे मोहनांशकगे गुरौ।

मुद्रिकांशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥१३३६ ॥

ज्येष्ठभ्राता सुधर्मात्मा पिता न ऋणमोचकः।

पुत्रद्वययुतो मानी भिन्नलिङ्गप्रपूजकः ॥१३३७ ॥

पितृवाक्यरतो नित्यं किंचिदज्ञानपापवान्।

पुराब्राह्मणशापेन क्षयरोगप्रपीडितः ॥१३३८ ॥

जातकस्य विपद्दाये मृतेः पूर्वं पितुस्तथा।

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशं च पश्चात् क्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१३३९ ॥

स्वभेदजननीमृत्युः पश्चाद्दारविनाशनम्।

पितृव्यद्वयनाशं च विपद्दाये न संशयः ॥१३४० ॥

1336 - 1340. Mudrika Nadiamsa - Former Half: (a) One born in a fixed sign in this space of the zodiac, with the Moon in Sumathi Nadiamsa, and Jupiter in Mohana Nadiamsa will lose (one of) his older brother(s). His elder brother will be quite a righteous person while father will never be relieved of debts. The subject will be endowed with two sons, be honourable, will worship Lord Siva, will honour the words of his father and will commit some sins due to ignorance. Due to the curse of a Brahmin in an earlier birth, he will be troubled by tuberculosis.

(b) Many Deaths in 3rd Dasa: He will die in his third dasa following the death of his father. He will incur grief on account of the destruction of his elder brother. His step mother, wife and two paternal uncles will also pass away (during this dasa).

मोहनांशे विपद्दाये दारद्वयविनाशनम् ।

तृतीयोद्वाहतः पूर्वं ग्रन्थिरोगेण कर्शितः ॥१३४१ ॥

1341. Mohana Nadiamsa - Fixed Sign: The subject belonging to this degree will lose his two wives in his third dasa, and will have a third marriage. Prior to this he will be emaciated due to diseases of blood vessels.

Notes: Slokas 1336 - 41 show the possibility of deaths in the 3rd dasa separately in case of Mudgara Nadiamsa and Mohana Nadiamsa. As could observed, these two Nadiamsas are simultaneously dealt with in this part of the text.

दारेशे शनिसंयुक्ते नवमे राहु संस्थिते ।

मोहनांशे पूर्वभागे कलत्रत्रयवान् भवेत् ॥१३४२ ॥

ज्येष्ठभार्यैक सन्तानं तृतीये पुत्रभाग्यवान् ।

दारद्वयविनाशेन यौवने क्लेशवान् भवेत् ॥१३४३ ॥

1342 - 1343. Three Wives: Birth in the first half of Mohana Nadiamsa, fixed sign will give three wives provided the 7th lord is with Saturn, as the 9th from the ascendant is occupied by Rahu. His first wife will give birth to one child only while the third one will be fortunate in respect of progeny (i.e. she will have many children). Due to loss of two spouses, the subject in his youth will incur grief.

मोहनांशकगे जीवे सप्तमे भौम संस्थिते ।

कनिष्ठभ्राता दीर्घायुर्भेदभ्राता तथा भवेत् ॥१३४४ ॥

1344. Jupiter in Mohana Nadiamsa while Mars is in the 7th from the ascendant will cause long lives to the person's younger brother(s). So also to his step-brother(s).

मुद्रिकांशे पूर्वभागे त्रिभगिन्यश्चिरायुष्यः ।

एका सुमङ्गली चैव दत्तपुत्रवती भवेत् ॥१३४५ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे रिकांशे पुत्रशोकवती सदा ।

एकपुत्रवती सा च क्लेशिता च तथापरा ॥१३४६ ॥

अमङ्गल्यौ द्वे भगिन्यौ त्वेका पुत्रवती भवेत् ।

पुत्रिके द्वे सुमाङ्गल्ये सोदरीफललक्षणम् ॥१३४७ ॥

1345 - 1347. Mudrika Nadiamsa - First Half - Sisters: The native of this space in a fixed sign will have three sisters with long spans of life. One of them will have a long married life and will beget adopted progeny. According to another text, she will incur grief on account of loss of progeny (of her own) and will (ultimately) have one surviving child. Other two sisters will be inauspicious (obtaining early widowhood) and one of them will have progeny. Two daughters (it is not properly related) will be auspicious, having long spans of marriage. These are the effects concerning sisters.

सुमत्यंशकगे चन्द्रे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ।

स्वभेदभगिनी क्लिष्टा भर्तुः पूर्वं मरिष्यति ॥१३४८ ॥

खपित्ररिष्टितः पूर्वं स्वभेदजननीविपत् ।

यदि जीवेत् सुमाङ्गल्या पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विता ॥१३४९ ॥

1348 - 1349. Mudrika Nadiamsa - First Half: The Moon in Sumathi Nadiamsa in the company of or in aspect to Rahu will cause the following effects in case of birth in the subject space in a fixed sign. His step sister will be a troubled soul and will predecease her husband. Before the death of his father, the said sister will be involved in great danger. If she survives, she will be auspicious and will have sons and daughters.

Notes: The present two slokas are related to sloka 1336 *supra*.

जीवे केतुयुते जातो मोहनांशे विशेषतः।
अन्तः क्रोधी कनिष्ठश्च पाषण्डाचारतत्परः ॥१३५०॥
वीरशैव मते योगे जीवे केतुसमन्विते।
मोहनांशे प्रजातश्च वीर शैवो भवेद्रधुवम् ॥१३५१॥
सोदरस्य विशेषेण जातकस्य क्वचित् क्वचित्।
स्वपिताधिकपाषण्डी सहोदरविहीनवान ॥१३५२॥

1350 - 1352. Jupiter - Ketu Conjunction: This conjunction particularly for Mohana Nadiamsa (fixed sign) will act as under. The person will be inwardly given anger, be the youngest issue of the family, be a hypocrite and be a staunch Saivite. Compared to the native, his brothers and father will be highly hypocritical in nature. His father will be bereft of younger brothers.

सुते पापद्वये जातश्चापान्ते पञ्चमस्थिते।
स्त्रीप्रजा बहुलाः सन्ति सोदरस्य फलं स्मृतम् ॥१३५३॥

1353. For birth in Leo ascendant, two malefics in the end of Sagittarius will give many daughters.

मदेशे शनिसंयुक्ते सोदरस्य सुतस्य च।
भगिनी पुत्रभार्याणां वदेदुर्मरणं तथा ॥१३५४॥
सुताधिपदशाकाले इदं फलमुदाहृतम्।
तद्भावभावाधिपेषु योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥१३५५॥

1354 - 1355. Mohana Nadiamsa: The 7th lord, in case of a fixed sign ascending, in the company of Saturn will cause death by unnatural means to a son of the native's brother, or to the daughter-in-law of the native's sister. This will occur when the subject will be in the dasa of the 5th lord. This should be understood according to (the strength of) the 5th lord.

मुद्रिकांशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य मोहनांशके।
कालान्तरे कनिष्ठश्च ह्येकपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥१३५६॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे व्यास मतेजातस्य मोहनांशके।
कनिष्ठस्य द्विपुत्राप्तिः स्त्रीप्रजा बहुलाः स्मृताः ॥१३५७॥
एकपुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान् भविष्यति न संशयः।
गर्गमते सोदरश्च मोहनांशे मृत प्रजः ॥१३५८॥
कृच्छ्रेणाद्दृष्टयत्नेन ह्येकपुत्र श्चिरायुष्मान्।
यौवने भेदक भ्राता ग्रान्थिरोगप्रपीडितः ॥१३५९॥
देहकार्श्य युतो नित्यं जीविते पुत्रपुत्रिमान्।

1356 - 1359 1/2. Fixed Sign - Mohana Nadiamsa: A younger brother of this native will obtain a son after a long spell of time. According to the school of sage Vyasa, the said brother will have two sons, and many daughters. One of them will be long-lived. As per Garga, the brother in question will beget only dead children and by his efforts, he will be fortunate enough to have one child with long life. During the native's youth, his step brother will incur diseases of blood vessels, and will lose weight. If he survives he will be endowed with sons and daughters.

Notes: Reference to former half of Mudrika Nadiamsa in sloka the first line of sloka 1356 is an erroneous addition in the original and hence not added to the translation.

शुक्रहोरे मुद्रिकांशे पूर्वभागे च जायते ॥१३६०॥
भेद भ्राता चिरायुष्मान् पुत्र पुत्री समन्वितः।
भवन्ति तिस्रोभार्याश्च बहु प्राबल्ययोगवान् ॥१३६१॥

1360 - 1361. According to Sukra Hora: The step brother of the subject belonging to former half of Mudrika Nadiamsa will be long-lived and will have sons and daughters.......... He will be very famous.

मुद्रिकांशे पूर्वभागे मोहनांश गते गुरौ।
अष्टौषड्वाभ्रातरश्च पञ्च तेषां चिरायुषाः ॥१३६२॥
भेदभ्राता चिरायुष्मान् सहोदरविनाशकः।
किंचिद्रोगभया तश्च ह्यल्पसन्तानभाग्यवान् ॥१३६३॥

1362 - 1363. Mudrika Nadiamsa - First Half: In this case of birth in a fixed sign, Jupiter in Mohana Nadiamsa will give 6 or 8 brothers, out of whom five will be long-lived. The person's step brother will be long-lived, will harm his brothers, will suffer from diseases and will have limited number of children.

मेषे केतुयुते सूर्ये मोहनांश समुद्भवः।
अल्पसन्तानं युक्तश्च क्षेमदाये सुपुत्रवान् ॥१३६४॥
लग्नत्पञ्चमगे सुर्ये भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।

सन्तानप्रतिबन्धी च कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ॥१३६५ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्ग मते जातो जातो मृतो भवेत् ।

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं स्वर्णलिङ्गं प्रदापयेत् ॥१३६६ ॥

जीवांशे पञ्चमे मन्दे दिवाकरसमान्विते ।

स्वर्णलिङ्गप्रदानेन ह्यायुष्मन्तं च पुत्रकम् ॥१३६७ ॥

शनिप्रदोषे सायाह्ने चेन्दुवारे प्रदोषके ।

नागलिङ्गप्रदानेन ह्यायुष्मन्तं च पुत्रकम् ॥१३६८ ॥

तदभावे स्त्रीप्रजा स्यात् पुंप्रजाश्चेन्मृतिं वदेत् ।

गर्भस्रावातुरा भार्या दुर्धुरामयकर्शिता ॥१३६९ ॥

1364 - 1369. Mohana Nadiamsa - Fixed Sign: (a) Ketu in Aries with the Sun will restrict the number of issues. The subject will obtain a son in his fourth dasa.

(b) The Sun in the 5th in aspect to or company of Mars will prove an obstacle in respect of acquisition of progeny. Anyway, after a long interval, a son will be obtained. As per Garga, this yoga will kill the issues as and when they are born. To overcome this evil, a Linga (idol of Lord Siva, or of Naga Raja, the king of Cobras) made of gold be given away in charity.

(c) Progeny's life-span will be increased by donation of a golden (Naga) Linga if Saturn is in the 5th house from the natal ascendant in the company of the Sun, and begets a Navamsa ruled by Jupiter. The suggested donation of Naga Linga should be given on a Monday evening (*Pradosha*). In the absence of this remedy, the person will beget many daughters while sons born to him will only find their instant exit from this mortal world.

Notes: (c) *Pradosha* = the first part of the night; evening personified as a son of Dosha, Blemish, and associated with Nisitha and Vyushta. Vyushta is day-break personified and is the son of Pushparna and Dosha, or the son of Vubhavasu and Ushas.

मोहनांशकगे जीवे पञ्चमे रवि संयुते ।

प्रदोषव्रत साध्येन ह्यायुष्मन्तश्च पुत्रकाः ॥१३७० ॥

1370. Birth in Mohana Nadiamsa: In case of a fixed sign, Jupiter joining the Sun in the 5th house will give long living sons due to the good effects of Pradosha Vrata (or vow).

तृतीयदारे पुत्राप्तिःक्षेमदाये न सशयः ।

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे पुत्राभावैकदारवान् ॥१३७१ ॥

पुत्रवांश्चेत् त्रिभार्यश्च मोहनांशसमुद्भवः ।

संपद्दाये सुभूषाप्तिं पित्रादिःश्रियमश्नुते ॥१३७२ ॥

1371 - 1372. (a) One will obtain progeny in the 4th dasa, through his third wife. (This relates to Mohana Nadiamsa, vide sloka 1341 supra, and is independent of sloka 1370.)

(b) Saturn in the 5th (for a fixed sign, with Mohana Nadiamsa ascending) will give only one spouse (i.e. no other marriages) but no progeny.

(c) The subject of Mohana Nadiamsa (without reference to Saturn) of a fixed sign ascending will have three wives and be endowed with progeny. In his second dasa, he will beget ornaments and paternal wealth. (To wit, Saturn in the 5th in case of birth in Mohana Nadiamsa will stall additional marriages.)

भाग्ये राहौ प्रपन्ने च लग्नाधिपतिदायके ।

अपरार्धे भाग्यनाशं पूर्वार्धे सौख्य मश्नुते ॥१३७३ ॥

1373. (a) In case of a fixed sign, Rahu in the 9th will make one distressed or poor.

(b) In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant, prosperity will be destroyed in the 2nd half, while its first half will cause happiness.

मीनांशगे तुलाचन्द्रे जीवे केतुयुते क्रिये ।

मोहनांशे प्रजातस्य जन्मसंपद्दशासुखम ॥१३७४ ॥

मातृष्वसा-चायुष्यती मातामहिविनाशकः ।

सम्पद्दाये खजननी मनुवर्षात् परं मृतिम् ॥१३७५ ॥

द्वात्रिंशे जनकश्चेति प्राप्नोति मरणं तथा ।

द्वात्रिंशे जनकश्चेति चतुस्त्रिंशेऽथवा यदि ॥१३७६ ॥

स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ।

कलत्रद्वयनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥१३७७ ॥

ग्रामान्तरे नदीप्रान्ते लग्नाधिपतिदायके ।

वसंश्च देहजाड्येन लाभमल्पं सुखासुखम् ॥१३७८ ॥

1374 - 1378. Mohana Nadiamsa - Fixed Sign: With the Moon in Libra with Pisces Navamsa while Jupiter and Ketu are in the sign Scorpio, following results will come to pass. The first two dasas will give happiness to the subject. His mother's sister will be endowed with longevity. His maternal grand-father will be destroyed (die early). The 2nd dasa after the age of eight will cause mother's death. 32nd year will kill father. Or the 34th year. Prior to father's death, elder brother will be destroyed. Losing two wives, the subject will be greatly sad. According to other texts, he will live in a river-bound region, suffer from physical ailments, have limited gains and will incur both happiness and unhappiness in life.

लग्नेशे रविसंयुक्ते द्वित्रिवारं ज्वराद्भयम् ।

ग्रन्थिरोगप्रपीडां च शस्त्रबाधां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१३७९ ॥

1379. If the ascendant lord is conjunct the Sun, one of Mohana Nadiamsa, fixed sign, will incur fever for two or three weeks (possibly in the first dasa). He will suffer from disorders of blood vessels and incur danger through weapons.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा नवमे राहु संस्थिते ।

त्रिंशोपरि मनस्तापं क्लेशं च दशवत्सरम् ॥१३८० ॥

1380. In case of a fixed sign ascending with Mohana Nadiamsa, Rahu in the 9th either from the ascendant or from the Moon will cause distress and sadness for ten years after the age of 30.

महार्णवप्रान्त्यदेशे मोहनांश समुद्भवः ।

अतीव क्लेशमाप्नोति वाणिज्ये विघ्नमादिशेत् ॥१३८१ ॥

गृहक्षेत्रविनाशेन व्याकुलं भवति ध्रुवम् ।

यत्र यत्र च व्यापारस्तत्र विनश्यति ॥१३८२ ॥

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले ह्यपरार्धेत्विदं फलम् ।

1381 - 1382 - 1/2. Mohana Nadiamsa - Fixed Sign: Birth will be near the region of a great hill. He will undergo a lot of distress, will incur obstacles in business, and will lose landed and housing properties. With every trial he will accrue losses in his business undertakings. These effects are possible in the second half of the dasa of the ascendant lord.

Notes: The instructions given here are without reference to any particular planet, but only to birth in a certain degree.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ॥१३८३ ॥

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतोद्वाहं शुभाशुभफलं स्मृतम् ।

सहोदरीविचारं च ज्वरोपद्रवप्रादिशेत् ॥१३८४ ॥

कश्चित् सहोदरभ्रातुः पुत्रो जाड्यामय तथा ।

दशासंधौ ज्वरं तापं शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥१३८५ ॥

मधुकुम्भप्रदानेन देहारोग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

1383 - 13851/2. Dasa of 8th Lord: The first sub period of the 8th lord will cause much distress to the above native. In this dasa, his older brother will beget married, and results will be both auspicious and inauspicious. There will be some worries about a co-born, due to trouble from fever. The progeny of a brother will also incur illness. In the junction of the dasa, fever and distress will result which could be remedied by propitiatory measures. A honey-filled pot be donated to regain health.

धनाधिपदशा सन्धौ राहुभुक्तौ नृपावधि ॥१३८६ ॥

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्दारारिष्टात् परं मृतिम् ।

तत्पुत्रः प्रबलश्चापि महारोगेण कर्शितः ॥१३८७ ॥

दायादिवशामापन्नो विपद्दाये मृतिं लभेत् ।

1386 - 13871/2. Irrelevant: The junction period of 2nd lord's dasa, or its Rahu bhukti will trouble the king causing him loss of spouse. The king's son, though strong, will be troubled by a great disease. 3rd dasa will cause his death due to evil designs of relatives.

भेदभ्रातृविरोधेन खपितुर्व्याकुलं महत् ॥१३८८ ॥

विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यं नाश्येद्द्वयवत्सरे ।

1388 - 13881/2. Mohana Nadiamsa - Fixed Sign: (Ignoring the above interruption, the following applies to the native.) Due to enmity with step-brothers, the person's father will be greatly distressed. After marriage, the native will prosper and will gather wealth in many countries.

शूलयोगं प्रकुर्वीत पञ्चमे शनि संस्थिते ॥१३८९ ॥

तद्दशायां महाक्लेशमपरार्धं न संशयः।
भार्यारिष्ठं प्रकुर्वीत भ्रात्ररिष्टं तथैव च ॥१३९० ॥
पित्ररिष्ठात्परं दुःखं दारिध्रं च विनिर्दिशेत्।
सर्वदाये राहुचन्द्रौ बुधशुक्रौ विशेषतः ॥१३९१ ॥
अन्तर्दाये क्लेशमेति मोहनांश समुद्भवः।
चक्रसन्धौ दशासन्धौ क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे ॥१३९२ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्यं च ज्वरोपद्रवमादिशेत्।
मधुकुम्भप्रदानेन देहारोग्य युतो भेवत् ॥१३९३ ॥

1389 - 1393. Soola Yoga: Saturn in the 5th causes Soola Yoga. In the second half of the dasa of the said Saturn, one will be greatly in grief. His wife as well as his brothers will incur danger. Following death of his father (in Saturn's Dasa), he will earn grief and penury. Particularly the sub period of Rahu and of Mercury, or in the concluding portion (in the dasa of Saturn) will cause these untoward events coinciding with adverse Jupiterian and solar transits. Severe difficulties and dangerous fever will result. Donating a pot of honey, this phase of ill-health can be overcome.

कर्मेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
कर्मेशदृष्टिराशौ तु राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ॥१३९४ ॥
सहोदरप्रपीडादि तद्वर्गे वा सुतामयम्।
स्वराज्यदेशे नृपतिः स्फुटयोगं गते मृतिम् ॥१३९५ ॥

1394 - 1395. (a) Irrelevant: The ruler will be destroyed when Saturn comes to the sign indicated by the sign occupied by the 10th lord's dispositor, or a trine thereof, or the sign that is at birth aspected by the lord of the 10th.

(b) In the context of the said transit, the person's coborns will be in grief, due to illness of a child in their families.

(c) The 2nd line of sloka 1395 is ungrammatical and incomplete, dealing irrelevantly with the death of the king.

Notes: Out of the 3 clues given above, only one t "b" conveys a proper instruction. Saturn's transit as shown at "a" will involve the native's coborn in grief due to progeny's illness.

चापांशे मिथुने मन्दे गोचरे ललनान्त्यगे।
तुलादौ तत्त्रिकोणेषु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥१३९६ ॥
लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि ह्यनावृष्टिभयं भवेत्।
दुष्टखेचरदोषेण भूकम्पं जन्मदेशके ॥१३९७ ॥
पित्रादि श्रियमाप्नोति गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः।
त्रिंशेऽब्दे चाष्टमाब्दे च ह्यष्टत्रिंशतिवत्सरे ॥१३९८ ॥
चत्वारिंशेऽथ वा चेति लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम्।
अतीव क्लेशमाप्नोति प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१३९९ ॥
यावन्मार्तण्डसूनु वृषभतुलघटे वृश्चिके मीनसिंहे
राश्यामन्वेषयन् स सुरगुरुसंहितो राहुवक्त्रे स्थितो वा।
तावद्दुर्भिक्षकालं नरपतिमरणं क्षुत्पिपासानराणां।
ग्रामारण्यश्मशाने नरशिरसंहिताः नर्तयन्तः पिशाचाः ॥१४०० ॥
कोणराशित्रिकोणे वा स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
चोलभूपतिनाशः स्याद्योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥१४०१ ॥

1396 - 1401. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in Gemini with Sagittarius Navamsa, or moving in the end of the sign Virgo, or in Libra or its trines will cause loss of grains, and drought. Due to evil planetary configuration, there will be an earth-quake in the country. One will beget paternal wealth. There will be a marriage at home. There will be famine in 30th, 8th, 38th, or 40th year. Many difficulties and strife to populace will come to pass. The gravity of the famine will be revealed according to the planet Saturn moving in Taurus, Libra, Aquarius, Scorpio, Pisces or Leo, or Jupiter Rahu conjunction in transit; the ruler will quite the world; the people will be in the grip of hunger; devils will wander in the villages, forests and burial grounds flaunting human heads. Saturn moving in trines will destroy the ruler of the kingdom Chola.

मृ्गिकांशे पूर्वभागे स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये।
ुटयोगं गते मन्दे पाण्ड्यभूपतिनाशनम् ॥१४०२ ॥
म्लेच्छाराज्ये कलापने बहुसेनाश्वनाशनम्।
जन्मराशिस्थिते मन्दे गोचरेऽष्टम संस्थिते ॥१४०३ ॥
राजान्तरो म्लेच्छदेशे हताश्वो हतसैनिकः।

1402 - 1403 1/2. Irrelevant: In case of a fixed sign among such four ascending with the former half of Mudrika Nadiamsa, Saturn reaching......will destroy the king of Pandya. A huge army will be destroyed in the Mlechcha kingdom. Saturn moving in the Moon sign or 8th thereof will cause a change of king and will destroy horses and army-men.

सुमत्यंशे तुलाचन्द्रे केसरीयोगजस्य च ॥१४०४ ॥

क्षेमदाये लक्ष्मीयोगं चत्वारिंशात् परं सुखम् ।

तुलाराशिस्थिते मन्दे क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥१४०५ ॥

उत्तरार्धे शत्रुनाशं प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ।

अष्टत्रिंशापरार्धादि योगारम्भं क्वचित् सुखम् ॥१४०६ ॥

पुत्रोत्सवफलप्राप्तिः स्वभुक्त्यन्ते न संशयः

विपत्तारदशान्त्यादौ क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥१४०७ ॥

गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन भ्रातृमूलाद्विचारवान् ।

तुलाराशिस्थिते मन्दे क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥१४०८ ॥

महार्णवप्रदेशेषु अश्वगोगृहलाभवान् ।

व्यापारारम्भयत्नः स्यादर्थसिद्धिः शुभावहः ॥१४०९ ॥

निधनाधिपदोषेण मित्रवर्गे मनोव्यथा ।

स्वदेहायासमाप्नोति बन्धुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१४१० ॥

1404 - 1410. Fixed Sign Ascending: (a) Birth in Kesari Yoga with the Moon in Sumathi Nadiamsa in Libra will cause influx of wealth in the 4th dasa, and happiness after the age of forty.

(b) Should Saturn be in Libra, the second half of his sub period in the 4th dasa will cause destruction of enemies. The person will gradually progress. After 38, his progress will commence and some happiness will prevail. He will obtain a son in the end of the said sub period. In the end of the 3rd dasa, or in the first sub period of the 4th dasa, family quarrels will prevail followed by worries on account of coborn. The person will gain horses ("**Ashta**" should be "Aswa"), cows and housing properties in the region of a great hill. He will commence a new business undertaking and will get wealth and auspicious effects.

(c) Due to blemish of 8th lordship (apparently Jupiter ill-placed), he will see his friends in distress. His health will decline and relatives destroyed.

Notes: (a) Because of the mention of Kesari yoga, Jupiter should be in an angle to the Moon placed in Libra.

तुलाराशिस्थिते मन्दे विप्लवो कन्यकावधि ।

प्रजाक्षोभं प्रकुर्वीत वासदेशेफलं वदेत् ॥१४११ ॥

भाग्यच्युतिः शत्रुभिश्च तदभावे मरिष्यति ।

लक्ष्मीयोगदशाकाले स्वप्राबल्यं विनिदिशेत् ॥१४१२ ॥

1411 - 1412. Saturn in Libra: Saturn placed in Libra will cause a revolt, and strife to people(?) The native will lose fortunes on account of his enemies or else will incur death. His prosperity will commence with the dasa related to Lakshmi Yoga.

मीने सौम्यदशारम्भे जातस्य कुम्भलग्नके ।

स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्यं च भुक्तिमध्ये शुभादिकम् ॥१४१३ ॥

भुक्त्यन्ते व्याकुलं चेति स्वगेहे शिशुनाशनम् ।

राज्यंभ्रंशकलापं च पश्चात् स्वास्थ्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१४१४ ॥

शुक्रान्तरे क्षेमदाये विभक्तो सोदरेण च ।

भेदभ्रातुश्च पुत्रेण ह्यन्योन्यकलहो भवेत् ॥१४१५ ॥

1413 - 1415. Aquarius Ascendant: (a) In the beginning of the dasa of Mercury occupying Pisces, the native's son will beget married. In the middle of the sub period (of Mercury), auspiciousness will increase in the family circles. End of the said sub period will produce distress and will destroy a child in the family. The person will incur positional displacement and his health will recover later on.

(b) The sub period of Venus in the 4th dasa will cause a division amongst brothers, apart from mutual quarrels between the sons of the person's step-brother.

सुमत्यंशकगे चन्द्रे लक्ष्मीयोगे च जायते ।

सुताधिपदशाकाले ऋणमोचनमादिशेत् ॥१४१६ ॥

चत्वारिंशात् परं सत्यं यावज्जीवं सुखावहम् ।

क्षेमदाये केतुभुक्तौ बहुलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१४१७ ॥

शुक्रान्तरे कलापं च शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।

पुत्रिकोत्पत्तिनाशेन क्लेशं च क्रूरमासके ॥१४१८ ॥

1416 - 1418. Aquarius ascendant: (a) The

Moon in Sumathi Nadiamsa will relieve the native of Lakshmi yoga of his debts in the dasa of the 5th lord (Mercury). From the age of 40 till the end of life, he will live in happiness.

(b) In the sub period of Ketu during the 4th dasa, he will gain abundantly. The sub period of Venus will promote quarrels while good and bad results will materialise in equal measure. He will lose a daughter just born and be grieved, in a month denoted by adverse solar transit.

रंध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

रन्ध्रेशदृष्टराशौ तु स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥१४१९ ॥

1419. Note the sign occupied or aspected by the 8th lord (Mercury) at birth. When Saturn transits such a sign or a trine thereof, the relatives of the subject will be endangered.

मोहनांशे जन्मशनौ क्रूरमासे रुजातुरः।

दारवंशे मनस्तापं दारपीडां क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥१४२० ॥

1420. Aquarius Ascendant - Mohana Nadiamsa: With the transit of Saturn in the natal Moon sign, the person will be troubled by sickness in adverse solar months. There will be mental distress in the families of in-laws, and the person's spouse will somewhat be subjected to miseries.

जीवे चतुर्थपर्याये नवमे च शुभावहम्।

एकादशे भाग्यवृद्धिः पुण्यतीर्थफलं विदुः॥१४२१ ॥

दशमे शत्रुनाशं च द्वादशे तु श्रियायुतम्।

जन्मे क्लेशफलं विन्द्याद् द्वितीये धनलाभवान् ॥१४२२ ॥

तृतीये सौख्यमित्याहुश्चतुर्थे बहुभाग्यवान्।

सुते शोभनकार्याणि गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः॥१४२३ ॥

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतोद्वाहमतीव श्रियमादिशेत्।

1421 - 1423 1/2. Jupiter's 4th Round of Transit: During this transit, the learned in astrology declare following effects. In the 9th - auspiciousness; 11th - increased prosperity and visits to shrines; 10th - destruction of enemies; 12th - acquisition of wealth; natal sign - difficulties; 2nd - financial gains; 3rd - happiness; 4th - abundant prosperity; and 5th - auspicious functions including a family marriage, particularly marriage of elder brother's son, and acquisition of wealth.

सूर्यान्तरे क्षेमदाये ह्यल्पसौख्यं सुखासुखम् ॥१४२४ ॥

चन्द्रान्तरे व्याकुलं च स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत्।

कुजान्तरे भाग्ययोगमल्पसौख्यं सुखावहम्।

स्वपुत्रदेहजाड्यादिशत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१४२५ ॥

1424 - 1425. Fourth Dasa: (a) The native of Aquarius with Mohana Nadiamsa will in the 4th dasa, Sun's sub period will acquire limited happiness, and a mix of happiness and unhappiness.

(b) The sub period of the Moon will cause distress to the subject, and evils to his men.

(c) Mars sub period will increase prosperity but will restrict happiness; his son will incur sickness. Enemies of the subject will face extinction.

सौम्यचन्द्रान्तरे काले भूपतिक्लेशमादिशेत्।

कुजान्तरे धनप्राप्ती राहुभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥१४२६ ॥

ज्ञातिमध्ये कलापेन गृहच्छिद्रं विनिर्दिशेत्।

विद्यारम्भं स्वपुत्रश्च सन्तानं च स्वपुत्रिका ॥१४२७ ॥

क्रूरमासे मनस्तापं वाणिज्ये विघ्नसंभवम्।

जीवान्तरे धनप्राप्तिं बहुव्यापारमादिशेत् ॥१४२८ ॥

मन्दान्तरे पुत्रपीडामपरार्धे महाविपत्।

पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमाप्नोति स्वपुत्रेद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ॥१४२९ ॥

1426 - 1429. Aquarius Ascendant - Mercury Dasa: (a) In this dasa, the sub period of the Moon will cause royal wrath.

(b) Wealth will be acquired in the sub period of Mars.

(c) That of Rahu will produce a mixture of auspicious and inauspicious effects apart from a family division following dispute with cousins; his son will be initiated into education while his daughter will beget an offspring; the months denoted by adverse solar transits will inflict distress; the person's business activities will be interrupted.

(d) Jupiter's sub period will cause wealth, and abundant business activities.

(e) The sub period of Saturn will produce evils to the person's son, apart from a great danger (to the

native) in its second half. The first half of Saturn's sub period will however give happiness to the person, and marriage to his son.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि क्रूरमासे महाविपत् ॥१४३० ॥

स्वजनारिष्टसन्तापो स्वदेहायाससंभ्रमः ।

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयच्छति ॥१४३१ ॥

1430 - 1431. Eighth Lord Mercury's Dasa: For Aquarius ascendant, the dasa of Mercury, ruling the 8th, will in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant (Saturn) bring forth many difficulties, and a great danger in the month during which the Sun is in adverse transit. The person's relatives will incur evils and distress. His own health will be a liability. He will be in the grip of fear of untimely end for which remedial measures be sought.

प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले सुमत्यंशे च जायते ।

पुत्रिकोद्वाहसौख्याप्तिमर्थलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१४३२ '

चतुष्पञ्चाशगे वर्षे पाके केतुदशान्त्यके ।

एकषष्टिसमे मृत्युः साधनेशस्वभुक्तिषु ॥१४३३ ॥

लग्नेशे पापसंयुक्ते षट्पञ्चाशात् परं व्यथाम् ।

तद्दशायां मनस्तापमर्थनाशं सुखासुखम् ॥१४३४ ॥

1432 - 1434. Aquarius Ascendant - Sumathi Nadiamsa: (a) The fifth dasa will cause marriage to the person's daughter. It will grant him financial gains. During his 54th year (or) in the end of Ketu dasa in 61st year of age, death will strike him. The sub period concerned will be that of the planet ruling the dasa which is sixth in sequence.

(b) Should the lord of the ascendant (Saturn) be with a malefic, the period following 56th year will be a source of distress (i.e. fear of death). In that dasa (i.e. in the 5th dasa, as Saturn is with a malefic at birth) mental distress, loss of money and a mix of happiness and unhappiness will result.

Although "Sumathi" Nadiamsa is prescribed in the text, the sequence of slokas suggests that it should be Mohana Nadiamsa, in Aquarius ascendant.

अत्यग्दाये मोहनांशे गोचरेऽष्टमगे शनौ ।

देहपीडा मनस्तापं वित्तनाशं सुतक्षयम् ॥१४३५ ॥

1435. Aquarius Ascendant - Mohana Nadiamsa: During the currency of fifth dasa, Saturn in transit in the 8th house will strike in the form of physical troubles, mental distress, loss of money and destruction of son.

प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे केतौ शुभांशे शुभसंयुते ।

शुभमेव फलं ब्रूयात् क्रूरभुक्तिं विनासुखम् ॥१४३६ ॥

शुभान्तरे शुभं चेति शुभमासे शुभावहम् ।

धनधान्यसुतप्राप्तिर्मोहनांशोद्भवस्य च ॥१४३७ ॥

1436 - 1437. Aquarius Ascendant - Mohana Nadiamsa: Should the planet Ketu, being the ruler of the 5th Nakshatra (read fifth dasa), be with a benefic, and be in a benefic's Navamsa, only good results will follow (in place of above-mentioned evils). However, the sub periods of malefic planets, in the said dasa, will counter happiness. The sub periods of benefic planets will cause beneficial results; auspiciousness will follow the Sun's favourable movements in the form of acquisition of wealth and grains and a male offspring.

साधनेशदशामृत्युः स्वभुक्तौ क्रूरमासके ।

राहुक्रान्तादिमासे वा मरणं भृगुवासरे ॥१४३८ ॥

1438. Death: The subject native will face death in the first sub period of 6th dasa, in a month denoted by adverse Sun in transit. The month particularly will be the one when the Sun transits the natal Rahu's sign position. The week-day will be of Venus, i.e. Friday.

मोहनांशे पूर्वभागे ह्येकषष्टिसमे मृतिः ।

जीविते पुत्रयोगेन मृतिं चैकोनसप्ततौ ॥१४३९ ॥

मुद्रिकांशे पूर्वभागे मोहनांशोद्भवस्य च ।

पापं पुण्यं समं चेति परलोके तथा भवेत् ॥१४४० ॥

1439 - 1440. One of Mohana Nadiamsa, former half, will quit the world in his 61st year. If he survives this year due to the merits of his son, he will die at 69. The native will enjoy results due to good and bad acts in equal measure.

पश्चाद्वैश्यकुले जात इहलोके सुपुत्रवान् ।

चत्वारिंशे महाभाग्यं द्विपञ्चाशात् परं विपत् ॥१४४१ ॥

जन्मप्रभृति च श्रीमान् मध्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः।

पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् क्षेमदाये महत् सुखम् ॥१४४२ ॥

शत्रुनाशात् परं सौख्यं धनलाभं श्रियायुतम्।

1441 - 1442 1/2. Mohana Nadiamsa - First Half: His next birth will be in a family of traders. In this birth (under discussion) he will obtain worthy son(s). Fortieth year will usher great prosperity. Following his 52nd year, a great danger will appear. From birth he will be wealthy. In between he will be emaciated due to grief. Afterwards his prosperity will be on the rise. His fourth dasa will give him much happiness. Following destruction of enemies he will be happy and endowed with financial gains and wealth.

मालिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे कालकूटांशके गुरौ ॥१४४३ ॥

मतङ्गयोगे जातश्च रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः।

गुरौस्वोच्चे झषांशस्थे भार्गवेणः समन्विते ॥१४४४ ॥

मतङ्गयोगे जातश्च रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः।

जीवे नक्रांशे विख्यातो योगप्राबल्यवान् सुखी ॥१४४५ ॥

1443 - 1445. Aquarius Ascendant - Maalini Nadiamsa: (a) One born in the former half of this Nadiamsa as Jupiter is in Kalakoota Nadiamsa will be blood-red in complexion and will have an auspicious appearance. (b) If Jupiter is in Capricorn Navamsa, (instead of being in Kalakoota Nadiamsa as per "a") the subject will be famous and will prosper greatly.

Notes: From sloka 1443 to 1508, there is confusion in the original as to which ascendant these discussions belong to. Moreover, along with a giver Nadiamsa of birth, yogas like Matanga and Koorma are also tagged as an additional condition. I feel these additions are corrupt and hence excluded from translation as and when necessary. As far as possible, I tried to sort out these contradictions and explain in a suitable manner.

Generally these slokas belong to Aquarius ascendant, according to my understanding. The reader will find clear reference to Maalini Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, in slokas 1505 - 6 infra.

चन्द्रत्रिकोणगे पापे मन्दराहुसमन्विते।

मालिन्यंशे प्रजातश्च मालिन्यकुलजन्मवान् ॥१४४६ ॥

1446. Aquarius Ascendant - Maalini Nadiamsa: One belongs to a dirty (or mean) family by birth if Saturn and Rahu are in a trine to the Moon.

मतङ्गयोगे मालिन्यं सोदराणामसंभवम्।

भेदभ्रातृयुतश्चैव कलत्रत्रयवान् पिता ॥१४४७ ॥

दीर्घायुष्या च जननी ह्युच्यते सोदरीत्रयम्।

माता पतिव्रता पूता गृहच्छिद्रेण कर्शिता ॥१४४८ ॥

बहुकालं सुमाङ्गल्या भ्रातृनाशेन दुःखिता।

मतङ्गयोग एकाकी मतङ्गांशकगे गुरौ ॥१४४९ ॥

1447 - 1449. It will be impossible for the said native to have any co-born but he will have step-brothers. His father will have three wives. His mother will be long-lived and will have three sisters. She will be a devout wife, be pure-hearted and be emaciated due to domestic squabbles. She will live a long married life (i.e. her husband, the native's father, will be long-lived) but be distressed due to destruction of her brother. (The second line of sloka 1449 is a mix up and apparently it conveys that the present native will be a loner, without any co-born.)

दीर्घायुषी भगिन्येका शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।

पितृव्ये वा मातुले वा स्वगोत्रज्ञातिवर्गके ॥१४५० ॥

1450. Only one of his mother's (three) sisters will enjoy longevity while others will be destroyed (will die early). Either paternal uncle, or maternal uncle, or some other close relative.... (text incomplete).

मतङ्गयोगेजातस्य स्वभार्यानुगमिष्यति।

ग्रन्थान्तरे मतङ्गांशे मतङ्गयोगजस्य च ॥१४५१ ॥

स्वभेदभगिनी वापि स्वभर्त्रानुगमिष्यति।

वियोगवशतश्चैव नित्यदुःखेन कर्शिता ॥१४५२ ॥

पितुरुद्वाहनात् पूर्वं बाल्ये वा मृतिमादिशेत्।

1451 - 14521/2. The spouse of the subject native will die along with him. According to another text,

his half-sister will also sacrifice her life at the time of her husband's death. She will be emaciated due to separation from her husband. The native will lose his father either before his marriage or during his childhood.

सुखाधिपे निशानाथे नीचे नक्रनवांशके ॥१४५३ ॥

भाग्याधिपेन संदृष्टे करिकरांशश्च नाडिगे।

दुर्भगावस्थायां जातः सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान् ॥१४५४ ॥

1453 - 1454. Aries Ascendant: The 4th lord Moon in debility (in Scorpio) occupying Karikara Nadiamsa, with 9th lord's aspect and begetting Capricorn Navamsa will not give any co-born.

Notes: These three lines of the original are an interruption and belong to Aries ascendant.

आयुष्मती च भगिनी माता दीर्घायुषी तथा।

दुर्भगावस्थागे चन्द्रे भगिन्येका च दुर्भगा ॥१४५५ ॥

भेदभ्रातृविनाशः स्यात् कलत्रद्वयवान् पिता।

पक्षान्तरे त्रयश्चेति स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान् ॥१४५६ ॥

नानादेशेषु संचारं क्रयविक्रयजीवनम्।

रत्नधान्यसुवर्णाप्ति नानाव्यापारमादिशेत् ॥१४५७ ॥

वृद्धिजीवनवन्नित्यं भ्रात्रीभ्रातृयुतः पिता।

1455 - 1457 1/2. Aquarius Ascendant - Maalini Nadiamsa (continued): (a) For birth in this degree, one's mother and (half) sister will be long-lived.

(b) The Moon: The Moon in Durbhagavastha (read Durbhaga Nadiamsa) will make the sister unfortunate and destroy his coborns.

(c) Father: With birth in the subject degree, the native's father will have two wives. According to another authority he will have three wives (vide sloka 1447) and be very fortunate. He will visit many countries and will involve in buying and selling (i.e. trading). He will acquire precious stones, grains and classic robes and will have many business activities. He will subsist through intelligence (*"Vriddhi jivanavaan"* should be *"Buddhi jivanavaan"*). He will have brothers and sisters.

सूर्यांशके तत्रिकोणे सुखेशांशत्रिकोणके ॥१४५८ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृनाशं विनिर्दिशेत्।

जन्मदाये पित्ररिष्टं तदभावे विपद्दशा ॥१४५९ ॥

स्वभुक्तौ मृतिमाप्नोति सम्पद्दाये रुजातुरः।

मालिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे मतङ्गयोगजस्य च ॥१४६० ॥

1458 - 1460. When Saturn transits the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun or the 4th lord, or a trine thereof, father's death will occur. The native will see his father in danger in his first or third dasa. The first bhukti of the 3rd dasa will cause father's death while 2nd dasa will cause father's sickness.

जन्मदाये क्वित् सौख्यं मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत्।

विपद्दाये विवाहं च कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥१४६१ ॥

विंशोपरि द्विवर्षे वा पञ्चविंशात् परं तथा।

मतङ्गयोगे चोद्वाहो बाल्ये विघ्नयुतो भवेत् ॥१४६२ ॥

1461 - 1462. The said native of Aquarius will somewhat be happy during his first dasa. In this dasa, his Thread Ceremony will occur. He will in his early years face difficulties in respect of marriage, which will occur in his third dasa in the sub period of the 10th lord, or within two years following 20th year of age, or after the 25th year of age.

कालकूटांशगे जीवे मतङ्गयोगजस्तथा।

स्त्रीप्रजानां बहुत्वे च पुंसंतानातुरो भवेत् ॥१४६३ ॥

1463. With Jupiter in Kalakoota Nadiamsa, the subject of Aquarius will have many female issues and be anxious about a son (that is birth of a son will be difficult).

दारेशाक्रान्तराशीशो नीचराशिगतो यदि।

दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान ॥१४६४ ॥

1464. If the 7th lord's dispositor is in debility, the person will obtain a son through second marriage. However, as a result of this yoga, his older co-born will be destroyed.

Notes: The dispositor of the Sun should be in his sign of debilitation for a native of Aquarius ascendant; the above are the relevant effects.

व्यये पापद्वये वापि पुत्रभावेऽतिचञ्चलः।

दारसौख्यविहीनश्च भ्रातृनाशेन कर्शितः ॥१४६५ ॥

अमङ्गली सोदरी च सर्वथा पापचित्तवान् ।

1465 - 1465 1/2. Malefic Planets: Two malefics in the 12th or in the 5th will make the said native fickle-minded. Further he will be devoid of happiness from his spouse. His co-born will be destroyed. His sister will be inauspicious (by obtaining early widowhood). He will be sinful in disposition.

दारेशे वृश्चिकांशस्थे मतङ्गयोगजस्तथा ॥१४६६ ॥

वेश्यास्त्रीसङ्गमी कामी कलत्रद्वययोगवान् ।

1466 - 1466 1/2. Scorpio Navamsa: Should the 7th lord be in Scorpio Navamsa, the person belonging to Aquarius ascendant will be addicted to whores, be libidinous and will have two wives.

Notes: For Aquarius ascendant, the 7th lord acquiring Scorpio Navamsa, will cause two wives, addiction to prostitutes and lust.

(Similarly for Leo ascendant, Saturn acquiring Taurus Navamsa.)

प्रत्यग्दाये मतङ्गांशे सुतेशांशत्रिकोणके ॥१४६७ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मातुर्दुर्मरणं वदेत् ।

पश्चाद्दारविनाशेन क्लेशमाप्नोति भूरिशः ॥१४६८ ॥

द्वात्रिंशेऽथवाष्टत्रिंशे द्विचत्वारिंशवत्सरे ।

चतुश्चत्वारिंशके वा दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१४६९ ॥

1467 - 1469. Danger to Mother & Wife: During his 5th dasa when Saturn transits a trine counted from the natal Navamsa position of the 5th lord, mother will face a violent end. Later on he will be grieved due to loss of his wife. 32nd, 38th, 42nd or 44th year will be fatal to his wife.

दुर्भगावस्थागे चन्द्रे दशायां भ्रातृनाशनम् ।

दारारिष्टं च लभते शिशुक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१४७० ॥

क्षेमदाये मतङ्गांशे स्त्रीप्रजालाभसौख्यवान् ।

प्रत्यग्दाये मनस्तापं पुत्रिकोद्वाहतः परम् ॥१४७१ ॥

नीचग्रहदशाकाले मतङ्गयोगजातस्तथा ।

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि संचितार्थविनाशवान् ॥१४७२ ॥

1470 - 1472. Aquarius Ascendant: (a) The Moon in Durbhagavastha (should read Durbhaga Nadiamsa) will destroy brothers in her dasa, will endanger the person's wife and will cause difficulties to his progeny.

(b) The 4th dasa will give him daughters.

(c) The 5th dasa will cause mental distress to the native, but will give marriage to his daughter.

(d) In the dasa of a debilitated planet, he will incur many difficulties and lose his wealth.

धनाधिपे केन्द्रगते भार्गवेण समन्विते ।

मतङ्गयोगे जातश्च त्रिशताधिकवित्तवान् ॥१४७३ ॥

1473. Lord of 2nd: In case of the subject native, the 2nd lord (Jupiter) in an angle with Venus will grant wealth exceeding 300 (gold coins).

मालिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे कर्मेशे राहुसंयुते ।

कुलीरांशे प्रजातस्य व्यापारो मित्रसंयुतः ॥१४७४ ॥

1474. Business Partnership: The subject of Maalini Nadiamsa, first half, belonging to Aquarius ascendant, will have friends (or partners, as the expression is replaced by "*Sahavanijya jeevanam*" in another version) if the 10th lord joins Rahu and begets Cancer Navamsa.

Notes: This sloka is rendered after some reconstruction ("*Malinyamse poorvabhage prajathasya karmese rahusamyuthe kuliramse...*) to get the required instructions in a practical spirit. Apparently this hints at possibility of partnership in business activities, as against proprietorship, as in modern times.

पशुधान्यधनाढ्यश्च लोभप्रकृतिमान् भवेत् ।

अविश्वासपरो नित्यं नीचे चन्द्रत्रिभागगे ॥१४७५ ॥

ग्रामान्तरेऽथ वा चेति नगरे वासमश्नुते ।

मालिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे यावदायुः सुभाग्यवान् ॥१४७६ ॥

1475 - 1476. (a) Wealth: Further, as a result of the above yoga (sloka 1474), one will be wealthy with quadrupeds, grains and money. He will be miserly in disposition, and be not trustworthy.

(b) Place of Work: If the 10th lord (Mars) is in debility and occupies the decanate of the Moon (i.e.

the first ten degrees of Cancer) one will live in a different village or town (i.e. will not live in his birth place).

(c) **Life-long Fortunes:** One born in the first half of Maalini Nadiamsa, first half, relating to Aquarius, will be fortunate throughout life.

व्यये राहुयुते मन्दे विवाहाब्दे धनक्षयः।
किंचिद्वाणिज्यमूलेन प्रत्यग्दाये धनक्षयः ॥१४७७ ॥
राजकार्यवशात् किंचिद्भगिनीमित्रहेतुना।
अल्पभाग्यं च लभते मध्ये मध्ये क्वचित् सुखम् ॥१४७८ ॥

1477 - 1478. Saturn - Rahu in 12th: The native of Aquarius ascendant, Maalini Nadiamsa, having these two planets in the 12th house will lose wealth in the first year of marriage. There will also be some business losses in the fifth dasa. Further his fortunes will intermittently decline due to (mishandling of) royal assignments and due to friends of his sister.

कालकूटांशगे जीवे मतङ्गयोगजस्य च।
कन्याविक्रयवित्ताप्तिर्भगिनी क्रयहेतुना ॥१४७९ ॥

1479. Aquarius Ascendant: Jupiter in Kalakoota Nadiamsa will give money "by the sale of virgins as well as of his sister". (Sic)

मीने मन्दे कुलीरांशे तुलांशे ग्रहसंयुते।
मालिन्यंशे प्रजातश्च भगिन्यार्जितवित्तवान् ॥१४८० ॥
पित्रार्जितधनैर्युक्तो बाल्ये चैव भविष्यति।
स्वगोत्रज्ञातिवित्ताप्तिर्भगिनीस्नेहितेन च ॥१४८१ ॥
षट्शतं च तदर्धं च चतुःशतमथापि वा।
शताधिकधनं नित्यं वृद्धिवाणिज्यहेतुना ॥१४८२ ॥

1480 - 1482. Wealth Through Sister & Others: Saturn in Pisces (in the 2nd) with Cancer Navamsa, while Libra Navamsa is occupied by some planet will give wealth contributed by sister. During his childhood, he will enjoy paternal wealth. Due to acquaintances of his sister, he will enjoy the wealth of his kinsfolk. His business will prosper and he will acquire, 600, or 300, or 400 or over 100 (gold coins) (i.e. he will be wealthy).

कर्मेशांशग्रहदशाकाले मित्रविनाशनम्।
भगिनी क्लेशमाप्नोति मात्ररिष्टमतः परम् ॥१४८३ ॥
मालिन्यंशे स्वजननी वार्धके चित्तविभ्रमम्।
वनान्तरे मृति चेति व्याघ्रादिदुष्टजन्तुभिः ॥१४८४ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे मतङ्गांशे लाभेशे राहुसंयुते।
क्रूरषष्ट्यंशदोषेण मातुर्दुर्मरणं वदेत् ॥१४८५ ॥
स्वपिता च स्वबाल्ये च स्त्रीहेतोः क्लेशमृत्युमान्।
सन्निपातज्वरे नैव देशाद्देशान्तरे मृतिः।
मालिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे वयोमध्ये धनाढ्यवान् ॥१४८६ ॥
वार्धके क्लेशदारिध्रं, बाल्ये किंचित् सुखावहम्।
त्रिचत्वारिंशतः पश्चात् क्लेशः स्याद्वत्सरत्रयम् ॥१४८७ ॥

1483 - 1487. (a) Mars Dasa: During the time of his undergoing the 10th lord's dasa, his friends will be destroyed; his sister will be troubled and his mother subjected to danger.

(b) The mother of the native of Maalini Nadiamsa, Aquarius, will be mentally deranged in her old age (independent of "a" above). She will die in a forest, struck by wild animals like a tiger.

(c) There are others who state that violent death of mother (in the event of the condition at "b") will occur if the 11th lord is with Rahu in a malefic Shashtiamsa. Further during his childhood his father will die a pitiable death due to a woman (or) due to delirium in a foreign land.

(d) The subject of former half of Maalini Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, will become rich in the middle portion of his life. In his old age, difficulties and penury will exist. Childhood will be somewhat marked by happiness. After the age of 43; perhaps for "three years", he will be troubled.

प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
विपद्दाये जन्मदेशे वासदेशे च वा यदि ॥१४८८ ॥
राजान्तरं प्रकुर्वीत प्रत्यग्दाये तथैव च।
कालिकांशकगे मन्दे मीने राहुसमन्विते ॥१४८९ ॥
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे विप्लवेन प्रजावधि।
मण्डलाधिपतर्मृत्युर्देशे राजान्तरं सुखम्।
षोडशाब्दात् परं चेति लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ॥१४९० ॥

सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
मालिन्यंशे प्रजातस्य लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ॥१४९१ ॥
मतङ्गयोगे जातस्य प्रत्यग्दाये तुलाशनौ ।
लोके धान्यक्षयेणैव प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१४९२ ॥

1488 - 1492. (a) His wife will be endangered during the middle one-third part of his fifth dasa.

(b) Irrelevant: During his first dasa, and also in the 5th dasa, his country will have new rulers. Saturn in Pisces in Kalika Nadiamsa in the company of Rahu will cause revolt in the birth country, and change of ruler due to the death of the existing ruler. After 16th year of age, the country will be struck by famine. When Saturn comes to the sign denoted by the Sun-occupied Navamsa, or a trine thereof, famine will appear. Saturn moving in Libra, in the fifth dasa, will cause loss of grains, and strife to people.

व्यये राहुयुते मन्दे कालिकांशे शुभेक्षिते ।
योगः केमिद्रुमोज्ञेयो मनोदुःखं भवेत्तदा ॥१४९३ ॥

1493. Kemadruma Yoga: Saturn in the 12th in Kalika Nadiamsa, in the company of Rahu and in aspect to a "benefic" will cause Kemadruma Yoga, the result of which will be grief for the native of Aquarius ascendant.

व्यये मन्दे सुखे जीवे ह्यष्टमे चन्द्रसंस्थिते ।
कर्तरीयोगविख्यातो केमिद्रुमसमो फले ॥१४९४ ॥

1494. Kartari (Scissors) Yoga: Saturn in the 12th (in Capricorn), Jupiter in the 4th (in Taurus) and the Moon in the 8th (in Virgo) will cause what is called Kartari yoga whose result will be akin to (above-mentioned) Kemadruma Yoga (vide sloka 1493).

योगद्वये स्थिते चन्द्रे दशायां गुरुभुक्तिषु ।
मतङ्गयोगे जातस्य भार्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१४९५ ॥
क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहमाप्नोति पश्चाच्छन्यन्तरे शुभम् ।
गुरुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य शनिभुक्तौ शुभावहम् ॥१४९६ ॥

1495 - 1496. Aquarius Ascendant - Moon's Dasa: The sub period of Jupiter in the dasa of the Moon will cause death of the spouse, and also the native's immediate marriage. Saturn's sub period will be auspicious. So also the beginning and ending parts of Jupiter's sub period.

Notes: "Yogadvaye sthithe" requires the Moon to be part of Kemadruma and Kartari Yoga mentioned above. I believe the present condition is an ill-conceived one and hence not added to the rendering.

प्रत्यग्दाये विवाहः स्याद्गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः ।
धनलाभं च भवति कर्मलाभं महत् सुखम् ॥१४९७ ॥

1497. In the fifth dasa, there will be a marriage function in the family. The person will have professional and financial gains. He will be much happy during the dasa in question.

Notes: The marriage referred to in the text is not for the native. It is to a family member like son or daughter.

सर्वदाये चन्द्रभुक्तौ कुजभुक्तौ च वा यदि ।
जीवान्तरे वा सन्तापं प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषतः ॥१४९८ ॥

1498. In the case of the native of Maalini Nadiamsa, Aquarius, the sub periods of the Moon, Mars and Jupiter will in all dasas cause mental distress. More so in the 5th major period.

Notes: These three planets are not favourable for the ascendant Aquarius. Hence in any major period, these three sub periods will give restricted results. This axiom can generally be applied to Aquarius ascendant notwithstanding the Nadiamsa of birth.

कूर्मयोगे दशाकाले ह्यपरार्धे महत् सुखम् ।
बहुव्यापार वृद्धिं च धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१४९९ ॥

1499. The dasa related to Koorma Yoga will in the second half give much happiness. The person will have multifarious business activities and will financially gain in abundance.

Notes: The dasa of Koorma Yoga is not a proper term. See comments under slokas 1443- 45 in this context.

In my opinion, the text refers to the fifth dasa.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणके ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे सहोदरविनाशनम् ॥१५०० ॥
वत्सरे त्वेकपञ्चाशे ह्यष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे ।

मालिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे सहोदरविनाशनम् ॥१५०१ ॥

1500 - 1501. Destruction of Co-born: Saturn transiting the sign identical with the natal Navamsa position of either the 11th lord or the 6th lord, or a trine thereof, will destroy co-born. 51st year or the 48th year will be the phase of such loss for the subject.

कूर्मयोगे प्रजातस्य लग्नधिपदशा शुभा।

दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्वार्धके स्त्रीसुसौख्यवान् ॥१५०२ ॥

1502. One born in Koorma Yoga (read Maalini Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant) will beget auspicious effects in the dasa of the lord of the ascendant. He will obtain a son through another wife (i.e. through second wife, and not the first one). He will enjoy happiness through wife in his advanced years of age.

चन्द्रलग्नधिपे भौमे दशायां गुरुभुक्तिषु।

अतीव क्लेशकर्याणि ह्यपमृत्युतस्याश्रितः ॥१५०३ ॥

स्वसमानजनारिष्टं स्त्रीप्रजानाशमेव च।

तदभावे धनच्छेदं दशान्त्ये वा विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१५०४ ॥

1503 - 1504. Mars should be the lord of the Moon sign. Then the dasa of Mars, in the sub period ruled by Jupiter will cause many difficulties and will involve the subject in danger of untimely death. He will incur evils concerning relatives of his age group. His daughters will be destroyed, or else his wealth will perish in the end of the dasa in question.

Notes: For Aquarius ascendant, the Moon sign should be either Aries or Scorpio. Then the results cited will occur in the dasa of Mars, the dispositor of the Moon.

कुंभलग्ने च कीटांशे भूसुतस्य दशासुखम्।

राहुदाये श्रिय चेति स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ॥१५०५ ॥

जीवान्तरे त्रिषष्टयब्दे मालिन्यंशोद्भवस्य च।

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्तया शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥१५०६ ॥

1505 - 1506. (a) The dasa of Mars will give happiness to the native of Aquarius with Scoprio rising.

(b) Rahu dasa will give wealth to the native apart from marriage to his son. The sub period of Jupiter (ignore Malini Nadiamsa) will (in the dasa of Rahu), or the 36th year, cause fear of untimely death for which suitable remedies be resorted to.

मतङ्गांशे तथा योगे कालकूटांशजस्य च।

सप्तसप्ततौ वा मृत्युर्नैधनेशदशान्त्यके ॥१५०७ ॥

वृषभादित्रिमासेषु ह्यथवा मकरेऽपि च।

सोमवारे भवेन्मृत्युरुषः काले न संशयः ॥१५०८ ॥

1507 - 1508. Death: The person belonging to Maalini Nadiamsa (instead of Matanga) in Aquarius ascendant, having (Jupiter in) Kalakoota Nadiamsa will live upto 77. End of seventh dasa will cause his death. The Sun, at the time of the native's death, will be in one of the three signs commencing Taurus. Or else the planet could be in Capricorn. Death will be in the morning hours on a Monday.

मतङ्गांशे व्यये पापे दुर्गतिर्नात्र संशयः।

पश्चान्निकृष्ट जन्मा च वार्धके पुत्रशोकवान् ॥१५०९ ॥

1509. The person in question having a malefic in the 12th will not attain good worlds after death and his next birth will be a mean one. In the current birth his old age will cause grief on account of loss of son (with a malefic in the 12th).

अचलांशे स्थिरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।

विप्र जन्मा सुखी नित्यं श्यामवर्ण कृशाकृतिः ॥१५१० ॥

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियः साधुर्बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः।

भगिनी भर्तृमूलेन देशान्तरसुभाग्यवान् ॥१५११ ॥

1510 - 1511. Achala Nadiamsa - Fixed Sign (upto sloka 1549): The native of former half of this Nadiamsa will be a Brahmin. He will be dark in complexion and will look emaciated. He will be dear to his elder brother. During his childhood he will be gentle, but will incur difficulties.

Notes: Achala (or Achalaprabha) Nadiamsa is from 23° to 23° 12 'of movable signs; from 6° 48' to 7° of immovable signs; and from 8° to 8° 12' of common signs.

लग्ने कुजे सिते जीवे ह्यम्बरांशसमुद्भवः।

पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च जातश्चेन्मृतिमादिशेत् ॥१५१२ ॥

1512. No Younger Co-born: Mars in the ascendant and Jupiter in the 5th will deprive the person of younger brothers and younger sisters. Even if there be such births, they will only die.

Notes: The word "**Sithe**" meaning Venus, should be "**Suthe**" meaning the 5th house. The text does not imply three planets, viz. Mars, Jupiter and Venus in the ascendant.

"**Ambaramse**" should read as "**Achalamse**" meaning Achala Nadiamsa, not Ambara Nadiamsa.

भगिनीद्वयवान् रागी ह्येकभ्रातृसमन्वितः।

पितृसौख्यविहीनश्च मातृसौख्यविहीनवान् ॥१५१३ ॥

1513. Achala Nadiamsa - Fixed Sign: The native of former half will have two sisters, will be passionate and will have one brother. He will be devoid of happiness on account of father and mother.

Notes: This rule is general for this Nadiamsa, and has nothing to do with the condition laid in sloka 1512.

The text hints at short-lived parents in case of birth in first half of the Nadiamsa.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितरौ च चिरायुषौ।

पूर्वभागो ज्येष्ठ भ्राता दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥१५१४ ॥

1514. Achala Nadiamsa - Fixed Sign: The native of second half of the Nadiamsa will have long-living parents. It is the elder brother that will be long lived in case the birth is in first half of the said Nadiamsa.

Notes: First half of the Nadiamsa gives short-lived parents but long-living elder brother. Birth in 2nd half will give longevity to parents.

कुग्रामे जननं चेति सम्प्रदाये विनिर्दिशेत्।

पश्चिमार्णव तीरे च गोकर्णप्रान्त्यदेशके ॥१५१५ ॥

बाल्ये संचारमाप्नोति दारिध्रंण च कर्शितः।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च जन्मदेशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥१५१६ ॥

विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य पश्चात् स्वस्थानमागतः।

मेषांशे कुंभलग्ने च पुण्यक्षेत्रे सुभाग्यवान् ॥१५१७ ॥

आन्ध्र प्रभोश्च निकटे प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम्।

पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ॥१५१८ ॥

आयुष्मती च जननी जातस्य त्वचलांशके।

1515 - 1518 1/2. (a) The native of first half will live in a small village during his second dasa. In childhood he will wander in the hilly region of the West or in the region of Gokarna. He will be troubled by poverty.

(b) One belonging to the second half will make his fortunes in the birth region.

(c) The subject of first half will be displaced due to a revolt and will later return to his birth region.

(d) One born in Aquarius with Aries Navamsa will beget prosperity in a shrine. He will gradually earn fortunes being close to the king of Andhra region.

(e) The native of former half will lose his father in the midst of his boyhood. His mother will be long-lived. (The effect concerning mother is contradictory to earlier statement.)

Notes: The rule at "d" is for birth in Aquarius ascendant, Aries Navamsa. That is the ascendant should be between 20° 0' to 23° 20' of Aquarius. No Nadiamsa comes in the picture.

The instructions contain in "a" to "c" and "e" apply to the given Nadiamsa, in a fixed sign including Aquarius.

लाभे शनिस्थिते सूर्ये जातस्य त्वचलांशके ॥१५१९ ॥

सम्प्रदाये पित्ररिष्टं देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत्।

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पापभुक्तिषु ॥१५२० ॥

स्वपितारिष्टमाप्नोति मात्ररिष्टं ततः परम्।

1519 - 1520 1/2. Fixed Sign - Achala Nadiamsa: Should Saturn and the Sun be in the 11th house, death of father will occur in the 2nd dasa. The person will also abandon his birth region. Death of father will occur in a malefic's sub period during the major

period of the planet ruling the 8th from the Moon. Following this, mother will die.

अचलांशे पूर्वभागे दारेशे शनिवीक्षिते ॥१५२१ ॥

केचित्पक्षे त्रिभार्यश्च दारसौख्यविहीनवान् ।

अचलांशे पूर्वभागे दारेशे शनिवीक्षिते ॥१५२२ ॥

विवाहद्वयमित्याहु ज्येष्ठभार्या ह्यपुत्रिणी ।

अचलांशे पूर्वभागे सुतेशे राहुवीक्षिते ॥१५२३ ॥

लाभे मन्दे प्रजातश्च सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान् ।

उत्तरांशे महारोगी ज्येष्ठभार्याथ वापि च ॥१५२४ ॥

1521 - 1524. Marriage: (a) The Moon in the 7th house will give two wives. According to some it could be three. Further the person will lack happiness from marriage.

(b) In case of birth in former half of the subject Nadiamsa, Saturn aspecting the lord of the 7th will give two wives. The first wife will be childless.

(c) The said native having the 5th lord in aspect to Rahu while Saturn is in the 11th house will have obstacles in begetting progeny.

(d) The subject belonging to the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa, or his first wife, will suffer from a great disease.

काकवन्ध्यापतिश्चैव पूर्वभागे ह्यपुत्रवान् ।

ग्रन्थान्तरे पूर्वभागे जातस्य त्वचलांशके ॥१५२५ ॥

कालन्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्दरान्तरफलं स्मृतम् ।

1525 - 1525½. One born in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa will be the husband of a woman who will give birth only to one child (or) he may go without a son. There is another authority to state that this person will obtain a son after a long interval through second wife.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे जीवे पापद्वयनिरीक्षिते ॥१५२६ ॥

अचलांशे प्रजातश्च पुराब्राह्मणशापवान् ।

तत्पापपरिहार्थं सेतुस्नानं शिवार्चनम् ॥१५२७ ॥

नागलिङ्गप्रदानेन सन्तनप्राप्तिमादिशेत ।

सौवर्णं नागलिङ्गं च सोमवारे प्रदोषके ॥१५२८ ॥

उपोष्य विधिवत् पूजां सायाह्ने दानमाचरेत् ।

अचलांशे पूर्वभागे लाभे सूर्ये च संस्थिते ॥१५२९ ॥

भानुव्रतादिपुण्येन पुत्रप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ।

1526 - 1529½. Hurdles in Getting Progeny & Remedy: (a) Jupiter in the 5th house in aspect to two malefics denotes that the native of Achala Nadiamsa obtained a curse from Brahmins due to his previous life's sins. (That is the reason which will pose problems in respect of progeny in the present birth.) To get rid of this sin, he should take bath in the Sethu and worship Lord Siva and donate the image of a golden Nagalinga on a Monday evening. Following these, birth of children will come to pass.

(b) Should the Sun be placed in the 11th, the native of former half of Achala Nadiamsa (will face obstacles in begetting progeny and finally) will be blessed with a son due to merits acquired by observing religious vows for the Sun God.

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुताधीशे नीचांशे कुजवीक्षिते ॥१५३० ॥

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृ सुतश्चापिजले मृतिमवान्पुयात् ।

अचलांशे पूर्वभागे भगिनीपुत्रयोगवान् ॥१५३१ ॥

स्वमातुल्वशात् सौख्यमाबाल्यं प्रियवान् सुखी ।

1530 - 1531½. (a) Danger Through Water: The lord of the 3rd aspected by Mars and begetting debilitation Navamsa will cause death of a son of elder brother through water.

(b) The person belonging to former half of Achala Nadiamsa will bring up the progeny of his sister. He will enjoy happiness through maternal uncles right from his childhood.

Notes: (a) Lord of the 3rd, which is 5th (progeny) from the 11th (older co-born) indicates progeny of older brother or sister.

Mars in the sign Cancer or in Cancer Navamsa will pose danger through water to the specified relative. If Mars happens to be the lord of the ascendant, the victim will be the native himself.

(b) Mars is not in the picture. It is merely because of the birth in this particular Nadiamsa.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य भगिन्यौ द्वे सुपुत्रिके ॥१५३२ ॥

पूर्वभागे तथा विन्धाद्वैधव्येन तु कर्शिता ।

निर्मलांशे विक्रमेशे जातस्यत्वमलांशके ॥१५३३ ॥

सोदराः पञ्च सप्तेति द्वित्रिसङ्ख्याद्दाचिरायुषी।

उत्तरांशे स्वभगिनी त्वेका माङ्गल्यमश्नुते ॥१५३४ ॥

पूर्वभागे च वैधव्यं सोदर्यौ द्वे न संशयः।

1532 - 1534 1/2. (a) Two sisters of the native of second half of Achala Nadiamsa will have two daughters (each).

(b) The sister of the native of former half of this Nadiamsa will be widowed (early).

(c) The lord of the 3rd (Mars) in Nirmala Nadiamsa will give five brothers to the subject of Achala Nadiamsa. Two or three of them will be endowed with longevity.

(d) One sister of the native of second half of this Nadiamsa will be auspicious (i.e. will have a long-living husband). Two of the sisters of the subject of first half will be widowed (early).

चन्द्रात् सप्तमगे शुक्रे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ॥१५३५ ॥

अचलांशे प्रजातस्य मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।

तुलाधिपदशाकाले होरादायेऽपि वा यदि ॥१५३६ ॥

पित्ररिष्टात् परं माता परलोकं प्रयास्यति।

पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे मात्ररिष्टात् परं पिता ॥१५३७ ॥

सम्पद्दाये मृतश्च स्याद्दशवर्षात् परं भवेत्।

अष्टमाब्दे द्वादशाब्दे ह्यथ वा षोडशाब्दके ॥१५३८ ॥

चतुर्विशेऽथ वा चेति मातापितृविनाशनम्।

1535 - 1538 1/2. Parents: (a) Venus in the 7th from the Moon and in aspect to Saturn will forebode (early) danger to mother. This will be in the dasa of Venus. His father will predecease his mother. (This concerns the native of second half of Achala Nadiamsa.)

(b) In case of birth in former half, the above yoga will lead to the death of mother in the middle portion of (the 2nd dasa) in the first instance, while father will die later on. (Alternatively) 10th year, 8th year, 12th year, 16th year or 24th year of the native will kill parents.

वर्गोत्तमे निशानाथे जातस्य त्वचलांशके ॥१५३९ ॥

उत्तरांशे विपद्दाये संधिकाले ह्यरिष्टकृत्।

जन्मदेशं परित्यज्य पूर्व भागोद्भवस्य च ॥१५४० ॥

देशान्तरे मातृपित्रोररिष्टं मनुरब्रवीत्।

ग्रहांशनाडीविस्तारे प्रस्ताराष्टकवर्गके।

अचलांशे प्रजातस्य फलमन्यद्विचार्यताम् ॥१५४१ ॥

1539 - 1541. (a) The Moon in Vargottama Navamsa will cause evils to the subject of the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa in the junction period of (2nd and) 3rd dasa.

(b) (In this phase) the native of former half of the said Nadiamsa will leave his birth region. His parents will die in a foreign land. With the help of Prastara Ashtaka Varga related effects be delineated in detail.

स्वोच्चांशगे निशानाथे निर्मलांशे च संस्थिते।

वेदान्त शास्त्रतत्त्वज्ञः सदा ह्याह्निककर्मवान् ॥१५४२ ॥

अतिभक्तिरतो नित्यं निर्मलांशे निशाकरे।

सात्त्विको गुणवान् रोगी हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥१५४३ ॥

विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य दशवर्षात् परं मृतिम्।

द्वादशाब्दात् परं श्रुत्वा नानादेशेषु संचरन् ॥१५४४ ॥

1542 - 1544. The Moon in Nirmala Nadiamsa and in exaltation Navamsa will give following effects to the person belonging to Achala Nadiamsa. He will be knowledgeable in Vedanta and Tatva. He will perform diurnal prayers required for bodily and mental purification. He will be very pious, gentle, virtuous, passionate and devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will wander in many countries, be displaced in a revolt and will die 10 or 12 years later.

पितृमातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।

महानदीतीरपुरे निवासं

योगं वदेद्देवबलांश जस्य।

अतीव सौख्यं मुनयो वदन्ति

विपद्दशान्त्यादि सुभाग्यवृद्धिम् ॥१५४५ ॥

क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं चत्वारिंशे महाविपत्।

त्रिंशोपरि सुभाग्याप्ति राजान्तरवशात् सुखम् ॥१५४६ ॥

1545 - 1546. The native of Achala Nadiamsa of a fixed sign will undergo much distress due to

parents' deaths. He will live in a town on the banks of a great river. He will beget much happiness in the beginning and concluding portions of the third dasa. In the 4th dasa, he will beget much fortunes. In the 40th year he will be subjected to a great danger. His fortunes will multiply after thirty and he will be happy under a new king.

राज्येशांशे तत्रिकोणे तत्सप्तमेऽथ गोचरे।

योगभङ्गं मनस्तापं शनि चारवशात् फलम् ॥१५४७ ॥

षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणर्क्ष स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१५४८ ॥

1547 - 1548. Saturn's Transit: (a) One's prosperity will be obstructed and he will undergo mental distress when Saturn transits the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 10th lord, or a trine or 7th therefrom.

(b) Many difficulties and leaving one's birth region will be the effects of Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 6th lord, or a trine thereof.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले त्वतीव श्रियमश्नुते।

द्यूनाधिपदशा मृत्युरापत्सन्न्यासयोगवान् ॥१५४९ ॥

1549. The dasa of the lord of the ascendant will give much wealth to the native. 7th lord's dasa will cause taking to ascetic order following a family calamity; this period will also cause the person's death.

Note: Here ends discussion on Achala Nadiamsa of a fixed sign.

तुलालग्ने अगदांशः ॥

अगदांशकगे जीवे लाभेऽर्के भृगु संयुते।

तुलालग्ने प्रजातश्च गौरवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ॥१५५० ॥

1550. Libra Ascendant - Jagathi Nadiamsa: Jupiter in Agada Nadiamsa, birth in Libra ascendant's Jagathi Nadiamsa former half, and the Sun with Venus in the 11th will give fair complexion and auspicious appearance.

Notes: Jagathi Nadiamsa - refer to notes under sloka 2128 of Book I.

Agada Nadiamsa - refer to notes under sloka sloka 98, Book I.

जगत्यंशे पूर्वभागे त्वगदांशकगे गुरौ।

भृगुजेन युते दृष्टे सोदरभ्रातृभ्रात्रिमान् ॥१५५१ ॥

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो मानी जीवमातृयुतः सुखी।

मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्याद्राजवंशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥१५५२ ॥

1551 - 1552. Jupiter in Agada Nadiamsa being associated with Venus by aspect or company will deprive the person of younger brothers and sisters. He will have older brothers, be honourable and will have a long-living mother ("*Maatru deerghayushmaan*" is the reading in another version). He will obtain many dead children. His fortunes will multiply in royal families.

अगदांशकगे जीवे लाभे द्विग्रहसंयते।

कनिष्ठभ्रातृमान् रागी ज्येष्ठभ्राता द्विभार्यवान् ॥१५५३ ॥

1553. The said Libra native with Jupiter in Agada Nadiamsa while there are two planets in the 11th house will have younger co-born, and be passionate. Further, his older brother will have two wives.

सिंहे सिंहांशके जीवे शास्त्रविद्याविशारदः।

श्रीमान् वाग्मी सुखी गोगी धर्मिष्ठः सात्त्विकप्रियः ॥१५५४ ॥

1554. If Jupiter is in Vargottama Navamsa. the person will be expert in Sastras, be wealthy, eloquent in speech, be happy, will enjoy pleasures, be righteous and fond of saintly people.

जगत्यंशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य तौलिलग्नके।

इदमेव फलं सत्यं जातस्य त्वगदांशके ॥१५५५ ॥

1555. These are the effects that will bear truth in respect of one born in the former half of Jagathi Nadiamsa of Libra ascendant while Jupiter is in Agada Nadiamsa.

सिंहे सिंहांशके जीवे मीनकाले प्रजायते।

विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणभक्तिमान् ॥१५५६ ॥

सिंहे जीवे मीनकाले वैदिकाचारवान् सुखी।

अवैदिकमताचारं शनियोगे प्रजायते ॥१५५७ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे नारदीये ह्यगदांशसमुद्भवः।
हरिभक्तिरतो नित्यं मीनकाले सुभाग्यवान् ॥१५५८ ॥
चन्द्रकालाधिपे शुक्रे सूर्यकालाधिपे गुरौ।
अन्योन्य दृष्टियोगेन लाभे भाग्यप्रदौ च तौ ॥१५५९ ॥
चन्द्रकालाधिपे शुक्रे लाभेशेन समन्विते।
स्वजातिधर्मतत्त्वज्ञो मतभेदे कुयुक्तिमान् ॥१५६० ॥

1556 - 1560. Libra Ascendant: (a) If the birth be in the "Kaala of Pisces" Jupiter while Jupiter is in the sign Leo with Leo Navamsa the subject will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and he will honour Brahmins and Gods. He will follow the codes prescribed by the Vedas.

(b) If in this yoga Saturn joins Jupiter (in the sign Leo), he will disregard such prescriptions.

(c) As per *Naradeeyam* the subject of Agada Nadiamsa of Leo ascendant will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and be highly prosperous. This applies to birth in Jupiter's Hora.

(d) Venus and Jupiter should be in mutual aspects being the rulers in order of "Moon's Kaala" and "Sun's Kaala" the result of which is fortunes.

(e) Venus ruling the "Kaala of the Moon" and placed in the 11th will give knowledge in rules and philosophy of one's own religion. Further the person will be adept in creating difference of opinion by mean expedients.

Notes: Three peculiar terms like Meena Kaala are used which are not widely used astrological terms. None of these could be found in standard texts. They certainly do not refer to planetary hours.

शुक्रे शनियुते जातः क्रोधी लुब्धो विचक्षणः।
स्त्रीलोलश्चपलः श्रीमान् तामसः सत्यविक्रमः ॥१५६१ ॥
श्रीमान् मनोहराङ्गश्च त्वगदांशे सुबुद्धिमान्।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च ह्यरोगदृढगात्रवान् ॥१५६२ ॥

1561 - 1562. Venus - Saturn Conjunction: One born in the ascendant Libra with Agada Nadiamsa, while Venus is conjunct Jupiter, will be irascible, miserly, clear-sighted, addicted to women, fickle-minded, wealthy, indolent, truthful and bold. He will be possess attractive limbs (features), be skillful in three languages, free from diseases and will possess a sturdy body.

लग्नेशांशपतौ शुक्रे रविजेन युतेक्षिते।
जगंत्यशे प्रजातश्च रन्ध्रान्वेषी सुबुद्धिमान् ॥१५६३ ॥
सिंहे वर्गोत्तमे जीवे मेषारुढेऽल्पपुत्रवान्।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्याच्छुक्रार्कियुतवीक्षिते ॥१५६४ ॥

1563 - 1564. (a) The Navamsa occupied by the lord of the ascendant should be owned by Venus who in turn should be in association with Saturn by aspect or conjunction (in Rasi chart). Then the subject will be intent upon find others' faults and be very intelligent. The ascendant should be in Jagathi Nadiamsa.

(b) Jupiter should be in Vargottama in Leo while Aries is the Aroodha ascendant. The result is the native will have limited number of offspring.

Notes: These two slokas, in my view belong to Jagathi Nadiamsa in Leo. These do not belong to Libra, if we scrutinize the expression - *"Lagnesamsa pathau Sukre"*. In the first instance, if the ascendant is Libra, Venus himself is the lord of the ascendant and he will not be referred to in such indirect term.

From an understanding of related passages on earlier occasions, I feel these two slokas deal with Leo ascendant. Hence in "b", the Sun as lord of natal ascendant should be in Sagittarius as Jupiter is in Vargottama in Leo.

जीवे शनियुते जातः शान्तः शास्त्रर्थकोविदाः।
स्वतन्त्रः परकार्यज्ञश्चपलश्चञ्चलात्मवान् ॥१५६५ ॥
विदेशवासी मतिमान् पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः।
जर्जरांशकगे सूर्ये मीन काले सुभाग्यवान् ॥१५६६ ॥

1565 - 1566. Libra Ascendant - Jagathi Nadiamsa: (a) Jupiter in the company of Saturn will make the subject patient in disposition, learned in the meanings of Sastras, and independent. He will be skillful in completing others' jobs, fickle-minded, will live in foreign places, be intelligent, and will grieve on account of loss of offspring.

(b) The Sun in Jarjhara Nadiamsa will cause abundant prosperity. (*"Meena Kaale"* is a doubtful term as stated earlier. In one version *"Meene Kaale"* appears which could mean "Saturn in Pisces". But I

have not seen the author using the term *"Kaala"* to denote Saturn. Hence this term should be treated as corrupt entry.)

मीनांशे नवमे सूर्ये स्वपिता भ्रातृहीनवान्।

कालन्तरे भ्रातृशोकमल्पानुजयुतः॥१५६७॥

सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युर्ग्रहभुक्तांशकैस्तथा।

तावत् पितुः सोदराणां सङ्ख्यानि परिचिन्तयेत्॥१५६८॥

1567 - 1568. Libra Ascendant: (a) The Sun in 9th: In case the Sun is in the 9th (in Gemini) and begets Pisces Navamsa, the father of the person born in Libra ascendant will be devoid of co-born (or) he will lose co-born after some time (or) will have a limited number of co-born.

(b) The number of co-born the father will have will correspond to the net Ashtaka Varga bindus in the Sun's Ashtaka Varga (of the native). (The first line of sloka 1568 is partially defective and the meaning is given with the best possible concept.)

धनपुत्रमित्र तुर्ये द्विजदेवार्चने तथा।

द्वेषी पितृणां नवमे तपने त्वति कृष्णः स्यात्॥१५६९॥

सुन्दरः सुखवान् रागी सत्कलत्रप्रियः सुखी।

भाग्ये बुधयुते सूर्ये मेधावीकुजसंयुते॥१५७०॥

1569 - 1570. (a) (The Sun) in the 2nd, 5th, 11th or 4th denotes that the person will worship Brahmins and Gods.

(b) The Sun in the 9th house will lead to the person hating his father. The subject will in addition be very dark in complexion.

(c) He will be charming in appearance, be happy, passionate and will be fond of his affectionate wife if the Sun and Mercury are in the 9th.

(d) The Sun in the 9th with Mars will cause a high degree of intelligence to the native.

भाग्ये राहौ प्रसन्ने च तदीशेन समन्विते।

पितृमातृविहीनश्च प्रतिबन्धकसंयुतः॥१५७१॥

पित्ररिष्टस्य काले वा मात्ररिष्टेऽथ वा यदि।

देशान्तरे निवासश्च ह्यथ ग्रामन्त रेऽपि वा॥१५७२॥

1571 - 1572. Rahu - Mercury: Rahu in the 9th with his dispositor (i.e. with Mercury) denotes a satisfied soul (i.e the native will not be greedy). Further the native will lose his parents early and will face obstacles. At the time of death of his father or mother, he will be in a foreign country or village.

वनान्तरपुरे वासी नवमे राहु संस्थिते।

नदीप्रान्त्येऽथ वा चेति स्वोच्चांशे भाग्यवान् सुधीः॥१५७३॥

स्वभार्यासोदराणां च बहूनां नाशमीरयेत्।

दुःखिता दारमाता च पुत्रशोकेन कर्शिता॥१५७४॥

1573 - 1574. Rahu in 9th: Should Rahu be in the 9th house, the native of Libra ascendant will live in a city surrounded by forests, or in a town located on the bank of a river. If Rahu be simultaneously in his exaltation Navamsa, the person will be highly fortunate and intelligent. Many of his brothers-in-law will be destroyed. His mother-in-law will be grieved on account of loss of sons.

जगत्यंशे पूर्वभागे श्वश्रूश्वशुरभक्तिमान्।

दारवंशात् सुभाग्याप्तिरुद्वाहानन्तरं सुखम्॥१५७५॥

मध्यायुर्योगवान् वाग्मी तेजस्वी गुरुभक्तिमान्।

1575 - 1575 1/2. One born in the first half of Jagathi Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant will be devoted to his parents-in-law. He will obtain much luck through his in-laws and be happy after marriage. He will have a medium length of life, be eloquent in speech, splendorous and be devoted to his preceptors.

लाभे भृगुयुते जीवे ह्यगदांशे धनी सुखी।

शनियोगे प्रजातश्च मृतपुत्रबहुत्ववान्॥१५७६॥

अदृष्टयत्नमूलेन पुत्रायुवृद्धिमादिशेत्।

अगदांशकगे जीवे पितृसौख्यविहिनवान्॥१५७७॥

स्वमात्रा सह संयुक्तोभ्रातृसौख्यसमन्वितः।

भ्रातृद्वयसुपूज्यश्च भगिन्येका सुमङ्गली॥१५७८॥

एका क्लेशवती चेति सोदराभ्रातृभ्रात्रिमान्।

भ्रातृसौख्यसमायुक्तः पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः॥१५७९॥

भ्रातृश्रेष्ठः सुखी नित्यं पुत्रभाग्याभिवृद्धिमान्।

सन्तानारिष्टदोषार्थमगदांशोद्भवस्य च॥१५८०॥

शिशुमारप्रदानेन पुत्रायुश्च प्रवर्धते ।

1576 - 1580 1/2. Agada Nadiamsa - Libra Ascendant: (a) Jupiter in the 11th house with Venus will give wealth.

(b) If Saturn joins Jupiter in the 11th, one will obtain many dead children. By suitable efforts, the life-spans of children can be increased.

(c) Jupiter in Agada Nadiamsa will deprive one of paternal happiness. His mother will live with him (i.e. not with the father) and he will enjoy fraternal happiness. He will have two honourable brothers and one auspicious sister. Another sister will be in troubles. The person will be grieved on account of loss of a son. He will be excellent among his co-born and his progeny will prosper. To overcome the blemish in respect of progeny the native should donate a specified plant called "*Sisumaara*", (whose scientific name is *Delphinus Gangeticus*) following which his children will be blessed with longevity.

Note: *Sisumaara* also means a collection of stars resembling a dolphin and held to be dear to Lord Vishnu. The north-east point in the Heavens is also called Sisumaara.

The plant in question seems to be in wide use in traditional medicine and seems to grow abundantly in Gangetic plains.

सुतेशांशकगे चन्द्रे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥१५८१ ॥
विषाग्निना सुतारिष्टं तदभावे जलेन च ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं चन्द्र शान्ति समाचरेत् ॥१५८२ ॥
उमामहेश्वरं कृत्वा कल्पोक्तविधिमार्गतः ।
उमापतिं महादेवं ध्यात्वा चन्द्रकलाधरम् ॥१५८३ ॥
कालज्ञाय प्रदातव्यं पुत्रभाग्याभिवृद्धये ।

1581 - 1583 1/2. Danger to Progeny: The Moon aspected by Mars and occupying a Navamsa of Saturn will usher danger to progeny through poison, fire or water. To ward off the blemish, the Moon God should be propitiated. The image of Lord Siva adoring the lunar crescent should be obtained and worshipped as prescribed. Astrologers should be pleased with gifts. Following these measures children will prosper.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमे मन्दे गुरुशुक्रन्विते ॥१५८४ ॥
पुराब्राह्मणशापेन सन्तानारिष्टं संभवः ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं सेतुस्नानमवश्यक्रम् ॥१५८५ ॥
सौवर्णनागदानं च प्रतिष्ठाजपसंयुतम् ।
आयुष्मन्तं च तनयं लभते त्वगदांशजः ॥१५८६ ॥
द्वौ पुत्रो कन्यकाप्येका दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ।
पराशरमते जीवे त्वगदांशे च संस्थिते ॥१५८७ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पुत्रौ द्वौ शेषं नाशमितीरयेत् ।

1584 - 1587 1/2. (a) In case of the subject native, Saturn, Venus and Jupiter in the 8th from the Moon will bring evils to progeny due to curse of Brahmins in the previous birth of the native. To overcome this blemish, he should have dips in the Sethu, donate a golden image of Cobra and perform Japa (recitation of divine names). As a result he will get progeny with long life-spans - two sons and one daughter.

(b) According to the school of Parasara, Jupiter in Agada Nadiamsa will give two long-living sons and will destroy other children.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमे मन्दे लग्नादेकादशेऽपि च ॥१५८८ ॥
मृतप्रजारिष्टशान्तिं कारयेद्विधिवत् क्रमात् ॥
तदभावे गार्ग्य मते जातो जातो मृतो भवेत् ॥१५८९ ॥
शान्तिकर्म कृते चैव ह्यायुष्मान् जायते सुतः ।
यद्भवस्याष्टमे मन्दे यद्भवस्य त्रिकोणके ॥१५९० ॥
तत्तद्भावस्य क्लेशश्च योजयेत् भविष्यति ।
लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥१५९१ ॥
गोचरेण फलं योज्यं दशाभुक्तिविधानतः ।
दारेशसंबन्धदशाविपाके
लग्नेशसंबन्धदशान्तरे वा ।
भाग्यभिवृद्धिश्रियमाकरोति
कलत्रलाभं प्रवदन्ति सन्तः ॥१५९२ ॥

1588 - 1592. (a) Dead Children: Saturn in the 8th from the Moon sign, or in the 11th from the ascendant will give dead children. To overcome this blemish, remedies as prescribed be done. Or else,

sage Garga declares, children will only be dead as they are being born. Remedies will ensure their longevity.

(b) Saturn's Transit: Counted from a given Bhava if Saturn moves in the 8th, or in a trine (5th/9th from the Bhava in question), he will destroy the Bhava in the respective time periods. According to experts in astrology, this has reference to the ascendant and the Moon sign as the case may be. The effects due to transits should be enumerated with the help of directional influences.

(c) The Dasa periods related to the 7th lord or the ascendant lord will cause progress of fortunes and acquisition of wealth and a life-partner.

Notes: The effects given in these slokas apply in general to the various ascendants and not confined only to the current Nadiamsa.

अगदांशकगे जीवे विपद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।

जीवान्तरेऽथ वा चेति विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ॥१५९३ ॥

सम्पद्दाये सप्तमाब्दे मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ।

पश्चाज्ज्वर भयेनैव दशासन्धौ प्रपीडितः ॥१५९४ ॥

बाल्ये मान्दज्वभयं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत् ।

पूर्वाब्दके ततः पश्चान्मसूरीज्वर तापितः ॥१५९५ ॥

जननीव्याकुलंन चेति मातृवंशेऽप्यरिष्टजम् ।

पितृव्यजनसन्तापं सम्पद्दाये शुभाशुभम् ॥१५९६ ॥

स्वमातृसोदरा णां च कलेशो भवति भूरिशः ।

ज्येष्ठभ्रातुर्विवाहश्च सम्पत्तारदशान्तयके ॥१५९७ ॥

विपद्दाये जातकस्य द्वादशाब्दात् परं शुभम् ।

अगदांशकगे जीवे षोडशाब्दे विवाहवान् ॥१५९८ ॥

मनुवर्षेऽथवा चेति ह्येकोनविंशवत्सरे ।

विद्यालाभं ततः पश्चाच्छास्त्राभ्यास रतः सुखी ॥१५९९ ॥

दारवंशादाप्तभाग्यो विपद्दाये श्रिया युतः ।

1593 - 1599 1/2. Libra Ascendant - Jupiter in Agada Nadiamsa: (a) Jupiter in his sub period or in the first sub period during the third dasa will cause marriage. (See "d" below.)

(b) There will be thread ceremony in the 7th year (or) in the 2nd dasa. Later, in the junction periods of first and second dasa, the person will be in fear of fever. During childhood he will suffer from indigestion but will recover quickly. A year prior to this or following this, he will incur cholera. His mother will be distressed and evils will be experienced in his maternal relatives' families. His maternal uncle will be in abundant difficulties.

(d) In the end of third dasa, the person's older brother will beget married.

(e) The native's marriage will be in the 16th year. (See "a" above.)

(f) His 14th or 19th year will give him academic gains. Later, he will involve himself in studies of Sastras.

(g) Due to wealth obtained from in-laws, he will be rich in his third dasa.

भाग्यराहुदशाकाले भाग्येशांशत्रिकोणके ॥१६०० ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

स्वमाता विधवाभूत्वा चिरकालं सुजीवति ॥१६०१ ॥

1600 - 1601. Danger to Father: In case of Libra ascendant, Rahu should be in the 9th. Then Saturn moving in a sign which is trine to the natal Navamsa position of Mercury will cause danger to father. His mother will live a long life as a widow (with Rahu in 9th).

विपद्दाये दारंवशे भाग्यवृद्धिवशात् सुखम् ।

श्वशुराधिपतौ जीवे सिंहे वर्गोत्तमांशके ॥१६०२ ॥

अगदांशे प्रजातस्य श्वशुरश्च त्रिभार्यकः

स्वदारवंशप्राबल्यात् कीर्तिभोगयुतः सुखी ॥१६०३ ॥

1602 - 1603. Agada Nadiamsa: (a) During the third dasa of the person belonging to Libra ascendant, his in-law's family will attain much progress.

(b) Jupiter ruling the house of father-in-law if in Vargottama Navamsa will give three wives to the native's father-in-law. Further, the subject will beget fame and pleasures with the influence of the family of his in-laws.

Notes: (b) Jupiter, the ruler of Sagittarius is the 9th lord from the 7th for Libra ascendant. Hence he denotes the father-in-law of the native of Libra ascendant.

तृतीयाब्दे ह्यनावृष्टिर्लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम्।
पञ्चविंशे चतुर्विंशे सप्तविंशे च वत्सरे ॥१६०४॥
राहुयुक्तार्किदोषेण लोके दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत्।
अगदांशकगे जीवे स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ॥१६०५॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे राज्याधिपतिनाशनम्।
अष्टमाब्दे जन्मदेशे मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ॥१६०६॥

1604 - 1606. Irrelevant: In the third year, the country will reel under drought and famine. Famine will be caused by Rahu's conjunction during the 25th, 24th and 27th years. Jupiter in one of the fixed signs in Agada Nadiamsa when transited by Saturn will destroy the ruler of the kingdom. During the 8th year, the ruler will be greatly endangered.

स्त्रीराज्यकाले भाग्याप्तिर्दारवंशे श्रिया युतः।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥१६०७॥
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौ तु जननी व्याकुलं महत्।
दारवंशे मनस्तापं योगभङ्गं शुभाशुभम् ॥१६०८॥

1607 - 1608. (a) The subject's prosperity will increase in a female's reign. His in-law's family will gather wealth.

(b) His mother will be in distress (or danger) when Saturn is in transit in the sign that is at birth in aspect to the lord of the 11th (the Sun), or in the sign equivalent to the Navamsa occupied by the Sun or a trine thereof. Further, sadness and obstacles to prosperity will prevail in the family of the in-laws. Auspicious as well as inauspicious effects will be felt.

Notes: (a) This is in continuation of effects given in sloka 1603 *supra.*

(b) This is independent of Jupiter's Vargottama position and is applicable to the person belonging to Agada Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant.

साधनान्त्यात् परं चेति दारवंशेऽप्यरिष्टजम्।
धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥१६०९॥
धनेशदृष्टिराशौ तु दारवंशजनावधि।
तदभावे कलत्रस्य देहजाड्यवशाद्व्यथा ॥१६१०॥
सन्तानक्लेशमाप्नो श्वशुरादिप्रपीड कम्।
भाग्यराहुदशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥१६११॥
धनाधिपान्तरे वापि धनलांभ विनिर्दिशेत्।
भाग्यराहुदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥१६१२॥
देशत्यागं मनस्तापं योगभङ्गं शुभाशुभम्।
चन्द्रान्तरे ततः पश्चत् स्वस्थानप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ॥१६१३॥
कुजान्तरे योगभङ्गं स्थानच्युतिवशाद्व्यथाम्
षड्विंशाब्दात परं भाग्यं लक्ष्मीयोगं द्विवत्सरम् ॥१६१४॥
विशेषधनभूषाप्तिं पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।

1609 - 1614 1/2. (a) Evils in the in-law's family will strike six years (after the native's marriage). When Saturn transits the sign which is at birth aspected by Mars, the 2nd lord, or the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by Mars, or a trine thereof, these evils will occur. Or else, his wife will incur physical ailments; his progeny will cause grief and his father-in-law will be troubled.

(b) Dasa of Rahu: Rahu in the 9th will in his Dasa, during the sub period of 2nd lord Mars or 10th lord Moon will cause financial gains. In the sub period of 8th lord (Venus), the dasa of the said Rahu, will produce mental anguish, leaving the country, checkered prosperity and a mix of auspicious and inauspicious effects. After these, the person will restart living in his birth region during the sub period of the Moon (in Rahu dasa). The sub period of Mars will obstruct prosperity, and grief due to displacement. After 26th year of age, Lakshmi Yoga will occur to him giving wealth; he will beget abundant money, ornaments and birth of sons.

भाग्ये भाग्यांशके राहौ दशान्त्ये बहुलाभवान् ॥१६१५॥
दशामध्ये मनस्तापं दशादौ शुभमादिशेत।
सर्वदाये शुक्रभुक्तौ सर्वभुक्तौ च वा यदि ॥१६१६॥
अगदांशे प्रजातस्य स्वजनारिष्टमादिशत्।
सर्वेक्ष वर्गोत्तमे स्वांशे शुभाशें वा दशान्यके ॥१६१७॥
अतीव क्लेशमाप्नोति दशासंधौ न दोषभाक्।
अगदांशे विपद्दाये संधिकाले शुभावहम् ॥१६१८॥
ग्रामान्तरादिसंचारं धनलांभ विनिर्दिशेत्।

1615 - 1618 1/2. (a) Vargottama Rahu: Rahu in Vargottama Navamsa in the 9th (Gemini) will give much gains in the end of his dasa. In the middle of the dasa, mental anguish will prevail, while the commencement of the dasa will be on an auspicious note.

(b) In any dasa, the sub period of Venus (being that of the 8th lord) will cause evils to the kinsfolk of the native of Agada Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant. ("*Sarvabhuktau*" is excluded in translation, as it means all the sub periods.)

(c) Venus in own sign, own Navamsa, Vargottama Navamsa or in another benefic's Navamsa will cause much grief in the end of the dasa (of Rahu). In the junction of dasa (of Rahu and Jupiter) there will be no blemish. (In my opinion, there is some confusion in these assertions.)

(d) Gaining Wealth: The native of Agada Nadiamsa will beget good effects in the junction period of third dasa (i.e. concluding portion of third dasa). He will move in villages and gain wealth.

लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥१६१९ ॥
लग्नेशदृष्टिराशौ तु सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ।
भाग्येशांशे तथा विन्धाल्लाभेशांशे तथैव च ॥१६२० ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे भ्रातृलाभं इति स्मृतम् ।
भाग्येशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्वक्षेत्रांश त्रिकोणके ॥१६२१ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे सन्तानोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ।

1619 - 16211/2. Birth of Co-born: Jupiter's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the ascendant (Venus), or a trine thereof, or the one that is in aspect to the lord of the ascendant will cause birth of co-born. So also from the lord of the 9th (Mercury).

(b) Birth of Off-spring: Note the Navamsa occupied by the 9th lord Mercury at birth. Also see in which Navamsa the dispositor of the 7th lord (Mars) is placed. When Jupiter moves in one of the signs identical with these positions, or a trine thereto, the subject will beget an off-spring.

Notes: (a) Two planets feature here - Venus as lord of the ascendant, and Mercury lord of the 9th. Jupiter's above transits involving the positions with reference to these planets will give rise to acquisition of co-born. These transits should be applied to the native according to the age. Mercury is discussed in "b" above in respect of obtainment of progeny as well.

(b) Mercury as the 9th lord, and dispositor of Mars as the 7th lord being discussed in respect of progeny should be profitably noted. Mars comes in the picture, perhaps because, he owns a trine from each of the two signs of Jupiter. Aries is trine to Sagittarius while Scorpio is trine to Pisces.

मेलापगांशगे चन्द्रे ह्येकोनत्रिंशवत्सरे ॥१६२२ ॥
योगभङ्गं मनस्तापं स्वस्थानच्युतिमादिशेत् ।
अष्टविंशे सुभाग्याप्ति लक्ष्मीयोगवशात् सुखम् ॥१६२३ ॥
ततः पश्चात् क्लेशकालं पष्ठाधिपतिदायके ।
षष्ठेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥१६२४ ॥
षष्ठेशदृष्टिराशौ तु ज्येष्ठभ्रातृमनोव्यथा ।
स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृभार्यादिररिष्टमिति चदिशेत् ॥१६२५ ॥
क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहतः पश्चात् संचितद्रविणव्ययम् ।

1622 - 16251/2. (a) Obstruction: In the case of Libra native, the Moon in Melapa (read Melapavarga) Nadiamsa will cause obstacles to one's progress in the 29th year. Further, mental distress and loss of place will result. 28th year will be one of good progress giving the mercy of Goddess Lakshmi (i.e. wealth). After the 28th year, it will be a phase of difficulties.

(b) Saturn's Transit: When Saturn is in transit in the sign represented by the Navamsa of the 6th lord, or the sign that is at birth aspected by the 6th lord, or in a trine to either of these, the person's elder brother will undergo mental anguish. Further his older sister-in-law will incur some evils. The native's marriage will also take place in this phase. He will spend away the wealth gathered.

विक्रमेश दशाकाले जातस्य त्वगदांशके ॥१६२६ ॥
कनिष्ठभ्रातृसन्तान दारसौख्यं शुभाशुभम् ।
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले गोचरे नवमे शनौ ॥१६२७ ॥
अगदांशे प्रजातश्च पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः ।

श्वशुरस्य मनस्तापं कन्यान्ते तौलिगे शनौ ॥१६२८ ॥

देहायांस च लभते पश्चादारोग्यमादिशेत् ।

1626 - 1628 1/2. (a) Third Lord's Dasa: For a native of Agada Nadiamsa, the dasa of the lord of the 3rd will give the following effects. His younger brother will obtain progeny, marital happiness and a mix of good and bad effects.

(b) Transit Saturn: During the time of 6th lord's dasa, Saturn in movement in the 9th will cause grief on account of loss of a son. If Saturn transits Virgo or Libra, his father-in-law will be anguished and will fall sick to recover early.

लाभे जीवे प्रजातस्य स्वदशासुस्वभुक्तिषु ॥१६२९ ॥

पुण्यतीर्थफलप्राप्तिर्देवतादर्शनं भवेत् ।

अगदांशकगे जीवे त्रिंशोपरि सुपुण्यवान् ॥१६३० ॥

तीर्थयात्रा फलप्राप्ति र्द्वात्रिंशाब्दे मनोव्यथा ।

क्षेमदाये क्षेमभुक्तौ सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ॥१६३१ ॥

मन्दान्तरेऽथ वा चेति पुत्रनाशेन कर्शितः ।

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले भाग्यधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥१६३२ ॥

अगदांशे प्रजातश्च पुत्रलाभं महत् सुखम् ।

बन्धुवर्गे मन्सतापं मित्रवर्गे तथैव च ॥१६३३ ॥

सोदरभ्रातृनाशं च पुत्रपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।

1629 - 1633 1/2. (a) Jupiter in 11th: The native of Libra ascendant, Agada Nadiamsa, having Jupiter in the 11th will in the dasa and sub period of Jupiter visit shrines and temples. After 30, his merits due to good deeds will increase. 22nd year will cause distress.

(b) Fourth Dasa: 4th dasa's first sub period or Saturn's sub period will destroy progeny being then born. In the sub period of Mercury, during 4th dasa, he will obtain progeny and be greatly happy in general. But (in the 4th dasa) he will (generally) see his kinsfolk and friends in distress. His brothers and progeny will be destroyed.

तुलाशनिस्थिते काले राहुवक्त्रं गते गुरौ ॥१६३४ ॥

लोके धान्यक्षयेणैव प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

सुखाधिपान्तरे काले भाग्यधिपति भुक्तिषु ॥१६३५ ॥

मन्ददाये क्षेमदाये वासदेशे नृपावधि ।

1634 - 1635 1/2. Irrelevant: When Saturn is in Libra, Jupiter approaching transit Rahu will cause strife to the populace due to destruction of corns. The 4th lord's dasa and the sub period of the 9th lord or of Saturn will cause change of king.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमे जीवे योगश्च शकटाभिघः ॥१६३६ ॥

अगदांशे प्रजातस्य ह्यादिखण्डे मनोव्यथा ।

सिंहे सिंहांशके मन्दे दशायां च स्वभुक्तिषु ॥१६३७ ॥

वनान्तरपुरे वासं खेदमोदं शुभावहम् ।

व्ययाधिपान्तरे काले लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ॥१६३८ ॥

प्रजाक्षोभं प्रकुर्वीत बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः ।

शनिद्वितीयपर्याये गोचरे स्वोच्चराशिगे ॥१६३९ ॥

बुधान्तरे तृतीयांशे स्वस्थानप्राप्तिमान् सुखी ।

नीचांशेक भाग्यदाये रन्ध्रधिपतिदायके ॥१६४० ॥

भाग्याधिपान्तरे काले नीचभङ्गं महत् सुखम् ।

तुलाशंनौ मातृवर्गे पितृवर्गेऽथ वा यदि ॥१६४१ ॥

क्रूरमासे मनस्तापं क्षेमदाये फलं स्मृतम् ।

1636 - 1641 1/2. (a) Sakata Yoga: Jupiter placed in the 8th from the Moon will cause Sakata Yoga. As a result the native of Agada Nadiamsa will incur mental distress during the first phase (i.e. boyhood).

(b) Saturn in Leo with the same Navamsa will in his dasa and sub period cause residence in a city amidst forests, grief as well as happiness and auspicious effects.

(c) Irrelevant: In the sub period of the lord of the 12th, the country will reel under fear of famine. Strife to populace particularly to relatives will come to pass.

(d) During the third round of Saturn when Saturn comes to Libra, he will return to his native region in the last one third part of Mercury's sub period.

(e) If Saturn attains the divisions of debilitation during the dasa of the 9th/8th lord, there will be effects of Neecha Bhanga (f) Rajayoga caused by debility under cancellation) in the sub period of the 9th lord (Mercury). Then the subject will be greatly happy.

(g) Saturn in transit in Libra will produce grief in the families of maternal and paternal kinsfolk, coinciding with adverse solar transits. This will be in the 4th dasa.

सप्तमाधिपतौ भौमे मन्दांशे बुधयुते ॥१६४२ ॥

स्वभ्रातृकन्यकोद्वाहं श्वशुर श्चाप्यपुत्रवान् ।

ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्ग मते केचित्पक्षेकपुत्रवान् ॥१६४३ ॥

श्वशुरस्य फलं सत्यं दीर्धमायुश्च विन्दति ।

1642 - 1643 1/2. Mars - Mercury: The lord of the 7th, Mars, being conjunct Mercury and obtaining a Navamsa ruled by Saturn will cause marriage to the person's brother's daughter. The native's father-in-law will be bereft of a male issue; but according to Garga he will have one son and will be long-lived.

भौमांशके तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥१६४४ ॥

क्लेश चाङ्गारके देशे प्रकजाक्षेभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

मण्डलधिपतेर्मृत्यु स्तुलान्त्ये वृश्चिके शनौ ॥१६४५ ॥

मेषान्ते वृषभे वापि कुलीरान्ते च सिंहगे ।

मीनत्रिकोणगे मन्दे सेनामात्यनृपावधि ॥१६४६ ॥

पाण्डयदेशे प्रशस्तं स्याच्चोलभूपतिनाशनम् ।

राज्यस्थानं पञ्चमं स्यातं प्रभुस्थानं चतुष्टयम् ॥१६४७ ॥

अथवा नवमं चेति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।

राज्यस्थानं समारभ्य रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥१६४८ ॥

राज्यक्षोभादिकलहं प्रजापीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।

व्ययेशे वा सुखेशे वा स्फुटयोगांशकालगे ॥१६४९ ॥

रन्ध्रधिपांशगे वापि राजामात्यजनावधि ।

क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासे वा क्रूरांशे गोचेर शनौ ॥१६५० ॥

देहजाड्यं च लभते क्रूरभुक्तौ विशेषतः ।

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शनि शान्ति समाचरेत् ॥१६५१ ॥

1644 - 1651. (a) Libra Ascendant - Agada Nadiamsa: Saturn transiting the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by Mars, or a trine thereto will cause difficulties.

(b) Irrelevant: This transit will also cause strife to people in "Martian countries". The ruler will die with Saturn's transit in the end of Libra or in Scorpio. Loss of army chief and minister will come to pass with Saturn's transit in end of Aries, or in Taurus, Cancer, Leo or in trines of Pisces. The kings of Pandya and Chola kingdoms will be destroyed. The 5th house and the 9th houses are called Rajya Sthaana. In the sub period of the 8th lord strife and quarrels in kingdom will exist. Royal ministers will face destruction when Saturn transits the resulting sign represented by the sum of 12th and 4th lords' positions or the sign represented by 8th lord's Navamsa, in evil years and evil months.

(c) Physical illness will come to pass in the sub periods of malefics. To overcome this blemish Saturn should be suitably propitiated.

Notes: In the above eight slokas, most clues are irrelevant to natal horoscopy. In some places ill-conceived versions also exist. The reader can however get benefit from "a" and "c" above.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे गोचरे पाप संस्थिते ।

स्वदेहायासरोगादिं दारोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥१६५२ ॥

पुत्रपीडां तथा चैव स्वजनोपद्रंव तथा ।

देहे पापेंन संयुक्ते देहपीडामनोव्यथा ॥१६५३ ॥

जीवे तु जीवसन्तापं तावुभौ देहनाशकौ ।

नक्रांशे वा कुलीरांशे वृश्चिको देह उच्यते ॥१६५४ ॥

मीनो जीव इति प्राहुर्योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।

1652 - 1654 1/2. (a) 8th Lord's Navamsa: When malefics in transit come to occupy a sign which is in trine from the 8th lord's natal Navamsa, one will incur sickness to self, apart from troubles to spouse, progeny and kinsmen.

(b) Deha & Jeeva Rasis (as per KCD): A malefic planet in the Deha Rasi will cause physical ailments and mental anguish. In Jeeva Rasi, it will promote distress to life force. Both the Rasis in occupation will only destroy the physique (i.e. will terminate the mundane journey). (These apply to transit.)

(c) For Capricorn Navamsa or Cancer Navamsa, Scorpio is Deha Rasi while Pisces is Jeeva Rasi. (This is an uncontextual and incomplete clue.)

द्विचत्वारिंशेक क्लेशं पञ्चचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥१६५५ ॥

चतुःपञ्चाशगे वापि ह्यपमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ।

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं ग्रहचक्रं प्रपूजयेत् ॥१६५६ ॥

शान्त्यान्ते दानमात्रेण देहारोग्यं शुभावहम् ।

1655 - 1656 1/2. Untimely Death: The native of Agada Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, will have some fear of untimely death in his 42nd, 45th or 54th year of age. To overcome this danger, one should worship the image of the zodiac. At the end of the propitiatory rituals, suitable Mantra commensurate with the charity be recited. Then the subject will regain health (i.e. will not die) and will get auspicious effects.

शुक्रास्तमासगे काले मन्दास्तमनकालगे ॥१६५७ ॥

क्रूरान्तरे क्रूरकाले देहजाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

ग्रहचारफल सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥१६५८ ॥

1657 - 1658. Sickness: He will fall sick in the month when Venus or Saturn sets in the heavens. Sickness will also be possible in malefic sub periods. The effects described by the astrologers for the various planetary transits will bear truth.

Notes: Setting in the heavens means remaining in combustion. As planets almost regularly set, this instruction should be used in association with suitable directional influences and transits.

However, combustion of Saturn, Venus etc. is just not restricted to a month alone.

चतुस्त्रिंशाब्दमारस्य पञ्चत्रिंशतिवत्सरे ।

अगादंशे प्रजातश्च स्वस्थाने बहुभाग्यवान् ॥१६५९ ॥

1659. Fortunes: From the age of 34 through 35, the subject of Agada Nadiamsa will acquire fortunes of a great order in his birth region.

केत्वन्तरे शुभं नित्यं क्रूरमासं विनाशुभम् ॥

स्वदारवंशाद्धग्याप्ति बुधभुक्तौ समादिशेत् ॥१६६० ॥

शुक्रान्तरे क्रूरमासे मातृपीडां मनोव्यथाम् ।

शुभमासे धनप्राप्तिं सन्तानोप्तिनाशनम् ॥१६६१ ॥

1660 - 1661. Sub Periods: (In the 4th dasa), the sub period of Ketu, barring the months ruled by adverse solar movements, one will beget auspicious effects. Mercury sub period will promote the progress of in-laws. Venus sub period, with adverse solar transits, will cause troubles and distress to mother; it will give wealth in co-operation with auspicious solar transits but will destroy progeny being then born.

अगदांशे क्षेमदाये पञ्चत्रिंशातिवत्सरे ।

नागयोगदशाभाग्यं क्षेमदाये न संशयः ॥१६६२ ॥

1662. In the 35th year, in 4th dasa, the native of Agada Nadiamsa will be prosperous.

Notes: "*Naagayoga Dasaa Bhagyam*" is not a properly constructed term. In sloka 1669, Naaga Yoga is explained. Perhaps in the present sloka, it is implied that one having Jupiter in 11th will attain prosperity in the 35th year (or) in the 4th dasa.

कर्मेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

श्वशुरस्य प्रपीडदि तद्वर्गे वा ह्यपद्रवः ॥१६६३ ॥

विक्रमेशदशान्तादौ सुखाधिपतिदायके ।

स्वभुक्तौ श्वशुरारिष्टमगादांशोद्भवस्य च ॥१६६४ ॥

सुखाधिपदशाकाले लाभेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।

स्फुटयोंग गते मन्दे मातुर्मरणमदिशेत् ॥१६६५ ॥

लाभे मन्दे प्राजतस्य षष्ठाधिपतिदायगे ।

क्रूरान्तरे भ्रातृशोंक दशासंधौ च वा यदि ॥१६६६ ॥

1663 - 1666. (a) In-laws: When Saturn moves in the sign denoted by the natal Navamsa position of the lord of the 10th (i.e. the Moon), there will be troubles to father-in-law, or to his people. In the end or in the beginning of the dasa of 3rd lord (Jupiter), or in the first sub period of the 4th lord (Saturn), father-in-law will be in danger.

(b) Mother's Death: When Saturn arrives at the sign indicated by the natal Navamsa position of the 11th lord (the Sun), his mother will quit the world. This will be in the native's 4th dasa. (That is in other dasas, this transit will not be untoward for mother.)

(c) Fraternal Grief: In the dasa of 6th lord (Jupiter) and in adverse sub periods, Saturn in the 11th (in Leo, in transit) will cause grief on account of co-born. Or it could be in the end of the said dasa.

एकोनचत्वारिंशाब्दे वटोश्च मौञ्जीबन्धनम् ।

अगदांशे ततः पश्चात् स्वपुत्रोद्वहसंभ्रमम् ॥१६६७ ॥

1667. In the 39th year, his son will have the sacred Thread Ceremony and later marriage. (**"Vatoscha Maunji bandhanam"** is replaced by **"Vrathopnayanam smritham"** in another version which means necessary Vedic Vows and thread ceremony.)

प्रत्यग्दाये शुभं नित्यं गेहे गोधान्यसङ्कुलम्।

पुत्रिकोद्वाहसौख्याप्ति भ्रातृद्वेषं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१६६८ ॥

1668. Fifth Dasa: This dasa will be fully auspicious and the family will have quadrupeds and grains. Marriage to daughter, and enmity with co-born will also follow.

लाभे जीवे नागयोगे तुलालग्ने च जायते।

वार्धिके पुत्रमूलेन बहुसौख्य युतो भवेत् ॥१६६९ ॥

उद्वाहानन्तरं भाग्यं यावज्जीवं च सौख्यवान्।

आयुष्मन्तौ च द्वौ पुत्रौ धनिकः कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥१६७० ॥ /

1669 - 1670. Naaga Yoga: Jupiter in the 11th (for Libra ascendant) will cause Naaga Yoga. As a result, the person will reap much happiness through his progeny in his old age. Further, the native will be happy after marriage. This happiness will continue till the end. He will have two long-living sons, be wealthy and famous.

चन्द्राधिपदशायां तु पापभुक्तिर्यदा भवेत्।

दशान्ते वा मृतिं दद्यात् कलीरादित्रिमासके ॥१६७१ ॥

चतुष्षष्टिसमे मृत्युर्देहान्तं पुण्यलोकवान्।

अगदांशफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥१६७२ ॥

1671 - 1672. The subject belonging to Agada Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, will die in the sub period of a malefic planet, during the dasa of the lord of the Moon sign. The month concerned will be coincidental with the Sun's transit in Cancer, Leo or Virgo. Death will (alternatively) be in the 64th year. He will attain good worlds after death. The effects related to Agada Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, as retold in Deva Keralam will be true.

तुलालग्ने मोहनांशः

जन्मलग्नाधिपे शुक्रे दशमे मोहनांशके।

भाग्यधिपेन संयुक्ते भाग्यवंशे प्रसूतिमान् ॥१६७३ ॥

सत्त्ववान् सत्यावादी च स्वपित्राकृतिदेहवान्।

याचकेषु प्रसन्नात्मा त्यागभोगवदान्यवान् ॥१६७४ ॥

1673 - 1674. Mudgara Nadiamsa - Libra Ascendant: The ascendant lord Venus in the 10th in Mohana Nadiamsa in the company of 9th lord (Mercury) denotes birth in a prosperous family. The subject will be strong and truthful and will resemble his father in physical appearance. He will please those who come to him for alms (i.e. he will be quite helpful to others), be sacrificing in disposition, will enjoy pleasures and be munificent.

मोहनांशकगे शुक्रे परदाररतिप्रियः।

बहुस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी वीणागानप्रियः सुखी ॥१६७५ ॥

1675. Venus in Mohana Nadiamsa will give fondness to join others' wives. Additionally, the person will join many women, be lustful and be fond of music played on *Veena* (a time-old musical instrument).

वृश्चिकांशे विलग्नेशे पापद्वयसमन्विते।

मेहप्रकृतिहेहः स्याद्राजसप्रकृतिः सदा ॥१६७६ ॥

1676. Scorpio Navamsa: Venus in this position, joining two malefics will promote urinary disorders. The native will also be passionate.

Notes: This is a generally applicable aphorism. Venus in the sign Scorpio, or Scorpio Navamsa, will be a cause of some kindey disorder.

मुद्गरांशे पूर्वभागे लग्नेशे मोहनांशके।

पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥१६७७ ॥

मुद्गरांशकगे शुक्रे भगिनयेका चिरायुषी।

भ्रातृत्रयसुपूजश्च दत्तपुत्र युता शुभा ॥१६७८ ॥

1677 - 1678. Co-born: The native of former half of Mudgara Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, having Venus in Mohana Nadiamsa will be bereft of after-born but be endowed with old co-born. Venus in Mudgara Nadiamsa denotes that the native's sister will be long-lived, will receive affection from her three brothers, will have an adopted son and be auspicious.

मुद्गरांशे विष्णुयोगे लग्नेशे मोहनांशके ।

विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं मध्वाचारप्रियः सुखी ॥१६७९ ॥

1679. One born in the said Nadiamsa, having Venus in Mohana Nadiamsa will ever be devoted to Lord Vishnu. He will follow the school of Madhvacharya.

Notes: Madhvacharya was the founder of a sect of Vaishnavites in the south of India. He was a Kanarese Brahmin called Ananda Tirtha Bhagavthpada, or Madhu, said to have been born about 1200 A.D. His doctrine is commonly called *Dvaita* - i. e. "Duality" - (in opposition to the "*Advaita*", i.e. Non-duality of the great Vedanthist Sankaracharya) and his sectarians are called Madhvas.

लग्नेशांशपतौ भौमे नवांशेशनिरीक्षिते ।

मेहवातज्वरैणैव देहोपद्रववान् सदा ॥१६८० ॥

1680. Martian Navamsa: The lord of the ascendant Venus should be in a Navamsa ruled by Mars and should be aspected by Mars. As a result the person will incur windy and urinary disorders and will keep physically unfit.

भाग्येशांशपतौ जीवे भाग्यस्थे स्वनवांशके ।

मोहनांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान् ॥१६८१ ॥

1681. Mohana Nadiamsa - Libra Ascendant: One born in this degree should have Mercury in Jupiter's Navamsa while Jupiter is in the 9th with Sagittarius/Pisces Navamsa. His father will then be a very prosperous man.

मेलापगांशगे सौम्ये मोहनांशकगे गुरौ ।

मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता सैनिकेश्वरः ॥१६८२ ॥

1682. Father's Profession: The native of Mudgara Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, should have Mercury in Melapa Nadiamsa, and Jupiter in Mohana Nadiamsa. As a result, his father will head an army.

शुक्रे क्षितीश्वरांशस्थे मोहनांशे च नाडिगे ।

तुलालग्ने प्रजातस्य पिता भूपतिना समः ॥१६८३ ॥

1683. Lordly Father: Venus should be in Mohana Nadiamsa and join Mars for the Libra native to be born of a person equal to a lord.

Notes: "*Kshiteeswaramsasthe*" means the Navamsa or Nadiamsa entitled "*Kshiteeswara*" which makes no sense. Another version has the expression "*Khiteeswara Samyukthe*" requiring Venus to be with "king" which again makes no sense. Mars has a synonym, "*Kshitija*" - born of the earth. Perhaps the text means that Venus should be with Mars and be in specified Nadiamsa - Mohana. The rendering is for the supposed version.

स्त्रीराज्यकाले बहुभाग्ययोगं

क्षितीश्वरांशे प्रबलं करोति

शुक्रांशकाले फलमाहुरार्याः ॥१६८४ ॥

1684. Further, the person's father will enjoy much prosperity and happiness in the reign of a female, and grand-father will be famous.

Notes: In this sloka also we have an unclear term - *Sukramsakale* - which literally translated means "during the time of Venus Navamsa or division". Hence this term is excluded in the rendering.

जन्मलग्नांशगे शुक्रे भाग्येशांशग्रहेक्षिते ।

भूपालस्नेहवान् भोगी चीनाम्बरसुभूषितः ॥१६८५ ॥

1685. Royal Friendship: The planet that aspects Venus should be in the Navamsa of 9th lord (Mercury) while Venus himself is in the Navamsa ascendant. As a result, one will befriend a king, will enjoy pleasures and be endowed with silken robes and ornaments.

सर्पतारस्थिते शुक्रे दशमे मोहनांशके ।

लाभाधिपेन संयुक्ते ज्येष्ठभ्रातृद्वयान्वितः ॥१६८६ ॥

गर्भश्रीमान् महाभोगी गौरश्यामतनुर्नरः ।

विशालनयनः कान्तः प्रसन्नवदनः सदा ॥१६८७ ॥

लध्वाशी धार्मिकः कामी वेश्यास्त्रीसरसः प्रियः ।

नृत्यगीतप्रियो मानी केतुयोगे कुमार्गवान् ॥१६८८ ॥

1686 - 1688. (a) Venus in Aslesha: The native of Mohana Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, having Venus in the 10th in Aslesha Nakshatra along with the 11th lord (the Sun) will have two older brothers. Additionally the subject will be rich right from birth,

will enjoy abundant pleasures, and will have a light dark body, broad eyes, and pleasing face. He will eat a limited quantity of food, be righteous, lustful, fond of joking with prostitutes, dear to all, fond of dance and songs, and be honourable.

(b) If Ketu joins Venus (in the 10th in Cancer, not necessarily in Aslesha Nakshatra) one will take to bad ways.

वृश्चिकांशकगे शुक्रे कुलीरे केतुसंयते।

मोहनांशे प्रजातश्च ह्यन्तः पुरवधूप्रियः॥१६८९॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे राजपत्नीसुभोगप्रियवान् सुधीः।

निकृष्टकृत्यनृपतिस्नेहवान् स्यात्र न संशयः॥१६९०॥

रत्नलाभेन सन्तुष्टो राजा दास्यति वाहनम्।

शुक्रषष्ठ्यंश योगेन भूपतिप्रियमोवान्॥१६९१॥

सोदराः पञ्चषट्सङ्ख्याचतुः सङ्ख्या श्चिरायुषाः।

1689 - 1691½. (a) Scorpio Navamsa: The native of Libra ascendant with Mohana Nadiamsa, having Ketu and Venus in the 10th will be associated with a girl living in royal palace. In this case Venus should simultaneously beget Scorpio Navamsa. According to another authority this combination will give fondness for pleasures through the queen. And the subject will be very intelligent. He will befriend a king who will be interested in performing vile acts. The person will be happy gaining precious jewels.

(b) Venusian Shashtiamsa: If in the above yoga of Venus-Ketu in the 10th house, Ketu begets a Shashtiamsa ruled by Venus, the native will earn the liking of a king, will gain conveyances from the king in return for gems (i.e. underground treasures handed over to the Administration will fetch him rewards) will have four to six brothers who will be long-lived.

Notes: (b) Shashtiamsa rulership is very simple to be calculated. The first Shashtiamsa of a sign is ruled by its very lord, the 2nd thereof by the lord of the 2nd sign therefrom, the 3rd by the lord of the 3rd therefrom and so on and so forth. The 13th, 25th, 37th and 49th of a sign will again be ruled by the lord of that sign itself.

Example: The 1st Shastiamsa of Aries is ruled by Mars, the 2nd one by Venus, the 3rd one by Mercury, the 4th one by the Moon and so on and so forth.

Needless to mention, each Shashtiamsa is of 30' of arc.

लाभाधिपेसुरांशस्थे लग्नेशे मोहनांशके॥१६९२॥

ज्येष्ठभ्राता प्रसिद्धश्च बहुसेनाश्चनायकः।

लोभप्रकृतिमान् रागी युद्धे चायुधगण्डवान्॥१६९३॥

सर्व भ्रातृणां प्रथमः स्वपित्रधिककीर्तिमान्।

बहुयोगी इति ख्यातः कलत्रद्वयवान् सुखी॥१६९४॥

मोहनांशकगे शुक्रे तुलालग्नोद्भवस्य च।

सोदरेषु द्वितीयश्च कलत्रद्वयवान् सुखी॥१६९५॥

शुक्रे केतु समायुक्ते जातस्य मोहनांशके।

सहोदरभ्रातृपत्नी सुखिन्यैकान्यकामिनी॥१६९६॥

सर्वज्येष्ठानुजभ्रातृभार्या गर्भप्रपीडिता।

कालान्तरे मृतिं चैति सन्तानोत्पत्तितः परम्॥१६९७॥

पितृव्यैकोश्चिरायुष्मान् कलत्रत्रयवान् सुखी।

सर्पहिंसादिदोषेण मृतपुत्रबहुत्ववान्॥१६९८॥

1692 - 1698. Co-born: (a) The ascendant lord Venus in Mohana Nadiamsa while the 11th lord (Sun) is in Sura Nadiamsa, the person's older brother will be famous, be the head of an army and many steeds, be miserly, passionate, and will be prone to danger through weapons in a war. The eldest of all brothers will be more famous than his father, be highly prosperous and will have two wives.

(b) With Venus in Mohana Nadiamsa (not involving the Sun as at "a"), there will be two wives for a brother who is the 2nd in series in the family.

(c) One born in Mohana Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant with Venus joining Ketu denotes that one of the sisters-in-law of the native will desire another man (i.e. will have illicit relations outside wedlock). Further, his eldest brother's wife will have pregnancy problems, will however give birth to progeny and will pass away after some interval. One of his paternal uncles will be long-lived, will have three wives and many of his children will die to trouble from snakes.

विक्रमाधिपतौ जीवे क्षेमांशे भाग्यराशिगे।

वार्धके स्वपितृव्यश्च पुत्रवांश्चेन्न संशयः॥१६९९॥

सप्तमाधिपतौ भौमे मोहनांश समुद्भवः।

बाल्ये विवाहं लभते रक्तवर्णकलत्रवान् ॥१७०० ॥

1699 - 1700. (a) The 3rd lord Jupiter in Kshama Nadiamsa in Gemini will cause birth of a son to the person's paternal uncle in old age.

(b) The 7th lord Mars in Mohana Nadiamsa will give marriage to the native in his early years. His spouse will be blood-red in colour.

Notes: (a) *"Kshemamsa"* should read as *'Kshamamsa"* which means Kshama Nadiamsa. This Nadiamsa extends from 6° 36' to 6° 48' in movable signs; from 23° 12' to 23° 24' in fixed signs; and from 21° 36' to 21° 48' in common signs.

स्वदार जन्म लग्न च योजयेत् कालिवत्तमः॥ १७०१

1701. The natal ascendant of the spouse will correspond to the Rasi or Navamsa occupied by the 7th lord.

मनुषष्टं शगे भौमे तुलाल ग्नोभ्दवस्य च ।

स्वदारोद्वाहतः पूर्व. श्वशुरारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥ १७०२

1702. Mars in Manu Shashtiamsa: In case of birth in Libra ascendant, Mars in the Shashtiamsa entitled "Manu" denotes that his bride would have lost her father before marriage.

Note: Manu Shashtiamsa is not enlisted by Parasara.

यमषष्टचंशगे मन्दे शोभनांशे च नाडिगे· ।

उद्वाहानन्तरं भाग्यं बहुभग्यवती शुभा ॥ १७०३ ।

स्वदार सोदरभ्राता त्वेकः स्यादथ वा न च ।

मनुषष्ट चरादोषेण स्वदारभ्रातृशोकवान् ॥१७०४ ॥

1703 - 1704. Yama Shashtiamsa: Saturn in Yama Shashtiamsa while Mars is in Sobhana Nadiamsa will cause prosperity of the native following marriage and his spouse will be auspicious and highly fortunate. His spouse will have only one brother, or may not have one at all. Due to the position of Mars in Manu Shashtiamsa, the native will have grief on account of a brother-in-law.

Notes: Yama Shashtiamsa extends from 17° 0' to 17° 30' of an odd sign, and from 12° 30' to 13° 0' of an even sign. Yama is death personified, son of the Sun God and is the brother of Saturn.

मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे दारेशे शोभनांशके ।

भार्या गुणवती पूता त्वेकभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥ १७०५ ॥

कालान्तरे पुत्रवती भर्तृप्रियकरी शुभा ।

शुक्रांशसस्थते मन्दे स्वर्भानुकुजवीक्षिते ॥ १७०६ ॥

किंचिद्रोगवती भार्या गर्भसत्रावेण कर्शिता ।

तस्य दोषोपशान्त्यर्थं पेतुप्नानं समाचरेत् ॥ १७०७ ॥

पश्चात सजीवसन्तानं गर्भस्रावो न विद्यते

1705 - 1707 1/2. (a) Spouse: The ascendant lord Venus in Mohana Nadiamsa as Mars the 7th lord is in Sobhana Nadiamsa will give a spouse who will be virtuous, chaste and be endowed with one brother. She will give birth to offspring after some delay, will please her husband (i.e. the native) and will be auspicious.

(b) Progeny: Saturn in aspect to Mars and Rahu and occupying a Navamsa of Venus will cause a spouse who is somewhat sickly; she will be troubled by abortions. To overcome these blemishes, (the couple) should bathe in the Sethu. Following this, progeny who can live long will be born and the spouse will be immune to abortions.

दारारुढपतौ जीवे दारेशे शोभनांशने ॥ १७०८ ॥

पापदृषिटविहीने च तस्य भार्या पतिव्रता ।

दारारुढपतौ जीवे मोहनांशकगे भृगौ ॥ १७०९ ॥

दारद्वये सुपुत्राप्तिः स्वपिता त्वेकभार्यवान् ।

सोदरौ द्वौ द्विभार्यौ च भगिन्येका त्वपुत्रिणी ॥ १७१० ॥

दत्तपुत्रीवती चैव भ्राता कश्चित्रिभार्यक ।

पितृव्यश्च तथा विन्याद्वार्धके पुत्रयोगवान् ॥ १७११ ॥

पितामहप्रसिद्धश्च राजद्वारे सुपूजितः ।

पुत्रपौत्रैः परिवृतो वार्धके पुत्र शोकवान् ॥ १७१२ ॥

पितामहफलं सत्यं जातस्य मोहनांशकगे ।

नवमाब्दे पित्ररिष्टं कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥१७१३ ॥

धनाधिपान्तरे वापि स्वमातानुगमिष्यति ।

पितामहभ्रातृसुतामयादि

क्लेशं च दुःखं स्वपितामहस्य ।

स्वपुत्रशोकं मुनयो वदन्ति

सम्पद्दशादौ बहुदुःखभाक् स्यात् ॥ १७१४ ॥

1708 - 1714. (a) Devout Wife: Jupiter should be the ruler of the 7th Aroodhapada in case of Libra ascendant. Mars should be in Sobhana Nadiamsa, without a malefic's aspect. As a result the person's spouse will be chaste and devoted to him.

(b) Seventh Aroodhapada: If Jupiter becomes the lord of the 7th Aroodhapada while Venus is in Mohana Nadiamsa, the subject will have two wives and will obtain good sons. His father will have one marriage. The native will have two brothers both of whom will have two wives each. One sister will be childless and will have an adopted son. There is also a possibility that a brother could have three wives. So also his paternal uncle will have three wives and will obtain progeny in old age. His grand-father will be famous, will be honoured in royal assembly, will be surrounded with children and grand-children, and will grieve in his old age on account of loss of a son. The effects stated concerning grand-father shall bear truth. The subject will lose his father in the ninth year of his age, either in the sub period of the 10th lord or 2nd lord (in the first dasa). His mother will also simultaneously offer herself to the pyre of her husband. Children of grand-father's younger brother will incur sickness and troubles. His grand-father will also lose a son and be in much grief, during the commencing phase of the native's second dasa.

Notes: (a) For Libra ascendant, the 7th lord Mars should be in Aquarius so that Sagittarius becomes the 7th Aroodha (or Dararoodha Pada). Jupiter will be the lord of the said Pada. That is, Mars in Aquarius in the 5th with Sobhana Nadiamsa, without malefic aspect, will give the relevant effects.

(b) Again Mars in Aquarius, with Jupiter becoming the lord of the 7th Aroodha, while Venus is in Mohana Nadiamsa will cause the effects mentioned. In this case, the Nadiamsa position of Mars in Aquarius is not restricted to Sobhana.

सम्पत्ताराधिपे जीवे दशाकालेऽष्टमे सिथते ।

तद्दशायां मनस्तापं शुभाशुभफलं स्मृतम् ॥ १७१५ ॥

बहुज्ञातिविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले राज विग्रहमादिशेत् ॥ १७१६ ॥

स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृसन्तापं दशारम्भे सुभाग्यवान् ।

पचृ० श्रात् क्लेशयुतश्चित्त भग्डयोगयुतः सुखी ॥ १७१७ ॥

1715 - 1717. (a) When Jupiter rules the 2nd dasa he should in transit occupy the 8th. Then in that Dasa, distress apart from a mix of good and bad effects will come to pass for the Libra native. Many of his relatives will be destroyed and the person will as a result be in much grief.

(b) In the dasa of the 6th lord (Jupiter) one will earn royal wrath. His older brother will be in distress, but will make much progress when the native is in the first phase of the said dasa. Afterwards he will be in trouble and his progress checked.

षष्ठेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

षष्ठेशदृष्टिराशौ तु सोदरस्य मनोव्यथा ॥ १७१८ ॥

योगावयोगवांश्चेति तत्तत्काले फलंभवेत्

षष्ठेशाक्रान्तभवने स्फुटयोगं गते भृगौ ॥ १७१९ ॥

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले स्थाननाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

ज्वरोपद्रवपीडादिं स्वदेहायासमेव च ॥ १७२० ॥

भातृद्वेषककलापं. च दारपीडां कचित् कचित्

गोचरे पंचमे मन्दे वष्ठाधिपतिदायके ॥ १७२१ ॥

इदमेघ फलं सत्यं चतुर्थे व्याकुलें महत् ।

तत्त्रिकोणे कविच्चेति कुलीरांशे शुभाधिकम् ॥ १७२२ ॥

महाराजप्रसादेन लभते धनसम्पदः ।

शुक्रे भौमांशयोगेन भाग्येशांशेऽपि दायके ॥ १७२३ ॥

शुक्रभुक्तौ श्रिया युक्तो ह्यन्ते स्थानच्युतिर्भवेत् ।

विंशाब्दे सुमुहत्क्लेशं गोचरे द्वादशे गुरौ ॥ १७२४ ॥

एकोनविंशद्वर्षान्ते साधनान्ते विनिर्दिशेत्

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले गोचरे हिबुके शनौ ॥ १७२५ ॥

राज्यान्तर प्रकुर्वीत राजपत्नी मरिष्यति ।

तत्सप्तमे·विपद्दये लाभे वा गोचरे शनौ ॥ १७२६ ॥

सहोदभ्रातृशोकं जीविते प्रभुनाशनम् ।
तुलाशनौ भाग्यवृद्धि स्वस्थाने राजदर्शनम् ॥ १७२७ ॥
स्वज्ञपज्येष्ठभ्रातृयोनेन नित्यश्रीसौख्यमदिशेत् ।
कन्याशनिसिथते काले ऋणप्रापति मनोव्य थाम् ॥ १७२८ ॥
ग्रामान्तरे निवास च पश्चात् स्वस्थानमादिशेत् ।

1718 - 17281/2. Effects of Transits during Jupiter's Dasa:

(a) **Saturn:** Distress to brothers will accrue with Saturn's transit in the sign that is at birth aspected by 6th lord Jupiter, or the one that is identical with the Navamsa occupied by Jupiter, or a trine thereof. The subject will also acquire prosperity as well as obstacles to prosperity, i.e. ups and downs.

(b) **Transit of Venus:** During the operation of the 6th lord Jupiter's dasa, when Venus comes to the sign occupied by the 6th lord at birth, one will be displaced. He will further be troubled by fever and ill-health, misunderstandings with co-born, and some evils to his spouse.

(c) **Transit Saturn:** Saturn in transit in the 5th (from the Moonsign) during the rulership of Jupiter's dasa will also give identical results (as at "b"). In the 4th he will cause great agitation. In a trine to the 4th, the same effect will materialise to some extent. But when Saturn attains Cancer Navamsa, more auspicious effects will be felt; due to mercy of the emperor, the person will obtain wealth.

(d) **Venus Sub-period:** In the dasa of Jupiter, in Venus' sub period one will obtain wealth but will be displaced in the end (of the sub period).

(e) **Jupiter in 12th:** 20th year or end of 21st year will be one of great difficulties when Jupiter comes to the 12th in transit.

(f) **Transit Saturn - Irrelevant:** During the dasa of Jupiter, Saturn moving in the 4th will cause change of king, and death of the queen.

(g) During the rulership of third (lord's) dasa, Saturn's transit in the 7th or in the 11th, will cause grief to the person's co-born. Or else the king will die(?)

(h) Saturn in Libra in transit will promote the prosperity of the subject. He will also visit the king of his country. Due to association with his older brother he will acquire ever-lasting wealth.

(j) Saturn moving in Virgo will cause debts and mental distress. The native will live in a different village (or place). Later on, he will return to his birth place.

शष्ठाधिपदशाकाले गोचरे पञ्चमे भृगौ ॥ १७२९ ॥
राहुभुक्तौ धनप्रापित स्वल्पलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
दशाधिपेअष्टमे राहौ लग्नाद्व्ययगते यदि ॥ १७३० ॥
पितृव्यदेहजाडयादिस्वदेहायासमादिशेत्
बन्धुवर्गे शुभं चेति ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतोत्सवम् ॥ १७३१ ॥
राहुभुक्तौ क्रूरमांमेज्वरपीडा विनिर्दिशेत् ।

1729 - 17311/2. Jupiter Dasa - Rahu Bhukti: In the dasa of Jupiter and in the sub period Rahu, when Venus moves in the 5th one will acquire money. But the gains will be limited. If Rahu moves in the 8th from the natal Jupiter, the dasa lord, or in the 12th from the ascendant, the person and his paternal uncle will acquire physical ailments. Yet, his kinsfolk will in general beget auspicious effects and celebrate birth of children. In the months denoted by adverse solar transits, in the said sub period, the subject will be troubled by fever.

संपत्ताराधिपे जीवे दशायां राहुभुकितषु ॥ १७३२ ॥
मोहनाशे प्रजातस्य शुभाशुभफलं समम्
विक्रमेशदशांकालेमन्दांशग्रहभुकितषु ॥ १७३३ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकालः स्याद्भ्रातृपत्नीप्रपीडिता ।
भाग्ये जीवे तुलालग्ने दशायां राहुभुकितषु ॥ १७३४ ॥
दशान्ते सोदरभ्रातृसन्तानोत्पतित्मादिशेत् ।
पितृव्यस्य तथा विन्द्याग्दर्भाधानमथापि च ॥ १७३५ ॥
पुण्यतीर्थफलप्रापितभ्रातृवर्गे विशेषतः ।

1732 - 17351/2. (a) 2nd Dasa - Rahu Bhukti: Jupiter becoming the lord of the 2nd dasa will give a mix of good and bad results in the sub period of Rahu, in case of the native of Mohana Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant.

(b) **Saturn's Navamsa:** The sub period of a planet occupying Saturn's Navamsa will give extremely inauspicious results when the dasa of Jupiter

comes to rule the native. Additionally his sister-in-law will also be in trouble.

(c) **Rahu's Bhukti:** In case of Libra ascendant, see if Jupiter is placed in the 9th (in Gemini). Then the sub period of Rahu in the dasa of the said Jupiter, will in its concluding phase, destroy the progeny of the native's brother being then born. So also in respect of the progeny of his paternal uncle. This phase could also destroy the prospects of their nuptials. The persons' relatives will be on visits to shrines and acquire merits.

कुटिलावस्थगे मन्दे तुलांशे कुजवीक्षिते ॥ १७३६ ॥

अन्तक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा ज्ञातिबन्धुविरोधवान् ।

वित्ते मन्दे तुलालग्ने वृश्चिकांश सभुभ्दवः॥ १७३७ ॥

कुतिसतप्रियवान् रागी कुमार्गप्रभुसेवकः।

स्व राज्यनृपतिक्रोधी पापी दुर्मार्गी मानतः॥ १७३८ ॥

भेहारोगी कृशश्चैव जीवहिंस्राप्रदो भवेत्।

स्वप्रभोच्श्र गुणो वाच्यः कटिलावस्थगे शनौ ॥ १७३९ ॥

1736 - 1739. (a) Libra Navamsa: In case of Libra ascendant, Saturn in aspect to Mars and obtaining Libra Navamsa will make the person given inwardly to anger. He will be a pleased soul and will have enmity with his kinsfolk.

(b) Scorpio Navamsa: The natal ascendant being Libra with Scorpio Navamsa will give following effects if Saturn occupies Scorpio Rasi. He will be attached to vile people, be passionate, will serve a king who takes to bad ways, will incur the wrath of the king, be a sinner and will take to bad ways. He will suffer from urinary disorders, be emaciated and will torture living beings. He will sing the praise of his king.

Notes: (a) Kutilavastha is not a standard term ref.sloka 1736, and sloka 1739.

कुलघ्नाशादिदोषेण भ्रातृभार्यासुतामयम्।

मन्द कुलनधषचटशे पापद्वयनिरीक्षिते ॥ १७४० ॥

स्वसोदरपिव्यादि सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत् ।

स्वदशायां फलं चिन्त्य ज्ञातिवर्गे शिशक्षयम्॥ १७४१ ॥

दारान्तरं च लभते जसतकरुय शुभं वदेत् ।

1740 - 1741½. Kulaghna Shashtiamsa: The blemish of Saturn being in Kulaghna Shashtiamsa will cause sickness to the native's sister-in-law and her son. Saturn in this Shashtiamsa in aspect to two malefics will cause evils to the progeny of his brother and paternal uncle. In the dasa of such Saturn, children of kinsfolk will be destroyed. The native will remarry and obtain auspicious effects.

Notes: Kulaghna Shashtiamsa extends from 3° 30' to 4° 0' of an odd sign, and from 26° 0' to 26° 30' of an even sign. *Kulaghna* means ruining the family. Generally a relevant planet in this Shashtiamsa will be a stumbling block in obtaining progeny.

सुराशनाडिगे सूर्ये बुधे मेषागाशगे ॥ १७४२ ॥

विष्णुयोगे प्रजातस्य पञ्चविंशात् परं सुखम् ।

लग्नशांशपदोश्षेण मोहनांशोभ्द्रवस्य च ॥ १७४३ ॥

विंशेऽब्दे स्थाननाशादिक्लेशं स्याद्वसुवत्सरे ।

धने मन्देऽष्टमे भौमे षष्ठरधिपतिदायके ॥ १७४४ ॥

केकयोगफलं चेति महदैश्वर्व्यषणिडतम् ।

भाग्येशाशपयोगेन पञ्चविशतिवत्सरे ॥ १७४५ ॥

एकोनविंशतौ चैव राजप्रीतिधनागमम् ।

स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृयोगेन स्वस्थानप्रापितमादिशेत् ॥ १७४६ ॥

स्वराजदर्शनं चेति नित्यं सन्तोषमादिशेत् ।

1742 - 1746½. (a) Sun - Mercury: The Sun in Sura Nadiamsa and Mercury in Melaapa (or Melaa, also Melapavarga) Nadiamsa will cause happiness to the Libra native after the age of 25.

(b) Venus's Navamsa Dispositor: Due to the blemish of the Navamsa dispositor of ascendant lord Venus, the native of Mohana Nadiamsa will be grieved on account of displacement for eight years.

(c) Saturn in the 2nd and Mars in the 8th will give effects of what is called "**Keka Yoga**" and will destroy (even) great wealth.

(d) Mercury's Navamsa Dispositor: Saturn joining the Navamsa dispositor of 9th lord Mercury will cause wealth through royal favours in the 25th year or in the 19th year. With the help of his older brother, he will resume living in his native place. (This effect should be linked to "b" above.) Further he will visit the king and will be ever happy.

सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥ १७४७ ॥
तुलालग्ने प्रजातस्य पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
सुताधिपदशान्त्ये च ह्यारंभे षष्ठपस्य च ॥ १७४८ ॥
भाग्येशांशपयांगेन पुण्यतीर्थे सुतोत्सवम् ।
जीवे राहन्तरे काले मन्दे मन्दान्तरेऽपि च ॥ १७४९ ॥
सेतुस्नानफलप्रापिंत पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
तुलालग्मे सिध्दे जातो गोचेरेत्योंच्चगे शनौ ॥ १७५० ॥
याम्यायने मोहनांशे गर्भाधानं च स्वसित्रयाम् ।
पितृव्यस्य सुताप्रापितर्दशान्ते सोदरस्य च ॥ १७५१ ॥
सन्तानात्पतितमित्याहुर्बालारिष्टभयं कचित् ।

1747 - 1751½. (a) Acquisition of Son: The person belonging to Libra ascendant when Saturn transits the sign indicated by his own natal Navamsa position, or a trine thereof, will obtain birth of a son.

(b) In the beginning or ending of Saturn's dasa, when Saturn joins (in transit) the (natal sign position of) 6th lord (i.e. Jupiter) or the (natal sign position of) Navamsa dispositor of 9th lord, there will be visit to a shrine and (consequent) acquisition of a son. (*"Punyatheerthe Suthotsavam"* means birth of a son in a shrine. There is another version which reads **"Punyatheertham Suthotsavam"**. The rendering above is made keeping in view the following hints.)

(c) Bathing in Sethu: In the sub period of Rahu during the dasa of Jupiter, or in the first sub period of Saturn's dasa, the native of Libra ascendant will have dips in the Sethu and will acquire a son.

(d) One born in Mohana Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, will have his first impregnation ceremony with Saturn moving in Libra, during the Sun's southerly course. His paternal uncle will also obtain progeny. In the end of the dasa, his brother will beget progeny. Children thus born will be somewhat inflicted with Balarishta effects (infantile mortality).

मेलापगाशगे सौम्ये दशमे रविसयुते ॥ १७५२ ॥
तुलालग्ने प्रजातस्य ज्येष्ठभार्या सुपुत्रिणी ।
भाग्ये जीवे सुते चन्द्रे पुत्र युक्तो न संशयः॥१७५३ ॥
ज्येष्ठभार्या त्रिसन्ताना ह्योकोनाशं गमिष्यति ।
मन्दे कुलन्धषटयशे दशायां शूक्रभुक्तिषु ॥ १७५४ ॥
तुलालग्ने प्रजातसय ज्येष्ठभार्या मूर्ति वदेत्
बुधान्तरेऽपमृत्युश्च सूचिकावायुपीडिता ॥ १७५५
अगिनमादभयप्रापितः शन्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ।

1752 - 1755½. (a) The native of Libra ascendant having Mercury in Melaa Nadiamsa with the Sun in the 10th will obtain a daughter through first wife.

(b) Jupiter in the 9th while the Moon is in the 5th will cause birth of a male issue. The first wife will give birth to three children. One of them will die.

(c) Saturn placed at birth in Kulaghna Shashtiamsa will in his dasa, during the sub period of Venus, will kill the first wife of the native of Libra ascendant. There will however be fear of untimely death in the sub period of Mercury and troubles from windy disorders to the first wife. She will also incur problems of indigestion. Suitable remedies (for Mercury's sub period) should be sought.

धन मन्दे सुते शुक्रे मकरांशेऽर्के संयुते ॥ १७५६ ॥
दारेशभावदोषेण ज्येष्ठभार्या विश्यति ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थ ग्रहचक्रं प्रपूजयेत् ॥ १७५७ ॥
दैव ज्ञाय प्रदानेन दारारिष्टीन विद्यते ।

1756 - 1757½. Blemish to the Seventh House: In case of Libra native, Saturn in the 2nd while Venus is in the 5th (Aquarius) with Capricorn Navamsa causes blemish to the 7th house indication. As a result, the person's first wife will be destroyed. Remedy lies in worshipping the image of the zodiac; giving donations to the astrologer will ward off the possible evils to the said spouse.

शोभनांशकगे भौमे तुलालग्नोभ्दवस्य च ॥ १७५८ ॥
आयुःमति कलत्रे द्वे दारान्तरसुख महत्
दारद्वये सुतप्राप्तिः सप्रसन्तान योगवान् ॥१७५९ ॥
चिरायुषास्तेषु पच्चपुत्रसमन्वितः ।
सुताधिपदशाकाले तिवदमेव फलं स्मृतम् ॥ १७६० ॥
राजयोगं च लभते भ्रातृभाग्यं युतः सुखी ।

1758 - 1760½. Spouses & Progeny: For a Libra native, Mars in Sobhana Nadiamsa will give two

long-living wives. The person will be happy after second marriage. Both the wives will yield offspring. He will have a total of seven children. Five of them will be endowed with long life-spans. Five daughters and (two) sons will be had by the native. These effects will come to pass in the dasa of the lord of the 5th (Saturn). Further he will enjoy effects of Raja Yoga (due to the said position of Mars) and will enjoy happiness on account of co-born.

Notes: *"Aayushmathi Kalatre Dwe"* is replaced in another version by *"Kalatradwayamaayushyam"* denoting two long-living wives. Similarly, the expression *"Chiraayushaastheshu..."* is replaced by *"Panchasamkhyaa chiraayushyam"* hinting at five long-living children.

कर्मेशस्थांशगे मन्दे दशायां च स्वभुक्तिषु ॥ १७६१ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते स्वस्थाने बहुभग्यवान् ।
लाभेशे यन्नवां शस्थे भुक्तिकाल महत् सुखम ॥ १७६२ ॥
बहुरत्नसुवाहापितं पुत्रलाभं सुशोभनम् ।
भाग्येशनाडियोगेन कर्मेशांशदशा शुभा ।
अनेकधर्मसिद्धिः स्याज्जीर्णोद्धारण संयुता ॥१७६३ ॥

1761 - 1763. (a) Navamsa of 10th Lord: If Saturn occupies the Navamsa occupied by the 10th lord Moon (i.e. Saturn and the Moon should be together in navamsa), the dasa and sub period of Saturn will produce Raja Yoga (prosperity). The person will make his fortunes in his native region.

(b) The sub period of the lord of the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord (Sun) will give great happiness (in the dasa of Saturn). Further, he will procure many precious jewels, valuable conveyances, offspring and highly auspicious effects.

(c) One will attain merits due to numerous charitable activities and will involve in repairing dilapidated public places in the dasa of 10th lord's Navamsa dispositor (apparently Saturn dasa, vide notes under "a") provided Mercury, the 9th lord, is in (the subject) Nadiamsa (that is Sobhana, vide sloka 1758).

Notes: (a) *"Karmesasthamsage"* as appearing in the text only means that Saturn should be in the same Navamsa as the 10th lord Moon is. However if the expression is *"Karmesasyaamsage"*, it means Saturn should be in the Navamsa owned by the 10th lord, Moon, that is Cancer. The former as appearing in the original seems to be more logical.

(b) *"Yannavamsasthe Bhuktikaale"* is replaced by *"Yannavamsesa Bhuktikaale"* in another version. The rendering - the sub period of the Navamsa dispositor of the Sun - is for the second suggestion. The first one is somewhat inconclusive.

(c) The conditions laid in sloka 1763 are not straight but crooked. These are brought out in the translation after some experience with the mind of the author. One may or may not agree with me.

विष्णुयोगे तुलालग्ने बुधे मेलापगांशगे ।
सुताधिपदशाकाले बहुधर्म करः सुखी ॥ १७६४ ॥
कर्मे सुरांशके सूर्ये बूधे मेलापगांशगे ।
उत्कृष्टधर्मवान् कामी स्थापको ह्यग्रहरस्य ॥ १७६५ ॥
सुताधिपदशाकाले पञ्चविंशात् परं सुखम् ।
साराब्दानन्तरं चेति विष्णुयोगे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥ १७६६ ॥
राजान्तरवशादभाग्यंराजपत्नी प्रसादतः ॥
राजपुत्रप्रियो नित्यं विष्णयोगे सुभाग्यवान् ॥ १७६७ ॥
विष्णुयोगे तुलालग्ने लग्नेशे मोहनांशगे ।
सुखाधिपदशाकाले राजमुद्राधिकारवान् ॥ १७६८ ॥
लग्नेशस्यान्तरे काले भाग्येशस्यान्तरेऽथ वा ।
विष्णूयोगे महभ्दाग्यं कर्मेशातरभुक्तिंषु ॥ १७६९ ॥

1764 - 1769. (a) Mercury in Melaapa Nadiamsa causing Vishnu Yoga will in the 5th lord's dasa cause the Libra native perform many charitable activities.

(b) The Sun in the 10th (Cancer) in Sura Nadiamsa while Mercury is in Melaapa Nadiamsa will produce excellent charitable activities through the native's hands. He will be lustful and will construct a colony for Brahmins (i.e. will donate houses to deserving people). After the age of 25, in the 5th lord's dasa, the said native will be happy. Following the 27th year, one with Vishnu Yoga will be famous. He will make his fortunes from a new king, and favours from the queen and be close to the princess.

(c) One born in Mohana Nadiamsa, Libra as-

cendant will obtain a powerful position under the king in the dasa of the 4th lord, Saturn. (Vishnu Yoga seems to be a redundant condition.)

(d) In the sub period of Venus, the ascendant lord, that of Mercury, the 9th lord, and that of the 10th lord Moon, the person will enjoy great prosperity (in Saturn's dasa).

Notes: (a) Vishnu Yoga is a redundant term which appears in many places in this part. In my opinion this has no relevance.

विपत्ताराधिपेन मन्दे स्वनवांशे द्वितीयगे ।

धपाधिपेन संदृष्टे कोशार्थमणिलाभवान् ॥ १७७० ॥

तद्रदशायां फलं योज्यं योगांशग्रहभुक्तिषु ।

1770 - 1770 1/2. Dasa of Saturn: Saturn should be in aspect to Mars, and should be in the sign Scorpio with Capricorn/Aquarius Navamsa. Lastly he should be the ruler of the third dasa (the first being that of Rahu). The result of all these is gaining lordship over treasury, wealth and precious jewels in the sub period of the planet that is placed in a favourable Navamsa.

Notes: "*Yogamsa graha bhuktishu*" being a round-about term is provided with a feasible meaning as above.

यभ्दावस्याष्टमे मन्दे यभ्दावस्याष्टमेक्षिते ॥ १७७१ ॥

तभ्दावः क्लेशमाप्नोति मत्र्यादीना फलं वदेत् ।

रन्ध्रेशंशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥ १७७२ ॥

रन्ध्रेशदृष्टिराशौ वा स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ।

रोगेणयासमाप्नोति राप विग्रहमेव च ॥ १७७३ ॥

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि योजयात् कालवित्तमः ।

रन्ध्रेशाक्रान्तभवन दृष्टराश्यशकोणगाः ॥ १७७४ ॥

क्रूरमासा इति ख्याताः क्रूराब्दे योजयेत क्रमात् ।

तत्तद्भावाषृमाधीशं क्रान्त राश्यंश त्रिकोणे ॥१७७५ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे तत्भ्दावविनाशनम् ।

दृष्टराशौ फलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥ १७७६ ॥

सर्वनाडीफलं चैव गोचरेण प्रदृश्यते ।

तत्तभ्दावार्थरन्ध्रेशकार्येशपतिदायेगे ॥ १७७७ ॥

स्फटयोगांशगे मन्दे वेद्यकग्राभुक्तिषु ।

1771 - 1777 1/2. (a) Adversities relating to a given Bhava will occur when transit Saturn reaches or aspects the 8th thereof.

(b) Evils to one's kinsmen will result the transit of Saturn in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord at birth, or a trine thereof, or in the sign that is aspected by the said 8th lord. Diseases, royal wrath and intense difficulties are also predicted by the astrologers in this context with (Saturn's movement in the) sign occupied or aspected by the lord of the 8th (Venus), or a trine thereof (will be revealing) correlated with adverse months and years (i.e. adverse transits of the Sun and Jupiter in order).

(c) A given Bhava's effects will be destroyed by transit Saturn in the sign or Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th from that Bhava, or a trine to either of these. These effects declared by astrologers in Sarva Nadi will become true in the dasa periods denoted by the dispositors of the lord of 2nd, 8th or the 7th. The sub periods will be of obstructive planets.

लग्नात् साप्तमगे मन्दे स्वर्भानुकुजवीक्षिते ॥ १७७८ ॥

किंचिद्रोगवती भार्या दुष्टभूतादिपीडिता ।

तदभावे मोहनांशे प्रतिबन्धप्रपीडता ॥ १७७९ ॥

कालान्तरे सुतप्रपितर्दारान्तरमहासुखम् ।

1778 - 1779 1/2. Diseased Spouse: The Libra native of Mohana Nadiamsa having Saturn in the 7th in joint aspect to Rahu and Mars will have a sickly wife who will also be troubled by evil devils (or spirits) etc. In the absence of these, she will have obstacles (for obtaining progeny). The person will anyway be happy and will beget offspring in remarriage.

कलांशाधिपतौ जीवे भाग्ये पूर्णबलान्विते ॥ १७८० ॥

विष्णुयोगे प्रजातश्च्र विपद्दाये श्रिया युतः ।

पितृयोगप्रभावेण ह्याजन्मजाद्यन्तभोगवान् ॥ १७८१ ॥

भ्रातृभाग्यार्जितार्थादि लाभे भवति नित्यशः ।

कलांशेशदशाकाले स्वल्पलाभं शुभाशुभम् ॥ १७८२ ॥

जन्मदाये महासौख्यं विपद्दाये विशेषतः ।

1780 - 1782 1/2. Jupiter should be in the 9th in full

strength and be the lord of "*Kalaamsa*" (part of a part). Then the native with Vishnu Yoga will in the 3rd dasa will become wealthy. Due to the good offices of his father, he will enjoy prosperity from birth to death. He will ever gain through the fortunes of his co-born. In the dasa denoted by the lord of "Kalaamsa" his gains will be restricted and a mix of good and bad effects will prevail. He will be happy in the first dasa, more especially in the 3rd dasa.

Notes: Strange terms like "*Kalaamsa*" and "Kalaamsesa" appear in this part, defying scope of translation. We can make some partial gains out of these instructions as under:

The native of Libra ascendant having a powerful Jupiter in the 9th house will reap wealth in the 3rd dasa, and will obtain uninterrupted prosperity with the help of father. His brothers will be responsible for his progress.

As for the dasa of restriction, the secret is unsolvable.

The next clue about 1st and 3rd dasa is clear.

चन्द्रचेष्टाकेन्द्रयोगे मन्दे पूर्णबलानिवते ॥ १७८३ ॥
विष्णुयोगे मोहनांशे राजपत्नीप्रसादवान् ॥ १७८४ ॥
राजान्तरवशाभ्दाग्यं विपद्दाये श्रिया युतम् ।
मदारन्तरे क्रूरमासे दारपीडा कन्चिदव्यथा ॥ १७८५ ॥
स्वदारवशे सन्तापं स्यालकस्य सुतोत्सवम् ।
शुभमासे फलं चेति प्रबासं क्रूरमासगें ॥ १७८६ ॥
पुण्यतीर्थाटनं सौख्यमल्पलाभं सूशोभनम् ।
विपद्दाये मोहनांशे स्वभुक्तौ क्षामजं भयम् ॥ १७८७ ॥
स्वगौत्रदायादिकलत्रपीडां
नाशंवदेद्वित्तगतेअर्किदाये ।
सहोदरभ्रातृविभागमेति
राजान्तरात् सौख्यसुभूषणाप्तिम् ॥ १७८८ ॥

1783 - 1788. (a) Saturn with full strength in an angle to the Moon will in his dasa and sub period cause great prosperity.

(b) One born in Mohana Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, will obtain the mercy of the queen. Due to change of the king, he will obtain wealth in the third dasa. In Saturn's sub period ("a" above) during adverse solar transits, he will be somewhat distressed due to troubles to his spouse. There will be grief in his in-laws' family, but his brother-in-law will celebrate the birth of a son. The native will beget auspicious effects in the months coinciding with auspicious solar transits. In adverse months he will be banished, will visit shrines and will beget limited happiness. (*Susobhanam* is a contradictory term.)

(c) In the 3rd dasa's first bhukti there will be fear out of famine.

(d) In the dasa of Saturn placed in the 2nd, the wives of the natives relatives will be subjected to evils and be destroyed. His brothers will undergo a family division. The native will however obtain happiness and jewels (i.e. wealth) through a change of king.

Notes: (a) Here Saturn is required to be in **"Cheshta Kendra"** of the Moon, as per the original whereas it should just be "*Kendra*" or angle from the Moon. For the term "*Cheshta Kendra*" does not apply to the Moon and the Sun.

कीटे कुम्भांशगे मन्दे दशायां क्रूरभुक्तिषु ।
क्रूरमासे ज्वरं तापमथवा राजविग्रहम् ॥ १७८९ ॥
स्वराजास हितश्रेच्च तीर्थक्षेत्राटनं चरेत् ।
ज्ञातिवर्गे विषभयं राजचोरिग्निजं भयम् ॥ १७९० ॥
केतुभुक्तौ फलप्रापित: शुक्रभुक्तौ शुभाशभम् ।
राजद्वारजनद्वेषं भुक्त्यन्ते व्याकुलं महत् ॥ १७९१ ॥
सूर्यान्तरे व्याकुलं स्या दादायादधिव्ययम् ।
शुक्रभुक्त्यन्त्मारभय मन्दे सूर्यान्तरान्तरे ॥ १७९२ ॥
गुदनेत्रोदीरव्यराधिकृमिपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मन्दे शुक्रान्तरे काले स्वगेहे शुभशोभनम् ॥१७९३ ॥
पश्रचद्व्याकूलकार्याणि क्रूरमासे विनिर्दिशेत् ।
सूर्यान्तरे राजकार्यं स्वप्रभोश्रच् महाविपत् ॥ १७९४ ॥
चन्द्रान्तरे जातकस्य व्याप्यरोग विनिर्दिशेत् ।
स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्यापितं कुंजभुक्तौ शुभाधिकम् ॥ १७९५ ॥
प्रबलोद्योगलाभादि शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
चन्दान्तरे सुखं किचित् सर्वथा मनसि व्यथाम् ॥ १७९६ ॥

कुजान्तरे शुभं चेति भुक्त्यन्ते व्याकूलं महत् ।
मन्दे चन्द्रान्तरे काले स्वप्रभोश्च महाविपत् ॥ १७९७ ॥
अमात्यजनसन्तपि स्वराजन्यजनावृधि ।
राहुभुक्तौ बन्धुनाशं कुजभुक्तौ शुभक्षयम् ॥ १७९८ ॥
राजचोरकलापेन व्याकुलानन्तरं शुभम् ।
मन्दे राहन्तरे काले क्रूरांशे मोदरे शनौ ॥ १७९९ ॥
मोहनार्शे क्रूरमासे स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
पितृव्यस्य मनस्तापं स्वगोत्रज्ञातिनाशनम् ॥ १८०० ॥

1789 - 1800 1/2. Dasa of Saturn: Saturn in the 2nd in Scorpio, with Aquarius Navamsa will in his dasa, and the sub period of a malefic, coinciding with adverse solar transits, cause fever, distress and royal wrath. The native will visit shrines along with his king (?) and there will be fear from poison, thieves and fire for his kinsfolk. The sub period of Ketu will give these effects (or will be specially revealing as against other malefic sub periods in the dasa of Saturn). The sub period of Venus (in the dasa of Saturn placed as defined) will give a mix of good and bad effects. The adverse effects will include enmity with people in the king's employ. The concluding part of the sub period of Venus will cause much distress. The sub period of the Sun will also cause much distress apart from expenditure beyond resources. The sub periods of the Sun and Venus will cause diseases of the rectum and sight. In the sub period of Venus in Saturn dasa, an auspicious function in the family will occur following which great distress will prevail in adverse months. In the sub period of the Sun, he will be engaged in royal duties, and his king will be a victim of great danger. The sub period of the Moon will give extensive diseases. Mars sub period will promote marriage of his son, much auspiciousness, professional advancements and destruction of enemies. Although the sub period of the Moon will give some happiness, there will be perpetual mental strain. The sub period of Mars will prove auspicious but its end will be distressful. The sub period of the Moon will endanger the king greatly apart from troubling the minister and relatives. Rahu's sub period will destroy the native's relatives. The sub period of Mars will destroy the good effects, will give happiness after a spate of events like fear from king and thieves. When Saturn moves in transit in adverse degrees (or Navamsa) during Rahu's sub period, one will incur evils to his kinsfolk in evil months apart from distress to paternal uncle, and destruction of close relatives. Jupiter's sub period will give a mix of good and bad effects.

Notes: We can rearrange the whole thing in a nutshell as under to have a better picture:

In case of Libra ascendant, Saturn being in the sign Scorpio, between 23° 20' and 26° 40' of arc, with Aquarius Navamsa, will give the undermentioned effects in the relevant sub periods.

1. Malefic's Sub Period - Fever, distress and professional troubles to self; Danger from poison, thieves, fire and government to his relatives.

2. Venus's Sub Period - Good and bad effects in general, enmity in high circles, diseases of eyes and anus, auspicious function in the family. The sub period concludes with distress.

3. Sun's Sub Period: Distress, expenditure, diseases of eyes and anus, engagement in government duties.

4. Moon's Sub Period: Extensive diseases, happiness in general, but mental stressful.

5. Mars's Sub Period: Initially troubles through king, fire and thieves, later on marriage to son, professional progress, destruction of enemies.

6. Rahu's Sub Period - Destruction of relatives.

7. Jupiter's Sub Period - Mix of good and bad effects.

जातकस्य शुभंविन्द्याद्गुरुभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ।
लग्नात् कर्मायजामित्रभाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥१८०१ ॥
सुतेशस्य दशाकाले स्वगेहे शुभशोभनम् ।
चन्द्रभुक्तौ दशान्त्ये वा निधनेशान्तरेऽथ वा ॥१८०२ ॥
दारपीडां मनस्तापं सोदरादिमनोव्यथाम् ।
शुभस्यानन्तरं दुःखं दुःखस्यानन्तरं शुभम् ॥१८०३ ॥
गुरुभुक्तौ फलं चेति कुम्भराश्युद्भवस्य च ।
कुम्भे मन्दांशगे चन्द्रे मन्दे जीवांशके तथा ॥१८०४ ॥
अशुभं तद्दशायां तु शुभं चेति क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
कुम्भे वर्गोत्तमे चन्द्रे दशायां गुरुभुक्तिषु ॥१८०५ ॥

देहारोग्यं प्रकुर्वीत योगभङ्गो न विद्यते।
कुम्भत्रिकोणजातस्य चन्द्रचेष्टाफलं समम् ॥१८०६ ॥
मन्ददाये शुभं चैव तुलालग्ने प्रजायते।

1801 - 1806 1/2. (a) Dasa of 5th Lord Saturn: In this dasa, the native of Libra ascendant will obtain auspicious effects in the family during the sub periods of the lords of 10th (Moon), 11th (Sun), 7th (Mars) and 9th (Mercury). In the sub period of the Moon, or in the end of the (Saturn's) dasa (i.e. last phase of sub period of Jupiter), or in the sub period of 8th lord Venus, evils to wife, mental distress to self and to co-born will come to pass. The sub periods of benefic planets will yield inauspicious effects while contrary will prevail in the ones ruled by malefics (in the dasa of the 5th lord Saturn). Jupiter's sub period will (also) be inauspicious.

(b) The Moon: In case of Libra ascendant, see if the Moon is in Aquarius (in the 5th) with a Navamsa of Saturn, while Saturn is in a Navamsa of Jupiter. As a result, the dasa of Saturn will give inauspicious effects, with intermittent good effects.

(c) If the Moon is found to be in Vargottama Navamsa in Aquarius, the sub period of Jupiter (in the dasa of 5th lord) will give sound health and will not be an obstacle to one's prosperity.

(d) The Moon in a trine of Aquarius (i.e. Gemini/ Libra) will cause Saturn dasa to be even in respect of effects. (This relevant clue is made best use of though it is not as clear as it should be.)

Notes: General guidelines are formulated for Saturn's dasa with reference to Libra on the horizon.

The sub periods of Mercury, Sun and Mars will be favourable. Venus and Moon in their sub periods will give inauspicious effects. So also Jupiter.

It is significant that the sub periods of benefic planets, particularly Venus and Jupiter, will be inauspicious in Saturn dasa, while the ones ruled by malefics, viz. Sun and Mars (also by Rahu and Ketu) will give good results for a Libra native in Saturn's dasa.

However, the text specially makes Mercury auspicious, by an exception, though he is a benefic.

विपत्तारदशान्त्ये च सोदरभ्रातृशोकवान् ॥१८०७ ॥

तुलालग्ने चन्द्रदाये षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे भ्रातृशोकं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१८०८ ॥
तुलालग्ने दारहानिर्दशान्ते व्याकुलं महत्।
सौम्यदायेऽपमृत्युश्च तुलालग्ने न विद्यते ॥१८०९ ॥

1807 - 1809. (a) Loss of Co-born: The concluding phase of Jupiter's dasa will cause grief on account of loss of co-born.

(b) Loss of Mother: In the course of the dasa of the Moon, when Saturn comes to the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 6th lord (Jupiter) or a trine thereof, the person will lose his mother. The end of the Moon's dasa will produce evils to his spouse and great distress to him. Mercury dasa will cause fear of untimely death excepting for Libra ascendant.

मेलापगांशगे सौम्ये कुम्भे चन्द्रे घटांशगे।
क्षेमदाये महाभाग्यं स्वभुक्तौ राजविग्रहम् ॥१८१० ॥
चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां च स्वभुक्तिषु।
क्रूरमासे मनस्तापं स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥१८११ ॥

1810 - 1811. Mercury in Melaapa Nadiamsa as the Moon is in Vargottama Navamsa in Libra will in the 4th dasa cause great fortunes. Yet in the first sub period, enmity with king will come to pass; in evil months (denoted by adverse solar transits) mental distress to self, and danger to relatives will result.

लाभेशस्य नवांशेशदशायां धनलाभदा।
राजयोगं विभूषाप्तिं पुत्रलाभं सुशोभनम् ॥१८१२ ॥
वार्धके श्रीसुभाग्याप्तिं भाग्येशस्य दशाशुभा।
पुत्रिकोद्वाहसिद्धिं च पौत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१८१३ ॥

1812 - 1813. (a) Financial gains, Raja Yoga (prosperity), acquisition of ornaments, progeny and auspicious effects will result in the dasa of the Navamsa dispositor of the 11th lord, Sun. Further, in his old age, he will gain wealth and fortunes.

(b) The dasa of the 9th lord (Mercury) will prove auspicious and will give marriage to daughter, apart from grand-children to the native.

भाग्ये जीवे प्रजातस्य भाग्याधिपतिदायगे।

राजामात्यप्रसादेन धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१८१४ ॥

1814. Jupiter in 9th: The dasa of the 9th lord (Mercury) will cause financial gains through royal ministers' mercy provided Jupiter is in the 9th (Gemini).

Notes: In "b" at sloka 1812-1813, Mercury dasa is said to be auspicious in case of Libra ascendant as for marriage of the native's son. Further grand-children will be born to the subject according to his age.

But in the current sloka, an essential condition is laid down for Mercury dasa to be favourable to the subject in terms of financial gains - that Jupiter should be in the 9th at birth. This means with Jupiter in the 9th, the Libra native's Mercury dasa will not be so helpful for progress.

Jupiter is one of the most adverse planets for Libra ascendant. Mercury is also the lord of the 12th though simultaneously of 9th, and can cause some mischief in his dasa at some stage or the other. To counter his partial evil propensities, an equally tough evil lord is needed. And that is none other than Jupiter.

This kind of hidden clues in the Nadi texts stand apart and prove quite helpful in analysis of a practical horoscope.

In sloka 1816-1817, for example, Mercury as the 12th lord is said to be dangerous for the progeny of the native in his own dasa and own sub period. The text does not call Mercury the 9th lord in that context. This shows how a "favourable planet" can also be unfavourable.

कुम्भे कुम्भांशगे चन्द्रे तुलालग्ने प्रजायते ।

क्षेमदाये शुभं चेति स्वपुत्रस्य सुतोद्भवम् ॥१८१५ ॥

1815. The Moon in Vargottama in Aquarius will help the 4th dasa give auspicious effects. Further, the native's son will obtain a male child.

व्ययाधिपदशाकाले स्वजन्मर्क्षेशभुक्तिषु ।

व्ययाधिपान्तरे वापि पुत्रनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१८१६ ॥

व्ययाधिपदशाकाले स्वजन्मर्क्षेशभुक्तिषु ।

व्ययाधिपान्तरे वापि पुत्रनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१८१७ ॥

1816 - 1817. (a) In the dasa of the lord of the 12th (Mercury), the sub period ruled by the dispositor of the Moon, or that of Mercury itself will destroy the native's son.

(b) If the dasa of Mercury happens to be the 4th one, the sub period of Venus thereof will cause loss of a daughter.

यद्भावेशदशाकाले तद्रन्ध्रेशस्य भुक्तिषु ।

षष्ठाधिपान्तरे वापि तद्भावफलनाशनम् ॥१८१८ ॥

1818. General: Note the lord of a given Bhava and see when his dasa operates. The sub periods ruled by the lords of the 6th/8th from that Bhava will destroy the effects thereof.

Notes: This is a very important clue. As an example, take Libra ascendant. The Moon rules Cancer, the 10th, indicating one's profession. From Cancer, the 6th and 8th in order are Sagittarius and Aquarius. Hence the sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn, in the dasa of the Moon, will generally give adverse effects about profession for a Libra native.

भाग्याधिपदाशाकाले सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।

स्फुटयोंग गते मन्दे राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ॥१८१९ ॥

कर्माधिपदशयां तु व्ययधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

स्वप्रभुश्च महारोगमपमृत्युं तथाश्रितः ॥१८२० ॥

1819 - 1820. Irrelevant: During the dasa of the lord of the 9th, when Saturn comes to the sign identical with his own Navamsa position or a trine thereof, the ruler of the country will be destroyed. In 10th lord Moon's dasa, and in the sub period of the 12th lord Mercury, the king will be greatly endangered by a major disease and fear of untimely death.

भाग्याधिपे कर्मगते बलाढ्ये

दशाविपाके लभतेऽर्थभूमीः ।

स्वपुत्रभाग्यं मुनयो वदन्ति

राजान्तरे भाग्यसुभूषणाप्तिम् ॥१८२१ ॥

1821. Should the 9th lord with strength be in the 10th, his dasa periods will usher gains of money and lands. Sages declare fortunes to the said native's son

apart from fortunes and ornaments through a different king (or employer).

Notes: The 9th lord Mercury in the 10th in Cancer and with strength will be favourable not only for the native but also for his son. In horoscopes with professionally favourable indications the gains could be from foreign lands and assignments.

व्ययाधिपदशाकाले वेंधकग्रहभुक्तिषु ।

राजा राष्ट्रकलापेन देशान्तरनिवासवान् ॥१८२२ ॥

व्ययधिपदशाकाले वेघकग्रहभुक्तिषु ।

राजा राष्ट्रकलापेन देशान्तरनिवासवान् ।१८२३ ॥

1822 - 1823. (a) **Irrelevant:** In the sub period of an adverse planet and in the dasa of the 12th lord, the ruler of the country due to national strife will live in a different country (?) Later on in the sub period of a benefic, he will come back to his own kingdom(?)

(b) In the said directional influences, the subject of Libra ascendant will gain wealth and will please his ruler.

Notes: (b) Wealth and winning over one's employer will occur in the sub period of a benefic planet during the major period of Mercury. Another hint is that the person will resettle in his native region.

शोभनांशकगे भौमे बुधे मेलापगांशगे ।

मोहनांशकगे शुक्रे त्रिग्रहांशफलं स्मृतम् ॥१८२४ ॥

1824. Following are the effects for the positions of Mars, Mercury and Venus in order placed in the Nadiamsas entitled Sobhana, Melaapa and Mohana in case of birth in Libra ascendant.

Note: The effects are explained in slokas 1825 - 1830, *infra*.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां शनिभुक्तिषु ।

मेलापगांशे जातस्य कालमृत्युं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१८२५ ॥

1825. Melaapa Nadiamsa: The native of Libra ascendant with (Mercury) in Melaapa Nadiamsa will incur unavoidable death in Saturn's sub period during the dasa of the lord of the 8th counted from the Moon sign.

Note: The Nadiamsa position is for Mercury and not for the ascendant. The word "Mercury" is deficient in the original and is to be understood as existent, when read in sequence with other parts.

शोभांनाशकगे भौमे पञ्चचत्वारिवत्सरे ।

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥१८२६ ॥

1826. Sobhana Nadiamsa: Mars in this space will cause untimely death in the 45th year for which suitable remedies be resorted to.

Notes: Sobhana Nadiamsa extends from 16° 0' to 16° 12' of movable signs; from 13° 48' to 14° 00' of immovable signs; and from 01° 00' to 01° 12' of common signs.

मोहनांशकगे शुक्रे ह्येकपञ्चाशवत्सरे ।

षट्पञ्चाशेऽपमृत्युश्च समानजनशोकवान् ॥१८२७ ॥

तदर्धे भ्रातृशोकः स्याद्द्वत्रिंशाब्देऽथ वा यदि ।

मन्ददाये चापशनौ कीटान्ते वा मनोव्यथा ॥१८२८ ॥

एकषष्टिसमे मृत्युः मास्सु कुम्भदिषु त्रिषु ।

त्रिग्रहांशफलं योज्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥ १८२९ ॥

पितृदेहभयव्याधिमात्ररिष्टतः परम् ।

त्रैलोक्यांशे फलं चेति दशासंधौ पितुर्विपत् ॥१८३० ॥

1827 - 1830. Mohana Nadiamsa: Venus in Mohana Nadiamsa will endanger the subject untimely in the 51st year or 56th year. Further relatives of his age group will die (in these years). In the 28th year or in the 32nd year, he will lose a co-born. Noting Venus in the above specified degree, one should declare mental distress when Saturn moves in the end of Scorpio or in Sagittarius. Further, his death will be unavoidable in the 61st year. The month concerned will be coincidental with the Sun's transit in Aquarius through Aries. These are the effects for the said three planets (viz. Mercury, Mars and Venus) in the specified Nadiamsas (in case of birth in Libra ascendant). Moreover Venus in Trailokya (i.e. Mohana) Nadiamsa will in the junction period of Saturn (with that of Mercury) endanger father by physical ailments following which the mother will also die.

पुत्रेशस्य दशाकाले सन्तानोत्पत्तिभाग्यवान् ।

पुत्रनाशं च लभते ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापवान् ॥१८३१ ॥
सिहे शानिस्थिते काले ग्रच्छिद्रं शुभाशुभम् ।
विवाहो सोदरभ्रातुः पितृव्येन सुवैरवान् ॥१८३२ ॥
विपत्तारघिपकेतु दशायां भाग्यमश्नुते ।
ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापेन पृथग्व्यापारमादिशेत् ॥१८३३ ॥
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले नवमे राहु संस्थिते ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि ज्ञाति मूलेन दुःखितः ॥१८३४ ॥
केतोर्दशायां स्वभुक्तौ स्वबन्धुमरंण भवेत् ।
क्षेमाघिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ॥१८३५ ॥
मध्यखण्डे च दुःखं स्यात् सहोदरसुतामयः ।
शुक्रांशभावनारडीषु त्रैलोक्यांश दशाफलम् ॥१८३६ ॥
प्रोक्तं चै तत् स विस्तारं योजयेत्कालवित्तमः ।

1831 - 1836 1/2. (a) The dasa of the lord of the 5th (Saturn) will cause birth of children and also destruction of (some) child or children. The native will acquire enmity with relatives.

(b) When Saturn attains the sign Leo during his zodiacal movements, destruction in the family (i.e. possibly a family division) and a mix of good and bad effects will materialise. His brother will beget married, and he will be on inimical terms with his paternal uncle. ("Graha" should read as "Griha".)

(c) The dasa of Ketu being the third in series will cause fortunes. He will however have a separate business due to enmity with his kinsfolk.

(d) His relatives will be a source of much trouble when Saturn and Rahu in order transit the 12th and 9th. He will as a result be grieved.

(e) In the dasa and sub period of Ketu, death of a relative will come to pass.

(f) The first sub period of the 4th dasa will usher much distress. The middle portion of this dasa will bring grief, apart from some illness to one's co-born.

(g) The above effects from "a" to "f" are for the position of Venus in Trailokya (i.e. Mohana) Nadiamsa as declared by the learned in astrology (in addition to the earlier stated ones).

मकरलग्ने गोप्रियांशः

गोप्रियांशे झषांशे च मृगलग्नसमुद्भवः ॥१८३७ ॥
रक्तवर्णतनुःप्राज्ञो भोगी वर्गोत्तमे सुखी ।
मीने मीनांशगे मन्दे मृगलग्नसमुद्भवः ॥१८३८ ॥

1837 - 1838 1/2. Capricorn Ascendant - Gopriya Nadiamsa: The subject belonging to this space of the zodiac, as Saturn is in Vargottama in Pisces will have a blood-red physique, be learned, will enjoy pleasures, will have (only) one brother and many sisters, and be wealthy.

Notes: The first two lines of the Sanskrit text need some reconstruction which has been done with the help of the clues in the next two lines. Otherwise, the first two lines do not tell us as to who should be in Vargottama and where. Further "Jhashamse" meaning Pisces Navamsa cannot also be properly allied.

एकभ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् सहोदरी बहुत्ववान् ।
मेषांशे मिथुने राहौ भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥१८३९ ॥
मीने मन्दे प्रजातश्च भाग्यवानेक भ्रातृमान् ।
सम्पद्राये द्वादशांशे सोदरोत्पत्तिमान् भवेत् ॥१८४० ॥
तत्पूर्वे सोदराभ्रातृनाशश्चैव भविष्यति ।
वर्गोत्तमे विलग्नेशे तृतीये पापवर्जिते ॥१८४१ ॥
एकभ्रातृप्रियो नित्यं बहुवित्ताम्बरः सुखी ।

1839 - 1841 1/2. (a) Rahu - Mars: The native of Capricorn having Saturn in Pisces, while Rahu in Gemini in aspect to Mars is in Aries Navamsa, will be fortunate and will have one brother. In the 2nd dasa (or) in the 12th year (not *"Dwadasamse"*) he will obtain a (surviving) brother. Prior to this, brothers born will die.

(b) Saturn: The lord of the ascendant, Saturn, in Vargottama Navamsa in the 3rd, without being in connection with a malefic, will give one brother, much wealth and robes.

Notes: (b) *"Ekabhratrupriyo"* should read as "Ekabhratruyutho".

Saturn in Pisces from 26° 40' to 30° will be in Vargottama Navamsa. He should be free from malefic connection. If however he is related to a malefic, his ability to give wealth and acquisition will be paralysed, and he will prove quite ordinary.

वाणिज्यावस्थगे मन्दे मीने वर्गोत्तमांशगे ॥१८४२ ॥
गोप्रियांशे प्रजातस्य बहुव्यापारजीवनम् ।
गोप्रियांशगते मन्दे गणेशंशकगे गुरौ ॥१८४३ ॥
सम्पदाये राहुभुक्तौ सोदरोत्पतिमान् भवेत् ।
सोदरारिष्टदोषार्थं पूर्वोक्तशान्तिमदिशेत् ॥१८४४ ॥

1842 - 1844. (a) Extensive Trading: Saturn in Vargottama in Pisces will in the case of the native belonging to the subject Nadiamsa in Capricorn, while Jupiter is in the Nadiamsa called Ganesa, will cause livelihood through extensive trading activities.

(b) Co-born: During the second dasa's Rahu bhukti, the native will obtain co-born. To overcome the blemish in respect of co-born (passing away till his age of 12), remedy suggested earlier (read suitable remedy) should be undertaken.

(b) *"Poorvoktha"* reads as "Poorvokthe" referring to the blemish cited earlier, not to the remedy.

तस्य भ्रातफलं वक्ष्ये ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियः सुखी ।
भगिनीत्रयवान् रागी ह्यथवा वेदसङ्ख्यकाः ॥१८४५ ॥
स्वपित्रधिकधर्मात्मा स्वपितामहतुल्यवान् ।
पितृवाक्यरतो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥१८४६ ॥
मातृविश्वासवान् रागी राजद्वारे सुपूजितः ।
एकदाररतो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥१८४७ ॥
पितृपुण्यप्रभावेण यौवने बहुभाग्यवान् ।
बहुपुत्रार्थसम्पन्नो भगिनीभ्रातृपोषकः ॥१८४८ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतद्वेषी ज्ञातिवर्गे प्रसिद्धिमान् ।
एवंभूतः स्वभ्राता च दीर्घायुरतिधार्मिकः ॥१८४९ ॥

1845 - 1849. Effects about his co-born are now narrated. The person will be dear to his older brother. He will have three or four sisters, be passionate, more charitable than his father, equal to his paternal grandfather (in status), will honour his father's words, and will patronize brahmins and Gods. He will be faithful to his mother and be honoured in royal circles, will have one wife, and be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva. Due to the good deeds of his father, he will enjoy prosperity in his youth. He will be endowed with many sons (or children) and much wealth, will bring up his brothers and sisters, will hate his older brother's son, be famous among his kinsfolk, long lived and very charitable.

लग्नारुढपतौ शुक्रे दशायमुत्तरार्धके ।
अतीव क्लेशमाप्नोति गोप्रियांश समुद्भवः ॥१८५० ॥

1850. Venus Dasa: The native of Gopriya Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, will have many difficulties in the second half of Venus dasa, provided Venus is the lord of the Aroodha ascendant.

प्रमोदांशे सुताधीशे लग्नेशे गोप्रियांशगे ।
पितामहः प्रसिद्धश्च मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धिमान् ॥१८५१ ॥
बहुभ्रातृयुतस्त्यागी वैदिकब्राह्मणप्रियः ।
स्वकुलाचारधर्मज्ञः स्वगोत्रज्ञातिपोषकः ॥१८५२ ॥
बन्धुवर्गे सुपूज्यश्च स्वपितामहपुण्यवान् ।

1851 - 18521/2. (a) Grand-father: Saturn in Gopriya Nadiamsa as the 5th lord Venus is in Pramoda Nadiamsa will produce the following effects. His grand-father will be a famous person.

(b) The Native: Further, as a result of the above yoga, the native's fortunes will be abundant in the middle part of his life. He will have many a co-born, be sacrificing in disposition, be fond of Brahmins who follow the Vedic codes, be an expert in the conduct prescribed for the family of his birth, will patronise his kinsfolk, be honourable among his relatives and will enjoy favourable effects due to the good deeds of his grand-father.

भाग्याधिपे गुरोरंशे प्रमोदांशे सुताधिपे ॥१८५३ ॥
लग्नेशे गोप्रियां शस्थे भोगी जन्मत्रय सुखी ।
पितामहसुलोकाप्तिः पश्चादुत्तमजन्मवान् ॥१८५४ ॥
स्वपिता भूपतिश्चैव पश्चाज्जन्मनि धार्मिकः ।
जन्मन्यस्मिन् गोप्रियांशे स्वपिता पूजाकालये ॥१८५५ ॥
चित्तविक्षेपदोषेण पश्चाद्भूपतिजन्मवान् ।
वीरस्वर्गफलप्राप्तिः पश्चाद्राजन्यजन्मनि ॥१८५६ ॥

1853 - 1856. Mercury - Venus - Saturn: In case of birth in Capricorn ascendant, the 9th lord in a Navamsa of Jupiter while Venus and Saturn are in

order in the Nadiamsas entitled Pramoda and Gopriya, the person will enjoy pleasures and be the third issue of the family. His grand-father will attain good worlds after death and will have an excellent rebirth. The native's father will be equal to a king and will later on be reborn as a righteous person. Due to mental distraction at the time of worship in the present birth, the father will attain Heavens as a martyr and be reborn as a king.

Note: Mental distraction at the time of worship and rebirth as a king in consequence thereof are quite inconsistent.

नीचांशगे सुताधीशे स्वक्षेत्रे सविसंयुते ।
लग्नेशे गोप्रियांशस्थे पश्चाच्छूद्रकुलोद्भवः ॥१८५७ ॥
सुतेशंशफलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।

1857 - 1857½. One will be reborn as a Soodra if the 5th lord Venus is in own sign (Taurus) in the company of the Sun and obtains debilitation Navamsa (Virgo) while the ascendant lord Saturn is in Gopriya Nadiamsa. The effects declared for the Navamsa position of Venus will turn true.

गोप्रियांशे विलग्नेशे चन्द्रे पापांशनाडिगे ॥१८५८ ॥
संपद्दाये विवाहं च राहुभुक्तयन्त्यमादिशेत् ।
मीने वर्गोत्तमे मन्दे तुलालग्नसमुद्भवः ॥१८५९ ॥
संपद्दाये सिंहशनौ मीनमासे विवाहवान् ।
शनि वक्रं गते काले मीनान्ते मेषगे गुरौ ॥१८६० ॥
संपद्दाये विवाहश्च मास्सु मीनादिषु त्रिषु ।

1858 - 1860½. Capricorn Ascendant - Marriage: (a) Saturn in Gopriya Nadiamsa as the Moon is in "*PaapaamsaNadi*" (should be Paasa Nadiamsa) will cause marriage in Rahu bhukti of 2nd dasa.

(b) Saturn in Vargottama in Pisces will cause marriage to the native of Libra ascendant (should be Capricorn ascendant) in the 2nd dasa when Saturn transits in Leo. The concerned month will be Pisces (i.e. Sun moving in Pisces). Alternatively, it could be when Jupiter moves in the end of Pisces or in Aries, as Saturn is retrograde. In this case, the months concerned will coincide with Sun's transit in Pisces through Taurus.

Notes: (a) "*Paapaamsa Nadige*" refers to the Nadiamsa so named, which is not enlisted. It should be "*Paasa*" Nadiamsa. The Moon should be in this Nadiamsa.

(b) "*Makare Lagna Jathake*" is another version, in place of "*Thula Lagna Samudhbhavah*", referring to Capricorn ascendant, which is only correct.

षष्ठे पापद्वये जातः कलत्रद्वययोगवान् ॥१८६१ ॥
अथवा त्रयमित्याहुर्व्यये मन्दे शनि संस्थिते सति ।
गोप्रियांशे विलग्नेशे तृतीये शनि संस्थिते ॥१८६२ ॥
भाग्ययोगं च लभते ह्यल्पसन्तानवान् सुखी ।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यादल्पसन्तानशोकवान् ॥१८६३ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे विलग्नेशे गोप्रियांशे समुद्भवः ।
पितृ धर्मस्वपुण्येन पुत्रीपुत्रसमृद्धिमान् ॥१८६४ ॥
गोप्रियाक्षरसङ्ख्याश्च सोदरास्तु चिरायुषः ।
पुत्रयोग तथा विन्द्याच्छेषं नाशमितीरयेत् ॥१८६५ ॥

1861 - 1865. (a) Marriages: Two malefics in the 6th will cause two marriages for the native of Capricorn ascendant, Gopriya Nadiamsa; Saturn in the 12th will cause three marriages.

(b) Fortunes & Progeny: Saturn in the 3rd in Gopriya Nadiamsa will cause fortunes. The person will have limited number of children to his grief (i.e. contrary to his desire of having many children) or will obtain dead children. According to other authorities, with this position of Saturn, the subject will beget sons and daughters due to the good deeds of his father. Further he will have co-born equal to the number of letters in the word "*Gopriya*" (i.e. three co-born) all of whom will be long-lived. So also he will have three children and the rest will be destroyed.

चन्द्रांशे तत्रिकोणे च स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
जन्मदेशे त्वरिष्टं स्या ज्जातस्य गोप्रियांशके ॥१८६६ ॥
स्वपिता धनलाभादिव्यापारप्रबलं सुखम् ।
गोप्रियांशकगे मन्दे तुलालग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥१८६७ ॥
सम्पद्दाये सिंहशनौ मातामहविनाशनम् ।
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले स्वपिताः शत्रुवर्गगे ॥१८६८ ॥

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि राजवंशेऽप्यारिष्टदम्।

तुलाशनौ पितृव्यस्य क्रूरमासे महाविपत् ॥१८६९ ॥

तत्त्रिकोणे मृतिश्च स्यात् स्वपितृव्यजनावधि।

1866 - 1869½. Saturn's Transit: (a) The native of Gopriya Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, will incur evils in his country when Saturn transits the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Moon or a trine thereof. However, his father will gain wealth through extensive business activities.

(b) Destruction of Grand-father: Saturn should at birth be placed in Gopriya Nadiamsa in case of birth in Libra ascendant ("Capricorn" as per another version, which is correct). Then when he transits Leo during the second dasa, the person's paternal grand-father will be destroyed.

(c) Troubles to Father: During Saturn's transit in Virgo, his father will face evils from his enemies or from the king.

(d) Great danger to paternal uncle will come to pass coinciding with adverse solar transit as Saturn moves in Libra. In a trine thereof (i.e. in Aquarius/ Gemini) this transit of Saturn will cause the end of the paternal uncle, and difficulties to the near and dear of the said relative.

स्वर्भानुराशिगे मन्दे शत्रुभांशे त्रिकोणगे ॥१८७० ॥

स्वगोत्रप्रबलज्ञाते गोंचरे मृतिमादिशेत्।

व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे व्ययेशदृष्टिराशिगे ॥१८७१ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे सन्तानक्लेशमादिशेत्।

गोप्रियांशकगे मन्दे क्षेमतारदशान्तरे ॥१८७२ ॥

स्वपितुः कालमृत्युश्च क्रूरमासे भविष्यति।

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले स्वपितुर्वेधभुक्तिषु ॥१८७३ ॥

पितुर्व्याधिभयं च स्याच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।

सन्तोनोत्पत्तिनाशश्च स्वदेहायासपीडितः ॥१८७४ ॥

1870 - 1874. (a) Death of Relative: When Saturn moves in the sign occupied by Rahu at birth, (or) in the sign which is the 6th in Navamsa, or a trine thereof, a close relative of the subject will pass away.

(b) Difficulties to Progeny: Note the sign which is identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 12th lord (Jupiter) at birth. Also the one that is aspected by the 12th lord. When Saturn comes in transit to one of these signs, or a trine thereto, his offspring will be in for much trouble.

(c) Death of Father: Should Saturn be in Gopriya Nadiamsa, the person's father will incur timely death during the fourth dasa. (The sub period seems to be the first one as the term is unclear.)

(d) Illness to Father: In the sub period of an adverse planet during the dasa of the 8th lord (the Sun), his father will incur fear from disease, for which remedies should be resorted to. The person will lose offspring then born, and will also acquire ailments.

गोप्रियांशे विपद्दाये स्वुभुक्तौ प्रबलं सुखम्।

क्षेमदाये महाकीर्ती राजद्वारे सुभोगवान् ॥१८७५ ॥

अयुताधिक वित्तेन नित्यश्रीसौख्यवान् सुखी।

पापग्रहान्तरे काले क्षेमदाये कुलीरगे ॥१८७६ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे सिंहे वा धननाशनम्।

शनिप्रथमपर्याये वृश्चिके गोचरे शनौ ॥१८७७ ॥

स्वप्राबल्यं क्वचित् पीडां स्वपितुर्देहपीडनम्।

अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति चापे गोचरगे शनौ ॥१८७८ ॥

1875 - 1878. (a) The person belonging to Gopriya Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, will in the first sub period of the third dasa be prosperous.

(b) The 4th dasa will grant wide fame, and enjoyment in royal service; one's acquisition of wealth will exceed ten thousand (gold coins) and he will be endowed with uninterrupted wealth and happiness.

(c) In the sub period of a malefic, in the dasa which is the 4th in sequence, Saturn's journey in Cancer and Leo will destroy his wealth.

(d) In his first round of transit in Scorpio, Saturn will to some extent contribute to the person's fame, but will trouble his father with physical ailments.

(e) In Sagittarius, this planet will prove a source of great trouble.

मेषत्रिकोणराशीषु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

तद्राश्याधिपतिक्लेशं विप्लवेन प्रजावधि ॥१८७९ ॥

देशराश्यष्टमे भौमे सुखे वा दशमेऽपि वा।

स्वर्भानुयोगे तत्काले तत्तद्देशे प्रजावधि ॥१८८० ॥

देशाधिपतिराशौ वा विप्लवेन महाविपत् ।

सर्वनाडीफलं चैव निर्णयं गोप्रियांशके ॥१८८१ ॥

1879 - 1881. Irrelevant: Saturn coming to the Rasi will cause troubles to the king, and due to a revolt, to the people. Mars in the company of Rahu in transit in the 4th or 10th from the Rasi of the country will cause troubles to the people of the respective country. If the said transit is in the Rasi of the king, revolt will cause great danger and death. These effects are from Sarva Nadi.

सुखाधिपदशान्त्यादौ साधनेशस्वभुक्तिषु ।

चन्द्रे च गोप्रियांशस्थे सुताधिप दशासु वा ॥१८८२ ॥

मातामहविनाशादि मातृवंशे महाविपत् ।

स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याल्लक्ष्मीयोगवशात् सुखम् ॥१८८३ ॥

1882 - 1883. In the beginning and ending part of the dasa of the 4th lord, in the sub period that will be ruled by the lord of the 4th dasa, or in the 5th lord's dasa, maternal family will be in great danger, and maternal grand-father will face death. The native's father will attain increased prosperity and wealth.

Notes: The dasa periods denoted need some clarifications. The dasa of Mars in its beginning and concluding portions will cause danger in maternal family. Second alternative is to note the planet that will rule the 6th dasa and locate his sub period in the dasa of Mars. Third alternative is the dasa of 5th lord Venus.

Remember the gap between the dasa of Venus and Mars. This warrants a judicious use of this principle.

वर्गोत्तमे विलग्नेशे लग्नारुढे भृगुस्थिते ।

शनिद्वितीयपर्यये लक्ष्मीयोगफलं शुभम् ॥१८८४ ॥

त्रयोविंशात् परं भाग्यं वृद्धिस्तस्य दिने दिने ।

मन्दभे पञ्चमे शुक्रे लग्नेशे विक्रमे स्थिते ॥१८८५ ॥

जन्मादायुष्यपर्यन्तं धनिकः कीर्तिमान् सुखी ।

मधुमासे झषे मन्दे गोप्रियांश समुद्भवः ।

लग्नारुढधिपे शुक्रे पशुधान्यसमृद्धिमान्

भूषणाढ्यो महाभोगी तटाकोघानधर्मकृत् ॥१८८६ ॥

1884 - 1886. Capricorn ascendant - Gopriya Nadiamsa: (a) Saturn should be in Vargottama as Venus occupies the Aroodha ascendant. In this case Saturn's second round of transit (i.e. after he crosses his natal position, or Moon's natal position as the case may be) will give auspicious effects relating to Lakshmi Yoga (i.e. acquisition of wealth). After the age of 23, the person's prosperity will increase by the day.

(b) In case of Capricorn ascendant ("*Mandabhe*" is to be treated as Capricorn ascendant, seeing the flow of the text), Venus in the 5th (Taurus) and Saturn in the 3rd (Pisces) will make one wealthy right from birth till the end. He will be further famous, and happy.

(c) Venus becoming the lord of the Aroodha ascendant, will give plenty of quadrupeds, corns, ornaments, and pleasures. The subject will construct tanks and gardens.

Notes: (b) This yoga is on account of two planets. One, Saturn in the 3rd in Pisces, and second, Venus is in the 5th in Taurus. The yoga at "c" is without reference to the position of Venus, but with exclusive reference to Saturn in Pisces.

(c) The 2nd line of sloka 1886 - "*Madhu Maase Jhashe Mande Gopriyamsa Samudbhavah*" - is indicative of two things. First the birth should be in Gopriya Nadiamsa, which meaning has already been adopted. Another clue that is expelled from the translation is Saturn in Pisces and the month of Chaitra to disallow incoherent and incomplete instructions.

Venus will become the lord of Aroodha ascendant, for a Capricorn native, if Saturn is in the 3rd in Pisces. That is, the effects cited at "c" are for Saturn's placement in Pisces in case of Capricorn ascendant. The importance is of course given to Venus ruling the Aroodha ascendant.

साधनेशदशाकाले य इदं फलमश्नुते ।

सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यादौ योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥१८८७ ॥

क्षेमदाये विदेपः स्याद्बहुव्यापारलाभवान् ।

गोप्रियांशे झषे मन्दे तुलालग्नसमुद्भवः ॥१८८८ ॥

वार्धके क्लेशवान् किंचित् पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः।

द्विषष्ठयब्दात् परं मृत्युर्वृषभस्थे दिवाकरे ॥१८८९ ॥

शुक्लपक्षे पापवारे वृषभस्थे दिवाकरे।

उषःकाले मृतश्चैव श्रेष्ठलोकं गमिष्यति ॥१८९० ॥

परमायुस्तृतीयांशे सप्तचत्वारिंवत्सरम्।

अपमृत्युभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रायास्यति ॥१८९१ ॥

परलोकफलाध्याये लोकान्तरफलं स्मृतम्।

गोप्रियांशकगे मन्दे द्वादशे केतुसंस्थिते ॥१८९२ ॥

देहान्ते नरकं किंचिद्भूलोक प्राप्तिसौख्यवान्।

1887 - 1892½. (a) The results mentioned above will occur in the sixth dasa.

(b) In the beginning and concluding portion of the 2nd dasa, the person will enjoy fame and wealth.

(c) In the 4th dasa he will reap abundant business gains.

(d) The subject belonging to Libra ascendant (Capricorn as per another reading, which only is correct) having Saturn in Pisces will undergo much difficulties in old age. He will somewhat be grieved on account of death of a son.

(e) (Without reference to planetary positions) the death of the native of Gopriya Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant, will occur in the 62nd year with transit Sun in Taurus, in a bright fortnight; on the morning of a week day ruled by a malefic planet. He will after death attain an excellent world. During the 47th year, in the last one third part of his full life span (said to be 62 as above) he will incur fear of untimely death for which remedies be done. His destiny in the next world has been explained in the chapter relating to "*Para Loka*" (in the work consulted by the author).

(f) Saturn in Gopriya Nadiamsa (in Pisces) as Ketu is in the 12th will send one to hell after death. However in the present mundane journey he will be somewhat happy. ("*Bhooloka*" is replaced by "Bhooloke" in another version which means on the earth, or in the present mundane journey).

सिंहलग्ने बहुधान्यंशः।

बहुधान्यंशगे सूर्ये सिंहलग्नसमुद्भवः ॥१८९३ ॥

वैश्यकाले प्रजातश्च वैश्यजन्मा सुखी भवेत्।

बहुधान्यंशके माता भेदनामयुता भवेत् ॥१८९४ ॥

1893 - 1894. Leo Ascendant - Bahu Dhanya Nadiamsa: Birth in Leo ascendant with the Sun therein in the Vaisya Kala of the subject Nadiamsa (which is also known as **Dhanya Nadiamsa**) denotes that the person belongs to traders' community. His mother will have a second name (will be known by another name).

Notes: The Nadiamsa can be treated to be housing the Sun elsewhere. But seeing the expression "*Vaisyakala*" it should be interpreted as above only.

बहुधान्यंशके सूर्ये लाभे त्रिग्रहसंयुते।

सिंहलग्ने प्रजातश्च गर्भश्रीमान् सुखी भवेद् ॥१८९५ ॥

भद्रांशे वाथ रक्षांशे फलमेकमुदाहृतम्।

सिंहकाले दिवासूर्ये मीनांशे लाभराशिगे ॥१८९६ ॥

बहुभाग्यार्थसंपन्न एकाकी भ्रातृहीनवान्।

स्वपिताच तथा विन्द्याज्जातस्य सिंहलग्नके ॥१८९७ ॥

बहुधान्यंशगे सूर्ये लाभे भद्रांशके तथा।

धान्यांशे बहुधान्याप्तिः पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान् ॥१८९८ ॥

वृषभांशे क्रियेचन्द्रे पापांशे कुजवीक्षिते।

रामचन्द्रप्रसादेन जननी पुण्यहेतुना ॥१८९९ ॥

षण्मुखव्रतपुण्येन धान्यांशजननं स्मृतम्।

1895 - 1899½. (a) Birth in the said Nadiamsa in Leo ("*Bahudhanyaamsaka prajaatasya*" is another reading) with the Sun in the 11th (Gemini) with three planets will make one wealthy right from birth.

(b) The Sun in the 11th with Pisces Navamsa will grant abundant wealth. He will be the lonely child, devoid of any co-born. He will have much grains (i.e. eating comforts) and paternal wealth.

(c) The Moon in Aries (in the 9th) with Taurus Navamsa, (or) in the Nadiamsa entitled Paasa with Martian aspect denotes that the subject is born due to the mother's worship of Lord Rama and Lord Subrahmanya, the six-faced God (progeny of Lord Siva).

Notes: In these slokas certain repetitions and irrelevant terms occur. These are excluded in the rendering for the sake of clarity. For example

Bhadramsa and *Rakshamsa* disturb the flow of the text without relevance.

पापांशगे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रे कुजसमन्विते ॥१९०० ॥

वैश्यजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्ततनयः स्मृतः।

धान्यांशकगते सूर्ये चन्द्रे पापांशसंस्थिते ॥१९०१ ॥

सिंहलग्ने प्रजातश्च पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।

एकाकी मतिमान् भोगी श्यामवर्णशरीरवान् ॥१९०२ ॥

बहुस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी उष्णग्रन्थिप्रपीडितः।

कामेशे राहुसंदृष्टे स्वोच्चांशे भृगुनन्दने ॥१९०३ ॥

बाल्ये दुर्मार्गवृत्तिश्च बहुस्त्री सङ्गवान् भवेत्।

मेषे स्वोच्चांशके चन्द्रे स्त्रीलोलः सुरतप्रियः ॥१९०४ ॥

तदीशेन युते दृष्टे कामतो ग्रन्थिरोगवान्।

धनाधिपे लाभगते कर्मेशेन समन्विते ॥१९०५ ॥

धान्यांशके प्रजातश्च ह्ययुताधिकवित्तवान्।

पितामहभ्रातृधनं स्वपिता लभते ध्रुवम् ॥१९०६ ॥

1900 - 1906. Leo Ascendant: (a) The Moon in aspect to Mars and being in the first half of Paasa Nadiamsa denotes birth in traders' community. The native will be the eldest issue of the family.

(b) The Sun in Dhaanya Nadiamsa while the Moon is in Paasa Nadiamsa will deprive the Leo native of an after-born. He will be the lonely child, be intelligent, will enjoy pleasures and will have a body with black complexion. He will join many women, be lustful and will suffer disorders caused by heat as well as those of blood vessels.

(c) The 7th lord (Saturn) in aspect to Rahu while Venus is in his exaltation Navamsa causes the following. The subject will in his childhood take to bad ways. He will join many women.

(d) The Moon in Aries (in the 9th) with Taurus Navamsa will make him addicted to women and wine.

(e) The Moon in aspect to or in association with Mars will cause diseases of blood vessels (through infectious) sexual acts.

(f) The native of Dhaanya Nadiamsa will earn over ten thousand (gold coins) with the 11th lord in the 2nd in the company of the lord of the 10th. Further his paternal grand-father's wealth will be available to his father.

Notes: Paasa Nadiamsa - from 4° 48' to 5° 0' of movable signs; from 25° 0' to 25° 12' of immovable signs; and from 19° 48' to 20° 00' of common signs.

धान्यांशके प्रजातश्च हेमरत्नसुभूषितः।

धनधान्यसमायुक्तो स्वपिता कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥१९०७ ॥

मेहप्रकृतिदेहश्च सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान्।

स्थूलदेहस्वरूपश्च बृहत्कुक्षिः सुधार्मिकः ॥१९०८ ॥

सत्कलत्रप्रियो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्।

धान्यांशके पिता भीरुः कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः ॥१९०९ ॥

वस्त्रव्यापारवान् रागी वृद्धिजीवनवान् सदा।

उच्चारूढे निशानाथे मात्रेशे लाभराशिगे ॥१९१० ॥

शुभत्रयेण संयुक्ते ह्ययुताधिकवित्तवान्।

लग्नाद्व्ययगते केतौ तदीशे कुजसंयुते ॥१९११ ॥

स्वर्भानुयुतसंदृष्टे स्वपिता ज्ञातिवञ्चकः।

अन्यायार्जितवान् किंचित् किंचिन्न्यायार्जितः सुखी ॥१९१२ ॥

स्वपिता फलमाप्नोति माता पुण्यवती सती।

1907 - 1912 1/2. Father: (a) In case of birth in Leo ascendant, with the Nadiamsa entitled Dhaanya, one's father is described as under. He will be endowed with gold, diamonds, quality jewels, wealth and grains. He will be famous, be prone to urinary disorders, devoid of co-born, big-bodied, big-bellied, very righteous, fond of his wife (i.e. the native's mother), devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva, timid, and irritable but be instantly pacifiable. He will be engaged in the trade of clothes, be passionate and be an intellectual.

(b) The Moon in exaltation as the 4th lord (Mars) is in the 11th house (Gemini) in the company of three benefics will cause wealth exceeding ten thousand (gold coins) to the native's father.

(c) Ketu in the 12th (Cancer) while his dispositor (Moon) is with Mars and in aspect to or association with Rahu denotes that the native's father will deceive his relatives, will have wealth earned by unfair means, apart from having some wealth gathered through somewhat fair means.

These are the effects concerning father.

(d) Mother: The mother of the native of Dhaanya Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, will be a person with good deeds of the past life to her credit and be a faithful wife.

पितामहाधिपे जीवे कुम्भांशे लाभराशिगे ॥१९१३ ॥
पितामहभ्रातृभाग्यं स्वपिता भ्रातृमान् सुखी ।
लाभे धान्यांशगे सूर्ये धान्यांशे भृगुनन्दने ॥१९१४ ॥
कश्चित् पितामहभ्राता भ्रातृद्वयसमन्वितः ।
भगिनीद्वयवान् रागी द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः ॥१९१५ ॥
बाल्येऽल्पसुखवान् कामी पुत्रभावात् सुधार्मिकः ।
पुत्री युतो प्रसिद्धश्च राजद्वारे सुपूजितः ॥१९१६ ॥
स्वर्णापहारक स्नेही रत्नमूलाद्धनार्जकः ।
तटाकोद्यान निर्माता वैष्णवब्राह्मणप्रियः ।
किंचिद्वैदिकविश्वासी सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः ॥१९१७ ॥
मेहरोगी प्रसन्नात्मा दानशौण्डो दयापरः ।

1913 - 1917 1/2. (a) Jupiter in 11th: Jupiter signifying paternal grand-father (ruler of 9th from 9th, i.e. 5th, which is Sagittarius) being in the 11th (Gemini) with Aquarius Navamsa will cause prosperity to paternal grand-uncle. Also the native's father will be endowed with co-born.

(b) Paternal Grand-uncle Described: The Sun in the 11th (Gemini) in Dhaanya Nadiamsa while Venus is also in Dhaanya Nadiamsa will lead to the following effects concerning the person's paternal grand-uncle. He would have two brothers and two sisters, be passionate and skillful in acquisition of money. During his childhood days, his happiness would be limited. He would be lustful. Due to absence of a male child, he would turn righteous. He would have daughters, be famous and honoured in royal circles. He would befriend those who steal gold, would earn money through deals in precious stones, would construct tanks and parks, be fond of Vaishnava Brahmins, be somewhat faithful to Vedic injunctions and would bring up his co-borns. He would suffer from urinary diseases, be a pleased soul, be passionately fond of (receiving) charity, be kind to others.

Notes: (a) Jupiter in Gemini 13° 20' to 16° 40' begets Aquarius Navamsa. Apart from causing wealth to a paternal relative, Jupiter here is said to give no coborn to the native's father. The 11th is 3rd from 9th and hence is involved in this regard.

(b) This portion describes the various events in the life of the native's paternal grand-father's brother. In sloka 1916, the term "*Putrabhaavaath*" meaning "from the Putra Bhava, i.e. 5th house" should read as "*Putraabhaavaath*" = *Putra* + *Aabhaavaath*, meaning due to absence of male issue.

धान्यांशकगते सूर्ये लाभस्थाने पितामहः ॥१९१८ ॥
भ्रातृमूलात् प्रसिद्धश्च भ्रातृद्वयसुपूजितः ।
पितामहस्वसा क्वचिद् बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥१९१९ ॥
पुत्रक्लेशवती साध्वी भ्रातृशोकेन कर्शित ।
एका पुत्रवती चेति बहुकालं सुमङ्गली ॥१९२० ॥
पितामहस्वसारौ द्वे केचित्पक्षे मृत प्रजे ।
लाभे धान्यांशकगे सूर्ये मातृष्वसृबहुत्ववान् ॥१९२१ ॥
स्वमातृद्वयवान् रागी ह्येकमातुलनाशकः ।

1918 - 1921 1/2. (a) Paternal Grand-father: The Sun in the 11th in Dhaanya Nadiamsa would bring fame to the said relative (to the native's paternal grand-father) through his brother. He would have two brothers and be worshipped. His mother-in-law will somewhat live for a long time. She will incur grief on account of a son and a brother, be a devout spouse, would have one son, two according to some authorities, and would obtain dead children. She would have a long marital life (long-lived husband). According to some, the native's paternal grand-father will have two sisters who would beget dead children.

(b) Mother: The Sun in the 11th in Dhaanya Nadiamsa (as cited above) would give many sisters to the native's mother. The native will have two mothers (i.e. will have a step mother), be passionate, and be inauspicious for one of his maternal uncles.

लग्नाद्व्ययगते मन्दे कुम्भांशे राहुवीक्षिते ॥१९२२ ॥
अयुष्मती स्वमाता च भ्रातृशोकेन कर्शिता ।

त्रिमातृष्वसृणां मध्ये त्वेका दीर्घसुमङ्गली ॥१९२३ ॥
शेषं नाशमितिप्राहुर्मातृष्वसृफलं स्मृतम् ।
धान्यांशकगते सूर्ये जातस्य सिंहलग्नके ॥१९२४ ॥
मातृष्वसा च या काचिद्दत्तपुत्रवती भवेत् ।

1922 - 19241/2. Maternal Aunts: (a) The native of Leo ascendant having Saturn in the 12th in aspect to Rahu, and being in Aquarius Navamsa, will contribute to longevity to the native's mother. She will grieve on account of loss of her brother. She will have three sisters, the middle one of whom will have a long-living husband. Rest will be destroyed. These are the effects described for the sisters of the native's mother.

(b) The Sun in Dhaanya Nadiamsa (in the 11th in Gemini) will give an adopted son to the sister of the native's mother.

Notes: (a) The Navamsa position prescribed is for Saturn in Cancer. Saturn should be in Cancer from 23° 20' to 26° 40' and in aspect to Rahu.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे मन्दे तदीशे राहुवीक्षिते ॥१९२५ ॥
स्वपिता व्याप्यरोगेण क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
पाशांशगे निशानाथे भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥१९२६ ॥
पिता महो ज्वरयुतो बहुमूत्रप्रपीडितः ।
तदभावे च दुर्गन्धिसर्वाङ्लवणरोगवान् ॥१९२७ ॥
तद्रोगपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।
लग्नात् षष्ठंरागे सूर्ये रोगस्थाने शुभाविन्ते ॥१९२८ ॥
धान्यांशगे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता मूत्रकृच्छ्रवान् ।
मेहादिमूत्रकृच्छ्राणि पितुर्धान्यांशजस्य च ॥१९२९ ॥
स्वपितुर्व्याधिशान्तर्थं रोग मूर्ति प्रदापयेत् ।
दामोदरं दीर्घकायं रक्तास्यं रक्तलोचनम् ॥१९३० ॥
षडक्षित्रिशिरस्कं च करालवदनान्वितम् ।
प्रेतारुढं पाशधरं रोगमूर्तिं च गन्धकम् ॥१९३१ ॥
कपालाग्निं कुठारं च संरक्तान्नधरं तदा ।
पूरुषाकार रुपं च मुक्तकेशास्थिधारिणम् ॥१९३२ ॥
एवंविधा रोगमूर्तिं ध्यात्वा पूजां विधानतः ।
तिलगन्धाक्षतैः पुष्पैर्नैवेद्यं सतिलोदकम् ॥१९३३ ॥
दशनिष्कप्रमाणेन कृत्वा पूजां समाचरेत् ।
त्रिगुणं प्रतिमायाश्च दक्षिणात्वेन कल्पयेत् ॥१९३४ ॥
ये ये रोगाः प्रबाधन्ते देहस्थाः सततन्तुमां ।
तत्सर्व नाशय क्षिप्रं रोगमूर्तिप्रदानः ॥१९३५ ॥
शान्तिं देहि सुखं देहि त्वारोग्यं देहि मे सदा ।
आयुर्बलं च कान्ति च देहि मे सर्वसम्पदः ॥१९३६ ॥

1925 - 1936. (a) Father's Health: Saturn in the 4th (Scorpio) while his dispositor Mars is associated with Rahu by aspect or conjunction will make the father a synonym of diseases and will give him much difficulties thereby.

(b) The Moon in Paasa Nadiamsa being in association with Mars would cause (dangerous) fever to paternal grand-father who would be troubled by excessive urination. Alternatively, his body would emit bad smell and in its entirety be inflicted by ulcers. To overcome this blemish, suitable remedies be resorted to.

(c) The Sun in the 6th, with a benefic, and being in 6th in Navamsa will cause obstructed urination and other urinary disorders to the native's father. To remove these illnesses of the father, one should donate **"Roga Moorthy"**. (This obviously hints at a deity, as described below, who should be pacified.) The idol made of sulfur should be of the following description: Adoring a lotus in the navel (Damodara does not refer to Vishnu, in this context), having a long physique, bloody face, bloody eyes, six eyes, three heads, horrible teeth, standing on a corpse, holding a noose and axe, brandishing destructive fire ("*Kapalagni*" reads as "*Kalagni*"), adoring food soaked in blood, resembling a male, and wearing hair and bones that were cast off. Such an idol should be worshipped and donated. It should be offered gingilee, scents, (uncooked) yellow rice particles, flowers and sacred water. Spending about ten gold coins, the above worship be done. If the idol, three times of the usual size, is installed in the southern direction prosperity will result. Whatever diseases are there in the father's body will all disappear and instant recovery will come to pass. The idol should be given away

with the recitation of "*Saanthim Dehi, Sukham Dehi Twaarogyam Dehi Me Sadaa Aayurbalam Cha KaanthimDehiMeSarvaSampadah*" (seeking peace, happiness, health, life-span, vigour, splendour and all kinds of wealth in exchange of the whole ritual).

Notes: (a) The adjective "*Vyaapya*" relating to diseases of father conveys incurable diseases that will remain throughout his life in such a manner as inseparable fire and heat. Thus the father of the native will perpetually be unhealthy.

For remedy to overcome to this blemish, also refer to sloka 1940 *infra.*

धान्यांशकगते सूर्ये लग्नाद्वेश्मगते शनौ।

मध्वाज्यकुम्भदानेन देहाद्रोगः प्रशाम्यति ॥१९३७ ॥

मृत्युञ्जयं त्वेकलक्षं जप्त्वा त्र्याक्षरिसंयुतम्।

तद्दशंशं च हवनं तर्पणं तु ततः परम् ॥१९३८ ॥

स्वपिताऽऽरोग्यमाप्नोति दीर्धमायुश्च विन्दति।

एकाशीतिपदं चक्रं पूजान्ते दानमाचरेत् ॥१९४० ॥

स्वापिताऽऽरोग्यभाग्याप्ति ह्यापमृत्युर्विनश्यति।

1937 - 19401/2. Father's illness: The Sun in Dhaanya Nadiamsa while Saturn is in the 4th house could be propitiated by donating pots of honey and ghee following which father's illnesses will be destroyed. A hundred thousand recitations of Mrityunjaya Mantra followed by Havana (sacred fire) with another ten thousand, Tarpana (offer of Pinda to dead ancestors), and feeding of Brahmanas in the end will bring happiness (i.e. relief to father). After concluding the Homa, the planets Saturn and Mars (vide sloka 1925) should be propitiated which will grant health and longevity to father. Worship of single-footed zodiac and charities will cause health to father, warding off the blemish of untimely death.

कर्माधिपदाशकाले भाग्यधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥१९४१ ॥

पितुश्च रोगवृद्धिः स्याच्छिन्ति कुर्याद्विक्षणः।

सिंहे शनिस्थितेकाले जातस्य सिंहलग्नके ॥१९४२ ॥

स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यं स्यात् संचितार्थविनाशनम्।

बहुधान्यांशगे सूर्ये षोडशाब्दे पितुर्विपत् ॥१९४३ ॥

एकविंशाब्दमारभ्य द्वाविंशब्दे पिता रुजम्।

षड्विंशाब्दे तथा विन्द्याद् विपदं च दशातन्यगे ॥१९४४ ॥

पाशंशके निशानाथे बहुधान्यंशके गुरौ।

षड्विंशाब्दे पितारिष्टमत ऊर्ध्वं न जीवित ॥१९४५ ॥

1941 - 1945. (a) The diseases of father will increase when the native will be in the sub period of the 9th lord (Mars) during the major period of 10th lord (Venus). Suitable remedies be done.

(b) Saturn moving in Leo will produce illness to father and destroy his wealth.

(c) The Sun in Bahudhaanya Nadiamsa will usher danger to father when the native will be 16. Beginning of 21st year, or the 22nd, or the 26th year will indicate illness to father. End of the (10th lord's) dasa will cause a danger to father.

(d) The Moon in Paasa Nadiamsa as Jupiter is in Bahudhaanya Nadiamsa will usher evils to father in the 16th year. He will not live beyond this phase.

सूर्ये लग्ने सूर्यकाले पापदृष्टियुते तथा।

यस्या नाड्यांप्रजातस्य पितृपीडा भविष्यति ॥१९४६ ॥

1946. One born in Dhaanya Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, with the Sun therein in association with a malefic by aspect or conjunction will incur evils to father

सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोंग गते शनौ।

स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यं च व्याकुलं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥१९४७ ॥

1947. Saturn in movement in the sign identical with the natal Navamsa position of the lord of the 4th (Mars), or a trine thereof, will cause illness to father, and abundant distress

शुभत्रययुते सूर्ये लाभे धान्यांशजो भवेत्।

सर्वलक्षणसंपन्न स्त्वष्टैश्वर्ययुतश्च सः ॥१९४८ ॥

सम्पद्राये विवाहं च मनुवर्षात् परं सुखम्।

कुम्भांशके सुखाधीशे चतुर्थे कीटराशिगे ॥१९४९ ॥

ईशान्यभागे चोद्वाहो मातुलस्य गृहे शुभम्।

गुरुद्वितीयपर्याये स्वोच्चदित्रयराशिगे ॥१९५० ॥

मधुमासे शुक्लेपक्षे विवाहो भवति ध्रुवम्।

1948 - 19501/2. (a) The Sun in the 11th in

Dhaanya Nadiamsa being in the company of three benefics will bless the subject with various auspicious (physical) features and wealth of all kinds. His marriage, as a consequence of this yoga, will occur in the 2nd dasa. He will be happy after 8.

(b) Bride: Mars in the 4th (Scorpio) with Aquarius Navamsa will cause marriage (to occur with a bride hailing from) north-east. Auspicious effects will also follow in the family of the maternal uncle. Jupiter's second round of transit in any of the three signs commencing Cancer will promote marriage, in Chaitra Sukla Paksha.

सुतेशे लाभराशिस्थे लग्नेशेन समान्विते ॥१९५१ ॥

बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो रक्तवर्णकलत्रवान् ।

धान्यांशे वसुसन्तानं पञ्चसङ्ख्याचिरायुषा ॥१९५२ ॥

शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुः स्त्रीप्रजाद्वयवान् सुखी ।

एकविंशान्त्यमारभ्य द्वाविंशे दक्षिणायने ॥१९५३ ॥

लाभाधिपानन्तरे काले पुत्रोत्पत्ति भविष्यति ।

सीमन्त पुत्रो ह्यायुष्मान् पापांशजनितस्य च ॥१९५४ ॥

1951 - 1954. Progeny: (a) The lord of the 5th (Jupiter) in the 11th (Gemini) along with the lord of the ascendant (the Sun) will give many issues, and the spouse will be blood-red in complexion.

(b) The native of Dhaanya Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, with the above yoga will have eight children out of whom five will be long-lived. Rest will face extinction. Two of these will be daughters. In the end of 21st year, or in the 22nd year, during the Sun's northerly course, with the sub period of the 11th lord (Mercury) he will obtain his first son. (In sloka 1954, the term Paasamsa should read as Dhaanyamsa.)

सुतेशांशे तत्रिकोणे पुत्रजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः ।

सुतेशाष्टराशीषु पुत्रलग्नं भवेद्ध्रुवम् ॥१९५५ ॥

1955. Son's Identity: The Moon sign of the first son of the native will be identical with the natal Navamsa of Jupiter, or a trine thereof; the natal ascendant will be identical with the eighth sign counted from Jupiter.

लाभेशे निधनांशस्थे शुभग्रहसमन्विते ।

स्वभार्यासूतिकाकाले बहुक्लेशवती भवेत् ॥१९५६ ॥

पुत्रत्रयवतीभार्या पुत्रिकाद्वयंसयुता ।

सहोदरभ्रातृयुता भगिनीपुत्रसंयुता ॥१९५७ ॥

दीर्घमाङ्गल्ययुक्ता च मध्ये भ्रात्रा च दुःखिता ।

1956 - 1957½. The 11th lord Mercury in the 8th place in Navamsa in the company of a benefic will cause many difficulties to the wife at the time of delivery. The couple will have 3 sons and 2 daughters. The wife will have co-born. Her sister will acquire sons and be endowed with long-married life. Due to middle brother, she will be in grief.

लाभे प्रभूतधनवान् बहुधान्यांशके रवौ ॥१९५८ ॥

प्रसन्नयोगजातश्च विप्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान् ।

1958 - 1958½. The Sun in the 11th in Dhaanya Nadiamsa will give plenty of wealth and happiness. He will have paternal wealth of a rich order. (*"Vipraarjitha"* meaning wealth earned by Brahmins should be replaced by *"Pitraarjita"* - paternal wealth.)

मेषे स्वोच्चंशके चन्द्रे त्वापन्नव्ययकामुकः ॥१९५९ ॥

कालान्तरे धर्मबुद्धिर्बहुव्यापारवान् सुखी ।

दायादिवशमापन्नःपापांशे पापचेतनः ॥१९६० ॥

सम्पद्दाये पापफलं देहालस्यं क्वचित् क्वचित् ।

विपद्दाये भाग्यवृद्धिः स्वबुद्धिप्रबलो भवेत् ॥१९६१ ॥

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले दशादौ बहुभाग्यवान् ।

स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते धनवृद्धिश्रिया युतः ॥१९६२ ॥

गुरुतृतीयपर्याये धनवृद्धि युतः सुखी ।

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले नित्यश्रीसौख्यमश्नुते ॥१९६३ ॥

1959 - 1963. (a) The Moon in Aries, obtaining Taurus Navamsa, will give the following effects in case of birth in Leo ascendant. The person will spend on undeserving counts, be lustful, will after some interval turn righteous and will have multifarious business activities.

(b) He will incur danger through relatives and perform sinful acts during the rulership of his second dasa, if the Moon is in Paasa Nadiamsa. He will somewhat be indolent. His prosperity will be on the

ascendent in his third dasa with the aid of his own intelligence (strength). In the begging of the dasa of the lord of the ascendant (the Sun) he will enjoy much fortunes, establish himself strongly and will have increased wealth. During the third round of Jupiter, his financial progress will be marked. In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant, he will have uninterrupted riches.

शनिप्रथमपर्यये धान्यांशे च प्रजायते।
मिथुने व्याकुलं चैव सिंहराशौ धनक्षयम् ॥१९६४॥
स्वगोत्र ज्ञातिवर्गेषु सन्तानक्लेशमादिशेत्।
लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा फलमेवं विचिन्तयेत् ॥१९६५॥

1964 - 1965. Saturn's Transit: (a) The subject belonging to Dhaanya Nadiamsa in Leo will be in much distress when Saturn transits Gemini for the first time.

(b) In Leo, the planet will destroy wealth.

(c) In the 2nd (or in own sign) Saturn in transit will cause grief relating to progeny in the circles of relatives. These effects should be estimated from the Moon or the ascendant as the case may be.

स्वर्भानुराशि कोणे च त्वंशेवा तत्त्रिकोणके।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे धान्यांशे जाति विग्रहम् ॥१९६६॥
स्वजन्मदेशे कलहं राज्याधिपतिनाशनम्।
अनावृष्टिभयं चापि प्रजापीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१९६७॥

1966 - 1967. Saturn in transit in the sign occupied by Rahu, or in the sign identical with Rahu's Navamsa position or a trine thereof will promote misunderstandings with the members of his family/race. There will be strife in his birth country and destruction of the ruler(?) Fear of drought and troubles to people will also come into effect(?)

कुजे मूढे च कलहो स्वापिता देहजाडच वान्।
स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषेण क्रूरमासे भविष्यति ॥१९६८॥

1968. At the time of the combustion of Mars, quarrels, illness to father, especially to the king(?) will come to pass, coinciding with adverse solar transits.

क्षेमतारधिपे चन्द्रे भाग्याधिपसमन्विते।
धान्यांशे बहुभाग्याप्तिर्गेह कल्याणसंभ्रमः ॥१९६९॥
सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशादि स्तन्मूलात् क्लेशवान् भवेत्।
पाके सर्वदशा संधौ क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥१९७०॥

1969 - 1970. (a) The Moon's Dasa: Should the Moon at birth be in the company of 9th lord (Mars), then the dasa of the Moon when 4th in sequence will cause acquisition of fortunes, and a marriage in the family. However in this dasa children born to the subject will be destroyed much to his trouble.

(b) The junction phases of all the dasas will give much troubles.

Notes: (a) The Moon should be in Aswini or Makha or Moola, in a trine from the ascendant along with Mars for the Yoga to give fruits.

षष्ठष्टमाधीशभुक्तौ सन्धिकाले मनोव्यथाम्।
क्रूरमासे धनच्छेदं किंचिद्व्यापारविघ्नवान् ॥१९७१॥

1971. The concluding phase of the 6th lord's sub period will cause mental distress. It will destroy wealth if it coincides with adverse movements of the Sun, apart from causing some professional obstacles.

Notes: The sub period of the 6th lord Saturn referred to here is in the dasa of the Moon, for a Leo native.

व्यये केतौ प्रजातश्च व्ययेशे कुजसंयुते।
मार्जारमूषिकादीनां विषपीडाज्वरातुरः ॥१९७२॥
क्षेमदाये फलं सत्यं शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति।
सुखधिपदशाकाले धान्यांशे जनितस्य च।
लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥१९७३॥
पितामहस्य वा मृत्युः सम्द्याये बुधान्तरे।
केत्वन्तरे मृतिचैव मातुलस्य सुतक्षयम् ॥१९७४॥
ज्ञातिरवर्गे विवाहं च बुधभुक्तौ महत् सुखम्।
सम्पद्दाशाधिपे मन्दे पितामहसुतक्षयम् ॥१९७५॥
तत्पुत्रो पापिनौ चैव निर्धनेन च दुःखितौ।
कालान्तरेऽल्पसौख्यं रयान्मूलरोगेण कर्शितौ ॥१०७६॥
पितामहभ्रातृसुतः कश्चिद्रोगशरीरवान्।
कश्चिदालस्य युक्तश्च स्वभुजार्जितसौख्यरवान् ॥१९७७॥

1972 - 1977. (a) Troubles from Cats & Rats: The planet Ketu should be in 12th (Cancer) while his dispositor joins Mars (elsewhere). As a result, the native will be troubled by cats, rats and poisonous fevers. The effects stated for the 4th dasa will be true; for overcoming the evils effects concerned, suitable remedies be done.

(b) The dasa of the 4th lord from the ascendant or from the Moon sign will endanger the mother of the native of Dhaanya Nadiamsa. Alternatively his paternal grand-father will die in the sub period of Mercury or of Ketu, during the rulership of the 2nd dasa. A maternal uncle will lose his son. In the sub period of Mercury, there will be a family marriage, and much happiness (on other accounts).

(c) The 2nd dasa being that of Saturn will cause the destruction of the "son of paternal grand-father" (i.e some paternal uncle will die). His sons will be sinful and be grieved by poverty and piles. They will be happy after some time. The son of paternal grand-father's brother will be somewhat sickly, and indolent and will experience happiness through his own efforts.

भाग्याधिदशाकाले स्वदेशप्रभुनाशनम् ।

जन्मदाये तथा विन्द्यात् स्वापिता धनलाभवान् ॥१९७८ ॥

कर्माधिपदशाकाले प्रभुद्वयविनाश्नम् ।

जन्मदेशे द्विवारं च दायादि कलहो महान् ॥१९७९ ॥

प्रभुवर्गे विशेषस्यात् कोशाश्वदिधनक्षयम् ।

स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं चैति बुधभुक्तौ विशेषतः ॥१९८० ॥

वृषभांशे क्रिये चन्द्रे स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पाण्ड्यदेशेषु विग्रहः ॥१९८१ ॥

तद्द्वारमुख्यप्रमुखेः क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

सम्पद्दाये जन्मदेशे भाग्याधिपति भुक्तिषु ॥१९८२ ॥

इदमेव फलं सत्यं पापांशे जनितस्य च ।

1978 - 19821/2. Irrelevant: In the dasa of the 9th lord, the king will be destroyed. In first dasa father will financially gain. In the dasa of the 10th lord, two kings will be destroyed. The native's relatives will be involved in great quarrels; especially in the royal circles, the treasury, steeds, money etc. will be destroyed. In the first period, and also more specially in Mercury's sub period distress will come to pass. The Moon in Aries with Taurus Navamsa will cause quarrels in Pandya kingdom when Saturn moves in one of the four fixed signs; kings of the respective kingdoms will be in trouble. These are the effects for 9th lord's sub period in the 2nd lord's dasa for a native of Paasa Nadiamsa.

स्वर्भानुदाये पापांशे पुत्रप्रबाल्यमादिशेत् ॥१९८३ ॥

यावदायुष्याप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं शुभधिकम् ।

धान्यांशकगते सूर्ये पापांशे च निशाकरे ॥१९८४ ॥

स्वपिता सुकृती नित्यं शूद्रस्य स्नेहहेतुना ।

वैदिकाचारधर्मात्मा देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥१९८५ ॥

1983 - 1985. (a) Rahu in Paasa Nadiamsa will cause increasing progress for the sons of Leo native. Throughout his life he will enjoy wealth and increased auspicious effects.

(b) The father of the native with Sun in Dhaanya Nadiamsa while the Moon is in Paasa Nadiamsa will perform good acts, will follow Vedic codes due to his association with Soodras (it should actually mean that he will befriend Soodras, follow Vedic codes), be righteous and will honours gods and Brahmins.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा तृतीये शुभसंयुते ।

स्वापिता धर्मबुध्दिश्च ज्ञानधर्म युतः सुखी ॥१९८६ ॥

सम्पद्दाये जन्मशनौ स्वपितुर्मित्रवर्गके ।

अतीव क्लेशमाप्नोति मिथुने व्याकुलं महत् ॥१९८७ ॥

1986 - 1987. For a native of Leo ascendant, the 3rd from the ascendant or from the Moon sign, will cause righteousness, wisdom, and charitability to father. In his 2nd dasa, Saturn in the 1st place (ascendant or Moon sign) will cause evils to father's friends. In Gemini much distress will be experienced.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

स्वापिता मित्रवर्गेषु क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥१९८८ ॥

बन्धुवर्गे व्याकुलं स्याद्दारवंश जनाविधि ।

स्वपिता मित्रवर्गेण विपद्दाये श्रियान्विताः ॥१९८९ ॥

सम्पद्दशान्त्यमारभ्य मित्रवर्गे महत् सुखम्।

1988 - 1989½. Much grief will be seen in the circle of father's friends when Saturn moves in transit in the sign indicated by the 11th lord's Navamsa, or a trine thereof. Further there will be troubles in his relatives' and in-laws' circles. In the native's third dasa, financial gains to father through friends will accrue. In the beginning and end parts of the 2nd dasa, father's friends will be greatly happy.

Note: The clues relating to father's friends are somewhat strange.

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले बहुधान्यांशजस्तथा ॥१९९० ॥

स्वभुक्तौ मृतिमाप्नोति तुलामासे न संशयः।

तत्त्रिकोणे कृष्णपक्षे मन्दवारे मृतिं वदेत् ॥१९९१ ॥

धान्यांशकगते सूर्ये स्वपिता पुण्यलोकवान्।

जातकोऽपि तथा चैव निधनेशदशाविपत् ॥१९९२ ॥

1990 - 1992. (a) Father's Death: In the first sub period of 8th lord Jupiter's dasa, the native of Leo ascendant, Bahudhaanya Nadiamsa, will lose his father with the Sun in transit in Libra, or a trine thereof, in a dark lunar half, on a Saturday.

(a) The Sun in Dhaanya Nadiamsa denotes that his father will attain meritorious worlds. The native will also be in danger in the 8th lord's dasa.

सुखेशे चन्द्रसंयुक्ते पापांशे च प्रजायते।

पश्चाद्वैश्यकुले जन्म पूर्वजन्म तथा भवेत् ॥१९९३ ॥

पितुश्च जातकस्यैव त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम्।

सत्पात्रदानपुण्येन भाग्यजन्मत्रयं विदुः ॥१९९४ ॥

स्वपिता जननं क्षिप्रं स्वगर्भे नात्र संशयः।

1993 - 1994 1/2. The Moon in the company of the 4th lord (Mars) in Paasa Nadiamsa will cause his next birth in traders' community. This yoga indicates that in the previous birth also the person had belonged to the same community. These are the effects for the native and his father. Due to the good deeds, his father will have three lucky births. The native's father after his death, will be reborn to the very loins of the present native.

Notes: This relates to only Bahudhaanya Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant. The Nadiamsa referred to in the text is for the Moon's position although a literal translation would mean birth in Paasa Nadiamsa.

धान्यांशकगते सूर्ये द्वादशे केतु संस्थिते ॥१९९५ ॥

तदीशे कुजसंयुक्ते बहुकालें सुलोकवान्।

नरकं च तथा विन्द्याज्जनकस्य फलं त्विदम् ॥१९९६ ॥

वार्धके पुत्रनाशश्च व्यये केतौ च संस्थिते।

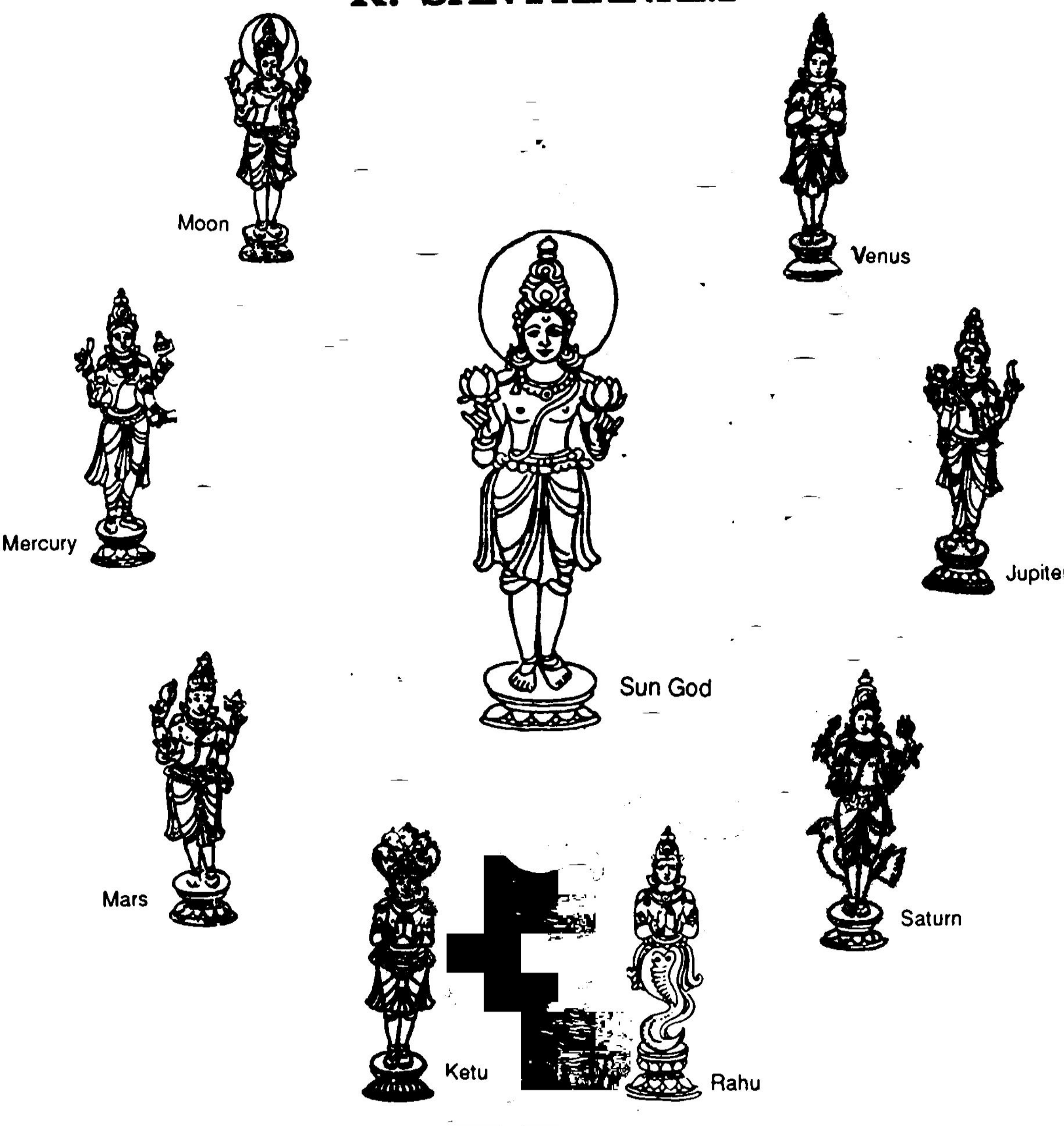
बहुधान्यके भाग्ये सूर्यनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ॥१९९७ ॥

1995 - 1997. If the Sun is in Dhaanya Nadiamsa (elsewhere) while Ketu is in the 12th (Cancer), and the Moon is with Mars, the native's father will dwell for a long time in other worlds including the hell (i.e. will not take rebirth immediately). Due to the good deeds father will enjoy prosperity in the whole of his life (in the current birth). With Ketu in the 12th, grief to father on account of loss of a son in old age will come to pass. The effects for the Sun's position (and birth) in Bahudhaanya Nadiamsa are from the work entitled *"Surya Nadi"*.

(To be Concluded)

Deva Keralam
(CHANDRA KALA NADI)
BOOK- 3

Translated by
R. SANTHANAM



DEVA KERALAM
(CHANDRA KALA NADI)

BY
ACHYUTA OF KERALA
& VENKATESA

BOOK III

(Containing slokas 1998 to 5774)

Translated by
R. Santhanam

SAGAR PUBLICATIONS
Ved Mansion
72, Janpath
New Delhi 110 001
Tel : 3320648

First Published 1994
Reprint 1998,
Reprint 2003, 2004

Rs. 400.00

Published by Narinder Sagar
for **Sagar Publications**
72, Ved Mansion, Janpath, New Delhi - 110 001
Printed by ***Jay Kay Offset Printers***, Delhi - 110 041

Contents

having progeny; sister incurring widowhood; sisters' daughter; widowhood to mother, mother living for a long time, mother's loss of sons in old age; Ashtaka Varga; father's life span; progeny to the native after the age of 40; Venus in Arudha Lagna causing favourable effects.

23. Leo ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa; diseases to father; charitable father; native having no brothers; happiness to father; danger to grand-father.
24. Danger to mother and father; prosperity; father-in-law; professional happiness to self; father performing good deeds; death in a shrine; rebirth as Soodra; devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva.
25. Difficulties through brother; expenditure; belief and disbelief in gods; good conduct; worship of Lord Siva; prosperity through sons; much progress, wealth; son obtaining twins.
26. Fire Sacrifices; performing good acts; male issues; co-born; sons and daughters; one sister being childless; another leading a happy life; progeny in old age.
27. Death of father; wealth in old age; enmity with mother and own children; transit effects of Saturn in the 12 signs; 2nd dasa; separation from brother; Aquarius KCD; Capricorn KCD.
28. Birth of son in Mercury's dasa; marriage; birth of son with Jupiter's transit in Deha Rasi; Saturn in 12th causing adverse effects; happiness after 35; Kala Chakra Dasas of Scorpio, Libra, Scorpio, Libra, and Virgo.
29. KCD of Virgo; transit in Deha Rasi; Saturn in Deha Rasi; world after death; rebirth; Aries ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa.
30. Moon in 4th aspected by Saturn and Mars; Mars in exaltation, fortunes and prosperity; general effects for Aries ascendant; happiness in boyhood days; widowhood to mother; grief to her on account of progeny.
31. A detailed account of brother; father; paternal uncles and aunts; prosperity to relatives; visit to Ganges; loss of spouse; destruction of brother through a female.
32. Sinful deeds; delayed performance of last offices to father; remedy for mother; dynasty of mother; marriage of native's daughter; daughter experiencing poverty and grief; scriptural injunctions.
33. Remedies for son's marriage; daughter' marriage; accumulation of wealth; 5th dasa; Ashtaka Varga; wife bearing one child only; children to relatives; brother's son; patronage to brother's son; enmity with Vaishnavites; loss of spouse, 2nd marriage; loss of sister.
34. Child birth; professional fortunes, making wealth; danger to father.
35. Mother's death; paternal uncle in grief; danger to the native; windy diseases, birth of grand-son; difficulties in KCD junctions; 5th dasa; Deha Rasi.
36. Remedies for malefic transits in Deha Rasi; Libra dasa; death in Mars dasa; attaining hell; distress in Libra dasa followed by happiness.
37. Saturn's transit; commencement of a dasa, Rahu's transit; prayer to Lord Mrityunjaya; Jupiter's transit, Saturn's transit; 5th dasa.
38. Special transit rule; Venus dasa; dasa of 5th lord; 8th lord's dasa; Moon's dasa; Saturn's transits.
39. 4th Lord's dasa; Jupiter's transit; evils to progeny; sub periods in the 4th lord's dasa, 46th year, Moon sign of son-in-law; distress to friends and relatives; authoritative post; gain of a son in relative's circle; fear of untimely death, death of mother.
40. Sub periods of Venus and the luminaries; junction of dasas of Moon and Mars; Saturn moving in Aquarius; sub period of Mars; sub period of a planet in the 8th; sub period of the 9th lord; Jupiter moving in Pisces.
41. Sub periods of Saturn, Sun and Jupiter; Chandra Kriya; Chandra Avasthas.
42. Effects for sixty Chandra Kriyas; Chandra Gunas based on signs.
43. Chandra Avasthas; commencement of an undertaking; different Avasthas.
44. Different Avasthas; success; query about food.
45. Transit in Janma and other Nakshatras; special rules for transit.
46. Special rules for transit - continued.
47. Special rules for transit - continued.

48. More rules for transit; Sagittarius ascendant - Champaka nadiamsa; Gemini Navamsa; birth details; mother's death.

49. Maternal family; living in other' house; Rahu in Arudha Pada; journeys; birth on malefic's week-day.

50. Sagittarius ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa; a sinner, addicted to salacious pleasures etc., devoted to Lord Siva; two wives; separation for brother, being a best father, debilitated Sun leading to difficulties to father; debilitated Venus causing happiness to father; paternal uncles; Sun in fixed Navamsa.

51. Second Dasa; progeny of first and second wives.

52. Poverty; third dasa.

53. Dasa of debilitated planet; 4th dasa; honour by ministers.

54. Fourth dasa,; Rahu in Arudha Pada; Rahu in the 9th; death of wife; fifth dasa, dasa of Mars.

55. Dasa periods of malefic and benefic planets; sub period of a malefic planet; enmity with king; 5th dasa; Rahu dasa, 5th dasa's conclusion.

56. Dasa of Mars.

57. Remedies according to Guru (Brihaspathi). Bhrigu (Venus) and Manu; Deha lord in 6th or 8th; conclusion of Mars dasa.

58. Family marriage; friendship with ruler; 6th dasa; Rahu dasa; Rahu in Leo; sub period of Jupiter.

59. Dasa of ascendant lord.

60. First sub period of 6th dasa; Dasa periods of Moon, Mars and Rahu.

61. Death of wife in 1st dasa; 4th lord with malefic at the time of commencement of a dasa; middle of Mars dasa; Saturn and Mars aspecting the ascendant; Venus dasa; Nakshatras in transits.

62. Intelligent younger brother; devotee of Lord Vishnu; fortunes; wealth, windy diseases; full life-span; loss of children; strained relations; elimination of occupational hazards; conveyances; cruel deeds; Sri Gauri Yoga.

63. Venus in 3rd; Venus in the 4th along with the Moon; fame and wealth; exhaustion of riches; lords of 9th and 10th; lord of the 10th in Leo.

64. Movable ascendant - Dhananjaya Nadiamsa; views of sage Kasyapa; trading activities; fame; wealth; prosperity; wealth; Saturn aspecting Moon.

65. Royal fortunes; happiness through grand-mother; truth and miserliness; mental perturbation, addiction to women; cheating people; full-fledged wealth; Movable ascendant - Kubera Nadiamsa; royal service; Caner ascendant with exalted Mars; views of Kasyapa.

66. An account of Grand-father (being involved in Tantrik rituals having bad history, losing wife and details of his death); brother's marriage; happiness throughout life.

67. Kesari Yoga; Cancer ascendant - father described; Jupiter in Martian Navamsa.

68. Father's enmity with his co-born; Mars aspected by Venus; sage Garga's views; node in 5th causing expertise in philosophy to father; views of sage Kasyapa; number of paternal uncles.

69. Paternal aunt; father; paternal uncle remaining unmarried; an in-law being mad; mother.

70. Mother pre-deceasing father; maternal uncle; maternal uncle having eye diseases, grief etc., co-born.

71. Elder brother having two wives; being childless; wealth-gatherer; adopting a male issue; Aquarius Navamsa rising; obstacles to brother in getting progeny.

72. Details relating to brother; Aquarius Navamsa; Saturn in exaltation.

73. Venus & Mars in Aries; Mercury & Mars in Aries; Venus in Scorpio; in-laws; many sons; son incurring poverty; two sons and two wives; planetary evils; blemishes concerning progeny; wealth; excellent fortunes; grief in old age.

74. Wandering disposition of son; grief to daughter; prosperity and diseases; hidden wealth; emaciated body, dyspepsia, disorders of limbs; obstacles to good deeds and worship; hidden wealth; indestructible wealth; Kesari Yoga.

75. Fortunes; death of mother, brother, uncle,

grand-father, paternal uncle etc., 4th dasa; father's death due to dropsy; life after 40; lord of 9th Arudha pada; dasa of Rahu in 5th; 3rd dasa; 8th lord' dasa.

76. Life-span details; mental perturbation; remedies; death at 51; 5th dasa; Arudha of the 6th.

77. Sick for long durations; abdominal disorders; Jupiter's dasa; sage Kasyapa's views; Arudha of the 12th house; Gaja Kesari Yoga; Movable ascendant - Kshama Nadiamsa.

78. Birth surroundings; sage Kasyapa's view; loss of father and grand-father in childhood; happiness through brother; timely marriage; self-earned wealth.

79. Grand-father; sister; brother-in-law.

80. In-laws' family; father.

81. Father, his prosperity, preceptor etc.

82. Paternal uncle; loss of father; step-mother; prosperity.

83. Happiness right from birth; father's troubles; abdominal troubles; Vedic knowledge; Brahmopadesa.

84. Abdominal disorder in 7th year; remedies; infantile mortality; Taurus ascendant - Visva Nadiamsa.

85. Danger to mother; paternal uncle; sage Garga's views; maternal family; early marriage.

86. Gemini Navamsa; Virgo Navamsa; Cancer Navamsa; Rahu in 2nd giving wealth etc., educational impediments; brothers and sisters; evils to mother; infantile mortality.

87. End of mother; remedial measures; first dasa, brother's marriage; marriage of the native; dasa of planet occupying Leo in Navamsa; bhava analysis; Saturn's transit.

88. Taurus ascendant - Yama Shashtiamsa; grief to aunt and father; happiness to father; Venus sub period; virtuous wife; Taurus KCD; Gemini KCD; Mercury's dasa; Sun's dasa; father's death; father becoming an ascetic.

89. Father's death; brother's happiness; Ketu's dasa; 3rd dasa; sub periods of Moon and Rahu; Venus dasa; fear of untimely death; death at 50; sub periods of Rahu and Jupiter; bilious and windy disorders; hell after death.

90. Moon in Poorvbhadra; Manu's views; Kalpa Druma Yoga; Parijata Yoga.

91. Mandara Yoga; royal service; ownership of a kingdom; abundant fortunes and wealth; prosperity.

92. Male issues; fame; princely status; some happiness; dead children; loss of co-born; Mars in Cancer with Capricorn Navamsa; Movable ascendant - Parameswari Nadiamsa.

93. Effects for Parameswari Nadiamsa; fortunes; wealth; many daughters and limited number of sons; early death of two brothers; marrying a wicked female; spouse begetting infamy; many children; destruction of in-laws' family.

94. Father-in-law having two wives; native's marriage in 3rd dasa, long-lasting prosperity; happiness through sons and co-born; sinning disposition; virtuous path of living; meritorious and munificent; sickness; evils; increased fortunes; prosperity of son; financial gains.

95. Venus in Aries with Sagittarius Navamsa; Venus in the end of Aries; Saturn in Leo in transit; Jupiter's transit in Aries; Mercury's sub period; Rahu in the 3rd; movements of Saturn and Jupiter; wealth; mercy of Lord Siva; happiness after 35.

96. Charitable and fortunate; 3rd, 4th and 5th dasas; 5th dasa's sub periods; Saturn in transit in Virgo and Cancer.

97. 6th dasa; Navamsa dispositor of Venus; 9th lord's periods; happiness right from birth; lasting prosperity; much wealth; eye diseases; 8th lord's sub period; death at 62; Venus in 9th.

98. Lagnadhi Yoga; Capricorn ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa; Manu's views; adopting an issue; child breast-fed by another woman.

99. Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa; Capricorn ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa; Immovable ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa.

100. Long-living twins; full span of life; cancellation of infantile mortality; childhood troubles and remedies; being the 3rd issue; childhood troubles.

101. Special rules for Capricorn and Scorpio

ascendants.

102. Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa; Monday birth and Saturn; Capricorn Navamsa; older brother and older sister; destruction of co-born.

103. Moon in Leo Navamsa; Moon with Mercury; Mars and Jupiter in Aquarius as Saturn is in Leo; Sun in Arudha Lagna; 4th lord retrograde; 1st dasa lord in exaltation navamsa; Capricorn ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa;

104. Sun in Taurus; Saturn in Leo; the Sun in Aries Navamsa; grand-father; Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa.

105. Elder brother; Mercury's Navamsa position; Rahu in the 2nd aspected by Venus; Capricorn Navamsa; Capricorn ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa; Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa.

106. Plurality of wives; many sons; twin sons; Capricorn Navamsa causing twins; Sagittarius Navamsa; Moon in Libra Navamsa; Moon and Mercury in same Navamsa; Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa.

107. Moon in Libra Navamsa; Venus in Gemini; Venus in 6th or 8th; Jupiter being the lord of the Sun sign; the Sun in a fixed sign; synonyms of Yamala Nadiamsa; Moon and Mercury in Libra Navamsa; Mars being the lord of Bhava Lagna.

108. Transits of Rahu, Saturn and Jupiter; first dasa; Rahu's sub period; danger through ulcers; Venus dasa and Saturn's sub period.

109. Venus dasa and Mercury's sub period; Ketu's sub period in first dasa; 2nd dasa; sub periods of Mar and Mercury.

110. Sub periods of Mercury and Mars; 3rd dasa; Saturn's transit; Jupiter's transit; dasa periods of planets related to Saturn; Moon in Aries with Libra Navamsa; mother's death and longevity; marriage at 16 or 18; 5th dasa endangering father.

111. Moon in Aries or Sagittarius; Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa; Saturn and Mars in leo.

112. Dasa of 9th lord; Jupiter's transit; father; Moon's Navamsa dispositor's dasa; 4th dasa; Rahu's Navamsa dispositor's dasa; Mercury's sub period; 5th lord's dasa.

113. Jupiter's dasa - Saturn's sub period; death in 2nd lord's dasa; bad death; Immovable ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa.

114. The Sun in a sign of Saturn while Saturn joins the Moon; the Sun in Nisakara Nadiamsa; Saturn in Kalagni Shashtiamsa; loss of inheritance; two benefics in Taurus in Indu Shashtiamsa.

115. 6th dasa; Scorpio ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa; marriage; natal star of bride; the Moon and the Sun in Scorpio and Cancer Navamsas; Rahu in the 7th for an immovable ascendant.

116. Mars with Rahu; danger through fire etc., paternal kinsfolk; sub period of Mercury; Jupiter in the ascendant and Rahu in the 7th; the Moon aspected by Saturn; Kusuma Yoga.

117. Saturn's transit in Sun sign; paternal uncle; danger to mother; abortion to spouse; dead children; Jupiter and Ketu in Aquarius; 3rd dasa; lord of a movable sign in an immovable sign.

118. Untimely death at 54; Scorpio ascendant - Visva Nadiamsa; troubles in childhood; early marriage; small-pox; danger through water; Saturn and the Sun in Aries; danger to brother through water; destruction of family members through wells and tanks.

119. Lagnadhi Yoga; A specific horoscope with Scorpio ascendant having Jupiter in Taurus (in the 7th), the Moon (in the 2nd) in Sagittarius, Venus in Pisces (in the 4th) and the Sun and Mercury in Aries (in the 6th); lords of evil bhavas; other effects for Visva Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.

120. Dasa effects for Visva Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.

121. Effects of 3rd dasa.

122. Effect of 3rd dasa (continued); Mars dasa; Mercury dasa.

123. Junction of two dasas; 4th dasa; Saturn's in transit in Taurus.

124. 5th dasa, 5th dasa lord in Kala Nadiamsa, 4th dasa, Shashtiamsa position of 5th dasa lord; Venus being lord of Shodasamsa ascendant.

125. Saturn's transit in 8th; 5th dasa.

126. Venus sub period, Dvadasamsa position of Venus; last part of 5th dasa; Saturn's journey

in Virgo and Libra.

127. Venus in 5th lord's Navamsa; end of 5th dasa; junction of 5th and 6th dasas; Mars dasa; malefic's sub period in Jupiter's dasa; Saturn transiting in an evil house.

128. Jupiter's dasa; Saturn's transit in Aries, Aquarius and Pisces; transit of Jupiter; the three parts of Jupiter's dasa.

129. Saturn in Aries/Taurus in transit; Jupiter dasa - sub periods ofRahu and Mars; Saturn in Lagnadhi Yoga; Saturn dasa.

130. Mar sub period in Jupiter's dasa; Saturn dasa - Saturn sub period; Mercury and Saturn in transit in Aries; 3rd and 6th lords; Sun's transits.

131. Saturn causing death as Moon sign lord; the Moon in Purvashadha Nakshatra; 5th lord's dasa; Saturn in Aries Navamsa.

132. Sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn; Venus in Pisces; Saturn in Gemini; untimely death.

133. Mercury's sub period in Mars dasa; Saturn and Mercury sub periods in Saturn dasa; 65th year causing death; death in Bhadra Thithi; death at 52 or 58; attaining Brahma Loka; Libra ascendant - Indava Nadiamsa; Moon's sub period in Jupiter's dasa.

134. Sub periods of the Moon, Mars and Rahu in Jupiter's dasa.

135. Sub period of Rahu (continued); loss of wealth; Saturn's transit on Moon sign during sub periods ofMars and Rahu; Saturn moving in the end of Gemini; Rahu in 2nd causing loss of wealth in his sub period; sub period of Mars and of Rahu; Rahu's transit in 9th.

136. Rahu and Saturn joining in the 8th in transit; royal anguish; Jupiter's dasa and Rahu's sub period; Mars in debility; remedies for Rahu's evils; 3rd dasa and Rahu's sub period.

137. Rahu in Vargottama; fear from king; evils in in-laws' family; quarrels and fear from thieves when Jupiter enters Capricorn Navamsa or in combustion.

138. Rahu in the 2nd; Rahu in the 2nd as Mars is in fall; Rahu in the 2nd with Saturn's Navamsa; Jupiter's transit in Sagittarius; 4th dasa; loss of wealth; obtainment of progeny; Raja Yoga effects; adverse Sun's transits for Libra ascendant.

139. Signs in Sun's Ashtaka varga without Bindus; Mercury's sub periods in the 4th dasa as well as Saturn's dasa; Moon and Mercury in the 9th; the Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa; Vichitra and Durbhaga Nadiamsas being identical; wealthy right from birth.

140. Co-born; obstacles in education; Jupiter in Scorpio with Virgo Navamsa; step-mother; Rahu in Lagna with Sun and Mars causing destruction of wealth and other effects; mother indulging in sinful deeds; Aquarius ascendant - Agada Nadiamsa.

141. Step-brother and related events.

142. Father incurring ulcers and injuries; father's death in a distant land; mother being involved in quarrel; maternal relatives.

143. Widowhood to sister; sister's sickness and her loss of children; her husband; native's father cheating his own children; brother and sister-in-law.

144. Relief from obstacles; penury to step-brother; much learning and lordship; fame in royal service by the Moon in Pisces; vehicles and fortunes; mother's death.

145. Saturn's transit and mother; destruction of wealth and first child; dead children; grief to co-born; fear of untimely death to relatives.

146. Malefic sub period in 8th lord's dasa; Mercury in Virgo in transit at the time of Venus dasa beginning; 4th dasa giving fame; 3rd dasa giving conveyances; death at 56; Sagittarius ascendant - Varuna Nadiamsa; small-pox during childhood; danger of untimely death in first dasa; father's prosperity.

147. Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga; infantile death of younger co-born; brother with longevity; having only one brother; Saturn in 3rd giving no younger brother but sister; a specific horoscope and results.

148. Results for father; loss of co-born; education; Venus in Aquarius Navamsa giving skill in languages and literature; authorship and learning; obstacles to education.

149. Marriage; obstacles to marriage; danger to father-in-law following marriage; Mars in the 7th in Gemini giving auspicious effects; maternal uncle.

150. Grand-parents; parents; father's prosperity,

fame etc.

151. Fortunes; troubles to father; Raja Yoga effects.

152. Pilgrimage; Jupiter's dasa; Sun and Mars yoga; Jupiter in Sagittarius ascendant in aspect to Mars; a superior Raja Yoga; Sun in Scorpio giving favourable effects.

153. Father interested in ancient subjects; paternal relatives; the native having limited issues; longevity; progeny; destruction of first issue.

154. Birth sign of son; dasa periods of Mercury, Moon and Sun.

155. Mother subjected to evils; father's death; evils and mental distress to father; the native being highly intelligent and earning royal favour.

156. Dasa of Mercury, 3rd and 4th dasas; diseases; other dasa effects; Saturn transiting Jeeva rasi, Virgo and Libra; remedies; Sagittarius KCD.

157. Sun's adverse transits; Mercury or Jupiter combust in transit; death in 6th dasa; Kala Chakra Dasa periods of Taurus and Gemini; Sun's dasa.

158. Special rules for dasa periods; transit of Jupiter; dasa of Mars giving fortunes; Saturn's transit.

159. Prosperity, wealth; Navamsa positions of Sun and Mercury; life-span of 56; danger at 28; death on Thursday.

160. World after death; birth of Brahmin or Soodra; birth conditions.

161. Mother's diseases and death; the Moon and Rahu; Rahu in Leo Navamsa causing poverty; learning; wealth; illicit relations; Rahu in Aslesha Nakshatra.

162. Wealth by unscrupulous means; abundant blemish; long-living father; maternal family; burdened with debts; ever-diseased wife; questionable wife; two wives.

163. Long-living children; having no Gandanta dosha; long life to father and father-in-law; father's death; Mercury dasa and father's death; auspicious effects in 3rd dasa; death at 56; Lagnadhipathi Nadi.

164. Dasa periods of Jupiter and 10th and 11th lords; longevity; Aquarius ascendant - Durdara Nadiamsa.

165. Saturn in Mohana Nadiamsa; Malika Yoga commencing from the 6th giving urinary disorders; progeny; sisters and brothers; righteous deeds, diseases; mother's life-span.

166. Father; maternal family; Naradeeyam quoted; long-living grand-mother; Jupiter's dasa; first dasa.

167. Saturn's evil transit; dasa periods,; maternal relatives; childlessness to maternal uncle.

168. Family members being corrupt; grief in mother's family; cousins; grand-father; maternal family.

169. Maternal family; paternal uncle; evils in 2nd dasa; Malika Yoga turning evil.

170. Venus in 2nd and Jupiter in 11th; Rahu in 10th; pilgrimage; obstacles to progeny.

171. Diseases; fortunes; enemies; parents; progeny; Saturn's transit; physical ailments through Deha Rasi.

172. Manu quoted; Jupiter in 2nd/10th and Venus in 11th.

173. Venus in Gada Nadiamsa; life-span.

174. Capricorn ascendant; Visha Yoga; Saturn in Sachira Nadiamsa; blemish in brother's family; sister having illicit ties; unfortunate sister; mother long-lived but corrupt; maternal family highly prosperous; mother having brothers but not sister.

175. Moon's Ashtaka Varga; 7 or 8 co-born to mother; grand-father being a famous person; tuberculosis to maternal uncle; mother indulging in secretive acts; four paternal uncles; Sun's Ashtaka Varga.

176. Venus in Gemini Navamsa; Moon in Aquarius Navamsa; fortunes in 3rd dasa; Sun with two benefics causing death in the very 1st year; learning and modesty; two wives; self-made wealth; long-lived sisters and brothers; maternal uncle.

177. Sister's husband; maternal uncle; mother incurring prosperity; brother's marriage; Saturn's evil transits for Capricorn ascendant.

178. Saturn's transit and evils to progeny, maternal uncle, mother and co-born; Saturn and the Sun; lords of the 9th and 10th joining in 8th obstructing prosperity; troubles in old age.

179. 4th dasa; sub periods of Jupiter and Mars;

Rahu in the 9th causing prosperity; 3rd dasa causing children and affecting prosperity; 5th dasa; anguish at 39 or 40 or 30.

180. 6th dasa; 7th dasa causing death; Rahu in Deha or Jeeva Rasi; Sun dasa; conjunction of lords of the 9th and 10th; Pisces ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa; Vipra Kala.

181. Kshatriya Kala; Vaisya Kala; Soodra Kala; no after-born; fortunes through father; devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva; fame in royal circles; difficulties through Brahmins; grief to father at birth.

182. 1st dasa; Kesari Yoga; 2nd dasa; Saturn's transit in Scorpio and Libra; 5th lord's dasa; grief to father in 1st dasa; Saturn moving in Leo; mother incurring small-pox; royal enmity.

183. 2nd dasa; Saturn's transit in the Navamsa of natal Moon and Venus; Mercury found between malefics; evils to father in first dasa; danger to father; Surya Nadi; prosperity in 4th dasa.

184. Sub periods of Ketu and Sun in Rahu dasa; Saturn's sub period in the 4th dasa; 4th dasa giving prosperity; Jupiter's transit in Aries; Moon and Mars in Scorpio; loss of wife; 3rd marriage.

185. Giving food to others; enjoying more wealth than father; Moon's dasa; Jupiter's dasa; sub periods of Sun and Jupiter; death; world after death; sickness; remedies; death at 57.

186. Virgo ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa; grand-father; father; enmity with kinsfolk; long-living parents; Chitra Yoga.

187. Birth of co-born; happiness to father; happy sister; coborn with longevity; good deeds; increased wealth; Venus dasa; qualities of the native; Venus in Virgo Navamsa; Mercury in benefic Navamsa; the Sun in Libra Navamsa.

188. Wealth to family; Mercury's dasa; natal Mercury aspected by transit; Virgo KCD; father incurring evils; Leo KCD; troubles to father.

189. Transits of Saturn and Jupiter; KCD of Cancer, Gemini, Taurus and Aries.

190. KCD of Pisces, Aquarius and Capricorn; Pisces ascendant - Kamala Nadiamsa; Saturn in Leo Navamsa; prosperity in another country; Saturn in malefic Shashtiamsa.

191. Lakshmi Yoga; Saturn with Leo navamsa; Saturn with a benefic; Saturn in Kamala Nadiamsa; Mars in the 4th giving difficulties in mother's family in 1st dasa; paternal uncle.

192. Two planets in exaltation; Saturn with Mercury; Venus in Pisces; Lakshmi Yoga; KCD of Pisces and Aries.

193. Mars - Ketu conjunction; KCD of Taurus, Gemini, Cancer and Leo.

194. KCD of Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio and Sagittarius.

195. Sani Nadi quoted; Libra ascendant - Nirmala Nadiamsa.

196. Balarishta; danger to father; remedy to Moon God; father.

197. Cousin, aunt and paternal uncle's son.

198. Blemish of Mars; untimely death of father; health problems for father; grand-father.

199. Wealth and happiness; co-born; longevity to brother and three sisters; Ashtaka Varga of Mars; Jupiter in Vargottama in Aries.

200. 4 sisters; long-lived mother; destruction of mother's family; mother predeceasing father; 3rd dasa; loss of father in 3rd dasa or 8th, 10th or 20th year; Sakata Yoga giving wealth and skill in logic; a gem-examiner; mythological stories.

201. Ancient laws and scriptures; prosperity; longevity; Balarishta; illicit ties with females; Venus and Saturn in conjunction; Rahu - Moon yoga.

202. Sun in Cancer; Sun in 6th; Venus dasa; marriage; Mars in Aries Navamsa; Indra Yoga.

203. Saturn in 11th; transit of Saturn; Arudha of 9th; Indra Yoga; 2nd, 3rd, 4th and 5th dasas; sub periods of lords of 6th and 8th; death in Mars dasa; world after death.

204. Venus in Aquarius Navamsa causing Raja Yoga; Mercury - Jupiter - Venus causing Raja Yoga; foolishness; Vishnu Yoga; poverty in childhood; ten brothers.

205. Venus in Aquarius Navamsa; Vishnu Yoga; royal authority and sinful deeds; Vaishnavism.

206. Cancer ascendant - Scorpio Navamsa; a great disease in the 4th dasa; Moon in Virgo

with Capricorn Navamsa; 5th lord Mars aspected by Rahu giving excessive limbs to one's child; brothers; 3rd dasa; danger to father.

207. Raja Yoga; Saturn transiting Gemini or Leo; Saturn retrograde; Vishnu Yoga; Saturn in 12th; Libra ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa; the Moon in Scorpio along with Rahu; the Moon in Capricorn Navamsa; the Moon in Uttara Phalguni Nakshatra.

208. Fame through co-born; professional impediments to father; long-lived parents; father thieving at home; mother enjoying long married life; father indulging in foolish deeds; father and uncle.

209. Saturn's transit; remedy; sub period of Rahu in Jupiter's dasa; small-pox; Venus - Saturn conjunction; eye troubles; Venus - Saturn in Leo; facial diseases; Arudha of the 9th; Venus in Indra Nadiamsa.

210. Sister having an adopted son; wealth; fame; happiness; Jupiter's sub period in the dasa of Moon's dispositor; Bhava analysis; Deha and Jeeva signs; Mars moving in Jeeva Rasi.

211. Indra quoted; 2nd dasa; Ketu in 8th; 2nd sub period; underground treasure; business activities; Sun's dasa and Ketu's sub period; Jupiter's sub period; half of sub periods of Ketu and Venus.

212. Uncomfortable effects in the end of 2nd dasa; great fortunes; Venus dasa - Rahu's sub period; Rahu not being Vargottama causing debt burdens to one's son; general rules for dasa analysis.

213. Analysis of sub periods; Moon's dasa; Saturn's transit; Mars dasa; 6th dasa; re-birth; Pisces ascendant - Kamala Nadiamsa; co-born etc., Saturn - Venus Yoga.

214. Saturn - Ketu Yoga; Saturn in 5th causing distress to father; another authority on remedy.

215. Venus in Caner; Libra Navamsa; Saturn and Venus in 5th; transits of Saturn and Jupiter.

216. Jupiter's transit in Aries; Saturn's transit in Cancer; happiness from father; Saturn in the 7th; Transit effects.

217. Jupiter in Aries and Rahu in Libra; anguish to father; 2nd dasa giving endless wealth; Saturn's transit in Aquarius and Cancer; Saturn's transit and dasa periods effects

218. Rahu dasa; Saturn's sub period; the Moon in Virgo; re-marriage in 4th dasa; danger to spouse; Saturn's transit in Leo; progeny; death of a son; family danger.

219. Venus sub period; Saturn's transit in Scorpio; 10th lord's dasa; life-long fortunes; prosperity in 4th dasa; death at 56.

220. Chandra Nadi quoted; world after death; Jupiter in own Navamsa causing Raja Yoga; Vriddha Parasari Hora quoted; effects of Saturn in Kokila Nadiamsa.

221. Saturn in Scorpio; Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Jupiter in Paramesvari Nadiamsa.

222. Results for brothers; transit of Saturn; Rahu dasa; Mars dasa; Rahu in 9th: anguish after 50; blemish from the age of 46; happiness after 52.

223. Dasa of Venus; Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Rahu dasa; Moon in Aquarius; Venus in 2nd.

224. Rahu dasa; 6th dasa; Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Saturn in Scorpio Navamsa; 5th round of Jupiter's transit; Venus in Sobhana Nadiamsa.

225. Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Rahu dasa; Saturn's transit; sub period of Venus; other sub periods.

226. Saturn's transit in Pisces; Moon's dasa; Mercury in Aquarius Navamsa; Saturn in Scorpio Navamsa; 71 years of age; Saturn in 12th; attaining world of Brahma or heavens; death on Monday; acquisition of wealth; Aries ascendant - Achala Nadiamsa.

227. The Sun and Rahu in Leo giving a number of sisters but no elder co-born; 4th issue of the family; Sun's Ashtaka Varga; paternal uncle; longevity to parents; all kinds of fortunes; virtues in mother's family; grand-mother being of a questionable character.

228. Long-lived father; poverty to father; grand-mother abusing her husband; the native being libidinous; attached to material pleasures; royal enmity; increase of fortunes; no self-made wealth for father; planetary evils; bad dreams; Saturn in 6th giving wealth, long-lived maternal relatives etc.

229. 2nd dasa; step-mother; maternal uncle; co-born to father; Mercury's Ashtaka Varga; ulcers for sister; Saturn's transit; anguish, long-living husband and limited issues for sister.

230. 12th lord's Navamsa et.; 4th dasa; 11th lord's Navamsa; Saturn's transit in Virgo; danger to parents; 2nd dasa; Saturn's transit in Scorpio and the Sun sign; 3rd dasa; 8th lord's Navamsa; limited pleasures; evil designs; praising in unusual manner.

231. Jupiter's transit in Virgo; Jupiter in Pisces with Leo Navamsa; Moon's dasa; Mars dasa; Rahu dasa; a node in the 8th with Saturn's aspects causing great diseases and bad end; Aquarius ascendant - Mala Nadiamsa; intelligence; learning; royal favours.

232. Co-born; sinful deeds; wealth; birth surroundings; painful delivery; long-lived parents; Malika Yoga from the Moon; Moon in Cancer's last Navamsa; Saturn in the 8th in the context of Malika Yoga; infantile mortality; remedy to the Moon God.

233. Moon in own Navamsa giving longevity; birth in Gandanta; Venus in 11th; Sun in Libra along with the 8th lord Mercury; first dasa.

234. Co-born; longevity; 3rd dasa; fame through relatives; knowledge in three languages; skilful writer.

235. The Sun in Libra with Capricorn Navamsa; 9th lord's dasa; Saturn's transit; Saturn aspecting Jupiter; 10th lord's Navamsa; Mercury dasa - Mars sub period; Jupiter in own sign; Rahu in the 10th.

236. Venus in the 11th; world after death; Mercury in exaltation; Harina and Somavalli Nadiamsa being similar in effects.

237. Mercury in Somavalli Nadiamsa; the Sun in Harina Nadiamsa; Venus in Somalata Nadiamsa; Mercury in exaltation; Ketu in the 9th house.

238. Parasara quoted; dasa of the 9th lord; Mercury in exaltation; 4th dasa; 2nd dasa; dasa of 11th or 10th lord causing brother's death; Saturn's transit.

239. Setting periods of Jupiter and Venus causing ailments; Moon in Pisces with Scorpio Navamsa; sub periods of Rahu in various dasas; dasa analysis - special rules; 6th dasa.

240. Loss of fortunes in the 8th lord's dasa; dasa of 10th lord; dasa of 2nd lord; malefic in the 12th; 12th house hemmed between malefic; ascendant containing a malefic.

241. Papa Kartari Yoga; Neecha Kartari Yoga; Chandradhi Yoga; lord of the 5th in debility; ascendant lord's dasa; weak Moon in aspect to Saturn; two malefics in the 12th being a source of pains; going to hell after death.

242. Scorpio ascendant - lunar trines; Indra Yoga; paternal relatives; limited number of friends;royal patronage; indigestion and small-pox.

243. Lunar blemish; Moon conjunct Rahu; Indra Yoga; Mars in 10th; Cancer ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa.

244. Moon in exaltation; Navamsa of Venus; Moon aspected Mars; the Sun in the 4th; high degree of affluence; co-born.

245. Venus in Libra; Mars in Libra; diseases and remedies; Saturn in the 2nd..

246. Saturn in a fixed sign as Venus is in a movable sign; life-span of 72; 2nd dasa; Libra ascendant - Manohara Nadiamsa; conceptional phenomena; previous birth; current birth.

247. Effect for Manohara Nadiamsa; Indra Yoga - Libra ascendant.

248. Facial marks; great danger; Saturn in the 8th causing dysentery etc., longevity; fear from dog; early loss of mother; effects for father.

249. Mercury with the Sun causing Raja Yoga; father attached to young women; father having plenty of every thing; danger to father; step-mother; Avatara Yoga and effects.

250. Hari Hara Brahma Yoga and effects; Lakshmi Yoga and effects.

251. Kubera Yoga and effects; virtuous wife; many wives; Raja Yoga; Yoga for seven and ten wives (i.e. multiple marriages); brides from various castes; evil to wife; early marriage.

252. 2nd and 3rd dasas; Kahala Yoga and effects; Sankha Yoga and effects.

253. Bheri Yoga and effects; Saturn in a benefic's

sign; Ketu in Aquarius ass Saturn is in the 8th; Jupiter with a malefic promoting progeny through re-marriage; Jupiter in 9th; Jupiter in Gemini Navamsa; 4th dasa.

254. Sri Matsya Yoga; Movable ascendant - Kalanidhi Yoga and effects; 6th lord in strength; full life span; living upto 60; 8th lord with Rahu; Rudrasana Yoga.

255. Effects for Rudrasana Yoga; Venus - Rahu conjunction; Mars in the ascendant.

256. Sub periods of Mars, Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn and Mercury in the dasa of Mars.

257. Karma Samrajya Yoga; sub periods of Ketu, Venus, Sun and Mars in the dasa of Mars; Rahu dasa giving abundant financial gains; Akhanda Samrajya Yoga and effects.

258. Sub periods of Rahu, Jupiter and Saturn in the dasa of Rahu.

259. Chamara Yoga; Rahu dasa - Mercury Yoga; Bhagya Yoga for Libra ascendant.

260. Sub periods of Ketu, Venus and the Sun in Rahu dasa.

261. Sub periods of the Moon and Mars in Rahu dasa; Koorma Yoga of three different kinds.

262. Effects of Koorma Yoga; Jupiter's dasa; annihilation of Koorma Yoga; sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn in Jupiter's dasa.

263. Sub periods of a malefic, Mercury and Ketu in Jupiter's dasa.

264. Sub periods of Venus, the Sun and the Moon in Jupiter's dasa.

265. Sub periods of Mars and Rahu in Jupiter's dasa.

266. Rudrasana Yoga and effects; Sub periods of Saturn, Mercury, and Ketu in Saturn's dasa.

267. Sub period of Venus in Saturn's dasa; Gemini ascendant - Kamini Nadiamsa.

268. Previous birth; Moon in exaltation; financial prosperity through the 2nd house.

269. Venus with Saturn; 3rd and 4th dasas; Jupiter's transit; Ashtaka Varga of Saturn; 3rd house in aspect to Saturn and Mars; two wives; Mars in the 3rd house in a female Navamsa.

270. co-born; brought up by two mothers; Mars and Venus in Vargottama; Mercury in Aries; planets in 9th or 10th; lords of 5th and 9th; lord of 5th in a sign of Mars; Rahu in the 4th.

271. Venus with Saturn; Mother's death; Saturn's transit with reference to the 10th lord; sub period of the 11th lord; two wives; Jupiter's dasa.

272. Various Yogas for Gemini ascendant.

273. Saturn's transit; 7th lord in the 5th; yoga for two wives; Venus joining Saturn.

274. Loss of spouse at 22; illicit associations; two wives from own community; bride from traders' community; joining Mlechcha women; 7th lord in strength; Jupiter's dasa - Moon's sub period.

275. Sub period of Rahu in Jupiter' dasa; Saturn dasa and Saturn's sub period; full life span; Saturn in Aries; Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga; Samrajya Yoga.

276. Effects of Samrajya Yoga; dasa effects.

277. List of Nadiamsas.

278. List of Nadiamsas (continued).

279. Effects to be read from Nadiamsa; Planets described.

280. Planetary description (continued); Rasi divisions.

281. Calculating Bhava, Chandra Lagna etc., Chandra Ayur Lagna; Hora Lagna; Ghatika Lagna.

282. Shastiamsas.

283. Meaning of the word "Kaala".

Preface

Presented herewith is Book III of Deva Keralam (Chandra Kala Nadi) from sloka No. 1998 to 5774 (i.e. 3796 slokas) - the portion compiled by Venkatesa.

The arrangement of the book goes thus:

Sloka No. 1 to 2718 by Achyuta in Book I.

Sloka No. 2719 to 3407 of Achyuta, and sloka No. 1 to 1997 of Venkatesa in Book II.

Sloka No. 1998 to 5774 by Venkatesa in Book III.

These 3 volumes put together have a total of 9181 slokas in all (3407 by Achyuta and 5774 by Venkatesa) for which complete English translation has been provided by me.

As the discerning reader understands, the work covers two areas of delineation. A particular space of rising degree called Nadiamsa is used to depict a series of events to occur in the native's life, one of the subtle techniques of handling a horoscope. On the other hand, countless general principles are enumerated on the lines done by popular series of text-books like Parasara Hora, Phala Deepika, Saravali, Jataka Parijata and Sarvartha Chintamani dealing with natal horoscopy including dasa effects, transits and the like. In some cases, general principles that do not consider Nadiamsa technique are incorporated in the Nadiamsa reading. To avoid confusion to the reader, these have been separated by me in the translation, as far as possible. Further, these have been more clearly sorted out in the index given at the end of the present volume. The index now given embraces all the 3 parts.

As the reader knows, each sign has 150 Nadiamsas and the 12 signs have a total of 1800 Nadiamsas. It is not humanly possible to bring out a work dealing with all the 1800 Nadiamsas. To the extent possible, the authors Achyuta and Venkatesa, gathered a large amount of information on this most subtle division. An intelligent reader can multiply the use of a Nadiamsa four-fold keeping in mind the three classifications of the 12 zodiacal signs into movable, fixed and common signs.

For example, a rule given for a certain Nadiamsa for Aries can be suitably extended to the other three movable signs, viz. Cancer, Libra and Capricorn. Similarly the four fixed signs Taurus, Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius can be brought under the second category. The three dual signs Gemini, Virgo, Sagittarius and Pisces form part of the 3rd group. While doing so, the involvement of planets should be judiciously understood. This is because the same planet plays a different role for each sign ascending.

The text excels in merits in tactfully combining the usage of Vimsottari dasa and Kala Chakra dasa. So also in applying transits with reference to the signs caused by certain Navamsa positions. Many such rare techniques are available in this wonderful work. One who uses such techniques frequently will be able to issue successful predictions.

I sincerely believe that the reader will find our present efforts useful and forgive me for my shortcomings if any.

Mr. Narinder Sagar of Sagar Publications deserves special thanks for undertaking the task of bringing out this voluminous work considering the huge amount of money that the production of a book of this size requires.

R. Santhanam,
9/1040 Govindpuri,
Kalkaji, New Delhi 110 019
Telephone 6462777

Dated January 14, 1994

कुटिलांशे स्थिरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयगर्भजः स्मृतः ॥१९९८ ॥

1998. Immovable Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: The native of this degree will be born as a Soodra and will be the second issue of the family.

Notes: For details of Kutila Nadiamsa, see page 15, Book 1.

सिंहे सीमन्तपुत्रः स्यात् कुटिलांशे प्रतापवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च पञ्चमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥१९९९ ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी रक्तवर्णशरीरवान्।

1999 - 1999½. Leo Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: One born (in the former half) in this Nadiamsa in Leo ascendant will be the eldest issue and will be valorous. The subject belonging to second half of the said degree will be the 5th issue of the family, will have younger co-born and will have a physique with blood-red complexion.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥२००० ॥
वनान्तरपुरे वासो जननं वा भविष्यति।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथ्योश्च पश्चिमे प्रसवं भवेत् ॥२००१ ॥
अथवा पूर्वदिग्भागे पूर्वभागे प्रसूतिमान्।
पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च ॥२००२ ॥
स्वगृहे जननं चैव ह्यन्यगेहेऽथ वा भवेत्।
कुटिलांशे सिंहलग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ॥२००३ ॥
नालवेष्टनमाप्नोति ह्युत्तरांशे न विद्यते।
रूपवान् मतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान् ॥२००४ ॥
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा शूद्र जन्मा सुखी भवेत्।
नीलवर्णो मध्यगात्रः किंचित् स्थूल शरीरवान् ॥२००५ ॥
विद्यावान् युक्तिमान् वाग्मी लेख्यविद्याविचक्षणः।
स्वभाषायां कविर्वाग्मी त्यागभोगवदान्यवान् ॥२००६ ॥
कुटिलांशे सिंहलग्ने पूर्वभाग समुद्भवः।
एकभ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् मांसाहारप्रियो भवेत् ॥२००७ ॥
नानाविद्याप्रियो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्।
विष्णुभक्तिविशेषेण मातृवाक्यविरोधकः ॥२००८ ॥
न श्रृणोति पितुर्वाक्यं राजसप्रकृतिर्भवेत्।

2000 - 2008½. First Half: (a) The one belonging to the first half will have no older co-born. He would be either born, or will live, in a town surrounded by forests. The street of his birth will be south-north spread, and the house will be west-facing. Or the house could be in the eastern part. If the birth be in the middle of the former half of the said Nadiamsa, it will be in a street spread from east to west, either in his own house (i.e. parental house) or in others' house.

(b) He will be entangled in umbilical cord at the time of birth. But the subject of second half of the said Nadiamsa will not have such a birth.

(c) The native of former half of Kutila Nadiamsa of Leo ascendant will be good-looking, intelligent, eloquent, and will have charming face and eyes. He will be fortunate, charitable and be a Soodra by birth. His complexion will be dark-bluish. He will have a stout body, with medium build, will be well educated, expedient, eloquent and skilful in writing and learning. He will be a poet in his mother tongue, be of sacrificial and charitable disposition, will enjoy pleasures and be the best of the givers. He will be endowed with one co-born, be wealthy, and fond of eating flesh. He will have many kinds of learning and be devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. Due to his devotion to Lord Vishnu, he will not listen to the words of his mother and father (i.e. he will be so devoted to divine rituals that he will not care much for his parents). He will be passionate in disposition.

लग्नेशे शुभसंयुक्ते किंचित् सात्त्विकबुद्धिमान् ॥२००९ ॥
कुजदृष्टिवशात् कोपी दुष्टबुद्धिः क्वचित् क्वचित्
पितामहस्य सन्तोषी पितृभाग्यसमन्वितः ॥२०१० ॥
मातृसौख्यसमायुक्तो भ्रातृभ्रात्रीजनेर्युतः।

2009 - 2010½. Lord of Ascendant: (a) In the above case, if the lord of the ascendant, Sun, is associated with a benefic, the native instead of being passionate will be Satvic in disposition. (b) Related to Mars: Should Mars aspect the Sun, the subject will be irritable, be somewhat wicked and be endowed with happiness concerning paternal grand-father and fortunes through father. He will also be happy in respect of mother and be endowed with brothers and sisters.

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे सिंहलग्नेसमुद्भवः ॥२०११ ॥
पितृमूलाल्लब्धभाग्यो भ्रातृसौख्यसमन्वितः।
भ्रातृद्वयसुपूज्योऽपि ह्येकभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥२०१२ ॥

2011 - 2012. Kutila Nadiamsa - First Half: The native of Leo ascendant will acquire fortunes bequeathed by his father and will be happy in respect of his co-born. Two of his brothers will honour him, yet he will be endowed with one brother (i.e. one brother may incur premature danger?).

सिंहलग्ने कन्यकांशे द्वन्द्वारूढे च जायते ।
वेश्यावाक्यरतो नित्यं स्वदारस्य प्रियः सुखी ।
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे सिंहलग्न समुद्भवः ॥२०१३ ॥
कन्यांशे चैकपुत्रश्च सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान् ।
राजद्वारे सुपूज्यश्च नरवाहनभाग्यवान् ॥२०१४ ॥
दुर्गतिप्रदवृच्या च जीवनं राजसेवया ।

2013 - 2014½. Arudha Pada: Birth in Leo ascendant with Virgo Navamsa while the Arudha ascendant falls in a dual sign denotes that the subject will be attached to his wife and will also play to the tunes of a whore. He will have one son, although there will be difficulties in obtaining progeny. He will be honoured in royal service and be endowed with men-borne conveyances.

उत्तरांशे ग्रामणीः स्याद्व्यवसायपरो भवेत् ॥२०१५ ॥
धनिकः कीर्तिमान् भोगी सत्कलत्रप्रियः सुखी ।
नरवाहनहीनश्च ह्युत्तरांशे सदा धनी ॥२०१६ ॥
बहुभ्रातृयुतस्त्यागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
भ्रातृत्रयसमायुक्तो भ्रातृप्राबल्यमश्नुते ॥२०१७ ॥
जातको जननात् पूर्वं पितामहविनाशकः ।
पितामही नाशयुतो ह्युत्तरांशे प्रजायते ॥२०१८ ॥

2015 - 2018. Second Half of Kutila Nadiamsa - Leo Ascendant: The native will professionally face a bad end, will serve the king, will live by agriculture in a village, be rich, famous, will enjoy pleasures, be fond of his virtuous wife, but be devoid of men-borne conveyances (i.e. will not own conveyances). He will be ever rich and be endowed with many an after-born. His elder co-born will be destroyed (or will face pre-mature death). The person will have three brothers who will be prosperous. Before his birth, his paternal grand-father would have quit the world. His paternal grand-mother will also be destroyed.

पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे जननं लभते हि यः ।
देवब्राह्मणभक्तश्च वैष्णवद्विजभक्तिमान् ॥२०१९ ॥
वीरवैष्णववान् पापी शिवनिन्दापरो भवेत् ।
तस्य पापवशादन्ते दन्तहानि विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२०२० ॥

2019 - 2020. This native born in the first half of the said Nadiamsa will be devoted to gods and Brahmins. He will be particularly fond of Brahmins belonging to Vaishnava order. He will be a staunch Vaishnavite, (but) be a sinner, and be ever against Lord Siva because of which sin he will in the end lose his teeth.

Notes: These two slokas should actually belong to effects of birth in second half of the subject Nadiamsa.

मध्यखण्डे प्रजातश्च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ।
कालान्तरे देहसौख्यं मध्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥२०२१ ॥
बाल्ये सौख्यमवाप्नोति पितृमूलात् सुखी भवेत् ।
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डसमुद्भवः ॥२०२२ ॥
देवतागुरुभक्तश्च कृषिपश्वादिभाग्यवान् ।
वाहनद्वयवान् रागी ह्युष्णदेहसमन्वितः ॥२०२३ ॥
वातप्रकृतिमान् किंचिन्मध्ये वातप्रपीडितः ।
बाल्ये सौख्यप्रपन्नश्च मध्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥२०२४ ॥
परेङ्गितज्ञश्चतुरः स्वबन्धुजनपोषकः ।
चिरजीवी प्रसन्नात्मा छन्नपापी रतिप्रियः ॥२०२५ ॥
वैष्णवस्नेहवान्नित्यं वेश्यास्त्रीगृहवासवान् ।
पिशुनश्चपलो भीरुः पापकर्मा निरामयः ॥२०२६ ॥
कालान्तरे वातरोगी मध्यखण्डसमुद्भवः ।

2021 - 2026½. The native of first half of Kutila Nadiamsa will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva, be troubled by grief in the middle of his life, and will after some time enjoy physical felicity. He will be healthy (or happy) during childhood and will enjoy paternal happiness. He will be devoted to gods and preceptors and will be fortunate in terms of agriculture and quadrupeds. He will have two conveyances, be passionate and will have a body with warm and windy temperament. In between he will be troubled by windy disorders. He will have a happy childhood, The middle part of his life will cause grief. (This is a repetition.) He will understand the minds of others, be skilful (in general), will patronise his kinsfolk, be long-lived, be a satisfied person, will secretly indulge in sins, be fond of sexual union, will befriend persons

following Vaishnavite order, will live in the dens of prostitutes, be miserly, fickle-minded, timid, sinful, free from diseases but will at the end incur windy disorders.

पितामहाधिपे जीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥२०२७ ॥
पितामहश्च दीर्घायुर्भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः ।
कृषिजीवनवान्नित्यं कुग्रामे वासवान् भवेत् ॥२०२८ ॥
वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन सौख्यंच मनुरब्रवीत् ।
पितामहश्चिरायुष्मान् पुत्रक्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥२०२९ ॥

2027 - 2029. Paternal Grand-father: Jupiter owning the house of paternal grand-father (owning the 5th which is 9th from 9th) and being in aspect to Saturn and Mars denotes the following. The said relative would enjoy a long lease of life, be endowed with brothers and sisters, would live through agriculture, would live in a remote village and would be happy through his sons in his old age. He would be emaciated through filial grief. (These apply to first half of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.)

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डोद्भवस्य च ।
सुतेशे शनिसंदृष्टे दरिद्रश्च पितामहः ॥२०३० ॥
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी वार्धके श्रीयुतः सुखी ।

2030 - 2030½. Jupiter Related only to Saturn: If the said Jupiter is aspected by Saturn (instead of jointly by Saturn and Mars), the said relative would incur abject poverty in his childhood. But he would be happy on account of his children and would acquire wealth in his old age.

पितृस्थानाधिपे भौमे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिसंयुते ॥२०३१ ॥
स्वपिता नीलवर्णश्च प्रमाणोन्नतदेहवान् ।
भ्रातृक्लेशप्रदो मानी बाल्ये दारिद्यकर्शितः ॥२०३२ ॥
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य मध्यखण्डके ।
देवालयाधिपत्येन पश्चात् प्राबल्यवान् पिता ॥२०३३ ॥
कुटिलांशजस्य पिता विष्णवंशे राजपूजितः ।
बाल्ये दारिद्यमापन्नः प्रेष्यजीवनवान् सुखी ॥२०३४ ॥
पुत्रोत्सवात् परं भाग्यं वनस्थलनृपप्रियः ।
देवालयाधिकारी च राज्यस्थानाधिपत्यवान् ॥२०३५ ॥
पश्चाद्राजप्रसादेन ह्यमात्यप्रियवान् सुखी ।
वनान्तरप्रभुद्वारे प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान् ॥२०३६ ॥
राजलक्षणसंयुक्तो द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः ।
राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिश्च ह्यन्यायार्जितवित्तवान् ॥२०३७ ॥
सात्त्विकप्रियवान् रागी शिवकैङ्कर्यधर्मवान् ।
पतितान्यजनस्नेही तन्मूलाद्धनलाभवान् ॥२०३८ ॥
महानदीशिवक्षेत्रे तटाकोद्यानधर्मकृत् ।
भिन्नालयप्रतिष्ठाता देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२०३९ ॥
पापद्रव्यवशाद्धर्मं पिता तस्य करोति च ।

2031 - 2039½. Father: Mars ruling the 9th, placed in own sign (Aries or Scorpio), and being conjunct Saturn would cause a physique to father which will be bluish and humpbacked (or back resembling that of bull). Further, father would be a cause of difficulties to his (father's) brothers, be honourable and would be poor during childhood. He would prosper following his headship of a temple and would be honoured by a king. During his childhood he would be poor, endangered and would live by servitude. After the birth of a son, his prosperity would commence. He would be liked by a king ruling a forest-surrounded region and would have headship of a place under the king. He would also earn the favours of a minister through the good offices of the king. He would have a prosperous calling under a king ruling a forest-surrounded region, would be endowed with royal attributes, be skilful in amassing wealth, would earn fame in royal assembly and would have wealth acquired by questionable means. He would be fond of the virtuous, be passionate, will befriend fallen people and others and will thereby make financial gains. He would take interest in deeds prescribed for men of Lord Siva's sect. He would construct tanks and gardens for a Siva temple near Mahanadi (or great river), would install a temple and worship gods and Brahmins. His charities would be through ill-acquired wealth.

मेषे कुजयुते मन्दे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२०४० ॥
स्वपिता छत्रपापी स्याद्वार्धके धर्मवान् सुधीः ।
रहस्यधर्मवान् दाता कुटिलांशे प्रजायते ॥२०४१ ॥
मध्यखण्डे फलं सत्यं सोदरभ्रातृशोकवान् ।
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं सौख्यं वसुवर्षात् परं श्रियम् ॥२०४२ ॥
कुटिलांशे सिंहलग्ने दशवर्षात् परं पिता ।
अतीव सौख्यमाप्नोति सम्पद्दाये सुवाहनम् ॥२०४३ ॥
योगं द्वादशवर्षाणि ह्यतीव श्रीयुतः पिता ।

2040 - 2043½. Saturn - Mars in Aries: Should Saturn be with Mars in Aries in aspect to Jupiter, the following effects will accrue in respect of the father of the subject belonging to Kutila Nadiamsa, first half, in Leo ascendant. He would be secretively sinful, would turn religious (i.e. be sinless) in old age, would be munificent but without the knowledge of others, be religious in old age and be happy. He would be grieved on account of loss of brothers. After the native's 5th year of age, the father would be happy, after the 8th year he would be wealthy, after the 10th year he would acquire much wealth and in the native's 2nd dasa he would acquire a conveyance. After the 12th year he would achieve prosperity and wealth.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं यदि ॥२०४४ ॥
पितामहस्य निर्याणं पञ्चविंशतिमध्यमे ।
जन्मदाये वृषे मन्दे यवनप्रभुनाशनम् ॥२०४५ ॥
काञ्चीपिनाकिनी मध्यदेशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ।
वायव्यां दिशमाश्रित्य कलहः समुपैष्यति ॥२०४६ ॥
तद्देशाधिपतेः सौख्यं राजभ्रमणमादिशेत् ।
पाण्डचदेशे ह्यरिष्टं स्याद्राज्याधिपतिविस्मृतिः ॥२०४७ ॥
तद्भ्राता प्रबलं चैति राज्यभ्रंशमतः परम् ।
पश्चिमां दिशमाश्रित्य कलहः पाड्यदेशके ॥२०४८ ॥
अराजकं च भवति म्लेच्छः प्राबल्यमश्नुते ।
पश्चात् पूर्वनृपतिस्तु नष्टराज्यार्थलाभवान् ॥२०४९ ॥
चोलपाण्ड्यपुराधीशौ भीत्या च नाशसंयुतौ ।
पित्रा सेवितनृपतिर्गजाश्वाम्बरलाभवान् ॥२०५० ॥
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्यात् स्वपितुः सौख्यमादिशेत् ।
दशवर्षात् परं चैव चोत्तरे राज्यविप्लवः ॥२०५१ ॥
अमात्यब्राह्मणक्लेशं म्लेच्छमूलादुपद्रवम ।
रिपुक्षोभवशाच्चैव लोके दुर्भिक्षमाद्शेत् ॥२०५२ ॥

2044 - 2052. (a) Between the 22nd and 25th years of the native's life, (or) in his ascendant lord's dasa, his paternal grand-father will pass away.

(b) Irrelevant: During the native's first dasa, with Saturn moving in Taurus, destruction of a Yavana king will occur. In the region between Kanchi and Pinakini, there will be a change of king. There will be quarrels in the north-western direction. The king of the said region will be happy. In the Pandya region, the king will quit the world; his brother will become stronger. In the west of Pandya quarrels and anarchy will be marked; Mlecchas will take over after which the original king will recover his lost kingdom and wealth. The rulers of Chola and Pandya will be in the grip of fear and destruction.

(c) The native's father will gain elephants, horses and robes through the king. His Raja yoga effects will be on the increase and he will acquire happiness after the 10th year of the native.

(d) Irrelevant: Ministers and Brahmins will be in grief through the evil influences of Mleccha kings. There will be strife and drought (poverty) caused by enemies.

मेषे शनिस्थिते जातो द्वादशाब्दात् परं यदि ।
लोके दुर्भिक्षमप्नोति प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२०५३ ॥
मीनान्ते वृश्चिकान्ते च युग्मे सिंहे च मध्यमे ।
यावत् स्थितौ मन्दजीवौ तावद्दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत् ॥२०५४ ॥
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
स्वप्रभोश्च महाक्रोधस्तृतीयांशे प्रकीर्तितः ॥२०५५ ॥
जन्मदाये स्वनृपति राज्ये कलहमादिशेत् ।
पश्चाच्छाम्यति कलहो राजासन्तानमश्नुते ॥२०५६ ॥
तत्काले पितृसौख्यं स्यात् पश्चात् प्राबल्ययोगवान् ।
द्वादशाब्दात् परं लोके धान्यनाशस्त्रिवत्सरम् ॥२०५७ ॥
प्रजाक्षोभश्च भवति देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ।
सम्पतारदशाकाले जनकस्य महत् सुखम् ॥२०५८ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ।
एवंभूतोऽस्य जनकः सप्तविंशात् परं मृतिम् ॥२०५९ ॥
यदि जीवति पुण्येन द्वात्रिंशे पितृनाशनम् ।
ततः पूर्वममात्यस्य नाशेन स्वपितृव्यथा ॥२०६० ॥
पश्चाद्भाग्यसमायुक्तो राजपुत्रवशाद्भवेत् ।
पितृभावफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥२०६१ ॥

2053 - 2061. (a) Irrelevant: With Saturn moving in Aries, the country will reel under drought and strife. The extent of drought will correspond to placements of Jupiter and Saturn in the end of Pisces/Scorpio, or in Gemini or in the middle of Leo.

(b) Saturn in the 9th from the ascendant in the company of Mars denotes that the subject will show anger against his king (i.e. will misbehave with the employer).

(c) **Irrelevant:** The first dasa will cause strife in kingdom. After strife, peace will be restored and the king will have birth of a son.

(d) During the above phase, the native's father will attain happiness and increased prosperity.

(e) **Irrelevant:** After the twelfth year, destruction of food grains will exist for a period of three years. The populace will be in the grip of strife and change of king will occur.

(f) The second dasa of the native will cause great happiness to the native's father who will obtain Raja yoga effects and favour from the king. The native will lose his father in his 27th year of age. Even if he escapes death, 32nd year will surely cause his end. Prior to this, the father will be mental distress due to the destruction of royal minister, after which he will prosper through the prince of the state.

सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावत्सङ्ख्या पितृव्यकाः।
पितुःसहोदराणां च विस्तारेण फलं स्मृतम् ॥२०६२ ॥
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य मध्यखण्डके।
विलम्बसोदरोत्पत्तिर्बृहद्बीजश्च सोदरः॥२०६३ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियो नित्यमेकभ्रातृसमन्वितः।
भ्रातृभावगते मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते॥२०६४ ॥
सुराचार्योण संदृष्टे भ्रातृभाग्ययुतो भवेत्।
सोदराः पञ्चसङ्ख्याश्च ह्यथवा त्रयमेव च॥२०६५ ॥
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डैकभ्रातृमान्।
एका स्वसा सौख्यमेति भूषिता कनकप्रभा॥२०६६ ॥
भाग्यवंशे विवाहश्च भर्तुपुत्रवती भवेत्।
भावुकाधिपतौ भौमे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिसंयुते॥२०६७ ॥
भर्तृवैरमवाप्नोति भावुकश्च न संशयः।
भावुकांशाधिपे भौमे नीचग्रह समन्विते॥२०६८ ॥
भावुकज्येष्ठभ्राता च भ्रातृद्वेषयुतो भवेत्।
कुटिलांशे भावुकस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता सदानृतः॥२०६९ ॥
भर्तृद्रोहवशाद्भाग्यं नाशं च मनुरब्रवीत।
भर्ता चैव ततः पश्चात् क्षेमदाये सुभाग्यवान्॥२०७० ॥
भ्रातृशोकं विपद्दाये संधिकाले न संशयः।
दशामार्गेषु विस्तरि भावुकस्य फलं वदेत्॥२०७१ ॥

2062 - 2071. (a) Paternal Uncles: The number of paternal uncles will correspond to the number of Bindus in the Ashtaka Varga of the Sun.

(b) Co-born: The subject of Kutila Nadiamsa, first half, in Leo ascendant will have delayed obtainment of after-born. One of them will have large testicles. The native will have one older brother whom he will be fond of.

(c) Saturn in the 3rd house in the company of Mars and in aspect to Jupiter will cause happiness through co-born. There will be three or five of them.

(d) (Without reference to Saturn & C) the native will have one brother and one sister. The said sister will be endowed with golden ornaments, will marry into a prosperous family and will be endowed with (long-living) husband and sons.

(e) Mars ruling the house of sister's husband (i.e. the 9th house which is the 7th from the 3rd) should be in own sign in association with Saturn. Then the sister of the native will be involved in quarrels with her husband.

(e) The said Mars joining a debilitated planet will denote that the sister's older brother-in-law (i.e. husband's brother) will have enmity with her husband.

(f) An ever truthful older brother-in-law is denoted for the sister of the native of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.

(g) He will gain fortunes by betraying his employer and will also incur destruction. In the native's 4th dasa fortunes will revive.

(h) In the 3rd dasa, or in the junctions of 2nd and 3rd dasas, the native will incur grief on account of a co-born. Results about brother-in-law should be told in detail with the help of operating dasa periods.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे चन्द्रे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते।
सुतेशे शनिसंदृष्टे सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान्॥२०७२ ॥

2072. Progeny: The native of Leo ascendant having the Moon in the 4th, while the 5th lord Jupiter is aspected by Saturn, will have difficulties in obtaining progeny.

मीनांशगे तुलाजीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षते।
कुटिलांशे प्रजातस्तु पुरा ब्राह्मणशपवान्॥२०७३ ॥
तत्पापपरिहार्थं सेतुस्नानं त्रिवारकम्।
अथवा त्वेकवारेण कुटुम्बसहितः शुचिः॥२०७४ ॥
मासत्रयं वर्षमेकं स्नानं च विधिवत् क्रमात्।

सूर्योदयात् परं चैव शुद्रश्चेत् स्नान माचरेत् ॥२०७५ ॥
कुर्यादर्धोदये विप्रस्त्रिमासं स्नानमुत्तमम् ।
काम्यार्थमेव कर्तव्यमधश्शय्या विधिक्रमात् ॥२०७६ ॥
मोक्षार्थी प्रियवस्तूनि भोजनेषु विवर्जयेत् ।
पुत्रार्थी प्रत्सह कुर्याद्हरिवंशस्य पाठनम् ॥२०७७ ॥
शूद्रस्य श्रवंण प्रोक्तं ब्राह्माणस्य मुखेन च ।
मासान्ते काम्यमुद्दिश्यव्यासपूजां विधिक्रमात् ॥२०७८ ॥
मासत्रयं प्रदोषेषु निराहारो शिवार्चनम् ।
इन्दुवारे विशेषण कल्पोक्तविधिमार्गतः ॥२०७९ ॥
पश्चात् सन्तानमाप्नोति कुटिलांश समुद्भवः ।
मृतप्रजाथवा भार्या ज्येष्ठभार्या च पुत्रिणी ।२०८० ॥
पूर्वोक्तशान्तिकार्येण ह्याल्पपुत्रवती भवेत् ।
तदभावे ज्येष्ठभार्या पुत्रं न लभते ध्रुवम् ॥२०८१ ॥
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्ति श्चत्वारिंशात् परं भवेत् ।
शन्यङ्गरकोदोषार्थं पृथ्वीलिङ्गं द्विमण्डलम् ॥२०८२ ॥
शतधिकसहस्रैश्च ब्राह्माणैस्तु प्रपूजयेत् ।
नमोऽन्तेन च मन्त्रेण शूद्रश्चैद्विधिवत्क्रमात् ॥२०८३ ॥
वेदोक्तं निष्फलं चैव न शास्त्रीयमिति स्मृतम् ।

2073- 2083½. Curse of Previous Birth: Jupiter in Libra in aspect to Saturn and Mars, and begetting Pisces Navamsa would denote one with the curse of a Brahmin in the previous birth (and consequent delay in obtainment of progeny in the current birth). To overcome this blemish, one should take sacred dips in the Setu for a period of 3 weeks. Or else, it should be done with purity in the company of family members for a period of one week, 3 months, or one year. A Soodra should take dips after sun-rise. For a Brahmin dips for three months are considered the best. To attain final emancipation, things that are dear to the native should be abandoned in the meal. To obtain a son, recitation of "Hari Vamsa Kavya" should be done. A Soodra should listen to this account through a Brahmin. At the end of the month, Vyasa should be worshipped as per rules. For 3 months, on Pradosha days, Lord Siva should be worshipped, particularly on Mondays as stated in Kalpa. After these rituals, the native of Kutila Nadiamsa will obtain progeny. Or else, he will obtain dead children. His first wife will give birth to (only) female children. Due to the performance of these remedies, she will, obtain limited number of sons. In the absence of these remedies, his first wife will never obtain sons. He will however beget sons through second wife after the age of 40. Because of the blemish of Saturn - Mars relationship as stated earlier, the sacred Linga should be worshipped for 96 days and Brahmins should be honoured with gifts of over a hundred coins.

दाराधिपे कुजयुते कुटिलांश समुद्भवः ॥२०८४ ॥
कलत्रद्वयमाप्नोति क्षेमदाये न संशयः ।
जन्मादाये जीवभुक्तौ सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥२०८५ ॥
अथवा शुक्रभुक्तौ तु प्रथमोद्वहमादिशेत् ।
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्य खण्डे च जायते ॥२०८६ ॥
वसन्तकाले चोद्वाहं शुक्ल पक्षे न संशयः ।
उत्तरांशे सिंहमासे त्वथवा मिथुनेऽपि च ॥२०८७ ॥
विवाहोत्सवमाप्नोति सम्पद्दाये न संशयः ।
पूर्वभागे त्वादिखण्डे मिथुने च विवाहवान् ॥२०८८ ॥
प्रथान्तरे युग्ममासे मध्यखण्डे विवाहवान् ।

2084 - 2088½. Marriage: (a) The 7th lord Saturn in the company of Mars denotes acquisition of two wives, the second one being in the 4th dasa. The first marriage will occur in the first dasa, in the sub period of Jupiter, or in the 2nd dasa during the first sub period or Venus's sub period, in spring during a bright lunar half. This applies to the native of first half of Kutila Nadiamsa. (Also see point "c" below.)

(b) The native of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will beget married in the second dasa, with the Sun moving in Leo or Gemini.

(c) The person belonging to first half will have his marriage in the month of Gemini. (See point "a" above.)

दारेशे कुजसंयुक्ते गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२०८९ ॥
सिंहलग्ने प्रजातस्य दारप्रीतिः कचित् कचित् ।
चन्द्रे राहुयुते दृष्टे वेश्यास्त्रीभोगेलोलुपः ॥२०९० ॥

2089 - 2090. (a) Interrupted Affection to Wife: The 7th lord (Saturn) in conjunction with Mars and in aspect to Jupiter denotes that the native of Leo ascendant will show affection to his wife now and then. (That is the affection will be limited to certain occasions and will not be uninterrupted.)

(b) Attached to Prostitutes: The Moon in

aspect to or conjunction with Rahu will give addiction to pleasures from prostitutes in case of a Leo native.

स्थिरराशिगते चन्द्रे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ।
वारस्त्रीगमनार्थं च स्वगेहे चौर्यकृत्यवान् ॥२०९१ ॥
स्वपितुः कोपमूलेन देशमन्यं प्रपद्यते ।
पश्चात् स्वदेशमायाति सम्पद्याये त्विदं फलम् ॥२०९२ ॥

2091 - 2092. Thieving in Own Home: The Moon in an immovable sign in joint aspect to Saturn and Mars denotes that the native of Leo ascendant will indulge in thieving in his own home in order to derive pleasures from prostitutes. Further incurring the wrath of his father, he will go away to a foreign country; later on he will return to his own place. These are the effects for the dasa that is second in order.

विदेशसञ्चार स्वभावशीलः
स्थिरे शशाङ्को शनिभौमदृष्टे ।
अकृत्यकार्याणि बहूनि कृत्वा
बाल्ये विदेशात् पुनरागतश्च ॥२०९३ ॥

2093. Other Effects: The yoga described above (sloka 2091) will further give the undermentioned effects. The subject will generally be disposed to wander in foreign lands (out of family misunderstandings). He will do many acts which are not to be done. In his childhood (i.e. early years) he will go away to a foreign place only to return to his original place.

स्थिरराश्यंशगे चन्द्रे पापद्वयनिरीक्षिते ।
कृत्वा च दूरयात्रां तु शीघ्रं चैवागमिष्यति ॥२०९४ ॥

2094. The Moon in a fixed sign in aspect to two malefics will cause (futile) journeys to distant places. Soon will such a person come back to his birth place. (That is he will be a failure in foreign lands.)

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य मध्यखण्डके ।
श्यामवर्णं कलत्रं स्याद्भर्तृप्रियवती भवेत् ॥२०९५ ॥
भार्या गुणवती श्यामा भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता ।
पुत्रविघ्नवती चैव त्वेकभ्रातसमन्विता ॥२०९६ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे भ्रातरौ द्वौ भवेतां च न संशयः ।
तयोरेकश्चिरायुष्मान् जातस्य कुटिलांशके ॥२०९७ ॥
दारान्तरे सालकाश्च द्वित्रिसङ्ख्याश्चिरायुषाः ।
सालकानां तु सङ्ख्याश्च कारकाष्टकवर्गगे ॥२०९८ ॥
सालकस्य फलं चैव विस्तारं मनुरब्रवीत ।
द्विकलत्रं चिरायुष्यं कुटिलांशस्य जातके ॥२०९९ ॥
पक्षान्तरे क्षेमदाये पञ्चाशद्वत्सरात् परम् ।
ज्येष्ठभार्या मृतिं चैति मध्यखडोद्भवस्य च ॥२१०० ॥
पूर्वभागे तृतीयांशे विपद्दाये दशान्त्यगे ।
मध्ये वा ज्येष्ठभार्यायाः सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ॥२१०१ ॥
उत्तरार्धे प्रजातस्य विंशाब्दे दारनाशनम् ।
विरोधं कलत्रभावे कुटिलांशसमुद्भवः ॥२१०२ ॥

2095 - 2102. First Half - Kutila Nadiamsa (upto "e").

(a) The native of former half of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant will beget a dark-bodied spouse who will be quite attached to him. She will be a virtuous woman, endowed with brothers and sisters. Out of these co-born, one will be a brother and the lady will incur obstacles in giving birth to children. Other authorities prescribe two brothers for her. One of them is said to be long-lived.

(b) The subject will have a re-marriage in which case he will have two or three brothers-in-law. The actual number of such brothers-in-law should be deduced from the Ashtaka Varga.

(c) The said native will have two long-living wives.

(d) According to another view, after the native's 50th year, the first wife will quit the world.

(e) In the end of his second dasa, children born to his first wife will face destruction.

(f) Second half - Kutila Nadiamsa: One born in this part in Leo ascendant will lose his wife in the 20th year.

(g) The native of Kutila Nadiamsa (irrespective of first or second half) will incur enmity with his spouse.

सिंहे विलग्ने कुटिलांशजातो
दारिद्यगेहे च विवाहसिद्धिम् ।
दारान्तरे पुत्रसुदीर्घमाहुः
श्रीमान् धनाढ्यः स्वपितुः समः स्यात् ॥२१०३ ॥

2103. The native of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, will marry in a family of dire poverty. He will obtain progeny following second marriage, will be rich and be equal to his father (in terms of

prosperity, position etc.)

वृश्चिकलग्ने ब्रह्मांशाः

समांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने ब्रह्मांशे च प्रजायते।

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्ततनयः स्मृतः ॥२१०४॥

2104. Scorpio Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: The native in question will be a Brahmin and be the first issue of the family.

Notes: "Brahmamsa" in this part of the text relates to birth in Brahmin family. Brahmin or Brahmana in Vedic ages means - relating to or given by Brahman who was supposed to be required to know the three Vedas to supervise sacrifices and set right the mistakes; a man belonging to the 1st of the 4 original divisions of the Hindu body but often in the present day a layman engaged in non-priestly occupations although the name is strictly only applicable to one who knows and repeats the Veda. Thus the text implies birth in a Brahmin family by words such as "Brahmamsa yoga jatake".

The words "Brahmamsa" need not be confused with Brahma Nadiamsa as such.

For Sama Nadiamsa, please see page 141, Book 1.

समांशगे वृश्चिकलग्ननाथे

केन्द्र त्रिकोणे गुरुवीक्षितेवा।

भाग्याधिपे स्वोच्चगते बलाढ्ये

ब्रह्मांशयोगं मुनयो वदन्ति ॥२१०५॥

सिंहे मेषांशगे भौमे समे ब्राह्मांशयोगगे।

2105 - 2105½. Sama Nadiamsa - Mars: (a) Birth in Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio with ascendant lord Mars in an angle or in a trine in aspect to Jupiter will be that of a Brahmin.

(b) The same effect will come to pass with Mars in Leo getting Aries Navamsa.

Notes: (a) For birth in a Brahmin's family, this yoga requires Jupiter's aspect on Mars who should be in 1st, 4th, 7th, 10th, 5th or 9th from the ascendant Scorpio.

(b) In this case Mars in Leo should get Aries Navamsa, but need not be connected with Jupiter.

In modern ages, such a combination should be interpreted as capable of giving knowledge related to the Supreme Being.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः ॥२१०६॥

समांशगे पूर्वभागे लग्ने च वृश्चिके तथा।

महाशिवालयक्षेत्रे नगरे चाग्रहारके ॥२१०७॥

पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च दक्षिणस्यां प्रजायते।

समांशगे ब्राह्मयोगे सुखेशे गुरुसंयुते ॥२१०८॥

महादेवप्रसादेन नगरे प्रसवं स्मृतम्।

2106 - 2108½. Sama Nadiamsa - First Half: (a) One born in this part in Scorpio ascendant will have an auspicious appearance with blood-red complexion. His birth will be in a famous shrine dedicated to Lord Siva, in a colony of Brahmins, in a street extending from east to west and in a house facing the south.

(b) Should Saturn, the 4th lord, be with Jupiter, the birth due to the mercy of the Lord Siva will be in a city.

समांशगे ब्राह्मयोगे ह्युत्तरे च प्रजायते ॥२१०९॥

अग्रहारे प्रसूतिश्च गर्भे च पञ्चमोद्भवः।

सप्तमे पञ्चमे वापि नवमे ब्रह्मयोगगे ॥२११०॥

जननं सौख्यमित्याहुः पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।

2109 - 2110½. Sama Nadiamsa - Second Half: This native of Scorpio ascendant will be born in a Brahmins' colony as the 5th, 7th or 9th issue of the family. His birth will be an auspicious one and he will have no after-born.

Notes: The quintessence of these slokas is as under. The subject will be the last issue of the family which will have a minimum of five children and maximum of nine children. His birth will be a cause of auspicious progress of the family.

समांशगे ब्राह्मयोगे पूर्वभागे च जायते ॥२१११॥

पश्चाद्भातृत्रयं चेति भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी।

तृतीयसोदरभ्रातुर्जातमात्रे मृतिं वदेत् ॥२११२॥

कनिष्ठ भ्राता दीर्घायुर्मध्ये चित्तभ्रमं लभेत्।

2111 - 2112½. Sama Nadiamsa - Co-born: One belonging to Scorpio ascendant will have three brothers and two sisters (as against none in case of second half). One of the brothers will have instant death at the time of birth. One will be long-lived. The middle of the brothers will have mental derangement.

Notes: There is some confusion about events relating to sequence of brothers. The translation is

provided eliminating such a confusion. Instant death and long life are apparently applicable, in order, to the first and third of the three brothers. The middle one is destined to suffer from maladies of the mind.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे तृतीये केतु संस्थिते ॥२११३ ॥
पश्चात् सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या पुत्रवत्ती शठा।
भाग्येशे केन्द्रभावस्थे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ॥२११४ ॥
सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या कचिद्दुश्चरिताप्रिया।
कन्यांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने भाग्ये राहौ प्रजायते ॥२११५ ॥
सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या श्वश्रूश्वशुरदूषिणी।
एका वन्धात्वमाप्नोति पतिभक्तिविवर्जिता ॥२११६ ॥
एका शरीरदोषापि पुत्रद्वयसुपूजिता।
पुत्रिकाद्वयसंयुक्ता गर्भस्रावेण कर्शिता ॥२११७ ॥
भ्रात्री भ्रातृप्रियवती मध्ये क्लेशेन कर्शिता।

2113 - 2117½. (a) Ketu in 3rd: The wife of the younger brother of the said native will be blessed with sons but will be crafty if Ketu is in the 3rd.

(b) The Moon in an Angle: If the 9th lord Moon is posited in an angle along with Rahu, the sister-in-law will be somewhat disposed to be fond of questionable history.

(c) Virgo Navamsa: Should birth be in Scorpio ascendant begetting Virgo Navamsa as Rahu is in the 9th from ascendant (i.e. in Cancer), the native's sister-in-law will blame her parents-in-law (i.e. she will be disobedient to them). One of the sisters-in-law will further be unable to bear progeny and will not care for her husband. Yet another will have some physical defect, will have two sons and two daughters, be well honoured, and will be weak-bodied due to some abortions. She will be fond of her brothers and sisters and will occasionally be subjected to troubles.

समांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने मकरे केतुसंस्थिते ॥२११८ ॥
कामेशे कुजसंदृष्टे वेश्यास्त्रीसङ्गपापवान्।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे वेदाध्यायी सहोदरः ॥२११९ ॥
एको वन्धयापति श्चैव ह्यपरस्तु त्रिभार्यकः।
भ्रातृत्रयकनिष्ठश्च भार्याव्यसनतत्परः ॥२१२० ॥
मूढात्मा याचकः कोपी क्लेशपञ्चाङ्गजीवकः।
स्वभुजार्जितवान् किंचिद्भ्रातृमूलाद्धनाढ्यवान् ॥२१२१ ॥
मध्ये भ्रातृविरोधेन विभागानन्तरं व्यथाम् ॥
देशान्तरे वासमति ह्यल्पसौख्ययुतो भवेत् ॥२१२२ ॥
ततः पश्चाद्भ्रातृपीडा त्वग्रहारे निवासवान्।
व्यवसायपरो नित्यं वैदिकस्मार्तजीवकः ॥२१२३ ॥
ततः पश्चाद् भातृफलं जन्मप्रभृति पापवान्।
दुष्टस्त्रीनायकः कोपी कार्यसाहसवान् सुखी ॥२१२४ ॥
डम्भाचाररतो नित्यं भ्रातृद्रोहादपुत्रकः।
भ्रातृविश्वसरहितो ह्यन्तःकपटपापवान् ॥२१२५ ॥
याचकावृत्तिं कुरुते नानाजातिगृहे गृहे।
भ्रातृद्वयं फलं चेति मध्ये ह्युन्मादरोगवान् ॥२१२६ ॥

2118 - 2126. Sama Nadiamsa - Scorpio Ascendant: (a) The subject will be sinful being in the company of whores if Ketu is in the 3rd in Capricorn as the 7th lord (Venus) is aspected by Mars.

(b) Brothers: A brother of the native of first half of this Nadiamsa will be versed in the Vedas.

Another will beget a spouse who will never be able to give birth to a child.

The last one will have three wives who will be domineering. He will be a fool, a beggar, given to anger, will have a troubled life which he will eke out through the use of almanacs, will lead self-earned wealth apart from some riches through brothers, will also incur grief through a division with brothers, will migrate to foreign lands and will enjoy limited happiness. Afterwards, there will be some troubles to his brothers while he will shift to live in a coly of Brahmins. He will be attached to his profession, will live through Vedic calling, will commit sinful acts, will be the husband of a wicked woman, be irritable and be adventurous in his deeds, will indulge in arrogant acts, will go without progeny due to the sins of betraying his brothers, will not be grateful to his brothers, be inwardly cunning and will go begging from house to house belonging to men of various castes.

The middle one of the brothers will be mad.

भाग्ये राहौ प्रजातस्य द्वितीये रविसंयुते।
समांशे सोदरभ्राता हीनवृत्त्याच जीवति ॥२१२७ ॥
पुरा पापस्य दोषेण त्वेकः पुत्रविहीनवान्।
मुखोन्मत्तविकारी च स्वदेहात्मादिवञ्चकः ॥ .१२८ ॥
अन्तः क्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा साधुवद्दुष्ट कृत्यवान्।

2127 - 2128½. Co-born: Rahu in the 9th (in Cancer) while the Sun is in the 2nd (in Sagittarius)

denotes the following. One of the brothers of the native will have mean professions while another will be childless due to previous birth's sins, will suffer from disorders of the mouth or face, will cheat his kinsfolk, be inwardly given to anger but outwardly happy, will trouble the virtuous and will indulge in wicked deeds.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे स्थिरलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥२१२९ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृमूलेन भाग्यं भ्रातृत्रयं भवेत् ।
कालान्तरे भ्रातृवैरमन्योन्यं च भविष्यति ॥२१३० ॥
द्वेषेण क्लेशमाप्नोति देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
भ्रातृ भावफलाध्याये भगिनीलक्षणं स्मृतम् ॥२१३१ ॥
सहोदरभ्रातृफलं प्रोक्तं विस्तारमेव च ।
समांशे भगिनी चैव बहुकालं समुङ्गली ॥२१३२ ॥
पुत्रशोकवती चैव त्वेका क्लेशेन कर्शिता ।

2129 - 2132½. Immovable Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: One born in the first half of this Nadiamsa will have three brothers and will prosper through elder brother. After some interval, he will incur enmity with brothers which will cause him troubles and he will leave the country. One of his sisters will have long-living husband but will be grieved on account of progeny. Another will be emaciated due to miseries.

कर्मे भौमे सुखे राहौ स्थिरलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥२१३३ ॥
सहोदरी क्लेशमति पुत्रशोकवती स्मृता ।
सहोदरीसुतः कश्चित् पुरा पापस्य हेतुना ॥२१३४ ॥
ब्रह्मचर्याश्रमे बाल्ये चोन्मादेन मरिष्यति ।
समांशे भगिनीपुत्रेर्वंशे पापस्य हेतुना ॥२१३५ ॥

2133 - 2135½. Immovable Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: Mars in the 10th and Rahu in the 4th will give the undermentioned effects. The native's sister will undergo miseries and will be grieved on account of loss of a son. Her son will, due to previous birth's sins, take to Brahmacharya in childhood and will die due to madness. There will be a lot of poverty, difficulties and madness in the said family.

अतांव क्लेशदरिद्यमुन्मांद लभते ध्रुवम् ।
समांशे चोत्तरे भागे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥२१३६ ॥
सर्वज्येष्ठः सुखी भ्राता वेदाध्ययनशास्त्रवित् ।
तस्य भार्या च कुलटा सन्यासिप्रियभोगिनी ॥२१३७ ॥
सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या यतिमूलात् सुभाषिता ।
उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं ज्येष्ठभार्या पतिव्रता ॥२१३८ ॥

2136 - 2138. Scorpio Ascendant _ Sama Nadiamsa: The native born in Sama Nadaimsa's second half in Scorpio ascendant will be the first issue. His brother will be learned in the Vedas. The second wife of the said brother will be unchaste, attached to enjoyments from an ascetic. The first wife (of the said brother) will be chaste.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ।
भ्रातरौ द्वौ चायुष्मन्तावग्रहारे निवासवान् ॥२१३९ ॥
पुराणतत्वधर्मज्ञों ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियः सुखी ।
उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं ब्राह्मांशे च समुद्भवः ॥२१४० ॥
समे ब्राह्मयांशयोगेन शिवानुग्रहभक्तिमान् ।
रोमाङ्कितततनुः प्राज्ञो ह्यन्तरशुद्धः सधार्मिकः ॥२१४२ ॥
पापत्माकृशदेहश्च बीजप्रान्त्ये सुलक्ष्मकः ।

2139 - 2142½. Rahu in 9th: The subject of second half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with Rahu in the 9th house will beget the following effects. He will have two brothers, be long-lived, will live in a colony of Brahmins and will have knowledge of Puranas, philosophy and justice. He will be fond of his elder brother, be devoted to Lord Siva, will have much hair on his physique, be learned, of pure consciousness, highly munificent, fond of ascetics, devoted to gods, firm in prosperity and endowed with justice and expedients. He will be widely famous, will enjoy pleasures, be indolent, will have good qualities, will also indulge in sinful deeds, be emaciated and endowed with auspicious marks.

वित्ते मन्दे वक्रबुद्धिरभक्षणभक्षणप्रियः ॥२१४३ ॥
असत्यवाचकः कामी ह्यन्तश्शुद्ध शुभान्वितः ।
पापांशे पापसन्दृष्टे पापी दुर्मार्गबुद्धिमान् ॥२१४४ ॥
सत्यशौचविहीनश्च वित्ते मन्दे च जायते ।

2143 - 2144½. Saturn in 2nd: If Saturn is in the 2nd house, declare the following effects. The person will be of crooked disposition, be fond of eating things that are eatable as well as uneatable, be untruthful, libidinous, pure in mind and be fortunate. If Saturn is in a malefic's Navamsa and acquires malefic aspects, the subject will take to bad path. He will be devoid of truth and purity.

वृषभांशकगे मन्दे चापे गुरुसमन्विते ॥२१४५ ॥
समांशे वृश्चिके लग्नो ज्योतिश्शास्त्रविशारदः ।
अलसः कीर्तिमान् कामी छन्नपापरतिप्रियः ॥२१४६ ॥

2145 - 2146. Saturn with Jupiter: Should Saturn be in the 2nd in Sagittarius with the company of Jupiter and occupy Taurus Navamsa, the person will be learned in astrology. He will be indolent, famous, lustful and will indulge in questionable deeds as well as sexual pleasures in a secretive manner.

वित्ते गुरुयुते मन्दे तेजस्वी धनधान्यवान् ।
अल्पाशी परदारेषु बाल्ये क्लेशदरिद्रवान् ॥२१४७ ॥
ब्राह्मयांशयोगे धर्मात्मा मनस्वी प्रियदर्शनः ।
शरीरदोषवान् किंचिन्मिताशी भ्रातृपोषकः ॥२१४८ ॥

2147 - 2148. Saturn in the 2nd with Jupiter will cause one to be splendorous and endowed with wealth and grains. He will eat limited food, be involved with others' wives and will incur difficulties and poverty in childhood. He will be charitable, intelligent, charming in appearance, will have some physical defects and will patronize his brothers.

लग्नात्तृतीयगे मन्दे धनेकेतौ प्रजायते ।
सुतेशे शनिसंयुक्ते किंचित्पावनवाक्यवान् ॥२१४९ ॥

2149. Saturn - Jupiter - Ketu: With Saturn and Jupiter in the 3rd (in Capricorn) while Ketu is in the 2nd house, the subject will be somewhat purificatory or holy in speech.

भृगौ स्वोच्चोऽथवा भाग्ये दशमे भूमिनन्दने ।
सुराचार्येण संदृष्टे सुपुत्रः कुलदीपकः ॥२१५० ॥

2150. Venus - Mars: One will be a worthy son and a lamp of the family if Venus is in exaltation in the 5th (in Pisces) or is in the 9th (in Cancer). In either case, Mars is to be in the 10th house.

दशामाङ्गारको यस्य लग्ने वा सप्तमेऽपि वा ।
न विमुञ्चति तं लक्ष्मीर्लज्जाकुलवधूमिव ॥२१५१ ॥

2151. Goddess Lakshmi (i.e. wealth), like a spouse caring for the family's honour, will never discard the person, should Mars be in the 10th, or the ascendant or the 7th. (That is, one born in Sama Nadiamsa of Scorpio, with Mars in Scorpio, Taurus or Leo will be opulent till death.)

ब्राह्मयांशयोगे सौम्यांशे समांशे वा प्रजायते ।
लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे शुक्रे पुरा ब्राह्मणजन्मवान् ॥२१५२ ॥
चन्द्रंशेह्यथ सौम्यांशे समांशे च प्रजायते ।
भृगौ स्वोच्चे त्रिकोणे वा त्रिजन्मज्ञानबुद्धिमान् ॥२१५३ ॥

2152 - 2153. (a) The native of Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant, with Mercury's Navamsa would have been a Brahmin in previous birth provided Venus is in a trine.

(b) If the Navamsa in question belongs to the Moon or Mercury while Venus is in a trine or in exaltation, the subject will have memory of three previous births.

Note: These two verses are confusing because of unclear reference to Navamsas of Mercury and the Moon.

सुखेशे भृगसुसंयुक्ते पञ्चमस्थेय जायते ।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे ज्योतिश्शस्त्रप्रवीणकः ॥२१५४ ॥
शिवपूजाप्रभावेण दैवानुग्रहहेतुना ।
फलभागे प्रवीणश्च जातकस्कन्धनैपुणः ॥२१५५ ॥
चातुर्वर्णमताचारे तत्त्वनिष्कर्ष बुद्धिमान् ।
महादेवप्रसादेन कालज्ञानयुत स्सुखी ॥२१५६ ॥

2154 - 2156. Scorpio Ascendant: One will be a skilful astrologer if the 4th lord Saturn joins Venus in the 5th in Pisces. Due to worship of Lord Siva, he will be skilful in horoscopy. He will follow the codes prescribed for the four traditional castes, be skilful in philosophy, intelligent and happy.

लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे शुक्रे चन्द्रे पापविवर्जिते ।
वित्ते जीवेऽथ वा षष्ठे सदानिर्मलाचित्तवान् ॥२१५७ ॥
एतद्योगे प्रजातश्च सदा दाक्षिण्यबुद्धिमान ।
परोपकारवान् रागी लोके प्रख्यातिमान् सुखी ॥२१५८ ॥

2157 - 2158. Scorpio Ascendant: Should Venus be in a trine from the ascendant, Jupiter in the 2nd or the 6th, and the Moon is free from malefic conjunction, the subject will have a pure history, be ever considerate, helpful to others, passionate and be famous in the world.

समांशगे धने जीवे वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते ।
शिवपूजारतो नित्यं प्रदोषव्रतपुण्यवान् ॥२१५९ ॥

2159. Jupiter Related to 2nd: If Jupiter is in

the 2nd or aspects it, the native of Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant will be devoted to worship of Lord Siva. He will earn merits due to religious rituals.

समांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।
कर्मे कुजे शुभे राहौ गङ्गस्नानादिपुण्यवान् ॥२१६० ॥

2160. Rahu - Mars: One born in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant with Mars in the 10th and Rahu in the 9th will earn the merits of sacred dips in the Ganges.

कर्मेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे कर्मे भौमे शुभेक्षिते ।
गङ्गायात्राफलप्राप्तिः भाग्ये च क्रतुकृत् सुखी ॥२१६१ ॥

2161. Exalted Sun: So also when the 10th lord Sun is in his sign of exaltation while Mars is in the 10th in aspect to a benefic. Should Mars be in the 9th (instead of in the 10th), the subject will perform Yagnas.

वेदान्तनिपुणश्चैव ह्युत्तरांश्समुद्भवः ।
अग्निष्टोमादि कार्येषु सिद्धिर्भवति नित्यशः ॥२१६२ ॥
गङ्गास्नायी पूर्वभागे समांशे च प्रजायते ।
ब्रह्मचर्याश्रमे बाल्ये भिक्षाशी क्लेश मश्नुते ॥२१६३ ॥

2162 - 2163. Should the native belong to second half of the subject Nadiamsa, the person will be skilful in Vedanta and will have attainments in performing Vedic sacrifices like Agnishtoma. The native of former half of this Nadiamsa will have dips in the Ganges, will study Vedas under a Guru observing Brahmacharya in his early years, will acquire food by begging and will lead a difficult life.

लग्ने कुजयुते दृष्टे दशमे पापखेचरे ।
जठरे वाम भागे च त्वतिबाल्ये व्रणाङ्कितः ॥२१६४ ॥
तदभावे यौवनेषु व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।
आस्यरोगेण सन्तापं वार्धके वा न संशयः ॥२१६५ ॥

2164 - 2165. Mars Related to Ascendant: One will suffer from ulcers on the right side of the stomach in his childhood if Mars aspects or occupies Scorpio ascendant while the 10th is tenanted by a malefic. If there is no such disease in childhood, ulcers will strike him in youthful days. Or he will suffer from facial disorders in his advanced age.

लग्नारूढ गते चन्द्रे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ।
आरूढाष्टमगे पापे योगः केमिद्रुमो भवेत् ॥२१६६ ॥
योगे केमिद्रुमे जातः क्लेशी याचकजीवकः ।
फलाकालपरित्यागी नानादेरोषु संचरन् ॥२१६७ ॥

2166 - 2167. Kemadruma Yoga: The Moon in Arudha Lagna in aspect to or in association with Rahu while the 8th from the Arudha Lagna is occupied by a malefic will cause a specific kind of Kemadruma Yoga. As a result, the native will be in difficulties, will live by beggary and will wander in various countries.

Notes: "*Phala Kaala Parityagi*" is not amenable to proper rendering. It simply denotes that the person will abandon "effects and time".

आरूढे स्वोच्चगे चन्द्रे यत्किंचिद्धनलाभवान् ।
तदष्टमगते जीवे वस्त्रवाहनधान्यवान् ॥२१६८ ॥

2168. If the Arudha Lagna happens to be Taurus with exalted Moon, the person will have some financial acquisitions. In this yoga, if Jupiter is simultaneously in the 8th therefrom (i.e. in Sagittarius), one will enjoy robes, conveyances and food comforts.

उत्तरार्धे सुसम्पन्नो बहुक्षेत्रन्याधिपः सुखी ।
केमद्रुमफलं विन्द्यात् पूर्वभागे कचित् कचित् ॥२१६९ ॥

2169. One born in the second half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with Kemadruma yoga, will be very wealthy and will own vast landed properties. The native of former half will somewhat be troubled by the evil effects of Kemadruma Yoga.

स्वोच्चे नीचांशगे सूर्ये कीटलग्नसमुद्भवः ।
राजयोगशतं चैति समांशे तु न योगवान् ॥२१७० ॥
क्लेशजीवनवान्नित्यं समांशे पूर्वभागके ।
गङ्गास्नानजपुण्येन शिवभक्तितरतो भवेत् ॥२१७१ ॥

2170 - 2171. The Sun in Libra Navamsa: In case of birth in the first half of the subject Nadiamsa, the Sun in exaltation but with debilitated Navamsa will cause no Yoga in spite of the fact that there may be a hundred Raja Yogas (emanating from other sources). Such a person will lead a difficult life. He will worship Lord Siva due to the merits obtained by dips in the Ganges.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे बहिराचारडाम्भिकः।
अनेकक्रतुमान् रागी ग्रामद्रव्यापाहारवान् ॥२१७२ ॥

2172. One born in the 2nd half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, will be hypocritical, will perform many Yagnas, be passionate and will steal the village properties.

समांशे पञ्चमाधीशे असितेन समन्विते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च स्वपितमहभाग्यवान् ॥२१७३ ॥
दारारीष्टेन दुःखी च नानादेशेषु संचरन्।
विप्रस्त्रीविधवासङ्गी गङ्गयाने मरिष्यति ॥२१७४ ॥

2173 - 2174. In case of first half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the 5th lord (Jupiter) being with Saturn will cause prosperity through paternal grand-father. The person will incur evils to his spouse, will wander in many countries, will have illicit connections with Brahmin widows and will die in Ganges.

पितामहाधिपे जीवे स्वर्क्षे वर्गोत्तमांशगे।
असितेन युते श्रीमान् महाराजपुरोहितः ॥२१७५ ॥
देहान्ते नरकं याति पौत्रमूलात् सुलोकवान्।
पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे स्वोच्चे पापविवर्जिते ॥२१७६ ॥
स्वपिता धार्मिकः साधुरेकदारव्रतः सुखी।
समांशे नवमे राहौ स्वपिता स्वभुजार्जितः ॥२१७७ ॥
ज्योतिश्शस्त्रे प्रसिद्धश्च ह्यल्पजीवनवान् सुखी।
पितामही मृत्युकाले स्वपिता सोदरद्वयी ॥२१७८ ॥
शुक्रवारे मृतिं चैति सजीवा प्रपितामही।
पुण्येन प्रपितामह्याः समांशे जनकस्य च ॥२१७९ ॥
जीवने सौख्यमित्याहु रेकाकी स्वपिता सुखी।
विवाहानन्तर सौख्यं राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ॥२१८० ॥
द्विचत्वरिंशपर्यन्तं पुण्यक्षेत्रे वसिष्यति।
पश्चाद्वनान्तरे वासं पुत्रमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ॥२१८१ ॥
पूर्वभागे पितृफलं सूर्यानड्यां च विस्तृतम्।

2175 - 2181½: (a) Jupiter ruling the 5th house should join Saturn and occupy his own sign in Vargottama. As a result the native of Scorpio ascendant will be opulent, be a king's preceptor but will attain hell after his death. He may attain heavens (only) due to the good deeds of his grandsons.

(b) Father: The lord of the 9th, the Moon, being in exaltation without malefic association will cause following effects concerning the native's father. He will be liberal, saintly, will be attached to his wife (without any illicit associations) and be happy.

(c) Father: Rahu in the 9th house will give following effects in respect of the native's father. He will have self-earned wealth, be a famous astrologer and will have a moderate living. At the time of his mother's death he will have two sisters. She will die on a Friday during which time, the native's paternal great grand-mother will be alive. The native's father will be happy, will prosper after marriage, be lonely, will earn favours from kings and ministers. Following the age of 42, he will live in a shrine. After this, he will migrate to forests and enjoy much happiness through his sons.

In Surya Nadi, effects concerning father have been narrated in full for birth in the former half of Sama Nadi, Scorpio ascendant.

उत्तरांशे पिता तस्य याचकश्च पितामहः ॥२१८२ ॥
केरलप्रान्त्यसञ्चारी भारधृद्वृत्तिजीवकः।
पश्चात् स्वदेशमासाध म्रियते पुत्रसन्निधौ ॥२१८३ ॥
पितामही दीर्धजीवा पुत्रत्रय युता सती।
पुत्रिका च तथा विन्द्या ज्जातस्य चोत्तरांशके ॥२१८४ ॥

2182 - 2184. In case of birth in the latter half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the father will live by beggary. The native's paternal grandfather would live in the region of Kerala, by carrying loads. After some time he will return to his native place and die before his son. His paternal grand-mother will be long lived and would have three sons and three daughters.

समांशके पूर्वभागे दीर्घायुः स्वपितामही।
उपनयनात् परं मृत्युः पिता तस्याश्च कर्मकृत् ॥२१८५ ॥

2185. One born in the first half of Sama Nadiamsa will have a long-living paternal grand-mother. She will die after the native's thread ceremony. The native's father will perform her last offices.

जन्मदाये दशान्त्यादौ संपद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
पितामह श्च निर्याणं वृद्धे गोदावरीतटे ॥२१८६ ॥

2186. The native will, in the end of his first dasa or in the first sub period of the second dasa, lose his

paternal grand-father whose final rites will be performed on the banks of the river Godavari.

त्रिग्रहोच्चे प्रजातस्य नीचाभावे च खेचरे।
राजयोगफलं नास्ति कलौ गर्गमतं स्मृतम् ॥२१८७ ॥
कलौ निचग्रहाभावे निष्फलं स्वोच्चखेचरे।
उच्चनीचौ राजयोगं नीचाभावे दरिद्रकः ॥२१८८ ॥

2187 - 2188. Special Rule - Kali Yuga: According to sage Garga, one born (even) with three exalted planets will not beget Rajayoga effects unless there is a planet in simultaneous debility. This applies to the Kali Yuga. In the said Yuga, without a debilitated planet, an exalted planet will become ineffective. Only with simultaneous presence of exalted and debilitated planets, Raja Yogas will fructify. Without debilitated planet, one with only an exalted planet will incur poverty.

Notes: This seems to be a general rule applicable to various ascendants.

विपद्दाये विदेशानामुत्तरां दिशमेष्यति।
मातामहीप्रसादेन स्वपिता सौख्यमश्नुते ॥२१८९ ॥

2189. In the third dasa, one of Scorpio ascendant, Sama Nadiamsa, will be desirous of going to a foreign country located in the northern direction. In this dasa, his father will derive happiness through his (the native's) maternal grand-mother.

मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे चापे गुरसमन्विते।
ब्राह्मयंशयोगे जातस्य स्वमाता चिरजीविनी ॥२१९० ॥
चन्द्रे यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावनम्मातृसहोदराः।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे मातुलद्वययोगवान् ॥२१९१ ॥
मातृष्वसा काचिदेव ह्येकपुत्रसमन्विता।
सुमङ्गली मृतिं चैति मातामही चिरायुषी ॥२१९२ ॥

2190 - 2192. (a) Mother's Life-span: If the 4th lord Saturn is in Sagittarius along with Jupiter, the mother of the said native will be endowed with longevity.

(b) The number of brothers that his mother would have will correspond to the number of bindus in the Moon's Ashtaka Varga.

(c) One born in the former half of Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant will have two maternal uncles. His maternal aunt will possibly have a son. She will pre-decease her husband.

(d) His maternal grand-mother will also be long-lived.

समांशे मातुलश्चैको ग्रामणीर्व्यसायकः।
एकोऽध्यायी स्मृतिज्ञश्च गोलकाश्रमजीवकः ॥२१९३ ॥

2193. Maternal Uncles: One of the maternal uncles of the native of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, will live by agriculture in a village. One will be a student of the Vedas, versed in Smriti (ancient knowledge transmitted by memory) and will live in a hermitage.

समांशके पूर्वभागे मातुलौ द्वौ च बाल्यके।
भिक्षाटनं च कुरुतो विवाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२१९४ ॥

2194. If birth be in the former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, two maternal uncles will live by beggary during their boyhood days. Following their marriages, they will be happy (i.e. will give up begging).

मातुलाधिपतौ भौमे मेषांशे गुरुवीक्षिते।
मातुलैकश्चिरायुष्मान् मातृनाशेन कर्शितः ॥२१९५ ॥
मातुलौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तौ पुत्रिकाशोककर्शितौ।
गार्हस्थ्य जीवनं चैति वेदाध्यायी च मातुलः ॥२१९६ ॥
विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य वनान्तरपुरे वसन्।
वाणिज्ये शूद्रमूलेन डम्भाचार धनार्जकः ॥२१९७ ॥

2195 - 2197. Mars in Aspect to Jupiter: Mars ruling the house of maternal uncles (i.e. the 6th - Aries) should be in aspect to Jupiter and be in Aries Navamsa, in case of birth in Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant. Then a maternal uncle of the subject will be endowed with longevity. The subject will be emaciated due to early loss of mother. Two other maternal uncles will be blessed with male issues. They will lose their daughters and be in grief. One maternal uncle will lead family life as a married man and be a student of the Vedas. He will be displaced in a political calamity and will live in a town surrounded by forests by trading activities with Soodras. He will be hypocritical and will earn wealth.

समांशे भाग्यगे राहौ व्ययेशे कुजवीक्षिते।
पूर्वभागे मातुलस्य भार्या दुष्टचरित्रका ॥२१९८ ॥
म्लेच्छाक्रान्तस्य कालेषु क्लेशं प्राप्नोति विप्लवात्।
मानभंङ्ग मन्सतापं देशत्यागमतः परम् ॥२१९९ ॥

पुत्रशोकेन सन्तापं भर्तृक्लेशेन कर्शिता ।

2198 - 2199½. Maternal Uncle's Wife: Birth in former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant with Rahu in the 9th house, as the 12th lord Venus is aspected by Mars will give the following effects. One's maternal uncle's wife will be of questionable history. She will be in troubles when foreigners attack her country; her modesty will be outraged. Later on she will leave the country in grief. She will be sad losing her son and husband.

मातुलारुढगे मन्दे समांशे गुरसंयुते ॥२२०० ॥
पूर्वभागे मातुलस्य मृतिं चैवाश्रामान्तरे ।
ब्रह्मलोकप्राप्तिफलं उत्तरांशे तथा भवेत् ॥२२०१ ॥

2200 - 2201. For birth in former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, see if Saturn is in the Arudha Pada of the 6th house in the company of Jupiter. In that case, a maternal uncle will die in a hermitage. Such maternal uncle will attain Brahma Loka in case of the native of second half of the subject Nadiamsa.

Notes: In sloka 2201, the reading is "*Brahma Loka Praapti-ruttaramse....*" in place of our above text.

भाग्ये राहौ तदीशे च सप्तमे स्वोच्चराशिगे ।
शुक्रे कुजयुते हृष्टे त्रिभार्यो ऽन्याङ्गनारतः ॥२२०२ ॥
स्वदारभगिनी क्लिष्टा विधवा दुष्टचारिणी ।
तदभावे मातुलस्य भार्या च वा यदि ॥२२०३ ॥
विपद्दाये पूर्वखण्डे द्वित्रिवारं विवाहवान् ।
विपद्दाये पूर्वखण्डे द्वित्रिवारं ज्वराद्भयम् ॥२२०४ ॥
त्रयोदशेऽपमृत्युश्च मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति ।

2202 - 2204½. Rahu - Moon - Venus: Rahu in the 9th, the Moon in the 7th in exaltation, and Venus associated with Mars by aspect or company will produce the following results.

(a) The native will have three wives. He will also be involved with others' women.

(b) His wife's sister will be molested, will become a widow and will have a questionable history. In the absence of these effects occurring to a sister of the person's wife, these can happen to a daughter of his maternal uncle.

(c) The native will beget married in the last one third part of the 3rd dasa. The first one third of the said dasa will cause fear from dangerous fever. 13th year will usher fear of untimely death but the subject will survive.

लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ सप्तमे चन्द्र संस्थिते ॥२२०५ ॥
विषूचीज्वभीत्या च मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति ।
स शूद्रप्रभुसन्मानं विपद्दाये शुभाश्रयम् ॥२२०६ ॥
वाहनाम्बरभूषाप्तिम धनलाभं च विन्दति ।
वर्षद्वंय महत् कष्टं मनुवर्षात् परं व्यथाम ॥२२०७ ॥
देशान्तरे निवासेन स्वभुजार्जित वित्तवान् ।

2205 - 2207½. Rahu - Moon: Rahu in the 9th while the Moon is in the 7th house will give the following effects for a person born in Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant. He will nearly die due to delirium (in the early years). He will be patronized by a Soodra king. In the 3rd dasa, he will join auspicious men and will gain conveyances, robes, wealth and ornaments. For two years during the said dasa he will be in extreme difficulties. The period following his 14th year of age will produce much distress. He will live in a different country. He will gather self-made wealth.

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले समांशे प्रभुनाशनम् ॥२२०८ ॥
देशान्तरे निवासेन स्वभुजार्जित वित्तवान् ।
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले स्वपित्रिष्टपूर्वके ॥२२०९ ॥
विपत्तारदशासन्धौ दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

2208 - 2209½. When Saturn transits Virgo, his king will be destroyed. In a trine thereof, the planet Saturn will cause famine. When in Libra, the native's father will incur evils. Prior to this, and in the end of the third dasa, the person will lose his spouse.

लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे शुक्रे दशमे कुज संस्थिते ॥२२१० ॥
स्वपितुर्मृतिकाले च देशान्तरनिवासवान् ।
सप्तविंशे विपद्दाये द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान् ॥२२११ ॥
राजाश्रयं च लभते प्राबल्यमपि चादिशेत् ।
महाशिवालयक्षेत्रे विंशेऽब्दे पुण्यभूमिषु ॥२२१२ ॥
महायोगिप्रसादेन पार्थिव लिङ्गमर्चति ।
पञ्चाक्षरस्य मन्त्रस्य ह्युपदेशयुतः सुखी ॥२२१३ ॥
तस्य पुण्यप्रभावेण विश्वनाथकृतेषु च ।
वाक्छुद्विर्ज्योतिषज्ञान वृद्धिस्तस्य दिने दिने ॥२२१४ ॥

2210 - 2214. Venus in a Trine: If Venus is in a trine (Pisces or Cancer) while Mars is in the 10th (Leo), the subject will be in a foreign country at the time of his father's death. In his 27th year, in the third dasa, he will have a re-marriage. He will attain fame through royal patronage. In a sacred shrine of Lord Siva, he will be initiated into recitation of Panchakshari Mantra (Om Namassivaya - ॐ नमः शिवाय). Because of this, he will attain the power of forecasting accurately and will progress in astrology day after day.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे कर्मेशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।
भृगुस्वोच्चे प्रजातस्य विद्याजीवनमादिशेत् ॥२२१५ ॥

2215. Teaching Profession: In case of birth in former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the 10th lord (Sun) with Jupiter will cause livelihood by teaching provided Venus is in exaltation.

कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले समांशे क्षेमदायगे ।
दारारिष्टमिति प्राहुस्तृतीयोद्वाहवान् सुखी ॥२२१६ ॥

2216. When Saturn moves in Aquarius, during the native's fourth dasa, he will see his (second) spouse in danger. He will have his third marriage and be happy.

समांशे दशमे भौमे राहौ च नवमे स्थिते ।
कश्चित् सहोदरभ्रातः कलत्रत्रययगोवान् ॥२२१७ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये सूर्यभुक्तौ सोदरारिष्टशोकवान् ।
शुक्रभुक्तौ विवाहश्च ज्वरपीडा कचित् कचित् ॥२२१८ ॥
सर्वदाये सौम्यभुक्तौ समांशे पूर्वभागे ।
क्रूरमासे ज्वरं चैति क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान् ॥२२१९ ॥

2217 - 2219. Mars - Rahu: Mars in the 10th (Leo) and Rahu in 9th (Cancer) will probably cause three marriages to the co-born of the native. In the sub period of the Sun during the fifth dasa, the native's brother will be endangered. In Venus sub period, his marriage will occur. He will have some troubles on account of fever. The sub period of Mercury (the 8th lord) in any dasa will cause fever (or some illness) but instant recovery.

समांशे चन्द्रनाडीषु नाड्यां सून्वाधिपस्य च ।
विस्तारेण फलं वक्ष्ये देशाकालदिसंभवम् ॥२२२० ॥

2220. In Chandra Nadi, results concerning the 5th lord Jupiter for Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, have been explained in more detail. These should be declared according to time periods and culture of the country.

व्ययेशे पञ्चमस्थाने तदीशे शनिसंयुते ।
दारान्तरसुतारिष्ट समांशे सूतिकागृहे ॥२२२१ ॥
तृतीयदारे पुत्राप्तिर्दीर्घायुर्द्वयपुत्रवान् ।
पूर्वभागे त्वेकपुत्रो ह्यायुष्मत्यस्त्रिपुत्रिकाः ॥२२२२ ॥

2221 - 2222. Venus - Jupiter - Saturn: The 12th lord in the 5th while 5th lord Jupiter is with Saturn will cause evils to the progeny of second wife at the time of delivery. The third wife will give birth to male issues who will be long-lived. For birth in former half of the subject Nadiamsa, one sone and three daughters will be blessed with longevity.

प्रत्यग्दाये धनप्राप्तिर्विद्याप्राबल्यहेतुना ।
स शूद्राश्रयसन्मानं प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोरम् ॥२२२३ ॥

2223. In the 5th dasa, the person will earn wealth through his learning. He will earn honour and fame through Sudras and prosper gradually.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे पूर्वजन्मनि मित्रवान् ।
इह जन्मनिमैत्री च पश्चाज्जन्मनि मित्रवान् ॥२२२४ ॥
ऋणानुबन्धमाप्नोति समांशे पूर्वमित्रवान् ।
चन्द्रांशगे तत्रिकोणे सूर्यराशित्रिकोणगे ॥२२२५ ॥
समांशे मित्रनक्षत्रं पूर्वजन्मानुसारत ।
देहान्तर पुण्यभूमौ ब्रह्मावर्तनदेशके ॥२२२६ ॥
तावुभौ जनं चेतो वेदान्ताभ्यास संयुतौ ।
चापे शनिस्थिते काले प्रत्यक्तारदशान्त्यगे ॥२२२७ ।
मित्रशूद्रविनाशाद्धिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
सुतेशांशे पुत्रभावे लग्नाधिपतिनाडिगे ॥२२२८ ॥
इह जन्मफलं चैव विस्तारेण तु कथ्येत ।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे सुतेशांशस्य नाडिगे ॥२२२९ ॥
भविष्यजन्मसाफल्यं विस्तारेण फलं तथा ।

2224 - 2229½. (a) One born in the first half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant had (useful) friends in the past birth and will have such friends in the present and future births. He will be relieved from all kinds of debts.

(b) His friend's Nakshatra will be in trine to that of the Moon or the Sun. Both of them (i.e. the native

and his friend) will be born in a shrine. They will study Vedanta together.

(c) Saturn in transit in Sagittarius, during the end of the 6th dasa, will destroy the friend and will cause grief in an abundant measure.

(d) In Lagnadhipathi Nadi, effects for the current birth have been given in detail. In the Nadi relating to the planet owning the Navamsa occupied by Jupiter, future birth is discussed in detail.

Notes: These slokas are partially defective and incoherent. Eliminating such portions, suitable translation has been given as above.

(b) Reference to Nakshatras are wrongly obtained in one case by Moon's Navamsa and in another by Sun's Rasi. It should obviously refer to the Nakshatra occupied by the luminaries.

चतुःपञ्चाशगे वर्षे त्वेकषष्टिसमेऽथ वा ॥२२३० ॥
समांशगे पूर्वभागे मातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोंग गते शनौ ॥२२३१ ॥
समांशगे मातृपीडा मृत प्रायोऽपि जीवित ।
तुलाशनिस्थिते काले ह्यतीव क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥२२३२ ॥
कन्याशनौ मन्ददाये पुण्यदेशे सुभाग्यवान् ।
पुत्रोपनयनादिनि मित्रवर्गे महत् सुखम् ॥२२३३ ॥
लौकिकप्रभुमूलेन विशेषप्रबलं सुखम् ।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे साधनेशस्य दायगे ॥२२३४ ॥
पञ्चषष्टिसमादूर्ध्वं वृषभायनगे गुरौ ।
शुक्रान्तरे गुरर्दाये त्वापत्संन्यासमश्नुते ॥२२३५ ॥
पुण्यक्षेत्रे नदीप्रान्तये मध्याह्ने गुरुवासरे ।
ब्रह्मलोकं च लभते क्षिप्रेण जननं स्मृतम् ॥२२३६ ॥

2230 - 2236. During the 54th year or the 61st year, the mother of the native of former half of Sama Nadiamsa will be endangered. Saturn transiting the sign identical with the Navamsa of the 11th lord, or a trine thereof, could also endanger the said native's mother. During Saturn's movement in Libra, much difficulties will follow. In Saturn dasa, with Saturn moving in Virgo (the 11th), the native will earn much fortunes. There will be thread ceremony for his son. His friends circles will enjoy great happiness. He will obtain good results through a king. In the 6th dasa, following 56th year, with Jupiter in Taurus, during the sub period of Venus in the dasa of Jupiter, he will take to ascetic order due to some family calamity. He will quit the world in a shrine located on the banks of a river, on a Thursday afternoon and go to Brahma Loka. He will be instantly re-born.

मिथुनलग्ने इन्द्रांशः

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे युग्मलग्ने प्राजयते ।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं गर्भे च सप्तमो भवेत् ॥२२३७ ॥
अथ वा षष्ठ इत्याहुस्तत्वषृमो व प्रसूतिमान् ।
पश्चात् सहोदरो नास्ति ज्येष्ठभ्रातृ समन्वितः ॥२२३८ ॥
भगिनी च तथा विन्द्यात्रदीप्रान्ते प्रजायते ।
पुण्यक्षेत्रे नदीप्रान्तये मध्याह्ने जननं स्मृतम् ॥२२३९ ॥
बाल्ये पितृविनाशः स्याज्जननी चिरजीविनी ।

2237 - 2239½: Gemini Ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa: The native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant will be a Soodra. He will be either the 7th, 6th or the 8th issue of the family. He will have younger co-born but be endowed with only elder brothers and elder sisters. His birth will be in the afternoon, in the region of a shrine with a river. He will lose his father in childhood. His mother will be long-lived.

Notes: For Indra Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 1105, p.100, Book 1.

पूर्वभागे वनप्रान्त्ये देवालयसमन्विते ॥२२४० ॥
तृतीयगर्भ संजातः पश्चाद्भ्रातृसमन्विते ।

2240 - 2240½: One belonging to the former half of the subject Nadiamsa will be born in a forest region near a temple. He will be the third issue of the family and be endowed with younger co-born as well.

केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे मन्दे स्वांशे पूर्णबलान्विते ॥२२४१ ॥
नीलवर्णशरीरश्च बाल्ये सौख्यविहीनवान् ।
चन्द्रंशयोग इन्द्रांशे पूर्वभाग समुद्भवः ॥२२४२ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते पश्चाद्भ्रातृवशात् सुखम् ।
उत्तरांशे वैश्यवृत्तया धनं संपादयिष्यति ॥२२४३ ॥
पूर्वभागे राजसेवी सचिवो दण्डनायकः
दशवर्षात् परं सौख्यं गृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम् ॥२२४४ ॥
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षमित्याहुर्जातस्य चोत्तरांशके ।
पूर्वभागे राज योगो त्रिंशद्वर्षात् परं भवेत् ॥२२४५ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु द्वितीयोद्वाहतः परम् ।

धनधान्यदिवृद्धिं च यावज्जीवं च सौख्यवान् ॥२२४६ ॥
पुत्रत्रयस्य संप्राप्तिः विशेषधनभाग्यवान् ।
त्रिंशोपरि महत् सौख्यं गृहे गोधनसंकुलम् ॥२२४७ ॥

2241 - 2247. (a) Saturn in an angle or in a trine, endowed with full strength and occupying his own Navamsa will cause a bluish physique to the native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa. Such a native will not enjoy happiness in his childhood.

(b) If Saturn is in the Navamsa of the Moon, the said native will enjoy Rajayoga effects. He will experience happiness through after-born.

(c) One belonging to the second half of the subject Nadiamsa will earn money through trading activities.

(d) The subject of former half will earn wealth through royal service, as a minister or a justice. After the age of ten, he will be happy and his home will abound in quadrupeds and wealth.

(e) One of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will enjoy the blessings of goddess Lakshmi, i.e. will be opulent.

(f) The person belonging to former half will beget Rajayoga effects after the age of 30.

(g) One belonging to second half of this Nadiamsa will gather wealth after his second marriage and be happy throughout his life. He will have three sons and abundant fortunes and wealth. After 30, he will enjoy great happiness, quadrupeds and wealth.

चन्द्रे शनियुते दृष्टे स्वकार्यनिरतः सुखी ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविरोधी च ह्यान्तःकपटवान् सुखी ॥२२४८ ॥

2248. The Moon Related to Saturn: The native of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will be involved in his own undertakings if the Moon is related to Saturn by aspect or association. He will have enmity with his older brother and will be inwardly cunning.

शन्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे चन्द्रे शुभविवर्जिते ।
किञ्चित्कालमनाचारी सर्वदा पापचित्तवान् ॥२२४९ ॥
पूर्वभागे विशेषण मित्रद्रोहं नृपाद्भयम् ।
राजकार्यपरो नित्यं परवित्तपहारकः ॥२२५० ॥

2249 - 2250. (a) The Moon in aspect to Saturn and Mars, and being devoid of benefic association, will make the native shun orthodoxy for some time. He will be ever engaged in sinful deeds.

(b) If the person belonging to former half of the subject Nadiamsa has this combination, he will betray his friends and will invite troubles from the king. He will be engaged in royal service and will steal others' wealth.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः ।
सत्यव्रतवान्नित्यं द्रव्यार्जनपरो भवेत् ॥२२५१ ॥
शरीर रोगवान् रागी रोगभार्यायुतः सुखी ।
प्रसिद्धगेहे चोद्वाही संपद्दाये वनान्तरे ॥२२५२ ॥

2251 - 2252. The subject belonging to second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will be irascible but be instantly pleased. He will earn wealth through truthful means. He will incur physical diseases, be passionate and will have a diseased wife. He will marry in his second dasa in a famous family in a forest region.

पूर्वभागे नदीप्रान्त्ये द्वादशाब्दे विवाहवान् ।
अवैदिकमतोत्साही सर्वाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रवान् ॥२२५३ ॥

2253. One belonging to former half of this Nadiamsa will marry in his 12th year in a region of river. He will be enthusiastic of non-Vedic sects. He will hold a presidential (or chief) position and be independent.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य मनुवर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥
जन्मभूमेः सौम्यदिशि विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥२२५४ ॥
पक्षान्तरे नारदीये वायव्योद्वाह इत्यपि ।
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे विवाहो बहुसंभ्रमः ॥२२५५ ॥

2254 - 2255. The native of first half of Indra Nadiamsa will enjoy happiness after his 14th year. His marriage will occur in his native region and the bride will hail from the northern direction. According to Naradeeyam, the bride will be from the north-western direction. The marriage of the native of Indra Nadiamsa will be grandly celebrated with a girl from the northern direction.

दारेशे केतुसंयुक्ते भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ।
दारवंशे ह्यरिष्टं स्यादुद्वाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२२५६ ॥

2256. The 7th lord (Jupiter) joining Ketu in aspect to Mars denotes much evils in the family of the in-laws. However, there will be happiness after marriage.

चन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे त्रिवारं मृत्युभीतिमान् ।

संपद्दाये मृतिं चैव स्वपीडरिष्टमादिशेत् ॥२२५७ ॥

2257. In case of second half of this Nadiamsa, there will be fear of death (in the family of in-laws) for three weeks (after the native's marriage). The 2nd dasa will cause death (in the in-laws' family) and evils to self.

Notes: "Chandramse" should read as "Chendramse" (Cha + Indramse) keeping continuity with the previous verse. The implied portions should be properly understood, as above.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य श्वशुरश्च चिरायुषः ।
तद्भार्याया विनाशश्च विवाहानन्तरं भवेत् ॥२२५८ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे पूर्वभागे चेन्द्रांशे तु समुद्भवः ।
स्वदारजननी भर्ता तो द्वौ दीर्घायुषौ स्मृतौ ॥२२५९ ॥

2258 - 2259. The father-in-law of the native of former half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will be long-lived. The native will lose his mother-in-law immediately after marriage. Elsewhere it is stated that the mother-in-law of the native of former half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have two husbands both of whom will be long-lived.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे चोद्वहात् पूर्वमेव च ।
उद्वाहानन्तरं चापि दारवंशे जनक्षयः ॥२२६० ॥

2260. There will occur destruction of in-laws' family members, in case of the native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, even prior to his marriage, and also after marriage.

श्वशुराधिपतौ सूर्ये मित्रांशे बुधसंयुते ।
लग्नात् तृतीयगे शुक्रे श्वशुरश्चातिधार्मिकः ॥२२६१ ॥
बहुपुत्रयुतो मानी श्वशुर श्चाल्पसोदरः ।
बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो गुणवान् राजवल्लभः ॥२२६२ ॥
वैदिकाचरधर्मात्मा बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ।
मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धश्च पश्चादाचार तत्परः ॥२२६३ ॥

2261 - 2263. Results for Father-in-law: If the Sun ruling the father-in-law (3rd is the 9th from the 7th) joins Mercury and begets a friendly Navamsa while Venus is in the 3rd, the native's father-in-law would be highly charitable. He would have many sons, be honourable, and would have limited number of brothers. He would be endowed with much wealth, be virtuous and dear to the king. He would follow Vedic codes and would face troubles in childhood. His prosperity would increase in the middle part of his life following which he would turn orthodox.

स्यालकाधिपतौ मन्दे सिंहे चापनवांशगे ।
ऐन्द्रवांशे प्रजातश्च स्यालकस्य बहुत्ववान् ॥२२६४ ॥
शुभांशगे भाग्यनाथे सुखेशे सप्तमांशके ।
दारसोदरसङ्ख्याश्च सप्त चैकादशस्था ॥२२६५ ॥
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे पञ्चमे राहुसंस्थिते ।
स्यालक श्च महारोगी पुत्राभावे द्विभार्यवान् ॥२२६६ ॥
स्यालकेषु च यः कश्चिद्बहुपुत्रपुत्रिमान् ।
मन्दप्रकृतिर्दुष्टत्मा भ्रातृद्वेष युतो भवेत् ॥२२६७ ॥
तेषामेको दुर्बलश्च पुत्रक्लेशेन कर्शितः ।
वार्धके पुत्रलाभं च मृतप्रजाबहुत्ववान् ॥२२६८ ॥
विलम्बेन सुतोत्पत्तिर्भार्या दोषदपुत्रवान् ।

2264 - 2268½. Results for Brother-in-law: (a) Saturn ruling the house of brother-in-law (9th is 3rd from 7th) and placed in the sign Leo with Sagittarius Navamsa will cause many brothers-in-law to the native of Indra Nadiamsa in Gemini ascendant.

(b) The lord of the 9th in a benefic's Navamsa while the 4th lord attains the 7th Navamsa denotes that one will have eleven brothers-in-law.

(c) For a native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Rahu in the 5th will cause a great disease, childlessness and two wives to the brother-in-law.

(d) One brother-in-law will have many sons and daughters. He will be dull-witted, wicked and will hate his brothers.

(e) Another will be weak-bodied and will be grieved on account of loss of sons. He will beget progeny in his old age. Many of his children will be born dead. There will be delay in acquisition of progeny due to sins or defects of the wife.

ग्रन्थान्तरे-
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे स्वभार्या सोदरद्वया ।
पुराकृत महापापदोषेणामयशोकवान् ॥२२६९ ॥
दत्तपुत्रफलप्राप्तिर्द्वयोः स्यालकयोर्भवेत् ।
एकोऽल्पसुतवान् रोगी बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥२२७० ॥

2269 - 2270. According to another authority, the wife of the person belonging to the second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have

two brothers who will incur grief on account of diseases caused by great sins of their previous births. Both of them will have adopted progeny. One will have limited progeny, be sickly and wicked in boyhood. After some time, he will emerge pure-hearted.

कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धिधर्मात्मा स्यालकः स्मृतः।
स्वदारवंशे बहुधर्मयुक्ते
लग्नात्तृतीये भृगुजे प्रजातः।
ऐन्द्रांशनाड्यां जनकस्य पापी
चाचारहीनो बहुभ्रातृमान् स्यात् ॥२२७१ ॥

2271. Venus in the 3rd will cause many charitable activities in the in-laws' family. The father of the native of Indra Nadiamsa will be a sinner, be devoid of good conduct and will have many brothers.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे स्वदारभगिनीद्वयम्।
तिस्रो वा दीर्घमाङ्गल्यं तासामेका सुपुत्रिणी ॥२२७२ ॥
स्वदारभागिनी काचिद्बहुशः क्लेश संयुता।
वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन काचित् सौख्यवती भवेत् ॥२६७३ ॥

2272 - 2273. The wife of the native of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will have two or three sisters who will be endowed with long-living husbands. One of them will have an excellent daughter. Another will undergo many difficulties but will acquire some happiness through her son in her old age.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे युग्मलग्नोद्भवस्य च।
स्वभार्याभगिनी कचित् क्षेमदाये त्वमङ्गली।
क्षेमदाये भोगयुता चेदमेवं फलं विदुः ॥२२७४ ॥
स्यालकानामरिष्टं च मध्यखण्डादिवत्सरे।
यदि जीवन्ति पुण्येन ह्यायुष्मन्तस्तु स्यालकाः ॥२२७५ ॥

2274-2275. Fourth Dasa: (a) During the 4th dasa of the native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, his sister-in-law will receive somewhat inauspicious effects (relating to her husband's life-span) but will be endowed with (other kinds of) pleasures.

(b) His brother-in-law will be endangered during the first year in the second one-third part of the said dasa. If he survives this phase, he will be long-lived due to his meritorious deeds.

स्वदारवंशे बहुशोऽप्यरिष्टं
स्वस्यालकादेश्च जनस्य दुःखम्।
स्व बन्धुदायादफलं करोति
हीन्द्रांशनाड्यां भृगुजांशजस्य ॥२२७६ ॥

2276. During this dasa, there will be many evils in the in-laws' family, viz. for brother-in-law etc.

Notes: The last two lines of this verse are corrupt in that there is included Venus' Navamsa along with the subject Nadiamsa. Further the effects due to the native's own relatives are not clear, whether these are malefic or beneficial.

जातकस्य महद्भाग्यं क्षेमदाये सुखावहम्।
धनधान्यसमृद्धिं च स्वपुत्रोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥२२७७ ॥
तत्पूर्वे जातकस्यापि विपद्दायान्तरकालके।
द्वितीयोद्वाहमाहुः क्षेमभुक्तौ च वा यदि ॥२२७८ ॥
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे द्वितीयोद्वाहकन्यका।
दरिद्रवंशे चोत्पन्ना त्वल्पभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥२२७९ ॥
द्वितीयभार्या जनकस्य पापी
सहोदरभ्रातृविरोध युक्ताम्।
अल्पानुजां चेति वदन्तितज्ज्ञा
द्वितीयभार्याभगिनी कुलघ्नाम् ॥२२८० ॥

2277 - 2280. (a) In the 4th dasa, the subject will enjoy much prosperity and happiness. He will have plenty of wealth and grains (food comforts). His son will beget married.

(b) Prior to this, in the sub-period corresponding to the 4th dasa, during the operation of the 3rd dasa, (i.e. in the second sub period of the 3rd dasa), the native will have his second marriage. The second wife of the native will belong to an extremely poor family and will have limited number of co-born. Her father will be a sinner. She will be inimical to her co-born. Her sister will destroy the descent.

द्वितीयभार्या भवनं नवमं परिकीर्तितम्।
तदीशे शुभारशिस्थे स्वांशे पापविवर्जिते ॥२२८१ ॥

2281. House of 2nd Marriage: It is said that the 9th house rules one's second marriage. When its lord is in a benefic's sign and own Navamsa, without being associated with malefics ......

Notes: The text is not complete.

It is suggested that the 9th house rules second marriage. The 11th house featuring in this context can also be noted elsewhere in our text.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे शुक्रे त्वसितेन युतेक्षित ।
ज्येष्ठभार्या गुणवती पुत्रद्वयसमन्विता ॥२२८२ ॥
महारोगवती चैव भ्रातृक्लेशवती सदा ।
कालान्तरे क्षेमदाये भर्तुः पूर्वं मरिष्यति ॥२२८३ ॥

2282 - 2283. Venus in the 3rd: In case of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Venus should be in the 3rd in Leo with Saturn's aspect. This combination will make the native's first wife a virtuous person. She will be endowed with two sons, will suffer from a great disease and will be ever grieved on account of her brothers. She will die when the native will be in his 4th dasa.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे ज्येष्ठपत्नी चतुःप्रजा ।
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं मुख्या भार्योत्तमोत्तमा ॥२२८४ ॥
दारद्वयं च लभते मातृवंशे विवाहवान् ।
ज्येष्ठभार्याज्येष्ठपुत्र स्तिवन्द्रांशे दैर्घ्यमायुषः ॥२२८५ ॥
कालान्तरे केतुदोषात् पुत्रौ यमलसंभवौ ।
ज्येष्ठभार्यासुतः कश्चित् कर्णवैकल्यावान् सुधीः ॥२२८६ ॥
अक्षिरोगयुतश्चैव भ्रातृमलेन सौख्यवान् ।

2284 - 2286½. (a) In the absence of Venus being as above, the first wife of the native of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have four children. Two sons among them will be long-lived. She will be the most excellent among women.

(b) The person will marry twice and the brides will hail from his maternal family.

(c) The first son of his first wife will be long-lived. After a long interval, due to blemish of Ketu, he will beget twins. A son of the first wife will have some blemish relating to ears and eyes, and be very intelligent. He will be happy through brothers.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे युग्मलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥२२८७ ॥
दारान्तरे सुतस्थाने ह्यासिते शुभवर्जिते ।
सीमन्तपुत्रनाशः स्याद्दारान्तरफलं विदुः ॥२२८८ ॥
दारान्तरे पञ्चसंख्या स्तानोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ।
त्रिप्रजा दीर्धमायुष्यम् इन्द्रांशजनितस्य च ॥२२८९ ॥

2287 - 2289. Venus in 5th: In case of the subject belonging to second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Venus in the 5th house in Libra without association with another benefic will destroy the first issue. It will also promote second marriage of the subject. He will obtain five children through the second wife. Three of them will be endowed with longevity.

काश्यप
दारान्तरे पुत्रसंख्या वेदसङ्खया चिरायुषाः ।
पुत्रिकाद्वयमित्याहुः पुत्रयोगचतुष्टयम् ॥२२९० ॥
दारद्वये चोत्तरांशे कृत्तिकाऋक्षसङ्खयया ।
हढसन्तानमाप्नोति हीन्द्रांशक समुद्भवः ॥२२९१ ॥

2290 - 2291. According to sage Kasyapa, four children obtained through re-marriage will be long-lived. There will be a total of two daughters and four sons. (According to yet another school), three children will (only) be long-lived.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे राहुरिन्द्रांशे च प्रजायते ।
एका पुत्री सुमाङ्गल्यमेका क्लेशेन कर्शिता ॥२२९२ ॥
पुत्रभावे सुमाङ्गल्यं पुत्रयोगे विन्तुताम् ।
दारान्तारे सुतः कश्चित् पुष्पितान्यां तु सङ्गमी ॥२२९३ ॥

2292 - 2293. Rahu in the 5th: For a native of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, if Rahu is in the 5th house from the ascendant, one daughter will be endowed with a long-living husband. Another will undergo many ordeals. Long-living husband will be possible only when she is childless. If she acquires a child, it will cause her widowhood as well.

(b) The second line of verse No.2293 is not clear. The meaning is: "He will obtain progeny through his second wife.. After attaining puberty she will join other men."

कलत्रद्वयवान् पापी ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापवान् ।
गुणी कश्चिद् ग्रहस्थश्च भेदमातृसुतप्रियः ॥२२९४ ॥
कालान्तरे वातरोगी बहुसन्तानवान् भवेत् ।

2294 - 2294½. One born in the second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have two wives, be a sinner and will incur enmity with his relatives. He will be virtuous, be a family man, and be fond of his step-brothers. After some interval, he will suffer from windy diseases. He will have many children.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे लाभेशे शुभवीक्षिते ॥२२९५ ॥

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे पापे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ।
ज्येष्ठद्वयौ पुत्रवन्ताविन्द्रांशे जनितस्य ॥२२९६ ॥
शुक्रदाये मध्यखण्डे भ्रातृशोकयुतो भवेत् ।
कुजभुक्तयन्तमारभ्य राहुभक्तयन्तमेव च ॥२२९७ ॥
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे द्वे भ्रातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
एकभ्राता चिरायुष्मान भगिन्येका त्वमङ्गली ॥२२९८ ॥
क्षेमदाये फलं सत्यं मध्यखण्डे न संशय ।
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे द्वे भगिन्यौ च पुत्रिण्यौ ॥२२९९ ॥
एका दारिद्यमापन्ना त्वेका सौख्यवती भवेत् ।
भावाध्याये पूर्वभागे भगिनीफल मुच्यते ॥२३०० ॥

2295 - 2300. (a) Enmity with Brother: In the case of the said native, the 11th lord (Mars) is in aspect to a benefic, while the 5th from the 11th (i.e. the 3rd from ascendant) is occupied by a malefic, will cause enmity with older brother.

(b) Without reference to Mars & *C* above, two of the subject's elder brothers will have progeny.

(c) The middle part of Venus dasa, or the sub periods of Mars and Rahu will cause loss of co-born. One of the older brothers will be long-lived. One of his sisters will incur early widowhood.

(d) Effects stated for the 4th dasa for the subject Nadiamsa will be unfailing.

(e) Two of his sisters will have daughters. One will incur penury. Another will enjoy happiness.

(f) In case of first half of this Nadiamsa, effects have been stated in the chapter concerned (in the work consulted by the author).

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे भौमे राहु युक्ते क्रियांशगे ।
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥२३०१ ॥
भ्रातृशोकवती चैव भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता ।
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तुष्टा सदा रोषवती स्मृता ॥२३०२ ॥
पुत्रशोकवती चैव वार्धके नात्र संशयः ।

2301 - 2302½. Mother: Mars in Virgo (in the 4th) along with Rahu and obtaining Aries Navamsa will cause widowhood to mother. She will live for a long time. She will have brothers and sisters and will incur grief losing a co-born. She will be quite happy through her sons, and will be ever irascible. In her old age, she will incur loss of sons.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे भावाध्यायाष्टवर्गके ॥२३०३ ॥
पुत्रशोकवती चैव वार्धके नात्र संशयः ।

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे भावाध्यायाष्टवर्गके ॥२३०४ ॥
शोध्यावशिष्टसङ्ख्याश्च पितृव्याश्च चिरायुषाः ।
कुजांशरिशमसङ्ख्याश्च स्वपितुश्च सहोदराः ॥२३०५ ॥
भवेयुरिति च प्रौक्तमिन्द्रांशे जनितस्य च ।
दशामार्गे पितृव्यस्य त्वायुर्दायं च कथ्यते ॥२६०६ ॥

2303 -2306. (a) Ashtaka Varga: In the chapter on Ashtaka Varga, effects for Mars Ashtaka Varga, have been stated in connection with results for father's brothers. The number of such uncles endowed with longevity will correspond to the number of final Bindus after reductions in Mars Ashtaka Varga.

(b) The number of brothers his father will have will correspond to the sign position or Navamsa position of Mars (counted from Aries).

(c) With the help of Dasa periods, father's life-span should be known.

These apply to birth in second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे चन्द्रांशयोगजस्य च ।
चत्वारिंशात् परं चैव पुत्रोत्पत्तिर्भविष्यति ॥२३०७ ॥
पञ्चमाधिपतौ शुक्रे लग्नारुढे प्रजायते ।
लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे वापि दशायां प्रियमश्नुते ॥२३०८ ॥
वर्षे वर्षे शुभधिक्यं व्यापारे धनलाभवान् ।
वार्धके राजसन्मानं पुत्रमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ॥२३०९ ॥
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नो दरिद्यध्वंसकोभवेत् ।

2307 - 2309½. (a) The native will obtain progeny after the age of 40.

(b) Venus in Arudha Lagna: If the 5th lord Venus is in the Arudha Lagna, or in a trine from the ascendant, his Dasa will cause desirable effects. Year after year, auspicious effects will increase. The subject will gain in his business activities. In his old age he will be honoured by the king and enjoy happiness through his sons. He will have self-earned wealth and will destroy penury.

Notes: (a) The term "Chandramsa Yogaja" adds to confusion.

(b) Venus being a favourable planet for Gemini ascendant, his occupancy of a trine or the Arudha Pada of the ascendant, will be capable of causing good effects in his dasa.

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ॥२३१० ॥

संपद्दाये शुक्रभुक्तौ जन्मदेशे प्रभोर्विपत् ।
तत्पुत्रप्रबलो भूत्वा तद्राज्ये पालको भवेत् ॥२३११ ॥

2310 - 2311. (a) Irrelevant: During Saturn's transit in Virgo, the world will reel under famine conditions. The sub period of Venus in the 2nd dasa will endanger the king. The king's son will become strong and will rule the country. After the age of 30, the populace of the Chola kingdom will face destruction.

सिंहलग्ने मुद्गराश:

त्रिंशोपरिशरैवर्षे चोलदेशे प्रजाक्षय: ।
सर्वांशे वृषभे सूर्ये राहुयुक्ते कुजेक्षिते ॥२३१२ ॥
मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता रोगदेहवान् ।
सर्वांशे वृषभे सूर्ये दुर्बलांशे कुजेक्षिते ।
स्वपिता कीर्तिमांश्चेति तटाकोद्यानधर्मकृत् ॥२३१३ ॥

2312 - 2313. Leo Ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa: (a) The Sun in Taurus in Sarva Nadiamsa, being in the company of Rahu and in aspect to Mars will cause diseases to the father of the subject native.

(b) His father will perform charitable acts like construction of tanks and gardens (for public benefit) if the Sun in Sarva Nadiamsa is in aspect to Mars.

Notes: (a) Details of Mudgara Nadiamsa could be found in the notes under sloka 1379, page 125, Book 1.

Sarva Nadiamsa is not found in our list. This may be another name for Mudgara Nadiamsa, as it is clubbed together under one heading in the following verses.

(b) The placement for Mars in "Durbala Nadiamsa" is to be ignored.

स्वक्षेत्रगे भूमिसुते शुभांशे
सर्वांशगे भानुबलान्विते च ।
श्रीमुद्गरांशे च समुद्भवो य:
सोहदरभ्रातृविहीनभाक् स्यात् ॥२३१४ ॥
मीनद्रेक्काणगे भौमे चापांशे वृश्चिके तथा ।
सिंहलग्ने प्रजातश्च सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान् ॥२३१५ ॥

2314 - 2315. Brothers: (a) Should Mars be in his own sign with benefic divisions while the Sun in strength occupies Sarva Nadiamsa, the subject native will have no brothers.

(b) Mars in Scorpio with Sagittarius Navamsa, or Pisces Drekkana, will also cause the same effect.

Notes: (b) Mars in Scorpio 16° 40' to 20° acquires Sagittarius Navamsa. In the same sign, the space from 10° to 20° gives Pisces decanate. For Leo ascendant, Mars in the 4th with Sagittarius Navamsa is a powerful hindrance for acquisition of co-born. The rule concerning decanate should be used only after giving attention to Venus as well.

तुलाराशि स्थिते सूर्ये वृषभे वा प्रजायते ।
शन्यंशगे प्रजास्तु ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वित: ॥२३१६ ॥

2316. Taurus Ascendant: This improperly constructed verse belonging to Taurus Ascendant apparently means the following: One born in Taurus ascendant with a Navamsa of Saturn as the Sun is in Libra in Navamsa will be endowed with older brothers.

Notes: Taurus ascendant should rise with Capricorn or Aquarius Navamsa while the Sun is in Libra Navamsa. As a result, the person will have elder brothers and sisters.

सूर्यलग्ने धने केतौ शुभद्वयनिरीक्षिते ।
स्वाक्षेत्रगे कलानाथे मिथुनांशे पिता सुखी ॥२३१७ ॥

2317. Leo Ascendant: Ketu in the 2nd with reference to the Sun in aspect to two benefics while the Moon in Cancer occupies a division of Gemini will cause happiness to father.

कालेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
पिताम होऽरिष्टमेति मास्सु मीनादिषु त्रिपु ॥२३१८ ॥

2318. Danger to Grand-father: Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun, or a trine thereof, will cause evils to one's paternal grand-father. The corresponding months will be indicated by the transit of the Sun in Pisces through Taurus.

संपद्दाये मातृहानि: कन्यादित्रयमासगे ।
क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले चापान्ते मकरे शानौ ॥२३१९ ॥
सर्वांशगे पित्ररिष्टं मुक्तिक्षेत्रे न संशय: ।
सूर्यकालाष्टमे मन्दे दाये तृतीयभागके ॥२३२० ॥
सर्वांशके प्रजातश्च त्रिंशोपरि सुभाग्यवान् ।
मध्यखण्डे व्याकुलं स्यात् सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ।
विक्रमाधिपतौ शुक्रे शन्यङ्गरकवीक्षिते ॥२३२१ ॥
विपद्दाये दार वंशे स्वदारजननी मृता ।

अपत्नीको श्वशुरश्च बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥२३२२ ॥
वार्धके पुत्रशोकेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते पृथग्व्यापारसौख्यवान् ॥२३२३ ॥
सर्वांशके विपद्दाये तृतीयांशे महत् सुखम्।
कर्मे सर्वांशगे सूर्ये गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२३२४ ॥
सत्कर्मी स्वपिता बाल्ये दारिद्येण च कर्शितः।
रोगेण पीडितो मध्ये प्रीतो धार्मिकवान् सुखी ।२३२५ ॥

2319 - 2325. Danger to Mother: (a) Saturn's similar transit with reference to the Moon-occupied Navamsa will kill the mother of the native in the 2nd dasa. The corresponding months will be denoted by the Sun's transit in Virgo through Scorpio.

(b) Danger to Father: During the 4th dasa when Saturn moves in the end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn, his father will die in a shrine.

(c) The second line of verse 2320 is abruptly interrupted without completing the instructions concerning Saturn's Dasa.

(d) Prosperity: The native of Sarva Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, will prosper after the age of thirty. The middle of Saturn's Dasa will cause distress and loss of the first issue.

(e) Father-in-law: The 3rd lord Venus in aspect to Saturn and Mars will endanger the native's mother-in-law during the third dasa. His father-in-law will live as a widower for a long time. He will incur a lot of grief in his old age due to loss of progeny.

(f) The Native: Under the same combination, vide "e", the native will obtain much prosperity and will enjoy professional happiness in the said Dasa. The last one third part of the said Dasa will cause great happiness to the subject.

(g) Father: The Sun in the 10th in aspect to Jupiter denotes that the father of the person will perform good deeds. During his childhood, he would be emaciated due to poverty and troubled by diseases. He would be fond of liquor, and be virtuous and happy.

मुद्गरांशे सूर्यनाड्यां कथ्यते फलविस्तरम्।
कालधिपदशाकाले व्ययाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥२६२६ ॥
सर्वांशके प्रजातस्य युग्ममासे मृतिं वदेत्।
तदभावे क्रूरमासे चन्द्रांशस्य च मासके ॥२३२७ ॥
कृष्णपक्षे त्वरिष्टर्क्षे पुण्यक्षेत्रे मरिष्यति।

2326 - 2327½. (a) Mudgara Nadiamsa has extensively been dealt with in Surya Nadi.

(b) The native of Sarva Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, will die in a shrine in the sub period of the 12th lord (Moon) during the Dasa of the Sun. The transit Sun will then be in Gemini. Or else the death will be coincidental with the Sun moving in a malefic Rasi or in the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the Moon. The fortnight will be Krishna Paksha.

व्ययेशारुढगे शुक्रे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२३२८ ॥
पापद्वयेन संदृष्टे पापं पुण्यं समं भवेत्।
पुण्यलोके तथा विन्द्यात्लग्ने पापिनि संस्थिते ॥२३२९ ॥
शूद्रजन्मा भवेत् पश्चात् कर्मनक्षत्रभे तथा।

2328 - 2329½. (a) "Venus in the Aroodha of the 12th lord" (?) along with Jupiter and in aspect to two malefics denotes that the native's meritorious and sinful deeds will be equal in measure and he will attain heavens after death.

(b) A malefic in ascendant will cause his rebirth as a Soodra.

(c) The same result as per "b" will materialise if a malefic is in the 10th Nakshatra counted from the one occupied by the natal Moon.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये लाभे त्रिग्रहसंयुते ॥२३३० ॥
वित्ते चन्द्रे प्रजातश्च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्।
कुम्भांशे वृषभे सौम्ये मेषे शुक्रे प्रजायते ॥२३३१ ॥
अविश्वासपरो नित्यं मीने केतौ च संस्थिते।
विक्रमारूढगे जीवे वीक्षिते राहुसंयुते ॥२३३२ ॥
हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये सत्यवादी दृढव्रतः
सर्वज्येष्ठानुजभ्रातृतन्मूलात् क्लेशभाग्यवान् ॥२३३३ ॥
तत्पुत्रद्वेषबाहुल्यं त्रयत्रिंशात् परं वदेत्।
व्ययेशे हरिणांशस्थे व्ययारूढे शुभग्रहे ॥२३३४ ॥
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य धर्ममूलाद्धनव्ययम्।

2330 - 2335. (a) Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa while the 11th house is occupied by three planets and the 2nd by the Moon, will make one a devotee of Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva.

(b) Taurus Ascendant: Should Mercury be in Taurus with Aquarius Navamsa while Venus is in

Aries, the native will not trust anybody.

(c) Ketu in Pisces, Jupiter in the Arudha Pada of the 3rd house in aspect to or association with Rahu, and Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa - this yoga will make one truthful and firm in his undertakings. He will incur difficulties through the eldest brother as well as younger co-born, and be grieved due to abundant blemishes concerning progeny after the age of 33.

(d) Immovable Ascendant: The lord of the 12th in Harina Nadiamsa while the 12th Arudha Pada is occupied by a benefic will cause expenditure through charitable activities.

(e) If Venus is in the said Arudha Pada, expenditure will be on excellent charities.

Notes: (a) For details of Harina Nadiamsa, please refer to notes under sloka 685, Book 1.

(c) "*Dvesha Bahulyam*" should read as "*Dosha Bhaulyam*" to denote abundant blemishes.

उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिः सौम्ये शिवपूजापरः सुखी ।
तटाकोद्यान निर्माता गृहक्षेत्रप्रदानवान् ॥२३३६ ॥
देवब्राह्मणविश्वासीप्यविश्वासी कचित् कचित् ।
हरिणांशकगे भौमे कर्मे वित्तेशसंयुते ॥२३३७ ॥
सूर्ये सशुक्रे जातश्च सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिमान् ।
मेषूरणे दैत्यपूज्ये शुभांशे पाप वीक्षिते ॥२३३८ ॥
प्रसद्धि कार्येण भवेद्धानाढ्यो सत्कर्मकारी शिवपूजकश्च ।
तदीश्वरे लाभगते बलाढ्ये सत्यानृतावृत्तिकुजीवकः स्यात् ॥
पित्रादिसौख्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
स्वपुत्रमूलाधिक भाग्यलाभम् ॥२३३९ ॥

2336 - 2339. Immovable Ascendant: (a) One belonging to a fixed sign ascending will worship Lord Siva if Mercury is in Harina Nadiamsa. He will construct tanks and parks and will donate houses and lands to others. He will believe in Gods and Brahmins; yet sometimes he will disbelieve them.

(b) Mars in Harina Nadiamsa in the 10th in the company of the lord of the 2nd while the Sun is with Venus will make one indulge in good deeds and possess good conduct.

(c) Jupiter aspected by a malefic and in the 10th with a benefic Navamsa will give the following effects. The subject will perform famous and good deeds, be wealthy and will worship Lord Siva.

(d) If the 10th lord occupies the 11th in strength, one will be fond of truth as well as untruth, will eke out his livelihood through bad means and will earn abundant prosperity through his sons.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये देवता कर्मकार्यवान् ।
अतीव सुकृती नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२३४० ॥
हरिणांशकगे भौमे त्वष्टविंशात् परं सुखम् ।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते पञ्चत्रंशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२३४१ ॥
हरिणांशकगे भौमे प्रत्यग्दायेऽपरार्धगे ।
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति पष्टसहस्रधनाढ्यवान् ॥२३४२ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे—
पञ्चत्रिंशात् परे भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति ।
षट्छताधिकसाहस्रतदर्धेन धनाढ्यरान् ॥२३४३ ॥

2340 - 2343. Immovable Ascendant: (a) Should Mercury be in Harina Nadiamsa, the person will involve himself in deeds related to gods (or temples). He will ever perform exceedingly good acts and will patronise gods and Brahmins.

(b) Mars in Harina Nadiamsa will usher prosperity and growth after the age of 28. Particularly after 35, his fortunes will incur much progress.

(c) Mars in Harina Nadiamsa will cause abundant wealth in the 2nd half of the fifth dasa to the tune of 6,000 (gold coins). According to another authority, the subject will earn over 600, or 1000, or 500 gold coins after his 35th year.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये वित्ते चन्द्रे प्रजायते ।
तदीशे लाभराशिस्थे द्विसहस्रधनाढ्यवान् ॥२३४४ ॥

2344. For a native of immovable ascendant, Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa, the Moon is in the 2nd house and the 2nd lord in the 11th house will cause wealth to the tune of 2000 gold coins.

सुतेशांशाधिपे मन्दे नीचांशे द्वन्द्वराशिगे ।
कालान्तरे स्वपुत्रस्य कन्यके यमले तथा ॥२३४५ ॥

2345. Taurus Ascendant: The 5th lord (Mercury) should be in a Navamsa owned by Saturn while Saturn is Vargottama in the 12th in debilitation. As a result, the person's son will obtain twin girls after some initial delay.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये गङ्गायाने विघ्नवान् ।
द्वित्रिवारं सेतुयात्रा कृता चेत् तत्फलं समम् ॥२३४६ ॥

2346. Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa will cause obstacles in journey to Ganges (in the Northern India) but the person will attain equal merits by visiting Setu (in the Southern India) for two or three weeks.

वित्ते चन्द्रे प्रजातस्तु लाभे षष्ठे दिवाकरे।
गङ्गास्नानफलं पुण्यं लभते नात्र संशयः ॥२३४७॥

2347. Immovable Ascendant: The Moon in the 2nd while the Sun is in the 6th or 11th will cause merits due to bathing in the Ganges.

लग्नेशे शनिसंदृष्टे हरिणांशकगे बुधे।
वेदोक्तयज्ञकर्मार्थद्रव्यदानरतो भवेत् ॥२३४८॥
संकल्पपूर्वकं दानं यज्ञार्थं च प्रशस्यते।
कर्मान्ते च विशेषेण गोदानं तु फलाधिकम् ॥२३४९॥
दानं ब्रह्मोपदेशाय श्राद्धार्थं च तथैव च।
मनःपूर्वप्रदानेन दुर्गतिर्नात्र संशयः ॥२३५०॥
कर्मत्रयादि यज्ञार्थं याचनं तु न दोषकृत्।
विप्रश्रेष्टस्य निकटे कलौ दोषो न विद्यते ॥२३५१॥

2348 - 2351. Immovable Ascendant: One will perform fire sacrifices as stipulated in the Vedas and be fond of donating money if the 11th lord is in aspect to Saturn while Mercury is in Harina Nadiamsa. In the context of Sacrifice, donation should be given with Resolution. At the end of the rituals, donation of a cow will bring forth more auspicious effects. The donation should be given after proper spiritual initiation, with a full heart. (Even) begging for the sake of these three deeds (viz. Sacrifice etc.) is not a blemish. In Kali Yuga, a Brahmin in the vicinity will ward off blemishes.

हरिणांशगे सौम्ये स्वपिता सुकृती सुखी।
स्वपिता पुण्येन वंशे पुत्राभिवृद्धयः ॥२३५२॥

2352. Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa denotes that the person's father will perform good acts and be happy. Due to the meritorious deeds of paternal grand-father, the dynasty will have prosperity of male issues.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये जीवभौमार्कसंयुते।
बाल्ये दुर्गाश्रयं यज्ञे कृत्वा पुण्यफलः सुखी ॥२३५३॥

2353. The person will resort to living in forts and obtain merits due to performing Vedic sacrifices if Mercury is in Harina Nadiamsa in the company of Jupiter, Mars and the Sun.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये दशसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः।
अथवा सोदराः सप्त चत्वारस्तु चिरायुषाः ॥२३५४॥
मासृद्वयात् समुपन्नबहुभ्रातृविनाशवान्।
आयुष्मती भगिन्येका बहुपुत्रवती भवेत् ॥२३५५॥

2354 - 2355. Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa will cause ten or seven co-born out of whom four will be long-lived. The subject will lose many brothers obtained through his two mothers. One sister will be endowed with longevity and will obtain many sons.

Notes: Slokas 2355 to 2360 have not been properly imported from the manuscript in the original version and there is some confusion.

हरिणांशगते जीवे त्वेकपुत्रयुतः सुखी।
तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा विन्द्यात्चतुष्टयसुपुत्रवान् ।२३५६॥
पुत्रद्वय चिरायुष्यं हरिणांशोद्भवस्य च।
स्त्रीप्रजा भाग्यवत्योऽपि पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विताः ॥२३५७॥
एका पुत्रविहीना स्यादेका क्लेशेन कर्शिता।
हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये गर्गाचार्यमतं स्मृतम् ॥२३५८॥
भवेयुः स्त्रीप्रजा बह्वयः पुत्रस्त्वेकः सुजीवति।
हरिणांशकगे सौम्मे एकभ्राता सुपुत्रवान् ॥२३५९॥
एकः पुत्रविहीनश्च कलत्रद्वययोगवान्।
वार्धके पुत्रवान् कश्चित् सौम्यनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ॥२३६०॥
सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

2356 - 2360½. Immovable Ascendant: (a) One with Jupiter in Harina Nadiamsa will have one son. He will have four excellent sons if ...... is in a trine thereof, two of whom will be long-lived.

(b) His sister will be fortunate to have female issues as well, and be endowed with both sons and daughters. Another sister will be childless. Yet another will be in grief. The views on Harina Nadiamsa are as per the school of sage Garga.

(d) One sister will have many daughters and one son and will lead a happy life.

(e) Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa will cause childlessness (in the initial stage) to a brother who will marry twice. He will obtain progeny in his advanced age. These have been stated in Budha Nadi.

Notes: (a) Reference to the planet that should be in a trine to Jupiter is missing.

पित्रोर्विनाशः स्याच्चापि हरिणांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२३६१ ॥
स्वर्भानुरंशगे कोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
सोदारिष्टमाप्नोति प्रत्यग्दाये फलं स्मृतम् ॥२३६२ ॥

2361 - 2362. Immovable Ascendant - Harina Nadiamsa: (a) Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 5th, or a trine thereof will cause death of father.

(b) Co-born will be destroyed in the 5th dasa with the transit of Saturn in the same manner with reference to the Navamsa occupied by Rahu.

हरिणांशक गते सौम्ये सुतेशेन समन्विते ।
भाग्याधिपेन संयुक्ते पुत्रश्रीभाग्यवृद्धिमान् ॥२३६३ ॥
वार्धके स्त्रीषु पुण्यात्मा सर्वदा दुर्बलः कृशः ।
गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन भ्रातपुत्रविरोधवान् ॥२३६४ ॥

2363 - 2364. One will attain prosperity and progeny if Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa is with the lord of the 5th (or) the 9th. He will earn wealth in his old age but be ever thin in constitution. Due to family quarrels, he will have enmity with his mother and his own sons.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा गोचरे शनिचारगे ।
राशीना द्वादशानां कथ्यन्तेऽथ फलानि च ॥२३६५ ॥
विपत्तिहानिसंपत्तिकुक्षिरोगं महद्भयम ।
शुत्रक्षयं महाधैर्यं मरणं देहशोषणम् ॥२३६६ ॥
पीडनं लाभनष्टे च क्रमेण कुरुते शानिः ।

2365 - 2366½. General: Now stated are the effects of Saturn in the 12 signs in order, counted from the ascendant or the Moon as the case may be. (1) Danger (2) Harm (3) Wealth (4) Abdominal disorders (5) Great fear (6) Destruction of enemies (7) Great courage (8) Death (9) Dehydration of the physique (10) Troubles (11) Gains (12) Losses.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये सिंहेन्दौ वृश्चिकांशके ॥२३६७ ॥
सम्पद्दाये पितुः सौख्यं गेहे गोधनसङ्कुलम् ।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत ॥२३६८ ॥

2367 - 2368. The person with Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa and the Moon in Leo with Scorpio Navamsa will see his father enjoying happiness in the 2nd dasa. Quadrupeds and wealth will accumulate in his house. Danger to his father will also prevail during a marriage function.

शन्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे चन्द्र नीचनवांशगे ।
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं मातुर्मरणमादिशेत् ॥२३६९ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

2369 - 2369½. Should the Moon be in aspect to Saturn and Mars, and be in Scorpio Navamsa, the native's mother will predecease his father. The subject will incur much grief on account of separation from his elder brother.

कुम्भचक्रदशाकाले हरिणांशोद्भवस्च च ॥२३७० ॥
विनाशयोगं पित्रोश्च सोदरारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले कुम्भचक्रे महाविपत् ॥२३७१ ॥
सन्तानोत्पतिनाश च विप्लवेन धनक्षयम् ।
शनिचक्रदशाकाले मकरे व्याकुलं महत् ॥२३७२ ॥
शुभाशुभफलं चैव पापबहुल्यमादिशेत् ।

2370 - 2372½. The native of Harina Nadiamsa will incur destruction of his father and evils to his co-born in the dasa of Aquarius (KCD). During this Dasa, Saturn's transit in Aquarius will cause great danger; children being born to him will die and he will lose wealth. Saturn's transit in Capricorn will produce a great deal of distress. The person will receive both good and bad effects. However, evil effects are indicated in a greater measure.

मृगचक्रदशाकाले हरीणांशे महत् सुखम् ॥२३७३ ॥
मेषे गुरुस्थिते काले त्वायुष्मान् जायते सुतः
तत्पूर्वे पुत्रिकालाभं विंशद्वर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥२३७४ ॥
वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्रे मीनान्त्ये मेषगे गुरौ ।
प्रत्यग्दाये सुतोपत्तिर्बुधभुक्तौ न संशयः ॥२३७५ ॥
शन्यन्तरे देहजाड्यं दारपीडा कचित् कचित् ।
पश्चादारोग्यभाग्यं च तत्पूर्वं मनसिव्यथाम् ॥२३७६ ॥
गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन व्याकुलं च तथा भवेत् ।
सौम्यान्तरे मध्यखण्डे व्यापारप्रबलं सुखम् ॥२३७७ ॥

2373 - 2377. Immovable Ascendant: (a) In the Dasa of Capricorn, the said native will enjoy much happiness.

(b) With the transit of Jupiter in Aries, he will obtain a son who will be long-lived. Prior to this, he will beget a daughter. His happiness will commence after his 20th year of age.

(c) In the Kala Chakra Dasa of Scorpio - Mars,

when Jupiter moves in the end of Pisces or in Aries .... (incomplete).

(d) He will beget a son in the sub period of Mercury during the 5th dasa. The sub period of Saturn will produce some slight sickness. Later on his health will recover. Prior to these, he will be in mental distress due to family quarrels. The middle part of the said Mercury's sub period will produce much professional gains.

मीने गुरुस्थिते काले स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्यवान् ।
पुत्रोत्पत्तित्रयावाप्तिः कीटचक्रे च सौख्यवान् ॥२३७८ ॥
देहे गुरुस्थिते काले दीर्घायुः पुत्रभाग्यवान् ।
धनधान्यसुतप्राप्तिं देहसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२३७९ ॥

2378 - 2379. (a) During Jupiter's transit in Pisces, the native's son will get married.

(b) The native will obtain three sons during the KCD of Scorpio.

(c) During Jupiter's transit in Deha Rasi, the native will obtain a son who will be endowed with long life. Wealth will also follow this transit.

व्यये मन्दे समायुक्ते ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
स्वदारवंशे सन्ताप उद्वाहः कलहो भवेत् ॥२३८० ॥
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं च सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ।
वार्धके पुत्रनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति कर्शितः ॥२३८१ ॥
तदभावे दारपीडा विप्लवेन धनक्षयम् ।

2380 - 2381½. Immovable Ascendant - Harina Nadiamsa: Saturn in the 12th will destroy elder brother, will cause grief in the in-laws' family and strife in respect of a family marriage. The native will have many dead children, particularly the first one will be destroyed. In the absence of this, his wife will incur evils and he will lose wealth

वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्रे चन्द्रे नीचांशके तथा ॥२३८२ ॥
पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं सौख्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम् ।
सिंहे नीचांशगे चन्द्रे स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ॥२३८३ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे जन्मदेशे च विग्रहः ।
ज्ञातिद्वेषं गृहच्छिद्रं पश्चात् सौख्यं सुशोभनम् ॥२३८४ ॥
स्वकार्यप्रबलं चेति स्वपुत्रोद्वाहतः परम् ।

2382 - 2384½. (a) The Moon in Scorpio Navamsa will cause happiness after 35 years of age. The native will obtain wealth and increased prosperity.

(b) In case of any of the four immovable ascendants, note the Moon being in Scorpio Navamsa. Saturn arriving in .... in transit will cause strife in the country, enmity with kinsmen and strife in family. Later on happiness and auspicious effects will occur. All his undertakings will expand following the marriage of his son.

Notes: (a) Reference to Scorpio KCD makes the principle confusing.

(b) Saturn's transit position is not prescribed rendering the instruction unusable.

जीवे चतुर्थपर्याये हरिणांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२३८५ ॥
वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्रे प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ।
तुलाचक्रे महत् सौख्यं चत्वारिंशे श्रिया युतम् ॥२३८६ ॥
स्वल्पपुत्रफलं चेति मध्यखण्डे न संशयः ।
वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्र ह्युत्तरांशे स्वपुत्रिका ॥२३८७ ॥
स्यात् सन्तानवतीत्याहुस्तुलाचक्रे महत् सुखम् ।
तुलाचक्रदशाकाले पुत्रिणी सौख्यमश्नुते ॥२३८८ ॥
पुत्रिकोद्वाहसौख्यं च गृह गोधनसङ्कुलम् ।
तुलाचक्रान्त्यकालेषु योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२३८९ ॥
कन्याचक्रदशाकाले पुत्रप्राबल्ययोगवान् ।
चक्रान्ते मृत्युमाप्नोति मास्सु कुम्भादिषु त्रिषु ॥२३९० ॥

2385 - 2390. (a) Scorpio dasa: During the currency of Scorpio - Mars (KCD), when Jupiter is in his 4th round of transit, the native's prosperity will gradually increase.

(b) Libra Dasa: The Dasa of Libra - Venus will produce much happiness. 40th year will give wealth. The middle of Libra Dasa will cause limited number of children.

(c) Scorpio Dasa: During the Dasa of Scorpio - Mars, the native's daughter will obtain progeny.

(d) Libra Dasa: In his Libra - Venus Dasa, much happiness will occur to his daughter. This Dasa will give her marriage, and acquisition of quadrupeds and wealth in the native's family.

(d) Virgo Dasa: Virgo - Mercury dasa will cause much prosperity to his sons. In the end of this Dasa, the native will die, with the transit Sun in Aquarius, Pisces or Aries.

कन्याचक्रदशाकाले द्वादशान्त्यादिजन्मगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ह्यपमृत्युश्च चक्रगे ।
देहालस्यं च लभते कालमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ॥२३९२ ॥

2391 - 2392. During the operation of Virgo - Mercury dasa, Saturn's movements in the 12th or in the ascendant will bring his timely death. In a trine thereof, there will be fear of untimely death and physical tiredness apart from fear of timely death to some extent.

देहे पापे स्थिते काले गोचरे हरिणांशगे ।
तत्त्रिरकोणे देहजाड्यं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यसौख्यवान् ॥२३९३ ॥
मध्यान्त्यांशगते मन्दे हरिणांशे मृतिं वदेत् ।
पुण्यलोकफलप्राप्तिर्व्ययारूढे भृगौ स्थिते ॥२३९४ ॥
व्यये पापे व्ययाधीशे शुभांशे पापवीक्षिते ।
भार्गवे पुण्यलोकाप्तिः पश्चाज्जन्मनि सौख्यवान् ॥२३९५ ॥

2393 - 2395. (a) A malefic in transit in the Deha Rasi or a trine thereof will cause physical illness to the native of Harina Nadiamsa, but he will instantly recover.

(b) Saturn in the middle degrees or concluding degrees of Deha Rasi will promote the death of the said native.

(c) Venus in the Arudha Pada of the 12th house will consign him to the Heavens.

(d) A malefic in the 12th, the 12th lord in aspect to a malefic and in a benefic division will send one to heavens. Later on he will have a happy rebirth.

Notes: (d) Reference to Venus is incomplete.

मेषलग्ने कुटिलांशः ।
हरिणांशकगे जीवे शुभांशे वृषभे सुखी ।
भूसुतेन युते दृष्टे विप्रजन्मा प्रतापवान् ॥२३९६ ॥

2396. Jupiter in Harina nadiamsa with benefic division(?) in Taurus will cause happiness.

(b) If the said Jupiter is in association with Mars by aspect or conjunction .... (incomplete)

Notes: The current discussions on immovable ascendant end here.

वेदशास्त्रार्थसंपन्नः सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः ।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे त्वग्रहारे निवासवान् ॥२३९७ ॥
ग्रामणीर्व्यवसायी च राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ।
कुलीरांशे पद्मभागे मेषलग्ने प्रजायते
शूद्रजन्मासुखी नित्यं भवेत् सीमन्तपुत्रवान् ॥२३९८ ॥
गर्भजातकम् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे द्वितीयो वा ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतश्चेति कुग्रामे प्रसवः स्मृतः२३९९ ॥

2397 - 2399. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: (a) The native will be a valorous Brahmin. He will be learned in Vedas and other Sastras, will patronise his brothers and will live in a colony of Brahmins. His profession will be in a village. He will obtain fame in royal service.

(b) One born in Aries ascendant with Asvini (4th quarter) with Cancer Navamsa will be a Soodra and be the eldest issue. There is another authority to state that he will be the 2nd issue, will not have (living) elder co-born but will have younger ones.

Notes: From the caption given in the text, the current verses and the following ones deal with Aries ascendant.

For details of Kutila Nadiamsa, please consult notes under sloka 130 of Book 1.

मेषलग्ने पद्मभागे षष्ठ्यंशे कुटिलांशगे ।
जायते सुखवाञ्छूद्रो ज्येष्ठहीनश्शुभाकृतिः ॥२४०० ॥
कुग्रामे पट्टणे चैव विश्वयोनौ तु जायते ।
एकः कनिष्ठयुक्तस्य पितुर्देशान्तरे मृतिः ॥२४०१ ॥
असितांशे स्थिते सूर्ये कुन्तलांशे निशाकरे ।
कुटिलांशे प्रजातस्य सुतो वा संभवे च्चिरात् ॥२४०२ ॥

2400 - 2402. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: (a) He will be a Soodra, happy in disposition, will not have an elder co-born, be handsome in appearance, be born in a remote village or a town, and will have one younger co-born. His father will die in a distant land.

(b) The Sun in a Navamsa ruled by Saturn while the Moon is in Kutila Nadiamsa denotes that the person is born to his parents after a great deal of delay (or longing).

Notes: The discussions on 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa extend upto sloka 2425 infra.

The conditions laid down in the first line of sloka 2400, viz. Aries ascendant, Asvini Nakshatra, ... Shashtiamsa and Cancer Navamsa are impracticable. Thus it should only relate to Kutila Nadiamsa, Aries ascendant.

लग्नेशे रविसंयुक्ते कारकेन निरीक्षिते ।
पापकर्मरतो नित्यं राजसेवी धनार्जकः ॥२४०३ ॥

2403. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: The lord of the ascendant Mars being in the company of the Sun and in aspect to Saturn (signifi-

cator concerned) will make one indulge in sinful deeds. He will serve a king to acquire wealth.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे चन्द्रे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ।
अलसो मतिमान् रागी परवित्ताङ्गनाप्रियः ॥२४०४ ॥
वेश्यास्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी प्रेष्योऽमात्यस्य लोलुपः ।
कुष्ठी रुजातुरो वाग्मी चोष्णमेहशरीरवान् ॥२४०५ ॥

2404 - 2405. The native with the Moon in the 4th (Cancer) in joint aspect to Saturn and Mars will be indolent, intelligent, passionate and disposed to damage others' wealth. He will be libidinous, will join whores, be a servant and be after ministers (or powerful people). He will suffer from leprosy and other diseases and be eloquent in speech. His body will be affected by heat and urinary disorders.

Notes: In sloka 2405, "*Amatya Preshya Lolupah*" is another reading which means the native will be a minister's servant and will possess destructive instincts. The word "*lolupa*" has two meanings, thus: destructive, longing.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे शुभारूढे शुभान्विते ।
तेजस्वी मतिमान् धीरः स्वकार्यनिरतः सुखी ॥२४०६ ॥

2406. The lord of the ascendant - Mars - should be in his exaltation sign (in the 10th, Capricorn). The 9th Aroodha Pada should contain a benefic. As a result the native will be brilliant, intelligent, courageous and fond of good deeds.

वृषभांशे विलग्नेशे स्वोच्चे रविसमन्विते ।
कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसन्नात्मा ज्ञातिभाग्यसुयोगवान् ॥२४०७ ॥

2407. Mars at birth should be in Capricorn in the company of the Sun and beget Taurus Navamsa. Such a native will be given to anger but be pleased instantly. He will be fortunate in respect of his kinsfolk and will enjoy a great deal of prosperity.

स्यान्मेषलग्ने जनितोऽतिरक्तः मेहप्रधानः सुकुमारदेहः ।
कामी नित्यं साहसी भ्रातृ वैरी ।
लुब्धश्चसौ ज्ञातिबाहुल्ययुक्तः ॥२४०८ ॥

2408. General: One belonging to Aries ascendant will have much blood, will be prone to incur urinary disorders, will have a soft body, be lustful, adventurous, inimical to mother, miserly and will have numerous relatives.

मेषलग्नेऽर्कहोरायां सिंहद्रेक्काणजस्तथा ।
लग्नाद्वित्तगते मन्दे बाल्ये सौख्यविहीनवान् ॥२४०९ ॥
शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं शिवकर्मपरः सुखीः ।
मातृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे स्वक्षेत्रे कुन्तलांशगे ॥२४१० ॥
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ।
पुत्रशोकवती माता भ्रातृनाशेन कर्शिता ॥२४११ ॥
देशान्तरे भ्रातृयुता ज्ञातिवर्गेणं पोषिता ।
कर्मे रवियुते भौमे मीने शुक्रे कुजांशगे ॥२४१२ ॥
स्वीयभ्रात्रा तु गङ्गायां स्नातो बहुदिनं सुखम् ।
पुंसोक्तं पुत्रमुत्पाद्य क्षयरोगेण नश्यति ॥२४१३ ॥
देशान्तरे भ्रातृशोकज्ञातिवर्गेण जीवति ।
दाराक्षोभप्रदो नित्यं ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ॥२४१४ ॥
नानाविधक्लेशमेति भ्रातृभावफलं स्मृतम् ।
पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे कुम्भे वर्गोत्तमांशगे ॥२४१५ ॥
स्वपिता विप्रसेवी स्याद्भ्रातृमान् सोदरीयुतः ।
वाणिज्यशूद्रसेवादि जीवनं स्वपितुः कचित् ॥२४१६ ॥
देशत्यांग च कुरुते पितुर्दुर्मरणं भवेत् ।
कुन्तलांशकगे चन्द्रे पितृव्यैको ह्यपुत्रवान् ॥२४१७ ॥
एको मुख्यः प्रसिद्धश्च राजद्वारे सुपूजितः ।
शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं द्विकलत्रः सुपुत्रवान् ॥२४१८ ॥
स्वपितुः सोदरभ्राता कश्चित् पापी त्रिपुत्रवान् ।
वेदसङ्ख्याथवा चेति पुत्रपुत्रीसमृद्धिमान् ॥२४१९ ॥
आयुष्मनतौ पितृव्यौ द्वौ कश्चिद्दारान्तरेऽपि च ।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिदुःखिता पितृसोदरी ॥२४२० ॥
आयुष्मत्यो द्वित्रिसङ्ख्या एका पुत्रवती भवेत् ।
पितृष्वसृद्वयोरेका वैधव्येन च कर्शिता ॥२४२१ ॥
कालान्तरे पुत्रवती त्वेकापुत्रसमन्विता ।
एकः स्वपितृव्यसुतो राजमुद्राधिकारवान् ॥२४२२ ॥
बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो भेदभ्रातृयुतः सुखी ।

2409 - 2422½. Aries Ascendant: (a) The Native: Aries ascendant, with solar Hora and Leo decanate rising (i.e. the ascendant being anywhere between 10° and 15°) while Saturn is in the 2nd from the ascendant (i.e. in Taurus) will deprive one of happiness in boyhood days. He will be devoted to Lord Siva.

(b) Mother: The 4th lord Moon in Cancer in Kuntala Nadiamsa will cause widowhood to mother who will live for a long time. She will be grieved on account of loss of progeny and emaciated due to loss of co-born. Her co-born will live in distant

lands and she would be brought up by other relatives.

(c) **Brother:** One will obtain the following results in respect of a brother if Mars is in the 10th with the Sun, while Venus is in Pisces with a Navamsa of Mars (i.e. Scorpio). The brother will be happy for many days due to dips in the sacred Ganges (i.e. he will go on a long time pilgrimage). His sons will be destroyed due to tuberculosis. He will incur grief on account of mother in a foreign country and will live with his kinsfolk. He will cause perpetual distress to his spouse and will be separated from elder co-born and will incur various kinds of grief. These are the effects concerning a brother.

(d) **Father:** If the 9th lord Jupiter is in Vargottama in Aquarius, the native's father will serve Brahmins, will have brothers and sisters. He will eke out his livelihood by trading, and also by serving Soodras. He will leave his country and die a bad death.

(e) **Paternal Uncles & Aunts:** The Moon in Kuntala Nadiamsa will give the following effects. One of the paternal uncles of the native will be childless. Another will be a chief and a famous person receiving royal honours. He will be devoted Lord Siva, will have two wives and good sons. One will be somewhat sinful and will have three or four sons or will have many sons and daughters. Two of the paternal uncles will be endowed with long lives. One paternal aunt will obtain progeny after a long time and will be in grief. Two or three aunts will be long-lived. One will have male issues. Two aunts will be widowed. A paternal uncle's son will enjoy authority under a king and will have many sons, much wealth and step-brothers.

Notes: (a) In sloka 2410, the expression "*Siva Varma Gharah*" is a corrupt text. It should be "*Siva Karma Parah*" meaning that the ssubject will be devoted to Lord Siva's services.

विपद्दायेऽपरार्धादौ ज्ञातिप्राबल्यादिशेत् ॥ २४२३ ॥
पितृव्यपुत्रयोगेन भाग्यवृद्धिः शुभावहा ।
लग्नाधिपे कर्मराशौ स्वोच्चे सूर्यसमन्विते ॥२४२४ ॥
चन्द्रदृष्टे प्रजातस्तु गङ्गास्नाना फलं लभेत् ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु य इदं फलमश्नुते ॥२४२५ ॥

2423 - 2425. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: (a) The beginning and concluding parts of the second half of the native's third Dasa will cause prosperity of his relatives. Due to association with a son of paternal uncle, the native's fortunes will progress and auspicious results will come forth.

(b) The lord of the ascendant (Mars) in the 10th in exaltation together with the Sun and in aspect to the Moon will cause dips in Ganges.

(c) These effects are for the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa.

पूर्वभागे विशेषेण भ्रातृलक्षणमुच्यते ।
यस्यकस्यापि यो जातो गङ्गां गत्वा गयां व्रजेत् ॥२४२६ ॥
सोऽप्यासप्तमकुलानि पूर्वोत्तराणि चोद्धरेत् ।
भाग्ये च राहुणा दृष्टे भ्राता स्याद्दारशोकवान् ॥२४२७ ॥
तेन शोकेन तद्भ्राता क्षीणायुर्नरकं व्रजेत् ।
भाग्येशे कालकूटांशे रविजांशेऽथवा स्थिते ॥२४२८ ॥
लग्नाद्विक्रमगे राहौ स्त्रीमूलाद्भ्रातृनाशनम् ।
इदमेव फलं योज्यमुत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२४२९ ॥

2426 - 2429. (a) Now specially the effects concerning brother are told. (But the text does not speak of any such thing in detail but refers to dips in Ganges and getting rid of sins of the last seven births. Apparently, there is a loss of text.)

(b) The 9th house aspected by Rahu will cause grief to a brother on account of loss of spouse. Due to such grief, the said brother's life-span will diminish and he will go to hell.

(c) The 9th lord (Jupiter) in Kalakoota Shashtiamsa or in Saturn's Navamsa while Rahu is in the 3rd (in Gemini) will destroy the brother through a female.

These effects are applicable to birth in 2nd half of Kutila Nadiamsa, in Aries.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य सोदरः पापकर्मवान् ।
भाग्येऽष्टमे वा स्वर्भानौ तृतीये रविनन्दने ॥२४३० ॥
भृगौ स्वोच्चे प्रजातस्तु नाशयेत् पैतृकक्रियाम् ।
कालान्तरे पुण्यदेशे पितृसंस्कारमादिशेत् ॥२४३१ ॥
श्रद्धाभक्तियुतः पश्चद्वत्सरान्ते क्रियां चरेत् ।
सुख राशीशराशौ तु गुरौ बुधसमन्विते ॥२४३२ ॥
राहुदृष्टे स्वमाता च प्रणवाद्वै शिवार्चनम् ।
तेन पापेन तस्याः स्तु पुत्रशोकादि दारुणम् ॥२४३३ ॥

तस्यास्तु वंशवृद्धिश्च न भवेन्नित्यं भवेत्।

2430 - 2433½. Kutila Nadiamsa - First Half: (a) Birth in this segment denotes that the native's brother will indulge in sinful deeds.

(b) If Rahu is in the 8th or the 9th, Saturn is in the 3rd and Venus is in exaltation, the native will not be able to perform last offices to his father. But after some time in the end of the year, he will do related rituals in a shrine with devotion.

(d) If the dispositor of the 4th lord is conjunct Jupiter and Merury in aspect to Rahu, the mother should worship Lord Siva with excluively the Pranava Mantra by which she will be rid of tragedies like grief concerning progeny and will have her family grow.

षष्ठस्थे च निशानाथे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥२४३४ ॥
पितृवंशस्य वृद्धिः स्यान्मातृवंशक्षयं भवेत्।
पञ्चमेशे रन्ध्रपेन समेते तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥२४३५ ॥
मन्दे राहुयुते पुत्रीविवाहे विघ्नमादिशेत्।
कालान्तरे च भर्तारं दारिद्यं प्राप्य तत्सुता ॥२४३६ ॥
अलक्ष्मीप्रतिमादानत्तभ्दर्ता भारयवान् सुखी।
बहुदुःखा बहून् कालानल्पपुत्रवती भवेत् ॥२४३७ ॥
एवं च गर्भहोरायं प्रोक्ता पुत्रवती सुता।
बहुपुत्रवती नित्यं पितृभाग्येन जीवति ॥२४३८ ॥

2434 - 2438. (a) Should the Moon be in the 6th in aspect to Mars, the native's father's dynasty will expand while that of the mother will be impeded.

(b) The lord of the 6th (Mercury) in aspect to the 8th lord (Mars) while Rahu and Mars are in a trine from Mercury will bring obstacles in the marriage of the native's daughter. She will marry after delay and be in poverty. By donating the image of Goddess Lakshmi, her husband will earn fortunes. She will experience a lot of grief and will beget a daughter after some time. These have been stated in "Garbha Hora" (read Garga Hora). Due to the good fortunes of her father (i.e. the native), she will obtain many daughters and be long-lived.

धर्मः- चातुर्वर्ण्येषु जातानां कन्यानां प्रागृतृदयात्।
कार्यो विवाहो नान्यासां कन्यका नियमस्तथा ॥२४३९ ॥
यस्तु कन्यामृतुमतीं चातुर्वर्ण्यसमुद्भवाम्।
उद्वाहात् पतिताद्यांददहेदासप्तमं कुलम् ॥२४४० ॥
इत्थं मनुना प्रोक्तं पाराशर्येण चोदितम्।
होराशास्त्रे तथा प्रोक्तमिदमेव फलं स्मृतम्।
अष्टवर्षा भवेत् कन्या नववर्षा तु रोहिणी ॥२४४२ ॥
शूद्रस्यरोहिणि गौरी विवाहस्तस्य चोच्यते।
पुत्राणामथ पुत्रीणां विवाहो विघ्निते सति ॥२४४३ ॥
सुमङ्लीमहालक्ष्मीगौरी पूजाविधीयते।
क्षीरैर्वाप्यथाहारिद्रैरिभषेकं रमाम्बयोः ॥२४४४ ॥
सुमङ्गल्यै वस्त्रदानं परमान्ननिवेदनम्।
सकृद्वाचासकृत पूजा यश्चेच्छ्रद्धयान्वितः ॥२४४५ ॥

2439 - 2445. Scriptural Injunctions: In case of births relating to the 4 castes (i.e. Brahmin, Kshatriya, Vaisya and Soodra), marrriage of a girl should be done only after her attaining puberty. Otherwise, following such a marriage, (the merits of) seven past generations will be burnt. So had been said by Manu and Parasara. The science of astrology also declares such effects. A girl of 8 is known as Kanya, of 9 Rohini, of 10 Gauri and above 10 Rajasvala (who attained her puberty and is fit for marriage). For Brahmins, Kshatriyas and Vaisyas, the giving away of a Kanya is important (i. e. is recommended). For Soodra, marrriage is allowed of a Rohini or Gauri. If there be obstacles in performing the marriage of a son or daughter, worship of a Sumangali (a female whose husband is alive), Maha Lakshmi and Gauri (i.e. Lakshmi and Parvati) should be done as prescribed by Sastras. Lakshmi and Parvati should be offered Abhisheka (ritual bath) with milk and turmeric. Clothes should be given away to a Simnagali. These should be done once, and many times (i.e. again and again), with purity. Then the hurdles will be removed and marriage will take place.

Notes: An eight year old girl is called Gauri (and not Kanya) and a ten year old girl is Kanya (not Gauri). Apparently, the text in question has been wrongly copied. Thus the first 3 castes were permitted to marry off their daughter after 10 while Soodra can marry off his daughter even at 8 or 9, as per Sastras. More suh information can be found in *Brihad Daivagna Mano Ranjanam.*

तस्य विघ्नविनाशः स्याचच्छीघ्र पाणिग्रहो भवेत्।
कुन्तलांशे निशानाथे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥२४४६ ॥
पुत्रोद्वाहादिविघ्नं स्यात्तस्येमां शान्तिमाचरेत्।

भाग्येशे लाभाराशिस्थे विक्रमेशेन संयुते ॥२४४७ ॥
तल्लाभे गोचरे मन्दे पुत्रिकोद्वाहंसभ्रमः।
विक्रमेशे यदंशस्थे तद्राशौ वा निरीक्षिते ॥२४४८ ॥
तत्त्रिकोणांशमसेषु पुत्रिकोद्वाहंससभ्रमः।
दारधिपदशाकाले दारलाभश्शुभावहः ॥२४४९ ॥

2446 - 2449. (a) The Moon in Kuntala Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn and Mars will cause obstacles in the performance of son's marriage for which remedies should be done.

(b) The 9th and 3rd lords should be together in the 11th from the ascendant. When Saturn transits the 11th thereof (i.e. 9th from the ascendant), the native's daughter will get married. Alternatively, Saturn can also aspect the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 3rd lord. The corresponding months will be denoted by the Sun transiting in a sign which is a trine to such Navamsa.

(c) The Dasa of the 7th lord will cause marriage and other auspicious effects.

उत्तरार्धे श्रियावाप्तिः सोदरोद्वाहसंभ्रभः।
प्रत्यग्दशायां कन्यातुद्विस्त्रिविघ्नात् परं सुखम ॥२४५० ॥
विवाहे सर्वकर्मणि सन्तानादि भवेत्ततः।
यावता बिन्दुना युक्तो भाग्येशः शुभसंयुतः ॥२४५१ ॥

2450 - 2451. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa 2nd Half: (a) The native will accumulate wealth. He will be involved in the marriage of his brother in his 5th Dasa. Marriage will be settled after two or three obstacles. So also in respect of all undertakings and acquisition of progeny.

(b) The lord of the 9th should be associated with a benefic. In that case, the number of Bindus in his Ashtaka Varga will denote the number of issues for the native. His daughter will be charming.

Notes: (a) The relevant text is not clearly composed. Apparently it suggests that the native's brother will incur obstacles in respect of marriage, progeny and other auspicious events.

तावत्कुमारा जायेरन् पुत्रिका रम्यरुपिणी।
असितांशे सुताधीशे काकवन्ध्यापतिः सुखी ॥२४५२ ॥
भार्या गुणवती श्यामा त्वेकभ्रातृसमन्विता।
कलत्रसोदरभ्राता त्वेकपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥२४५३ ॥
सहोदरो द्वित्रिसुतो बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभाववान्।
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्ति प्रायस्यति ॥२४५४ ॥

2452 - 2454. The lord of the 5th (the Sun) in a Navamsa of Venus denotes that the subject will marry a person who will give birth to only one child and then become barren. She will be charming, virtuous, dark in complexion and will have one brother. The native's brother-in-law will have one son. His sister-in-law will have two or three sons and would be wicked in her childhood. She would also incur danger to her survival due to planetary blemishes for which remedies would be sought.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चरशिस्थे भ्रातपुत्रः सुखी भवेत्।
कलत्रद्वयावान् भोगी पितृव्यार्जितवित्तवान् ॥२४५५ ॥
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नो ज्ञातिभाग्य युतः सुखी।
कर्मे कन्यांशगे सूर्ये जातस्य मेषलग्नके ॥२४५६ ॥
द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थश्च भ्रातृपुत्रस्तु पोषकः।
घनाधिपदशाकाले गोचरे द्वादशे शनौ ॥२४५७ ॥
वैष्णवद्वेषमूलेन राजोपदवशोकवान्।
जन्मदाये पितृव्यस्य दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४५८ ॥
द्वितीयोद्वाहमाप्नोति पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
पश्चात् सहोदरीमृत्युर्भ्रातृलाभो ह्यतः परम् ॥२४५९ ॥
विद्यारम्भं च लभते सौम्ये मन्ददशान्तरे।
जन्मतारदशान्त्ये च स्वपितुर्व्याकुंल महत् ॥२४६० ॥
ज्वरोपद्रवमाप्नोति ज्ञातिवर्गे मनोव्यथाम्।

2455 - 2460½. (a) Brother's Son: If the lord of the ascendant Mars is in exaltation, the native's brother's son will be happy, will have two wives, will enjoy pleasures and will inherit paternal uncle's wealth. He will also have self-earned wealth and will enjoy fortunes through his kinsfolk.

(b) One born in Aries ascendant with the Sun in the 10th house with Virgo Navamsa will be skilful in gathering wealth and will patronize his brother's son.

(c) In the Dasa of Venus, when Saturn transits the 12th, the subject will incur troubles from the king due to enmity with Vaishnavites.

(d) During the native's first dasa, his paternal uncle will lose his spouse and will have second marriage. The native's father will be endowed with happiness. Later on, the subject will lose a sister

and will acquire a brother. His education will commence in Mercury - Saturn periods. The end of the first dasa will cause distress to father due to troubles from fever. Also his kinsfolk will be mentally disturbed.

मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युरौत्तर्य कलहो महान् ॥२४६१ ॥
गुरुशन्यारकालेच देशे दक्षिणभागगे ।
मण्डलधिपते र्नाशो भवेत् सेनाधिपस्य च ॥२४६२ ॥
चापान्ते मकरादौ च तत्त्रिकोणे गुरौ शनौ ।
पाण्ड्यभूपतिसन्ताप श्चापमृत्युभयं भवेत् ॥२४६३ ॥
मृगानने तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्ववर्ण नगरे चैव भवेद्राजातरं तथा ॥२४६४ ॥
यस्मिन् देशे पट्टणे ग्रामभे वा
जन्मे वित्ते वाष्ट मे च त्रिकोणे ।
यद्वा कर्मण्यगते सूर्यपुत्रे
राजक्षोभो देशपीडा विपत्तिः ॥२४६५ ॥
एकमेव पुरग्रामपट्टणानां तु सर्वशः ।
तत्तन्नामानुसारेण फलं ज्ञेयं बुधोत्तमैः ॥२४६६ ॥
असितांशकगे सूर्ये स्थिराशि चतुष्टये ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पाण्ड्यभूपतिनाशान् ॥२४६७ ॥
तत्पुत्रस्यभवेन्मृत्युस्तथा सेनाधिपस्य वा ।
मीनत्रिकोणगे मन्दे चोलभूपतिनाशनम् ॥२४६८ ॥
स्वसेनानृपतीनां तु ह्यरिष्टमिति चादिशेत् ।
सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे मीने वा गोचरे शनौ ॥२४६९ ॥
स्ववासदेश नृपतेर्व्याधिं वा नाशमीरयेत् ।
अष्टमे गोचरे मन्दे भाग्येशांशेऽथ यदि ॥२४७० ॥
स्वराजज्ञातिवर्गेण क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

2461 - 2470½. Irrelevant: The head of the region will die and a war will break in the northern part of the country. In the periods of Jupiter and Saturn, the king in the southern part of the country and the army chief will perish. When Jupiter and Saturn journey in the end of Sagittarius or in the beginning of Capricorn, the land of Pandya kingdom will be in grief and there will be fear of untimely death. Saturn's transit in the end of Capricorn or a trine thereof will cause a change of ruler. Saturn in the ascendant, 2nd, 8th or 10th will bring sorrow and danger to the king. The Sun in one of the four immovable signs, with a Navamsa of Venus .... while the planet Saturn transits a trine ..... the king of Pandya country will be destroyed. The king's son and the army chief will face untimely death. When Saturn transits Pisces or the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 5th lord, the king of the native's country will incur diseases and be destroyed. When Saturn comes to the 8th, or the Navamsa of the 9th lord, there will occur quarrels among the king's relatives.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले भाग्यधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥२४७१ ॥
असितांशे प्रजातस्य स्त्रीप्रजालाभमाधिशेत् ।
राहुदोषेण वा पश्चात् सन्तानप्रतिबन्धकम् ॥२४७२ ॥
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्ति केचित्पक्षे विनिर्दिशेत् ।

2471 - 2472½. One born in Aries ascendant with a Navamsa of Venus will gain daughters in the Dasa of the 7th lord (Venus) during the sub period of the 9th lord (Jupiter). Due to blemish caused by Rahu, subsequent child births will be obstructed. After delay, he will obtain a son according to some.

सुताधिपदशायां तु सुखाधिपतिदायगे ॥२४७३ ॥
राजान्तरवशाद्भाग्यमुद्योगप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ।
स्वपितृव्ययुतः कश्चित् क्लेशं चेद्दशवत्सरम् ॥२४७४ ॥
पश्चात् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति बन्धुवर्गे श्रिया युतम् ।
विपद्दाये पित्ररिष्ट त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे ॥२४७५ ॥
सप्तविंशेऽथ वा चेति कुटिलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
मेषे शनिस्थिते काले मीने वापितृनाशनम् ॥२४७६ ॥

2473 - 2476. (a) The sub period of the 4th lord in the Dasa of the 5th lord will bring professional fortunes under a changed ruler.

(b) For about ten years, his paternal uncle's son will be in difficulties after which he will prosper and the kinsfolk will make wealth.

(c) During the 33rd or 27th year of age, in the 3rd dasa, the native's father will be endangered. At that time Saturn will be in transit in Aries or in Pisces.

सप्तमे मकरे माता परलोकं प्रयास्यति ।
पञ्चमे सोदरक्लेशं प्रत्यग्दाये सुतामयम् ॥२४७७ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे मनस्तापं खपितृव्यसुतामयम् ।
जन्मे शनिस्थिते काले द्वादशान्तेऽथवा यदि ॥२४७८ ॥
धनाधिपदशाकाले पितृव्यक्लेशमादिशेत् ।
सुखधिपदशाया तु रन्ध्राधिपतिदायगे ॥२४७९ ॥

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः पितृव्यस्य विनाशनम्।
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२४८० ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये कुंतलांशे त्वपमृत्युभयं महत्।
चापे शनिस्थिते काले वातरोगप्रपीडितः।
पुत्रिकोद्वाहमाप्नोति पौत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४८१ ॥

2477 - 2481. (a) Saturn's transit in the 7th (read 10th) in Capricorn will cause mother's death.

(b) Troubles to co-born, mental distress to relatives and destruction of a paternal uncle will result the transit of Saturn in the 5th (in Leo).

(c) When Saturn moves in the ascendant or in the end of the 12th during the Dasa of the 2nd lord, the person's paternal uncle will be in grief. If the Dasa of the 4th lord (the Moon) and the sub period of the 8th lord (Mars) be in operation, paternal uncle will be endangered by fear of untimely death.

(d) Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th (Mars), the native of Kuntala Nadiamsa will be greatly endangered by fear of untimely death provided the Dasa is the 5th one.

(e) When Saturn transits in Sagittarius, he will be troubled by windy diseases. But his daughter will beget married and he will obtain a grand-son.

मीने धनुर्युवतियुग्मगतेऽर्कपुत्रः
सौम्यैर्युतो वा बलिभिस्त्ववलोकितो वा।
दुर्भिक्षशस्त्रानलचोरभयानि यानि
प्रोक्तानितानि न भवन्ति भवन्ति पापैः ॥२४८२ ॥

2482. Irrelevant: Transit Saturn in Pisces, Sagittarius, Virgo and Gemini, as the case may be, and in association with or aspect to a strong benefic will cause famine and fear from fire and thieves.

कन्याचक्रदशासंधिकाले क्लेशफलं विदुः।
प्रत्यग्दाये शुक्रचक्रे देहकार्श्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४८३ ॥
कुन्तालांशे गते चन्द्रे दशायां देहराशिगे।
पापग्रहाक्रान्तकाले क्रूरमासे रुजातुरः ॥२४८४ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्ति कुर्याद्यथाविधि।
अष्टविंशोत्तरशतं चतुष्षष्टिपलंच वा ॥२४८५ ॥
द्वात्रिंश त्पलमात्रं वा गृहीत्वाकांस्यपात्रकम्।
राजतं चन्द्रबिम्बं च पलषोडशसंयुतम्।
तण्डुलं षोडश प्रस्थं द्विगुण परिगृह्यं च ॥
मण्डपं च तथा कृत्वा वस्त्रैराच्छाद्य चोपरि।
कांस्यपात्र च निक्षिप्य चन्द्रस्य प्रतिमां क्षिपेत् ॥२४८६ ॥
धूपदीपार्घ्य युक्तैश्च पुष्पगन्धाक्षतादिभिः।
स्वर्णपुष्पैर्विशेषेण पूजयेदमृताक्षैरः ॥२४८७ ॥
सौवर्णसूर्य प्रतिमां ताम्रपात्रे निधाय च।
पूर्वोक्तविधिना पूजामाचरे दिन्दुना समम् ॥२४८८ ॥
परमान्नं भागवतो भानो नैवेद्यमाचरेत्।
शरावनीतं क्षीरान्नं कदलीफल मिश्रितम् ॥२४८९ ॥
नैवेद्यमिन्दोः कलयन् मुच्यते ह्यापमृत्युतः।
यश्चरेदुक्तविधिना परिहारं समन्त्रकम् ॥२४९० ॥
तस्य रोगा विनश्यन्ति ह्यायुश्च परिवर्धते।
बालारिष्टं च न भवेदपमृत्युभयं च न ॥२४९१ ॥
ऐश्वर्य वर्धते नित्यं कीर्तिः स्यादनपायिनी।
नित्यवंशाभिवृद्धिः स्याद्भवेच्छत्रुपराभवः ॥२४९२ ॥
स्वपुत्रिका समाङ्गल्या भर्तृसौख्यवती भवेत्।
चन्द्रसूर्यप्रसादेन वाञ्छितार्थो भवेत् सदा ॥२४९३ ॥
एव संपूज्य विधिवत् प्रतिमाधिकदक्षिणाम्।
दद्याच्च ज्योतिषज्ञाय ह्यर्केन्दुप्रतिमां तथा ॥२४९४ ॥
तेन दानेन चन्द्रार्कौ सुप्रसन्नौ दयान्वितौ।
दिशेतां दीर्घमायुष्यं स्वदशासु स्वभुक्तिषु ॥२४९५ ॥
क्रूरग्रहदशाकाले गोचरे क्रूरकालगे।
क्रूरग्रहान्तरे चैव च इंद दानमाचरेत् ॥२४९६ ॥
चन्द्रसूर्यप्रसादेन तस्य सर्वे शुभप्रदोः।
आयुरारोग्यसौभाग्यं दिशेयुः कीर्तिमुत्तमम् ॥२४९७ ॥
इदं रहस्यं पापघ्नं लोकानां हितकारणम्।
नारदेन सुताऽध्याये कथितं परमर्षिणा ॥२४९८ ॥
तेनाच्युताय विप्राय प्रसन्नेनाभिभाषितम्।
तां पूजामाचरेत् प्राज्ञो मनुजः स. सुखी भवेत् ॥२४९९ ॥
मृत्युञ्जयं महामन्त्रं जपेद्द्विप्रमुखैः सुखी।
मार्कण्डेयः पुरा जप्त्वा मृत्युपाशाद्विमोचितः ॥२५०० ॥
मण्डलं वा तदर्धं वा जपेन्मृत्युविनाशानम्।
आयुरारोग्यसौभाग्यवृद्धिस्तस्य दिने दिने ॥२५०१ ॥

2483 - 2501. (a) The learned prescribe difficulties in the junction periods of two Kala Chakra Dasas.

(b) Physical emaciation is denoted in the 5th dasa. (The term "Sukra Chakra" is to be excluded for better understanding.)

(c) Should the Moon be in Kuntala Nadiamsa, the transit of malefics in Deha Rasi will cause

diseases of the body, coinciding with adverse solar movements. To overcome this blemish, remedies should be resorted to.

(d) Remedies: A vessel made of bell-metal weighing 128 or 64 or 32 Palas should be obtained in which an image of the Moon-God made of silver, weighing 16 Palas should be placed on rice grains of 16 Prasthas and should be covered with clothes, in a pavilion and should be worshipped with incense, lamps and flowers. The image of the Sun-God made of gold should also be placed in a copper vessel and worshipped as stated earlier for the Moon-God. The Sun-God should be offered rice boiled in milk with sugar while the Moon-God should be offered with rice cooked in milk mixed with plantains following which the fear of untimely death will vanish. Reciting the remedial Mantras as per rules will destroy diseases and increase life-span. Then there will be no infantile mortality, nor untimely death. His wealth and fame and dynasty will grow. His enemies will be humiliated. His daughter will enjoy long marital life and husband will live long. By praying to the Sun and the Moon, one's desires will always be fulfilled. By the donation of the images of the Sun-God and Moon-God to an astrologer, these Gods will be well-pleased and will bless the person with longevity. These donations should be given away in the dasa periods of the luminaries, or during malefic planets' periods, or during malefic transits or in bad times. With the mercy of the Sun and the Moon, the native will ever enjoy auspicious effects. Longevity, health, fame etc. will prevail in an excellent manner. This sin-destroying secret has been revealed by sage Narada for the welfare of the world. These are spoken by the Brahmin Achyuta with happiness. Those wise men who perform this worship will live happily. Mrityunjaya Maha Mantra should be got recited with the help of a Brahmin. Once upon a time, Markandeya recited this and got relieved of the noose of death. By reciting this for 48 or 24 days, death will be destroyed. As a result, longevity, health and prosperity will grow day by day.

कुन्तलांशकगे चन्द्रे कुटिलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
सूर्यचन्द्रप्रसादेन तुलाचक्रे प्रियं वदेत् ॥२५०२ ॥
नूतनग्रहनिर्माणं ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतोत्सवम् ।
पितृव्यपुत्रयोगेन धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५०३ ॥
मीनभुक्त्यमन्तमारभ्य कीटान्ते भुक्तिकालके ।
त्रिपञ्चाशात् परं मृत्युः सार्धे द्विवत्सरेभवेत् ॥२५०४ ॥

2502 - 2504. One born in Aries ascendant,, Kutila Nadiamsa, with the Moon in Kuntala Nadiamsa will be happy in the Dasa of Libra - Venus due to the mercy of Sun God and Moon God. He will construct a new house. His relatives will celebrate birth of a child. He will make money with the help of his paternal uncle's son. In the sub period of Pisces or Scorpio, he will incur death. From the age of 27, he will be in danger for a period of 2 years.

Notes: For Kuntala Nadiamsa (also known as Kunda Nadiamsa), please consult notes under sloka 3051, p. 39 of Book 2.

अष्टमधिप भौमस्य दशायां शनिभुक्तिषु ।
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य कालमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥२५०५ ॥

2505. The native of Aries ascendant will face death in the sub period of Saturn in the dasa of 8th lord Mars.

यद्दष्मे शनियुतेऽथ दृष्टे जातस्य वा तस्य भवेच्च कष्टम् ।
योगद्वयं स्यान्निधंन यदेको
योगस्तथा मृत्युसमत्वमाहुः ॥२५०६ ॥

2506. One with Saturn's aspect or association in respect of the 6th or 8th house will be in difficulties. Should the two be in operation (i.e. Saturn in the 6th aspecting 8th, instead of being in the 8th), death will occur. One of these in existence (i.e. Saturn in the 8th) will cause difficulties equal to death.

वृश्चिकांशे व्यये शुक्रे स्वोच्चे दुर्गतिभागगे ।
देहान्ते नरकं याति कुटिलांशसमुद्भवः ॥२५०७ ॥

2507. Venus exalted in the 12th with Scorpio Navamsa will consign the said native to hell after death.

गुरुतृतीयपर्यये मीनादौ श्रियमश्नुते ।
तुलादौ व्याकुलं चैति मेषादित्रिषु व सुखम् ॥२५०८ ॥

2508. Jupiter's third round of transit in the initial part of Pisces will cause wealth. In the initial part of Libra distress will be caused. In the 3 signs commencing Aries, he will produce happiness.

स्वजन्मराशिमारभ्य शनिचारेण योजयेत्।
गोचरे शनिचारेण राश्युक्तफलमादिशेत् ॥२५०९ ॥

2509. When saturn transits the various signs commencing from the Moon sign, results prescribed for the various positions be declared.

लग्नाद्वा चद्रलग्नाद्वा रन्ध्रेशांशत्रि कोणगे।
पापवेधाक्रांन्तकाले सामान्यफलमादिशेत् ॥२५१० ॥
तत्कालगोचरग्रहस्थितिजन्मकाल-
लग्नस्थिति समावलोक्य च सूक्ष्मदृष्टया।
अन्तर्दशाधिपदशेशबलं च बुद्घवा
निर्णीय तादृशफलं विफलं च ब्रूयात् ॥२५११ ॥

2510 - 2511. Note the 8th lord from the ascendant or the Moon sign and note in which Navamsa the said 8th lord is placed. When Saturn transits the sign identical with that Navamsa or a trine, with Vedha (obstruction in transit) by a malefic, moderate results (instead of completely good results) be declared. Planetary positions prevailing at the time of the said transit and those of the birth should be minutely examined. Strengths of the dasa lord and sub period lord should also be studied. Otherwise the effects will be futile.

ये ग्रहाजन्मकाले तु यस्मिन् राशौ स्थितिं गताः।
तस्मिन् राशौ दशारम्भे गतास्ते शुभदायिनः ॥२५१२ ॥

2512. If a planet, at the time of commencement of its dasa, attains its natal position (signwise) in transit, then its dasa will prove auspicious.

Notes: This is a useful clue for analysing the possible good of a particular dasa. Say Mercury dasa commences at a certain time. If transit Mercury reaches the sign occupied by him at birth, his dasa will deliver auspicious results.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा गोचरे लाभगे तमः।
तस्मात् सूर्यबलाभावन्मासि प्राणभयं भवेत् ॥२५१३ ॥

2513. When Rahu is in transit in the 11th counted from the Moon or the ascendant, the transit Sun becoming weak will bring about the death of the native.

जन्मद्वादशरन्ध्रगेसति महाक्रूरेऽति पापे शनौ
प्राप्ते कष्टदशाविरामसमये तत्कालचक्रेऽथ वा।
कालान्तकेऽभिषेचनं च ह्यथवा मृत्युञ्जयप्रार्थनं
यद्वा स्वर्णसुदर्शनाय विधिवत् पूजाप्रदानं चरेत् ॥२५१४ ॥
य इदं परिहारं तु कुरुते श्रद्धयान्वितः।
तस्येदं विजयः श्रेयः कीर्तिरन्यादृशी भवेत् ॥२५१५ ॥

2514 - 2515. General: Note a great malefic moving in the ascendant, 12th or the 8th. Saturn in transit should also be exceedingly adverse, and the Dasa should be one capable of causing difficulties. Then prayer to Lord Mrityunjaya should be offered or worship and donation of a golden image of Sudarsana (the disc of Lord Vishnu) should be undertaken. If this remedy is done with devotion, one will acquire success, benefits and fame.

जन्मकालग्रहस्थित्या दशेशस्यबलेन च।
ग्रहचारेण वक्तव्यं शुभाशुभफलं नृणाम् ॥२५१६ ॥

2516. General: Auspicious and inauspicious effects should be applied based on the positions of planets at birth and the strength of the lord of the Dasa concerned.

लाभाधिपांशगे जीवे भाग्येशांशकगेऽथ वा।
गोचरे सौख्यमाप्नोति ह्युद्योगधनवान् भवेत् ॥२५१७ ॥
धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे लाभेशांशत्रिकोणेगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५१८ ॥
धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे ज्ञातिवर्गे महाविपत् ॥२५१९ ॥
स्वदारदेहजड्यादि प्रत्यक्तारदशान्त्यगे।
प्रबलज्ञातिसन्तापं दारवंशे ह्यरिष्टदम् ॥२५२० ॥

2517 - 2520. General: (a) When Jupiter transits the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord or the 9th lord, happiness, employment and wealth will occur.

(b) Wealth will come to pass if the said transit is in a sign that is identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 2nd lord or the 11th lord.

(c) Should Saturn replace Jupiter as at "b" above, the person's relatives will be greatly endangered.

(d) Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: The end of the 5th dasa will produce sickness to the native's wife. His relatives will be in great distress and in-laws will be subjected to evils.

देहधर्मव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ।
चन्द्रे वाप्यथवा सौम्ये पुण्यतीर्थाटन भवेत् ॥२५२१ ॥
देवतादर्शनं चैव देवब्राह्मणपूजनम्।

तत्तत्काले गोचरेषु फलान्यूह्यानिसूरिभिः ॥२५२२ ॥

2521 - 2522. Mercury, the Moon or Jupiter transiting the degree represented by the sum total of the longitudes of ascendant lord, 9th lord and 12th lord (i.e. of Mars and Jupiter) will cause visits to shrines for dips in sacred rivers. The native will offer prayers to gods and will worship Brahmins as well. The learned should guess these effects based on the transits occurring at that time.

मीनशुक्रदशाकाले मकरे रविभुक्तिषु ।
सेतुस्नानफलप्राप्ति जातकस्य विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५२३ ॥

2523. During the Dasa of Venus who at birth is placed in Pisces and in the sub period of the Sun, one will take dips in the Setu.

चापान्ते मिथुनान्ते वा तन्मध्ये वा शनौ स्थिते ।
कुटिलांश प्रजातस्य राजोपद्रवं मादिशेत् ॥२५२४ ॥

2524. One born in Kutila Nadiamsa will face royal wrath when Saturn moves in the end of Sagittarius or Gemini or when Saturn is between these signs.

प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे पञ्चमे गोचरे शनौ ।
षष्ठांशे व्याकुलं चैति सप्तमे प्राणसंशयम् ॥२५२५ ॥
पूर्वोक्तशान्तिकार्येण ह्यरिष्टशतनाशनम् ।
आयुरारोग्यसौभाग्यं राजप्रीतिशुभावहम् ॥२५२६ ॥

2525 - 2526. In the course of the 5th dasa, Saturn moving in the 5th or 6th from the ascendant will cause much distress. In the 7th, the planet will cast doubts on the very survival of the native. If remedies stated earlier (vide slokas 2485 - 2581 supra) are performed, the evils of Saturn will be destroyed and the person will enjoy life-span, health and prosperity, apart from auspicious effects through royal patronage.

वत्सरे वाष्टपञ्चाशे निधनेशदशान्त्यगे ।
क्रूरमासे कालमृत्युर्गुरुभौमार्कवासरे ॥२५२७ ॥
नाडिपञ्चग्रहफलं कुटिलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशामृत्युं यावज्जीवं सुभाग्यवान् ।
प्रस्तारान्तर्दशामार्गे फलं विस्तारमुच्यते ॥२५२८ ॥

2527 - 2528. The end of 8th lord's Dasa, in the 58th year will bring about death on a day ruled by Jupiter, Mars or the Sun. These are effects of "Pancha Graha Nadi" for a native of Kutila Nadiamsa. His death will occur in the 8th lord's dasa. He will enjoy prosperity throughout his life. Effects should be understood in detail with the help of sub periods.

पञ्चग्रहनाडी फलम् ।

सुखाधिपे सुखस्थाने दशायां सुखजीवनः ।
नूलगोहस्य निर्माणं धनधान्यादिक भवेत् ॥२५२९ ॥

2529. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: If the 4th lord (the Moon) is in the 4th house, her Dasa will give a happy life. The native will construct a new house and will enjoy wealth and grains (food comforts).

पापांशगे सुखाधीशे पापग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।
क्रूरकाले तद्दशायां स्वराजोपद्रवो भवेत् ।२५३० ॥

2530. Should the 4th lord be in a malefic's Navamsa and be in aspect to a malefic, one will incur royal wrath in the Dasa of the 4th lord.

सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
सुखेशदृष्टिराशौ वा नृपतिक्षोभमादिशेत् ॥२५३१ ॥
कर्मेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
कर्मेशदृष्टिराशौ वा सोदरभ्रातृनाशनम् ॥२५३२ ॥
क्रूरमासे च तत्पूर्वे स्वपितृव्यसुतामयम् ।
ज्ञातिशोकफलप्राप्तिमशुभं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥२५३३ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतारिष्टं बन्धुवर्गे सुतक्षयम् ।
सहोदरभ्रातृपीडां मातृशोकां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५३४ ॥

2531 - 2534. (a) One will incur difficulties from the king when Saturn comes into the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the lord or the sign that is aspected by 4th lord (at birth).

(b) Saturn's similar transit involving the 10th lord will destroy one's co-born. Prior to this, his paternal uncle's son will be destroyed in a month denoted by the Sun's adverse transit. There will be loss of progeny in the relatives' circle, and troubles to co-born and mother.

षष्ठाष्माधीशभुक्तौ सुखाधिपतिदायगे ।
राजामात्यजनस्नेहमुद्योगादिधनागमम् ॥२५३५ ॥
ततः पश्चाद्देहजाड्यं भ्रातृपुत्रस्यनिर्दिशेत् ।
तद्गोचरे शुभे जीवे शुभसन्तापमाप्नुयात् ।
जीवे शनियुते काले पुत्रपीडां मनोव्यथाम् ॥२५३६ ॥
अन्तर्दशाधिपे दुष्टे गोचरे क्रूरमासगे ।

स्वजनात्मप्रपीडादि भवेद्बन्धुनृपव्यथा ॥२५३७ ॥

2535 - 2537. (a) During the Dasa of the 4th lord (the Moon) and the sub periods of the lords of the 6th and 8th (i.e. Mercury and Mars), the native will befriend the king and minister and will gain work and wealth. Following these, his brother's progeny will incur physical illness.

(b) When Jupiter comes to the 9th, the native will obtain excellent progeny.

(c) The time of Saturn - Jupiter conjunction in transit will cause evils to his progeny and distress to him.

(d) The lord of the sub period being in adverse transits will cause evils to the native's kinsfolk and royal wrath to him.

Notes: (d) This part of the text is corruptly constructed and the relevant translation is made taking available hints in the text.

स्वसेवितनृपद्वारे दायदिकलहः कचित् ।
अन्तश्छिद्रकलापेन स्वराजामात्यव्याकुलम् ॥२५३८ ॥

2538. Irrelevant: There will be strife among the king's relatives to some extent. Due to internal confusion, the king and minister will be distressed.

कर्माधिपान्तरे काले षष्ठेशस्यान्तरे व्यथा ।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२५३९ ॥

2539. The sub periods of 10th, 6th and 8th lords (in the Dasa of the 4th lord) will cause distress. These results will bear truth according to the learned in astrology.

पुत्रिकोद्वाहसन्तोषं षट्चत्वारिंशवत्सरे ।
जामातृसौख्यमाप्नोति स्वगेहे श्रियमश्नुते ॥२५४० ॥

2540. During the native's 46th year, his daughter will beget married. His son-in-law will be happy and wealth will accrue to the subject.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे दृष्टराश्यंशगे ।
जामातृभवनं चैव जन्मर्क्षं च विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५४१ ॥

2541. The Moon sign of the son-in-law will correspond to the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord. Alternatively it could be a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by the 11th lord.

Notes: The 11th is the 5th from the 7th and hence denotes daughter-in-law or son-in-law as the case may be.

लाभे राहुस्थिते काले षष्ठे गोचरगे शनौ ।
राजद्वारे कलापः स्यान्मित्रात्मस्वजनावधि ॥२५४२ ॥

2542. Rahu in the 11th and Saturn in the 6th in transit will cause quarrels apart from distress to friends and relatives.

पश्चात् स्वस्थं महत् सौख्यं ज्ञातिवर्गे शुभाधिकम् ।
सर्वाध्यक्षाधिकारादियोगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥२५४३ ॥

2543. Afterwards, health (or well-being) will prevail and the subject will be greatly happy. He will beget an authoritative post and will enjoy great prosperity.

मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युर्लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
शनिभुक्तौ फलं ब्रूयात् सुखाधिपतिदायगे ॥२५४४ ॥
बुधान्तरे स्वसामन्तसन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ।
मन्दान्तरे ज्ञातिवर्गे पुत्रलाभं महत् सुखम् ॥२५४५ ॥
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शन्ति प्रयास्यति ।
सुखाधिपदशाकाले पापवेधग्रहान्तरे ॥२५४६ ॥
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य मातृनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
चन्द्रे शत्र्वन्तरे काले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥२५४७ ॥
जामातृवंशे सन्तापं ज्वरोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।
चन्द्रे शुक्रान्तरे काले कुन्तलांशसमुद्भव ॥२५४८ ॥
अतीव सौख्यमाप्नोति क्रूरमासं विना सुखम् ।
शुक्रान्तरे क्रूरमासे राजोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।
विप्लवेन मनस्तापं पश्चात् स्वस्थं शुभाशुभम् ।
पञ्चाशद्वत्सरे क्लेशं कालचक्रदशाभयम् ।
कालचक्रप्रदानेन देहारोग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५५० ॥

2544 - 2550. (a) Irrelevant: In the sub period of Saturn during the Dasa of the 4th lord, the head of the region will die and famine will spread. In the sub period of Mercury, the subordinate king will obtain progeny.

(b) The sub period of Saturn (in the 4th lord's Dasa), there will be gain of a son in the relatives' circle.

(c) The native will in the said sub period be endangered with fear of untimely death for which remedies be resorted to.

(d) In a malefic's sub period, during the 4th lord's Dasa, the native's mother will die.

(e) The Dasa of the Moon (4th lord) will give equal measure of good and bad effects in the sub

periods ruled by inimical planets. There will be grief in the family of the native's son-in-law due to trouble from fever (in the said sub periods).

(f) In the sub period of Venus during the 4th lord's dasa, extreme happiness will prevail except in the months denoted by adverse solar movements. In such excepted months, troubles from king will come to pass apart from distress. Later on, well-being and auspicious and inauspicious effects will follow. In the ensuring year, troubles will occur to the native. By donating an image of the zodiac, health will recur.

Notes: (e) In the first line of sloka 2550, the term "Kalachakra Dasamayam" has no proper meaning and is out of context.

चन्द्रसूर्यान्तरे काले पुत्रिकासौख्यमश्नुते ॥२५५१ ॥
पुत्रोत्सवफलप्राप्तिर्बन्धुवर्गे मनोव्यथा ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे कुन्तलांशे सुखाधिपदशान्त्यगे ॥२५५२ ॥
स्वजनात्मजनक्लेश राजवर्गेऽप्यरिष्टंदम् ।
कुम्भेशनिस्थिते काले दशासन्ध्योर्मनोव्यथाम् ॥२५५३ ॥
विप्लवेन मनस्तापं स्वपितृव्यस्य नाशनम् ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले कुन्तलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२५५४ ॥
धनधान्यसुत प्राप्तिंराजप्रीतिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पितृव्यसुतयोगेन स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम् ॥२५५५ ॥
प्रबलोद्योगसौख्याप्तिःपुत्रः प्रबलो भवेत् ।
कुजान्तरे क्रूरमासे व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥२५५६ ॥
कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले पुत्रिकाज्वरमादिशेत् ।
सूतिकावातरोगेण देहजाड्यं मनोव्यथाम् ॥२५५७ ॥
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति देहकार्श्य विनिर्दिशेत् ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले पापभुक्तौ तथा भवेत् ॥२५५८ ॥
क्रूरमासे देहजाड्यं शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्रस्थ पापदायगे ॥२५५९ ॥
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्ति स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥२५६० ॥
राजामात्यप्रसादेन धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
स्वगेहे शुभसन्तानं बन्धुवर्गे विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५६१ ॥

2551 - 2561. (a) During the "sub periods" of the Moon and Sun (read the sub period of the Sun, in the Dasa of the Moon), the native's daughter will be happy and will obtain a male issue. His son-in-law will also remain pleased.

(b) The junction period of the Dasas of the 4th lord (Moon) and Mars will cause auspicious events in the family and birth of a son will occur. But the native's kinsmen will be distressed (for other reasons).

(c) In another text, for birth in Kuntala Nadiamsa, Aries ascendant, the end of the 4th lord's Dasa is said to inflict sadness on relatives and evils in (from) king's circles.

(d) Saturn moving in Aquarius in the junction periods of Moon and Mars will cause mental worries. The native's paternal uncle will die.

(e) The Dasa of ascendant lord Mars will cause wealth, grains (food comforts) and progeny. The person will prosper on account of his association with the son of his paternal uncle. He will obtain prosperous employment and a good son.

(f) The sub period of Mars (in the dasa of Mars) will cause fever during the periods of adverse movements of the Sun.

(g) Saturn's stay in Aquarius will cause (troublesome) fever to one's daughter. She will incur illness due to delivery of a child and also mental distress. Later on her health will be normal but she will be emaciated. Malefics' sub periods i 11th lord's (i.e. Saturn's) Dasa will also cause these events. Illness will occur with adverse movements of the Sun. Suitable remedies be performed.

(h) If a malefic is placed in the 8th, its sub period in the Dasa of the 8th lord will produce fear of danger from untimely death.

(i) Financial gains will occur through ministerial favours in the sub period of the 9th lord during the Dasa of the lord of the ascendant. Further there will be an auspicious event in the form of child birth in the relatives' circle.

मीने त्विष्टफलप्राप्तिर्धर्मेशेऽतिधनागमम् ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले मन्द भुक्त्यन्त्यकालगे ॥२५६२ ॥
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम ।
भूसुतस्य दशाकाले दुःखी स्याद्रविजान्तरे ॥२५६३ ॥
जीवान्तरेऽपमृत्युश्च जीविते दैर्ध्यमायुषः ।
कुन्तलांशे प्रजातस्य प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥२५६४ ॥

2562 - 2564. (a) For an Aries native, when the 9th lord (Jupiter) moves in Pisces, desires will be fulfilled and he will have advent of wealth.

(b) In the sub period of Saturn during the Dasa of the 8th lord (Mars), important relatives will die.

(c) The sub period of the Sun in the Dasa of Mars will cause grief.

(d) The sub period of Jupiter in the said Dasa will usher fear of untimely death.

Results stated for Kuntala Nadiamsa in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

चन्द्रक्रियावस्थाफलानि

इतः परं प्रवक्ष्यामि तत्कालेन्दुपरिस्फुटम् ।
चराचरत्रिलोकस्य यज्ज्ञानेन फलं लभेत् ॥२५६५ ॥
लाभालाभौ सुखं दुःखं जीवितं मरणं तथा ।
विजयापजयं चैव गमनागमनं तथा ॥२५६६ ॥
लोकोचितां तथा वृष्टि राजावस्थादिकौतुकम् ।
एतत् सर्वं तथा चान्यं जायतेन्दुपरिस्फुटात् ॥२५६७ ॥
ततश्चन्द्रस्यावस्थादिनिर्णयः कथ्यतेऽधुना ।
तथा विलिप्तिकाः सृष्टा हत्वा शिष्टा नतैस्तथा ॥२५६८ ॥
पञ्चे दुःखगुणासङ्ख्या ३००, १५, ३०, ।
हत्वा व्योमाग्रचान्विता ७०००, ३०, १८२, ७०००, ७ ॥२५६६९ ॥

2565 - 2569. Chandra Kriya, Chandravasthas & Effects: After this, I now state of the (Avasthas, Kriyas etc. based on the) Moon's longitude at a given time by the knowledge of which effects for the movable and immovable beings of the 3 worlds can be obtained. Gain, absence of gains (i. e. loss), enjoying happiness, grief, life, death, success, defeat, coming, going, rains sufficient for the country and pleasures like royal state *et cetera* - these and many other things ought to be known of the Moon. I now tell ways of deciding the Avasthas of the Moon. In that manner, the viliptikas (1/3600th part of a degree which means of arc of a second,) be found out ... deducted .... remainder ... 300, 15, 30 and 5 accompanied by 7000, 30, 182, 7000 and 8 ....

Notes: This portion attempts to instruct us on the 12 Avasthas and 60 kinds of Kriyas of the Moon. These and the 36 Chandra Velas are well-discussed coherently in texts like *Phala Deepika* and by Pandit late M. R. K. Bhat in his work, *Essentials of Horary Astrology*. But in our present text, in these slokas there are utter confusion, copying errors and the like making the clues unintelligible.

The methods of finding out Chandra Kriyas and Chandra Avasthas are put forth by me as under so that my job is completed in a satisfactory manner.

Chandra Kriya (Moon's actions): One Nakshatra is 13° 20' or 800' of arc. Divide 800 by 60 and find out in what part of such a portion is the Moon placed. That will be Chandra Kriya.

Example: Say the Moon is 2° 40' of Aswini, i.e. 160th minute of longitude in Aswini. 160 divided by 60 yields the 3rd Chandra Kriya. The result mentioned for the 3rd Kriya will apply to the Moon's particular position.

Also see slokas 2570 - 2578 *infra* for effects of Chandra Kriyas. Our text gives another methd of Chandra Kriya which are five per sign, and 60 in all for 12 signs, which are found from sloka 2579 onward.

Chandra Avasthas (Moon's states): There are 12 specific Avasthas for the Moon which should be found out by dividing 800 by 12. In which of the 12th part is the Moon located in that particular Nakshatra should thus be known which will tell of Chandra Avastha.

(Similarly for Chandra Vela, the divisor is 36 as there are 36 Chandra Velas, or the Moon's periods.)

These can be used in respect of birth horoscope, query horoscopes, Muhurta etc.

स्थानाद्भ्रष्टस्तपरवी च ह्यन्यस्त्रीसक्त लम्पटः ।
द्यूतकृच्च गजारूढः सिंहासनस्थितरतथा ॥२५७० ॥
नृपतिर्ह्यारिहन्ता च दण्डनेता गुणी तथा ।
निष्प्राणच्छिन्नमूर्धा च क्षतपादकरस्तथा ॥२५७१ ॥
बन्धनस्थो विनष्टसुत नृपतिर्वेदपाठकः ।
सुप्तः सुचरितश्चैव स्मृतिमान् धर्मकार्यवान् ॥२५७२ ॥
सद्वंशो निधिसंयुक्तः श्रुतवंशोऽर्थबोधकः ।
शत्रुहन्ता च रोगी च ह्यरिनिर्जित एवं च ॥२५७३ ॥
स्वदेशाच्चलितो भृत्यो विनष्टार्थक इत्यपि ।
आस्थानी च सुमन्त्री च परदेशपतिस्तथा ॥२५७४ ॥
सभार्यो गजभीतश्च संयुगे भीतिमांस्तथा ।
भयाधिकश्च क्रीडी च ह्यन्नदाताग्निरक्षकः ॥२५७५ ॥
क्षुद्बाधासहितश्चान्नविचरन् मांसभोजकः ।
अस्त्रक्षतश्च सोद्वाहो धृतकञ्चुक द्यूतकृत् ॥२५७६ ॥

राजा च दुःखितश्चैव शय्यास्थो रिपुसेवितः।
मित्रेण युक्तो रोगी च भार्यायुक्तश्च मृष्टाशी ॥२५७७॥
पयःपायी पुण्यकर्ता स्वस्थश्चास्ते सखी तथा।
नक्षत्रे षष्टिकार्याणि चन्द्रस्य तु शुभानि च ॥२५७८॥

2570 - 2578. (Now stated are effects for sixty such Chandra Kriyas). (1) Loss of position, (2) performing penance, (3) attachment to others' women, (4) covetousness, (5) gambling, (6) riding on an elephant, (7) occupying a throne, (8) royal status, (9) destruction of foes, (10) lord of justice, (11) virtuousness, (12) lack of life (state of being dead), (13) bereft of upper portion (or being headless), (14) being with injured feet and arms, (15) being in confinement, (16) loss, (17) kingly status, (18) reader of Vedas, (19) in a state of deep sleep, (20) having a good history, (21) having knowledge of **Smrithi** (or orally transmitted scriptures), (22) charitability, (23) birth in a good family, (24) endowed with wealth, (25) birth in a famous family, (26) teacher of concepts, (27) destroyer of enemies, (28) a sickly person, (29) won over by an enemy, (30) one who goes away from his birth place, (31) a servant, (31) one who loses his wealth, (32) employed in the king's assembly, (33) a good minister or adviser, (34) owner (or usurper) of others' lands, (35) has a wife, (36) fear of elephants, (37) cowardice in fights, (38) very timid in disposition, (39) sportive, (40) giver of food, (41) maintains sacred domestic fire ("*agnipaalaka*" and "*Agnirakshaka*", i. e. will perform fire rites regularly), (42) troubled by hunger, (43) thinks about food, (44) eats flesh, (45) injured by weapons, (46) blessed with a marriage, (47) holds a ball in his hand, (48) a gambler, (49) a minister, (50) a grieved person, (51) sleeping on a bed, (52) honoured by foes, (53) endowed with friends, (54) sickly, (55) endowed with wife, (56) eats sweet food, (57) drinks milk, (58) performs meritorious deeds, (59) enjoys health and (60) enjoys happiness. The Nakshatra occupied by the Moon should be divided into sixty parts and the good (and bad) be known thus (through 60 Chandra Kriyas).

प्रकारान्तरम्–

स्थानाच्च्युतस्तपस्वी च परनारीरतिं गतः।
स्तेयी गजाधिरूढश्च मेषे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५७९॥
सिंहासनस्थितो राजा राज्ञां मध्यगतस्तथा।
शुत्रहन्तां च सेनानीर्वृषे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८०॥
प्राणच्युतो भग्नशिराः पाणिपादव्रणाङ्कितः।
बन्धी तु देहनाशी च युग्मे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८१॥
भूपत्वं वेदपाठित्वं मद्यपान विनिन्दिताम्।
धर्मकर्ता च कर्मी च कर्कटे शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८२॥
सद्वंशजो निधियुतः सुकीर्तियुतवंशजः।
व्याख्याता शत्रुहन्ताच सिंह पञ्चगुणा विधाः ॥२५८३॥
ज्वरार्तः स्थाननाशी च परैर्जितस्तु भृत्यकः।
कन्यास्त्रीसङ्गमे सक्तः कन्यायां शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८४॥
आस्थानी च सुमन्त्री च ह्यन्यदेशपतिस्तथा।
विवाही च गाजारूढस्तुलायां शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८५॥
मन्त्री स्वमन्त्रिभिर्योद्धा त्रस्तः समरभीतिमान्।
निद्रायुक्तोऽग्निपालश्च कीटे तु शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८६॥
क्षुधार्तस्त्वन्नभोक्ता च मांसभुक् चास्त्रताडितः।
निवासीचान्यदेशेषु चापे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८७॥
स्वस्त्रियां कन्दुकक्रीडी स्वस्त्रीहस्तग्रहान्वितः।
द्यूती विहारी राजा चा मृगे पञ्चगुणाविधोः ॥२५८८॥
शिशिरः पुण्यदेहश्च मित्रवर्गेणसंयुतः।
चक्रपाणिर्गृहे राजा कुम्भे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८९॥
मृष्टाशी क्षीरपायी च पुण्यकर्मकरस्था।
स्वस्थश्चापि सुखी चैव मीने पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५९०॥
चन्द्रस्य द्वादशावस्था राशौ राशौ प्रकल्पयेत्।
नाडीपदे च युक्ताभिरेकादशाभिरेव च ॥२५९१॥

2579 - 2591. Chandra Kriyas (or Chandra Gunas) Based on Signs: There is another kind of Chandra Kriya (which are 5 per sign).

(a) Aries: (1) Loss of position, (2) performing penance, (3) interest in others' women, (4) courage ("Saurya" is the correct text as per another version) and (5) riding on an elephant are the five Gunas of the Moon in Aries.

(b) Taurus: (1) Occupation of a throne, (2) king, (3) being amidst kings, (4) destroyer of enemies and (5) an army-man are the five Gunas of the Moon in Taurus.

(c) Gemini: (1) Loss of life, (2) has broken or curved head, (3) has injured hands and legs, (4) one in confinement and (5) destroyed body are the five Gunas of the Moon in Gemini.

(d) Cancer: (1) Kingship, (2) Study of Vedas,

(3) bad name due to consuming liquor, (4) charitable acts, (5) dutiful are the five Gunas of the Moon in Cancer.

(e) Leo: (1) Birth in a good family, (2) Endowed with wealth, (3) wide-spread fame, (4) commentator and (5) destroyer of adversaries are the five Gunas of the Moon in Leo.

(f) Virgo: (1) Troubled by fever, (2) destruction of place, (3) won by others, (4) servant and fondness for joining girls are the five Gunas of the Moon in Virgo.

(g) Libra: (1) Member of royal assembly, (2) a good minister, (3) lord of another others' lands, (4) a married person and (5) one equal to a person sitting on an elephant are the five Gunas for the Moon in Libra.

(h) Scorpio: (1) Minister, (2) warrior, (3) fears battles, (4) state of sleep and (5) maintains sacred doemstic fire are the five Gunas of the Moon in Scorpio.

(i) Sagittarius: (1) Troubled by hunger (2) eater of food, (3) eater of flesh, (4) pierced by weapons and (5) lives in foreign lands are the five Gunas of the Moon in Sagittarius.

(j) Capricorn: (1) Plays ball with his wife, (2) Holds the hands of his wife, (3) a gambler, (4) wanders for pleasure and (5) a king are the five Gunas of the Moon in Capricorn.

(k) Aquarius: (1) Cool in dispoition, (2) a meritorious person, (3) endowed with friends, (4) devoted to Discus-holder, i.e. Vishnu and (5) being a king are the five Gunas of the Moon in Aquarius.

(l) Pisces: (1) Eats sweet food, (2) drinks milk, (3) performs meritorious deeds, (4) healthy and (5) happy are the five Gunas for the Moon in Pisces.

These states for the Moon in different signs should be understood thus.

Notes: The Moon's positions for every 6 degrees give five various positions as above.

प्रवासनष्टाख्यमृताजयाख्य-
हास्यारतिक्रीडति सुप्तभुक्तिः ।
ज्वराह्वयाकम्पितसुस्थिरे च ।
द्विष्ट्कसख्याश्च विधोरवस्थाः ॥२५९२ ॥

2592. Chandra Avasthas: The 12 Avasthas of the Moon should be variously understood. These are: (1) Pravasa (going abroad), (2) Nashta (loss), (3) Mrita (dead), (4) Jaya (success), (5) Haasya (ridiculous or comical), (6) Rathi (enjoying carnal pleasures), (7) Kreeda (sportive) (8) Supta (state of deep sleep or numbness), (9) Bhukti (eating), (10) Jvara (fever), (11) Kampita (trembling) and (12) Susthira (very firm) are the 12 Avasthas for the Moon.

Notes: How these Avasthas are to be calculated is not clearly given. Since certain Avasthas are restricted to Moon's exaltation in the following verses, the confusion is confounded.

सुस्थिरे शुभसंदृष्टे शुभवर्गे स्थिरे विधौ ।
सर्वारम्भाः प्रसिध्यन्ति लग्ने च शुभवर्गके ॥२५९३ ॥

2593. If at the commencement of an undertaking the Moon is with benefics' aspects and in benefics' divisions while the ascendant should be in beneficial divisions, the Avastha is Susthira. (As a result, the undertaking will be fruitful.)

भानुक्षेत्रगते मन्दे यदि भौमसमन्विते ।
अवस्थाकम्पिते चन्द्रे निग्रही वित्तभीषणः ॥२५९४ ॥

2594. If Saturn along with Mars is in the Sun's sign it gives Kampita Avastha to the Moon, causing restraint and mental terror to the person.

स्वक्षेत्रगते मन्दे यदि भौमसमन्विते ।
शोभनं सर्वकार्येषु लाभालाभादि, कर्मसु ॥२५९५ ॥

2595. Should the Moon be in her own sign, it is Jaya Avastha, whereby she will grant success and auspiciousness in all undertakings, and gains and losses (?) in work.

स्वतुङ्गे निशानाथे हास्यावस्था शुभप्रदा ।
पुत्रार्थी लभते पुत्रं धनार्थी लभते धनम् ॥२५९६ ॥
कार्यार्थी कार्यसिद्धि च सर्वप्रश्नशुभाशुभम् ।
परमोच्चांशगे चन्द्रे रत्यावस्ता शुभप्रदा ॥२५९७ ॥

2596 - 2597. (a) The Moon will be in Hasya Avastha in her sign exaltation sign and will be auspicious, will give a son to the one that seeks a son, wealth to him who seeks it and fruition of efforts in one's undertakings.

(b) Should the Moon be in deep exaltation it is Rathi Avastha, proving auspicious.

क्रूरराशिगते चन्द्रे तदधीशसमन्विते ।
प्रवासं कुरुते कार्य विफलं सर्वकर्मणि ॥२५९८ ॥

2598. The Moon will be in Pravasa Avastha, in a malefic's sign along with her dispositor and will destroy one's undertakings.

क्रूरराशिगते चन्द्रे यदि भौमसमन्विते।
ज्वरावस्था ज्वरं तापं शुभदृष्टिः शुभप्रदा ॥२५९९ ॥
क्रूरदृष्टिस्तु मरणं रहस्यं साम्प्रदायिकम।
बुधक्षेत्रगते चन्द्रे यदि भौमसमन्विते।
सुप्तावस्थाविनिर्दिष्टा हानिशोकभयप्रदा ॥२६०० ॥

2599 - 2600. (a) The Moon will be in Jvara Avastha in a malefic's sign along with Mars and will cause fever and heat. If she is, in the process, in aspect to a benefic, she will prove auspicious, i.e. will not cause fever etc. If the Moon as above is aspected by another malefic, death of the person will occur secretively.

(b) The Moon will be in Supta Avastha, in a sign of Mercury when in the company of Mars and will cause harm and grief.

गरुराशिगते चन्द्रे गुरुयुक्तेऽथ वीक्षिते।
भुक्तावस्थादिनिर्दिष्टं सर्वकार्यशुभप्रदम् ॥२६०१ ॥
सुभोजनसुसौख्याप्ति स्त्रीभाग्यं च सुखानि च।
स्नानदानादिसिद्धिः स्याज्जायते च शुभप्रदा ॥२६०२ ॥

2601 - 2602. The Moon will beget Bhukta Avastha in a sign of Jupiter, with Jupiter's aspect or company which will give auspicious effects in all undertakings, good food, happiness, fortunes in respect of wife, sacred dips and giving away charities.

भृगुक्षेत्रगते चन्द्रे तदीशेन समन्विते।
शुभदृष्टियुते चन्द्रे क्रीडावस्था सुखप्रदा ॥२६०३ ॥

2603. The Moon in a sign of Venus along with Venus and with beneficial aspects will be in Kreeda Avatsha which will bestow happiness.

चरराशिगते चन्द्रे शुभग्रहसमन्विते।
शुभदृष्टियुते प्रश्ने ज्यो जयति निश्चयः ॥२६०४ ॥

2604. If at the time of a query, the Moon is in a movable sign with aspect and company of benefics, it is her Jaya Avastha whereby she will give success to the querist.

स्थिरराशिगते चन्द्रे लग्नेशेन समन्विते।
मिथुनग्रहसंदृष्टे स्थायी जयति नित्यशः ॥२६०५ ॥

2605. The Moon will be in Susthira Avastha in a fixed sign provided she joins the lord of the ascendant and gets the aspect of a planet placed in the sign Gemini. As a result, sure success is denoted.

Notes: This will apply to Aquarius rising with the Moon and Saturn therein as Jupiter is in Gemini. Alternatively to Leo rising with the luminaries therein, and Saturn placed in Gemini.

द्विखभावगते चन्द्रे भृगुभौमाभिवीक्षिते
स्थायी जयमवाप्नोति विपरीते विपर्ययः ॥२६०६ ॥
मेषाळिवृषराशिस्थे चन्द्रे स्थायी जयं लभेत्।
अष्टोत्तरशतावस्था चन्द्रे गच्छत्यहर्निशम् ॥२६०७ ॥
साधयेद्दिनचर्याया फलं सम्यावदाम्यहम् ॥२६०८ ॥

2606 - 2608. (a) The Moon in a dual sign in aspect to Venus and Mars begets Susthira Avastha whereby success is granted. In a situation contrary to this there will be no success.

(b) The Moon in Aries, Scorpio and Taurus will beget Jaya Avastha which will give success (to the querist).

(c) In a day consisting of day and night, the Moon undergoes 108 Avasthas. The effects should be understood with the help of Dina Charyas which I am now explaining below.

Notes: The text concerning Dina charya is apparently missing as the next slokas deal with queries relating to food.

भोजनप्रश्नः- प्रवासवस्थागे चन्द्रे प्रौढान्नं लभते बुधः।
लवणं चाधिकं वापि षड्रसैश्च विवर्जितम् ॥२६०९ ॥
अजीर्णभोजनं दुःखं मानसक्षीणभोजनम्।
नष्टास्थायुते चन्द्रे शाकपाकविवर्जितम् ॥२६१० ॥
शुष्काङ्गाशनप्राप्तिस्तु प्रश्नकालवशात् फलम् ॥
मृतावस्थागते चन्द्रे प्रदुष्टं लभते नरः।
अजीर्णस्थ विकासेऽत्र व्याधिपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६११ ।

2609 - 2611. Query about Food: If the Moon is in Pravasa Avastha, one gets luxurious food with more salt but bereft of six tastes (Shadrasas). If the Moon is in Nasthavastha, one will not be able to digest the food served; he will be grieved and will mentally decline; the food concerned will be dry and bereft of vegetables etc. all of which should be known through query horoscope. If the Moon is in Mrita Avastha, one will get very inferior food, will

incur indigestion and diseases.

॥ इति चन्द्रावस्था ॥

॥अथ भावफलानि ॥

तृतीयभावनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्च कारकात् ।
तत्र भावपतीनां वा ह्यंशेशानामथापि वा ॥२६१२ ॥
स्फुटयोंग गते सौम्ये तत्र योगं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पापारिनीचगे मूढे त्वशुभं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥२६१३ ॥

2612 - 2613. Add the longitudes of the lords of the 3rd counted from the three places, viz. ascendant, the Moon and Karaka (?) or the longitudes of Navamsa dispositors of the said three places. When a benefic transits in the resultant place, Yoga (or prosperity) will occur.

Notes: The present two slokas are apparently defective in composition.

सलाभस्थस्थितिं ज्ञात्वा निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ।
आधानजन्मकर्मार्थसंप्रदायं गुरोर्मुखात् ॥२६१४ ॥

2614. One should know of the beneficial places for transits (viz. Janma, Sampat, Vipat Nakshatras etc.) with the directions of a teacher and apply the effects of planetary transits in Janma Nakshatra group, Karma Nakshatra group and Adhana Nakshatra group.

Notes: There is a popular method of seeing planetary transits, which in particular is in vogue in Andhra and Kerala regions. Janma, Sampath, Vipath, Kshema, Pratyak, Sadhaka, Vadha (or Naidhana), Maitra and Parama Mitra are the nine Nakshatras counted from the birth star. These repeat again twice thus completing 27 stars. However, the 10th Nakshatra from the one occupied by the Moon is specially known as Karma Nakshatra while the 19th one as Adhana Nakshatra. Commencing from Janma Nakshatra, transits are alternatively bad and good. This is just a brief idea and the entire scheme cannot be reproduced here.

While on the subject, I must rectify a mistake of mine committed in the translation of sloka 486, Book 2, vide p. 131. Karmarksha means the 10th star (and not the 10th house), Adhana means the 19th from birth star and not Adhana ascendant, and Vainasa is 8th star and not 8th house. The reader will kindly give forgive me for my lapse.

सुतस्य चन्द्रगुर्वोश्च स्फुटयोम गते शनौ ।
पुत्रप्राप्तिस्तु तत्काले सुतेशे शुभवीक्षिते ॥२६१५ ॥
तत्तत्सुतेशयोगेन पुत्रप्राप्ति विनिर्दिशेत् ।
सुखदेहाय नाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६१६ ॥
अतिसौख्यं धनप्राप्तिं निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ।
धन देहायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥२६१७ ॥
लाभं च धनधान्यानां निर्दिशेच्छुभवीक्षिते ।
धनबुद्धिक्षितीशानां स्फुटयोगं गतेशनौ ॥२६१८ ॥
धनधान्यपशूनां च हानिं तत्र विनिर्दिशेत् ।
देहबुद्धिप्रियेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६१९ ॥
कर्मसिद्धिस्तु तत्काले तत्कर्मेशनिरीक्षिते ।
धनकर्मायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥२६२० ॥
स्त्रीलाभं ह्यथवा भोगं निर्दिशेद्गुरुवीक्षिते ।
वित्तायकर्मनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥२६२१ ॥
प्रभूतधनलाभं च निर्दिशेत् सोमवीक्षिते ।
क्षेत्रादिधनलाभानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६२२ ॥
स्त्रीलाभं भूमिलाभं च ह्यथवा नरवाहनम् ।
धनभाग्यव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६२३ ॥
धनहानि महद्दुःखं निर्दिशेच्छुभवीक्षिते ।
देहपुत्रव्ययेशानां पुत्रहानिविनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२४ ॥

2615 - 2624. Special Rules for Transit: (a) Add the longitudes of the 5th lords counted from the Moon and Jupiter. When Saturn transits the resultant place, birth of a child is to be declared provided the 5th lord at that time is in aspect to a benefic.

(b) Add the longitudes of the 4th lord, 11th lord and ascendant lord. Saturn moving in the resultant place will cause much happiness and acquisition of wealth.

(c) Add the longitudes of the 2nd lord, 11th lord and ascendant lord. Jupiter moving in the resultant place with another benefic's aspect will produce gain of wealth and grains.

(d) Add the longitudes of Mars, 2nd lord and 5th lord. The time of Saturn's transit in the resultant place will harm wealth, grains and quadrupeds.

(e) Add the longitudes of lords of 1st, 5th and 7th. When Saturn's transit occurs in the resultant space, the native will have professional fulfilment. Transit Saturn should then be in aspect to 10th lord.

(f) Saturn's movement, in aspect to Jupiter, in

the space resulting the addition of the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 10th and 11th will give gain of a woman (i.e. marriage). Or else one will enjoy pleasures.

(g) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 11th and 10th. When Jupiter in transit occupies this space, with the aspect of the Moon, the native will have abundant financial gains.

(h) Add the longitudes of (the lords of) 4th, 1st, 2nd and 11th. Saturn's transit in the resultant space will cause marriage, gain of lands or men-borne conveyances.

(i) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 9th and 12th. Loss of wealth, and great grief will result the transit of Saturn in the resultant space. There should, however, be aspect of a benefic on the said Saturn.

(j) Saturn moving in the space caused by adding the longitudes of the lords of ascendant, 5th and 12th will cause evils in respect of progeny.

देहभ्रातृव्ययेशानां भ्रातृहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
परभ्रातृव्ययेशानां भ्रातृहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२५ ॥
व्ययकामधनेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
धनहानिं महद्दुःखं निर्दिशेच्छुभवीक्षिते ॥२६२६ ॥
देहपुत्रव्ययेशानां पुत्रहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मन्दे राहुसमायोगे भार्याहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२७ ॥

2625 - 2627. Special Rules for Transit (continued): (a) Add the longitudes of lords of ascendant, 3rd and 12th. The transit of Saturn in the resultant space will cause harm to co-born.

(b) The same effect as at "a" will come to pass through the transit of Saturn in the space resulting the addition of lords of the 6th, 3rd and 12th.

(c) Add the longitudes of the rulers of 12th, 7th and 2nd. Saturn's transit in the resultant space will bring about loss of wealth and great grief provided he is aspected by a benefic.

(d) Add the longitudes of the lords of ascendant, 5th and 12th. Declare evils to one's progeny out of Saturn's movement in the resulting space. If transit Rahu joins Saturn in the said context (i.e. during the said transit), evil to wife be feared.

इति मन्दकुटुम्बानां चन्द्रलग्नाच्च भार्गवे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते शुक्रे स्त्रीलाभं निर्दिशेद्बुधः ॥२६२८ ॥

2628. The constitution of this verse suffers from want of clarity because of the words "Manda Kutumbaanaam". Possibly the hint is: Add the longitudes of the 2nd lord from the Moon and Venus. When Venus transits the resultant space (in appropriate dasa periods), one will gain a woman (will be married).

देहकर्मायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ।
चन्द्रे वाप्यथवा सौम्ये तीर्थसिद्धिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२९ ॥
विक्रमायव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते फणौ ।
भ्रातृहानिं महारोगं निर्देशेद्रिपुवीक्षिते ।
कुजमन्दफणीनां च स्फुटयोगं गते फणौ ॥२६३० ॥
महारोगं मनस्तापं निर्दिशेद्रन्ध्रराशिगे ।
व्ययपुत्रायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते कुजे ॥२६३१ ॥
पुत्रहानिं महद्दुःख निर्दिशेद्रिपुवीक्षिते ।
देहार्थलाभनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्रबृहस्पतौ ॥२६३२ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चन्द्रे जीवे शुक्रे शुभेक्षिते ॥२६३३ ॥
त्रयाणांमृत्युनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते ध्वजे ।
कर्महानि महाक्लेंश स्थानाच्चलनतोऽपि वा ॥२६३४ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मरणं तत्र निर्दिशेत ।
त्रयाणां कर्मनाथानां निर्दिशेद्राहुवीक्षिते ॥२६३५ ॥

2629 - 2635. Special Rules for Transit (Continued): (a) Jupiter, the Moon or Mercury in transit in the space denoted by addition of longitudes of lords of 1st, 10th and 11th will cause pilgrimage.

(b) Add the longitudes of lords of the 3rd, 11th and 12th. When Rahu moves in the resultant space with the aspect of a planet that is inimical to him, the person will incur loss of co-born and a great disease.

(c) Add the longitudes of Mars, Saturn and Rahu as seen at birth. When Rahu transits the 8th from the resultant space, great disease and great distress will come to pass.

(d) Evils to progeny and incurring great grief will be experienced with the transit of Mars in the space denoted by the addition of the longitudes of the lords of 12th, 5th and 11th.

(e) Add the longitudes of the lords of 1st, 2nd and 11th counted from the ascendant, the Moon or Jupiter as the case may be. Saturn journeying in the resultant space or a trine thereof will bring finan-

cial gains. The Moon, Jupiter and (or) Venus should then be aspected by a benefic.

(f) Ketu transiting the place caused by adding the longitudes of the two planets, viz. lords of 3rd and 8th, will cause professional obstacles apart from much difficulties and change of place.

(g) Should Saturn (instead of Ketu) move in the space as mentioned at "f" above, death will strike the person.

(h) The 2nd line of sloka 2635 is incomplete in respect of effects. " Rahu aspecting the lords of 3rd and 10th ...."

त्रयाणां भाग्यनाथानां गुरोः चन्द्राच्च लग्नतः।
स्फुटयोगं गते राहौ भाग्यहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६३६ ॥

2636. When Rahu transits the space denoted by the sum caused by addition of the longitudes of the lords of the 9th with reference to natal Jupiter, natal Moon and natal ascendant, predict deline ine one's fortunes.

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
मरणं निशि जातानां दिनजानां तदस्तगे ॥२६३७ ॥
मन्दमान्द्याहिसंयोगे स्फुटयोगं शनैश्वरे।
कुजे वा राहुपुच्छे वा मरणं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥२६३८ ॥

2637 - 2638. (a) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th. When Saturn moves in the resultant space, death will occur to a day-born person. For a night-born, Saturn should be moving in the 7th from the resultant space.

(b) Add the longitudes of Saturn, Gulika and Rahu. The resultant space should be in transit by Saturn or Mars or Ketu. The result will be death.

लग्नचद्रसुखेभ्यश्च षष्ठेशानां स्फुटे शनौ।
मातुर्वियोगं तत्काले निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२६३९ ॥
त्रयाणां भाग्यनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४० ॥
त्रयाणां पुत्रनाथानां पुत्राच्चद्राच्च लग्नतः
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे पुत्रलाभं विर्निर्दिशेत् ॥२६४१ ॥
त्रयाणां कामनाथानां शुक्रच्चन्द्राच्च लग्नतः।
स्फुटयोगं गते शुक्रे भार्यालाभं विनिर्दिशेत ॥२६४२ ॥

2639 - 2642. (a) Saturn moving in the sign denoted by the sum of longitudes of 6th lords counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the 4th lord will cause separation from mother.

(b) Evil to father will result the transit of Saturn in the space indicated by the addition of the lords of the 9th, counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the Sun.

(c) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 5th counted from the 5th house, the Moon and the ascendant. Jupiter's journey in the resulting space will cause gain of birth of a son.

(d) One will beget a wife when Saturn moves in the space indicated by the addition of longitudes of the lords of 7th counted from Venus, the Moon or the ascendant.

त्रयाणां सुखनाथानां भौमाच्चन्द्राच्च लग्नतः।
स्फुटयोगं गते भौमे भूमिलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४३ ॥
त्रयाणां रिपुनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।
स्फुटयोगं गते सूर्ये शस्त्रपीडां विनिर्दिशेत ॥२६४४ ॥
त्रयाणां धननाथानां गुरोश्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।
पुभूतधनलाभं च निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२६४५ ॥
त्रयाणां सुखानाथानां सौम्याच्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विद्यालाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४६ ॥
त्रयाणां राज्यनाथानां चन्द्राद् लग्नाद् बृहस्पतेः।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे राजपूज्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४७ ॥
त्रयाणां व्ययनाथानां भौमान्मन्दाच्च लग्नतः।
स्फुटयोगं गते भौमे खड्गबाधां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४८ ॥
त्रयाणां कर्मनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्चभास्करात्।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे व्याधिभ्रंशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।२६४९ ॥
त्रयाणां लाभनाथानां शुक्राज्जीवाच्च भास्करात्।
स्फुटयोगं गते चन्द्रे धनप्राप्तिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६५० ॥
भाग्यायकर्मनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते बिधौ।
पापदृष्टिविहीने च मनोऽभीष्टार्थलाभकृत् ॥२६५१ ॥
॥इति देवकेरळे द्वितीयभागे प्रथमोंऽशः॥

2643 - 2651. (a) Gains of landed properties will be the result when Mars moves in the space indicated by adding the longitudes of the 4th lords from Mars, the Moon or the ascendant as the case may be.

(b) Troubles frcm weapons will come to pass when the Sun passes on the space denoted by the addition of longitudes of the 6th lords counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the Sun.

(c) Add the longitudes of the 2nd lords from Jupiter, the Moon and the Sun. Astrologers declare

advent of plenty of money (by the transit of Jupiter in the said space).

(d) Educational gains will occur with the transit of Jupiter on the space denoted by addition of longitudes of the 4th lords counted from Mercury, the Moon and the Sun.

(e) One will be worshipped by the king during the transit of Jupiter on the space caused by adding the longitudes of the 10th lords reckoned from the Moon, the ascendant and Jupiter.

(f) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 12th from Mars, Saturn and the ascendant. Mars moving in the said space will cause trouble from knife.

(g) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 12th counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the Sun. Saturn moving in the said space will cause fear from tiger.

(h) Acquisition of wealth will result the transit of the Moon on the space caused by the addition of longitudes of the 11th lords counted from Venus, Jupiter and the Sun.

(i) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 9th, 11th and 10th (counted from the ascendant). When the Moon transits the said space, without a malefic's aspect, one will have gains and fulfilment of desires.

॥ धनुर्लग्ने चम्पकांशः ॥

चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्ने चोत्तरांशे प्रजायते ।
विप्रजन्मासुखी नित्यं पञ्चमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥२६५२ ॥
अथवा च द्वितीयः स्याद्रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः
कुग्रामे जननं चैति नदीप्रान्ते पुरीषु च ॥२६५३ ॥

2652 - 2653. Sagittarius Ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa: The native of 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant will be a Brahmin and be the fifth or the second issue of his family. He will be blood-red in complexion, be auspicious in appearance and be born in a remote village or in a town in a river region.

Notes: For Champaka Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 1412, p.128, Book 1.

मिथुनांशे धनुर्लग्ने चापद्रेक्काणजस्तथा ।
भाग्येशे गुरुसंयुक्ते बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ॥२६५४ ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियः सुखी ।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नो ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥२६५५ ॥
मातामहीगृहे वासं मातृसौख्यं कचित् सुखम् ।

2654 - 2655½. Gemini Navamsa (or) Sagittarius Decanate: The native of Sagittarius ascendant with Gemini Navamsa (or) Sagittarius decanate will lose his father early in his childhood if the 9th lord (the Sun) is with Jupiter (the lord of the ascendant). He will have no after-born but will have older co-born and be liked by them. His childhood days will be marked by poverty and danger. He will live in his materna grand-mother's home. His mother will be somewhat happy.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु चतुर्थः परिकीर्तितः ॥२३५६ ॥
सीमन्तपुत्र इत्याहुः क्वचित् पक्षान्तरे मतः
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे शनित्रिंशांशजस्य च ॥२६५७ ॥
वनप्रान्ते प्रसूतिः स्याद्विप्रजन्मसुखं भवेत् ।
महानदीप्रात्यदेशे जननं चाग्रहारके ॥२६५८ ॥

2656 - 2658. The native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa will be the 4th issue of his family. There are authorities to state that he will be the first issue. If birth be in Saturn's Trimsamsa it will be in a forest region in a colony of Brahmins. He will be a Brahmin.

प्रागपश्चिमवीथ्योर्वा दक्षिणे भाग एव च ।
उत्तरांशे तथा विन्द्यान्मध्य खण्डोद्भवस्य च ॥२६५९ ॥
जन्माब्दे पितृनाशः स्याच्चम्पकांशे न संशयः
नीचे भौमांशगे सूर्ये भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥२६६० ॥
देशान्तरे नदीप्रान्त्ये पितुर्मरणमादिशेत् ।
सम्पद्दशान्ते जननी मध्ये वा मृतिमाप्नुयात् ॥२६६१ ॥

2659 - 2661. (a) Birth will be in a street spread from east to west in a south-facing house.

(b) The native of second half of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, will lose his father in the first year of birth.

(c) The Sun in debility (in the 11th, in Libra) together with Mars and obtaining a Navamsa of Mars will cause death of father in a region of river in a foreign place.

(d) His mother will die either in the end of 2nd Dasa or in its middle portion.

पूर्वभागे तृतीयांशे मातृ वंशविवर्धनम् ।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृसिद्धिः स्याच्चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२६६२ ॥
उत्तरांशे मातृवंशे बाल्ये वासं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

क्लेशजीवनमित्याहुः शूद्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम् ॥२२६३ ॥

2662 - 2663 (a) The maternal family of one born in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa will progress. The subject will obtain younger co-born.

(b) One of 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will live with his maternal kinsfolk during his childhood experiencing difficulties. He will be happy through a Soodra king.

Notes: "Third part" of 1st half, 2nd half etc. should be ignored as they appear to be interpolations and are impractical.

ग्रन्थान्तरे—

चम्पकांशे धर्नुलग्ने बाल्ये शूद्रप्रभुप्रियम् ।

पर गेहे निवांस च भ्रातृमूलात् क्वचित् सुखम् ॥२६६४ ॥

2664. Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: There is another authority to state that this native of Sagittarius ascendant will be liked by a Soodra king and will live in others' house. He will receive some happiness through co-born.

भाग्यारूढे धनुर्लग्ने भाग्ये यावत् फलैर्युते ।

तावद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं योगवान् कीर्तिमान् भवेत् ॥२६६५ ॥

2665. There are certain missing links in this verse apart from some deficiency in its constitution. The apparent clue is that the native of Sagittarius ascendant will prosper after such number of years as denoted by the Ashtaka Varga Bindus in the 9th house in Sarvashtaka Varga.

आरूढे राहुदोषेण बाल्येऽल्पसुखबुद्धिमान् ।

कालान्तरे चम्पकांशे स्वबुद्धयायुक्तिमान् गुणी ॥२६६६ ॥

2666. Rahu in the Arudha Pada (of the ascendant) will be a blemish as a result of which, one will have limited happiness and limited intelligence in childhood. With the passing of time, he will be more intelligent and expedient. He will also be virtuous.

विद्याभ्यासं च लभते वेदाध्ययनवर्जितम् ।

चम्पकांशे राजसेवी कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान् ॥२६६७ ॥

राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च ह्युपायात् कार्यसाधकः ।

राजप्रकृतिमान् धीरो रागी दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥२६६८ ॥

स्वपक्षवादी परकार्यदक्षः

श्रीचम्पकांशे परकार्यसक्तः

सुलोचनस्तीक्ष्णमतिः प्रसिद्धः

समीरपैत्यामयदेहवान् स्यात् ॥२६६९ ॥

2667 - 2669. He will receive education but be bereft of Vedic studies. He will serve a king, be irritable but instantly pleased, will attain fame through royal service, will tactfully achieve his aims, be of royal disposition, valorous, passionate and wicked. He will argue in his own favour, be skilful in achieving for others and interested in others' jobs. He will have beautiful eyes and sharp mind, and be famous. His body will have windy and bilious imbalances.

चापे मेषांशगे चन्द्रे त्वगम्यागमनोत्सुकः

गूढकामातुरः प्राज्ञश्चम्पकांशे प्रजायते ॥२६७० ॥

2670. The Moon in Sagittarius with Aries Navamsa will cause enthusiasm to undertake journeys. The person will be secretively lustful and be learned.

पापवारे चम्पकांशे धीरः साहसकार्यवान् ।

कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसन्नात्मा स्वभुजार्जितभाग्यवान् ॥२६७१ ॥

राजवित्तापहारी स्याद्बृहन्नेत्रः सुरूपवान् ।

स्थूलकेशः प्रसन्नात्मा देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ।

उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥२६७२ ॥

2671 - 2672. Birth on a Malefic's Week Day: Should birth be on a malefic's week day, the said native will be valorous, will perform adventurous deeds, be irritable but instantly pleased and will have fortunes made by dint of his efforts. He will steal royal wealth, will have large eyes, be charming in appearance, will have thick (or heavy) hair and will honour Gods and Brahmins. He will be devoted Lords Vishnu and Siva. These effects for 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa will bear truth.

Notes: Malefic weekdays are Sunday, Tuesday and Saturday. Monday and Wednesday will also fall in this category if the M[illegible]on and Mercury are in order malefic planets as [illegible]er standard rules for a given horoscope. The ap[illegible]orisms discussed apply to Sagittarius ascendant [illegible] particular.

ग्रन्थान्तरे—

सत्पात्रदानप्रियकार्यदक्षः

श्रीचम्पकांशे बहुमानपूज्यः ।

प्रहृष्टचेता मृदुदेहपुष्टिः

कालान्तरे भाग्यसुपुण्यभाक् स्यात् ॥२६७३ ॥

2673. Sagittarius Ascendant - 2nd Half of Champaka Nadiamsa: According to another authority, the native will be fond of being munificent towards deserving people. He will be skilful in undertakings, will receive a lot of honour and be eligible to be worshipped (or honoured). His deeds will be exceedingly rejoiceable. He will have a soft and strong physique. With the progress of time, his prosperity and merits will be on the increase.

पूर्वभागे महापापी देवब्राह्मणपोषकः
सदा रोषमदोन्मत्तह्यपात्रव्ययडाम्भिकः ॥२६७४ ॥
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कामी विषयलोलुपः ।
स्वभावमानकार्येषु दुष्टकृत्यः शठो भवेत् ॥२६७५ ॥
तमोगुणप्रधानश्च पूर्वभागेशठः खलः ।
नीचकार्यरतो नित्यं नीचसेवी दुरात्मकः ॥२६७६ ॥

2674-2676. Champaka Nadiamsa - 1st Half: One of Sagittarius ascendant rising in this segment will be a great sinner. He will honour gods and Brahmins, be ever irascible, inebriated and will spend his wealth on unworthy causes. He will be hypocritic, lustful, addicted to salacious pleasures, wicked, crafty, predominantly ignorant, will indulge in mean deeds, will serve mean men and be ill-disposed.

उत्तरांशे धनुर्लग्ने हरिभक्तिविशेषवान् ।
कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ॥२६७७ ॥
चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशे प्रजायते ।
एकभ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् पितृश्रेष्ठः सुपुत्रवान् ॥२६७८ ॥

2677 - 2678. Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: This native will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. He will have two wives, be passionate and will incur separation from his older brother. He will have one brother and be wealthy. He will prove to be a best father and will have very good sons.

पितृस्थानधिपे नीचे स्वपितुः क्लेशजीवनम् ।
पितामहानुजः कश्चिद्योगप्राबल्यवान् सुखी ॥२६७९ ॥

2679. Debilitated Sun: The lord of the 9th (the Sun) in debility denotes that his father will lead a difficult life. A paternal grand-uncle will have some prosperity and happiness.

पितृव्याधिपतौ शुक्रे नीचे स्वोच्चांशसंस्थिते ।
स्वपित्रधिकसौख्यं स्यात् पितृव्यैको न संशयः ॥२६८० ॥
पितृष्वसृद्वयं चैव ह्येका पुत्रवती भवेत् ।
पितृभावफलाध्याये चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२६८१ ॥
पितृव्यफलविस्तारं सङ्ख्यालक्षणमुच्यते ।
पितृस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये स्थिरांशे शुभराशिगे ॥२६८२ ॥
लग्नद्द्वादशगे मन्दे सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ।
पश्चात् पुत्र श्चिरंजीवी मितसन्तानवान् भवेत् ॥२६८३ ॥

2680 - 2683. (a) Debilitated Venus: Venus, ruling the house of paternal uncles (i.e. the 11th), in debility (in the sign Virgo) and with exaltation Navamsa (Pisces) will cause much happiness to father. The native will have one paternal uncle and two paternal aunts. Out of the latter two, one will be endowed with progeny. Effects relating to paternal uncle have been told in the concerned chapter (in the work consulted by the author). Therein explained are the ways and means to ascertain the number (of paternal uncles).

(b) The Sun in an Immovable Navamsa: The lord of the 9th, the Sun, in a benefic's sign with an immovable Navamsa while Saturn is in the 12th from the ascendant will destroy the first issue (of the paternal uncle). The son born later will be long-lived. He will have limited number of issues.

Notes: (b) These instructions apparently relate to the paternal uncle of the native.

सम्पद्दाये चम्पकांशे शूद्रप्रभुसमागमम् ।
बाल्ये देशान्तरं गत्वा निषादप्रभुराज्यके ॥२६८४ ॥
नगरे देहजाड्य च ज्वरपीडाभयं क्वचित् ।
पश्चात् स्वदेशमासाद्य मासमेकं ज्वाराद्भयम् ॥२६८५ ॥
पश्चदारोग्यमाप्नोति विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ।
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिपु ॥२६८६ ॥
चम्पकांशे विवाहश्च षोडशाब्दात् परं भवेत् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे राहुभुक्तौ मायाब्दादौ च वत्सरे ॥२६८७ ॥
विवाहोत्सवकार्यणि चम्पकांशेनसंशयः ।
पूर्वभागे चम्पकांशे द्वादशाब्दे विवाहवान् ॥२६८८ ॥
राहुदोषवशाद्विघ्नं विंशाब्देनात्रसंशयः ।
विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यं राजद्वारे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२६८९ ॥
उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ।
बाल्ये सम्पद्दशाकाले स्वाश्रितप्रभुनाशनम् ॥२६९० ॥

तद्वर्गे वा मृतिश्च स्याद्राजपुत्रवशात् सुखम्।
काञ्चीपिनाकिनीमध्ये देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ॥२६९१ ॥
सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे स्वराजक्लेशमादिशेत्।
सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे ज्येष्ठभ्रातुर्महत् सुखम्।
अनाचारवशाद्व्याधिर्मध्ये मध्ये प्रपीडयेत् ॥२६९२ ॥

2684 - 2692. (a) Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: During his second Dasa, the person will join a Soodra king. In his childhood, he will live in another country ruled by a hunter. There will be some fear of (epidemic) fever in the city (concerned). Later on he will return to his native country and will incur fever for a period of one month. His health will recover later on. His marriage will take place in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant (Jupiter) during the 2nd Dasa. There are divergent views that the marriage will be in the sub period of Rahu, or in the 16th year or in the 14th year.

(b) For one born in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, marriage will be in the 12th year.

(c) Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: There will be obstacles in the 20th year due to blemishes caused by Rahu. The native's prosperity will follow his marriage and he will acquire good fortunes due to royal service. Effects stated in Deva Keralam for the 2nd half will bear truth. During the native's early days in the course of his 2nd dasa, the ruler patronising him will incur destruction. There will be a death in the king's circle. Perhaps the subject will acquire happiness through the princes. Possibly, in the Pinakini region, there will be change of ruler (?) The middle of 2nd dasa will cause grief to the king (?) The native's older brother will enjoy greater happiness during this phase but due to misconduct, he will occasionally be troubled by diseases.

कृष्णागोदावरीमध्येयवनप्रभुपट्टणे।
विप्रो प्राबल्यमापन्नो द्वादशाब्दे भविष्यति ॥२६९३ ॥
दशवर्षात् परं चैव त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम्।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले विंशाब्दे शुभमादिशेत्।
द्वादविंशाब्देऽथ वा चेति दारसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६९४ ॥

2693 - 2694. (a) In his 12th year or 10th year, Brahmins will be greatly endangered in the city of Yavanas situated between the rivers Krishna and Godavari.

(b) In the Dasa of 11th lord (Venus) during the 20th year, auspicious effects should be declared. After 22nd year, the native will be happy in respect of his spouse.

Notes: (a) "Yavanas in the region of Krishna and Godavari in the southern India" emerging from the current verse should be carefully noted. This clue from Deva Keralam explodes the baseless myth that the Yavanas referred to in the context of famous astrological works were Greeks or aliens. This goes to prove that Yavanas lived in India itself and were not the Greeks.

Yavanas also clearly means people of a certain caste legitimately generated by a Kshatriya and a Vaisya.

सम्पद्दशान्ते बुधभुक्तिकाले
केत्वन्तरे वाथ सुतोत्सवः स्यात्।
तत्पूर्वभागे मृतिमाकरोति
श्रीचम्पकांशे शुभसंप्रजातः ॥२६९५ ॥

2695. In the sub period of Mercury or of Ketu during the 2nd Dasa, the person will obtain a son. Prior to that a death will occur.

ज्येष्ठपत्न्याश्च जातानां पुत्राणां नाशमीरयेत्।
एकपुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान् ह्यायुष्मत्यौ द्विपुत्रिके ॥२६९६ ॥
दारान्तरे जातपञ्चपुत्रीपुत्रसमन्वितः।
द्विपुत्रकन्यकैका स्तु लभन्ते दैर्घ्यमायुषः ॥२६९७ ॥
चम्पकांशे धर्नुलग्ने ह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च।
इत्थं च ऋतुसङ्ख्याकाः पुत्रीपुत्राश्चिरायुषाः ॥२६९८ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे पञ्चसङ्ख्या द्वौ पुत्रौ कन्यकात्रयम्।
दीर्घायुर्योग इत्याहुः केचित्पक्षैकपुत्रवान् ॥२६९९ ॥

2696 - 2699. (a) Progeny of First Wife: Sons obtained through his first wife will not survive. (Only) one son and two daughters will be long-lived.

(b) Progeny of Second Wife: He will have a total of five sons and daughters through second wife, out of whom two sons and one daughter will be long-lived.

(c) For one born in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa, six sons and daughters in all will be long-lived. There is another authority to state that

it will be only five - two sons and three daughters - that will be endowed with longevity.

दारत्रयं पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डोद्भवस्य च।
उक्तस्य त्वेकपुत्रस्य राजयोगं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७००॥
पूर्वखण्डे दरिद्रः स्यादेकोद्वाहो द्विकन्यकः
कन्यके बुद्धियुक्ते च विद्याभागेन जीवतः ॥२७०१॥

2700 - 2701. (a) One born in the middle one third part of first half of the subject Nadiamsa will have three wives.

(b) Out of the sons referred to, one will have kingly prosperity.

(c) The native of former half of the Nadiamsa will be in the grip of poverty. Perhaps he will have one marriage and two daughters. He will be intelligent and will eke out livelihood through education.

उत्तारंशे मध्यखण्डे द्विपुत्रौच त्रिकन्यकाः।
दीर्घायुषा इति प्रोक्तं चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२७०२॥
एकपुत्रमपुत्रस्य दत्तपुत्रप्रदो भवेत्।
कलत्रद्वयमित्याहुः पूर्वखण्डैकपुत्रवान् ॥२७०३॥

2702 - 2703. (a) One born in the middle one third part of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will have two sons and three daughters and will be long-lived. One of his sons will be childless and will adopt a son.

(b) The subject of first half of the said Nadiamsa will have two wives and one son.

चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्नेह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च।
पापे शुक्रे पूर्वखण्डे पाण्ड्यदेशेप्रभोर्विपत् ॥२७०४॥
मीनेऽर्कनन्दने काले तत्त्रिकोणस्य सप्तमे।
चोलदेशे ह्यरिष्ट स्यान्मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ॥२७०५॥
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले पाण्ड्यदेशप्रभोर्मृतिः।
जनकस्येष्टदेशे च ह्यराजकमिति स्मृतम् ॥२७०६॥
विपद्दाये पाण्ड्यदेशे स्त्रीराज्यं च शुभाधिकम्।
ब्राह्मणः प्रबलः स्याच्चतत्काले भाग्यमादिशेत् ॥२७०७॥
जनकस्येष्टतद्राज्ये चम्पकांशे सुभाग्यवान्।
नरवाहन युक्तश्च क्षेमदाये न संशयः ॥२७०८॥
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे गोचरे दशमे गुरौ।
लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि ह्यनावृष्टिर्भविष्यति ॥२७०९॥
म्लेच्छप्राबल्यमित्याहुर्विपद्दायेनसंशयः।
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे विपद्दाये न संशयः ॥२७१०॥

2704 - 2710. Irrelevant: For one born in Sagittarius ascendant, Champaka Nadiamsa first half, Venus is a malefic.... danger to the king of Pandya ... When Saturn transits Pisces or its trine or the 7th, evil to Chola kingdom will occur. Perhaps its ruler will be endangered. Saturn moving in Leo will kill the king of Pandya. In the 2nd Dasa, Pandya kingdom will have a female ruler and more auspicious effects will follow. Brahmins will grow in prosperity. During that time, progress will occur. He will obtain fortunes in a kingdom dear to his father. In the 4th Dasa, he will acquire conveyances. In the 2nd Dasa, Jupiter moving in the 10th will cause famine and loss of crops. Mlechchas will prosper in the 3rd Dasa. In the 2nd's last part....... in the 3rd dasa ....

Notes: Out of these verses, we can make out the following relevant instructions.

(a) Venus will give mutilated adverse effects for the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa.

(b) His 2nd Dasa will cause prosperity.

(c) His 4th dasa will give him conveyances.

विपद्दाये मध्यखण्डे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम्
स्वराजद्वेषमित्याहुर्विप्रमूलाद्विरोधवान् ॥२७११॥
स्थानच्युतिं मनस्तापं दक्षिणे गमनं तथा।
यातायातं च लभते विपद्दाये न संशयः ॥२७१२॥

2711 - 2712. Third Dasa: The said native's elder brother will be destroyed in the middle of the 3rd dasa. The native will incur royal wrath and enmity with Brahmins. His (professional) position will be lost. He will be distressed and will set off to the southern part of the country. He will move hither and thither in this dasa.

प्रत्यक्षभाग्याधिपतेर्दशायां
स्थानच्युतिं मित्रविरोधिदुःखम्।
तदन्यभूपालसकृत्प्रसादं
शुभाशुभं क्लेशफलं च दद्यात् ॥२७१३॥

2713. In the dasa of the 9th lord (in debility), he will lose his position and be grieved while his friends will turn into foes. He will earn the mercy of the ruler of another country. The dasa in question will (thus) give auspicious and inauspicious effects and difficulties.

Notes: If the 9th lord is debilitated, the person

will initially suffer debacles in the dasa of 9th lord. Changes will occur in his life at a later part for better. This instruction can in general be applied in respect of fortunes for all ascendants.

नीचग्रहदशाकाले कुत्सितप्रभुसेवया ।
जीवनं कानने वासमल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७१४ ॥
पश्चाद्राजान्तरस्नेहं ग्रामन्तरनिवासवान् ।
क्षेमदाये फलं सत्यं विपद्दाये शुभाशुभम् ॥२७१५ ॥
दशान्ते क्लेशकार्याणि पुत्रपीडा भविष्यति ।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशः स्यात् स्वपुत्रस्य शुभं क्वचित् ॥२७१६ ॥

2714 - 2716. (a) During the dasa of a debilitated planet, the person will serve a mean king. He will live in forests. His happiness will be curtailed. Later on he will befriend a different king and will live in a different village.

(b) Effects stated for 4th dasa will bear truth. The 3rd dasa will give both auspicious and inauspicious effects. End of 3rd dasa will cause difficulties in work and evils concerning progeny. Children being then born will be destroyed while the native's son (depending on his age) will receive some happiness.

Notes: (a) The dasa of a debilitated planet will cause association with mean and questionable men. One will have change of place to his dislike and will lose much of his happiness.

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ।
नूतनप्रभुसन्मानमर्थलाभं शुभाधिकम् ॥२७१७ ॥
प्रबलोद्योगकार्याणि ब्राह्मणस्नेहमादिशेत् ।
चम्पकांशे क्षेमदाये बाल्यस्नेहप्रभोर्मृतिः ।
स्वसेवितनृपक्लेशं तत्पुत्रस्य वशाद्व्यथाम् ॥२७१८ ॥

2717 - 2718. Fourth Dasa: The dasa of which is the 4th in sequence will cause association with a new king and will beget honours and wealth. The native will experience auspicious effects in an abundant measure. He will earn a more prosperous employment and will befriend Brahmins (or learned men). During this dasa, a ruler will die who would be a childhood friend of the subject native. The king served by him will be in grief and the king's son will be a source of trouble.

Notes: Some of the events relating to king should be wisely replaced. The relevant portion should be understood thus. The native in this dasa will lose an important childhood friend following which some relatives of that family will trouble him.

भूमीशकार्येण मनोविचारं
चतुर्थदाये मलिनं कृतज्ञः ।
वर्षत्रयं क्लेशफलं ददाति
पश्चात् सुसौख्यं शुभशोभनाप्तिम् ॥२७१९ ॥
स्वात्माश्रितभूमिपतेश्चराज्ये
दायादिवर्गा समरोत्सुकाः स्युः ।
कोशादिनाशं चतुरङ्गनाशं
चतुर्थदाये फलमाहुरार्याः ॥२७२० ॥

2719 - 2720. Fourth Dasa (continued): (a) The native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, will undergo mental distress due to royal assignments in the 4th dasa. He will be dirty and grateful. For three years, difficulties will exist following which much happiness and auspiciousness will come to pass.

(b) Irrelevant: The kinsfolk of the king patronising the native will be enthusiastic to fight a war amongst them. The king's treasury and army will be destroyed. So say the learned about the 4th dasa.

नष्टराज्याद्धनप्राप्तिरष्टाविंशतिवत्सरे ।
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्सौख्यं तदूर्ध्वं क्षेममादिशेत् ॥२७२१ ॥
अमात्यजनसन्मानं विप्रस्नेहं शुभाधिकम् ।
यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिं च गेहे कल्याणमादिशेत् ॥२७२२ ॥
योगे चत्वारिविंशेऽब्दे चत्वारिंशतिवासरे ।
चम्पकांशे शुभाधिक्यं धनुर्लग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥२७२३ ॥

2721 - 2723. During the 28th year, the person will earn wealth from a defeated kingdom. His king will receive happiness and after that his well-being will prevail. The native will be honoured by ministers. He will befriend Brahmins. His undertakings will bear fruits. A marriage will occur in his family. His 40th year will bring him prosperity. The native of Champaka Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant will receive more auspicious effects (in the 4th dasa).

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले त्रयस्त्रिंशतिवत्सरे ।
एकोनचत्वारिंशेऽब्दे प्रभुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७२४ ॥

स्वराजपुत्रदेहार्तिः पञ्चत्रिंशतिवत्सरे ।
देहकार्श्यं च लभते प्रत्यग्दाय इदं फलम् ॥२७२५ ॥
स्वशत्रुजननाशश्च पाण्ड्यदेशे भविष्यति ।
चम्पकांशे क्षेमदाये चत्वारिंशात् परं श्रियम् ॥२७२६ ॥
नरवाहनभूषाप्तिं राजयोगं द्विवत्सरे ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे द्विवर्षं च योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥२७२७ ॥
क्षेमदाये तृतीयांशे योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
गेहेशे लाभराशिस्थे कर्मभाग्येशसंयुते ॥२७२८ ॥
क्षेत्रगोधान्यवृद्धिः स्यात् क्षेमदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।
अनायासेन च लब्धविशालगृहलाभवान् ॥२७२९ ॥
तत्पूर्वे नीचदोषेण बहुगेहनिवासवान् ।
परगेहे निवासं च गृहेशे नीचसंयुते ॥२७३० ॥
चत्वारिंशात् परं सौख्यं गृहे क्षेत्रधनागमम् ।
आरूढे राहुदोषेण प्रत्यग्दाये मनोव्यथा ॥२७३१ ॥
अल्पयोगमिति ख्यातं चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ।
गार्हस्थ्यजीवनं चैति प्रत्यग्दाये शुभाशुभम् ॥२७३२ ॥

2724 - 2732. Irrelevant: During the dasa of 8th lord (Moon) in the 33rd year or in the 39th year, the king will be destroyed. During the native's 35th year, the king's son will be physically ill and be emaciated. These are the results for the 5th dasa. The native's enemies will be destroyed in Pandya kingdom.

(b) In the 4th dasa, following 40th year of age, wealth will accrue. He will acquire men-borne conveyances. For two years he will enjoy Raja Yoga effects. There is another authority to state that during the said two years, the subject will grow stronger in terms of prosperity.

(c) The last one third part of the 4th dasa will cause plenty of prosperity.

(d) If the 4th lord (Jupiter) is in the 11th house (in Libra) in the company of the lords of the 9th and 10th (i.e. the Sun and Mercury), the person will effortlessly gain a large-sized house. Prior to that because of the blemish of debility, he will live in many houses owned by others. This will be due to the 4th lord's association with a debilitated planet (i.e. the Sun).

(e) After his 40th year, he will be happy and will acquire landed properties.

(f) Rahu in the Arudha ascendant being a blemish will cause mental distress in the 5th dasa. The effects of Yoga (prosperity) will be minimised and he will receive a mix of good and bad effects in this Dasa.

लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ तदीशे नीचराशिगे ।
क्लेशं क्षेमदशान्त्यादौ दुर्निमित्तवशाद्विपत् ॥२७३३ ॥
स्वगेहे विषसर्पादिदर्शनेन मनोव्यथा ।
क्षेमदाये सुभाग्यं स्याद्ग्रहशङ्काप्रपीडिता ॥२७३४ ॥
दारशङ्कानिवृत्तिः स्याद्विप्रमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ।
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ नीचे स्वोच्चांशगे भृगौ ॥२७३५ ॥
सूतिकागृहदोषेण भार्यामरणमादिशेत् ।
प्रत्यग्दाये पूर्वखण्डे वेदचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥२७३६ ॥
दारारिष्टमिति प्रोक्तं क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
प्रत्यक्तार दशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ दारनाशनम् ॥२७३७ ॥
द्वितीयोद्वाहमाप्नोति चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः ।
दारारिष्टात् परं किंचिद्भाग्यक्षीणं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७३८ ॥

2733 - 2738. (a) Rahu in the 9th while its lord (Sun) is in debility will be a source of difficulties in the initial and concluding phases of the 4th dasa. There will be danger on account of evil reasons. Mental distress will occur due to sight of poisonous snakes at home.

(b) His fortunes will improve in the 4th dasa but his wife will have some troubles due to planetary blemishes which will be overcome through Brahmins. Then happiness will recur.

(c) The native's wife will die due to shortcomings in the delivery chamber if Rahu is in the 9th while Venus is in debility (in Virgo) with exaltation Navamsa.

(b) Fifth Dasa: His son will celebrate acquisition of progeny. Two or three children being born then will be destroyed (i.e. grand-children of the native will be lost). As a result, the native's son will be in grief. Due to fortunes and (remedial) efforts, the son's longevity will be ensured. In the end of this very dasa, the native's daughter will obtain surviving children but she will turn to be indigent. Her happiness will also decline.

(c) Dasa of Mars: In the dasa of 5th lord (i.e. Mars), the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will obtain progeny through his second wife. In the end of this dasa, he will gain male issues. His fortunes

and prosperity will progress and enemies will face destruction. He will visit pilgrim centres in the 48th year. He will be troubled by windy diseases for which remedies have to be sought.

(d) During the 5th dasa, in the 44th year, his spouse will pass away. Instantly he will be remarried. The destruction of first wife could also be in the first sub period of the 5th dasa. After the said death, his fortunes will somewhat decline.

स्वमित्रप्रभुनाशः स्यात् पाण्ड्यदेशे धनक्षयः।
पश्चात् स्वग्रामकार्याणि यत्नकार्यार्थसाधनम् ॥२७३९ ॥

2739. His friends and king will be destroyed. Wealth will decline in the Pandya kingdom(?) after which the native will pursue routines related to his village. Then the undertakings attempted by him will be successful.

Notes: This verse hints at bad time to friends. His employer will incur great debacles and as a consequence he will have to come back to his native place. Thereafter he will be prosperous.

क्लेशावस्थायां पुत्रेशे दीनावस्थाग्रहैर्युते।
तद्दशायां महाक्लेशो ह्युपर्युपरि जायते ॥२७४० ॥

2740. The 5th lord in Klesa Avastha (?) and joining a planet which is in Deenavastha (?) will cause much grief repeatedly in its dasa periods.

पापदाये चम्पकांशे त्वशुभं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम्।
शुभदाये शुभाधिक्यं राजामात्यप्रसादतः ॥२७४१ ॥
पापदाये पापभुक्तौ त्वशुभं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम्।
राजामात्यविरोधादि विप्रद्वेषं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७४२ ॥
चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशसमुद्भवः।
मित्रद्विजविरोधेन राजद्वारे विरोधवान् ॥२७४३ ॥
पापदाये पापभुक्ताविदं फलमुदाहृतम्।
चम्पकांशे राहुदाये राजयोगो भवेद्ध्रुवम्
प्रत्यग्दाये विचारः स्यादादायादधिकव्ययम् ॥२७४४ ॥
प्रत्यग्दशान्त्ये च ह्यतीव सौख्यं
सुक्षेत्रधान्याधिकभाग्यवृद्धिः।
श्रीचम्पकांशे फणिराजकाले
स्वमित्रपुत्रात्मसुयोगभाक् स्यात् ॥२७४५ ॥

2741 - 2745. (a) The dasa of a malefic planet will surely produce inauspicious effects for a native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant.

(b) Abundantly auspicious results and favours from the king and ministers will occur in the dasa of a benefic planet.

(c) The sub period of a malefic planet during a malefic's dasa will be evil. Enmity with the king and minister and hatred of Brahmins will also result.

(d) One belonging to 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will lose alliance with friends and Brahmins and consequently earn enmity of the king.

Thus should be stated concerning a malefic's dasa and sub period.

(e) Rahu dasa will give prosperity.

(f) In the 5th dasa, expenditure will exceed income. The end of the 5th dasa will produce much happiness. One will acquire increase of excellent landed properties, crops and fortunes.

(g) In the dasa of Rahu, prosperity will occur to his friends, progeny and kinsfolk.

प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे शत्रुप्राबल्यशोकवान्।
स्वजनाप्तजनक्लेशं योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७४६ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये चम्पकांशे स्वपुत्रस्य सुतोत्सवम्।
द्वित्रिसङ्ख्या विनाशः स्यात् पुत्रक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७४७ ॥
पश्चाददृष्टयत्नेन स्वसूनोश्च चिरायुषम्।
स्वपुत्रिकासुसन्ताना प्रत्यग्दाये दरिद्रिणी ॥२७४८ ॥
दशान्ते पुत्रसन्ताना ह्यल्पसौख्यवती भवेत्।
सुताधिपदशाकाले चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः ॥२७४९ ॥
दारान्तरे सुसन्तानं दशान्ते पुत्रलाभवान्।
भाग्ययोगाभिवृद्धिं च शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत्।
पुण्यतीर्थफलप्राप्तिरष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥२७५० ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये चम्पकांशे वातरोगप्रपीडितः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं प्रायश्चित्तं विधीयते ॥२७५१ ॥

2746 - 2751. (a) Fifth Dasa's Conclusion: The native will experience grief on account of increase of enemies during the last one third part of the 5th dasa. His near and dear will be in grief. His prosperity will be checkered.

(b) Fifth Dasa: His son will celebrate acquisition of progeny. Two or three children being born then will be destroyed (i.e. grand-children of the native will be lost). As a result, the native's son will be in grief. Due to fortunes and (remedial) efforts,

the son's longevity will be ensured. In the end of this very dasa, the native's daughter will obtain surviving children but she will turn to be indigent. Her happiness will also decline.

(c) Dasa of Mars: In the dasa of 5th lord (i.e. Mars), the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will obtain progeny through his second wife. In the end of this dasa, he will gain male issues. His fortunes and prosperity will progress and enemies will face destruction. He will visit pilgrim centres in the 48th year. He will be troubled by windy diseases for which remedies have to be sought.

गुरुः —

समीरपैत्त्यामयहेतुकर्म- प्रशान्तये द्रोणतिलप्रदानम् ।
श्रीरामसेतौ तिलदीपदानं
श्रीचम्पकांशे शुभहेमपात्रे ॥२७५२ ॥

2752. According to Guru: To overcome the disorders of wind and bile, one Drona of sesamum should be donated. Donation of golden vessel, sesamum and earthenware lamps should be done in Ramesvaram.

Notes: "Drona" is an ancient measure of 4 Adhakas or 1024 pistfuls. Ramasetu denotes Ramesvaram in Tamil Nadu. Before constructing hi historic floating bridge in the ocean to proceed to Lanka, Lord Rama worshipped Lord Siva in this place.

भृगुः —

हेमपात्रे तिलज्योतिर्दशनिष्कप्रमाणतः।
तदर्धेन कृतं चैव प्रतिमासमदक्षिणाम् ॥२७५३ ॥
अशेषरोगशान्त्यर्थं तिलदानमवश्यकम्।
रामसेतौ स्वजन्मर्क्षे प्रदोषे शनिवासरे ॥२७५४ ॥
सर्वपापविनिर्मुक्तो रोगनाशं लभेद्ध्रुवम्।
दशनिष्कसमद्रव्या तिलज्योतिषि दक्षिणा।
तदर्धं तिलदानस्य दक्षिणाभागमादिशेत् ॥२७५५ ॥

मन्यान्तरे: —

स्वर्णपात्रं प्रकुर्वीत निष्कद्वयप्रमाणतः।
तिलज्योतिप्रदानेन रोगी रोगात् प्रमुच्यते ॥२७५६ ॥

2753 - 2756. According to Bhrigu: A golden vessel worth five or ten gold coins along with sesamum lamps should be donated. Gift equalling the cost of the "image" should be given away (to the Brahmin). To overcome the trace of the disease, donation of sesamum is essential on the early night of a Saturday coinciding with one's ruling star and Pradosha in Ramesvaram. As a result, the subject will be relieved of all his sins and the disease will be destroyed. There is an authority to state that the golden vessel could be worth two Nishkas (gold coins) and by donation of sesamum, the patient will be freed from the diseases.

Notes: "Tila Jyoti" and Tila Jyotisha" occur in these verses which are only corrupt terms. "Tila" means sesamum seeds; "Jyoti" means lamp and "Jyotisha" an astrologer.

मनुः —

रहस्यकृतपापानि ज्ञानाज्ञानकृतानि च।
तिलदानेन नश्यन्ति प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥२७५७ ॥
स्वगृह्योक्तविधानेन शान्तिं कृत्वा यथाविधि।
चम्पकांशे रामसेतौ शनिप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ॥२७५८ ॥

2757 - 2758. According to Manu: Sins committed knowingly or unknowingly will be warded off by donation of sesamum. The remedies should be undertaken as due to family tradition. The said native of Champaka Nadiamsa should pray to Lord Saturn in Ramesvaram.

पाराशर्ये —

देहेशे रिपुरन्ध्रगेऽपि च तथा पापैर्युते वीक्षिते
जातस्तत्र स्वपूर्वकर्मजनितैर्रोगैर्मुहुर्पीड्यते।
रोगाणां प्रशमायचोदितमिदं सेतौ शनिप्रार्थनं।
कार्यं काञ्चननिर्मितस्य विधिवद्दानं तिलज्जोतिषः ॥२७५९ ॥

2759. As per Parasareeyam, if the Deha lord (as per KCD) is in the 6th or 8th with malefic aspect or company, one will be troubled by diseases due to the bad deeds of his past life. Prayer to Lord Saturn should be offered in Ramesvaram and donation of a golden vessel with sesamum should be done (to keep good health).

शुभग्रहयुते भौमे नीचग्रहसमन्विते।
दशान्ते सौख्यमित्याहुः राहुदाये शुभान्विते ॥२७६० ॥

2760. This verse has some corrupt mixture. "Neecha graha samanvite" in the first line means "joining a debilitated planet". "Subha Graha yute" means joining a benefic planet. "Rahu daaye Subhanvite" reads as "Rahu daaye striyanvite" in another version. We can however take one clue at least concerning Mars dasa which is said to cause happiness in the end for a Sagittarius native, if Mars at birth is with a benefic planet.

व्ययाधिपतिदोषेण दशान्ते पुत्रपीडनम्।
क्रूरमासे मनस्तापं चोलदेशेऽप्यरिष्टदम् ॥२७६१ ॥
स्वराजन्यजनानां तु रोगशोकादिसंभवम्।
कुम्भे राहुस्थिते काले मिथुनान्ते शनौस्थिते ॥२७६२ ॥
लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि चोलदेशेऽप्यरिष्टकृत्।
कुलीरेऽर्कसुते काले चोलभूपतिनाशनम् ॥२७६३ ॥
कलहेन विचारः स्यात् स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥२७६४ ॥

2761 - 2764. (a) The concluding part of Mars dasa will endanger the native's son due to blemish of 12th lordship (if Mars is unrelated to a benefic

(vide sloka 2760). There will be mental distress in the months denoted by adverse Sun in transit.

(b) Irrelevant: This dasa will cause evils to the Chola kingdom. The king's relatives will be troubled by diseases and grief. Rahu staying in Aquarius as Saturn traverses the concluding part of Gemini will usher famine in the country and evils to Chola kingdom. The king of Chola will be destroyed when Saturn moves in Cancer and will be involved in wars and strife. He will have fear of untimely death for which remedies should be resorted to.

जीवे पञ्चमपर्याये लग्नादित्रयसंस्थिते ।
उच्चांशे भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याच्चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२७६५ ॥

2765. During the course of his fifth round, Jupiter transiting the 3 signs counted from Sagittarius ascendant, and begetting Cancer Navamsa and also the aspect of Venus .... (incomplete).

चापे गुरुस्थिते काले गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः ।
राजप्रीतिमवाप्नोति चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः ॥२७६६ ॥

2766. Jupiter in Sagittarius will be a transit for a family marriage. Further one will earn royal favours.

सिंहे च राहौ च दशाविपाके
भाग्योत्तमं भूपतिमैत्रजन्यम् ।
स्वपुत्रभाग्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
श्रीचम्पकांशे शनिरुच्चभागे ॥२७६७ ॥

2767. (a) Should Rahu at birth be in the 9th (Leo), one will obtain excellent fortunes in Rahu dasa through the ruler's friendship.

(b) Saturn in his exaltation degree will cause fortunes to the Champaka Nadiamsa native's son, according to sages.

साधनेदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ।
कलहेन विनिर्गत्य ग्रामान्तरनिवासवान् ॥२७६८ ॥

2768. The first sub period in the 6th dasa will produce much distress. Due to quarrels, the person will move on to another village.

सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले पाण्ड्यदेशप्रभोर्मृतिः ।
कुलीरे विषमृत्युं च राज्यक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७६९ ॥
संसप्तकस्य दोषेण देशे राजा कलापवान् ।
औत्तर्ये कलहेनैव देशारिष्टं भवेद्ध्रुवम् ॥२७७० ॥

2769 - 2770. Irrelevant: Saturn journeying in Leo will kill the king of Pandya. In Cancer he will cause poisonous death and strife in the kingdom. In the northern part, evils will prevail.

भाग्यराहुदशाकाले पुत्रभाग्यं महत् सुखम् ।
चम्पकांशे श्रियोऽवाप्त्या प्रतिबन्धविमोचनम् ॥२७७१ ॥
नित्यान्नदानपुण्येन लभते नात्र संशयः ।
सिंहारूढे धनुर्लग्ने सिंहे राहौ धनाढ्यवान् ॥२७७२ ॥
तद्दशायां महायोगं सचिवो दण्डनायकः ।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च सर्वाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रवान् ।
पञ्चाशद्वत्सरं योगं पाण्ड्यदेशेनसंशयः ॥२७७३ ॥
स्वर्भानुदाये गुरुभुक्तिकाले
श्रीचम्पकांशे शुभशोभनानि ।
पुत्रोत्सवं वा मुनयो वदन्ति
स्वभुक्तिमध्यान्तफलं त्विदं च ॥२७७४ ॥
मन्दभुक्तौ विशेषः स्याद्द्विपञ्चाशात् परं शुभम् ।
पुत्रप्राबल्यमाप्नोति चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः ॥२७७५ ॥

2771 - 2775. Rahu dasa: (a) The dasa of Rahu who at birth is placed in the 9th will produce much happiness and wealth. Obstacles of the subject will also be removed. He will daily donate food (to the poor).

(b) For Sagittarius ascendant, the Arudha Pada should be Leo (i.e. Jupiter at birth should be in Aries). Rahu should occupy Leo, the Arudha Pada. As a result, the subject will be affluent. Further in the dasa of such Rahu, he will enjoy abundant prosperity and become a minister or justice. He will be famous in king's service, be a chief and be independent. In a later year, his prosperity will be in the Pandya kingdom (i.e. he will have a change of place for good).

(c) He will obtain auspicious effects and birth of a son in the sub period of Jupiter or in the middle and concluding portions of Rahu's sub period. After the 35th year, (or) in Saturn's sub period, his progeny will have progress.

अन्तर्दशातिमार्गेषु फलविस्तारनिर्णयः ।
भावाध्याये वदिष्यामि साधनेशदशाफलम् ॥२७७६ ॥

2776. Effects in detail should be understood with the help of sub periods. Those for the 6th dasa are detailed in the chapter on Bhavas.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले क्षेमदायन्त्यवत् फलम् ।
पुत्रपौत्राभिवृद्धिश्च चम्पकांशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२७७७ ॥
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिरेकसप्ततिवत्सरे ॥२७७८ ॥
राहुदाये द्वित्रिवारमपमृत्युभयं तथा ।
सहोदरीमनस्तापो दशासन्धौ भविष्यति ॥२७७९ ॥
दशारिष्टफलानि स्यू राहुप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ।
कालचक्रदशारीत्या मध्ये मध्ये भवत् सुखम् ॥२७८० ॥
अपमृत्युभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले त्वेकशीतिसमे तथा ॥२७८१ ॥
स्वपितारिष्टमाप्नोति चापत्संन्यासवान् मृतिम् ।
संन्यासाद्ब्रह्मणः स्थानं चम्पकांशे न संशयः ॥२७८२ ॥

2777 - 2782. Dasa of Ascendant lord: (a) Results of the dasa of the lord of the ascendant (i.e. Jupiter) will be akin to those due at the end of the 4th dasa.

(b) In the 71st year, during the currency of the sub period of ascendant lord (Jupiter) and in the dasa of Jupiter, the native of Sagittarius ascendant, Champaka Nadiamsa, will have fear of untimely death.

(c) Such fear will exist in the dasa of Rahu also. The subject will have misunderstandings with his sister in the end of the Dasa of Rahu. To overcome the evils of the dasa of Rahu, prayers to Rahu should be offered.

(d) Intermittently, the native will be happy due to (favourable phases occurring in) Kala Chakra Dasa system.

(e) To overcome the evils of untimely death, necessary remedial measures should be undertaken.

(f) His father will be endangered in the 81st year and be will take to ascetic order following a family death.

चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्ने प्रत्यग्दाये मनोव्यथा ।
योगभङ्ग इति प्राहुः पशुधान्यार्थनाशनम् ॥२७८३ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य प्रत्यग्दाये परार्धगे ।
क्लेशकालं इति प्राहू राहुः चारवशाद्व्यथा ॥२७८४ ॥
रन्ध्रे शनिस्थिते काले द्वितीये राहुसंस्थिते ।
गोचरेऽल्पसुखं चैति ग्रामारण्यकलापनम् ॥२७८५ ॥

2783 - 2785. (a) The 5th daşa will cause mental distress for a native of Sagittarius ascendant. His prosperity will be checkered. His quadrupeds, grains and wealth will be destroyed.

(b) For one born in the 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa, the 2nd half of 5th dasa will be a time of troubles. He will be grieved on account of evil transits of Rahu. Saturn coming to the 8th as Rahu is in the 2nd in transit, his happiness will be limited.

पाण्ड्यदेशे त्वरिष्टं स्यात् सेनाधिपतिविग्रहः ।
ब्राह्मणः प्रबलं चैति बहुद्रव्यव्ययं सुखम् ॥२७८६ ॥
यदा हि मन्देन युतश्च केतु-
स्तदा भवेद्भूपतिघोरयुद्धम् ।
तथा भवेत्तस्करसैनिकैर्वा
दाहादिकृत्यं जननाशनं च ॥२७८७ ॥
कुलीरेऽर्कसुते काले पाण्ड्यदेशस्य राज्ञांविपत् ।
तद्द्वारि प्रमुखक्लेशं प्रजापीडार्थनाशनम् ॥२७८८ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे —
गते कुलीरेऽर्कसुते धरित्री
संपूर्णसस्यादिफलान्वितापि ।
यदा हि पञ्च च खेचरास्तदा
मन्देन युक्तास्त्वतिकष्टदाः स्युः ॥२७८९ ॥
पञ्चाशद्वत्सरे काले राहुचक्रे सुरार्चिते ।
संसप्तकस्य दोषेण प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पञ्चग्रहसमायोग दुर्भिक्षं नृपनाशनम् ॥२७९० ॥
राजपीडां तत्काले लोक उत्पातमादिशेत् ।
शनिक्षेत्रेऽथ वा व्याधिश्चन्द्रक्षेत्रे जलागमः ॥२७९१ ॥
संसप्तकस्य दोषेण राज्ञामन्योन्यविग्रहः ।
तदभावेऽर्थनाशः स्यान्मध्यदेशजनावधि ॥२७९२ ॥
चोलदेशे विशेषः स्यान्मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ।
दशासन्धौ फलं चैति चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२७९३

2786 - 2793. Irrelevant: The kingdom of Pandya will incur evils and the army chief will turn inimical. Brahmins will grow in strength. Much expenditure and happiness will prevail. Saturn in the 8th and Ketu in the 2nd will involve the king in a fierce war. Thieves and army men will set things on fire. People will be destroyed. Saturn in the sign Cancer will barm the queen of Pandya kingdom. Great calamity will strike the royal palace and destruction of people and wealth will occur. According to another authority, Saturn moving in

Cancer will establish truth wholly. When five planets join him, a lot of difficulties will come to pass. In the 50th year, in the dasa of Rahu ...... (incomplete). During the conjunction of five planets (in Cancer with Saturn), famine and loss of king will occur. Troubles to the ruler, calamities in the country ..... (incomplete). Diseases will occur in Saturn's sign and deluge in Moon sign .... (incomplete). Quarrels in the south-eastern quarter .... (incomplete). Danger in Chola kingdom will persist and the king will especially be endangered. These are the effects for the junction of dasa periods for the native of Champaka Nadiamsa.

देशकालविपर्यासं साधनेशस्वभुक्तिषु।
पुत्रादिदेहपीडा स्यात् क्रूरमासे न संशयः ॥२७९४॥
गुरुचारवशात् सौख्यं धनु र्लग्नोद्भवस्य च।
दशासंधौ फलं चैति स्वगृहे शुभशोभनम् ॥२७९५॥
राजद्वारे शुभं विन्द्याद्यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिमान्।
अष्टमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे मेषांशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे ॥२७९६॥
अमलायोगजातस्तु चन्द्रदाये सुभाग्यवान्।

2794 - 2796½. In the first sub period of the 6th lord, the native's son and others will fall sick during adverse solar transits. Happiness will be restored with favourable transit of Jupiter. In the junction period of the 5th and 6th dasas, auspicious events will occur in the family. He will obtain good results through royal association. His undertakings will bear fruits.

चन्द्रांशाधिपतेर्दाये योगः स्याद्वत्सरद्वयम् ॥२७९७॥
मध्यान्ते क्लेशमित्याहू राहुदाये सुभाग्यवान्।
राहुभुक्तौ मनस्तापं मित्रप्रभुजनामयम् ॥२७९८॥
राजान्तरप्रसादेन योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत्।
सिंहराहुदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ॥२७९९॥
स्वर्भानुराशिगे सूर्ये दुष्टमासे ज्वराद्भयम्।
अथ वा ह्युदरव्याधिः स्वपुत्रादिजनामयम् ॥२८००॥
पुत्रोत्सवफलं विन्द्याच्छुभमासे महत् सुखम्।
विचित्राम्बरभूषाप्तिं धनलाभं सुशोभनम् ॥२८०१॥

2797 - 2801. (a) Moon's Dasa: The Moon ruling the 8th should be in an angle from the ascendant with Aries Navamsa. With Amala Yoga, his Moon's dasa will give good fortunes.

(b) Mars' Dasa: This position of the Moon in Navamsa will enable the dasa of Mars to give prosperity for two years. The beginning and ending portions of Mars dasa will cause troubles.

(c) Rahu's Dasa: Rahu dasa will produce fortunes. The sub period of Rahu, in his own dasa will be distressful and will cause diseases to his friends(?) and the ruler(?). The native will have increased fortunes due to the mercy of replaced king (i.e. under a different employer). The first sub period in the dasa of Rahu occupying Leo will cause much distress. When the Sun transits the said Leo, the person will suffer from fever and abdominal diseases. His children and others will also be sick. With auspicious transits of the Sun, he will obtain a son and be greatly happy with excellent robes, ornaments, wealth and auspiciousness.

राहुभुक्तौ फलं चैति चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च।
राहुदशाप्रवेशः जन्मादिमासः ४९ दिनम् १०।
घ-५२.
दशेशाक्रान्तराशीशो नीचो दीनफलप्रदः।
आ षष्ठेशाधमं विन्द्यादुच्चाधिपशुभाशुभम् ॥२८०२॥

2802. (a) Thus have been stated the effects for the sub period of Rahu (in Rahu's dasa) for a native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant.

(b) Rahu dasa commences at the end of 49 months (i.e. 4y 1m), 10 days and 52 ghatis.

(c) If the lord of the sign occupied by the Dasa lord is in debility, then the dasa in question will give poor effects.

Notes: (b) The text indicates when Rahu dasa commences for a certain horoscope the Nadi was referring to and abruptly ends without any use of the information.

Apart from the indications given by a planet as to how its Dasa should be when it occurs, it is important to note as to when exactly a dasa commences. A horoscope for that moment is drawn which will throw more light on events to come. This chart is called "Dasa Arambha Kala Kundali" preparing which is anyway very cumbersome and much exactitude is required. Sloppy and slipshod methods will destroy the analysis.

Prithu Yasas in Hora Sara also advocates locating the planets in the horoscope cast for the moment

at which a given dasa commences. I have given elaborate details and tables in this context in my English translation of Hora Sara which cannot be reproduced here for fear of enlargement of our present work.

(c) The 2nd line of sloka contains the expression "Aashashtesadadhamam" which means "from the 6th lord, it is the worst." Another expression "Uchchadhipa suabhasubham" means "the exaltant dispositor is auspicious and inauspicious". This defective line thus does not provide meaningful clues.

चन्द्रे धनुषि मेषांशे चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च।
प्रत्यग्दाये दारहानिर्योगभङ्गो ह्यतः परम् ॥२८०३॥

2803. The Moon in Sagittarius with Aries Navamsa will cause death of wife in the first dasa, for a native of Champaka Nadiamsa. Following this, his prosperity will be interrupted.

दशारम्भे च दारेशे पापयुक्तेऽल्पसौख्यवान्।
तद्भुक्तौ च फलं चैव भूगृहक्षेत्रनाशनम् ॥२८०४॥
राजद्वारे कलापं च मित्रद्वेषं विनिर्दिशेत्।
दारशब्दो वर्णपरश्चतुर्थस्थानमित्यपि ॥२८०५॥

2804 - 2805. At the time of the commencement of a dasa, if the 4th lord is conjoined with a malefic, the dasa will give less happiness. In its sub period (i.e. in the first sub period), the native's lands and housing properties will be destroyed. He will incur enmity with royal circles and friends. The word "Daara" by reversal (i.e. Katapayadi system) denotes the 4th house in this context. (The 4th house denotes friends for it is "*Suhrit Sthaana*" which mention could be found in almost every standard classical text-book.)

वृषभांशे वृषे भौमे दशायां मध्यभागगे।
वैष्णवब्राह्मणद्वेषं राजद्वारे मनोव्यथाम् ॥२८०६॥
पशुधान्यविनाशेन निरुद्योगविचारवान्।
उत्तरार्धे फलं सत्यं क्लेशः स्याद्वत्सरत्रयम् ॥२८०७॥

2806 - 2807. Note if Mars is in Vargottama in Taurus (the 6th). Then the middle of Mars dasa will produce enmity with Vaishnava Brahmins (say men of learning) and mental distress in relation to royal duties. The native's quadrupeds and grains will be destroyed. He will be disposed to remain unemployed for three years. These will be true in case of the 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa.

शन्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे दशारम्भगृहे व्यथा।
देहे वातोपद्रवं वा ह्यग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडनम् ॥२८०८॥
निरापवादकार्यं च तद्दशायां फलं स्मृतम्।
दशारम्भफलग्रन्थे विस्तृतं चम्पकांशके ॥२८०९॥

2808 - 2809. Should Saturn and Mars aspect the ascendant that commences a dasa, one will incur windy diseases and indigestion. In that dasa, the native will perform in blame-worthy deeds. More details have been stated in "Dasarambha Phala" for Champaka Nadiamsa.

Notes: The effects stated for the beginning of a dasa can be applied in general with proper care. The name of the book suggested seems to be defective.

षष्ठेशस्य फलाध्याये फलविस्तार उच्यते।
प्रत्यग्दाये फलं नास्ति क्षेमदाये महत् सुखम् ॥२८१०॥
साधने योगमित्याहुः प्राबल्यं मनुरब्रवीत्।
दशेशाक्रान्तनक्षत्राज्जन्मर्क्षान्तं च गुण्यते ॥२८११॥
सप्तभिर्गुणितं चैव त्वष्टभिर्भागमाहरेत्।
रोगं लाभं क्रमेणैव ग्रहाणामष्टधा गतिः ॥२८१२॥
तद्भेदेन च तत्कार्यं गतिभेदं फलं स्मृतम्।
दशेशऋक्षमारभ्य भुक्तेशर्क्षे च गुण्यते ॥२८१३॥
सप्तभिर्गुणितं कृत्वा ह्यष्टभिर्भागसमाहरेत्।
रोगं लाभं तथाध्वानं बन्धनं धनमेव च ॥२८१४॥
ऐश्वर्यमर्थनाशं च ह्यपमृत्युं तथा वदेत्।
सर्वनाडीफलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२८१५॥

2810 - 2815. (a) For the dasa of the 6th lord (Venus), effects have been widely mentioned in the chapter dealing with effects. One will receive great happiness in the 4th dasa. In the 6th dasa, prosperity will occur.

(b) Count the number of Nakshatras from the one occupied by the lord of a Dasa through the birth Nakshatra and multiply the same by 7 and divide by 8. The remainder will indicate eight kinds of different effects, viz. disease, gain etc. Accordingly, the result of the dasa should be understood.

(c) Count the number of Nakshatras from the dasa lord through the sub period lord. Multiply the said figure by 7 and divide by 8. Disease, gain,

murmuring (out of pains), confinement, riches, exceeding affluence, loss of money and untimely death are the 8 kinds of effects to be based on the remainder as per Sarva Nadi.

दुश्चिक्यं च गते केतौ बुद्धिमान् सहजो भवेत् ।
तदीशो बलवान् यस्य सङ्गीतप्रियवल्लभः ॥२८१६ ॥

2816. Should Ketu be in the 3rd, the native's younger brother will be intelligent. The strength of its lord will give fondness for music.

तपःस्थानंगते राहौ तदीशे लग्नराशिगे ।
सुराचार्येण संदृष्टे हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥२८१७ ॥

2817. Rahu in the 3rd and his dispositor in the ascendant with Jupiter's aspect will make one a devotee of Lords Vishnu and Siva.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे षष्ठे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ।
अथवा गुरुसंदृष्टे सानुजो जनभाग्यवान् ॥२८१८ ॥

2818. If the lord of the Moon sign is in the 6th (from Sagittarius ascendant) in aspect to Mars or Jupiter, the person will have younger co-born and be fortunate.

सौम्यांशकगते भौमे लग्नेशेन समन्विते ।
अथवा गुरुसंदृष्टे कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः ॥२८१९ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे —
दीनेष्वालोचनश्रीमान् बाल्यस्नेहजनप्रियः ।
उष्णवायुप्रपीडाचेत् पापपुण्यं समं भवेत् ॥२८२० ॥

2819 - 2820. Mars with the aspect of Jupiter, or in a Navamsa of Mercury with Jupiter will cause instant anger. But he will immediately be pleased. According to another authority, he will be wealthy, be fond of childhood friends, be troubled by heat and windy diseases and will have meritorious and sinful acts in equal measure.

अष्टमाधिपतौ केन्द्रे पूर्णायुर्योगभाग्यवान् ।
पुत्रशोकमवाप्नोति दायादिकलहं तथा ॥२८२१ ॥
सुतेशाक्रान्तराशीशे कर्मस्थाने शुभेक्षिते ।
तद्दोषो विलयं यातिगिरिर्वज्रहतो यथा ॥२८२२ ॥

2821 - 2822. Should the 8th lord Moon be in an angle, one will be endowed with full span of life and be prosperous. But he will incur grief on account of loss of children and will have strained relations with his men. Liquefaction of these blemishes will occur with the occupation of the 10th house by the dispositor of the 5th lord with a benefic's aspect, just as the thunderbolt destroys the hills.

स्वर्क्षे वाहनस्थानेशे स्वांशे वा बल संयुते ।
नरवाहनवान् भोगी त्यागी सर्वजनप्रियः ॥२८२३ ॥
वाहनत्रयसंयुक्तो जीवान्तं सौख्यवान् भवेत् ।
पापदृष्टिवशान्मध्ये मध्ये भङ्गस्तु योगस्य ॥२८२४ ॥

2823 - 2824. Should the 4th lord (Jupiter) be strong in own sign, or own Navamsa, the subject will have conveyances, will enjoy pleasures, be sacrificing in disposition and be dear to all. He will have three conveyances and will be happy throughout his life. A malefic interrupting this Yoga will interrupt the effects half the way.

व्ययभावगतैः पापैः कर्तरीयोगसंभवः ।
क्रूरकार्यरतो दक्षो बन्धुवर्गे प्रपीडितः ॥२८२५ ॥

2825. Malefics in the 12th (in Scorpio) cause Kartari Yoga. As a result, the native will be interested in performing cruel deeds and be troubled by his relatives.

मेषकोणगते चन्द्रे पाताले भृगुनन्दने ।
श्रीगौरीयोगविख्यातो भवेद्राजसमो नरः ॥२८२६ ॥
श्रीगौरीयोगे च भवेत् प्रजातो
नरोऽतिभोगी रिपुमर्दनश्च ।
त्यागी महानीतिपरः प्रतापी
ह्युत्साहशूरो जनरक्षकश्च ॥२८२७ ॥
नित्यं लालयति स्वदारतनयान् कुम्भेऽथ वा वृश्चिके
श्यामः स्थूलकटिर्विशालनयनः सौन्दर्ययुक्तोऽलसः ।
भोगी स्यान्नरवाहनाढ्यः हिबुके शुक्रे शशाङ्के स्थिते
त्यागी मत्स्ययवाङ्कुशाङ्कितकरः श्रीगौरियोगोद्भवः ।२८२८ ॥
देवब्राह्मणसाधुपूज्यनिरतः पृष्ठे च पार्श्वेऽङ्कित
त्यागी योगमनाः प्रभुः ककुदवान् सौन्दर्यदारात्मजः ।
सेनानाथसुखी दृढाङ्गरसिको बाहुप्रतापोन्नतः
सर्वज्ञो रसचित्तभोगरसिकः श्रीगौरियोगोद्भवः ॥२८२९ ॥

2826 - 2829. Sri Gauri Yoga: (a) With the Moon in a trine to Aries (i.e. in Leo or Sagittarius) while the 4th (i.e. Pisces) is occupied by (exalted) Venus, a yoga called Sri Gauri Yoga is formed. Then the person will be equal to a king. He will

enjoy abundant pleasures, will destroy his adversaries, be of sacrificing disposition, highly just, valorous, enthusiastic, heroic and a protector of men. He will be attached to his progeny and spouse.

(b) Venus in the 3rd with Aquarius Navamsa i.e. in Vargottama, (while the Moon is placed as at "a") will give the following effects. The person will be ever affectionate to his spoue and progeny, be dark in complexion, will have a stout (or prominent) waist and broad eyes. He will be beautiful, indolent, will enjoy pleasures, and be rich with conveyances.

(c) Venus in the 4th along with the Moon causing (another kind of) Sri Gauri Yoga will reveal the undermentioned results. The subject will have (favourable physiognomical) symbols of fish, barley and Ankusa (elephant-driver's hook) on his palm. He will be interested in honouring gods, Brahmins and saints. Further, he will have special symbols on the back and sides of the body, be of sacrificing mind, attached to Yoga systems (i.e. Dhyana, Hatha etc.), be lordly, will have a hump on the shoulder and will have attractive spouse and progeny. He will be the head of an army, be happy, will have strong limbs, be lustful and be endowed with great physical strength. He will be a knower of everything, be discriminating in taste and will enjoy pleasures.

Notes: (b) "Kumbhe athava Vrischike" vide sloka 2828 above rightly reads as "Kumbhamse Dushikye" in another version which is included in the translation at the cost of our text.

॥राशिदशारम्भफलम् ॥

शुद्धपापदशामेषे शुभग्रहसमन्विते ।
मेपूरणगते जीवे कीर्तिमान् धनवान् भवेत् ॥२८३० ॥

2830. (a) The sign Aries with a benefic planet while the 10th (Virgo) is occupied by Jupiter will cause fame and wealth.

(b) Two malefics in the 4th (Pisces) will cause exhaustion of riches.

पापद्वये वेश्मगते महदैश्वर्यखण्डितः ।

॥चरलग्नम् धनञ्जयांशः ॥

भाग्याद्भाग्यकर्मपौ च मिलितौ स्वक्षेत्रनीचोच्चगौ
लग्नेशे बलसंयुते शुभखगैरालोकिते संयुते ।
भूपालप्रभवो भवेदथ महाराजेन तुल्यस्थिति
र्यद्वास्याद्बहुरत्नधान्यकनकाद्यैश्वर्यलक्ष्मीपतिः ॥२८३१ ॥
लग्नात् कर्माधिनाथे शशितनयगृहे स्वोच्चामित्रांशगे वा
व्यापाराजीवनं स्याद्यदि जनितनरो राजकार्यप्रवेशी ।
विप्रश्चेद्राजपूज्यः सकलगुणनिधिर्वैश्यमूलाद्धनाढ्यो
लोके प्रख्यातकीर्तिर्यदि जनितनरो राजतुल्यप्रभावः ॥२८३२ ॥

2831 - 2832. (a) The lords of the 9th and 10th counted from the 9th should join in a sign which is the own or exaltation sign of one of them. The ascendant lord being in strength should be aspected by a benefic planet. As a result, the subject will be kingly and will enjoy the status due to an emperor. He will be endowed with many gems, riches, grains, gold etc. and be a lord of wealth.

(b) The lord of the 10th from the ascendant should be in Leo with a Navamsa that exalts him or is owned by him or a friend. In that case, the native will live by business activities, be engaged in royal service, be learned, honoured by the king, an ocean of all virtues, will become rich through Vaisyas (men of trading community), be widely famous in the world and be so efficacious as a king.

Notes: Contrary to the caption given, theses two verses do not relate to Dhananjaya Nadiamsa of a movable sign, but to Sagittarius ascendant in general. These can also be applied to other ascendants according to the situation.

In the first line of sloka 2831, the text refers to lords of the 9th and 10th counted from the 9th being in debility. This expression is untenable and hence omitted in the rendering to avoid confusion.

(a) The hints given can also be applied to the native's father.

(b) This should be specifically understood as Mercury being in the sign Leo with Virgo Navamsa, Taurus/Libra Navamsa.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुलीरे चन्द्रसंस्थिते ।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥२८३३ ॥
अथ वा च तृतीय स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो भवेत्
पश्चाद्भ्रातृस्वसृणां तु बहुत्वं च विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२८३४ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च नवमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ।
दशमश्च भवेत् पुत्रो रक्तवर्णशरीरवान् ॥२८३५ ॥

धनञ्जयांशे जातस्तु पूर्वार्धे कृशदेहवान् ।
उत्तरार्धे स्थूलकायः श्रीमान् वाग्मी दयापरः ॥२८३६ ॥
धनञ्जयांशे कृशदीर्घदेहः
कामी सदा भ्रातृविरोधभाक् स्यात् ।
अल्पाशनो तामसकृत्यकृच्च
तमोगुणी सात्त्विकवच्च दृष्टः ॥२८३७ ॥

2833 - 2837. Movable Ascendant - Dhananjaya Nadiamsa: (a) The native of first half of this Nadiamsa, having the Moon in Cancer, will be a Soodra and be the second issue of the family. Or he could be the third. He will have older brother(s) and many younger brothers and sisters.

(b) One born in the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will be the 9th or 10th issue of the family. He will be of blood-red complexion.

(c) One belonging to the first half will have a thin body.

(d) His counterpart will have a heavy physique, be wealthy, eloquent in speech and kind in disposition.

(e) The native of first half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will have an emaciated and long body. He will be libidinous and will be ever inimical to his co-born. He will consume limited food, be malignant in actions, ignorant, and will look like a genuine person.

Notes: Dhananjaya Nadiamsa extends as under: in a movable sign from 24° 24' to 24° 36'; in an immovable sign from 5° 24' to 5° 36'; and in a dual sign from 9° 24' to 9° 36'.

काश्यपः —
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे लग्ने शनिनिरीक्षते ।
तमोगुणस्वभावः स्यात् सर्वदा दुर्बलो भवेत् ॥२८३८ ॥
उत्तरार्धे सात्त्विकः स्याद्राजसमप्रकृतिर्भवेत् ।
अरोगी दृढभाग्यश्च ब्रह्मांशे राजपूजितः ॥२८३९ ॥

2838 - 2839. According to Sage Kasyapa: (a) One belonging to the first half of the subject Nadiamsa, with Saturn's aspect on the ascendant, will be predominantly a malignant person. He will be ever weak.

(b) The native of 2nd half will be genuine, be passionate, devoid of diseases and will enjoy firm fortunes. He will be honoured by the king.

Notes: (b) Reference to "Brahmamsa" is redundant.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे वणिग्वृत्त्या च जीवितः ।
उत्तरार्धे तथा विन्द्याद्व्यवसाये प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥२८४० ॥
सत्यानृते वणिग्भावं पूर्वार्धे धनधान्यवान् ।
शिशोश्च जननात् पश्चाज्जनकश्च सुभाग्यवान् ॥२८४१ ॥

2840 - 2841. (a) One born in the first half of the subject Nadiamsa will eke out his livelihood by trading activities while that of 2nd half will be famous in his calling.

(b) The native of first half of this Nadiamsa will be endowed with wealth and grains. After his birth, his father's prosperity will multiply.

Notes: The expression "Satya + Anrithe + Vanik + Bhaavam" in sloka 2841 does not convey anything tangible. These words in order mean: "Truth, untruth, trading and Bhava (a house of the horoscope).

स्थानच्युतिं जन्मदशाविपाके
दुर्भिक्षकालं जनशोकमाहुः ।
श्रीचोलदेशे नृपतेश्च मृत्युं
राजान्तरं म्लेच्छकलापनं च ॥२८४२ ॥
कुबेरांशे चरे लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
जन्मदाये पाण्ड्यदेशे मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ॥२८४३ ॥

2842 - 2843. Irrelevant: There will be loss of position in the first dasa. The country will reel under famine and the populace will be in grief. The king of Chola country will quit the world and a change of king will occur. The native of Kubera Nadiamsa in a movable sign .... in the first dasa, king of the Pandya region will be endangered.

जन्मलग्नाधिपे चन्द्रे तुलांशे शनिवीक्षिते ।
त्रिग्रहोच्चे प्रजातस्तु धनवांश्च न संशयः ॥२८४४ ॥
नीचग्रहाभावकाले राजयोगो न विद्यते ।
राजतुल्यसुभाग्यं स्याद्भ्रातृमूलाद्धनान्वितः ॥२८४५ ॥

2844 - 2845. Cancer Ascendant: The Moon ruling the ascendant should be aspected by Saturn and occupy Libra Navamsa while three planets are in exaltation. Such a person will be wealthy. Without the presence of a debilitated planet, there will be no Yoga. (That is, in Kali Yuga, a debili-

tated planet is a must so that exalted planets are able to cause Raja Yoga, acording to sage Garga). His fortunes will be akin to that of a king. He will acquire wealth through his co-born.

धनञ्जयांशे धनिकः प्रतापी
तातांम्बिकासौख्यसुभूषणाप्तः।
उर्वीचरः सत्यवचश्च लुब्धो
शुभग्रहेथऽर्तुरगूढवान् स्यात् ॥२८४६ ॥
क्रोधात्मा चित्तविभ्रंशी स्त्रीलोलो भ्रातृवञ्चकः।
अत्मकौटिल्यवान्नित्यं लग्नेशे शनिवीक्षिते ॥२८४७ ॥
अत्याग्रहीदुर्गतिमांक्रोधी सात्त्विक वञ्चकः।
बहुज्ञातिजनैर्युक्तः कुबेरांशे प्रजायते ॥२८४८ ॥

2846 - 2848. (a) One born in Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, in a movable ascendant will be rich, and valorous. He will enjoy happiness through his paternal grand-mother and will acquire ornaments. He will have excellent conduct, be truthful and miserly.

(b) Should Saturn aspect the lord of the ascendant, one will be irascible, mentally perturbed, addicted to women, will cheat his co-born, be crooked, very whimsical, will go to hell (or will fall to bad days), be given to anger and will cheat genuine people. He will have many relatives.

शुभैश्चतुर्भिर्बलिभिर्धनभाग्यायकर्मभिः।
संपूर्णवित्त सततं कुबेर इव जायते ॥२८४९ ॥

2849. The four planets, viz. the lords of the 2nd, 9th, 11th and 10th, endowed with strength will grant one complete wealth. The native will ever be equal to Kubera (the god of wealth).

कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे लग्नेशे शनिवीक्षिते।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च सोमस्य दिशि जायते ॥२८५० ॥
नदीप्रान्ते पुरे ग्रामे प्रसूतिश्च भविष्यति।
वनस्थलनिवासं च जननं वा भविष्यति ॥२८५१ ॥
उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्ते नगरे जन्मवासवान्।
तत्पिता राजसेवी स्यात् पूर्वार्धे राजवल्लभः ॥२८५२ ॥

2850 - 2852. Kubera Nadiamsa - Movable Ascendant: (a) The subject of the first half of this part of the zodiac with the ascendant lord in aspect to Saturn will be born in a street extending from east to west and in a house facing the direction ruled by the moon, that is the north-west. His birth will be in a village or a town in the region of a river. He will live in a forest area or alternatively will be born there.

(b) One belonging to the 2nd half will be born in the region of a river in a town and will live there. His father will be in royal service.

(c) The native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa will be dear to the king.

Notes: "Kubera Nadiamsa" used in this portion of the text denotes the subject Nadiamsa, which is Dhananjaya Nadiamsa. This need not be confused with Kubera Shashtiamsa.

पितामहाधिपे भौमे स्वोच्चे द्विग्रहसंयुते।
भाग्याधिपेन संदृष्टे पितामहश्चिरायुषः ॥२८५३ ॥
तद्देशाधिपतिर्बाल्ये ह्यतिदारिद्यसंयुतः।
पितामहश्च दीर्घायुर्बहुभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥२८५४ ॥
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे भारकश्च पितामहः।
क्लेशजीवनमाप्नोति पुत्रमूलश्रियान्वितः ॥२८५५ ॥

2853 - 2855 (a) Cancer Ascendant: The native's paternal grand-father will be endowed with longevity if the ruler of the house denoting the said relative, viz. Mars (the ruler of 9th from 9th, i.e. the 5th) is in exaltation, in the company of two planets and in aspect to the lord of the 9th (Jupiter). (That is, Mars in Capricorn in the company of two planets and with the aspect of Jupiter.) In his childhood, the said relative would be extremely poor. He would have many co-born and many burdens. His life would be troublesome. He would earn wealth through his children.

काश्यपः —
पूर्वार्धे भारकश्चैव समुद्रप्रान्तवासवान्।
वार्धके सौख्यमाप्नोति ह्युत्तरांशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२८५६ ॥

2856. According to sage Kasyapa, the said relative of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, first half, would live in the region of a sea and would carry loads. He would be happy in his old age. In case of second half of the subject Nadiamsa, the said relative would be very fortunate.

धनञ्जयांशे कटके विलग्ने पितामहस्तान्त्रिककर्मसक्तः।
शिवार्चनाद्या कुचरित्रयुक्तो
मध्ये सुभाग्यं रतिमात्रवान् स्यात् ॥२८५७ ॥

तान्त्रिककर्मदोषेण भार्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
बहुकालमपत्नीको दारिद्यं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम् ॥२८५८ ॥
तत्पिता धनिकश्चैव वेश्यास्त्रीपुत्रपुत्रिमान् ।
तस्य दोषवशाच्चैव दारिद्यं स्वपितामहः ॥२८५९ ॥
पुण्यतीर्थवशाद्भाग्यं शिवानुग्रहधर्मवान् ।
शिवलिङ्गप्रतिष्ठात्वं पितामहफलं वदेत् ॥२८६० ॥

2857 - 2860. The paternal grand-father of the subject native would be fond of Tantrik rituals and would worship Lord Siva. He would have a bad history. In between he would enjoy good fortunes and carnal pleasures. Due to the ills of his Tantrik rituals, his wife would incur early death. For a long time, he would be without spouse and be in the grip of acute poverty. His father would be rich, and would beget sons and daughters through a prostitute. Due to this blemish, the native's grand-father would be indigent. By visiting sacred places, his fortunes would revive due to the mercy of Lord Siva.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे पितामहः सुपुण्यवान् ।
स्वपुत्रसहितश्चैव गङ्गास्नानात् परं सुखम् ॥२८६१ ॥
दरिद्रमोचनं चैति वंशे भाग्याभिवृद्धिदम् ।
पुत्रपौत्रसमृद्धिश्च कौवेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२८६२ ॥
पितामहस्य पुण्येन स्वपिता कीर्तिमान सुधीः ।
बहुसोदरयुक्तोऽपि ह्येकभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥२८६३ ॥

2861 - 2863. The paternal grand-father of the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa would be a meritorious person and would visit Ganges along with his son. His poverty would be cured and fortunes would spread in his family. He would obtain sons and grand-sons. Due to the merits of his (the native's) paternal grand-father, his father will earn fame and be intelligent. Although he may have many co-born, he will be left with only one.

मन्दांशगे सुताधीशे कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
पितामहश्च धर्मात्मा कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२८६४ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितामहश्च धर्मकृत् ।
गङ्गायात्राफलं नास्ति शिवलिङ्गप्रतिष्ठावान् ॥२८६५ ॥
भावाध्यायेषु विस्तारं पितामहफलं तथा ।
पूर्वभागे विशेषः स्यान्नाडीयोगे क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥२८६६ ॥

2864 - 2866. Kubera Nadiamsa: (a) Paternal grand-father would be charitable in disposition if the 5th lord is in a Navamsa of Saturn.

(b) Birth in the above-mentioned Nadiamsa's second half would also indicate similar effect. But the paternal grand-father will not visit Ganges. He will instal a Siva Linga.

In the chapter on Bhava, effects have been given in detail in respect of the said relative, particularly for the first half of this Nadiamsa. Yoga effects have also been told in a scattering manner.

कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे सम्प्रदायेऽन्त्यभागके ।
विपन्नक्षत्रदशादौ पितामहमृतिं वदेत् ॥२८६७ ॥
जन्मादिद्वादशाब्दान्ते षोडशाब्दाद्द्विवत्सरे ।
पितामहस्य निर्याणं ज्येष्ठ भ्रातृविवाहके ॥२८६८ ॥

2867 - 2868. Kubera Nadiamsa - First Half: Death of paternal grand-father will occur in the end of the 2nd dasa or in the beginning of the 3rd dasa of the native. From birth till the end of the 12th year (i.e. before the 12th year) or within 2 years following 16th year of age of the native, death of paternal grand-father will occur and marriage to older co-born will take place.

पाठान्तरे —
कुबेरांशोत्तरे भागे जातरयोद्वाहतः परम् ।
जन्मादिद्वादशे वर्षे ज्येष्ठ भ्राता विवाहित ॥२८६९ ॥

2869. According to another authority after the marriage of the native of second half of Kubera Nadiamsa ..... Before the 12th year of the subject, his older brother will get married.

Notes: The first line is independent of the 2nd line. Its instruction is incomplete. The 2nd line of the verse suggests the time of marriage of older brother.

अथवा षोडशाब्दे वा तत्पूर्वे मनुवत्सरे ।
पितामहस्थानगते च राहौ
तदीश्वरे स्वोच्चगते बलाढ्ये
शुभान्विते शोभनदृष्टियुक्ते ।
नरो भवेदामरणान्तसौख्यः ॥२८७० ॥

2870. (a) Either in the 16th year or the 14th year of the subject (his paternal grand-father would die).

(b) The native will enjoy happiness throughout his life in the following case. Rahu should be in the 5th house (in Scorpio). His dispositor (Mars)

should be in strength with exaltation (in Capricorn), in the company of and aspect to benefics.

Notes: (a) This part of the verse is incomplete. It suggests the time of death of grand-father.

पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे केसरीयोगसंयुते ।
कुबेरांशे प्रजातस्य जनकश्च सुभाग्यवान् ॥२८७१ ॥
शिशोश्च जननात् पूर्वं दारिद्येण च कर्शितः ।
पश्चात् सौख्यमवाप्नोति गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥२८७२ ॥

2871 - 2872. The lord of the 9th, viz. Jupiter, should be involved in Kesari Yoga. As a result, the father of the native of Kubera Nadiamsa (Cancer ascendant) will enjoy good fortunes. Prior to the birth of the native, he would be emaciated due to poverty. Afterwards, he will be happy and his family will receive the blessings of the goddess of wealth.

स्वपिता श्यामवर्णश्च स्थूलकर्णः सुबुद्धिमान् ।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२८७३ ॥
वैदिकाचारवान्नित्यं स्वसुतस्थापको भुवि ।
स्वपितुर्भ्रातृपुत्रस्तुल्येकश्चातिसुखी भवेत् ॥२८७४ ॥
स्वजातिधर्मकार्येषु निर्णेता च भविष्यति ।

2873 - 2874½. Cancer Ascendant - Kubera Nadiamsa: The native's father will be black in complexion and will have stout (or large) ears. He will be highly intelligent, famous in royal service and will honour gods and Brahmins. He will incessantly follow the Vedic codes of conduct, will firmly establish the native (i.e. will contribute to his prosperity) and will be in a position to decide what the men of his race should do (i.e. he would be an eminent social figure).

पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे स्वोच्चे कुजनवांशगे ॥२८७५ ॥
सूर्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे वातरोगप्रपीडितः ।
किंचित् कालमनाचारी पश्चाद्वैदिकमार्गकः ॥२८७६ ॥
आदौ शैवप्रियश्चैव पश्चाद्वैदिकवान् सुधीः ।
बहुभ्रातृयुतो मानी स्वपितृभ्रातृपोषकः ॥२८७७ ॥
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यसंयुक्तः स्वभुजार्जितभाग्यवान् ।
देशे केरले सञ्चारं विवाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२८७८ ॥
पुत्रोत्सवात् परं सौख्यं पुत्रमूलात् सुभाग्यवान् ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे जनकस्य महत् सुखम् ॥२८७९ ॥
राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिश्च बहुगेहनिवासकृत् ।
मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धश्च वनस्थलगतः सुखी ॥२८८० ॥
वनान्तरप्रभुद्वारे कीर्तिमान् बन्धुपोषकः ।
सात्त्विको गुणवान् रागी पुरग्रामाग्रणीर्भवेत् ॥२८८१ ॥
उत्तरांशे च जनकः सोदरभ्रातृवैरवान् ।
तस्य दोषवशात् क्लेशं रोगी पुत्रवियोगवान् ॥२८८२ ॥
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चैव भ्रातृमूलाद् द्विभार्यके ।
विभागकाले सन्तापो जनकस्य न संशयः ॥२८८३ ॥
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुजे शुक्रनिरीक्षिते ।
मध्ये बन्धुविरोधेन राजोपद्रववान् पिता ॥२८८४ ॥
गार्ग्यः —
धनञ्जयांशे जनकस्य सौख्यं
पुत्रोत्सवानन्तरभाग्यवृद्धिम् ।
सुभ्रातृवृद्धिं मुनयो वदन्ति
वनान्तरे पुरे निवासम् ॥२८८५ ॥
नानादेशप्रसिद्धश्च बहुव्यापारवान् पिता ।
सन्मार्गवृत्ति निरतः कालान्तरसुभाग्यवान् ॥२८८६ ॥
गुरुद्वयप्रियो ज्ञानी सदाशिवपुराणवित् ।
जनकस्य फलं विन्द्यात् कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२८८७ ॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे राहौ यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते ।
स्वपिता गुरुनिन्दावान् गुरुदृष्टिविवर्जिते ॥२८८८ ॥

2875 - 2888. The undermentioned effects would occur to the father of one born in Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant.

(a) Jupiter in Martian Navamsa: Note if the 9th lord Jupiter is aspected by Saturn and occupies a Navamsa of Mars. Then the father of the said native would be troubled by windy diseases. For some time, he would take to unorthodox ways and later on shift to the Vedic path. Initially he would be fond of Saivites (i.e. the followers of the school of Lord Siva) and then follow Vedic codes of conduct. He would be very intelligent, would have many brothers, be honourable and would patronise his coborn. During his childhood he would be in the grip of poverty and would gather wealth by his own efforts. He would wander in the region of Kerala and be happy after marriage. Following the birth of a son, his happiness would increase. His fortunes would improve through his son.

(b) 2nd Half of Kubera Nadiamsa: The father of the native of second half of Dhananjaya Nadi-

amsa would be greatly happy. He would attain much fame in royal circle and would live in many houses. In between, his fortunes would increase and he will be happy in a forest region. His fame would increase through the king of another forest region. He would patronize his kinsfolk, be gentle, virtuous, passionate and be a chief person of a town or village. He would be inimical to his co-born and as a consequence be in grief. He would incur diseases and suffer separation from his son.

(c) 1st Half of Kubera Nadiamsa: The father of the subject belonging to the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa would be somewhat grieved on account of enmity with co-born and would have two wives. At the time of family property division, he would be distressed (i.e. be at a disadvantage).

(d) Mars Aspected by Venus: If birth be in the 1st half of Kubera Nadiamsa while Mars is in aspect to Venus, the native's father would incur enmity with his kinsfolk in the middle of his life and be troubled by royal wrath.

(e) Dhananjaya (Kubera) Nadiamsa: According to sage Garga, the father of the subject of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa (apparently applicable to either half) would receive following effects. He would be happy whose prosperity would increase following the birth of a son (or the native). His co-born would prosper. He would live in a town or village between forests, would be famous in many countries and would have varied kinds of business activities. He would be attached to a gentle path of living and would make his fortunes after some interval (or initial debacles). He would have two loving preceptors, be honourable and be an expert in Siva Purana.

(f) If Rahu is in the 5th without Jupiter's aspect, the native's father would blame his preceptors.

पितृस्थानाद्गुरुस्थानं पञ्चमं मनुरब्रबीत् ।
तत्र राहुश्च केतुर्वा स्वपित्रोश्च गुरुद्वयम् ॥२८८९ ॥

2889. One's 5th house deals with the preceptor of his father for it is the 9th from the 9th. Rahu or Ketu in the 5th house of the native denotes that his father will have two preceptors.

Notes: The 9th house denotes one's preceptor or Guru who initiates him spiritually or otherwise for gathering knowledge. From this verse we can formulate a principle that Rahu or Ketu in the 9th will cause two preceptors to the native.

वेदान्तशास्त्रतत्त्वज्ञो धीरः शिवपुराणवित् ।
कौबेरांशे पितृव्यस्य पुत्रोऽपि ज्ञानवान् भवेत् ॥२८९० ॥
पितृव्याधिपतौ शुक्रे यावद्बिन्दुभिरन्विते ।
तावत् सङ्ख्यापितृव्याश्च दीर्घायुषा भवन्ति हि ॥२८९१ ॥

2890 - 2891. (a) Rahu or Ketu in the 5th indicates that one's father will be an expert in Vedas and Philosophy. He will be bold and an expert in Siva Purana.

(b) The native's paternal uncle's son will be a person of wisdom.

(c) Such number of paternal uncles will be long-lived as the number of Bindus in the Ashtaka varga of Venus, the ruler of the house paternal uncles (the 11th, Taurus).

काश्यपः —

गतेऽन्यदेशंजनके जायते पितृसोदरः ।
मेषाद्यंशभुक्तसङ्ख्याः पितृव्याश्च भवन्ति हि ॥२८९२ ॥

2892. (a) According to sage Kasyapa, the native's father and paternal uncles (i.e. father's brothers) will live in distant lands.

(b) The number of paternal uncles will correspond to the Navamsas past from Aries.

Notes: (b) As regards the number of paternal uncles, sage Kasyapa implies use of the position of Venus in Navamsa. That is, the number of Navamsas covered by Venus from Aries in Navamsa will indicate the number of co-born the native's father will have. For Cancer ascendant, Venus is the lord of the 11th which is the 3rd from 9th.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुलीरे च प्रजायते ।
मुनिसङ्ख्याः पितृव्याश्च ऋतुसङ्ख्याथवा स्मृताः ॥२८९३ ॥
एका पितृष्वसा चैव ह्यपुत्रासा त्वमङ्गली ।
सदा क्लेशवती चैव बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥२८९४ ॥

2893 - 2894. The native of first half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, will have 7 paternal uncles or 6 uncles and one paternal aunt. The said aunt will be childless and be inauspicious (i.e. will become a widow early). She will be ever in troubles and will live for a long time.

ग्रन्थान्तरे —

पितृष्वसा सदा क्लिष्टा तद्भर्ता पापचेतनः ।

पुत्रशोकवती चैव पुत्रिकाशोक संयुता ॥२८९५ ॥

2895. According to another authority, paternal aunt will be ever in troubles. Her husband will perform sinful deeds. She will be grieved on account of loss of son and loss of daughter.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य भगिनीद्वयवान् पिता ।
एका वैधव्यमाप्नोति ह्येका पुत्रवती भवेत् ॥२८९६ ॥
भावाध्यायेषु विस्तारं पितृव्यस्य फलं वदेत् ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे पितृव्यैकाश्चिरायुषः ॥२८९७ ॥
स्वपिता मध्यमायुश्च पितृव्यैकस्तथा भवेत् ।
तीर्थयात्रामवाप्नोति पितृव्यैकअपुत्रकः ॥२८९८ ॥

2896 - 2898. (a) The father of the native of later half of the subject Nadiamsa will have two sisters. One will become a widow and another be endowed with sons. In the chapter on "Bhava" effects concerning paternal uncles have been stated in detail.

(b) In case of birth in first half of the subject Nadiamsa, one paternal uncle will be long-lived. The native's father will have medium life-span. So also another paternal uncle. Visits to pilgrim centers are also indicated (for them). Another paternal uncle will be childless.

पितृव्यौ द्वौ भवेतां वा ह्येको वा भवति ध्रुवम् ।
अपत्नीकस्तथा विन्द्याद्वार्धके पितृसोदरः ॥२८९९ ॥

2899. Paternal uncles could be two, or surely one, for the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa. In case of birth in first half of this Nadiamsa, paternal uncle will be unmarried.

पितृव्यभावान्मदने स्वर्भानौ शशिजांशके ।
पितृव्यभार्या चोन्मादं पूर्वपापस्य हेतुना ॥२९०० ॥

2900. Rahu should be in the 7th from the house of paternal uncle, and should be in Mercury's Navamsa. As a result, the wife of the native's paternal uncle will be mad due to sins of previous birth.

Notes: The 11th rules one's paternal uncle. 7th from there is 5th from ascendant. Hence Rahu should be in Scorpio in this case. Placed in Scorpio 6° 40' through 10° he can obtain Virgo Navamsa ruled by Mercury.

सर्वज्येष्ठः पितृव्यश्च कुबेरांशे दरिद्रवान् ।
बहुपुत्रा भविष्यन्ति द्विभार्यश्चैकपुत्रकः ॥२९०१ ॥
सर्वज्येष्ठपितृव्यस्य ह्यनुजश्च सुपुत्रवान् ।
तद्भ्राता पापकर्मात्मा कोपीवाधिकशोकवान् ॥२९०२ ॥
कामी सर्वज्ञवान् रागी मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धिमान् ।
तान्त्रिकाचारदोषेण दारिद्यं वार्द्धके व्यथाम् ॥२९०३ ॥
पितृव्याणां च यः कश्चिद् द्विभार्यापुत्रपुत्रिमान् ।
वन्ध्या युक्तो मृतिं चैति ह्यायुषान्तं सुसौख्यवान् ॥२९०४ ॥
सर्वजेष्ठपितृव्यस्तु भ्रातृद्वेषी सुवञ्चकः ।
तस्य पापवशात् क्लेशं वार्द्धके भाग्यनाशनम् ॥२९०५ ॥
पुत्रमूलादनर्थं स्यात् स्थानच्युतिमनोव्यथे ।
भावाध्याये पितृव्यस्यदशामार्गे विशेषतः ॥२९०६ ॥
विस्तारेण फलं प्रोक्तं नाडीयोगे क्वचित् क्वचित् ।

2901 - 2906½. The eldest paternal uncle of the native of Kubera Nadiamsa will be indigent. He will have many sons, two wives and one son (through the second wife). The brother next to him (i.e. 2nd uncle) will have prosperous children. Yet the next to him (i.e. 3rd uncle) will indulge in sinful deeds, be irascible and will incur much grief. He will be lustful and a knower of all, be passionate and will in between have increased fortunes. Due to Tantrik activities, he will be in poverty and in his old age will be distressed. Out of paternal uncles, this particular one will have two wives and will have sons and daughters. He will be happy throughout his life. The eldest uncle will hate his coborn and will be a great cheat. Due to his sins, he will be in grief and his fortunes will be destroyed in his old age. He will incur evils due to his sons, will lose his position and be mentally distressed. Using Dasa periods, the chapter on Bhava extensively deals with this aspect apart from some clues with Nadiamsa.

मातृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे सार्धग्रहसमन्विते ॥२९०७ ॥
भाग्याधिपेन संदृष्टे कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
माता गुणवती पूता भर्तृप्रीतियुता सदा ॥२९०८ ॥
बहुपुत्रीसमेता च भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता ।
सुवस्त्रभूषणैर्युक्ता किंचिद्रोगशरीरिणी ॥२९०९ ॥

2907 - 2909. Mother: The lord of the 4th, Venus, joining a planet with strength and receiving the aspect of the 9th lord (Jupiter), will cause a virtuous mother to the native of Kubera Nadiamsa (Cancer ascendant). She will be pure and will ever

receive the affection of her husband. She will have many daughters and be endowed with brothers, sisters, classic robes and ornaments. She will be somewhat sickly.

Notes: In verse 2907, "Saargha (Sa + Argha) graha" is translated as a planet with strength. "Argha" is value or worth. A planet with value means a planet with strength. Hence Venus is required to be with a strong planet.

धनञ्जयांशे भृगुजे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
सदा सौख्यवती माता भर्तृपूर्वं मरिष्यति ॥२९१० ॥

2910. The mother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will ever be happy and will pre-decease her husband if Venus joins Mars.

मातुलाधिपतौ जीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ।
कारके भृगुसंयुक्ते दीर्घायुश्चैकमातुलः ॥२९११ ॥

2911. Jupiter, the planet ruling the house of maternal uncles, should be in aspect to Saturn and Mars while the signifying planet (Mercury) is with Venus. As a result one of the maternal uncles of the native will enjoy longevity.

कुबेरांशे मातुलः स्याद्बाल्ये सौख्ययुतः सुखी ।
दारिद्यक्लेशवांश्चान्त्ये स्वल्पसन्तानवान् भवेत् ॥२९१२ ॥
मातृष्वसा पुत्रवती भर्तृभाग्ययुता सदा ।
धनञ्जयांशे जननी त्वेकभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥२९१३ ॥
नेत्ररोगी सदा क्लेशी गुणवान् भाग्यवान् भवेत् ।
स्फुटाक्षमातुलश्चैव कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९१४ ॥
मातृष्वसा भाग्यवती पुत्रीपुत्र युता भवेत् ।
मातामहाधिपे सौम्ये शुक्राङ्गारकसंयुते ।
मातामहस्य गार्हस्थ्यं मातुलस्य दरिद्रताम् ॥२९१५ ॥
मातामहः भ्रातृजनैर्विरोधं
दारिद्ययुक्तोऽपि च मातुलश्च ।
तत्कर्मदोषेण भवेद्दरिद्रतां
धनञ्जयांशे मुनयो वदन्ति ॥२९१६ ॥

2912 - 2916. (a) The maternal uncle of the native of Kubera Nadiamsa will in his childhood be happy. In the end he will incur poverty and grief. He will have limited progeny.

(b) The native's maternal aunt will be endowed with sons and be fortunate in respect of her husband.

(c) The mother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will have one brother. He will have eye diseases, be ever in grief, virtuous and fortunate. He will have strange (or bright) eyes.

(d) The sister of the native's mother will be fortunate, be endowed with sons and daughters.

(e) Mercury ruling the house of materna grand-father (i.e. Gemini which is 12th from Cancer ascendant) should be in the company of Venus and Mars. As a result the said relative will be a householder (fulfilling one of the 4 Asrama Dharmas prescribed by Hindu scriptures) while a maternal uncle will be indigent. The said grand-father will have enmity with his coborn and due to his sins, the maternal uncle will be in poverty.

उत्तरांशे मातुलश्च धनिकः कीर्तिमान् भवेत् ।
मातृष्वसा च दारिद्र्यं तत्पुत्रो वा न संशय ॥२९१७ ॥
मातामहादिवंशस्य भावाध्याये सुविस्तरम् ।
सोदरस्य फलं वक्ष्ये कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९१८ ॥

2917 - 2918. The maternal uncle of the subject of the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa will be rich and famous. Maternal aunt and her son will be poor. Effects relating to the family of maternal grand-father have been detailed in the chapter on "Bhava" while narrated below are effects concerning co-born of the subject.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये तद्भावे केतुसंस्थिते ।
कारके स्वोच्चराशिस्थे दशसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः ॥२९१९ ॥
अथ वा रुद्रसङ्ख्याश्च कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
पञ्चसङ्ख्याश्चायुष्मन्तो वेदसङ्ख्यास्तथैव च ॥२९२० ॥

2919 - 2920. Co-born: The lord of the 3rd, Mercury, being in the 3rd along with Ketu while significator Mars is in exaltation, indicates that the subject of Kubera Nadiamsa will have 10 or 11 co-born. 4 or 5 of them will be endowed with long lives.

Notes: Mercury (along with Ketu) should be in the 3rd Arudha Pada instead of 3rd house according to another version.

धनञ्जयांशे जातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता द्विभार्यकः ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतस्थाने पापाक्रान्ते प्रजायते ॥२९२१ ॥
धनञ्जयांशे जातश्चेदेको वन्ध्यापतिर्भवेत् ।
ज्येष्ठ भ्राता पापयुक्तः पुरा ब्राह्मणशापवान् ॥२९२२ ॥

सर्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृनाथे नीचांशे कुजसंयुते।
जन्मान्तरे विप्रपत्नी सङ्गदोषी भवेन्नरः ॥२९२३ ॥
तस्य पापवशाद्भार्या पुत्राभावा प्रचक्षते।
श्वशुरश्चेन्महापापी पिण्डादी नात्र संशय ॥२९२४ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृ भावनाथे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते।
द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थश्च रोगी मातृप्रियो भवेत् ॥२९२५ ॥
पितृप्रियश्च सन्तोषी वेश्यास्त्री सङ्गपापवान्।
दत्तपुत्रयुतश्चैव महारोगेण कर्शितः ॥२९२६ ॥

2921 - 2926. (a) The elder brother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will have two wives.

(b) Malefics in the 11th will give a barren wife to elder brother. He will be sinful due to curse of Brahmins in previous birth.

(c) The 11th lord (Venus) joining Mars (in one sign) and begetting debilitation Navamsa (Virgo) would be inflicted by the blemish caused by union with a Brahmin woman in a previous birth. Due to that sin, (i.e. due to such an afflicted Venus), his wife will be childless (in the current birth). His father-in-law will be a great sinner and will not receive oblations after his death.

(d) If the 11th lord (Venus) is in aspect to Jupiter, the elder brother will be skilful in gathering wealth, and be dear to his parents. But he will be sickly. He will be endowed with happiness, will have liaison with prostitutes, will adopt a son and be emaciated due to a great disease.

धनञ्जयांशे जातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता च दत्तवान्।
पुत्रस्वीकारमाप्नोति ज्येष्ठभ्राता तथैव च ॥२९२७ ॥
कन्यांशकगते राहौ भार्गवेण समन्विते।
धनञ्जयांशे जातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता अपुत्रकः ॥२९२८ ॥
एको मृतप्रजायुक्तो धूर्तभार्यासमन्वितः।
एकपुत्रयुतश्चैव सदा पुत्रविचारवान्।
कालान्तरे दत्तपुत्रो राजसप्रकृतिर्भवेत ॥२९२९ ॥

2927 - 2929. (a) The elder brother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will adopt a male issue.

(b) Rahu being in association with Venus and being in Virgo Navamsa denotes that one elder brother will be childless while another will obtain dead children. He will have a wicked wife, will have one son and be ever in sadness on account of progeny.

कटकलग्ने कुबेरांशः

कुम्भांशे कटके लग्ने कुबेरांशसमुद्भवः।
द्विसोदरयुतो वाग्मी पुत्रस्वीकारवान् भवेत् ॥२९३० ॥
सर्वज्येष्ठसुतश्चैव ह्यगम्यागमनोत्सुकः।
कालान्तरे च तद्रोगं स्वपितामहहेतुना ॥२९३१ ॥
तस्य दोषोपशान्त्यर्थं सेतुस्नानं विनिर्दिशेत्।
कुटुम्बेन युतश्चैव शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥२९३२ ॥
तिलदानं प्रकुर्वीत सर्वज्येष्ठसुतस्य च।
आयुरारोग्यसन्तानं लभते नात्र संशयः ॥२९३३ ॥
एकश्च भ्रातृसन्तानवृद्ध्यर्थं भानुवासरे।
सेतुमूले मृतश्चेति पुत्रीमांश्च न संशयः ॥२९३४ ॥

2930 - 2934. One born in Kubera Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, Aquarius Navamsa, will have two brothers, be eloquent in speech and will have an adopted issue. The eldest son (of the family) will be enthusiastic in treading impeccable paths. After some time, he will fall sick due to sins of paternal grand-father. To overcome this blemish, dips in Setu should be undertaken. He will be endowed with family. Donation of sesamum should also be done. Following these, he will enjoy health and progeny. For obtaining progeny to another co-born, on a Sunday ..... death in Setu ... and he will obtain daughters.

Notes: There are some interruptions and interpolations in these verses and the rendering is after eliminating doubtful additions.

In verse 2934, the useful suggestion is that another brother will be childless in the initial stages, and will obtain female issues after some rituals. This verse can be linked to the following three verses.

मनुः —

कुबेरांशे कनिष्ठस्तु कश्चित् सन्तानविघ्नवान्।
तस्य दोषोपशान्त्यर्थं सेतौ भानुव्रतं चरेत् ॥२९३५ ॥
माघमासे भानुवारे सप्तमीतिथिसंयुते।
अर्कस्य प्रतिमां दद्यात् काञ्चनी वस्त्रसंयुताम् ॥२९३६ ॥
तिलदानं प्रकुर्वीत शतब्राह्मणभोजनम्।
पश्चात् सन्तानमाप्नोति दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥२९३७ ॥

2935 - 2937. The last brother of all will have some obstacles in begetting progeny. To overcome this blemish, vows to Sun God on a Sunday coin-

ciding with Magha Saptami should be maintained in Setu. A golden image of the Sun god, with suitable robes should be worshipped. Donation of sesamum should be undertaken and a hundred Brahmins should be fed. Following these rituals, he will obtain long-living progeny.

तथाभावी दत्तपुत्रो दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ।
कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे सोदरश्च द्विभार्यकः ॥२९३८ ॥
एकभार्यो पुत्रयुक्तो द्विभार्यो दत्तपुत्रवान् ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे बालकौ द्वौ च नश्यतः ॥२९३९ ॥
सहोदरीद्वयं विन्द्याद्बाल्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
भगिन्यौ द्वे चिरायुष्ये एका रोगवती भवेत् ॥२९४० ॥
एका दारिद्यमाप्नोति जायेते यमलौ सुतौ ।
जायेतां द्वे च सोदर्यौ पुत्रपुत्रीसमन्विते ॥२९४१ ॥
किंचिद्भ्रातृफलं वक्ष्ये कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
रक्तवर्ण शरीरी च बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥२९४२ ॥
पश्चात्तपस्वी ज्ञानी च शिवपूजाग्रणीर्भवेत् ।
पुराणधर्मश्रोता च बाल्ये मातृप्रियः सुखी ॥२९४३ ॥
उत्कृष्टधर्मवान्नित्यं वैदिकाचार संयुतः
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं च ह्यल्पपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥२९४४ ॥
भ्रातृशोकेन सन्तप्तः ह्यन्तःकापट्ययुक्तिमान् ।
कंचित्कालमस्वतन्त्रः पश्चात् स्वातन्त्र्यभाग्यवान् ॥२९४५ ॥
श्रीयुक्तश्च महाभोगी धूर्तस्त्रीनायको भवेत् ।
तद्दारवंशे पापात्मा पाषण्डाचारतत्परः ॥२९४६ ॥

2938 - 2946. (a) His (brother's) adopted son will be long-lived.

(b) The brother of the native of former half of Kubera Nadiamsa will have two wives. One wife will have sons and the second one will adopt progeny.

(c) In case of birth in former half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, the brother will have two sons.

(d) Two of the native's sisters will be inflicted by infant mortality. Two sisters will be long-lived. One will be sickly. Another will be in poverty and will have twin-sons. His sisters will have sons and daughters.

(e) Some effects concerning co-born of one of Kubera Nadiamsa are stated below. His brother will be blood-red in complexion and will be wicked in childhood. Afterwards he will perform penance and be endowed with wisdom. He will be the best among worshippers of Lord Siva and be an excellent donor. He will follow Vedic conduct. He will have many dead children and limited progeny. He will be grieved due to loss of co-born, be inwardly cunning, be independent for some time and will make fortunes on his own. He will be wealthy, will enjoy much pleasures, and be the husband of a wicked woman. His in-laws will be sinful and hypocritic.

काश्यपः —
कुम्भांशे कटके लग्ने कुम्भराश्यंशजस्तथा ।
सहोदरभ्रातृभार्यावंशे पापबहुत्ववान् ॥२९४७ ॥
तस्य पापवशाद्भ्रातां पुत्राभावो मृतप्रजः ।
भ्रातृणां चैव सर्वेषां भार्यावंशस्य लक्षणम् ॥२९४८ ॥

2947 - 2948. Aquarius Navamsa: As per sage Kasyapa, the ascendant being Cancer with Aquarius Navamsa, while the Moon is also in the sign Aquarius and in Aquarius Navamsa, will cause many sins in the in-laws' family of the native's brother. Because of those sins, the brother will be childless and will obtain dead children.

दारस्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चे वा मकरांशगे ।
उद्वाहमेको लभते कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९४९ ॥
सम्पद्दाये विवाहः स्याद्बहुस्त्री सङ्गवान् भवेत् ।
गूढकामातुरः श्रीमान् दारेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे ॥२९५० ॥
पञ्चत्रिंशाब्दपर्यन्तं गूढकामातुरः सुखी ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे कुबेरांशे पञ्चचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥२९५१ ॥
जन्मादिविंशतेः पश्चात् परस्त्रीसङ्गदोषवान् ।
कामस्थानं गते शुक्रे भृसुतेन समन्विते ॥२९५२ ॥
बहुकामातुरश्चैव ह्यसौ पापयुतो भवेत् ।
तत्र सौम्ये कुबेरांशे वार्धके नष्टवीर्यवान् ॥२९५३ ॥
तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं चैव मध्ये मध्ये क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे शुक्रे ह्युष्णरोगयुतो भवेत् ॥२९५४ ॥
वीर्यनाशमवाप्नोति कामवृद्धिं क्वचित् क्वचित्
स्वभार्या श्यामवर्णा स्यादल्पभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥२९५५ ॥
बहुसोदरियुक्ता च बहुकालं समुङ्गली ।

2949 - 2955½. Cancer Ascendant - Kubera Nadiamsa: (a) One born in this part of the zodiac with Saturn in his exaltation sign, or in Capricorn Navamsa will have only one marriage. His marriage will occur in his 2nd dasa. He will have

liaison with many women and be secretively lustful. He will be rich if the 7th lord Saturn is exalted. The said lustful disposition will exist upto the age of 35. According to another authority it will be upto the age of 45. After the age of 20, he will join others' women.

(b) Venus & Mars in Aries: Venus in the 10th (in Aries) in the company of Mars will make one highly libidinous. He will be sinful (due to illicit associations).

(c) Mercury & Mars in Aries: Mercury therein (i.e. in Aries, along with Mars) will cause loss of semen in old age. Because of that, the person will occasionally be in distress.

(d) Venus in Scorpio: Venus in the 5th from the ascendant (i.e. in Scorpio) will cause diseases generated by heat. The person will incur loss of semen and his lustfulness will somewhat increase. His wife will be dark in complexion and will have limited number of brothers and many sisters. The native will live for a long time.

कुम्भांशे कटके लग्ने कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९५६ ॥
श्वशुरः स्यालकश्चैव पापदारिद्यसंयुतौ ।
स्यालकस्यविशेषः स्यादगम्यागमनोत्सुकः ॥२९५७ ॥
अल्पसन्तानमाप्नोति स्यालकस्य फलं स्मृतम् ।
पुत्रस्थानाधिपे भौमे कुम्भांशे गुरुवीक्षिते ॥२९५८ ॥
धनञ्जयांशे ज़ातस्तु बहुपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
पुत्रमध्ये त्वेककस्तु दरिद्रश्चाल्पुत्रवान् ॥२९५९ ॥
विवाहानन्तरं कश्चिक्लिङ्गग्रन्थिव्रणान्मृतः
पुत्रस्थानाधिपे भौमे शनिसंयुक्तवीक्षिते ॥२९६० ॥
स्वपुत्रौ द्वौ द्विभार्यौ च ह्येको शङ्काप्रपीडितः ।
द्विभार्यो ह्येकभार्यो वा कुबेरांश समुद्भवः ॥२९६१ ॥

2956 - 2961. (a) The native's father-in-law and brother-in-law, particularly the latter, will incur penury. He (i.e. brother-in-law) will be enthusiastic of going to impeccable places and will have limited number of children.

(b) The lord of the 5th, Mars, in aspect to Jupiter and obtaining Aquarius Navamsa will give many sons to the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa. One of his sons will incur poverty and will have limited number of issues. The native will die following marriage due to ulcers of blood tubes of genital organ.

(c) If the 5th lord Mars is aspected by or associated with Saturn, the native will have two sons and two wives. One of the wives will be of doubtful disposition. One born in Kubera Nadiamsa, may have one wife or two wives, i.e. the possibility of two wives is also there.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु ग्रहपीडाप्रपीडितः ।
उत्तरांशे सुतारिष्टबाहुल्यं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥२९६१ ॥
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति स्वपितुः पापहेतुना ।
पुत्र नाशनिवृत्यर्थं सेतुस्नानं समाचरेत् ॥२९६३ ॥
तिलदानं रोगहरं तीर्थाचरणमादिशेत् ।
क्षीराभिषेकं गोदानं तिल धेनुं तथैव च ॥२९६४ ॥
कुर्याद्रामेश्वरे दानं सुतशङ्कानिवारणम् ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुलीरे च प्रजायते ॥२९६५ ॥
द्विपुत्रो धनिकः श्रीमान् कलत्रद्वयवान् भवेत् ।
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे पापे यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते ॥२९६६ ॥
दत्तपुत्रद्वयोर्मध्य एको भाग्योत्तमोत्तमः ।
इतरो भाग्ययुक्तस्तु गार्हस्थ्ये धनवान् भवेत् ॥२९६७ ॥
पुत्रशोकफलप्राप्तिर्वार्धके च न संशयः ।
मध्यपादे त्विदं सत्यं कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९६८ ॥

2962 - 2968. (a) The native of first half of this Nadiamsa will incur planetary evils.

(b) One belonging to 2nd half will have many blemishes concerning progeny.

(c) In case of birth in first half, fear of destruction of progeny will exist to some extent, due to sins committed by his father. To ward off this evil, bathing in Setu should be done. Donation of sesamum will destroy diseases. Ritual bath offered to (the prescribed) deity with milk, and gifting of a cow and sesamum in Ramesvaram will vanish the blemishes in question.

(d) The native of Cancer ascendant, Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, 1st half, will have two sons, be wealthy and will have two wives.

(e) Kubera Nadiamsa - Cancer Ascendant: Should there be a malefic in the 5th, he will have two adopted sons out of whom one will enjoy excellent fortunes. The other one will be fortunate (of a moderate order), be a householder and be wealthy. The native will in his old age incur grief on account of loss of progeny.

Notes: (e) "Madhya Pade" in the last line of sloka 2968 defies proper application.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे राहौ तत्पदाष्टमगे शनौ।
पुत्रस्तु भ्रान्तिमाप्नोति पुत्रिकाक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥२९६९ ॥

2969. Rahu in the 5th house from the ascendant while Saturn is in the 8th house will cause wandering disposition to the native's son. The native's daughter will be in grief.

भावाष्टवर्गे विस्तारं स्वपुत्रफलनिर्णयम्।
नाडीग्रन्थे क्वचिच्चेति लक्षणानि विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२९७० ॥

2970. With the help of Ashtaka Varga, results concerning the native's son be elaborately decided. Nadi texts somewhat explain these.

ग्रहांश स्थितरीत्या च लग्नांशे कुम्भसंस्थिते।
तदीशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे योगवान् रोगवान् भवेत् ॥२९७१ ॥

2971. Cancer rising with Aquarius Navamsa while the ascendant lord (Moon) is in his exaltation sign will cause prosperity and diseases.

Notes: The term "Grahamsa Stita Reetya" meaning "according to the Navamsa positions of planets" does not have a proper link with the conditions stipulated in the sloka.

विलग्नारूढगे शुक्र भाग्येशेन निरीक्षिते।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कामी गुप्तधनाढ्यवान् ॥२९७२ ॥

2972. One born in the first half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa while Venus is in the Arudha Pada of the ascendant with the aspect of Jupiter, the 9th lord, will be lustful and will own hidden wealth.

विलग्नांशकगे भौमे षष्ठेशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे।
लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टे रोगी दुर्बलदेहवान् ॥२९७३ ॥
त्रिशंद्वर्षात् परं चेति देहे मेहविकारवान्।
अग्निमान्द्यं च लभते ह्यङ्गरोगप्रपीडितः ॥२९७४ ॥

2973 - 2974. Mars in the Navamsa ascendant while the 6th lord from the ascendant Cancer (i.e. Jupiter) is in an angle in aspect to the Moon will cause an emaciated body. After the age of 20, the person will incur urinary troubles, dyspepsia and disorders of limbs.

कामारूढपदे मन्दे कर्मेशे गुरुवीक्षिते।
सत्कर्मपूजा विघ्नं च कोपी गुप्तधनाढ्यवान् ॥२९७५ ॥

2975. With the 10th lord (Mars) aspected by Jupiter as the Arudha Pada of the 7th is occupied by Saturn, the subject will face obstacles to his good deeds and worship. He will be irascible and will possess hidden wealth.

गुप्तद्रव्यः सुभूषाढ्यः कुलीरे गुरुसंस्थिते।
कुम्भांशगे प्रजातस्तु वातप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥२९७६ ॥

2976. For a native of Cancer ascendant, the planet Jupiter in exaltation in the sign Cancer, with Aquarius Navamsa will give hidden wealth, rich ornaments and a physique prone to windy imbalances.

यस्य जन्मसमये शशिलग्नात्
सद्ग्रहो यदि च कर्मणि स्थितः।
तस्य कीर्तिरमला भुवि तिष्ठे–
दायुषोऽन्तमविनाशितसम्पत् ॥२९७७ ॥

2977. He who has a benefic in the 10th from the Moon at the time of birth will possess flawless fame and wealth that will remain indestructible till the end of his life.

Notes: This Yoga is popularly known as Amala Yoga. There are authorities who prefer Amala Yoga from the Moon rather than the one from the ascendant.

केसरीयोगजातस्तु कुलीरांशे धनी भवेत्।
चन्द्रे पापयुते दृष्टे ह्यन्तः कपटवान् सदा ॥२९७८ ॥

2978. The native of Kubera Nadiamsa with Kesari Yoga will be wealthy. A malefic aspecting or occupying an angle will produce inwardly cunning disposition.

Notes: "Kuliramse" (referring to Cancer Navamsa) in the first line should read as "Kuberamse" meaning Kubera Nadiamsa.

जन्मसम्पद्विपत्क्षेमदशायां च यथोत्तरम्।
भाग्यवृद्धिमवाप्नोति प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषतः ॥२९७९ ॥
शनिद्वितीयपर्याये प्रत्यग्दाये घने स्थिते।
जननी मृतिमाप्नोति मकरे पितृमारकम् ॥२९८० ॥
ततः पश्चाद्भ्रातृशोकं पितृव्यारिष्टसंभवम्।
ज्ञातिवर्गे मृतिं चैव षट्त्रिंशाब्दात् परं वदेत् ॥२९८१ ॥
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
पितामहस्य निर्याणं विपद्दाये भविष्यति ॥२९८२ ॥

सर्वज्येष्ठपितृव्यस्य मारकं च ततः परम्।
विपद्दाये कुलीरांशे सिंहादौ नात्रसंशयः॥२९८३॥
मकरे वृषभे सिंहे तुलायां तत्त्रिकोणगे।
अतीव क्लेश कालः स्यात् स्फुटयोंग गते शनौ॥२९८४॥
क्षामक्षोभादिकार्याणि देशाधिपतिनाशनम्।
सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यादौ विपद्दाये शुभाधिकम्॥२९८५॥
जनकस्य सुतप्राप्तिः क्षेमदाये विशेषतः।
लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे मन्दे निशाकरनिरीक्षिते॥२९८६॥
अम्महोदररोगाच्च जनकस्य मृतिं वदेत्।
पित्रार्जितधनप्राप्तिः प्रत्यग्दाये शुभान्तरे॥२९८७॥
चत्वारिंशात् परं लाभं स्वन्तत्रो धनवान् सुधीः
त्रिचत्वारिंशतः पश्चाद्भ्रातृद्वेषकलापवान्॥२९८८॥
तत्काले कृत्रिमेणैव पुत्रशोके भविष्यति।

2979 - 2988½. Kubera Nadiamsa - Cancer Ascendant: (a) From the first to fourth dasa, the native's fortunes will gradually improve. The 5th dasa will specially increase his fortunes.

(b) Saturn's 2nd round of transit in Leo will cause death of mother. In Capricorn he will destroy father. Following this, the subject will lose his brother and paternal uncle, in that order. After his 36th year, death will occur in the relatives' circle.

(c) Saturn moving in a sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord (i.e. of Saturn himself) or a trine thereof will bring about the death of the native's paternal grand-father, during the 3rd dasa. After this, the eldest of the paternal uncles will quit the world in the native's third dasa with Saturn moving in Leo etc. These apply to Kubera Nadiamsa (read "Kuberamse" meaning Kubera Nadiamsa instead of "Kuliramse" - Cancer Navamsa).

(d) **Irrelevant:** Saturn's journey in Capricorn, Taurus, Leo and Libra or trines thereof will be a period of intense difficulties. Famine and strife will destroy the king.

(e) The end of 2nd dasa or beginning of 3rd dasa will cause much auspicious effects to the subject. His father will obtain a son in the 4th dasa. (This should be applied to exceptional cases.)

(f) Saturn at birth occupying the 4th from the ascendant Cancer and in aspect to the Moon will cause death of father due to dropsy. The native will obtain paternal wealth in his 5th dasa, in an auspicious planet's sub period.

(g) He will have gains after his 40th year, will become independent, wealthy and intelligent. After the age of 43, he will have clashes with his brother. During that phase he will become shrewd. He will incur grief on account of loss of progeny.

भाग्यारूढपदाधीशे स्वोच्चे भृगुसमन्विते॥२९८९॥
जन्मप्रभृति सम्पन्नः कुलीरांशे सुभाग्यवान्।
पुत्रस्थानं गते राहौ दशायां पुत्रनाशनम्॥२९९०॥
विप्लवेन धनच्छेदं पश्चात् सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
विपद्दाये सुत प्राप्तिं त्रयोविंशात् परं लभेत्॥२९९१॥
कुबेरांशे विपद्दाये ह्यादौ सन्तानलाभवान्।
आमध्यमाद्विपत्तारप्रत्यगृक्षदशावधि॥२९९२॥
सन्तानोत्पत्ति कालं स्यात् कुबेरांशोद्भवस्यच।
पश्चात् पुत्रश्रियं विन्द्यात् साधनेशदशासुखम्॥२९९३॥
पुत्रप्राबल्यमाप्नोति कनिष्ठभ्रातृसौख्यवान्।
तत्पुत्रस्य श्रियं विन्द्यात् स्वपुत्रद्वेषसंभवः॥२९९४॥

2989 - 2994. Kubera Nadiamsa: (a) The lord of the 9th Arudha Pada being in exaltation and being in the company of Venus will give wealth right from birth. The native will be very fortunate.

(b) Should Rahu be in the 5th house, his Dasa will destroy the native's son. He will lose wealth. After these debacles, he will recover his happiness.

(c) His 3rd dasa will give him progeny after 36th year. Or it could be in the beginning of the said dasa. From the middle of the 3rd dasa through the 5th dasa, it will be a phase of obtainment of progeny for the native of Kubera Nadiamsa. Afterwards he will enjoy progeny's wealth. In his 6th dasa he will be happy. His children will be prosperous. His younger brother will cause him happiness and his (i.e. younger brother's) son will earn wealth but be inimical to the native's son.

Notes: (a) "Kuliramse" should read as "Kuberamse" meaning Kubera Nadiamsa.

अष्टमेशदशाकाले फलमेवमुदाहृतम्।
अन्तर्दशादिमार्गेषु फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्॥२९९५॥

2995. Effects for the dasa of the 8th lord have been stated in such a manner (as at "c" above). More details should be understood with the help of sub periods.

Notes: The 6th dasa referred to above seems to be of Saturn, the lord of the 8th for Cancer ascendant.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे फलनिर्णयमादिशेत् ।
अष्टमाधिपतौ मन्दे स्वोच्चे वा स्वनवांशके ॥२९९६ ॥
लग्नेशे चरराशिस्थे दीर्घायुर्योगमाप्नुयात् ।
कुम्भांशे कटके लग्ने कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९९७ ॥
मध्यपूर्णान्तपर्यन्तमायुर्दायं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे सप्ततिः परमायुषः ॥२९९८ ॥
पञ्चाशद्वत्सरादूर्ध्वं चक्रसन्धिः प्रवर्तते ।
देहायासं प्रकुर्वीत तत्काले शान्तिमाचरेत् ॥२९९९ ॥

2996 - 2999. (a) Saturn in his sign of exaltation or in own Navamsa while the ascendant lord is in a movable sign will bless the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, 1st half, Cancer ascendant, with longevity.

(b) **Kubera Nadiamsa:** Should the Navamsa ascendant fall in Aquarius, life span will range from middle to end of full extent. The full length of life for this native will be 70. After the age of 50, he will incur physical illness for which immediate remedies should be undertaken.

प्रत्यग्दशान्ते कुजभुक्तिकाले
चन्द्रान्तरात्यादिमनोविकारम् ।
स्वदेह कार्श्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
धनञ्जयांशे जनितस्य पुंसः ॥३००० ॥
समीरणांशे तच्छान्तिनिर्णयं च विनिर्दिशेत् ।
स्वर्भानुकुजजीवार्कप्रतिमां कारयेत् पृथक् ॥३००१ ॥
स्वगृह्योक्तविधानेन शान्तिं कुर्योद्विचक्षणः ।
उत्तरांशे कालमृत्युरेकपञ्चाशवत्सरे ॥३००२ ॥
पूर्वांशे ह्यपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।

3000 - 3002½. (a) Mental perturbation will come to pass in the sub period of Mars or in the end of the sub period of the Moon, in the 5th dasa. Physical emaciation will also be experienced by the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa.

(b) Suitable remedies have to be directed to be performed. The images of Rahu, Mars, Jupiter and the Sun separately and remedies be performed as per family tradition.

(c) The native of 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will have timely death at the age of 51. But the one belonging to first half of the said Nadiamsa will face untimely death which should be remedied.

Notes: (b) Reference to Sameerana Nadiamsa is out of context. Neither there is such a zodiacal division.

लग्नात् केन्द्रगते चन्द्रे तुलांशे मेषराशिगे ॥३००३ ॥
सूर्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे दशासंधौ महद्भयम् ।
प्रत्यग्यदशासंधिकाले ह्यपमृत्युस्तथा भवेत् ॥३००४ ॥
उत्तरांशे काल मृत्योर्नाड्योर्द्वयाश्च संदेहः ।
शान्तिकर्माणि सिध्यन्ति ह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३००५ ॥
प्रत्यग्दायान्तरमारभ्य साधनेशस्य भुक्तिषु ।
पूर्वार्धे देहजाड्यं स्यात् कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३००६ ॥

3003 - 3006. (a) First Half - Dhananjaya Nadiamsa: The Moon in Aries, an angle from the ascendant, in aspect to Saturn and begetting Libra Navamsa will instil great fear in the junction of the (5th) dasa. During the junction of 5th dasa, fear of untimely death will persist.

(b) In case of birth in 2nd half, death will be timely (i.e. there will be no fear of untimely death) due to remedial measures.

(c) **Kubera Nadiamsa - First Half:** The beginning and ending portion of the 5th dasa, or during the sub period representing the 6th dasa (i.e. the 2nd sub period of 5th dasa), the native will incur physical illness.

षष्ठधिपपदे सूर्ये तत्त्रिकोणे शनिस्थिते ।
निशाकरेण संदृष्टे क्षयरोगार्दितो नरः ॥३००७ ॥

3007. The Sun in the Arudha Pada of the 6th house in aspect to the Moon while Saturn is in a trine from the Sun will cause tuberculosis of the lungs.

Notes: The text uses a strange term "Shashtadhipa Pade" which strictly rendered leads to the Arudha Pada owned by the 6th lord which otherwise is the 6th itself counted from the ascendant. In my view, to make proper sense, it should read as "Shashtarudha Pade" denoting the Arudha Pada obtainable for the 6th house.

उत्तरार्धे दीर्धरोगी कुबेरांशसमुद्भवः
हृद्रोगी हिबुके मन्दे ह्युदरव्याधिसंभवम् ॥३००८ ॥
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत् ।

भाग्याधिपदाशाकाले द्विपञ्चाशात् परं सुखम् ॥३००९ ॥
स्वपुत्रः प्रबलं चैति जातकस्तु सुधर्मकृत् ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे पाके जीवे सुखाधिकम् ॥३०१० ॥
स्वान्तर्दशां विना सौख्यं जीवनं स्यान्न संशयः
प्रत्यग्दशान्तमारभ्य पाके जीवस्य भुक्तिषु ॥३०११ ॥
पितृव्योऽरिष्टमाप्नोति स्वपुत्रशिशुनाशनम् ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे सप्ततिः परमायुषः ॥३०१२ ॥
उत्तरांशे ह्येकषष्टिः परमायुश्च विन्दति ।
एकपञ्चाशगे वर्षे ह्येकषष्टिसमेस्तथा ।
अन्त्यात् पूर्वं मृतिं चैति कुबेरांश समुद्भवः ॥३०१४ ॥
काश्यपः—
चन्द्रांशकत्रिकोणेषु मासे निर्याणसंभ्रमम् ।
चरराशिगते चन्द्रे तस्मिन् मासे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३०१४ ॥

3008 - 3014. (a) The native of 2nd half of Kubera Nadiamsa will be sick for long durations of time.

(b) Saturn in the 4th gives heart diseases. Abdominal disorders are also possible with Saturn in the 4th. After some time, good health will prevail.

(c) Effects for the whole of the subject Nadiamsa are now stated. In the dasa of the 9th lord, after the age of 52, happiness will prevail. The native's son will attain prosperity and the native will perform highly charitable deeds.

(d) In case of birth in the 1st half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, the dasa of Jupiter will give much happiness except in the sub period of Jupiter. In the 5th dasa, the sub period of Jupiter will cause evils to father's brother, and loss of one's own grandson.

(e) 70 will be full life-span for a native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, 1st half whereas one born in the later half will live upto 61 or 51 at the maximum.

(f) According to sage Kasyapa, the Sun's transit in a sign equal to the Navamsa occupied by the natal Moon will cause death. At that time, the transit Moon will be in a movable sign.

मनुः—
चन्द्रांशराशिगे सुर्ये तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा यदि ।
कुबेरांशे च निर्याणं पूर्वभागे न संशयः ॥३०१५ ॥

3015. The native of Kubera Nadiamsa, 1st half, will die when the transit Sun arrives the sign represented by the Navamsa of the natal Moon, or a trine thereof, according to Manu.

चन्द्रलग्नाद्व्ययारूढे पापाक्रान्ते प्रजायते ।
लोकान्तरसुखं नास्ति गुरुदृष्टौ क्वचित् क्वचित् ।३०१६ ॥

3016. If the Arudha pada of the 12th house counted from the Moon is occupied by malefics, the native will not be happy. If Jupiter aspects the said Pada, some happiness will exist.

Notes: The text suggests Arudha Pada counted from the Moon which is unheard of. At least in available original Jaimini and Parasari literature, I have not come across such an expression. Hence I have my own doubt about the authenticity of this instruction.

Possibly there is a copying error. The original could have read as "Janmalagnaad vyayaarudhe" (which could have been simply done away with the expression "Vyayaarudhe") instead of "Chandra lagnaad vyayaarudhe".

गजकेसरियोगेन स्वल्पज्ञानयुतो भवेत् ।
फलं लोकान्तराध्याये निर्णयं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥३०१७ ॥
निर्णयं समवाप्नोति कुबेरांश समुद्भवः ।
प्रस्ताराष्टकवर्गेषु फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥३०१८ ॥

3017 - 3018. Gaja Kesari Yoga: This yoga will give the subject some wisdom. Results have to be ensured based on the chapter "Lokaantara" (relating to the "other world", following death). Details should be told with the help of Prastara Ashtaka Varga for the native of Kubera Nadiamsa.

चरलग्ने क्षमांशः ।

सिंहे क्षमांशगे सूर्ये पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥३०१९ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशः स्यात् पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ।
वनान्तरे पुरे वासो जननं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥३०२० ॥
जूकांशे त्वचरे चन्द्रे क्षमांशे पूर्वभागगे ।
वनान्तरेऽग्रहारे वा जननं नात्र संशय ॥३०२१ ॥

3019 - 3021. Movable Ascendant - Kshama Nadiamsa: (a) One born in a movable sign in the first half of Kshama Nadiamsa, while the Sun is in Leo will be a Brahmin. He will be the second issue of the family. His older co-born will be destroyed

(i.e. will not live for a long time). He will have after-born (who will live long enough). He will either be born or will live in a town of forest region.

(b) The rising sign being a movable one as the Moon is in an immovable sign with Libra Navamsa will cause birth in a colony of Brahmins near a forest region.

Notes: (a) The Nadiamsa position is for the ascendant and not for the Sun in this particular case. The birth is to be treated as Kshama Nadiamsa, first half, in a movable sign.

Kshama Nadiamsa extends thus: from 6° 36' to 6° 48' of a movable sign; 23° 12' to 23° 24' of a fixed sign, and from 21° 36' to 21° 48° of a dual sign.

काश्यपः—

नदीतीरेऽग्रहारास्य कानन प्रान्त्यदेशके ।
जननं वासमित्याहुः क्षमांशे भाग्यवान् सुधीः ॥३०२२ ॥
दक्षिणोत्तर वीथ्योश्च गेहे पश्चिमद्वारके ।
वीथ्यन्ते जननं चैति पूर्वद्वारगृहेऽपि वा ॥३०२३ ॥
उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्ते पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च ।
जननं दक्षिणे भागे जीर्णयुक्तगृहे तथा ॥३०२४ ॥
क्षमांशे चोत्तरे भागे चतुर्थो भवति ध्रुवम् ।
अथ वा सप्तमो वापि पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥३०२५ ॥

3022 - 3025. (a) 1st Half: According to sage Kasyapa, the subject of 1st half of Kshama Nadiamsa, in a movable sign, will be born and will live in a colony of Brahmins, on a river bank, in a town enriched by forests. He will be fortunate and intelligent. The street of his birth will be spread from south to north and house facing the west or the east. The house of birth will be in the end of the street.

(b) 2nd Half: This person's birth will be in a region of river. The street concerned will extend from east to west. The house will be a dilapidated one facing the south. He will be the 4th issue of the family or the 7th one and will have no younger brothers.

चापे क्षमांशगे चन्द्रे मेषे सिंहे च वा यदि ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥३०२६ ॥

3026. A malefic in Kshama Nadiamsa (i.e. the ascending degree exactly occupied by a malefic) as the Moon is in Aries or Leo will deprive one of younger brothers but will give older brothers.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु कनिष्ठभ्रातृभ्रात्रिमान् ।
श्यामवर्णशरीरः स्यात् स्वपिता वेदपारगः ॥३०२७ ॥

3027. One belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will have younger brothers and sisters. He will be black in complexion. His father will be learned in the Vedas.

क्षेमांशे चोत्तरे भागे बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवशात् सौख्यमल्पकालं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०२८ ॥
क्षमांशे चोत्तरे भागे रक्तवर्णशरीरवान् ।
जन्दाये महाक्लेशं पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०२९ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातुरुद्वाहकाले तत्पूर्वमेव वा ।
सन्निपात ज्वरान्मृत्युः स्वपितुर्नात्र संशयः ॥३०३० ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृ सहोदर्योरन्यत्रोद्वाहकृत् सुधीः ।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नः पितामहवियोगवान् ॥३०३१ ॥

3028 - 3031. The native of 2nd half of Kshama Nadiamsa will lose his father in his very childhood. He will be happy through his older brother for some time (i.e. will be brought up by him for some time). He will be of blood-red complexion. His first dasa will produce intense difficulties, and destruction of father. His younger sisters will marry elsewhere (possibly in another religion or country). He will be intelligent, will incur poverty in early days and will suffer loss of paternal grand-father.

Notes: In some places the text denotes "Kshema Nadiamsa" which is otherwise Kshama Nadiamsa.

सिंहे क्षेमांशगे चन्द्रे क्षेमांशे च पितुः पितुः ।
पूर्वभागे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे नाशमीरयेत् ॥३०३२ ॥

3032. Both the Moon and the Sun in Kshama Nadiamsa will cause loss of paternal grand-father in the very first year of birth.

क्षेमांशे ह्यचरे चन्द्रे पूर्वभागे विवाहवान् ।
परान्ननियमे निष्ठः स्वभुजार्जितवित्तवान् ॥३०३३ ॥
बहुकालं ब्रह्मचर्यं स्वपितामह आचरेत् ।
पश्चाद्विवाहमाप्नोति वार्धके दारनाशवान् ॥३०३४ ॥

3033 - 3034. With the Moon in the former half of Kshama Nadiamsa of an immovable sign, one will marry (on time). He will eat others' food and will have self-earned wealth. His paternal grand-

father would maintain celibacy for a long time, would marry afterwards and would lose his spouse in his old age.

पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे क्षेमांशे स्वपितामहः ॥
दरिद्रवृत्तिः पञ्चाङ्गी बहुकालमभार्यकः ॥३०३५ ॥
पुत्रशोकेन सन्तप्तः सोदरभ्रातृशोकवान् ।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीभर्तृगेहे वास युतः सुखी ॥३०३६ ॥
भगिनी भर्तृमूलेन सौख्यं चैति पितामहः ।
वैश्यमूलाद्धनप्राप्तिं नियमान्नयुतो भवेत् ॥३०३७ ॥
स्वपक्वान्नं च पापघ्नं सौख्यदं चापराश्रयम् ।
काशीवासे सुखं पुण्यं गार्ग्यस्य वचनं मतम् ॥३०३८ ॥
क्षेमांशगे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डोद्भवस्य च ।
पिता महोऽन्ननियमादापत्सन्यासवान् मृतः ॥३०३९ ॥
वेदाब्दे जन्मदायेषु चतुष्पाज्जीवहेतुना ।
पितामहस्य निर्याणमापत्संन्यासकालके ॥३९४० ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे दशा सन्धौ पञ्चमाब्दान्त आदिके ।
षष्ठाब्दे च महत्क्लेशं स्वपितामहनाशनम् ॥३०४१ ॥

3035 - 3041. Paternal Grand-father: The paternal grand-father of the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa would have an exceedingly poor livelihood. He would eke out his bread through Panachangas (i.e. would be a small time "astrologer"). He would have no wife for a long time, and be grieved on account of loss of son and co-born. He would live in the homes of his older brother and sister. His happiness would be through his sister's husband. He would earn wealth through men of business community and would eat regulated diet. He would depend on others and would live in Kasi. These views are of Garga. Due to specified food habits, he would take to ascetic order and would die. During the course of ascetic order, his death would occur in the 4th year of the native due to quadrupeds. According to another text, death would be in the beginning or concluding part of the 5th year or the 6th year of the native and amidst great difficulties.

Notes: "Madhya Khanda" in sloka 3035 and others in this portion of the text are redundant.

पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे क्षेमांशे जनितस्य च ।
सहोदरी समाङ्गल्या स्वभर्त्रानुगमिष्यति ॥३०४२ ॥

3042. The sister of the native of former half of Kshama Nadiamsa, movable ascendant will give up her life on the pyre of her husband.

Notes: Seeing the sequence, the sister should be of the native's paternal grand-father, and not of the native himself.

पितामहानुजः कश्चिदग्रहारे निवासवान् ।
कुग्राम वासं लभते तत्पुत्रश्च सुपुत्रवान् ॥३०४३ ॥

3043. One younger brother of the paternal grand-father will live in a colony of Brahmins in a remote village. He will have a worthy son.

समांशगे नीचनाथे पूर्वभागे पितामहः ।
क्वचित् कालं भैक्षभोजी ब्रह्मचर्याश्रमे तथा ।
मध्ये सौख्यं च लभते भ्रातृपुत्रविनाशवान् ॥३०४४ ॥

3044. The native's paternal grand-father would go begging for food for some time. He would maintain celibacy for some time. In between he would be happy. His co-born and son would be destroyed.

Notes: This verse has three lines and conveys what has already been conveyed.

The first line has certain defects. Sama Nadiamsa, first half should read as Kshama Nadiamsa, first half.

"Neecha Naathe" meaning "lord of debility" is meaningless.

विदेशवासी स्वपितामहश्च
परान्न निष्ठव्रतयाचकश्च ।
स्ववार्धके भ्रातृवियोग दुःखी
स्वपुत्रमूलाद्धनलाभवान् स्यात् ॥३०४५ ॥

3045. The paternal grand-father would live in a foreign region (out of distress) and would beg for food from others. In his old age, he would be grieved due to separation (death) of co-born. He would gain money through his son.

पितामहस्यालकश्च धर्मशास्त्रप्रवर्तकः ।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च वैदिकाचारतत्परः ॥३०४६ ॥
क्रोध भार्यायुतः श्रीमान् पुत्रपुत्रीसमन्वितः ।
वार्धके नेत्रहानिः स्यात् स्मार्तविद्या सुजीवकः ॥३०४७ ॥

3046 - 3047. The brother-in-law of the said relative would be a promoter of Dharma Sastras, would be famous in royal service and would follow

the codes set by the Vedas. His wife would be short-tempered. He would be wealthy, be endowed with sons and daughters and would lose his eye sight in his old age. He would have a good livelihood through the learning meant for a Smartha.

Notes: "Smartha" denotes an orthodox Brahman guided by traditional law and usage, especially a follower of Sankaracharya and Vedanta doctrines. Thus the relative under discussion would be a priest of the town performing recommended Vedic rituals for its inhabitants.

कोपना दुष्टशीला च पितामहसहोदरी।
तद्भर्ता पापकार्येण वार्धके क्लेश जीवकः ॥३०४८ ॥

3048. The sister of paternal grand-father would be irascible and wicked. Her husband would live through sins and would experience much difficulties in his old age.

स्यालकस्य सुताधीश अपुत्रांशस्थले यदि।
पितामहस्यालकस्य वंशक्षीणं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०४९ ॥

3049. The dynasty of the brother-in-law of paternal grand-father would not continue if his 5th lord is in a Navamsa denying progeny.

Notes: This does not relate to the native's horoscope as such.

कर्मलोपवशात् पापं स्वपितामहस्यालकः।
इह जन्मन्यपुत्रश्च भार्यापुत्रविनाशवान् ॥३०५० ॥
प्रेतकार्ये मन्त्रलोपपापान्नाशः प्रजायते।
वंशक्षयमवाप्नोति भार्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०५१ ॥
नारदः—
पुरग्रामउपाध्यायी ह्यपरे पातकं लभेत्।
पापेन वंशःक्षीणः स्याच्छुभकार्ये न दोषवान् ॥३०५२ ॥

3050 - 3052. (a) Due to defective past Karma, a brother-in-law of the paterna grand-father will be childless and will incur destruction of spouse and progeny (the latter though born will be destroyed early). His wife and dynasty will incur destruction due to his dealings with spirits and reciting destructive Mantras.

(b) According to sage Narada, the said relative will be a religious preceptor of the town and will later indulge in sinful deeds. Due to sins, his dynasty will be destroyed. By performing good deeds, he could get rid of the evils.

Notes: These 3 verses also deal with a brother-in-law of the native's paternal grand-father.

पितामहस्यालकभावयोगे
फलाफलं कर्मविचित्रमाहुः।
विस्तार भावं मुनयो वदन्ति
क्षेमांश नाड्यां तु क्वचित् फलं च ॥३०५३ ॥

3053. Effects concerning the brother-in-law of the native's paternal grand-father have been told in great detail while those for Kshama Nadiamsa (i.e. the native) have been minimum.

क्षेमांशे जनकः श्रीमान् श्रौतस्मार्तप्रवर्तकः।
वेदाध्ययनसंपन्नो बहुशिष्य प्रशिष्यवान् ॥३०५४ ॥
सत्कर्मणि प्रियो मानी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान्।
विद्याजीवनवान् रागी गूढ़कार्यप्रवर्तकः ॥३०५५ ॥
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च विप्रमूलाद्धनार्जितः।
स्वपित्रार्जितसंपन्नः स्वभार्या निरतः सुखी ॥३०५६ ॥
पुत्रोत्सवात् परं भाग्यं क्षेत्रगोधान्यभाग्यवान्।
पूर्वभागे पितुः श्रेष्ठो बहुपुत्रार्थमित्रवान् ॥३०५७ ॥
पितृमूलाद्धनप्राप्तिं राजपत्नी प्रियोभवेत्।
तन्त्राध्यक्षः सुखी नित्यमिष्टि वैदिककर्मवान् ॥३०५८ ॥
वातप्रकृतिकदेहश्च पैत्याधिकशरीरवान्।
तयो राधिक्यदोषेण बाहुमूले विचारवान् ॥३०५९ ॥
नेत्रपीडा युतश्चैव मध्य मध्ये ज्वरं क्वचित्।
अथवा बाहुमूले च पीडावान् धनवान् सुधीः ॥३०६० ॥
क्षेत्रगोधान्यवान् रागी वेदाध्ययनजीवनः
भ्रातृभ्रात्रीविवाह कृद्द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः ॥३०६१ ॥
एवंभूतस्स जनको जन्मदाये ज्वराद्भयम्।
दैवज्ञविप्रमूलेन पुरापुण्यस्य हेतुना ॥३०६२ ॥
विद्या दानं प्रकुर्याच्च ज्वररोगनिवर्तये।
पूर्वभागे च जनको दीर्घमायुर्न संशयः ॥३०६३ ॥

3054 - 3063. Father: The father of the native of former half of Kshama Nadiamsa, movable ascendant, will be wealthy. He will be a promoter of ancient traditions, be well-informed of the Vedas and will have many students. He will be fond of good deeds, be honourable and will lose his older brother. He will eke out his livelihood by his learning, be passionate, and will promote secret activities. He will be famous in royal service, will earn wealth through Brahmins, will have paternal

wealth and be fond of his wife. After birth of a son, he will obtain landed properties, quadrupeds and grains. He will have many sons and friends and much wealth. He will be an excellent personage, will earn money through his father and be liked by the queen. He will be chief among Tantriks and be fond of performing Vedic deeds. He will have a windy body, with excess of bile. Due to these, he will have troubles with shoulders. He will also incur eye disorders. Occasionally he will incur fever, or shoulder pains. He will be wealthy, intelligent and will possess lands, quadrupeds and corns. He will be passionate and will live through Vedas. In the native's first dasa, he will incur fever. With the good offices of astrologers and due to the meritorious deeds of his past birth, he will impart free education and will overcome the fever. He will be endowed with longevity.

चन्द्रलग्नशुभाधीशे भूसुते रविसंयुते।
स्वपिता शिवभक्तश्च शिवपूजाव्रती भवेत्।
गुरुदेवप्रसादेन पुत्रप्राप्त्या सुभग्यवान्॥३०६४॥
शिव व्रतध्यानफलेन तस्य
क्षेमांशनाडी जनकस्य भाग्यम्।
स्यात् पूर्वभागे जनितस्यतस्य
सुपुत्रपौत्रार्थ सुखं च नित्यम्॥३०६५॥

3064 - 3065. Mars ruling the 9th from the Moon sign and joining the Sun denotes that the native's father will be devoted to Lord Siva and will perform His worship. Due to the blessings of his preceptor, he will obtain progeny and fortunes. Due to worship of Lord Siva, he will beget fortunes. He will have worthy sons and grand-sons and be ever happy.

क्षमांशगे निशानाथे स्वपिता धार्मिकः सुखी।
पञ्चाक्षरमहामंत्रं जप्त्वा भक्ति पुरस्सरम्।३०६६॥
पुत्रोत्सवादि संतोषी गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।
सिंहे क्षमांशगे चन्द्रे ह्येक एव पितुर्गुरुः॥३०६७॥
वेदाध्ययनसंपन्नो भ्रातृशोक युतो भवेत्।
कालान्तरे पुत्रतापं लभते स्वपितुर्गुरुः॥३०६८॥
प्रपितामहस्य पुत्र्याभर्तातु पापचेतनः।
पुत्रोशोकवती चैव पुत्रिकाक्लेशमादिशेत्॥३०६९॥
प्रपितामहस्य पुत्री भावे फलमिति स्मृतम्।
तत्पुत्री भर्तृपापेन बहुपुत्रविनाशनम्॥३०७०॥

3066 - 3070. (a) Father: Should the Moon be in Kshama Nadiamsa, the native's father will be charitable, happy and will recite Panchakshari Mantra with devotion. He will celebrate birth of a son, be happy and wealthy.

(b) Father's Preceptor: The Moon in the subject Nadiamsa in Leo denotes that the father will have only one preceptor who will have rich knowledge of the Vedas. He will incur grief on account of loss of brothers. After some time, grief on account of loss of progeny will also come to pass.

(c) The son-in-law of the native's paternal great grand-father (i.e. grand-father's brother-in-law discussed earlier) will be a sinful person. The said person's wife will incur grief on account of loss of son and daughter. Thus should be understood effects about the daughter of paternal great grand-father. She will lose many sons due to her husband's sins.

भार्यारिष्टमिति प्राहुस्तद्वंशे फलमादिशेत्।
पितामहस्वसृभावे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते॥३०७१॥
तत्पुत्रपापबाहुल्यं तद्वच्चारिष्टमादिशेत्।
क्षमांशगे निशानाथे स्वपिता बहुपुण्यवान्॥३०७२॥
क्षमांशे स्वपिता श्रीमान् वेदाध्ययनशीलवान्।
यष्टा वैदिककर्मात्मा बन्धुमित्रात्मपोषकः॥३०७३॥
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी सद्विद्याकालयापकः।
एकदारव्रतो नित्यं किंचित् पाप करो भवेत्॥३०७४॥
गूढहृत् कार्यवादी च मित्रमूलापकीर्तिमान्।
राजामात्यप्रसादेन विप्रमूला च्छ्रियान्वितः॥३०७५॥
इष्टानुजमहद्भाग्यं मध्ये सौख्यं धनागमम्।
परात्र नियमे सिद्धिं जनकश्च न संशयः॥३०७६॥

3071 - 3076. (a) In the family of the said daughter, evils to the spouse of a relative will persist.

(b) The house denoting the father-in-law of one's paternal grand-father being in aspect to Rahu will cause many sins to the son of the said relative.

(c) Native's Father: He will be a highly meritorious person if the Moon is in Kshama Nadiamsa. He will be quite wealthy and be disposed to study the Vedas and perform such deeds as prescribed by

the Vedas. He will patronise his kinsfolk and friends. He will be happy through his sons and will spend his time in acquisition of learning, will have one spouse, be somewhat sinful, of secretive disposition, attached to his undertakings and subjected to loss of fame through friends. He will gather wealth through Brahmins, with the mercy of the king and minister. He will have amicable co-born, be highly fortunate, will in between incur advent of wealth and will be disciplined in eating others' food.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितृव्यस्तु चिरायुषः
पितामहभ्रातृमूलाज्जीवनं कष्टमेव हि ॥३०७७ ॥
पितृव्यभार्या कुटिला कुरूपा विकृतानना ।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिरुत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३०७८ ॥

3077 - 3078. Movable Ascendant - Kshama Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: The native's paternal uncle will be long-lived and will eke out his livelihood through a brother of paternal grand-father. His life will be marked by hardships. His wife will be crooked, unsightly and ugly-faced. He will have progeny after initial delays.

पितामहभ्रातृभार्याभावेशे कुजसंयुते ।
अपत्नीकौ च द्वौ चैव पितामहसहोदरौ ॥३०७९ ॥
उत्तरांशे ह्यपुत्रश्च पूर्वभागैकपुत्रवान् ।
पितामहस्व सुपुत्री बहुकालं समुङ्गली ॥३०८० ॥

3079 - 3080. If the lord of the 11th joins Mars, the native's paternal grand-uncle will remain unmarried. Paternal grand-father will have two sisters. If the subject belongs to 2nd half of the Nadiamsa under discussion, paternal grand-father will not have a male issue. But in case of 1st half, the said relative will have one son. His daughter will be endowed with a long-living husband.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपितुर्भगिनीव्यथाम् ।
अल्पकालं भ्रातृसौख्यं पुत्रक्लेशवती भवेत् ॥३०८१ ॥
उत्तरांशे च जनकः सौदरैकसमन्वितः ।
बहुभ्रातृयुतश्चैव सपत्नी मातृमान् भवेत् ॥३०८२ ॥
उत्तरांशे पितृव्यश्च सदा क्लेशेन कर्शितः ।
व्यवसायपरो नित्यं ग्रामणीः पापचेतनः ॥३०८३ ॥

3081 - 3083. Kshama Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: (a) The native's paternal aunt will lead an unhappy life. For some time she will receive happiness through her brothers. She will incur grief on account of loss of son.

(b) Father: The native's father will have only one sister, but many brothers apart from a step-mother.

(c) Paternal Uncle: He will lead a perpetually difficult life, will live through agriculture, be the chief of a village and be sinful.

उत्तरांशे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे पञ्चमेऽथ वा ।
स्वपितारिष्टमाप्नोति पूर्वभागे प्रपीडितः ॥३०८४ ॥

3084. The native of 2nd half will lose his father in the first year of the first Dasa, or in the 5th year. One belonging to the 1st half will incur lot of evils to father (instead of death as above).

पूर्वभागे भेदमातुर्जन्मदाये महत् सुखम् ।
तृतीय सोदरोत्पत्त्या जनकश्च श्रियान्वितः ॥३०८५ ॥
स्वपिता यत्न कार्येषु राजद्वारेऽनुकूलवान् ।
मित्रानुकूल्यं लभते तन्मूलात् पितृसौख्यवान् ॥३०८६ ॥

3085 - 3086. Kshama Nadiamsa - 1st Half: During his first dasa, the native's step-mother will enjoy a great deal of happiness. He will have birth of 3rd brother. His father will acquire wealth and will achieve success in his undertakings through royal help. Further his friends will also be a source of gain.

प्रभुद्वारि जनक्लेशं पूर्वाश्रितजनावधि ।
नूतनप्रबलं चैति तृतीयाब्दे न संशयः ॥३०८७ ॥

3087. Irrelevant: People in royal circles will incur grief. The third year of birth will be a source of newly acquired strength.

तृतीयाब्दान्तमारभ्य योगः स्याद्द्वित्रिवत्सरग् ।
स्वपितुर्मित्रभाग्याप्तिः पूर्वालोचनहेतुना ॥३०८८ ॥

3088. From the 3rd year of the native, (vide sloka 3086), his father will enjoy prosperity for 2 or 3 years. He will earn fortunes through his friends due to his previous schemes.

राजपत्नया ह्यरिष्टं च तद्द्वारप्रमुखावधि ।
तत्पुत्रप्रबलं चैति पाण्ड्यदेशेनसंशयः ॥३०८९ ॥
यवनाधिपते मृत्युर्वृषभांशे शनिस्थिते ।
मिथुने धान्यनाशं च लोके दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत् ॥३०९० ॥

3089 - 3090. Irrelevant: Evils to the king's spouse will come to pass. Chief men in royal circles will be in trouble. The Pandya king's son will become strong. The Yavana king will die when Saturn begets Taurus Navamsa. In Gemini, Saturn will destroy crops and will usher famine in the country.

जन्मप्रभृति सन्तोषं विप्रमूलाद्धनागमम् ।
भाग्यवृद्धिमवाप्नोति दशान्ते क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥३०९१ ॥

3091. (Continuation of sloka 3086): The subject will be happy right from his birth. He will have financial gains through Brahmins. His fortunes will improve (in the first dasa). Its end will cause difficulties.

सम्प्रदाये जन्मदेशे क्लेशं सर्वजनावधि ।
कलहेन विचारः स्यात् प्रभुवर्गे ह्यरिष्टकृत् ॥३०९२ ॥
स्वपितुर्मित्रसामन्तो पञ्चमाब्दे प्रपीडनम् ।
प्रभुवर्गे शिशुक्लेशं राजपुत्रीविनाशनम् ॥३०९३ ॥

3092 - 3093. Irrelevant: In the 2nd dasa, the country will be in difficulties. He will incur grief due to quarrels. Evils will exist in the king's family. A subordinate king, who is friendly to his father, will incur great evils in the 5th year. Loss of child in royal family will occur. The wife of the king will be destroyed.

सममासे पञ्चवर्षे स्वपिता ज्वरपीडितः ।
षष्ठाब्दे च विचारं च सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ॥३०९४ ॥
दशान्ते सोदरोत्पर्त्तिगर्भाधानमथापि वा ॥
विद्यारम्भात् परं चैव षष्ठाब्दे नात्र संशयः ॥३०९५ ॥

3094 - 3095. The native's father will be troubled by fever in an even month of the 5th year. The 6th year will cause worries but acquisition of a younger brother or conception to mother. During this year, he will be initiated into learning.

क्षमांशाधिपतौ शुक्रे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
उदरव्याधिमान् बाल्ये पितृमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ॥३०९६ ॥
सोदराः सप्ततेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ भाग्यशालिनौ ।
आयुष्मन्तौ भ्रातरौ द्वौ विद्याबुद्धिसमन्वितौ ॥३०९७ ॥
वेदशास्त्र प्रवीणौ च राजद्वारे सुपूजितौ ।

3096 - 3097½. Venus in aspect to Saturn will cause abdominal disorders in the native's boyhood days. He will obtain happiness through father. He will have seven brothers two of whom will be quite prominent. Two brothers will be endowed with longevity, education and intelligence. They will be skilful in the Vedas and will receive royal honours.

Notes: Venus is referred to here as the lord of Kshama Nadiamsa which is far from truth and suggests a clear possibility of corruption in transmission. Apparently it refers to the lordship of the 5th lord Venus, for Capricorn, as abdominal disorder is the prime theme of the verse. Since the ascendant dealt with is a movable one, the reference is to Capricorn ascendant, Kshama Nadiamsa.

लग्नाद्व्ययगते चन्द्रे चन्द्राद्व्ययगते भृगौ ॥३०९८ ॥
श्रौतस्मार्तप्रवीणश्च क्षमांशे वेदपारगः ।
धार्मिकोऽत्यन्तमेधावी वसुवर्षात् परं सुधीः ॥३०९९ ॥

3098 - 3099. The Moon in the 12th from the ascendant, as Venus is in the 12th from the Moon, will produce the following effects for the native of Kshama Nadiamsa of a movable ascendant. He will be skilful in knowledge related to the Vedas and traditional laws. He will be charitable and exceedingly intelligent. His intelligence will flourish after the age of eight.

मन्दांशकगते शुक्रे बाल्ये मन्दगतिर्भवेत् ।
सम्प्रदाये सप्तमाब्दे ऋतुवर्षात् परार्धगे ॥३१०० ॥
ब्रह्मोपदेशकर्माणि चौलं पञ्चमवत्सरे ।
पूर्वभागे तृतीयाब्दे पञ्चमाब्दे च वा यदि ॥३१०१ ॥
क्षमांशे चौलकर्माणि भ्रातुश्चैव विनिर्दिशेत् ।
क्षमांशे ह्युतरे भागे चौलोपनयनं शुभम् ॥३१०२ ॥
अष्टमाब्दे त्वेक काले पूर्वभागे पृथक् पृथक् ।

3100 - 3102½. (a) Kshama Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: Venus aspected by Saturn and placed in a Navamsa of Saturn denotes that the native will walk slowly in his boyhood days. In his second dasa, in the 7th year or in the later half of the 6th year, he will receive Brahmopadesa (initiation into spiritual order). In his 5th year, his tonsure ceremony will take place.

(b) 1st Half: In his 3rd or 5th year, tonsure ceremony of his brother will occur.

(c) For the native of 2nd half, tonsure ceremony and thread ceremony will occur simultaneously in

the 8th year while for the subject of first half, these will be separately held.

सिंहे तुलांशगे चन्द्रे भार्गव त्वसितांशगे ॥३१०३ ॥
ऋतुवर्षाब्दपर्यन्तमुदरामयरोगवान् ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शुक्रस्य प्रार्थनां वदेत् ॥३१०४ ॥
लक्ष्मीस्तोत्रं प्रकुर्वीत पिण्याकबलिमाचरेत् ।
पिण्याकान्बलिं चैव सप्तविंशद्दिनानि च ॥३१०५ ॥
तिल दानेन चारोग्यमुदरव्याधिनाशनम् ।
मीने तुलांशगे चन्द्रे सिंहे तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥३१०६ ॥
बालारिष्टभयप्राप्तिर्जन्मदाये न संशयः ।
जीविते दीर्घमायुष्यं सोदरभ्रातृमान् सुखी ॥३१०७ ॥
पित्रार्जितधन प्राप्तिर्विद्यावान् बुद्धिमान् भवेत् ।

3103. - 3107½. (a) The Moon in Leo with Libra Navamsa while Venus occupies a Navamsa of Saturn will cause abdominal disorders for a period of one year from the age of 6. To overcome this blemish, prayers to Venus should be offered, and recitation of praises of Goddess Lakshmi be undertaken. Oil-cakes (of sesamum seeds) should be donated for 27 days. Donation of sesamum will revive health and destroy abdominal disorders.

(b) The Moon in Pisces with Libra Navamsa while Venus (read "Sukre" for "Simhe") is in a trine from the said Pisces will cause fear of infantile mortality during the first dasa. If he survives, he will be long-lived. He will have co-born, paternal wealth, learning and intelligence.

वृषभलग्ने वित्तांशः
वित्तांशे वृषभे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।
विप्र जन्मा सुखी नित्यं रूपवान् मतिमान् भवेत् ॥३१०८ ॥
महानदीप्रान्तदेशे त्वग्रहारे प्रसूतिमान् ।
अयं तुरीयपुत्रो वा पञ्चभो वा विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१०९ ॥
सोदरभ्रातृमान् वाग्मी सहोदरसमन्वितः ॥३११० ॥
वित्तांशजातो वृषपूर्वभागे
नित्यं घनैकार्जनतत्परः स्यात् ।
संप्राप्तनिक्षेपउदारभागः
शिवस्यपादाम्बुरुहेऽतिभक्तः ॥३१११ ॥

3108 - 3111. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: The subject of first half of this Nadiamsa will be born as a Brahmin, in the region of Maha Nadi (or a great river) in a colony of Brahmins. He will be charming, intelligent and be the 3rd or the 5th issue of the family. He will have male co-born, be eloquent in speech and intent upon gathering wealth. He will locate underground treasure and be liberal in disposition. He will be a great devotee of Lord Siva.

Notes: The name of the Nadiamsa referred to in this part of the text, is Vitta Nadiamsa. It should be Viswa Nadiamsa (as given in 3553 etc. in the ensuing pages).

Viswa Nadiamsa rules thus: from 7° 12' to 7° 24' of a movable sign, from 22° 36' to 22° 38' of a fixed sign, and from 23° 12' to 23° 24' of a dual sign.

लग्नाधिपे वा शुभखेटयुक्ते
स्वयोग्यवृत्त्या धनमाददाति ।
सत्पदानं कुरुते सुभोगी
वेदोक्तमार्गेण शिवार्चनं च ॥३११२ ॥

3112. The ascendant or its lord being in the company of a benefic will indicate the following. The native will gather wealth as per the profession prescribed for his family. He will enjoy pleasures and will please Lord Siva by worshipping him as per Vedic teachings.

Notes: "Lagnadhipe Va" in the first line reads as "Lagne atha naathe" in another version. "Satpadaanam kurute" (performing seven kinds of Great Charities) in the 3rd line reads as "Siva Prasanna kurute" (pleasing Lord Siva) in another version.

लग्ने वर्गोत्तमे चन्द्रे रन्ध्रे लग्नांशगे गुरौ ।
ग्रामणीर्धनधान्यादिकीर्तिमान् पशुमान् भवेत् ॥३११३ ॥

3113. The ascendant being in Vargottama Navamsa, the Moon in the 8th house and Jupiter in the Navamsa ascendant (or the Moon in Vargottama in the ascendant Taurus while Jupiter in the 8th - Sagittarius - obtains the Navamsa ascendant) will make the native head of the village. He will be endowed with wealth, grains, fame and quadrupeds.

जन्मदाये पिता बाल्ये धनलाभ शुभान्वितः ।
मातादेहभयं व्याधि शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥३११४ ॥

3114. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: During the native's first dasa, his father will gain wealth and other auspicious effects, but his mother

will be physically endangered due to diseases for which suitable palliative measures be resorted to. This applies to birth in first half of the subject Nadiamsa.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु तृतीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः।
जन्मदाये मातृहानिर्द्वितीयोद्वाहवान् पिता ॥३११५॥

3115. Vitta Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: The subject will be the 3rd issue. His first dasa will cause danger to his mother (i.e. she will die). His father will marry for the second time.

पूर्वभागे पितृव्यस्य कलत्रद्वयमादिशेत्।
वेदशास्त्रादिसम्पन्नो विनयी च निरामयः॥३११६॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्गमते वित्तांशे जनितस्य च।
स्वपिता च पितृव्यश्च कलत्रद्वयसंयुतौ ॥३११७॥
रागी च स्वपिता विद्वानिष्टिवैदिक कर्मवान्।
शिवपूजारतो नित्यं रुद्राध्यायविधानतः॥३११८॥
पितृव्यभवने चन्द्रे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।
पितृष्वसैका विधवा बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥३११९॥

3116 - 3119. (a) It is paternal uncle (and not the father) that will have two wives if the birth is in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa. The native will be learned in the Vedas, be modest and free from diseases.

(b) There is another work that quotes sage Garga indicating that both the father and paternal uncle will have two wives.

(c) His father will be passionate, learned, will follow the Vedic path and will worship Lord Siva.

एका सुमङ्गली नित्यं दारिद्येण च कर्शिता।
वित्तांशनाडीजातस्य पितामहकुलक्षयः॥३१२०॥
मातृवंशं तथा विन्द्यात् पितृव्यश्च श्चिरायुषः
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्दुर्दानप्राप्तिमान् सुखी ॥३१२१॥
पितृव्यस्य फलं सत्यं स्वपिता सौख्यमान् भवेत्।

3120 - 3121½. (a) Should the Moon be in the 11th in aspect to Mars, one of the paternal aunts will be widowed and will live for a long time. Another will have a long-living husband but be emaciated due to utter poverty.

(b) The family of paternal grand-father will be destroyed. So also the mother's family. One paternal uncle will be long-lived, will have progeny through re-marriage and will receive charities from questionable sources. Effects stated for paternal uncle will bear truth.

(c) The native's father will enjoy happiness.

लग्नाष्टमगते जीवे बहुग्रहसमन्विते ॥३१२२॥
दुष्प्रतिग्रहबाहुल्यं तद्वंशे नात्र संशयः।
वृषभे यदि षष्ट्यंशे जातो विद्वान् सुखी धनी।
दुरान्नभोक्ता सततं दुष्प्रतिग्रहसंयुतः॥३१२३॥

3122 - 3123. Effects stated for paternal will bear truth. The native's father will enjoy happiness. Should Jupiter be in the 8th with many planets, one born in Taurus ascendant would have many members in his family who would have ill-received donations. The native of the subject Nadiamsa (Shashtiamsa is a wrong entry) will be learned, happy, wealthy, will eat bad food and will ever have ill-received donations.

स्वतन्त्रशीलो द्विजदेवभक्तो
धीरः प्रगल्भो बहुशास्त्रवेत्ता।
मानी कलाकाव्यविशुद्धबुद्धि-
र्मनोहरो वा वृषभे प्रजातः॥३१२४॥

3124. He will be of independent disposition, devoted to gods and Brahmins, be bold, confident, learned in many Sastras, honourable, will have clear concept of art and literature, and will possess charming looks. This applies to a native of Taurus ascendant (in general).

वृषभलग्ने जातः क्लेशसहिष्णुसुखरिपुहन्ता बाल्ये।
संप्राप्तयुवत्या ह्युदरामयवस्तिरोगदारवान् भवति ॥३१२५॥
परोपकारशीलश्च भविष्यज्ञः सुबुद्धिमान्।
वृषभे मिथुनांशे च जनितः क्षिप्रकोपवान् ॥३१२६॥
वेदाध्याने प्रियः कान्तः श्रौतस्मार्तविशारदः।
कन्यांशे वा विलग्नेशे भाग्ये गुरुयुतेक्षिते ॥३१२७॥
लग्नाधिपे कुलीरांशे दिवाकरसमन्विते।
रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रो भाग्यस्थाने सुभाग्यवान् ॥३१२८॥
धनिकः कृतकर्मा च प्रतिग्रहपरः सदा।
पिशुनश्चपलो नित्यं वित्ते राहौ प्रजायते ॥३१२९॥

3125 - 3129. (a) One born in Taurus ascendant will endure difficulties and will have his happiness(?) and enemies destroyed. He will acquire a spouse in his boyhood days who will incur diseases of stomach and waist. He will be disposed to help

others, will be a knower of the future (i.e. be an astrologer) and be quite intelligent.

(b) If the Navamsa ascendant in Taurus is Gemini, the person will be instantly given to anger. He will be fond of Vedic studies, charming, splendorous and be skilful in Vedas.

(c) The ascendant lord in Virgo Navamsa while the 9th is aspected or occupied by Jupiter ..... (text incomplete).

(d) The lord of the ascendant with the Sun in Cancer Navamsa will cause a blood-red body which will be of medium build.

(e) If the lord of the ascendant is in the 9th, one will be very fortunate.

(f) Should Rahu be in the 2nd, one will be wealthy, will complete his undertakings and be ever disposed to receiving gifts. He will further be a miser and of unstable disposition.

वितांशगे पूर्वभागे द्वितीये राहुसंस्थिते ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजात स्तु विद्या विघ्नयुतो भवेत् ॥३१३० ॥
पूर्वभागेऽथ विद्यावानग्रहारनिवासवान् ।
देशान्तरे महाभाग्यं स्वपिता च तथा लभेत् ॥३१३१ ॥
शुभांशगे धने राहौ विद्यावान् धनिकः सुखी ।
पापांशे पापराशिस्थे विद्याबुद्धिविहीनवान् ॥३१३२ ॥

3130 - 3132. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: (a) Rahu in the 2nd house will cause impediment in learning if the person belongs to the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa.

(b) If birth be in the first half, Rahu in the 2nd will make him well-educated and cause him to live in a colony of Brahmins. His father will earn a great deal of prosperity in distant lands.

(c) Rahu in the 2nd with a benefic Navamsa will promote learning, wealth and happiness. Should the planet instead beget a malefic's Navamsa, being in a malefic's Rasi, one will be bereft of learning and intelligence.

विक्रमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे मीने तौलिनवांशगे ।
भ्रातृत्रययुतो मानी भगिन्यश्च तथा स्मृताः ॥३१३३ ॥
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्ज्येष्ठ भ्राता चिरायुषः ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे नारदीये भगिन्यौ च सुजीवतः ॥३१३४ ॥
एका क्लेशवती नित्यं दुःखिता च तथा भवेत् ।
भ्रातृज्येष्ठ श्चिरायुष्मान् देशत्यागात् परं सुखी ॥३१३५ ॥

3133 - 3135. The lord of the 3rd, Moon, in Pisces with Libra Navamsa will cause three brothers and three sisters. Rest of the co-born will be destroyed. Perhaps, the oldest co-born will be long-lived. The subject will be honourable. According to Naradeeyam, sisters will be long-lived. One of the sisters will be distressed and ever in grief. The eldest brother will be long-lived and will beget happiness after leaving the birth country.

भौमे यावत् फलानि स्युस्तावत् सङ्ख्याः सहोदराः ।
दीर्घायुषा इति प्राहुः शेषं नाशमितितीरयेत् ॥३१३६ ॥

3136. The number of co-born endowed with longevity will correspond to the number of Bindus in the (rectified) Ashtaka Varga of Mars. Rest (exceeding such number) will face destruction.

सहोदरारिष्टदाये गोचरे क्रूरकालगे ।
वदेत् सहोदरक्लेशं नाडीवित्तांशाजस्य च ॥३१३७ ॥

3137. The native of the subject Nadiamsa will see his co-born in grief in the dasa periods of planets that are capable of causing harm to them and with relevant malefic transits.

लाभेशांशे तत्रकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
गते भ्रातर्यन्यदेशं मातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१३८ ॥

3138. Transit Saturn reaching the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 11th at birth, or a trine thereof, will cause evils to mother and will remove co-born to a foreign land.

बालारिष्टभयं किचिद्यमषष्ठांश जस्य च ।
क्रूरान्तरे जन्मदाये क्रूरमासे भविष्यति ॥३१३९ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दानं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥३१४० ॥
जातकस्य जनन्याश्च ह्यायुरारोग्यमादिशेत् ।

3139 - 3140½. Taurus Ascendant - Yama Shashtiamsa: One born in this part Taurus will have fear of infantile mortality in a malefic's sub period in the first Dasa, coinciding with the Sun's transit in an adverse sign. To overcome this blemish, the discerning should seek suitable remedy. A silver image of the Moon-God should be worshipped, and donations as prescribed by Sastras should be done. The mother of the native will (also) be in good health and be blessed with longevity (following these remedies).

Notes: The word "Shashthamsa" (denoting 1/6th part of a sign) should read as "Shashtiamsa" (1/60th part of a sign. Yama Shashtiamsa in Taurus extends from 12° 30' to 13° (an even sign). One sixth part of a sign (in equal measures of 5°) is not a part of traditional Hindu natal astrology.

मीने तुलांशगे चन्द्रे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥३१४१ ॥
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं मातुर्मरणमादिशेत् ।
चन्द्रारिष्टोपशान्त्यर्थं स्वगृह्योक्त विधानतः ॥३१४२ ॥
क्रूरान्तरे मन्ददाये विधिवच्छान्तिमाचरेत् ।
ताताम्बिकादिसौख्याप्तिर्बालारिष्टं न विद्यते ॥३१४३ ॥
स्वपितृव्यसुतारिष्टं जन्मदाये नसंशयः ।
लग्ने गुरुस्थिते काले विद्यारम्भं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१४४ ॥
जन्मलग्नांशगे जीवे मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ।
धनूराश्यंशगे जीवे लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥३१४५ ॥
गोचरे जन्मदायेऽस्य सोदरोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
मन्दे जीवान्तरे काले वित्तांशे जनितस्य च ॥३१४६ ॥
उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये प्रथमोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
विवाहसमये वापि तत्पूर्वं वा ज्वरार्तिमान् ॥३१४७ ॥
मसूरिकाभयप्राप्तिः क्रूरमासे न संशयः
सुखेशस्थांशगे दाये लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३१४८ ॥
वित्तांशगे प्रजातस्य दारलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
स्वपितुर्धनवस्त्रादिलाभो भवति नित्यशः ॥३१४९ ॥
जन्मदाये फलं सत्यं क्रूरभुक्तिं विना सुखम् ।
जन्मादिभावाधिपतेर्दशायां
क्रमात् त्रिषष्ठाष्टमभुक्तिकाले ।
तद्भाव दुःखं च शुभेक्षितश्चेत्
केन्द्रत्रिकोणाधिपसौख्यमेति ॥३१५० ॥
पितृभ्रातृकलत्राणां त्रयाणां च यथाक्रमम् ।
तत्तद्भवाष्टमेशांशे त्रिकोणे वाथ वा भवेत् ॥३१५१ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे तत्तद्भावविनाशनम् ।

3141 - 3151½. (a) The Moon in Pisces in aspect to Mars, and begetting Libra Navamsa, will cause the end of the mother prior to that of the father. To overcome this blemish of the Moon, one should conduct suitable remedial rituals according to his family traditions.

(b) Remedial measures as prescribed should be sought during the sub period of a malefic in the dasa of Saturn. This will ensure happiness to paternal grand-mother, and will counteract blemish of infantile mortality for the subject.

(c) During the native's first dasa, paternal uncle's son will be subjected to evils.

(d) When the planet Jupiter moves in the ascending sign, the native's education will commence.

(e) Jupiter in transit attaining the sign identical with Navamsa ascendant will cause investiture of sacred thread.

(f) The person's brother will beget married with Jupiter moving in the 7th or its Navamsa or the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the ascendant, or a trine thereof. This transit should occur in the first dasa of the subject.

(g) The native's first marriage will occur in Jupiter's sub period during the dasa of Saturn. Then the Sun will be in his northerly sojourn. At the time of marriage or prior to that, he will be troubled by (wild) fever. He will also be endangered by smallpox (or haemorrhoids) during the adverse transits of the Sun.

(h) Note the planet occupying the 4th lord's Navamsa (i.e. Leo Navamsa). In the dasa of the said planet and in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant, the native of Vitta Nadiamsa (Taurus ascendant) will be married. His father will also gain wealth, clothes and the like.

(i) Effects stated for the first dasa will bear truth. One will be happy in this dasa but for malefic sub periods thereof.

(j) **General Principle:** Take a Bhava and note the 3rd, 6th and 8th thereof. In the dasa of the said Bhava lord and in the sub periods of the said lords of 3rd, 6th and 8th, injury to the (good) effects of the Bhava concerned will occur. This estimation should be done in respect of the various Bhavas commencing from the ascendant. With an aspect from a benefic, or from the lord of a trine or an angle (from a Bhava under consideration), happiness will only follow.

(k) So also concerning the 9th, 3rd and the 7th.

(l) Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th from a given Bhava or in a sign that is in a trine to the said Navamsa, will destroy the (good) effects due to that Bhava.

वृषभे यमषष्टयंशे जन्मर्क्षे च दशान्त्यगे ॥३१५२ ॥
सम्पद्याये स्वभुक्तौ वा पितृव्यस्य विनाशनम् ।
स्वपिता भगिनी दुःखं गोचरे मकरे शनौ ॥३१५३ ॥
चापान्ते वाथ कुम्भे वा स्वपितुर्व्याकुलं महत् ।
पितृष्वसुर्दुःखकालं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३१५४ ॥

3152 - 3154. Taurus Ascendant - Yama Shashtiamsa: (a) In the end of the first dasa, or in the first sub period of the 2nd dasa, one's paternal uncle will meet with his end.

(b) Saturn's transit in Capricorn will cause grief to father's sister.

(c) Saturn journeying in the end of Sagittarius or in the sign Aquarius will cause great distress to father due to grief to paternal uncle.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले महानृपतिनाशनम् ।
क्रूरान्तरे क्षामतां च लोके बहुजनावधि ॥३१५५ ॥
स्वपितुः सौख्यमित्याहुः पितामह्यास्तुनाशनम् ।
पितृव्यस्य सुतादीनां देहजाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१५६ ॥

3155 - 3156. (a) Irrelevant: In the dasa of the 9th lord (Saturn) a great king will be destroyed. In malefic sub periods, famine and troubles to men will spread.

(b) The native's father will receive happiness in general in the said dasa but his paternal grandfather will die. Paternal uncle's progeny etc. will be ill.

धनाधिपदशाकाले वित्तांशे जनितस्य च ।
विवाहोत्सवकार्यर्मणि लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३१५७ ॥

3157. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: In the dasa of the 2nd lord (Mercury) and in the sub period of the ascendant lord (Venus), marriage of the subject will occur.

जामित्रारूढगे शुक्रे कुम्भांशे रविसंयुते ।
सम्पद्याये विवाहः स्यात् सत्कलत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥३१५८ ॥

3158. The planet Venus in the 7th Arudha Pada and begetting Aquarius Navamsa along with the Sun will cause marriage in the 2nd dasa. The person will get a virtuous wife.

लग्नराशिदशाकाले स्वपिता सौख्यमश्नुते ।
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१५९ ॥
धनराशिदशाकले ह्युत्तरार्धे शुभं वदेत् ।
वित्तांशगे प्रजातस्य विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥३१६० ॥

3159 - 3160. (a) In the dasa of the ascendant Rasi (i.e. Taurus - Venus in KCD), the native's father will enjoy happiness. Except in the months with adverse Sun in transit, he (i.e. father) will financially gain.

(b) The 2nd half of the 2nd Rasi dasa (i.e. Gemini - Mercury) will be auspicious. The native's marriage can also occur during this phase.

द्वितीये राहुदोषेण क्रूरराशिग्रहान्तरे ।
धनधान्यपशूनां च हानिस्तत्रोपजायते ॥३१६१ ॥

3161. During the dasa of Rahu placed in the 2nd house (i.e. Gemini) and in the sub period of a malefic planet, harm to wealth, grains and quadrupeds owned by the subject will come to pass.

सुताधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु
दशान्ते वा सुतोत्पत्तिर्द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं सुखम् ॥३१६२ ॥
सुखराशिदशाकाले स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम् ।
धनधान्यसुभूषाप्ति क्षेत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१६३ ॥

3162 - 3163. (a) In the dasa of the 5th lord (Mercury) and in the sub period of the 11th lord (Jupiter), or in the end of the said dasa (i.e. in Saturn's sub period), the subject will enjoy birth of a son. He will earn happiness after the age of 22 years.

(b) During the dasa of the 4th lord (the Sun), he will greatly prosper gaining wealth, grains, ornaments and landed properties.

सुखराशिदशाकाले सुखाधिपतिदायके ।
कुलीरेऽर्कसुते काले पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१६४ ॥

3164. The native's father will die with Saturn moving in transit in the sign Cancer, during the dasa and sub period of the 4th lord (Sun).

पितृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे त्वापत्संन्यासभागगे ।
सम्पत्तारदशामध्ये त्वापत्संसन्यावान् पिता ॥३१६५ ॥

3165. Should Saturn ruling the 9th be in the "degree (or division) of ascetism" then father will take to ascetic order following a family calamity during the middle of the native's 2nd dasa.

Notes: In the first line "Aapat sanyasa bhagage" is not an intelligently construed term. This does not lead to knowledge of any specific position of Saturn with known terminology.

सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे वित्तांशे जनितस्य च ।
भाग्याधिपान्तरे काले ह्याश्रमानन्तरं पिता ॥३१६६ ॥
मारकं लभते तत्र भ्रातृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
विपत्तारधिपे केतौ व्यायांशे निधने स्थिते ॥३१६७ ॥
तद्दशायां मनस्तापं भ्रातृद्वेषं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मीने चन्द्रांशयोगेन वित्तांशे जनितोऽपि च ॥३१६८ ॥
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यं गुरुभुक्ति विना सुखम् ।
सर्वदाये चन्द्र राहोरन्तर्दाये मनोव्यथाम् ॥३१६९ ॥
देहजाड्यप्रपीडादि योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।

3166 - 3169½. (a) Following the said ascetic order in a hermitage, when the native will be in the last one third part of 2nd dasa, or in the sub period of the 9th lord, his father will die. But the native's brother will enjoy happiness in general.

(b) Ketu should be in the 8th from the ascendant with position in the 12th in Navamsa. Then his dasa will cause mental distress and enmity with brothers.

(c) The 3rd dasa, except in the sub period of Jupiter, will produce great fortunes if the Moon is in Pisces Navamsa.

(d) The sub periods of the Moon and Rahu, in all dasas, will produce mental distress (for a Taurus native). Astrologers declare physical illness to follow these sub periods.

Notes: (c) "Meena Chandramsa" is an ill-transcribed term. Obviously the requirement is that the Moon should be in Pisces Navamsa.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले नित्यश्रीसौख्यवान् भवेत् ॥३१७० ॥
पुत्रोत्सव सुभूषाप्ति द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे ॥३१७१ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतादीनामरिष्टं वा समादिशेत् ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थे शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३१७२ ॥

3170 - 3172. (a) In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant (Venus) the subject will enjoy incessant wealth. He will celebrate birth of a son and will acquire ornaments. His second marriage will also take place.

(b) In the dasa of the 6th lord (again Venus), during the sub period of malefic and obstructive planet, his elder brother's son and other relatives will be subjected to evil. To ward off this blemish, suitable remedies be undertaken.

Notes: Venus is the lord of the ascendant and of the 6th. The text hints at possible adverse results in bad sub periods due to the 6th lordship of Venus.

चन्द्रांशेशदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
वित्तांशगे प्रजातश्च ह्यपमृत्युं समश्नुते ॥३१७३ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य दशामध्ये मृतिं वदेत् ।
दशादावपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शन्ति प्रयास्यति ॥३१७४ ॥

3173 - 3174. (a) The native of Vitta Nadiamsa (Taurus ascendant) will have fear of untimely death in the sub period of 2nd lord Mercury during the dasa of the Navamsa dispositor of the Moon. (This relates to former of half of the subject Nadiamsa.)

(b) In case of birth in the 2nd half of this Navamsa, this fear will come to pass in the middle of said dasa (instead of Mercury's sub period).

(c) Suitable remedies be done in either case.

अष्टमाधिपतौ जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे वृषभांशगे ।
वित्तांशे च प्रजातस्य पञ्चाशद्वत्सरे मृतिम् ॥३१७५ ॥
बुधकेत्वन्तरे काले चन्द्रांश ग्रहदायके ।
मीनकुम्भतुलामासे गुरुवारे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३१७६ ॥
यदि जीवति पुण्येन विक्रमेशस्य दायगे ।
राहुजीवान्तरे काले कालमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥३१७७ ॥

3175 - 3177. (a) The native will die in the 50th year if Jupiter ruling the 8th is in his own sign (Sagittarius) with Taurus Navamsa.

(b) Death can (alternatively) occur in the dasa of the dispositor of the Moon and in the sub period of Mercury or of Ketu, with the Sun in transit in Pisces, Aquarius or Libra, on a Thursday.

(c) If at all the person survives due to his meritorious deeds, the dasa of the Moon and the sub period of Rahu or of Jupiter will usher unavoidable death.

मीने तुलांशगे चन्द्रे पित्तवायुप्रपीडितः ।
देहान्ते नरंक याति दुष्प्रतिग्रहहेतुना ॥३१७८ ॥

3178. Should the Moon be in Pisces with Libra Navamsa, the native will be troubled by diseases of bile and wind. Having received undeserving donations, he will enter the hell after death.

पूर्वाभाद्रप्रजातश्च ह्यष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे ।
चतुर्विशेऽथ वा चेति ह्यपमृत्युं च विन्दति ॥३१७९ ॥

अंशायुर्दाययोगेन त्वेकषष्टिसमे मृतिः।
शान्तिकांशगते चन्द्रे भौमे नीचनवांशगे ॥३१८०॥
मिथुने वा प्रजातश्च वाममार्गप्रपूजकः।
देवभक्तिरतो नित्यं तान्त्रिकाचारतत्परः ॥३१८१॥
वीरशैवप्रियो मानी सदा पशुपतिप्रियः।
सोदरभ्रातृ हीनश्च प्रणवोक्तप्रपूजकः ॥३१८२॥
तस्य दोषवशात् क्लेशं लभते शूद्रजो ध्रुवम्।
पुत्राभावयुतश्चैव कुलटादारनायकः ॥३१८३॥
वारस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी विप्रस्त्री गमनोत्सुकः।
दुराचारे तीक्ष्णबुद्धिजातिधर्मविरोधकः ॥३१८४॥

3179 - 3184. (a) One born in Taurus ascendant, Vitta Nadiamsa, as the Moon is in Porrvabhadrapada Nakshatra, will incur fear of untimely end in his 48th year or in 24th year. His full life span will be 61 as arrived at Amsayurdaya.

(b) The Moon in "Santikamsa" while Mars is in Cancer Navamsa or in Gemini (in Navamsa) denotes that the subject will follow left-hand Tantric doctrines (Vama Marga). He will be ever devoted to the Almighty and interested in Tantric activities, fond of Saivites, honourable and specially devoted to Lord Siva. He will have no step-brother. He will recite the Pranava Mantra. A Soodra reciting this Mantra will be in trouble. The native will not have male issues. His wife will be of questionable character. He will join harlots, be libidinous and enthusiastic of union with Brahmin females. He will have bad conduct, sharp-minded and will be inimical to the men of his own race.

Notes: (b) "Santikamsa" is not a proper term and is not hence amenable to suitable interpretation. The implication could be that the Moon should be in Sri Sakti Nadiamsa (vide sloka 3185 infra which has however a different Yoga) while Mars is in Gemini or Cancer in Navamsa.

"Vama marga" (also known as Vaamaachaara) indicates left hand doctrines of the Tantras, i.e. the worship of the Sakti or Female Energy personified as the consort of Lord Siva, as opposed to "Dakshinaachaara" or "Dakshina Marga"(right hand doctrines of the Tantras, i.e. the worship of Siva, Male Energy).

मनुः—
वेदादिपूर्वप्रणवादि मन्त्रं शिवार्चनं चापि परोपतापम्।
श्रीशक्तिकांशे मिथुने शशाङ्के
नीचांशगे दुर्गतिकर्म युक्तः ॥३१८५॥
नीचांशे मिथुने चन्द्रे तदीशेन समन्विते।
वृषलग्ने प्रजातश्च चापांशे च धनाढ्यवान् ॥३१८६॥

3185 - 3186. (a) According to Manu, the Moon in Gemini's Sri Sakti Nadiamsa, with debilitation Navamsa, will give the following effects. The person will hurt others' feelings although he may recite the Pranava Mantra. He will perform such deeds leading to his bad end.

(b) The Moon in Gemini along with Mercury and obtaining Scorpio or Sagittarius Navamsa will cause wealth to a Taurus native.

कल्पद्रुमादि महायोगाः।
राज्याधिपे स्वोच्चगते बलाढ्ये-
शुभेन युक्ते सुतभेशयुक्ते।
राज्येश्वरेराज्यगतेऽपि लग्न-
नाथे तु कल्पद्रुमनामयोगः ॥३१८७॥

3187. Great Combinations like Kalpa Druma: The lord of the 10th with strength occupying his exaltation sign in the company of the two planets viz. a benefic and the 5th lord will cause Kalpa Druma Yoga. This yoga is also formed by the conjunction of lords of 10th and ascendant in the 10th house.

जातः कल्पद्रुमाख्ये सकलनृपवरैः स्तूयमानो बलाढ्यो
लोके प्रख्यातकीर्तिः प्रभुसमविभवः पञ्च विंशादिवर्षात्।
द्वात्रिंशद्वत्सरान्तं वनभुवि वसति मण्डल स्याधिपत्यं
सेनाधिक्यं नृपत्वं नृपकरकमलैः प्राप्नुयात् सोऽभिषेकम् ॥३१८८॥

3188. One with this Yoga will be honoured by all the kings. He will be very strong, widely famous and endowed with sovereignty. From the age of 25 to end of 32, he will enjoy headship of a region, of army and royal status. The king will confer an authoritative position upon him.

भाग्येश्वरस्थांशपति स्थिरांशे
तन्नाथ राशीशतदुच्चनाथाः।
लग्नेश्वरात् केन्द्रगता यदि स्यु
शुक्रेण युक्तास्तु च पारिजातः ॥३१८९॥

3189. Parijata Yoga: The Navamsa dispositor of the 9th lord should be in an immovable Nav-

amsa. The exaltant dispositor of the said 9th lord, and the dispositor of the dispositor of 9th lord should be in an angle from the sign ocupied by the ascendant lord in the company of Venus. As a result of these phenomena, Parijata Yoga is formed.

राजा धर्मविशारदो नृपजनैर्वन्द्यो धनुश्शास्त्रवित्
कालज्ञः करुणानिधि र्हि विनयी सत्पुत्रवित्तान्वितः।
सोमतुल्यजनाभिरामनयनः प्रख्यातकीर्तिर्भुवि
भुक्त्वा भोगान् सुपारिजातजनितो विंशायुषान्तं तथा ॥३१९० ॥

3190. One with Parijata Yoga will be a king, knowledgeable in the branch of justice, be honoured by the kings, skilful in archery and astrology, a repository of mercy, modest, endowed with virtuous sons and wealth and be charming as the moon is. Further his fame will spread in the world till he attains the age of 20.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे स्वोच्चे चन्द्रारूढे शुभेक्षिते।
मन्दारयोग इत्याहुः ख्यातो वित्ते निशाकरे ॥३१९१ ॥
मन्दारयोगवृषभे विलग्ने
भूपालसेवी धनिकोवदान्यः।
गजाश्वनाथः सुकृती गुणाढ्यो
देवद्विजाराधनपुण्यभाक् स्यात् ॥३१९२ ॥

3191 - 3192. Mandara Yoga: The lord of the Moon sign in exaltation while the Moon sign is in aspect to a benefic will cause Mandara Yoga. However, the Moon should be in the 2nd from the ascendant. One born in Taurus ascendant with Mandara Yoga will be served by the ruler. He will be wealthy, munificent, will own elephants and horses, will perform good deeds and be highly virtuous. He will earn merits by worshipping gods and Brahmins.

Notes: Although the text refers to Taurus ascendant in the context of effects of this yoga, applicability to other ascendants in varied degrees is not ruled out.

कर्मेशे रिपुराशिस्थे राजसेवी सुबुद्धिमान्।
षष्ठाधिपेन संयुक्ते षष्ठे राज्याधिपत्यवान् ॥३१९३ ॥
अथ वा सैनिकाध्यक्ष अमात्यजनमित्रवान्।
दारत्रय युतश्चैव भाग्यवांश्च न संशयः ॥३१९४ ॥

3193 - 3194. (a) The 10th lord in the 6th (in Libra) will cause royal service and intelligence of a high order.

(b) Should the said planet in the process be in the company of the 6th lord (Venus), one will enjoy ownership of a kingdom. Else he will preside over army. He will befriend in ministerial circles. He will have three wives and be fortunate.

कर्मस्थानाधिपे मन्दे भाग्येशेन समन्विते।
बहुभाग्यार्थसम्पन्नो भूपांशे भूपतिः स्मृतः ॥३१९५ ॥
अमात्ययोगे सचिवो राजद्वाराधिकारवान्।
भटांशगे कर्मनाथे बहुसेनाश्वनायकः ॥३१९६ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपेन संयुक्ते त्वल्पयोगी भेवद्ध्रुवम्।
धर्मकर्मादिनेतारौ राज्यलाभाधिपौ यदि ॥३१९७ ॥
तयोः संबन्धमात्रेण न योगो भवति ध्रुवम्।
कर्माधिपे दरिद्रांशे सदा दारि संयुक्तः ॥३१९८ ॥
उञ्छवृत्ति करोतीह भिक्षाशी वा न संशयः
कर्मेशे यत्र कुत्रापि राजामात्यांशगस्थिते।
षष्ठाधिपेन संयुक्ते राजसेवी सुभाग्यवान् ॥३१९९ ॥

3195 - 3199. (a) The 10th lord Saturn being in the company of the 9th lord will cause abundant fortunes and wealth. If Saturn is in "royal degree", one will be a king, a minister and will have authority under a king.

(b) Saturn in "servant's degree" will cause lordship over army and horses.

(c) Saturn joining the 8th lord will reduce the tempo of the Yoga.

(d) Lords of the 9th and 10th, or the 10th and 11th having mutual association (one of the recognised Sambandhas) do not cause a Yoga.

(e) The 10th lord in "the degree of penury" will ever promote pennilessness. The native will beg and gather his food.

(f) The 10th lord joining the lord of the 6th will make one serve the king. He will incur prosperity.

Notes: The special degrees (or divisions) referred to here are not understandable and are erroneous.

कर्माधिपे कर्मगते बलाढ्ये
शुभांशगे राजसमानबुद्धिः।
श्रीमान् धनाढ्यो वृषभेऽल्पपुत्रो
मेषे प्रजातो बहुपुत्रवान् स्यात् ॥३२०० ॥

3200. (a) The lord of the 10th in the 10th, endowed with strength and occupying a benefic

Navamsa, will cause royal disposition. One will be illustrious and opulent.

(b) Such a disposition of the 10th lord for a Taurus native will cause limited number of male issues. But if the ascendant be Aries, instead of Taurus, the subject will have many sons.

कर्मस्थानाधिपे जीवे केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगे ।
पापान्विते प्रसिद्धश्च नीचे राजसुतप्रियः ॥३२०१ ॥
स्वोच्चे राजाश्रयं सौख्यं पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान् ।
द्यूनयोगे कर्मनाथे भिक्षाशी नात्र संशयः ॥३२०२ ॥
लाभाधिपेन संयुक्ते कचित् सौख्यं कचित् सुखम् ।
कर्मस्थानाधिपे भौमे त्वोच्चांशे नीचराशिगे ॥३२०३ ॥
भानुक्षेत्रे प्रसिद्धश्च परवित्तापहारवान् ।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यादथवा भ्रातृशोकवान् ॥३२०४ ॥
स्वमित्रबान्धवज्ञातिवित्तापहरणात् सुखी ।
कालन्तरे ह्यग्निमान्द्यज्वरेण मृतिमादिशेत् ॥३२०५ ॥

3201 - 3205. (a) Jupiter ruling the 10th and occupying an angle, the 11th or a trine, in the company of a malefic will cause fame.

(b) If he is debilitated, one will be liked by the prince.

(c) Jupiter in exaltation will obtain royal patronage, general happiness and paternal wealth.

(d) Jupiter in the 7th, as the 10th lord, will doubtless make the person earn his food by beggary.

(e) If he is conjunct the 11th lord, happiness will somewhat exist.

(f) The lord of the 10th, being Mars, in the sign Cancer with exaltation Navamsa, or in the sign Leo, will bring fame. The person concerned will steal others' wealth. He will obtain many dead children, or else he will grieve on account of loss of co-born. He will find happiness in stealing the wealth of his friends and relatives. After some time he will die due to indigestion and fever.

Notes: Aphorisms from "a" to "e" apply to Gemini and Pisces ascendants while the last one under "f" relates to Aquarius and Cancer ascendants.

कर्माधिपे लाभगते स्वक्षेत्रे वा सुधार्मिकः ।
एक पुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान बहुपुत्रवियोवान् ॥३२०६ ॥

3206. The lord of the 10th in the 11th in own sign (i.e. Aries being the ascendant) will make one highly charitable. He will have a long-living son but will lose many sons.

चरलग्ने परमेश्वरांशः ।

ऐश्वर्यांशे क्रिये शुक्रे चरराशिचतुष्टये ।
चरलग्ने प्रजातश्च गौरवपूर्णः शुभाकृतिः ।
मेषे शुक्रे वृषे भौमे मिथुने शानिसंस्थिते ॥३२०७ ॥
परमेश्वरांशे जातश्च बहुवाणिज्यजीवकः ।
कर्मे पापांशगे शुक्रे तदीशे लाभराशिगे ॥३२०८ ॥
सत्यानृतावृत्तिजीवी सोदरस्वसृभ्रातृमान् ।
शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं तटाकोद्यानधार्मिकः ॥३२०९ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतद्वेषी गृहकृत्यकलापवान् ।
गार्हस्थ्य जीवितो नित्यं शिवार्चनपरः सुखी ॥३२१० ॥
वैदिकाचारसंपन्नः पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यकः ।
भार्गवारूढगे मन्दे नीचांशे पार्श्वनाडिगे ॥३२११ ॥
दयावान् वादवान् बाल्ये कामी विषयलोलुपः ।
अनाचारी कचित् कालं पश्चात् सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान् ॥३२१२ ॥
उद्वाहकाले कलहः स्वपितुः क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
लाभभावगते मन्दे नीचाशे द्वन्द्वराशिगे ॥३२१३ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्राता महारोगी दत्तपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
भ्रातृद्वयौ पुत्रवन्तावेकः कश्चिद्द्विभार्यकः ॥३२१४ ॥
कालान्तरे पुत्रवांश्च ह्याथ वा दत्तपुत्रवान् ।
सर्वज्येष्ठानुजो भ्राता बहुपुत्रार्थसंयुतः ॥३२१५ ॥
कालान्तरे क्षयं चैति दारारिष्टात् परं मृतिम् ।

3207 - 3215½. Movable Ascendant - Paramesvara Nadiamsa: (a) One born in Paramesvari Nadiamsa in one of the movable ascendants, as Venus is in Aries will be of fair complexion and auspicious appearance.

(b) Venus, Mars and Saturn in order occupying Aries, Taurus and Gemini will cause livelihood through various kinds of trading activities.

(c) Venus in the 10th in a malefic Navamsa while his dispositor is in the 11th will cause livelihood through truthful and untruthful means. He will have brothers and sisters, be devoted to Lord Siva, will perform charitable activities like constructing tanks and gardens, be inimical to his elder brother's son and attached to domestic duties. He will follow the path prescribed by the Vedas, be wealthy through paternal inheritance.

(d) Saturn in the Arudha of Venus and in Parsva

Nadi (read Paramesvara Nadiamsa) will give the following effects. The person concerned will be merciful, argumentative, libidinous, addicted to material pleasures, and be unorthodox for some time. Later on he will adopt a good path. During the time of his marriage, there will be some misunderstandings. His father will also be in troubles.

(e) Should Saturn be in the 11th house with Aries Navamsa, one's older brother will be afflicted by a great disease and will have an adopted son. The native will have two brothers, out of whom one will have sons, and possibly two marriages. The said childless brother will after some time obtain or adopt a male issue. The eldest brother will have many sons and much wealth. After some time, he will suffer from lung tuberculosis and will die, losing his wife.

Notes: (a) Paramesvara Nadiamsa is known as Isvarya (wealth) Nadiamsa also, apart from "Isa" (Lord). Other names given to this Nadiamsa are Devi (goddess), Paramesvari (feminine gender), Soolini (i.e. Durga) and Isvara (Lord), vide sloka 3232 infra.

At some places, this Nadiamsa is referred to as "Visha Nasa Nadiamsa" for Lord Siva swallowed and destroyed the Great Poison, called "Kaalaahala" during the process of churning of Milk Ocean.

The present information is collected by the author from Sukra Nadi. It could be seen that Venus is the center of the current discussion. Generally, the clues refer to Cancer ascendant. Yet the other three movable signs can also suitably be considered.

Extent of the subject Nadiamsa could be found in the notes under sloka 1213, page 109, Book 1.

(e) Reference to a dual sign is only out of context. In case of a movable sign, the 11th is an immovable one. Hence this condition is excluded in the rendering.

देवी नामांशगे शुक्रे भाग्यांशे कर्म भावगे ॥३२१६ ॥
बहुभाग्यार्थसम्पन्नो ज्येष्ठ दारे सुपुत्रवान् ।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृमात् रागी भ्रातद्वयविनाशवान् ॥३२१७ ॥
एक भ्राता चिरायुष्मानीश्वरांशकगे भृगौ ।
भाग्यांशगे सुताधीशे द्वादशे शनि संस्थिते ॥३२१८ ॥
स्त्रीप्रजा बहुलाश्चैव ह्यल्पपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
मित्रप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यात् पुत्रद्वययुतः सुखी ॥३२१९ ॥

3216 - 3219. (a) Venus in the 10th house from the natal ascendant and the 9th from Navamsa ascendant will produce much fortunes and abundant wealth. The native will beget sons through his first wife. He will have younger brothers and be passionate. Two of his brothers will be destroyed. His elder brother will be long-lived.

(b) Saturn in the 12th while the 5th lord (in Rasi chart) is in the 9th in Navamsa will cause birth of many daughters and limited sons. The native will have many dead children. He will ultimately have two sons (and many daughters).

Notes: (a) The Nadiamsa position for Venus is irregular.

(b) "Mitra Praja Bahutvam" should read as "Mrita Praja Bahutvam" denoting dead children.

शुक्रांशाधिपतौ जीवे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
चरलग्ने प्रजाश्च धूर्तस्त्रीनायकः सुखी ॥३२२० ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे मदाधीशे नीचांशे द्वन्द्वराशिगे ।
पाशांशगे प्रजातश्च ह्यपवादकलत्रवान् ॥३२२१ ॥

3220 - 3221. (a) Jupiter should be the Navamsa dispositor of the planet venus and should be in the company of Mars. As a result, the subject belonging to a movable ascendant will marry a wicked woman.

(b) There is yet another authority to state that the lord of the 7th occupying a dual sign, with debilitation Navamsa, will be the cause of one's spouse begetting infamy.

सुतेश लाभराशिस्थे भाग्येशेन समन्विते ।
बहुप्रजालाभमेति पुत्रद्वययुतः सुखी ॥३२२२ ॥

3222. The lord of the 5th joining that of the 9th in the 11th house will cause birth of many children including two sons.

सप्तमेन तदीशेन भृगुणादारचिन्तनम् ।
नीचांशगे दारनाथे दारवंशः क्षय गतः ॥३२२३ ॥

3223. One's spouse should be known through the 7th, its lord and Venus. The 7th lord obtaining his debilitation Navamsa will promote destruction of in-laws' dynasty.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे राहवंशराशि गते भृगौ ।
श्वशुरस्य तृतीयगे दारान्तरसुतः स्मृतः ॥३२२४ ॥

3224. Venus joining the sign and Navamsa occupied by Rahu, which is identical with the 3rd from the ascendant will cause two wives to one's father-in-law, who will beget male issues through the second wife.

अचरांशगते शुक्रे विषनाशांशजस्य च।
विपद्दाये विवाहः स्यान्मात्ररिष्टात् परं हि वा ॥३२२५ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
कर्मेशे लाभराशिस्थे भाग्येशेन समन्विते ॥३२२६ ॥
जन्मप्रभृति सम्पन्नो यावज्जीवान्तभाग्यवान्।
कर्मे शुक्रे तदीशे च स्वोच्चांशे गुरुसंयुते ॥३२२७ ॥
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी वार्धके बहुभाग्यवान्।
देवीनामांशगे शुक्रे तत्त्रिरकोणे निशाकरे ॥३२२८ ॥
पापद्वयेन संदृष्टे ह्यन्त क्लेशविचारवान्।
भ्रातृमूलेन सन्तोषी पापांशे पापवान् कचित् ॥३२२९ ॥
चन्द्राद्भाग्यं गते शुक्रे चापांशे मेषराशिगे।
पापदृष्टि विहीने च सदा सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान् ॥३२३० ॥
सेतुस्नानं त्रिवारं स्याद्गङ्गायात्राफलप्रदम्।
अत्यन्तसुकृत श्चैव त्वीश्वरांशे सुधार्मिक ॥३२३१ ॥

3225 - 3231. (a) Should Venus be in an immovable Navamsa, one born in a movable sign with Vishanasa (read "Paramesvara") Nadiamsa will marry in the 3rd dasa, after the expiry of his mother. He will experience abundant grief due to loss of elder brother and such other calamities.

(b) If the lord of the 10th is found in the 11th in the company of the 9th lord, predict wealth right from one's birth. His prosperity will last till the end of his life.

(c) Venus in the 10th, while its lord joining Jupiter is in his exaltation Navamsa, will cause much happiness through one's sons. The person will enjoy much fortunes in his old age.

(d) The planet Venus in Devi (i.e. Paramesvara) Nadiamsa while its angle is occupied by the Moon in aspect two malefics will produce grief towards the end of one's life. He will receive happiness through co-born.

(e) Venus in a malefic's Navamsa will produce one with somewhat sinning disposition.

(f) If Venus is in Aries with Sagittarius Navamsa, bereft of a malefic aspect, the person will take to virtuous path of living. However, the said position of Venus in Aries should be in the 9th from the Moon (i.e. the Moon should be in Leo). Further, he will take sacred dips in the Setu and will undertake pilgrimage to the Ganges. He will have exceedingly good deeds to his credit and be quite munificent.

देवीनामांशपर्याय ईश्वरांश इति स्मृतः।
परमेश्वरी शूलिन्यौत्वीश्वरांशकसंज्ञिके ॥३२३२ ॥

3232. Isvara Nadiamsa has another name, viz. Devi Nadiamsa. Paramesvari, Soolini and Isvara are also its synonyms.

शुक्रांशे त्रिकोणर्क्षे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
स्वदारदेहजाड्यादि दारवंशे ह्यरिष्टजम् ॥३२३३ ॥

3233. Saturn arriving in transit the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by Venus at birth, or a trine thereto, will cause physical sickness etc. to one's spouse. His in-laws' family will be subjected to evils.

भौमांशगे पित्ररिष्टं मातुश्च भार्गवांशगे।
सौम्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे सोदरारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥३२३४ ॥

3234. One's father and mother will in order be endangered when Saturn affects the Navamsa occupied by Mars and Venus on the same lines as above.

सिहे नीचांशगे चन्द्रे मेषे पापांशगे भृगौ।
प्रत्यग्दाये भाग्यवृद्धिः स्वप्राबल्यं भवेद्ध्रुवम् ॥३२३५ ॥
उत्तरार्धे विशेषं च पुत्रप्राबल्यमादिशेत्।
पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति ॥३२३६ ॥
पञ्चविशात् परं चैव यत्किंचिद्धनलाभवन्।

3235 - 3236½. (a) One's 5th dasa will increase fortunes and prosperity if Venus is in a malefic's Navamsa as the Moon is in the sign Leo with Scorpio Navamsa.

(b) Should the person belong to the 2nd half of Paramesvara Nadiamsa in a movable ascendant, the above yoga will cause prosperity of his son. He will earn a lot of money after his 35th year. After 25, there will however be some financial gains.

कर्मे चापांशगे शुक्रे सदाज्ञातिकलापवान् ॥३२३७ ॥
कालान्तरे शुत्रनाशं स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम्।
मेषान्त्यभागगे शुक्रे पञ्चमे काल संस्थिते ॥३२३८ ॥
वार्धके ज्ञातिवित्ताप्ति प्रत्यग्दाये परार्धगे।

बहुव्यापारसिद्धिः स्यान्नित्यश्रीधनलाभवान् ॥३२३९ ॥
महादेवप्रसादेन धनलाभं दिने दिने ।
प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे सिंहे गोचरगे शनौ ॥३२४० ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि यत्नकार्यार्थ नाशनम् ।
बुधभुक्तयपरार्धादिर्योगकाल इति स्मृतः ॥३२४१ ॥
विशेषधनलाभादिगृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम् ।
बुधान्तरे सुपुत्रप्तिर्गोचरे मेषगे गुरौ ॥३२४२ ॥
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् प्रत्यग्दाये न संशयः ।
व्ययाधिपान्तरे काले व्ययेशे पापसंयुते ॥३२४३ ॥
दारपीडां मनस्तापं शिशुपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।

3237 - 3243½. Cancer Ascendant - Paramesvara Nadiamsa: (a) One will have endless quarrels with his relatives if Venus is in the 10th house with Sagittarius Navamsa. After some interval, his enemies will incur destruction and he will prosper with great happiness.

(b) Venus placed in the end of Aries will obtain wealth of the relatives in one's old age, coinciding with the later half of the 5th dasa. His business activities will expand and he will have permanent wealth. Due to the blessings of Lord Siva, he will earn wealth everyday (i.e. uninterruptedly).

(c) Saturn moving in Leo during the middle part of 5th dasa will produce much difficulties and will damage one's undertakings. The beginning and ending phases of Mercury's sub period will cause one's rise. Special gain of wealth will occur for the family including acquisition of cattle.

(d) When Jupiter arrives in the sign Aries, during the operation of Mercury's sub period, one will beget a son. Following this, his prosperity will increase in the 5th dasa.

(e) Should Mercury, the 12th lord, join a malefic in transit during the rule of his own sub period, one will experience evils to his spouse and child and mental distress for himself.

Notes: "Panchame kala samstite" in sloka 3238 is an interruption as the text deals with Cancer ascendant - a movable one - and not Sagittarius ascendant.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे राहौ दशायां भाग्यमश्नुते ॥३२४४ ॥
तदीशे लाभराशिस्थे परार्धे च श्रियावहम् ।
षष्ठष्टमव्ययाधीशभुक्तिकाले दशाव्यथा ॥३२४५ ॥
स्वजनारिष्टमाप्नोति ज्ञातिवर्गे विशेषतः ।
सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३२४६ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये सोदरस्य सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥३२४७ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतक्षयः ।
प्रभुवर्गे तथा विन्द्याद्दारवंशे ह्यरिष्टजम् ॥३२४८ ॥
कलत्रदेहजाड्यादि क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमश्नुते ।
दारेशांशत्रिकोणर्क्षे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥३२४९ ॥

3244 - 3249. (a) Rahu in the 3rd: One having the planet Rahu in the 3rd from the ascendant will gain fortunes in Rahu's dasa. If, in this Yoga, Rahu's dispositor is in the ascendant, 2nd half of Rahu dasa will produce wealth. The sub periods owned by the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th will be troublesome in this dasa. Further, relatives will face evils.

(b) Saturn's Movements: Saturn arriving in the sign, represented by the natal Navamsa of the 5th lord, or a trine thereof, will produce evils to the progeny of one's brother. This transit should be in the native's 5th dasa.

(c) The transit of Saturn as above, with reference to the 5th lord or the 4th lord, as the case may be, will destroy one of the relatives' sons.

(d) Jupiterian Movement: Evils in the in-laws' family will come to pass and spouse will be physically ill but will recover soon. These effects will result Jupiter's sojourn in the sign denoted by the Navamsa of the 7th lord at birth, or a trine thereof.

चिरायुर्जायते पुत्रो देवीनामांशजस्य च ।
अर्थलाभं च लभते शिवानुग्रहवान् भवेत् ॥३२५० ॥

3250. The son of one belonging to Paramesvara Nadiamsa will enjoy long life. The native will gain wealth and earn the mercy of Lord Siva.

ईश्वरांशे क्रिये शुक्रे प्रत्यग्दाये परार्धगे ।
बहुभाग्यं च लभते पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं सुखम् ॥३२५१ ॥

3251. Venus in Aries will multiply one's fortunes during the 2nd half of the 5th dasa. He will enjoy happiness after the age of 35.

सूर्यकालाधिपे शुक्रे दशमे धार्मिकः सुतः ।
कुजक्षेत्रे भाग्यवांश्च देवीनामांशजस्तथा ॥३२५२ ॥

प्रत्यग्दाये धर्मबुद्धिः स्वपुरापुण्यहेतुना ।
उत्तरार्धे विशेषः स्याल्लोके प्रख्यातकीर्तिमान् ॥३२५३ ॥
क्षेमदाये सुतप्राप्तिरल्पसौख्यं शुभाशुभम् ।
अस्वतन्त्र इति प्राहुः सोदरस्य विवाहकृत ॥३२५४ ॥
विपद्दाये पापबुद्धिः प्रत्यग्दाये सुबुद्धिमान् ।
विशेषज्ञानसिद्धिः स्याद्धर्मबुद्धिः श्रियावहा ॥३२५५ ॥
व्यापारप्रबलं चैति ह्युत्तरार्धे न संशयः ।
शुक्रान्तरे महत् सौख्यं बुधभुक्तौ दलं व्यथाम् ॥३२५६ ॥
केतुभुक्तौ शुभाधिक्यं सौम्ये पुत्रस्य शोभनम् ।
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्याद्रविभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥३२५७ ॥
चन्द्रान्तरे मनस्तापं कुजभुक्तौ दलं व्यथाम् ।
शुक्रांश नाडीदोषेण ह्यष्टमर्क्षेश भुक्तिषु ।
दारपीडां मनस्तापं स्वपुत्रादि प्रपीडनम् ॥३२५८ ॥

3252 - 3258. Cancer Ascendant: (a) Venus in the 10th will make one charitable and fortunate.

(b) 5th Dasa: In the 5th dasa, he will develop a charitable disposition due to the merits of his past birth. More so in case of birth in the 2nd half of Paramesvara Nadiamsa. He will become famous in the world.

(c) 4th Dasa: His 4th dasa will give limited happiness, acquisition of a son and good and bad effects.

(d) 3rd Dasa: In his 3rd dasa he will be sinful.

(e) 5th Dasa & Sub Periods: He will change for good in the 5th dasa, and will earn abundant wisdom. He will develop charitability and will earn wealth. His business activities will grow. In the sub period of Venus, great happiness will come to pass. Mercury's sub period will cause division and distress. Increased auspicious effects will be given by the sub period of Ketu. Mercury's sub period will, however, cause auspicious effects for his son. After this, the native's fortunes will register progressive trends. Perhaps the sub-sub period of Mercury (in Mercury's sub period) will cause evil and auspicious effects. The Moon's sub period will usher distress. Mars sub period will cause division and grief. Due to the blemish of Venus position in Nadiamsa, the sub period of 8th lord (Saturn) will cause troubles to wife and progeny apart from mental distress.

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ।
स्वपुत्रिकासुसन्तापं सिहांशे शुभशोभनम् ॥३२५९ ॥

3259. Saturn transiting in the sign Virgo will promote a family marriage. The native's daughter will receive much happiness and auspicious effects when Saturn gets, in the process Leo Navamsa.

Notes: "Susantaapam" meaning much distress should read as "Susantosham" meaning much happiness, in respect of the daughter, seeing the immediately following effect in the text. Further, the noun "Santaapam" is never qualified by the adjective "Su".

जन्मदेशे कलापं च राजविप्लवमादिशेत् ।
दारारूढाधिपे भौमे स्वोच्चांशे स्थिरराशिगे ॥३२६० ॥
एक भार्यामवाप्नोति देवीनामांशजस्तथा ।
प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे स्वकलत्रं तु दुर्बलम् ॥३२६१ ॥
देहायासं द्वित्रिवारं सूतिकावायु पीडनम् ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३२६२ ॥

3260 - 3262. (a) Irrelevant: The above transit of Saturn will cause quarrels and revolutions in the country.

(b) Mars ruling the 7th Arudha Pada and placed in a fixed sign with a movable Navamsa, will indicate one wife. In the middle of the native's 5th dasa, she will lose her physical strength and acquire physical illness. For 2 or 3 weeks, she will suffer windy disorders in the process of delivery. To overcome this blemish, remedies should be sought.

जन्मे शनिस्थिते काले विषनाशांश जस्तथा ।
देहायासं च लभते शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥३२६३ ॥

3263. Saturn's transit in the ascendant will be the cause of physical illness for the native. Necessary remedies in this context should be done.

साधनेशदशाकाले मेष शुक्रे च संस्थिते ।
पूत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी गृह गोधनसंकुलम् ॥३२६४ ॥
शुक्रांशेशदशाकाले देवीनामांशजस्य च ।
बहुभाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं क्वचित् ॥३२६५ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले षष्ठाधिपतिदायके ।
दारपीडां मनस्तापं पश्चदारोग्यमादिशेत् ॥३२६६ ॥
बुधान्तरेऽपमृत्युः स्याच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
शुक्रांशेशदशाकाले भोगं रोगं च निर्दिशेत् ॥३२६७ ॥
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ प्रभुनाशनम् ।

रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले विप्लवेन मनोव्यथा ॥३२६८ ॥

3264 - 3268. (a) Should Venus be in Aries, the 6th dasa will bring happiness to the native through his son. He will gather wealth of cattle.

(b) In the dasa ruled by the Navamsa dispositor of Venus, one's prosperity will expand abundantly. But the first sub period will produce some consternation.

(c) The sub period of the 8th lord during the dasa of the 6th lord will usher health troubles to wife and mental distress. Later on, the female will recover her health. The sub period of Mercury will bring in fear of untimely death which should be remedied.

(d) In the dasa referred to at "b" above, one will enjoy pleasures attended by diseases.

(e) The dasa and sub period of the 9th lord will destroy one's employer(?) The sub period of the 8th lord will produce mental distress due to revolution.

ईश्वरांशकगे शुक्रे मेषे पापविवर्जिते ।
जन्मप्रभृति सौख्यं च यावदायुष्यभाग्यवान् ॥३२६९ ॥

3269. Venus in Aries without being in the company of a malefic will give happiness to the subject of Paramesvara Nadiamsa right from his birth. His prosperity will last his whole life.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले पुत्रमूलेन सौख्यवान् ।
प्रत्यग्दशापरार्धादौ साधनेशदशासुखम् ॥३२७० ॥

3270. In the dasa of the 9th lord, one will beget happiness through his son. Happiness will exist in the 2nd half of 5th dasa and in the 6th dasa.

वेधग्रहान्तरे काले क्रूरमासे महाविपत् ।
नानाव्याकुलकार्याणि पश्चात् सौख्यं महत् सुखम् ॥३२७१ ॥

3271. (In the 6th dasa) during an adverse planet's sub period, in a month denoted by the Sun's inauspicious movement, one will be a victim of great danger. He will incur much troubles in his undertakings and will recover happiness later on.

मेषे चापांशगे शुक्रे कुलीरे च प्रजायते ।
जीवे कुजयुते काले बहुवित्तयुतः सुखी ॥३२७२ ॥

3272. One born in Cancer ascendant with Venus in the sign Aries, subject to his being in Sagittarius Navamsa, will obtain much wealth when Jupiter joins Mars. (This applies to 6th dasa.)

वार्धके नेत्र रोगी च वयो मध्येऽग्निमान्द्यवान् ।
वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन ह्यतिसौख्ययुतः सुखी ॥३२७३ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पुत्रौ द्वौ साधनेशदशासुखम् ।
पश्चाद् भूपतिजन्मा स्यान्मण्डलत्रयनायकः ॥३२७४ ॥

3273 - 3274. In his old age, he will face eye diseases. In the middle of his life, he will be troubled by indigestion. He will experience much happiness in his old age on account of his son. He will have two long-living sons and be happy in the 6th dasa. He will later be born as a ruler or the head of a region.

नैधनेशदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
द्विषष्ठ्यब्दे मृति चैति कुम्भादित्रयमासगे ॥३२७५ ॥
मेषमासे कृष्णपक्षे रन्ध्राधिपतिवासरे ।
स्वपित्ररिष्टदेशेषु पुण्यक्षेत्रे भविष्यति ॥३२७६ ॥

3275 - 3276. (a) In the sub period ruled by the 8th lord (Saturn) during the dasa which is the 7th from birth, he will die when he will be 62. The Sun will then be journeying in one of the 3 signs commencing Aquarius (the 8th).

(b) His father will die in a shrine in his own country with the transit Sun in Aries, in dark half on the day ruled by Saturn.

चन्द्राद्भाग्यं गते शुक्रे लग्नाद्भाग्यं गतेऽथ वा ।
जात्यानुगुण्यलोकादिं सत्याचारसुभाग्यवान् ॥३२७७ ॥
परेश्वरांशगे शुक्रे चन्द्राद्भाग्यं गते सति ।
ईश्वरांशे राजयोगः पश्चाज्जन्मनि संभवेत् ॥३२७८ ॥
जन्मनीहसुखं चैति वार्धके बहुवित्तवान् ।
आयुष्मन्तौ च पुत्रौ द्वौ पुत्रिकात्रयवान् भवेत् ॥३२७९ ॥
महार्णवप्रान्तदेशे स्वपुत्रश्व श्रियायुतः ।
धनधान्यसमृद्धिः स्यादेकभ्रातृयुतः सुखी ॥३२८० ॥

3277 - 3280. Venus in the 9th either from the ascendant or from the Moon will cause truthfulness, conduct and prosperity according to one's family of birth. This position from the Moon will cause a Raja Yoga (royal status). The person will have rebirth. He will be happy from birth and will gather much wealth in his old age. He will have two long-living sons and three daughters. His sons will

make fortunes in a hilly region. The native will obtain wealth and grains. He will have one brother.

ईश्वरांशे फलं सत्यं शुक्रनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ।
लग्नाधियोगजातश्च प्रजेशांशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥३२८१ ॥
प्रजापालनवान्नित्यं गजान्तैश्वर्ययोगवान् ।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रदेशांशे लग्नयोगाधिसंभवः ।
राजवंशे सुराजाप्तिरितस्तु सुभाग्यवान् ॥३२८२ ॥

3281 - 3282. (a) Effects stated for Isvara Nadiamsa, based on Sukra Nadi, will bear truth.

(b) One born in Lagnadhi Yoga will enjoy much prosperity. He will protect men, will have elephants and wealth. For a fixed sign ascending, Lagnadhi Yoga will be possible. One born in royal family with this yoga will obtain a great kingdom.

Notes: Why a fixed sign is mentioned is not understandable. Further the terms of Prajesa and Pradesa concerning the Nadiamsa should actually mean Paramesvara Nadiamsa.

वृश्चिक मकरलग्नयोः सुरांशः

सुरांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ॥३२८३ ॥
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तुरीयगर्भसंभवः ।
गर्भस्रावातुरा माता पूर्वं च क्लेशसंयुता ॥३२८४ ॥
सुरांश जस्य जननी प्रसूर्यमलपुत्रकौ ।
सुरांशाधिपतौ जीवे कुम्भे मेषांशके तथा ॥३२८५ ॥
शन्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे योगोऽयंयमलः स्मृतः ।
सिंहे मेषांशगे मन्दे चापांशे भूमिनन्दने ॥३२८६ ॥
प्रसवे लग्नभेदः स्यात् सुरांशे यमलौ स्मृतौ ।
लग्नाष्टमगेत मन्दे भृसुतेन समन्विते ।
द्वितनुस्थौ यमलौ भवतः नालवेष्टितौ ॥३२८७ ॥

3283 - 3287. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: (a) The native belonging to the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will be a Brahmin and be the 4th issue of the family. Prior to his birth, his mother would have abortions and difficult pregnancy. She will give birth to twin children.

(b) Jupiter in the sign Aquarius with Aries Navamsa, and with the aspects of Saturn and Mars, will cause Yamala Yoga (birth of twins).

(c) Saturn in Leo with Aries Navamsa and Mars (apparently in Leo) with Sagittarius Navamsa (forming part of the above yoga, aspecting Jupiter) will cause births of twins in two different ascendants.

(d) With Saturn in the 8th from the ascendant along with Mars (i.e. in Leo), the twins will be entwined by umbilical cord.

मनुः-

मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने स्वद्रेक्काणे य जायते ।
मेषांशगे विलग्नेशे सिंहे कुजसमन्विते ॥३२८८ ॥
योगोऽयं यमलो नाम जेष्ठोप्यस्य तु दत्तकः ।
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिद्बाल्ये मान्द्यप्रपीडितः ॥३२८९ ॥

3288 - 3289. According to Manu, the sign Capricorn ascending with the same decanate and Pisces Navamsa while Saturn joins Mars in Leo and obtains Aries Navamsa will cause Yamala Yoga (birth of twins). Though he may be the eldest issue, he may be given away in adoption. The native will have fear of infantile mortality. In his childhood, he will incur complaints of indigestion.

Notes: Reference to Capricorn decanate is just an addition. The subtle clue is Pisces Navamsa in the ascendant.

मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने सुरांशे च प्रजायते ।
सप्तमांशकगे मान्दौ नवमे दत्तपुत्रवान् ॥३२९० ॥

3290. With the ascendant Capricorn begetting Pisces Navamsa as Mandi is in the 9th, one will be an adopted issue.

Notes: The term Spatamamsa remains unrelated to a planet. Hence the aphorism is not complete in translation.

तुलांशगे निशानाथे मेषांशे भानुनन्दने ।
मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने द्विमात्रोरपि पोषकः ॥३२९१ ॥
अन्यस्त्रीस्तन्यपानं स्यान्मीनांशे जनितस्य च ।

3291 - 3291½. (a) The Moon and Saturn should in order be in Libra and Aries Navamsas while the ascendant Capricorn falls in Pisces Navamsa. This Yoga will ensure that the subject is brought up by two mothers.

(b) The Navamsa of the ascendant being in Pisces will denote that the child will be breast-fed by another woman (than the mother).

कीटे नक्रांशगे जातो दुर्भगांशसमन्वितेः ॥३२९२ ॥
लग्नाद्द्वेश्मगते चन्द्रे स्वमातृपितृपोषकः ।
दुर्भगांशे सुरांशे च पूर्वभागे समुद्भवः ॥३२९३ ॥

3292 - 3293. (a) Scorpio Ascendant -

Durbhaga Nadiamsa: One born in Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa, as the Moon is in the 4th, will look after his parents.

(b) The 2nd line of sloka 3293 is incomplete: Birth in first half of Sura Nadiamsa, as... is in Durbhaga Nadiamsa .....

Notes: Durbhaga Nadiamsa of Scorpio ascendant intervenes the present discussion on Capricorn ascendant's Sura Nadiamsa. Sometimes, reference to a fixed sign with Durbhaga Nadiamsa can also be found in this part. These are easily identifiable with sub-headings provided in the translation.

लग्नेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे विप्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ।
वनान्तरेपुरे जन्मवीथ्योश्च यमसोमयो ॥३२९४ ॥
नदीप्रान्त्यपुरे वापि वारुण्यां दिशि जायते ।
दुर्भगांशस्थिते सौम्ये चापांशे चन्द्रसंयुते ॥३२९५ ॥
चापारूढवशाद्भाग्यं दृढदेहस्वरूपवान् ।
सिंहे शुक्रयुते चन्द्रे तुलांशे बुधसंयुते ॥३२९६ ॥

3294 - 3296½. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) Should the lord of the ascendant be in aspect to Jupiter, one born will be a Brahmin. His birth will be in a street spread between the southern and north-eastern quarters, in a town surrounded by forests. Or birth could be in a town of a river region in the western quarter.

(b) With Mercury in Durbhaga Nadiamsa while the Moon is in Sagittarius Navamsa, one will make fortunes (source unclear). His physique will be sturdy and attractive.

(c) Venus in Leo, and Rahu in Sagittarius, while the Moon being in the company of Mercury acquires Libra Navamsa will deprive one of happiness during his boyhood days.

चापे राहौ प्रजातश्च बाल्ये सौख्यविहीनवान् ।
प्रत्यग्दाये महद्भाग्यं जन्मदाये क्वचित् सुखम् ॥३२९७ ॥
तृतीयांशे परार्धादौ पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
सुरांशके क्षेमदाये ह्यपमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ॥३२९८ ॥
भौमे गुरुयुते दृष्टे शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
दुर्भगांशे जन्मदाये केतुदोषवशाद्विपत् ॥३२९९ ॥
तृतीयेऽब्दे क्रूरमासे शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
प्रत्यग्दाये चोत्तरांशे सुरांशे च प्रजायते ॥३३०० ॥
कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः क्षेमदायेऽपमृत्युमान् ।
सुरांशे चोत्तरे भागे मृगलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३०१ ॥
सिंहे कुजयुते मन्दे विंशद्वर्षे मृतिं वदेत् ।
अल्पायुर्दायमित्याहुरथ ऊर्ध्वं न जीवति ॥३३०२ ॥

3297 - 3302. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: (a) One will have great fortunes in the 5th dasa. His first dasa will give less happiness. In the later part of the first dasa, his father will enjoy happiness. The subject will be in the grip of fear of untimely death in the 4th dasa.

(b) Mars related to Jupiter by aspect or conjunction should be pacified with remedial measures (for it can promote untimely death).

(c) During the first dasa, the subject will be endangered due to blemish caused by Ketu. In the 3rd month from the time of birth, with the Sun moving in a malefic sign, remedies for this blemish be sought.

(d) One born in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will face unavoidable death in the 5th dasa. His 4th dasa will register possibility of untimely death.

(e) The said native will die at the age of 20 if the sign Leo contains Mars and Saturn. He will have short life and cannot cross 20.

दुर्भगांशे स्थिरे लग्ने ह्युतरांश समुद्भवः ।
केतुदोषवशारिष्टं पापे जन्म दशान्त्यगे ॥३३०३ ।
जन्मताराधिपे शुक्रे ह्युच्चग्रहसमन्विते ।
लग्नात् षष्ठाष्टमे मृत्यु दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३३०४ ॥

3303 - 3304. Immovable Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) For a native of 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa, due to Ketu's blemish, ... a malefic .. first dasa will cause evils.

(b) Venus should be the ruler of 2nd dasa, and be with an exalted planet in the 6th or 8th. As a result, one will face (early) death.

Notes: (a) The 2nd line of sloka 3303 has some confusion. "Paape" meaning a malefic should read as "Chaape" meaning "in Sagittarius". Seeing the instruction contained at "b" the first dasa should be of Ketu placed in Sagittarius. Thus the hint given hereof is: For a fixed sign ascending, Ketu in Sagittarius will cause evils in his dasa, if it happens to be the first one.

पूर्वभागे च यमलौ दुर्भगांशे चिरायुषौ।
सुरांशगे तथा विन्द्याद्गुरुदृष्टिफलं स्मृतम् ॥३३०५॥

3305. (a) Births of long-living twins will occur in the first half of the Durbhaga Nadiamsa (Scorpio). So also in Sura Nadiamsa (Capricorn).

(b) Thus have been stated of the effects of Jupiter.

Notes: (b) This is enjoined in a wrong place and has nothing to do with the aphorism at "a" above.

विलग्नाष्टमकर्मेशाः केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगाः।
शनिस्तु बलवान् यत्र पूर्णमायुर्भविष्यति ॥३३०६॥

3306. General: Saturn enjoying strength as the planets ruling the ascendant, the 8th and the 10th are disposed (individually or in any combination) in angles and trines will bless one with full span of life.

दुर्भगांशे सुखे जीवे मेषे चन्द्रे तुलांशगे।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य बालरिष्टं न विद्यते ॥३३०७॥

3307. In case of birth in the 1st half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa (immovable ascendant), Jupiter in the 4th and the Moon in the sign Aries - the latter in Libra Navamsa - will not produce infantile mortality.

रन्ध्राधिपतिदोषेण बाल्ये किंचित् प्रपीडितः।
शशिनोऽरिष्टनाशार्थं चन्द्रप्रार्थनामादिशेत् ॥३३०८॥
शङ्खकांस्यप्रदानेन बाल्ये रोगाद्विमुच्यते।
चन्द्रकल्पोक्तमार्गेण दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३३०९॥
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे षष्ठे चन्द्रे न दोषभाक्।
बुधयोगवशात् किंचिच्छान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३३१०॥
जन्मताराधिपे शुक्रे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते।
बालारिष्टशतं नश्येद्दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥३३११॥

3308 - 3311½: (a) Due to blemish of the 8th lord, the person will be troubled in his childhood. To overcome the lunar evils, prayers to the Moon god should be offered and donation of conch shells and brass be undertaken which will counter childhood diseases. The discerning should perform charities as mentioned in the work "Chandra Kalpa".

(b) For one of the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, the Moon in the 6th will not be the cause of any blemish (for health and life-span). Should the said Moon be associated with Mercury, remedies will be somewhat essential.

(c) Should the first dasa be of Venus, his dasa will not cause infantile mortality provided he is in aspect to Jupiter. Further the child will be endowed with longevity.

(d) These apply to first half of Sura Nadiamsa as well. So also for one born in Capricorn ascendant with Pisces Navamsa as the Moon is in Aries with Libra Navamsa.

सुरांशगे तथा विन्द्यात् पूर्वभागे फलं स्मृतम्।
तुलांशे च क्रिये चन्द्रे नक्रे मीनांशजस्तथा ॥३३१२॥
सुरांशगे पूर्वभागे रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः।
जन्मलग्नांशगे मन्दे वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते ॥३३१३॥
नीचांशगे विलग्नेशे तृतीये गर्भसंभवः।
जन्मांशनाडी योगेन जन्माब्दे दत्तपुत्रवान् ॥३३१४॥
वन्ध्यास्त्रीदोषकावस्थां लग्नेशे सकुजे गते।
अष्टमे गरुदृष्टिश्चेत् किंचिद्बाल्ये प्रपीडितः ॥३३१५॥

3312 - 3315. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: (a) The subject belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will be blood-red in complexion with an auspicious appearance.

(b) Saturn in the Navamsa ascendant, or aspecting the natal ascendant, or his being in debilitation Navamsa, denotes that the person will be the 3rd issue.

(c) If Saturn joins the natal Nadiamsa (i.e. rises in the same Nadiamsa in Capricorn), one will be given away in adoption in the very first year of his birth.

(d) Saturn joining Mars as the 8th (Leo) is aspected by Jupiter will cause troubles to some extent in childhood.

Notes: (d) The Avastha specified as "Vandhya stree Dosha" meaning "the blemish of a barren woman" is not indicative of any standard term.

मीनारूढे विलग्नेशे सुखलाभेशसंयुते।
वित्ते जीवे प्रजातश्च विद्यावान् बुद्धिमान् सुखी ॥३३१६॥
धनवान् राजसेवी च सुवपुः शान्तचित्त।
लग्नाद्धनगते जीवे सुखभुग् द्वित्रिभाग्यवान् ॥३३१७॥
लग्नाच्चतुर्थे चाये वा जीवे भाग्ययुतः सुखी।
वाहेशेनयुते दृष्टे नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥३३१८॥
लग्नेशे कर्मराशिस्थे वाहेशेन युतेक्षिते।

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे जीवे स्थिरराशौ सुबाहनम् ॥३३१९ ॥

3316 - 3319. (a) Saturn in Pisces joining the 4th and 11th lord Mars as Jupiter is in the 2nd (Aquarius) will make the person well-educated and intelligent. He will be wealthy, will serve the king, possess a sound physique and be of peaceful mind.

(b) Jupiter in the 2nd will cause happiness and prosperity.

(c) Should Jupiter be in the 4th or 11th, one will be blessed with prosperity.

(d) If Jupiter acquires the company of the 4th lord (Mars), one will have palanquins (i.e. conveyances).

(e) One will possess excellent vehicles if the lord of the ascendant is in the 10th in aspect to or association with the 4th lord as Jupiter is in the 4th.

Notes: (b) "Dwi-tri Bhagyavan" is a wrong copy. "Dwi" means 2, "Tri" means 3. Hence only "prosperity" is included in the translation.

(e) Jupiter's position is wrongly mentioned as "in an immovable sign". For Capricorn ascendant, the 4th is only a movable sign. To avoid confusion, this term is excluded from the rendering.

मेषांशगे सुखे जीवे बाल्येऽल्पसुखवान् भवेत् ।
मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धिं च भ्रातृमूलात् सुकीर्तिमान् ॥३३२० ॥
जनपरिभृते राजसेवी भोगार्थसंयुतोऽतिमातिमान् ।
मातृप्रियो मन्त्रिसमबुद्धिर्भ्रातृमान् हिबुके स्थिते जीवे ॥३३२१ ॥
मेषांशगे वा कुम्भे वा राजद्वारे स्वतन्त्रवान् ।
राजप्रतापयुक्तश्च शूरो धीरः सुबुद्धिमान् ।
नक्रांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने कुम्भे जीवे सुभाग्यवान् ॥३३२२ ॥
वाहनढ्यो राजतुल्यो लिपित्रयविशारदः ।
मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने कुम्भे जीवे सुबुद्धिमान् ।
रविजेनयुते दृष्टे पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः ॥३३२३ ॥
लेख्यविद्यासुनिपुणः कलत्रद्वयनाशवान् ।
क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं प्रत्यग्दाये सुबुद्धिमान् ॥३३२४ ॥
मेषांशगे घटे जीवे पापद्वयनिरीक्षते ।
मृगलग्ने प्रजातश्व क्रोधी मानी सुसात्विकः ॥३३२५ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्गमते मूर्खः शूरोऽतिवित्तमान् ।
श्रीमान् सदानृतः कामी ह्यन्तःकुटिलाबुद्धिमान् ॥३३२६ ॥
त्यागी भोगी समानी च दयादक्षिण्यबुद्धिमान् ।
मेषांशे हिबुके जीवे सत्कलत्रद्वयः सुखी ॥३३२७ ॥

3320 - 3327. (a) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter in the 4th (Aries) with Aries Navamsa (i.e. in Vargottama) will deprive one of happiness in childhood. In the middle of his life, fortunes will increase. He will be famous through a brother, be surrounded by men (attending upon him), will serve a king and be endowed with pleasures, wealth and a high order of intelligence. He will be dear to his mother. His brother will have sharp brain of a minister. All these when Jupiter is in the 4th (as above).

(b) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter in Aquarius with Aries Navamsa will grant service with independent authority under a king. The person's valour will be like that of a king. He will be bold and intelligent.

(c) Scorpio Ascendant: Should Scorpio ascend with Capricorn Navamsa, Jupiter in Aquarius will cause much prosperity. One will have rich conveyances, be equal to a king and be an expert three languages.

(d) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter in Aquarius for Capricorn ascendant which has Pisces Navamsa will make the person very intelligent.

(e) Capricorn Ascendant: If Jupiter (in Aquarius as at "d") is related to Saturn by association or aspect, the person will be emaciated due to loss of a son. He will be skilful in authorship and learning. Both of his wives will be perished. He will make a good deal of progress in the 4th dasa and will develop intelligence (or will be endowed with good disposition) in the 5th dasa.

(f) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter begetting two malefics' aspects and being in Aquarius with Aries Navamsa will make one irascible, honourable and gentle. According to sage Garga, quoted by another text, the subject will be a fool, valorous and opulent. He will also be illustrious, be ever truthful and inwardly of crooked disposition. He will enjoy pleasures, be sacrificing in nature, honourable and kind to others.

(g) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter in the 4th with Aries Navamsa will give two virtuous wives.

वृश्चिकलग्ने दुर्भागांशः

साधुकाले सोमवारे कीटलग्नसमुद्भवः ।
लग्नात् कर्मगते जीवे भ्रातृत्रयसुपूजितः ॥३३२८ ॥

प्रसन्नवदनः कामी स्त्रीणां च प्रियदर्शनः।
मृदुकायोऽल्पवचनः सोमवारे च जायते ॥३३२९ ॥

3328 - 3329. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: Should Jupiter be in the 10th (Leo), the person will have three brothers and be highly worshipable. He will have an impressive face, be libidinous and be liked by women for his appearance. He will have a soft body, will speak within a limit. His birth will be on a Monday.

Notes: The first line of sloka 3328 has some deficiency. Its exact meaning is: "Birth in a good time, on a Monday, in Scorpio ascendant". The concluding part of sloka 3329 reads in another text as "Somavarasya Jatake". All these refer to one born in Scorpio ascendant, on a Monday, with the subject Nadiamsa and having Jupiter in the 10th.

From sloka 3328 to sloka 3491, the Nadiamsa mostly dealt with is Durbhaga in the ascendant Scorpio with intervening slokas concerning Capricorn ascendant.

Durbhaga Nadiamsa has two other names, viz. Sura and Yamala. For Durbhaga Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 8, page 2, Book 1.

मन्दे लग्ने सोमवारे कोपप्रकृतिमान् सदा।
परदाररतो भोक्ता कृतघ्नः क्रूरवाग्धनी ॥३३३० ॥
मन्दप्रकृतिवातात्मा शौर्यसाहसकृत्यवान्।
वाराधीशे तुलारूढे स्त्रीलोलः सुरतप्रियः ॥३३३१ ॥

3330 - 3331. (a) Saturn in the ascendant for a person born on Monday will give an irascible temper. He will be fond of others' wives, be ungrateful, cruel in speech, wealthy and lazy. He will have a windy body and will perform valorous and adventurous acts.

(b) If the lord of the week day, (i.e. the Moon) occupies Libra, one will be addicted to women and intoxicants.

नक्रांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने सोमवार समुद्भवः।
प्रच्छन्नापापवान् रागी क्रोधी मानी सुभाग्यवान् ॥३३३२ ॥

3332. One belonging to Scorpio ascendant which has Capricorn as its Navamsa will secretly indulge in sinful deeds. He will be passionate, irascible, honourable and very fortunate. These effects will come to pass only when the day of birth is Monday.

दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्राता प्रसिद्धिमान्।
राजद्वारे सुपूज्यश्च यमलभ्रातृमान् सुखी ॥३३३३ ॥
सोदराः सप्त तेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ राजवल्लभौ।
द्वे भगिन्यौ चिरायुष्यौ दीर्घमाङ्गल्यसंयुते ॥३३३४ ॥

3333 - 3334. Birth in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will bring fame to older brother. The native will be estimable in royal circles and will have twin brothers. He will have a total of 7 brothers, two of whom will be close to the king and will prosper. Two sisters will be endowed with long lives and will have long-living husbands.

स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी पूता बहुभ्रातृसमन्विता।
पुत्रिणी पति भक्ता च श्वश्रूश्वशुरसंयुता ॥३३३५ ॥
भ्रातृमूलात् सुसन्तुष्टा भर्तृभाग्यसमन्विता।
पितृभाग्यसमा युक्ता पितृमातृप्रिया सदा ॥३३३६ ॥

3335 - 3336. Elder Sister: His elder sister will be pure in character and be endowed with many brothers. She will have daughters and will be devoted to her husband. She will have parents-in-law and be happy through her brothers. Her husband will be fortunate. So also her father. She will be dear to her parents.

ग्रन्थान्तरे दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागोद्भवस्य च।
आयुष्मत्यस्त्रिभगिन्यस्त्वेका क्लेशेन कर्शिता ॥३३३७ ॥

3337. There is yet another authority to state that the subject will have 3 sisters with long lives. One of them will be grieved and emaciated. Male coborn, with long lives, will be 4 in number. Rest will perish.

सहोदरभ्रातृयोग चतुष्टयमिति स्मृतम्।
दीर्घायुर्योग इत्याहुः शेषं नाशमितीरयेत् ॥३३३८ ॥
पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे तुलांशे मेषराशिगे।
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे पिता सोदरशोकवान् ॥३३३९ ॥
सोदरभ्रातृहीन पादे चक्राङ्कितः स्मृतः।
वैष्णवाचारवान् किंचित् पश्चाद्वैदिकमार्गवान् ॥३३४० ॥
पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे निधनाधिपसंयुते।
स्वपिता कृश देही च दयासत्यभिमानवान् ॥३३४१ ॥
दुर्भगांशे पिता रोगी गृहच्छिद्रकलापवान्।
पितृसौख्यविहीनश्च पितृभाग्यविहीनवान् ॥३३४२ ॥
मातृसौख्यविहीनश्च ह्यन्यस्त्रीस्तन्यपानवान्।

स्वभुजार्जितसम्पन्नो राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥३३४३ ॥
बुधसंयुतदोषेण वैष्णवद्वेषहेतुना ।
राजद्वारेऽप कीर्त्या च क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३३४४ ॥

3338 - 3344. (a) The Moon, ruler of the 9th in Aries with Libra Navamsa denotes that the native's father will be grieved on account of loss of a brother and thus will have no male co-born. He will have a symbol of wheel on sole. He will follow the codes prescribed for Vaishnavas and then will take to Vedic path.

(b) Should the Moon join the 8th lord (Mercury), the father will have an emaciated body and be kind, truthful and proud. The subject will not enjoy happiness and fortunes through his mother. Nor will he be happy on account of mother. He will be breast-fed by another woman. He will acquire wealth through his own sweat and will become famous through royal service. Due to the blemish of the Moon's conjunction, he will earn the wrath of Vaishnavites and consequent infamy in royal circles and be troubled very much.

कुम्भारूढे विलग्नेशे सिंहे शनिसमन्विते ।
कुम्भे जीवे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता राजपूजितः ॥३३४५ ॥
द्वितीयाब्दान्तमारभ्य जन्मदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।
मित्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥३३४६ ॥

3345 - 3346. Mars and Jupiter in the sign Aquarius while Saturn is in Leo will bring reverence to his father from royal circles. During the beginning and ending phases of the 2nd year of the native in his first dasa, father will see his fortunes on the increase. He will be quite happy through friends and will acquire palanquins (conveyances).

लग्नारूढपदे सूर्ये स्वोच्चांशे च प्रजायते ।
स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्यात् तृतीयाब्दे न संशयः ॥३३४७ ॥
द्वितीयाब्दान्तमारभ्य सुयोगं पञ्चवत्सरे ।
मध्ये सुवाहप्राप्ति च कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३४८ ॥
स्वपिता दीर्घमायुष्यं पुत्रमूलेन सौख्यवान् ।
गृहेश वक्रयोगेन कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३४९ ॥
उच्चांशजन्मतारेशदशायां भाग्यमश्नुते ।
तृतीयांशे सुभाग्याप्ति पितृभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३३५० ॥

3347 - 3350. (a) One's 3rd year of age usher the fortunes of his father, if the Sun in the Arudha Pada of the ascendant and in Aries Navamsa apart from a good deal of prosperity in the 2nd and 5th years. In between these years, he will acquire an excellent conveyance. This applies to Scorpio ascendant.

(b) If the 4th lord is retrograde, the native's father will be long-lived and will be quite happy with his sons.

(c) Should the lord of the 1st dasa be in his exaltation Navamsa, prosperity will occur (in the first dasa). Particularly in the last one third part, much fortunes will come to exist. (These should apply to the native's father and not to the native himself.)

सुरांशपूर्वभागे तु कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
उच्चग्रहांश योगेन क्लेशी वन्ध्यापतिः पिता ॥३३५१ ॥
सोदरभ्रातृहीनस्व सपत्नीभ्रातृमान् सुखी ।
भिन्नोदरस्व सुर्योगं व्ययं चेति विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३३५२ ॥
केतुप्रकृतिमान् रागी पुराब्राह्मणशापवान् ।
सुरांशे दत्तजनकः प्रतिबन्धप्रपीडितः ॥३३५३ ॥
अल्पभाग्यं च लभते पितृमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ।
दुष्टप्रकृतिमान् कोपी शिवार्चनपरः सुखी ॥३३५४ ॥
दत्तपुत्रवशात् सौख्यं वार्धके श्रीधनान्वितः ।
जातिप्राबल्ययोगेन सुरांशे पितृसौख्यवान् ॥३३५५ ॥

3351 - 3355. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: One born in the 1st half of Sura Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant, will undergo difficulties due to the Navamsa of an exalted planet. His father will be the husband of a barren woman. The native will not have any full co-born, but half-brothers and half-sisters. He will have expenditure, be irascible, passionate and will due to the curse of previous birth incur obstacles. He will have limited fortunes, and will enjoy much happiness due to his father. He will be wicked, short-tempered, will worship Lord Siva, be happy through his adopted son and will acquire wealth in his old age.

Notes: Although "Keeta Lagna" or Scorpio ascendant appears in the 1st line of sloka 3351, the translation is made as Capricorn ascendant because the entire first line is replaced by "Suramse Purvabhage tu Makare Lagna Jatake" clearly referring to 1st half of Sura Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant. Thus all of a sudden, here is a shift from Scorpio to Capricorn ascendant.

The 2nd line of sloka 3351 is not also quite clear. "Navamsa of exalted planet" does not convey anything sensible.

Nor the reference to father being the husband of a barren woman. Apparently, the text refers to "Kaka Vandhya", i.e. the mother becoming barren following the birth of the native who will have no full co-born, and then the father will remarry. Step-brothers and step-sisters are referred to in the next verse.

In verse 3353, "Ketu Prakritiman" appears which means "disposition akin to Ketu's". It should be "Kopa Prakritiman" meaning "irascible".

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे सूर्ये त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
सुरांशगे प्रजातश्व पञ्चमाद्द्वित्रि वत्सरम् ॥३३५६ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्यणि पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पितामहभ्रातृदोषं नक्षत्रेशदशान्त्यगे ॥३३५७ ॥
स्वपिता व्याकुलं चैति जननी च तथा भवेत् ।
लग्नाष्टमगते मन्दे भानौच पञ्चमस्थिते ॥३३५८ ॥
स्वपिता बुद्धिहीनश्व क्लेशजीवनवान्भवेत् ।
उच्चांशंक गते सूर्ये पञ्चमेशनिरीक्षिते ॥३३५९ ॥
स्वपिता क्लेश युक्तश्च बहुकालं सुजीवति ।
शुक्रे केतुयुते जातो मृगरशिगते तथा ॥३३६० ॥
पितामहप्रसिद्धश्च विधवागमनोत्सुकः ।
आयुधेन भयं किंचिद्बहुसोदरिसोदरः ॥३३६१ ॥
उच्चांशकं गते शुक्रे सोदरभ्रतृपोषकः ।
एकपुत्र युतः श्रीमान् दारान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ॥३३६२ ॥
वार्धके क्लेशबाहुल्यं ऋणग्रस्तप्रपीडितः ।
सुरांशगे पञ्चमाब्दे मृति विन्द्यात् पितमहः ॥३३६३ ॥
अथवा जन्मवर्षे च संन्यासे मृतिमादिशेत् ।
पुरास्वकृतपुण्येन सुरांशे स्वपितुः पितुः ॥३३६४ ॥

3356 - 3364½. Capricorn Ascendant: (a) Should the Sun be in the 5th from Capricorn ascendant, i.e. in Taurus, in aspect to Saturn, the native will incur difficulties and evils to his father for two or three years from the age of five. In the end of the Moon's dasa, paternal grand-father's brother will be inimical. On account of this, his parents will be distressed.

(b) Taurus, the 5th house, containing the Sun while the 8th (Leo) has Saturn denotes that the father of the native will be foolish and will live a trouble-ridden life.

(c) The Sun aspected by the 5th lord and obtaining Aries Navamsa shows that his father will be laden with troubles but will live for a long time.

(d) Paternal Grand-father: Venus and Ketu joining in Capricorn (ascendant) denotes that his paternal grand-father would be famous, fond of joining widows, would face fear from weapons and have numerous brothers and sisters.

(e) Paternal Grand-father: Should Venus be in exaltation Navamsa, paternal grand-father would nurture his co-born. He would have only one son (who obviously should be the native's father), be wealthy and would have sons through second wife. In his old age, he would undergo much difficulties and be troubled by debts. During the native's 5th year, the said relative will pass away. Or else, he may pass away in the very first year of the native while in ascetic order. Due to the merits of his previous birth, he would be disposed to take to ascetic order following a family calamity. Or he may die in the native's 2nd dasa.

आपत्संन्यासबुद्धिः स्यात् सम्प्रदाये मृतिं वदेत् ।
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३६५ ॥
सुतेशे शनिसंयुक्ते दीर्घायुः स्वपितामहः ।
भ्रातृमूलात् सुसन्तोषी मध्ये दारवियोगवान् ॥३३६६ ॥
पुत्रमूलात् क्वचित् सौख्यमपत्नीकश्चिरं भवेत् ।
वार्धके नेत्र हानिं च ह्यापत्संन्यासमादिशेत् ॥३३६७ ॥
शिशोश्च जननात् पूर्वं दुर्भागांशे पितामहः ।
अरिष्टं लभते सोऽपि दुर्भगास्त्रीरतिप्रियः ॥३३६८ ॥
पितामहौ द्वौ यमलौ समुत्पन्नौ तथा स्मृतौ ।
दुर्भगास्त्रीरतो नित्यं बहुकामातुरो भवेत् ॥३३६९ ॥
स्वपिता विधवा सङ्गी दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ।
स्वमातरि विरोधी च वंशदोषबहुत्ववान् ॥३३७० ॥

3365 - 3370. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: When the birth is in the 1st half of the Nadiamsa in question and the 5th lord (Jupiter) is found with Saturn, declare long life to the native's paternal grand-father. Further, the said relative would be happy through his co-born. He would lose his spouse in the middle of his life, be happy through his son and be without wife for a long spell.

He would incur damage to his eye sight in his old age and would take to ascetic order following a calamity. Prior to the birth of the subject native, he would incur evils and be fond of union with an ill-tempered (or bad or unfortunate) woman. The native will have twin paternal grand-fathers. The said grand-father would be interested in bad women and be highly libidinous. The native's father will join widowed women and be inimical to the native's mother. He will suffer from blemishes in respect of the family's growth.

लाभेशे शुभसंयुक्ते दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ।
ज्येष्ठ भ्राता प्रसद्धिश्व वाहनत्रयभाग्यवान् ॥३३७१ ॥
विंशद्वर्षात् परं सौख्यं स्वावित्रधिकभाग्यवान् ।
दुर्भगांशे विपद्दाये ज्येष्ठ भ्राता श्रिया युतः ॥३३७२ ॥
नरवाहनभूप्राप्तिर्बहुसन्ताननाशवान् ।
कलत्रद्वयवान् कामी ह्यन्नदानप्रदः सुखी ॥३३७३ ॥
पितृमातृप्रियो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः ।
ज्येष्ठभ्राता चिरायुष्मान् यमलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३३७४ ॥

3371 - 3374. Elder Brother: If the 11th lord (Mercury) is with a benefic, his elder brother will be famous and will have 3 conveyances. He will be happy after the age of 20 and will enjoy abundant paternal wealth. The native's 3rd dasa will produce much wealth for the said brother. He will acquire palanquins (conveyances) and landed properties. Many of his children will be destroyed. He will have two wives, be libidinous, disposed feed the poor and attached to his parents. He will be long-lived.

Notes: "Yamalamsa" found in the 2nd line of sloka 3374 means "Durbhagamsa" as instructed in slokas 3405-6 infra. Yamala Nadiamsa also referes to Sura Nadiamsa.

लाभेशे यत्नवांशस्थे सप्तमे तत्त्रिकोणगे ।
ज्येष्ठ भ्रातुर्दुर्भगांशे जन्मनक्षत्रभं विदुः ॥३३७५ ॥
सूर्यांशे तत्त्रिकोणेऽपि पितृनक्षत्रमुच्यते ।
सुरांशगे फलं सत्यं दुर्भगांशे तथा भवेत् ॥३३७६ ॥

3375 - 3376. Note the Navamsa position of the 11th lord Mercury. The sign which is the 7th or a trine thereof will be the Moon sign of the person's elder brother. Father's Moon sign will be trinal to the Navamsa occupied by the Sun. These two clues apply to Sura Nadiamsa (Capricorn ascendant) and Durbhaga Nadiamsa (Scorpio ascendant).

दुर्भगांशे धने राहौ भार्गवेणेक्षितेयुते ।
म्लेच्छराज्ये महद्भाग्यं म्लेच्छसेवापरो भवेत् ॥३३७७ ॥
तदभावे म्लेच्छगोष्ठीत्यागमोदवदान्यवान् ।
परवित्तेच्छु हि नित्यं बहुस्त्रीसङ्गतत्परः ॥३३७८ ॥

3377 - 3378. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: Should Rahu be in the 2nd in aspect to or in association with Venus, the person will make a lot of fortunes in Mlechchas' kingdom and will serve Mlechchas. In the absence of these, he will join(?) Mlecchchas. He will be sacrificing in disposition, will enjoy pleasures, be munificent, will have an eye on others' wealth and be interested in union with many a woman.

दुर्भगांशकगे कीटे मकरांशे च जायते ।
दुर्भगास्त्रीरतो नित्यं जनयिष्यति पुत्रिकाम् ॥३३७९ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते ह्यथवा रूपवान् सुखी ।
सुरांशे च प्रजातश्च ह्यनाचारी कचित् कचित् ॥३३८० ॥
पश्चात् पाप शरीरश्च वार्धके ज्ञानवान् भवेत् ।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यात् पुत्रद्वयसमन्वितः ॥३३८१ ॥
पुत्रिका च तथा विन्द्यात् सुरांशे पूर्वभागगे ।

3379 - 3381½. (a) Scorpio Ascendant: One born in Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa will be fond of joining bad women. He will beget daughters, will enjoy Raja Yoga (position with authority) and be with charming looks.

(b) Capricorn Ascendant: One belonging to 1st half of Sura Nadiamsa will be somewhat unorthodox and sinful but will become wise in his old age. He will have many dead issues and be endowed with two sons and two daughters.

दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे कीटलग्नोद्भवश्य च ॥३३८२ ॥
पुत्रिकाद्वयमायुष्यं पुत्राणां तु चतुष्टयम् ।
दीर्घायुषमितिप्राहुर्दारद्वयसुपुत्रवान् ॥३३८३ ॥

3382 - 3383. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: One belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will have two daughters and four sons all of whom will be long-living. He will have two wives.

लग्नाच्चन्द्रात् सुते मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
सुताधिपेन संदृष्टे बहुस्त्रीपुत्र संयुतः ॥३३८४ ॥

3384. Saturn in the 5th from the ascendant or the Moon but in aspect to Mars will cause plurality of wives and many sons.

चन्द्रसौम्यौ यदैकस्थावेकांशौ पापराशिगौ।
ग्रहदृष्टि विहीनौ च द्विसुतौ यमलौ स्मृतौ ॥३३८५॥

3385. The Moon and Mercury together in a malefic sign, and with one and the same Navamsa, will cause birth of twin sons. However these two planets should remain unaspected by others.

कुलीरे वृश्चिके मीने मकरे तत्त्रिकोणगे।
मकरांशे प्रजातश्च स पापे यमलौ स्मृतौ ॥३३८६॥
चापांशगे चान्त्यभागे मकरांशादिभागगे।
लग्नांशगे पापभागे यमलः स्यान्न संशयः ॥३३८७॥

3386 -3387. (a) Capricorn Navamsa rising in any of the four signs, viz. Cancer, Scorpio, Pisces and Capricorn will cause birth of twins provided a malefic too ascends in the said sign.

(b) The concluding part of Sagittarius Navamsa or the initial part of Capricorn Navamsa rising along with a malefic will also produce the same effect.

Notes: (a) "Tattrikonage" meaning "trines thereof" in the 1st line of sloka 3386 is an intrusion because 3 signs (Scorpio - Cancer - Pisces) are particularly cited which are themselves mutual trines.

(b) "Paapa Bhaage" in sloka 3387 meaning a "malefic degree" should read as "Sa paape" - with a malefic - in line with 2nd line of the previous sloka.

मेषत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे तुलांशे बुधसंयुते।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च यमलो भाग्यवान् सुखी ॥३३८८॥
कुम्भत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे स्वसुतेन समन्विते।
एकांशगे प्रजातश्व क्लेशी यमलसंभवः ॥३३८९॥
वित्तत्रकोणगे चन्द्रे यमलांशे च संस्थिते।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च भोगभाग्यसुतः सुखी ॥३३९०॥
तेजस्वी मतिमान् कामी विद्वज्जनसुभाषितः।
सेनामात्यप्रियो नित्यं नरवाहनयोगवान् ।३३९१॥
देशान्तरे भाग्ययोगं पित्रा सह गमिष्यति।
पुण्यतीर्थं गतो बाल्ये कीर्तिमांल्लोकपूजितः ॥३३९२॥
वृश्चिके यमले योगे नानाभाषाविचक्षणः।
कोङ्कणे केरलप्रान्ते सञ्चारी धनलाभवान् ॥३३९३॥
वनान्तरे प्रभुस्नेहं बाल्ये किंचित् सुखावहम्।
बहुक्षेत्रार्थसंपन्नो मध्ये वयसि योगवान् ॥३३९४॥
सेनामात्यद्विजस्नेहं महाराजश्रिया सुखम्।
पुरपालाधिकार च राजामात्यप्रसादनम् ॥३३९५॥

3388 - 3395. Scorpio Ascendant: (a) The Moon in Aries or its trines and begetting Libra Navamsa containing Mercury will cause one to be among twins. This applies to an immovable ascendant. The native will be fortunate and happy.

(b) Should the Moon, being in the same Navamsa as Mercury is, be in Aquarius or its trine, one will be among twins and be troubled. (Here again, the ascendant should be a fixed sign as in "a".)

(c) The Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa and in a trine from the 2nd will usher pleasures, fortunes and happiness in case of an immovable ascendant in case of twin births. The native will be radiant, intelligent, libidinous and be well-referred to by mean of learning (i.e. he himself will be quite learned). He will be liked by the army chief and minister, will enjoy palanquins (i.e. conveyances) and will make his fortunes, along with his father, in a distant land. He will visit shrines in his childhood. He will also be famous and honoured by people at large, will be versed in many languages, will journey in the regions of Konkana and Kerala and will gain wealth. He will befriend a king of a different forest and will enjoy some happiness in his childhood days. He will possess a lot of lands and wealth. His prosperity will commence in the middle of his life. He will befriend army chief, ministers and Brahmins (or learned men). He will make wealth through an emperor and will acquire lordship over a city. He will earn the mercy of the king and minister.

मेषत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे तुलांशे द्वन्द्वगे तथा।
श्रीमान् सुकीर्तिमान् भोगी हेमरत्नसुपूजितः ॥३३९६॥
युवती प्रियावान् कामी कुलस्त्रीसङ्गपापवान्।
शुक्रे पापयुते जातो मिथुने मैथुनप्रियः ॥३३९७॥
स्वस्त्रीदोषं क्वचिच्चैव भवेतां अग्रजौ तथा।
पष्ठाष्टमगते शुक्रे गुरुसंयुतवीक्षिते ॥३३९८॥
बाल्ये स्वपुत्रकार्श्येन वैधव्येन च कर्शिता।
मेषत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे तुलांशे स्वपिता सुखी ॥३३९९॥

वैदिकाचारवान् कामी यागकृत् पुण्यतीर्थवान् ।
जन्मदाये तृतीयांशे यमलाशोद्भवस्य च ॥३४०० ॥
स्वपिता भाग्य युक्तश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुसौख्यवान् ।

3396 - 3400½. (a) The Moon in Aries or in a dual sign (i.e. Gemini, Sagittarius or Pisces) with Libra Navamsa will give the following results. The native will be wealthy, very famous, and will enjoy pleasures, gold, precious stones and honour. He will be liked by women, be libidinous and will be sinful by joining women of honourable families.

(b) Venus with a malefic in the sign Gemini will create fondness for sexual union. His wife will have some blemish. His elder brothers will also beget these effects.

(c) Venus in the 6th or the 8th in relation to Jupiter by aspect or association will lead to the following effects (apparently to a sister, as feminine gender occurs). Her son will be emaciated in childhood and she will incur widowhood.

(d) The Moon in Aries or its trines with Libra Navamsa will cause happiness to the native's father. He will follow the codes suggested by the Vedas, be libidinous, will perform Yagas (sacrifical rites) and will visit shrines. During the last one third part of the first dasa of the native, father will earn fortunes and be happy through his older brother.

सूर्यलग्नाधिपे जीवे लग्नात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥३४०१ ॥
लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टे स्वपिता राजपूजितः ।
जातकस्य विशेषेण विपद्दाये श्रिया युतः ॥३४०२ ॥
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।
बहुपुत्रार्थसम्पन्नो भ्रातृभाग्ययुतो भवेत् ॥३४०३ ॥

3401 - 3403. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: Jupiter becoming the lord of the Sun sign and placed in an angle or a trine from the ascendant with Martian aspect denotes that the native's father will receive royal honours. The native will also gain wealth specially in his 3rd dasa; there will be a family marriage and the family will make wealth. He will have many sons, much wealth and be happy through his brother.

उच्चांशगे स्थिरे सूर्ये कालेशात् केन्द्रमाश्रिते ।
स्वसुतेन दृष्टे स्वपिता शुत्रपीडितः ॥३४०४ ॥
स्वदशायां महद्भाग्यं यमलांशे पितुः सुखम् ।

3404 - 3404½. The Sun being in a fixed sign which is an angle from the lord of the ascendant (Mars) and receiving the aspect of Saturn will cause troubles from enemies to the native's father. However, in this yoga, the Sun should be in his exaltation Navamsa. As a result of this entire yoga, the dasa of the Sun will usher great fortunes to the subject and general happiness to father.

यमलांशदुर्भगांशौ पर्यायाविति संस्मृतौ ॥३४०५ ॥
सुरांशगे पूर्व भागो यमलांश इति-स्मृतः ।
यमलांशे क्रिये चन्द्रे तुलांशे बुधसंयुते ॥३४०६ ॥
यमलभ्रातृमान् भोगी भ्रातृमूलात् सुभाग्यवान् ।
भावलग्नाधिपे भौमे रविजेन समन्विते ॥३४०७ ॥
यमलांशे प्रजातश्च मसूरीज्वर भीतिमान् ।
गुरुदृष्टिवशारोग्यं द्वित्रिवारं ज्वराद्भयम् ॥३४०८ ॥
बाल्ये व्ययभयं किंचितुष्पाज्जल भीतिमान् ।
मध्ये कारागृह प्राप्तिर्देशत्यागवशाद्व्यथा ॥३४०९ ॥
केरले क्लेशबाहुल्यं विप्लवेन विर्निगतः ।
स्थानच्युति द्विवारं च नानादेशेषु संचरन् ॥३४१० ॥
पश्चात् स्वदेशमासाद्य स्वगृहे सौख्यमश्नुते ।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि ह्यादायादधिकं व्ययम् ॥३४११ ॥

3405 - 3411. (a) Synonyms: Yamala Nadiamsa and Durbhaga Nadiamsa are synonyms. Sura Nadiamsa's 1st half is also known as Yamala Nadiamsa.

(b) Scorpio Ascendant: For one belonging to Durbhaga Nadiamsa, the Moon in Aries and joining Mercury in Libra Navamsa will cause birth of twin brothers. The native will enjoy pleasures. He will make good prosperity through his brothers.

(c) Mars becoming the lord of Bhava Lagna and associated with Saturn will cause small-pox. If Jupiter aspects this yoga, he will recover his health; the fear of ill-health will only be for two or three weeks. (Without the aspect of Jupiter) the said yoga will cause decaying (or disappearance) of the native in childhood and he will somewhat have fear of danger from quadrupeds and water. In the middle of his life, he will be imprisoned, will leave the country and be grieved. He will undergo a lot of difficulties in the region of Kerala and will be displaced due to a revolution. He will wander in

many a country. After these, he will return to his country and be happy. He will have expenditure, beyond his income, in auspicious functions.

भावलग्ने त्रिकोणेऽपि नवमे राहुसंस्थिते।
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे भूपतेर्व्याकुलं महत् ॥३४१२ ॥
राहुप्रथमपर्याये गोचरे जन्मलग्नगे।
जन्मान्ते व्याकुलं चैति राज्ये विप्लमादिशेत् ॥३४१३ ॥
जन्मदेशे नृपद्वारिसेनामात्यजनावधि।
योगभङ्गं च लभते जन्मदाये न संशयः ॥३४१४ ॥
स्वपितुर्मित्रबन्धूनां प्राबल्यं जन्मदायगे।
कन्याशनौ महद्भाग्यं शुत्रनांश महत् सुखम् ॥३४१५ ॥
प्रबलोद्योगलाभं न पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
गोचरे स्वोच्चगे जीवे तत्त्रिकोणे पितुः सुखम् ॥३४१६ ॥
विद्यारम्भं जातकस्तु तत्काले पितृभाग्यकृत्।
कन्याजीवे स्थिते काले दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३४१७ ॥
उपनयनमित्याहुः पश्चादुद्वाह मेव च।

3412 - 3417½. (a) Irrelevant: Rahu in a trine from the Bhava Lagna will cause distress to the king(?) in the native's first dasa.

(b) Rahu's Transit: When Rahu arrives in transit in the sign ascending (i.e. Scorpio), the subject will be troubled till Rahu's transit in the end of the ascendant. There will be a revolution in the country. The army chief and minister of the country will be changed. The native's first dasa will interrupt his progress.

(c) In the native's first dasa, his father's friends and relatives will prosper.

(d) Saturn's Transit: Should the planet Saturn be moving in Virgo, the native's father will acquire great fortunes, destruction of adversaries and acquisition of happiness. Further, he will gain a prosperous employment and be happy.

(e) Jupiter's Transit: When Jupiter reaches Cancer or its trine, his father will be happy. The native's education will commence and at the same time his father's fortunes will pick up. Jupiter journeying in Virgo will cause Sacred Thread Ceremony to the native followed by marriage.

सुरांशे मकरे लग्ने वृश्चिके यमलांशके ॥३४१८ ॥
उच्चराश्यन्त्यगे जीवे चौलोपनयनं स्मृतम्।
शुक्रे जीवान्तरे काले जीवे राह्वन्तरान्तरे ॥३४१९ ॥
तुलांशके प्रजातश्च शनिभुक्तौ शुभं लभेत्।

3418 - 3419½. (a) Jupiter reaching the end of Cancer in transit will cause tonsure ceremony and sacred thread ceremony. This applies to the native of Sura Nadiamsa of Capricorn ascendant as well as Durbhaga Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.

(b) Should the Navamsa be Libra, Rahu's sub-sub period in the sub period of Jupiter in the dasa of Venus, and Saturn's sub period (in the dasa of Venus) will cause auspicious effects.

Notes: (b) "Tulamsake Prajatascha" in sloka 3419 should, in my opinion, read as "Suramsake Prajatascha" denoting the native of Sura Nadiamsa, in Capricorn ascendant, for whom both the sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn in the dasa of Venus will prove auspicious.

कीटलग्ने प्रजातस्य जन्माब्दे दक्षिणायने ॥३४२० ॥
जीवान्तरे स्वगोत्रेषु पुत्र स्वीकरणं स्मृतम्।
जीवे कुजयुते दृष्टे व्रणपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३४२१ ॥
बाल्ये कृशत्वमाप्नोति द्वितीयाब्दे प्रपीडितः।
वन्ध्या मातामहीवंशे द्वितीयाब्दे महाविपत् ॥३४२२ ॥
स्वजनारिष्टमाप्नोति वन्ध्या माता मनोव्यथाम्।
शन्यन्तरे शुक्रदाये कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३४२३ ॥
स्वमातामहसन्तापं देहालस्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
जननीव्याकुलं चैव सुखाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३४२४ ॥
शुक्रे मन्दान्तरे काले कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च।
उत्तरार्धे पितुः सौख्यं गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ॥३४२५ ॥

3420 - 3425. (a) One born in Scorpio ascendant (Capricorn is referred to in another version) will, in the first dasa, with the Sun's southerly course, go in adoption into a family belonging to his own Gotra. This will be in the sub period of Jupiter (in the dasa of Venus).

(b) Jupiter joining or in aspect to Mars will show some possibility of danger through ulcers. In childhood, he will be thin-bodied. The 2nd year of his age will cause troubles and there will be great danger in the family of his maternal grand-mother. The native's kinsfolk will incur evils, great danger and mental distress.

(c) In the dasa of Venus and in the sub period of Saturn, the maternal grand-father of Scorpio native will enjoy happiness but will incur physical illness. The person's mother will be distressed in

the sub period of the 4th lord (Saturn). The second. half of Saturn's sub period in the dasa of Venus will cause happiness to the native's father followed by a family marriage.

Notes: (b) "Vandhya" meaning "barren" is found in the 2nd line of sloka 3422 dealing with maternal grand-mother. This is a truthless reference. This term also occurs in the next line. Further, the word "Mata" (mother) in the first line of sloka 3423 is replaced by "Mahadvipat" meaning "great danger" in another text.

स्वजन्मदेशे कलहं विचित्रं
देशान्तरे भूपतिनाशमाहुः।
अमात्यसेनाधिपयोश्च वेधां
भाग्यक्षयात् स्वप्रभुशोक कालम् ॥३४२६ ॥

3426. Irrelevant: There will be a wonder-instilling quarrel in his birth country. The king of another country will be destroyed. The minister and army chief will face troubles. His king will be grieved due to decaying fortunes.

शुक्रसौम्यान्तरे काले कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च।
क्रूरमासे ज्वरभयं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत् ॥३४२७ ॥
शन्यन्तरे तृतीयांशे सोदरोत्पत्तिमेव च।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविवाहादि पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४२८ ॥

3427 - 3428. The sub period of Mercury in Venus dasa will cause fear, with the Sun's adverse transit, of fever for a Scorpio native. The last one third part of Saturn's sub period will cause birth of a younger brother, marriage to older brother and happiness to father.

तारार्केशाधिपे स्वर्क्षे नीचे वाथ प्रजायते।
राजयोगं च लभते क्षेमदाये महत् सुखम् ॥३४२९ ॥

3429. This is not a logically constructed sloka. Neither the planets involved are clear. "Tara" = Nakshatra; "Arka" = Sun;

"Isa" = Lord; "Adhipa" again is lord. Thus the term "Tara + Arka + Isa + Adhipa" yields nothing sensible. These planets, if at all they mean something clear, should be in own sign or debilitation, giving a Raja Yoga and great happiness in the 4th dasa.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
विद्यारम्भं च लभते तथोपनयनं ततः ॥३४३० ॥
सुरांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने यमलांशोद्भवस्य च।
जन्मदाये केतु भुक्तावुपनयनमिष्यते ॥३४३१ ॥
दुर्भगांशे प्रजातस्य लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
महानदीप्रान्तदेशे मौञ्जीबन्धनमाचरेत् ॥३४३२ ॥

3430 - 3432. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) In the sub period of the 11th lord (Mercury) and in the dasa of the 7th lord (Venus), one's education will commence followed by sacred thread ceremony.

(b) Capricorn Ascendant: For one born in Capricorn ascendant's Sura Nadiamsa, Ketu's sub period in the first dasa will cause sacred thread ceremony.

(c) For one born in Scorpio ascendant, vide "a" above, the said ceremony in the 11th lord's sub period will occur in the region of a great river.

Notes: (b) "Vrschike Lagne" is replaced by "Makare Lagne" in another version, which is only correct.

सम्पद्दाये शुक्रभुक्तौ कीटलग्नसमुद्भवः।
वसन्तकाले चोद्वाही पितृभाग्यः सुखी ॥३४३३ ॥

3433. Scorpio Ascendant: The native will beget married during the season of spring in the sub period of Venus in the 2nd dasa. His father will also prosper (during this sub period).

कर्माधिपदशाकाले वासदेशे नृपावधि।
पष्ठाष्टमाधीयुक्तौ देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ॥३४३४ ॥
स्वपिता क्लेशैकार्याणि वर्षमेकं मनोव्यथाम्।
प्राबल्यं लभते पश्चाद् भ्रातृयोगवशात् सुखम् ॥३४३५ ॥

3434 - 3435. The sub periods of either the 6th or 11th lord (i.e. of Mars or Mercury) in the dasa of the 10th lord (Sun) the king will be replaced(?) In these sub periods, the native's father will be in difficulties and will be distressed for a period of one year after which he will prosper on account of his co-born.

सर्वदाये सौम्यभुक्तौ भूसुतस्यान्तरेऽथ वा।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि देहजाड्यां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४३६ ॥
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च।
बुधान्तरे व्याकुलं स्यादुरुभुक्तौ क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३४३७ ॥
शन्यन्तरे श्रिया युक्तो स्वप्राबल्यं विपद्दशा।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविशेषं च प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ॥३४३८ ॥

विपद्दशापरार्धादौ ज्येष्ठभ्राता श्रिया युतः।
पुत्रोत्सवादिसन्तोषं पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४३९ ॥
वृश्चिकान्ते चापशनौ गोचरे पितृपीडनम्।
सम्पद्दाये क्रूर भुक्तौ पितुः पीडा भविष्यति ॥३४४० ॥
मीने शनिस्थिते काले मेषान्ते वृषभेऽथ वा।
दुर्भगांश्जस्य चारे विपद्दाये पितुर्विपत् ॥३४४१ ॥

3436 - 3441. Scorpio Ascendant: (a) The sub periods of Mercury and Mars in all dasas will cause physical illness due to troublesome undertakings.

(b) One born in the first half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa will be distressed in the sub period of Mercury. So also to some extent in that of Jupiter. (This applies to 2nd dasa.)

(c) The later half of the 3rd dasa will bring wealth and acquisition of a son for the native's older brother. His father will also enjoy happiness.

(d) Saturn's Transit: Saturn's sojourn in the end of Scorpio, or in Sagittarius will cause evils to father. This may also be in a malefic's sub period in the 2nd dasa. During the native's 3rd dasa, with saturn moving in Pisces, end of Aries or in Taurus will endanger his father.

पितृभावाष्टमे जीवे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च।
सप्तमाब्दे पित्ररिष्टमष्टाविंशेऽथ वा यदि ॥३४४२ ॥

3442. During the native's 7th or 28th year, Jupiter moving in the 8th from the 9th (i.e. in Aquarius which is the 4th from Scorpio ascendant) will cause death of father.

सुखेशसंबन्धदशाविपाके
चन्द्रात् सुखे भानुसुते च काले।
जन्मान्तरे पापवशाच्च दुःखं।
तातम्बिकारिष्टमितिब्रुवन्ति ।३४४३ ॥

3443. In the dasa periods of a planet related to 4th lord, note Saturn in movement in the 4th place from the natal Moon. Then the native will be in grief for his sins and his paternal grand-mother will be endangered.

तुलांशगे क्रिये चन्द्रे कुलीरे गोचरे शनौ।
क्षेमदाये पित्ररिष्टं मास्सु मेषादिषु त्रिषु ।३४४४ ॥
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति।
प्रत्यग्दाये पापभुक्तौ जननीमृत्युमादिशेत् ॥३४४५ ॥

3444 - 3445. Should the Moon be in Aries with Libra Navamsa, Saturn's movement in cancer during the 4th dasa will endanger his father. The months concerned will be when the Sun moves in Aries and the next two signs. His mother will become a widow and will be long-lived. She will die when the native will be in a malefic's sub period of 5th dasa.

सुरांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने पञ्चविंशतिवत्सरे।
एकत्रिंशोऽथ वा चेति स्ववन्ध्यामातृनाशनम् ॥३४४६ ॥
स्वपित्रिरिष्टतः पूर्वं सुरांशेजनितस्य च।
माता सुमङ्गली मृत्युं पिता पश्चादभार्यकः ॥३४४७ ॥

3446 - 3447. In case of Sura Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant (another version rightly suggests Capricorn ascendant), mother will die in the native's 25th or 31st year. This death of mother will occur prior to the death of father who then will remain unmarried.

Notes: "Vandhya" (barren) in relation to mother is an inadmissible expression.

मीनांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने यमलांशोद्भवस्य च।
दीर्घायुश्चापि जननी ? भेदमाता विनश्यति ॥३४४८ ॥
षोडशाब्दे भेदमातुरमृत्युभयं क्वचित्।
ततः पश्चाद्विवाहः स्याद् द्यूनाधिपतिदायके ॥३४४९ ॥

3448 - 3449. For one born in Scorpio (Capricorn is found in another version) ascendant, Durbhaga (or Sura) Nadiamsa, mother will be endowed with longevity. But his step-mother will be destroyed (early). The said step-mother will die a dangerous death when the native will be 16. Later on, in the 7th lord's dasa, his marriage will occur.

Notes: Reference to Pisces Navamsa is redundant in the 1st line of sloka 3448 above.

सुरांशे षोडशे वर्षे त्वष्टादशे च वत्सरे।
प्रत्यक्षपितृमूलेन वदेदुद्वाह कर्म च ॥३४५० ॥

3450. The 16th or 18th year of age will cause marriage to the native of Sura Nadiamsa (Capricorn) through the good offices of his full father. (That is, a step-father is indicated, vide next sloka.)

प्रत्यग्दाये पित्ररिष्टं सुरांशेजनितस्य च।
शन्यन्तरे क्लेश कालः स्वभेदपितृकर्मकृत् ।३४५१ ॥

3451. The 5th dasa will endanger his father. The sub period of Saturn will be a time of troubles

and the native will perform last offices to his half-father.

चापारूढे क्रिये चन्द्रे तुलांशे क्षेमदायके।
स्वप्राबल्यं विशेषं च भ्रातृमूलात् सुवाहनम् ॥३४५२ ॥
राजामात्यप्रसोदन भ्रातृयोगाभिवृद्धिमान्।
गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षेण नित्यश्रीसौख्यमश्नुते ॥३४५३ ॥

3452 - 3453. The Moon in Aries or Sagittarius with Libra Navamsa will specially increase one's prosperity in the 4th dasa. He will acquire conveyance through his brothers. Due to favours of the king and minister, his brother will enjoy prosperity. The family will receive the blessings of the goddess of lucre and happiness will prevail.

नक्रांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने यमलांशोद्भवस्य च।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले भ्रातृप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥३४५४ ॥
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले जातकश्च श्रिया युतः।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति दारसौख्यं शुभाशुभम् ॥३४५५ ॥

3454 - 3455. Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa will bring prosperity to brother when the native will be in the dasa of the Moon. In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant (Mars), he will himself gather wealth, will acquire a son and be happy with his wife. Good and bad results are possible (in the dasa of Mars).

शन्यङ्गारकसंयोगे दशमे गुरुवीक्षिते।
कीटलग्ने प्रजातस्य बुद्धियोगी भविष्यति ॥३४५६ ॥
बुद्धियोगप्रजातस्य भ्रातृप्राबल्यहेतुना।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले बहुभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४५७ ॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले पितृसौख्यं महत् सुखम्।
जन्मदाये तृतीयांशे तातादिश्रियमश्नुते ॥३४५८ ॥
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
बुद्धियोगे सुखे जीवे पशुधान्यसमृद्धिमान् ॥३४६० ॥
द्वात्रिंशे दारनाशः स्यात् क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
द्वितीयोद्वाहसिद्धिः स्यात् पश्चात् प्रबलयोगवान् ॥३४६१ ॥

3456 - 3461. Saturn and Mars joining in the 10th (in Leo) with the aspect of Jupiter will cause what is called "Buddhi Yoga" as a result of which, the native will obtain great prosperity in the dasa of the 9th lord through the help of his brother. The dasa of the 10th lord (Sun) will cause much happiness to father. The last one third part of 1st dasa will cause wealth to father. Throughout his life, the native will enjoy fortunes. In the said Buddhi Yoga, Jupiter being in the 4th, will cause increase of quadrupeds and corns, and will grant palanquins (conveyances) and ornaments, apart from fortunes through brother. The 5th dasa will cause a family division and some enmity with brother. In the native's 32nd year, his wife will die and he will incur plenty of grief. His 2nd marriage will follow, following which he will see great prosperity.

Notes: The yoga is referred to as "Buddhi Yoga". Buddhi means intelligence and has directly nothing to do with Bhagya or prosperity. It should read as Bhagya or Vriddhi Yoga in line with the combination suggested although the title of the yoga is not that important. Apart from giving prosperity, the conjunction of Mars - Saturn in Leo in aspect to Jupiter has other events as could be seen.

सुखेशे सिंहराशिस्थे दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च।
सर्वदाये मीनराशौ तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा यदि ॥३४६२ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वप्रभोश्च महाविपत्।
स्वसेवितनृपक्लेशात् क्लेशमाप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३४६३ ॥
कन्यादौ जन्मदेशेषु राज्याधिपतिनाशनम्।
तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चेति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३४६४ ॥

3462 - 3464. One born in Scorpio ascendant, Durbhaga Nadiamsa, will incur great danger to his king if the 4th lord Saturn at birth is in Leo and reaches in transit Pisces or its trine. Due to the said troubles to the king, the native will himself be in great troubles. The king will be destroyed when Saturn reaches the initial part of Virgo, or a trine thereof.

Notes: The important clue here is that one will have great professional troubles with Saturn moving in the sign Pisces or a trine, if at birth he occupies Leo, the 10th.

मायाब्दान्तादिमारभ्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता श्रियान्वितः।
रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले भाग्यधिपतिदायगे ॥३४६५ ॥
स्वजनारिष्टमाप्नोति भगिनीपुत्रनाशनम्।
गुरुद्वितीयपर्याये वृषे मेषे महत् सुखम् ॥३४६६ ॥
स्वपिता नित्यसन्तोषं राजप्रीतिशुभावहम्।
गुरुप्रथमपर्याये वृषभादौ वा श्रियान्वितः ॥३४६७ ॥

द्वितीये वृषभादौ वा भ्रातृप्राबल्यमादिशेत्।
मेषत्रिकोणगे जीवे सूर्ये स्वोच्चांश संयुते ॥३४६८॥
स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यादि पितृवर्गे महाविपत् ॥३४६९॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे कष्टकालो मित्रवर्गे महत् सुखम्।
स्वमित्रसुतसौभाग्यं वृषभादौ विशेषतः ॥३४७०॥
बुद्धियोगी स्थिरे लग्ने गोचरे वृषभे गुरौ।
स्वपितुर्मित्रतनयः योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ।३४७१॥
गुरुतृतीयपर्याये मिथुनान्ते कुलीरगे।
राजद्वेषं मनस्तापमुद्योगार्थविनाशनम् ॥३४७२॥
चापान्ते मकरे काले निरोधादि मुपद्रवम्।
स्वपुत्रदारशोकादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३४७३॥

3465 - 3473. (a) During the beginning and concluding parts of the native's 14th year, his elder brother will gather wealth. In the dasa of the 9th lord and in the sub period of the 8th lord, relatives will be harmed and a son of his sister will die.

(b) Jupiter's Transit: In the 2nd round of transit, Jupiter arriving in Taurus or Aries will cause much happiness. His father will be continuously happy, will please the king and will experience auspicious effects. In the first round, Jupiter in the initial part of Taurus will cause advent of wealth. In second round, in the same space, Jupiter will promote brother's growth.

(c) Father: Jupiter at birth in Aries or as trine thereof as the Sun begets his exaltation Navamsa will cause illness to father, and great danger to paternal kinsfolk. Relatives will be in the grip of troubles. But happiness will prevail in friends' circle. When Jupiter arrives in the beginning of Taurus, his friends' progeny will be fortunate, famous and prosperous. When in 3rd round Jupiter moves in the end of Gemini or Cancer, he will incur enmity with the king, mental distress and loss of position and wealth. In the end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn, Jupiter will cause obstacles and his son will suffer loss of spouse leading to much grief.

मन्दांशेशदशाकाले बुद्धियोगोद्भवस्य च।
सहोदरः क्लेशमेति पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४७४॥
पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे तुलांशे मेषराशिगे।
स्वसुतेन युते दृष्टे त्वापत्संन्यासवान् पिता ॥३४७५॥
सुखेशांशदशाकाले सप्तविंशतिवत्सरे।
मेषे जीवे मेषमासे शुक्लपक्षे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३४७६॥

3474 - 3476. In the dasa of the Moon's Navamsa dispositor, the native's brother will incur difficulties and his father will be subjected to evils and will die. During the time of this death, the native will be of 27 years of age and be in the dasa of the 4th lord's Navamsa dispositor. In transit, Jupiter will be in Aries along with the Sun, when bright lunar half rules.

क्षेमदाये सुतारिष्टं बुद्धियोगोद्भवस्य च।
युग्मे शनिस्थिते काले पुत्रारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४७७॥
मेषकन्याधनुर्मीने बुद्धियोगद्भवस्य च।
पुत्रशोकफलप्राप्ती राज विग्रहवान् क्वचित् ॥३४७८॥

3477- 3478. The native's son will be subjected to evils in 4th dasa with Saturn's movement in the sign Gemini. Grief on account of loss of son will occur with .... (planet not mentioned) in Aries, Virgo, Sagittarius or Pisces apart from royal displeasure.

राहुस्थितेशांशदाये राहुभुक्तौ ज्वराद्भयम्।
जननी क्लेशकार्याणि भ्रातृपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३४७९॥

3479. In the dasa of Rahu's Navamsa dispositor, and in the sub period of Rahu, one will be troubled by fever; his mother and brother will also be subjected to evils.

Notes: "Rahu sthitesamsa daaye" should read as "Rahu sthitesa amsesa daaye".

अष्टमेशस्थितांशेश दशायां बुधभुक्तिषु।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्ति कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३४८०॥

3480. In the sub period of Mercury during the dasa of the Navamsa dispositor of the 8th lord, the native of Scorpio ascendant will be in the grip of fear of untimely death.

सुताधिपदशासंधिकाले स्वर्भानुभुक्तिषु।
क्रूरान्तरान्तरे काले ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ॥३४८१॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे वृद्धियोगे सुताधिपतिदायगे।
स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृसन्तान भाग्यनाशवशाद्व्यथा ॥३४८२॥

3481 - 3482. His older brother will be destroyed in the junction of the 5th lord's dasa (Jupiter's dasa) and in Rahu's sub period. The sub-sub period rulership will go to a malefic planet. There is another authority to state that the 5th dasa will destroy the fortunes of the native's older brother's son.

जीवे शन्यन्तरे काले ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ।
कीटलग्ने प्रजातस्तुक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३४८३ ॥
तत्पुत्रप्रबलं चैति सुताधिपतिदायके ।
प्रत्यग्दशान्त्ये सन्तापं भेदभ्रातृविनाशनम् ॥३४८४ ॥
दशामध्येऽपमृत्यं च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
भाग्याधिपदशान्त्यादौ ज्येष्ठभ्रातृश्रिया युतः ॥३४८५ ॥
त्रिदशायोगवृद्धिं च बुद्धियोगोद्भवस्य च ।
भाग्यवृद्धिः श्रिया युक्तो गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥३४८६ ॥

3483 - 3486. (a) Jupiter dasa, Saturn's sub period will be the cause of death of one's older brother and the native of Scorpio ascendant will be grieved much. His son will get great prosperity in this dasa. End of the 5th dasa (different from 5th lord's dasa) will cause distress and will destroy step-brothers. In between the dasa fear of untimely death (for step-brother) will prevail for which remedies be done.

(b) The native's brother will acquire wealth in the beginning and end of the 9th lord's dasa. Prosperity and wealth of the family will increase.

Notes: (b) The 1st line of sloka 3486 is ill-constructed and is not amenable to a proper rendering.

धनाधिपदशाकाले दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ।
केतुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य शुक्रभुक्तौ मृतिं वदेत् ॥३४८७ ॥
जीवे शुक्रान्तरे काले कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
अष्टपञ्चाशगे वर्षे तुलामासत्रिकोणगे ॥३४८८ ॥
कृष्णपक्षे शुक्रवारे प्रातःकाले मृतिं वदेत् ।
लग्नाष्टमगते शुक्रे मित्रग्रहसमन्विते ॥३४८९ ॥
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे परलोको न विद्यते ।
दुर्गतिं चाष्टमे शुक्रे यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते ॥३४९० ॥
व्ययाष्टमगते केतौ गच्छत्येवअधोगतिम् ।
दुर्भगांशे फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥३४९१ ॥

3487 - 3491. (a) Death: The native of Scorpio ascendant, Durbhaga Nadiamsa will die in the 2nd lord's dasa and in the beginning and ending of sub period of Ketu or in the sub period of Venus. Death occurring in Venus sub period in the dasa of Jupiter will be in the 58th year, with the transit Sun in Libra or its trine, in a dark fortnight, on a Friday morning.

(b) One born in the first half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with Venus in the 8th along with a friendly planet, will die a bad death. One will beget bad end if Ketu is in the 8th or the 12th.

(c) Whatever has been stated in Deva Keralam about Durbhaga Nadiamsa will be truthful.

स्थिरलग्नचतुष्टये निशाकरांशः

निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्तु शूद्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ॥३४९२ ॥
सूर्यकालाधिपे शुक्रे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
शूद्रकाले शूद्रजन्मा राजयोगे तु सङ्करः ॥३४९३ ॥
जीवदृष्टियुते विप्रकाल समुद्भवः ।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं क्षत्रियादौ यथाक्रमम् ॥३४९४ ॥

3492 - 3494. Immovable Ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa: With the Sun in an immovable sign, one born with this Nadiamsa in any of the four immovable signs will be a Soodra. While the Soodra Kala of the subject Nadiamsa (i.e. its last one fourth part) rises, if Venus becomes the lord of the day time and gets the aspect of Saturn, one born will be a Soodra and will enjoy Raja yoga effects. The Sun in aspect to Jupiter will cause birth of a Brahmin in the Vipra Kala (1st one fourth part) of the said Nadiamsa. Kshatriyas and others will be born in the respective parts, i.e. a Kshatriya in Kshatriya Kala, a Vaisya in Vaisya Kala and a Soodra in Soodra Kala, of the Nadiamsa.

Notes: Nisakra (known as Nisakari as well as Nisachari in some versions) extends thus: from 19° 36' to 19° 48' of a movable sign, from 10° 12' to 10° 24' of an immovable sign and from 4° 36' to 4° 38' of a dual sign.

निशाकारांशगे सूर्ये बुधशुक्रसमन्विते ।
स्वसुतेनयुते दृष्टे शूद्रजन्मेति कथ्यते ॥३४९५ ॥
जीवनं वैश्यवृत्त्या च बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ।
स्वपिता च तथा विन्द्यान्मध्येवयसिभाग्यवान् ॥३४९६ ॥
श्यामवर्णशरीरी च बहुभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
पञ्चसङ्ख्या भगिन्यश्च भविष्यन्ति चिरायुषाः ।३४९७ ॥

3495 - 3497. It is stated that a Soodra will be born if the Sun joins Mercury and Venus in aspect to or in association with Saturn. He will live by trading activities and be emaciated in childhood due to troubles. So also will his father be. The native will make his fortunes in the middle of his

life. He will be black in complexion and will incur destruction of many brothers. He will have six long-living sisters.

सूर्यलग्नाधिपे मन्दे मीने कालाग्निनाडिके ।
निशाकरेण संयुक्ते सोदरभ्रातृनाशवान् ॥३४९८ ॥
भगिन्यो बहवश्चैव केचित्पक्षे ह्यसोदरः ।
बाल्ये मन्दमतिः साधुः कामुको बुद्धिमान् सुखी ॥३४९९ ॥
यौवने बहुभाग्याप्तिर्वार्धके क्लेशवान् भवेत् ।
निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये तदीशे शनिसंयुते ॥३५०० ॥
अल्पविद्यो शठः कामी क्षिप्रकोपी प्रवृत्तिमान् ।
वयो मध्ये सुसामर्थ्यं कटुकाम्लरसप्रियः ॥३५०१ ॥
ज्ञानवान् धर्मबुद्धिश्च रजोगुणसमन्वितः ।
तामसप्रकृति र्बाल्ये वयोमध्ये सुसात्त्विकः ॥३५०२ ॥
धर्ममार्गरतो नित्यं वैदिकाचारबुद्धिमान् ।
देवब्राह्मण विश्वासी विंशोपरि सुभाग्यवान् ॥३५०३ ॥

3498 - 3503. Immovable Ascendant: (a) Saturn becoming the lord of the Sun sign and associated with the Moon will destroy one's brothers. The native will have many sisters. According to some, there will be no co-born. During his childhood, he will be dull-headed. He will be gentle, libidinous and (later on will become) intelligent. In his youth, his fortunes will be plenty. Old age will bring forth troubles.

(b) The Sun in Nisakara Nadiamsa, while his dispositor joins Saturn, denotes the following. The person will have limited education. He will be crafty, libidinous and be instantly irascible. In the middle of his age, he will become smart. He will be fond of bitter juices, wise, munificent and passionate. In his childhood he will be indolent and in youth gentle. He will be ever interested in taking to the path of justice and will follow the Vedic codes of conduct. He will have faith in gods and Brahmins. His fortunes will register increase after his 20th year.

Notes: (a) "Kalagni Nadiamsa in Pisces" is an interruption and a wrong copy for some other text while the Shashtiamsa with this name appears rightly in sloka 3504.

मन्दे कालाग्निषष्ट्यंशे मलिनः क्रूरकर्मवान् ।
सम्पद्दाये महायोगं जन्मदाये च दुःखितः ॥३५०४ ॥
विप्लवेन धनच्छेदमग्निदाहेनवातथा ।
भाग्यक्षीणमवाप्नोति षोडशाब्दान्तमेव च ॥३५०५ ॥
पश्चादल्पसुखी चैव मन्ददोषो न विद्यते ।

3504 - 3505½. The native of an immovable ascendant, with Saturn placed in Kalagni Shashtiamsa, will indulge in dirty and cruel acts. His 2nd dasa will cause much prosperity, but the first dasa will usher grief. He will lose wealth in a calamity or in a fire accident and his fortunes will be on the decline upto the end of his 16th year. Afterwards, he will enjoy limited (or some) happiness and the blemish of Saturn (being in the said Shashtiamsa) will not exist.

सितांशगे विलग्नेशे ताराधिपसमन्विते ॥३५०६ ॥
सम्पद्दशायां नष्टं च स्वपित्रार्जितनाशनम् ।
वृषभे चन्द्रषष्ट्यंशे शुभद्वयसमन्विते ॥३५०७ ॥
निशाकरांशजातश्च विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान् ।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते क्षेमदाये फलं सुखम् ॥३५०८ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये मनस्तापं दारिद्येण च कर्शितः ।
साधनेशदशाकाले बहुभाग्य युतः सुखी ॥३५०९ ॥
क्षेमतार दशान्त्यादौ क्लेशः स्याद्वसुवत्सरे ।
विपद्दाये धनप्राप्तिः क्षेमदाये महत् सुखम् ॥३५१० ॥

3506 - 3510. (a) The lord of the ascendant, which is an immovable sign, begetting the company of the Moon and occupying a Navamsa of Venus, will cause losses in the 2nd dasa including paternal inheritances.

(b) One born in the subject Nadiamsa having two benefics in Taurus in Indu Shashtiamsa will enjoy much fortunes in his 3rd dasa. He will enjoy prosperity and happiness in the 4th dasa. His 5th dasa will cause mental distress and will physically weaken him due to penury. In the 6th dasa, he will make much prosperity and happiness. In the beginning and ending parts of the 4th dasa, he will be in grief for about 8 years. 3rd dasa will give wealth and 4th dasa (?) much happiness.

मीनत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे वृश्चिकांशोद्भवस्य च ।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं साधनेशदशासुखम् ॥३५११ ॥
पाके सौम्यदशान्त्यादौ विपद्दाये सुभुक्तिषु ।
ज्वरभीतिं च लभते मृतप्रायोपजीवति ॥३५१२ ॥

3511 - 3512. An immovable ascendant having Scorpio Navamsa, while the Moon is in Pisces or a

trine thereof, will give the above effects, and happiness in the 6th dasa. In the beginning or ending portions of Mercury's dasa, or in the sub period of a benefic planet in the 3rd dasa, there will be fear of fever and the native will nearly die.

Notes: "Above effects" means the ones denoted at "b" of slokas 3506 - 3510. To wit, two of the following combinations will give identical results.

(1) The Moon in Taurus & *C*.

(2) An immovable ascendant which has Scorpio Navamsa & C.

The second yoga has an additional effect of giving happiness in the 6th dasa.

चन्द्रांशके तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वजन्मदेश नृपतिर्मृतः स्यान्नात्र संशयः ॥३५१३ ॥
निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये वृषभे च स्थिते सति ।
मूलत्रिकोणगे मन्दे हाथ वा दृष्टिराशिषु ॥३५१४ ॥
चन्द्राक्रान्तर्क्षगे वापि चन्द्रांशे वा विशेषतः ।
चन्द्रदृष्टेषु राशीषु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३५१५ ॥

3513 - 3515. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in the sign that is identical with the Moon's Navamsa of birth, or its trine will kill the king. If the Sun is in Nisakara Nadiamsa in Taurus, Saturn in his Moola trikona Rasi .....in the sign aspected by .. when Saturn transits the sign identical with the Moon's natal Navamsa, or a trine thereof, particularly the said Navamsa sign ... in the sign aspected by the Moon .... (Incomplete text).

सप्तमाधिपतौ शुक्रे द्विग्रहेण समन्विते ।
निशाकरांश नाड्यां तु जातश्चैव द्विभार्यकः ॥३५१६ ॥
मायाब्दे षोडशाब्दे वा स्वसोदर्याश्च शोभनम् ।
सम्पद्दाये विवाहः स्यात् स्वविवाहो ह्यतः परम् ॥३५१७ ॥
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे दारेशस्यांशके तथा ।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे प्रथमोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥३५१८ ॥
मन्दांशे संस्थिते चन्द्रे मीने शनियुतेक्षिते ।
षोडशाब्दात् परं चैव् द्विवर्षे पाणिसंग्रहम् ॥३५१९ ॥
दारेशांशे तत्रिकोणे दारजन्मर्क्षमं वि‌ऽ‌ः ।
दारेशदृष्टिशौ तु योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३५२० ॥

3516 - 3520. Scorpio Ascendant - Marriage: (a) One born in Nisakara Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant (one of the immovable signs) having the 7th lord Venus in the company of two planets will have two wives. During his 14th or 16th year, his sister's marriage will occur. After this, in the last one third part of his 2nd dasa, his first marriage will occur which will coincide with Jupiter's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 7th lord (Venus) at birth.

(b) Marriage will occur within two years after the 16th year if the Moon is in a Navamsa of Saturn while the sign Pisces is related to Saturn by aspect or position.

(c) The natal birth star of his bride will correspond to the Navamsa occupied by he 7th lord (Venus) or a trine thereof.

Notes: (a) "Sobhanam" means a propitious function. Here it is to be interpreted as marriage.

कीटांशगे निशानाथे कुलीरांशे दिवाकरे ।
सम्पद्दाये विवाहः स्याद्गोचरे वृषभे गुरौ ॥३५२१ ॥
अथवा मिथुने वापि मेषादित्रयमासगे ।
लग्नात् सप्तमगे राहौ सङ्करांशोद्भवरय च ॥३५२२ ॥
जन्मदाये विप्लवेन स्वपितुः क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
पितामह्या विनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३५२३ ॥
सम्पद्दाये शुक्रभुक्तौ केतुभुकत्यन्तरेऽपि च ।
स्वपितृव्य विनाशेन ह्यतीव क्लेशवान् पिता ॥३५२४ ॥
ततः पश्चाद्दरिद्रः स्यात् पितृव्यसुतनाशनम् ।
पितृव्यस्य मनस्तापो भवत्यत्र न संशयः ॥३५२५ ॥

3521 - 3525. (a) For a native of Scorpio ascendant, the Moon and the Sun in order occupying Scorpio and Cancer Navamsas, marriage will occur in his 2nd dasa. The possibility is, transit Jupiter will then be in Taurus (the 7th). Or else, he could be in Gemini (the 8th). The corresponding months will see the Sun in transit in any of the 3 signs commencing from Aries.

(b) Immovable Ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa: If Rahu is in the 7th from the ascendant, one's father will be grieved due to some calamity. The grief, which will be abundant, will be due to loss of the native's paternal grand-mother. The native will be in much grief due to loss of father, in the 2nd dasa, in the end of Ketu's sub period or in Venus' sub period. Following this, there will be penury in the family, death of paternal uncle's (i.e. father's brother's) son and distress to the said

uncle.

Notes: (b) The name of the Nadiamsa in the first line of sloka 3522 should read as Nisakara Nadiamsa.

विक्रमाधिपतौ भौमे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ।
पश्चात् सहोदरभ्रातृनाशं च मनुरब्रवीत् ॥३५२६ ॥

3526. Aquarius Ascendant: Mars being the 3rd lord and be in association with Rahu by company or aspect will destroy the native's younger brothers.

Notes: This applies to Aquarius, as Mars is the ruler of 3rd for an immovable ascendant.

पितृव्यसुतमावेशे राहुसंयुतवीक्षिते ।
स्वपितृव्यसुतारिष्टं विषाग्निजलहेतुना ॥३५२७ ॥
स्वपितृ द्वेषमूलेनजिह्वाच्छेदं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मसूरिज्वर भीत्या च स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृनाशम् ॥३५२८ ॥
चन्द्रांशे जननात् पूर्वं ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ।
भगिन्यो बहुलाश्चैव मातुलाभावमादिशेत् ॥३५२९ ॥

3527 - 3529. Immovable Ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa: Should the 3rd house denoting the son of father's brother be aspected or occupied by Rahu, danger to the said son through poison, fire or water be foretold. Further due to enmity with the said uncle, the native's tongue will be cut off. His elder brother would die due to haemorrhoids (or small-pox), prior to the native's birth. He will have many sisters but not a maternal uncle.

Notes: Nisakara Nadiamsa is at times referred to as "Chandramsa". The Moon's natal Navamsa position as well as Cancer Navamsa are also denoted by the term "Chandramsa". Suitable care is taken in the rendering.

पितामहस्य भ्राता च नास्ति चन्द्रांशगे रवौ ।
पितामहस्वसाप्येका पुत्रिणीदीर्ध जीविनी ॥३५३० ॥
पितामह्यास्तु वार्धक्ये नेत्रक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
दीर्घायुर्योगमित्याहु: पौत्रनाशेन कर्शिता ॥३५३१ ॥
एक: कश्चित् पितृव्येषु दुष्टपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
भाग्यमूलात् सुसन्तोषी त्वगम्यागमनोत्सुक: ॥३५३२ ॥
तस्य पापवशात् क्लेशं वार्धके व्रणमादिशेत् ।
भाग्यक्षीणं च लभते संपद्दाये त्विदं फलम् ॥३५३३ ॥

3530 - 3533. For one born in the subject Nadiamsa, the Sun in Cancer Navamsa would not cause a brother but a sister to the native's paternal grand-father. The said sister's daughter will be long-lived. The native's paternal grand-mother will incur eye troubles in her old age. She will be long-lived but emaciated on account of (premature) loss of grand-sons. One paternal uncle will have a wicked son, will be happy through his prosperity and be enthusiastic of travels. Due to his sins he will incur ulcers in his old age and his fortunes will decline. These effects will be evident when the native will be in his 2nd dasa.

सम्पत्ताराधिपे सौम्ये दशायां च स्वभुक्तिषु ।
विद्यारम्भं च लभते ह्यथ वा शुक्रभुक्तिषु ॥३५३४ ॥
तत्काले च पितृव्यादि क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिश: ।
लग्ने जीवे मदे राहौ मलिन: पापचेतन: ॥३५३५ ॥
चन्द्र शनियुते दृष्टे बाल्ये दारिद्ययोगवान् ।
विंशद्वर्षात् परं सौख्य मेकयोगो न विद्यते ॥३५३६ ॥
विपद्दाये भाग्यवृद्धिं पुत्रसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
लग्ने केतुयुते जीवे तदीशे चन्द्रसंयुते ॥३५३७ ॥
सीतांशनाडिगे भाग्ये योग: कुसुमनामक: ।
अचरे कुसुमे योगे वित्ते चद्रे च संस्थिते ।
विंशोपरि महद्भाग्यं सप्तत्रिंशात् परं व्यथाम् ॥३५३८ ॥

3534 - 3538. (a) The sub period of Mercury in his own dasa, which is the 2nd dasa from birth, will commence one's education. During this time, much grief to paternal uncle will come to pass.

(b) Jupiter in the ascendant as Rahu is in the 7th will make one dirty and sinful.

(c) The Moon aspected by Saturn, or being with him, will cause poverty during childhood. He will be happy after the age of 20. His fortunes will increase in the 3rd dasa and he will be happy through his son. ("Eka Yogo Na Vidyate" in sloka 3536 is a corrupt ccopy.)

(d) With Ketu in the ascendant in the company of Jupiter, while their dispositor is with the Moon, Kusuma Yoga leading to prosperity is caused. In the said Yoga, if the Moon is placed in the 2nd, one's fortunes will expand after 20th year of age. But grief will strike him after 37.

सूर्यलग्ने तत्रिकोणे मकरान्ते च वा शनौ ।
विपद्दाये पित्ररिष्टमत ऊर्ध्वं न जीवति ॥३५३९ ॥

क्लीबे शनिस्थिते काले सम्पत्तारादशान्त्यगे ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥३५४० ॥

3539 - 3540. Saturn moving in the natal Sun sign, a trine thereto, or in the end of Capricorn, will cause death of father when the native will be in his 3rd dasa. Father will not survive beyond this phase. But when Saturn moves in a weak sign coinciding with the end of the 2nd dasa, father will have fear of untimely death. Suitable remedies be adopted.

कन्यान्ते वृश्चिकादौ च मेषान्त्ये वृषभादिके ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृव्यस्य विनाशनम् ॥३५४१ ॥

3541. Destruction of paternal uncle will come to pass with Saturn moving in the beginning of Virgo, end of Scorpio, end of Aries or beginning of Taurus.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौ तु मातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३५४२ ॥
निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
क्षेमदाये मध्यखण्डे मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३५४३ ॥

3542 - 3543. (a) Danger to mother will exist with Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by 11th lord, a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by 11th lord at birth.

(b) Scorpio Ascendant: Should birth be in Scorpio ascendant (instead of any fixed sign discussed so far) and the Sun be in Nisakara Nadiamsa, the middle part of the 4th dasa will endanger mother.

सुतेशे सुतभावस्थे निधनाधिपसंयुते ।
गर्भस्रावातुरा भार्या जातं जातं मृतप्रजा ॥३५४४ ॥

3544. Immovable Ascendant: The 5th lord in the 5th in the company of the 8th lord will cause abortion to the native's spouse. Else, children will be dead as they are born.

कुम्भे जीवे केतुयुक्ते सौम्ये भृगुसमन्विते ।
निशाकरांशे जातश्च पुत्रवांश्च न संशयः ॥३५४५ ॥
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पश्चान्मात्ररिष्टच्च पूर्वगे ।
षट्त्रिंशाब्दे दारहानिः सूचिकावात रोगतः ॥३५४६ ॥
ततः पश्चान्महत् सौख्यं क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे जीवयोगे चन्द्रांशे जनितस्य च ॥३५४७ ॥
ज्येष्ठभार्या द्विसन्ताना दीर्धमायुश्च विन्दति ।
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुः पुत्री चैका चिरायुषी ॥३५४८ ॥

3545 - 3548. (a) One will doubtless have progeny if the sign Aquarius is occupied by Jupiter and Ketu, as the two planets Mercury and Venus are together (elsewhere). Further, the native's mother will die following his father's end. The subject will lose his spouse in his 36th year due to haemorrhoids or windy diseases. After this phase, his happiness will be great and he will soon remarry.

(b) There is another authority to state that one born in the subject Nadiamsa with Jupiter's involvement as at "a" above will have two long-living children through his first wife. And the rest (of male issues) will be destroyed. One long-living daughter is also denoted.

योगनाडी फलाध्याये नाड्यान्तुवित्तपस्य च ।
आयुर्योगं च पुत्रादेः फलं विस्तरमादिशेत् ॥३५४९ ॥

3549. In the chapter dealing with effects in the Yoga Nadi, using the 2nd lord, a lot of combinations have been cited in respect of life-spans of sons and others.

विपद्दाये सुपुत्राप्तिव्यापारप्रबलं सुखम् ।
चरेशयोगे त्वचरे द्विसहस्रधनाढ्यवान् ॥३५५० ॥
द्वौ पुत्रौ कन्यके तस्य दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दतः ।
कर्मेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३५५१ ॥
कर्मेशदृष्टिराशौ तु भगिन्याश्च मनोव्यथा ।
चक्रसन्धौ दशासन्धौ क्लेशकालं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३५५२ ॥
सोदरस्य विशेषेण क्लेशं सम्पद्दशान्त्यगे ।
भाग्यारूढाधिपे जीवे कुसुमे योगसंस्थिते ॥३५५३ ॥
तस्य नाडी फलाध्याये विस्तरेणाद्भुतं फलम् ।
चतुःपञ्चाशगे वर्षे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३५५४ ॥
निशाकरांशे जातश्च ह्यपमृत्युं च विन्दति ।
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले मीनान्त्ये मेषगे शनौ ।
मीनकन्यालिके मासे शुक्लपक्षे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३५५५ ॥

3550 - 3555. (a) His 3rd dasa will cause excellent sons and business progress.

(b) The lord of a movable sign in an immovable sign will cause wealth exceeding 2,000.

(c) His two sons and daughters will be long-lived.

(d) Saturn moving in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 10th, a trine thereof, or the one in aspect to the 10th lord, will

cause distress to the native's sister. Especially grief will occur to her in the junction period of the dasa (i.e. the native's 2nd and 3rd dasas). 2nd Dasa ending will particularly cause troubles to co-born.

(e) The lord of the 9th Aroodha Pada being involved in Kusuma Yoga .... (incomplete).

(f) Effects have been wonderfully explained for this Nadiamsa in the Chapter on effects (in the work consulted by the author).

(g) One born in Scorpio ascendant, Nisakara Nadiamsa, will incur fear of untimely death in his 54th year. His death will occur in the dasa of the 6th lord (Mars) when Saturn in transit is found in the end of Pisces or in Aries. The Sun in transit will then be in Pisces, Virgo or Scorpio with the currency of bright lunar half.

Notes: (b) "The lord of a movable sign" is a faulty description. This doubtful aphorism is also an interruption between "a" and "c" above.

वृश्चिकलग्ने विश्वांशः

विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने गौरकान्तः सुलोचनः।
धार्मिकोऽत्यन्तमेधावी समगात्रो प्रगल्भवान् ॥३५५६ ॥
पित्तप्रकृति देही च वाताधिक्यशरीरवान्।
अल्परोगी भयार्तश्च शिरोरोगी च वा भवेत् ॥३५५७ ॥
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं प्राज्ञो विद्वान् विचक्षणः।
मितभाषी मातृ भक्तो बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ॥३५५८ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवशात् सौख्यं ब्रह्मचर्यादिकर्मणि।
विदेशे भैक्षवृत्त्यासौ बाल्येऽध्ययनतत् परः॥३५५९ ॥
वेदाध्ययनसंपन्नो नानाशास्त्रविशारदः।
बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभावश्च प्रसिद्धश्चैव यौवने ॥३५६० ॥

3556 - 3560. Scorpio Ascendant - Visva Nadiamsa: One born in this part of the zodiac will be fair in complexion and will have charming eyes. He will be righteous, exceedingly intelligent, even-bodied and proud. He will have predominantly bilious and windy physique. He will incur diseases of the head. His diseases will be limited, i.e. not very serious. By birth a Brahmin, he will be learned, discerning, will speak within limits and be devoted to his mother. He will lose his father in childhood, be happy through his older brother. He will go to a distant land, maintain celibacy and beg for alms in order to undertake study of the Vedas. He will be rich in Vedic studies, skilful in many branches of Sastras, wicked in boyhood and become famous in his youth.

बाल्ये शूद्रप्रभुः पीडां जीवनोद्वाहमादिशेत्।
अंशधिपतिदोषेण मसूरीज्वर भीतिमान् ॥३५६१ ॥
यदि जीवति पुण्येन जलभीतिस्ततः परम्।
भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे नीचे रविसमन्विते ॥३५६२ ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च सोदरीभ्रातृमान् भवेत्।
चत्वारः सोदराः पञ्चसप्त वा स्युर्यथा बलम् ॥३५६३ ॥
द्वौ ज्येष्ठौ पुत्रवन्तौ च भार्याद्वययुतौ तथा।
एकास्वसापुत्रवती किंचित्कालं सुमङ्गली ॥३५६४ ॥
पश्चाद्वैधव्यमाप्नोति सुचरित्रवती भवेत्।

3561 - 3564½. (a) The native will be troubled by a Soodra king in his childhood and will marry early. He will be Due to the blemish of lord of the Navamsa ascendant, he will incur fear of smallpox. If he survives this danger, he will be later endangered through water.

(b) Saturn, who is the lord of the 3rd joining the Sun and occupying the sign of his debility (Aries), will deprive one of younger brothers. However he will have younger sisters. If Saturn is strong, 4, 5 or 7 brothers will be possible depending on his strength.

(c) Two of his older brothers will have sons and will have two wives. One sister will have sons and will have her husband living for some time. Later she will be widowed. She will be endowed with a good history.

Notes: "Jeevana" in sloka 3561 should read as "Yauvana" denoting youth, and hence early marriage is indicated.

विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने चन्द्रे भानुनिरीक्षिते ॥३५६५ ॥
जलभीतिं विजानीयात् सोदरस्य तथैव च।
वापीकूपतटाकेषु स्ववंश्यजननाशनम् ॥३५६६ ॥
लग्नाधियोगे जातस्य लग्ने यावत् फलैर्युते।
तावद्वर्षात् सर्वभाग्यं धनवाहनवान् भवेत्।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३५६७ ॥

3565 - 3567. (a) For one born in the subject Nadiamsa, the Moon in aspect to the Sun will cause danger to brother through water. His family members will be destroyed through wells and tanks (i.e.

water).

(b) Note if Lagnadhi Yoga exists in the horoscope and if so the number of (Sarva) Ashtaka Varga Bindus obtained by the sign ascending. In the year denoted by that number, the subject will enjoy all kinds of fortunes, wealth and conveyances. His prosperity will last throughout his life.

Notes: (b) This can be applied to the Moon if there is Chandradhi Yoga.

वित्तेशे मदराशिगे बलयुते चन्द्रे कुटुम्बस्थिते ।
भौमक्षेत्रगतेन्दुजे रवियुते मीनस्थिते भार्गवे ।
दीर्घायुर्धनवान् द्विदारसहितो ग्रामधिपः पण्डितः
कामी भोगसमन्वितो दिवि भुवि प्रोद्दामकोलाहलः ॥३५६८ ॥
विद्याशाली युवतिमदनो भानुतेजाश्चिरायुः
विंशत्यब्दे परमशिवपदाम्बोज पूजाप्रवीणः ।
नानामन्त्रागमपरिचितो वार्धके पुत्रवांश्च
श्रीमान् यानप्रमुखविभवो जायते राजपूज्यः ॥३५६९ ॥

3568 - 3569. The 2nd lord (Jupiter) should be in strength in the 7th (Scorpio), as the Moon is in the 2nd (Sagittarius), Mercury is in the company of the Sun in a sign of Mars (Aries) and Venus is in Pisces (exaltation). As a result of this entire set-up, one born in Scorpio ascendant will be endowed with longevity, wealth, two wives, lordship over a village and scholarship. He will further be libidinous, endowed with enjoyment of pleasures. He will be educated, will attract women, will have the radiance of the sun, and long-lived. In his (read "from his") 20th year, he will be skilful in offering worship to the lotus feet of Lord Siva. He will have acquaintance with various Mantras and Agama Sastras. He will beget sons (or progeny) in his old age, be illustrious, will have an array of vehicles and be revered by the ruler.

षष्ठेशेऽष्टमगेऽरिपे निधनगे वान्योन्यदृष्टे पुमान्
जातस्त्रिकालवित् सुरूपवनितायुग्मप्रयुक्तः सुखी ।
हीनानन्तरजो विदेशगमनश्छिन्नाघ उन्मादवान्
विप्रश्चेद्धनीबाहुजो यदि धनी दाताचिरायुर्भवेत् ॥३५७० ॥

3570. Lords of Evil Bhavas: The lord of the 6th in the 8th while the 8th lord is in the 6th, or these two planets in mutual aspects, will act as under. The person will be a knower of the past, present and future (i.e. an astrologer). He will possess two charming wives and be happy. He will visit foreign lands, be mad (or alternatively extravagant), learned and will have self-made wealth. He will be liberal and long-lived.

विश्वांशे जनितः पुमान् सुनिपुणो यष्टाखिलश्रौतवित्
सद्विद्वानपरिग्रहैक निरतः सौन्दर्यलक्ष्मीयुतः ।
दारिद्येण च पीडितः कतिपयः त्कालं बहुक्लेशवान् ।
पश्चाद्भाग्यसमस्तभोगविभवः प्रख्यातकीर्त्या युतः ॥३५७१ ॥

3571. One born in the subject Nadiamsa will be highly skilful and will have a "second birth" (obtainable by a Brahmin) due to knowledge of the Vedas (i.e. versed in the Vedas). He will be a great scholar, a renouncer, and be endowed with beauty and wealth. After some time he will be in the grip of poverty and be in a lot of difficulties. Again later on, he will be blessed with all kinds of prosperity and enjoyments. He will have wide fame.

Notes: "Aparigraha" also means one destitute of a wife, i.e. unmarried; here it denotes a person who renounces everything including the utensils allowed for ascetics. Two marriages are indicated for the person vide sloka 3576 infra.

As far as one's wealth is concerned, it is evident, that there will be great swings.

विश्वांशे विष्णुभक्तश्च देवब्राह्मणपोषकाः ।
मध्ये यतिप्रसादेन बहुशिष्य प्रशिष्यवान् ॥३५७२ ॥
मीमांसान्यायतत्त्वज्ञो नानाविधिविशारदः ।
ग्रन्थकर्ता धनी श्रीमानद्रव्यार्जन समर्थकः ॥३५७३ ॥
वेदान्तशास्त्रनिपुणो राजद्वारे सुपूजितः ।
यष्टा वैदिकमार्गेण विद्याजीवनवान् भवेत् ॥३५७४ ॥
देवालयप्रतिष्ठादितटाकोद्यानधर्मकृत् ।
अन्नदाता सुखी नित्यं पञ्चयज्ञपरायणः ॥३५७५ ॥
कलत्रद्वयवान् वाग्मी वार्धके बहुपुत्रवान् ।
सीमन्तपुत्रनाशः स्यात् कचिद्वन्ध्यापतिर्भवेत् ॥३५७६ ॥
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिः पुत्रीपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥३५७७ ॥

3572 - 3577. Further, he will be a devotee of Lord Vishnu and will honour gods and Brahmins. In the middle of his life he will receive the blessings of a saint and (thereby) will have students and students' students (i.e. numerous students). He will be well-versed in Meemamsa (examination of

the Vedic texts), justice, philosophy and various kinds of Commandments. He will be an author, be wealthy, illustrious and skilful in financial pursuits. He will be an expert in Vedanta (essence of the Vedas) and be honored by royal circles, will make sacrificial offerings (or worship) as prescribed by the Vedas and will eke out his livelihood through his learning. He will undertake charitable activities like construction of temple, tanks and gardens. He will have two wives, be an eloquent speaker and will have many sons (issues) in his old age. His eldest son will be destroyed. The native's (first) spouse will possibly be a barren woman. He will beget progeny through second wife. He will have sons and daughters. His mother will be widowed and be long-lived.

मात्ररिष्टात् परं भाग्यं पित्ररिष्टात् परं व्यथाम् ।
विवाहान्तरं सौख्यं क्षेमदायेऽग्निसिद्धिमान् ॥३५७८ ॥
वाजपेयादिकर्माणि क्षेमदाये भविष्यति ।
प्रत्यग्दायेऽथवाचैव देशान्तरसुभाग्यवान् ॥३५७९ ॥
द्वितीयोद्वाहमाप्नोति ब्राह्मणप्रभुसत्कृतः ।
स्वमतस्थापको नित्यं विद्यया नव्यभाषया ॥३५८० ॥
बाल्ये पुराणवृत्तिं च महाराजपुरे वसन् ।
विद्या वादे जयप्राप्तिर्द्वाविंशोपरि सौख्यवान् ॥३५८१ ॥
क्षेत्रलाभं च लभते ब्राह्मणप्रभुसौहृदात् ।
अग्निष्टोमादिकार्येषु सिद्धिर्भवति नित्यशः ॥३५८२ ॥
जन्मदाये त्वनावृष्टिर्लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृमनस्तापं जननीव्याकुलं तथा ॥३५८३ ॥
स्वदेहायासमाप्नोति बुधभुक्तौ न संशयः ।
तत्काले वृषभे मन्दे म्लेच्छप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥३५८४ ॥
परच्छिद्रं च लभते राज्ञामन्योन्ययुद्धजम् ।

3578 - 3584½. After the death of his mother, his fortunes will pick up. He will incur grief in the phase occurring after father's death. He will receive happiness following his marriage. In his 4th and 5th dasas, he will perform Fire Sacrifices including the one called "Vajapeyi" and will make his fortunes in a different country. He will have a second marriage and be honoured by a Brahmin ruler. He will firmly establish (the canons of) his religion with the help of a new language. During his childhood, he will have a profession related to the Puranas and will live in a city ruled by an emperor. He will beget success in learning and arguments. He will be happy after his 20th year of age. Through a Brahmin ruler, he will gain lands and will ever attain Siddhi through Agnishtoma sacrifice and others. During his first dasa, famine will strike his country(?) and his older brother will be destroyed. His mother will incur grief. In the sub period ruled by Mercury in the first dasa, his health will have setbacks. Saturn's movement in Taurus will cause strength to Mlechcha kings and kings will mutually fight(?)

Notes: "Vajapeya" is one of the seven Soma Sacrifices offered by kings or Brahmans to attain the highest position, preceding the "Rajasuya" and "Brihaspati Sava". One who has performed "Vajapeya" yagna is called "Vajapeyi". Kings attain strength required for a battle while Brahmins are blessed with Supreme Knowledge with this Yagna, so say Sastras.

सम्पत्ताराधिपे सूर्ये नीचग्रहसमन्विते ॥३५८५ ॥
क्लेशजीवनमाप्नोति ग्रामान्तरनिवासवान् ।
जीवान्तरे सौख्यफलं वदन्ति
ततोऽल्पसौख्यं च दरिद्रतां च ।
विपद्दशायां च नितान्तकष्ट
मतीव दुःखं गृहभूमिनाशम् ॥३५८६ ॥
सम्पत्तारदश्यत्यादौ विपद्दाये च यौवने ।
वेदाध्ययनसम्पन्नो भिक्षाशनवशात्सुखम् ॥३५८७ ॥

3585 - 3587. Other Dasas: (a) The Sun ruling the 2nd dasa and being with a debilitated planet will make one's life difficult. He will migrate to another village. In Jupiter's sub period he will receive happiness. Later, his happiness will be less and poverty will strike. (All these will occur in the 2nd dasa, of the Sun.)

(b) His 3rd dasa will cause endless difficulties and abundant grief. His home and lands will be destroyed.

(c) In the beginning and ending of 2nd dasa, and in the 3rd dasa, during his youth, he will be rich with Vedic studies and be happy obtaining alms by begging.

चोलदेशेऽपयरिष्टं स्यात् संप्राप्ते राष्ट्रविप्लवे ।
सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे चोलभूपतिविग्रहम् ॥३५८८ ॥

राज्यक्षोभवशात् क्लेशं पाड्यभूपतिहेतुना।
पश्चात् स्वस्थ समायुक्तः स्वदेशं पुनरेष्वपि ॥३५८९ ॥
नष्टराज्यात् सुभूषाप्तिश्चोलदेशाधिपस्य च।
विपद्दाये जातकश्च देशान्तरनिवासवान् ॥३५९० ॥
शास्त्राभ्यासं च लभते गृहस्थाश्रमसंयुतः।
विद्यार्थी नगरे ग्रामे ह्युहित्वा वारभोजनम् ॥३५९१ ॥

3588 - 3591. Chola kingdom will be subjected to evils including a national calamity (?). The native will incur enmity with the Chola king during the middle part of his 2nd dasa. He will incur grief due to national adversities and due to Pandya king. Afterwards he will recover and will return to his native land. The Chola king will gain ornaments through the lost kingdom(?) In the 3rd dasa, the native will have a change of country. He will learn Sastras and enter into family life. During his student days, he will eat in others' homes by turn on weekly basis (as was the practice in remote past in case of indigent students desirous of studying Sastras).

विपद्दाये राहु भुक्तौ भ्रातृसौख्यं धनागमम्।
ज्वरपीडामवाप्नोति स्वजनोद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ॥३५९२ ॥
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले विपद्दाये शुभाशुभम्।
राजर्षेस्तु प्रणाशश्च पाण्डयदेशे भविष्यति ॥३५९३ ॥
बहुसेनादि युक्तस्य राजपुत्रस्य चैवहि।
राज्यप्राप्तिः सुभूषाप्तिरल्पकालं भविष्यति ॥३५९४ ॥
तत्पुत्रश्च महासौख्यं राज्यलाभं धनागमम्।
विवाहोत्सवमाप्नोति जातकश्च प्रभोः समः ॥३५९५ ॥

3592 - 3595. In the 3rd Dasa, Rahu's sub period, his co-born will be happy and wealth will be acquired. The native will be troubled by fever. There will be a family marriage. Good and bad effects will occur with Saturn's transit in Virgo during the 3rd dasa. A sage-turned-king will be destroyed in Pandya kingdom(?) The prince will obtain a large army and ornaments, be greatly happy and will gain kingdom(?). In this dasa, the native's marriage will occur and he will be equal to a king.

कन्यान्ते च तुलादौ च मन्दे वक्रातिचारगे।
देशभङ्ग प्रजाक्षोभं लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ॥३५९६ ॥
अनावृष्टिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षं वत्सरद्वयम्।
पश्चात्सौख्यं प्रकुर्वीत विदेशे चान्तरे तथा ॥३५९७ ॥
काञ्चीपिनाकिनीमध्ये सैन्यनाशश्च जायते।
महायुद्धे भवेत्तत्र सेनाधिपतिनाशकृत् ॥३५९८ ॥
देशान्तरेऽप्यरिष्टं स्याद्ग्रामाधिपतिनाशनम्।
अशनाच्छादनेनैव ज्येष्ठभ्रातत्रादिनाशनम् ॥३५९९ ॥

3596 - 3599. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in the end of Virgo, or in the beginning of Libra in retrogression or accelerated motion, will affect the kingdom, cause troubles to populace and famine. For two years, there will be famine in the country due to lack of rains. Later on happiness will resume. The army chief and army will be destroyed. Evils will exist in another country also and the head of the village will incur destruction. Due to lack of food and clothes, elder brother will be destroyed.

विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने विपद्दाये शुभाशुभम्।
कृमिद्रुम फलप्राप्तिमल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३६०० ॥
पूर्वार्धे च महत्कष्टमुत्तरार्धे शुभाशुभम्।
मध्यखण्डे त्वनावृष्टिर्दुर्भिक्ष च भविष्यति ॥३६०१ ॥

3600 - 3601. For a native of Visva Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the 3rd dasa will give good and bad effects. His happiness will be limited. The first half of the dasa will give great difficulties. 2nd half will give both evil and auspicious effects. In the middle of the dasa, lack of rains and will follow(?)

Notes: "Krumidruma" does not convey anything proper. It means "insects and trees". It should be "Kemadruma" meaning that due to such yoga, the native will receive checkered happiness.

बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापं स्वदेहायाससंभ्रमम्।
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति भ्रातृपीडा भविष्यति ॥३६०२ ॥

3602. Further, the native's kinsfolk will be under mental distress; his health will decline to recover after some time. His brother will incur evils.

लाभे शनिस्थिते काले पाण्ड्यदेशे जनावधि।
तद्वारि प्रमुखे क्लेशं राजोपद्रवामादिशेत् ॥३६०३ ॥
ब्राह्मणप्रभुसन्तापः पाण्ड्यदेशे भविष्यति।
यवनाधिपतेर्मृत्युस्तत्पुत्रप्रबलो भवेत् ॥३६०४ ॥
तद्राज्ये न्यायनाशश्च महायुद्धं भविष्यति।
विंशोपरि शरे वर्षे वृश्चिकान्ते शनौ स्थिते ॥३६०५ ॥

प्रकृतेः कर्मदोषेणे ह्यार्यावर्तजनावधि।
काशीप्रयागनगरीदेवब्राह्मणक्षोभकृत् ॥३६०६ ॥
म्लेच्छाक्रान्ते च नगरे शिवद्रोहं विनिर्दिशेत्।
तद्वार्ताश्रवणं चैव दशासन्धौ भविष्यति ॥३६०७ ॥

3603 - 3607. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in the 11th (in Virgo) will cause difficulties to men of importance in royal circles and cause royal wrath. Brahmin ruler in Pandya country will be grieved. Yavana king will die and his son will become powerful. Justice will incur destruction in that country. Four years later, after 20th year of age, Saturn moving in the end of Scorpio, troubles to men in Arya kingdom will come to pass. Brahmins and gods in Kasi and Prayaga will be troubled. These towns will be seized by Mlechchas and atrocities and on Siva temple will occur. The native will hear of all these events in the junction of the 3rd and 4th dasas.

विपद्दशान्त्यमारभ्य क्षेमदाये सुसौख्यवान्।
शूद्रप्रभुवशाल्लाभं क्षेत्रगोधान्यसङ्कुलम् ॥३६०८ ॥
स्वबुद्धिप्रबलं सौख्यं महाराजावलम्बनम्।
यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिं च राजमन्त्रीप्रसादजम् ॥३६०९ ॥

3608 - 3609. In the beginning and end of the 3rd dasa, and in the 4th dasa, the native will be happy. He will gain through a Soodra king and will gather lands, quadrupeds and wealth. His intelligence will grow and he will be happy following the footsteps of an emperor. The undertakings attempted by him will end in success. He will earn the favours of the king and his ministers.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पाण्ड्यदेशे महत्सुखम।
राजद्वारे जनस्नेहं धनवान्याम्बरादिकम् ॥३६१० ॥
निधनस्थानदोषेण शुभभुक्तौ मनोव्यथाम्।
पापभुक्तौ महत्सौख्यं गृहे गोधनसंकुलम् ॥३६११ ॥
भ्रातृपीडामवाप्नोति राजसन्मानमादिशेत्।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले जीवे पञ्चगवत्सरे ॥३६१२ ॥
सप्तमे वाष्टमे वापि यज्ञकर्मरतः सुखी।
पश्चाद्भवति सन्तोषश्चाल्पलाभो धनागमं ॥३६१३ ॥
भ्रातृद्वेषमवाप्नोति गृहच्छिद्रं विनिर्दिशेत्।
पश्चिमां दिशमाश्रित्य गमन धनलाभदम् ॥३६१४ ॥
ग्रामान्तरे निवासी च शिवार्चनरतः सदा।
मृष्टान्नदानसन्तोषं राजदर्शनसंभ्रमम् ॥३६१५ ॥
अयत्नेन फलं चैव दारसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं चैव योगः स्याद्वसुवत्सरे ॥३६१६ ॥
तन्मध्ये शुभकर्मणि कृत्वा पुण्यानि भूरिशः।

3610 - 3616½. (a) Mars' Dasa: The native of Scorpio ascendant, Visva Nadiamsa, will be greatly happy in the Pandya kingdom, during his ascendant lord's dasa. He will befriend people in royal circles and will acquire grains, clothes, wealth and the like.

(b) Mercury's Dasa: (During the dasa of Mercury) because of his 8th lordship, the sub period of a benefic will cause mental distress while that of a malefic will bring forth much happiness, royal honour and cause acquisition of quadrupeds and wealth for the family, anyway followed by adverse effects viz. evils to brothers.

(c) Mars' Dasa: In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant, during the 5th, 7th or 8th year of age, the native will be fond of performing deeds related to Yagna (Vedic sacrifices). He will have enmity with his co-born in this dasa and evils to family **will** occur. He will acquire wealth by resorting to journeys to the western part of the country. He will live in a different village, be fond of worshipping Lord Siva, will enjoy happiness serving needy people with sweet food and will meet a king. He will obtain fruits of his labour effortlessly and be happy with wife (i.e. will beget married). His prosperity will commence from the age of 22 and may exist for 8 years. In between this time, he will perform auspicious deeds and earn a lot of merits.

Notes: (a) This belongs to the dasa of ascendant lord Mars.

(b) Reference to Mercury dasa is an interruption, but is an independent and useful clue.

(c) In sloka 3612, reference to Jupiter occurs without a proper connection. Whether it is in place of some other useful word remains unknown.

मीनेऽर्कनन्दने काले एकोनत्रिंशवत्सरे ॥३६१७ ॥
चोलदेशेऽप्यरिष्टंऽस्यात् पाण्ड्यभूपतिहेतुना।
मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युः समरे च भविष्यति ॥३६१८ ॥
तस्य पुत्रस्य भार्यादिः सङ्घातमरणं भवेत्।
चोलभूपतिमूलेन देशधान्यफलं विदुः ॥३६१९ ॥

3617 - 3619. Irrelevant: During the 19th year with transit Saturn in Pisces evils will occur in the Chola kingdom, perhaps on account of the ruler of Pandya kingdom. The king of Chola will die in the war and his son and daughter-in-law will be hit to death.

अष्टविंशे दशासन्धौ सामान्यफलमश्नुते ।
देहायासं च लभते स्वजनामयशोकवान् ॥३६२० ॥
पश्चादारोग्यसन्तोषं नित्यं मृष्टान्नभोजनम् ।
क्षेत्रलाभं समाप्नोति पश्चादाप्तजनावधि ॥३६२१ ॥

3620 - 3621. During the native's 28th year, the junction of the dasa will give ordinary effects, physical illness to self and he will experience grief due to his men being troubled by diseases. Later on, health will be recovered and he will enjoy good food and will gain lands.

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सौख्यमश्नुते ।
स्वान्तभुक्ति विना भाग्यं मध्ये किंचिदृणं भवेत् ॥३६२२ ॥
त्रिंशब्दे राहुदोषेण मित्रप्रभुवशादृणम् ।
अन्त क्लेशं मनस्तापं राहुभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥३६२३ ॥

3622 - 3623. The first sub period of the 4th dasa will cause happiness. Its concluding sub period will go without granting fortunes. In between (the dasa), one will be in debts. During his 30th year, he will fall in debts due to a friendly king due to ill-placed Rahu. In the end, he will be grieved and feel distressed. Rahu's sub period will cause good and bad effects.

सेनाधिपतिनाशश्च पाण्ड्यदेशे भविष्यति ।
पाण्ड्यभूपतिसन्तापो चोलदेशे तथैव च ॥३६२४ ॥
अन्याक्रान्तंभवेच्चापि चोळराज्यं नसंशयः ।
मेषे शनिस्थितेकाले पाण्ड्यदेशे जनावधि ॥३६२५ ॥
स्वबन्धु व्ययंमाप्नोति तद्राज्याधिपतेर्विपत् ।
स्वयं कृतादनर्थः स्यात्पाण्ड्यदेशाधिपस्य च ॥३६२६ ॥
मेषेशनिस्थिते काले फलमेवमुदाहृतम् ।
तद्वारि प्रमुखैः क्लेशं संचितार्थविनाशनम् ॥३६२७ ॥
राजद्वेषाणि कार्यणि तन्मूलाद्वेधमाप्नुयात् ।
उत्तरां दिशमाश्रित्य बहुसेनागमं तथा ।
परचक्रं प्रकुर्वीत काञ्चीदक्षिण भागके ॥३६२८ ॥
अन्योन्ययुद्धं क्षितिपालकाना–
माकस्मिकं भूपतिवेधमाहुः ।
पाश्चात्यकांश्चाप्यवान् एति ।
क्लेशं वदेद्भूपतिसैन्य नाशात् ॥३६२९ ॥

3624 - 3629. Irrelevant: The army-chief will be destroyed in the Pandya kingdom causing grief to the king and the kingdom. The Chola kingdom will be seized by other kings. During the transit of Saturn, the people of Pandya will be troubled. Relatives will disappear and the Pandya king will be endangered which will be due to his own fault. With Saturn moving in Aries, chief men in royal circles will be troubled and wealth gathered will be destroyed. Due to activities that will displease the king, the native will face obstacles. Huge army will arrive in the northern direction. The southern part will be seized by others. All of a sudden, kings will fight among themselves. During the march towards western direction, humiliation will occur. The king's army will be destroyed.

वृषे शनिस्थिते काले जातकस्य महत् सुखम् ।
धनलाभं च लभते नरवाहनसंयुतम् ॥३६३० ॥
प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे राहौ दशाकाले विलग्नगे ।
राजप्रसादमाप्नोति देशान्तरफलं वदेत् ॥३६३१ ॥
वनान्तरप्रभुद्वारे राहुभुक्तौ श्रियं वदेत् ।
विद्याविनोदगोष्ठी भिर्वस्त्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३६३२ ॥
प्रत्यकारदशाकाले मिथुनान्तेऽष्टमे शनौ ।
मात्ररिष्टं विजानीयाच्छनि भुक्तौ न संशयः ॥३६३३ ॥
द्वात्रिंशे चोत्तरं गत्वा सकुटुम्बः सबान्धवः ।
शिष्यैः परिवृतश्चापि राजामात्यप्रपूजितः ॥३६३४ ॥
आर्जयित्वा धनं भूरि ग्रामांश्चावाप्यभूरिशः ।
आहर्ता सर्वयज्ञानां कर्तान्येषां च कर्मणाम् ।
सर्वसम्पत्समृद्धश्च योगः स्याद्दशवत्सरे ॥३६३५ ॥
मध्ये वयो वा यदि राहुपाके
विश्वांशयोगे भवति प्रसूतः ।
प्राकारतो मन्दरचित्रकूटः
पर्यङ्कशय्यामणिवस्तुलाभः ॥३६३६ ॥
चित्राम्बरो भूषणमाल्यहारो
चीनाम्बरो वा यदि स्वर्णपात्री ।
संबन्धियुक्तः स च बन्धुभोग्यो
दिवा च रात्रो यदि राहुपाके ॥३६३७ ॥

3630 - 3637. (a) The native will enjoy much happiness with Saturn's stay in Taurus in transit.

He will gain wealth and conveyances.

(b) **5th Dasa:** Should Rahu be in the ascendant, and his Dasa be the 5th in order, one will earn the mercy of the ruler and will migrate to another kingdom. Due to a king ruling a forest region, he will make wealth in the sub period of Rahu and will gain knowledge, entertainment, robes and the company of the learned men. In the sub period of Saturn under the said 5th dasa, his mother will be endangered with Saturn moving in the 8th (Gemini). After the age of 32, he will be surrounded by his family members, kinsfolk and students, and will beget royal mercy. He will earn plenty of money. For ten years he will be endowed with prosperity and all kinds of wealth. Rahu dasa occurring in the middle of life will grant beds, gems and other articles. He will gain wonderful robes, ornaments, garlands, silken clothes, golden and vessels, be with his relatives and will enjoy pleasures day and night.

प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे केन्द्रे स्वोच्चांशे शुभदायके।
वाहनानि धनं भूरि गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥३६३८ ॥
नित्योत्सवादिसन्तोषं शुभशोभनसंभ्रमम्।
कलांशकवशाद्भाग्यं भ्रातृसौख्यं शुभाधिकम् ॥३६३९ ॥
त्रिंशोपरि विशेषेण प्रत्यग्दाये शुभं वदेत्।
क्षेमदायान्तमारभ्य योगः स्यान्मनुवत्सरे ॥३६४० ॥
सोदरस्य विशेषेण पुत्रोत्सवफलं वदेत्।
जातकस्य कलांशेन सन्तानप्रतिबन्धकम् ॥३६४१ ॥
तन्मूलाद् व्याकुलं चैव भाग्यकालं विनिर्दिशेत्।
षष्ट्यंयशाधिपदोषेण प्रत्यग्दाये शुभान्तरे ॥३६४२ ॥
समानजनशुत्रत्वं पापभुक्तौ मनो व्यथाम्।
प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे प्रथमान्त्यादि भागके ॥३६४३ ॥
शाक्तेयजनशत्रुत्वं राजद्वारे भविष्यति।
राजामात्यविरोधी च यत्नकार्यार्थविघ्नवान् ॥३६४४ ॥

3638 - 3644. (a) If the 5th dasa lord is in an angle or in his own Navamsa, he will prove auspicious granting conveyances, plenty of money, and the blessings of goddess Lakshmi. He will enjoy happiness everyday and auspicious events.

(b) If the said planet is in Kala Nadiamsa, one will be endowed with prosperity (in the 5th dasa), happiness for co-born and exceedingly auspicious effects.

(c) The 5th dasa will specially give auspicious effects after the age of 30.

(d) The beginning and ending portions of the 4th dasa will give prosperity, perhaps, for 8 years. His co-born will particularly obtain progeny.

(e) The native will face obstacles in begetting progeny as a result of the position mentioned at "b" above. Because of that he will be distressed.

(f) Due to the blemish caused by Shashtiamsa position for the 5th dasa lord, one will incur enmity with men equal to him, in the sub period ruled by a benefic. An evil planet's sub period will cause mental distress and enmity with people in royal circles and with the king and the minister. His undertakings will face obstacles.

दशेशांशपयोगेन स्वकार्यविजयी भवेत्।
कलांशाधिपतौ शुक्रे लग्नात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥३६४५ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये तत्फलं स्यादेकत्रिंशाब्दतः परम्।
कृष्णागोदावरीमध्ये यवनप्रभुपट्टणे ॥३६४६ ॥
तद्द्वारि सचिवस्नेहाद् ग्रामभूम्यर्थ लाभवान्।
यवनप्रभुसन्मानं ब्राह्मणप्रभुहेतुना ॥३६४७ ॥
कार्यसिद्धि सुखप्राप्ति गजान्तैश्वर्यमाप्नुयात्।
विचित्रमणिमाप्नोति स्वर्णभूषणमेव वा ॥३६४८ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये फलप्राप्तिर्मध्यखण्डे विशेषतः।
द्वात्रिंशाब्दे धनं भूरि मध्यदेशे फलाधिकम् ॥३६४९ ॥
तत्रापि वसतस्त धनलाभो महान् भवेत्।
देशान्तरे निवासः स्यात् सुखतो दश वत्सरान् ॥३६५० ॥
तद्राज्ये त्रिचतुर्वारं गमनागमनं शुभम्।
दूरयात्राफलप्राप्ति र्दक्षिणायां भविष्यति ॥३६५१ ॥

3645 - 3651. Scorpio Ascendant: (a) Venus being the lord of the Shodasamsa ascendant and being in an angle or trine from the ascendant will give the said results(?) in the 5th dasa, perhaps after the 21st year. Due to friendship of a minister in the kingdom of the Yavana region situated between the rivers Krishna and Godavari, the person will gain villages, lands and wealth. He will be honoured by the Yavana king. His undertakings will be fruitful. He will gather wonderful gems and golden ornaments.

(b) The 5th dasa will specially reveal good effects in its middle part. In the 32nd year, one will make a lot of money and obtain more good effects

in the middle part of the country and will reside there. He will gain much wealth, will live in a foreign country happily for ten years, will travel in that country for 3 or 4 weeks and beget auspicious effects. He will undertake long distance trips to the southern part of the country.

Notes: (a) "Kalaamsa" is another name for Shodasamsa, according to sage Parasara. But the mention "above results" is not clear as the relevant portion is not present in our version.

अष्टमे शनिदोषेण क्रूरमासे ज्वराद्भयम् ।
मित्रशुत्रत्व कार्येण ह्यन्तःक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३६५२ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे सत्कर्मफलमश्नुते ।
मध्यखण्डान्तमारभ्य तृतीयांशे त्रिवत्सरे ॥३६५३ ॥
अतीव सौख्य कार्यं च विशेषकृतसिद्धिदम् ।
दारान्तरं च लभते महानृपतिसत्क्रियाम् ॥३६५४ ॥
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति महादेवीप्रसादतः ।
प्रत्यग्दाये द्वादशाब्दे नित्यश्रीर्नित्यमङ्गलम् ॥३६५५ ॥
राजप्रसादमाप्नोति ह्यधियोगवशात् सुखम् ।

3652 - 3655½. (a) When Saturn journeys in the 8th from the ascendant, one will be troubled by (serious) fever while his undertakings will bring forth enmity with friends and he will be inwardly hurt.

(b) In the last one 3rd part of the 5th dasa, he will indulge in good deeds. He will be extremely happy for three years in the beginning and ending parts of the middle of the said dasa. He will have another marriage and will obtain the mercy of a great ruler. Much wealth will be possessed by him due to the blessings of a goddess. In the 12th year, in the 5th dasa, he will ever have wealth and auspicious effects. The ruler will be kind to him. He will be happy due to Adhi Yoga.

Notes: (b) "Maha Nrupati Satkriyaam" should read as "Maha Nrupati Satkripaam".

प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे गोचरे नवमे शनौ ॥३६५६ ॥
पाण्ड्यदेशेऽस्त्यरिष्टं स्यात्पश्चिमपुराधिपात् ।
कुलीरान्त्ये च सिंहादौ पाण्ड्यदेशे जनावधि ॥३६५७ ॥
तद्द्वारि प्रमुखैः क्लेशमन्तश्छिद्रवशाद्व्यथा ।
औत्तर्यकलहं किंचित् कावेरीतीर एव च ॥३६५८ ॥
तद्राज्याधिपतेः सौख्यं नष्टराज्यधनागमम् ।
तत्पश्चिमपुराधीशसैन्यानाशश्च जायते ॥३६५९ ॥
सेनाधिपसुसन्तान योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
तद्वार्ता श्रवणेनैव पाण्ड्यभूपतिनाशनम् ॥३६६० ॥
चोलपाण्ड्यपुराधीशवन्योन्यस्नेहमाश्रितौ ।
लभते तावुभौ मृत्युं कालगत्यानुसारतः ॥३६६१ ॥
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले ह्यवन्त्यां यवनाधिपः ।
योगप्राबल्यमाप्नोति नानादेशाधिपत्यवान् ॥३६६२ ॥
प्रत्यग्दये परार्धेति सिहान्त्यादित्रिराशिषु ।
म्लेच्छः प्राबल्यमाप्नोति शनिचारवशात् फलम् ॥३६६३ ॥
शाखाभूपतियोगेन लोके दुर्मिक्षजं भयम् ।
ब्रह्मण्य क्षोभकार्येण बहुदेशजनावधि ॥३६६४ ॥
देवब्राह्मणसन्तापं देशत्यागं सुखक्षयम् ।

3656 - 3664½. Irrelevant: In the 5th dasa's middle part, when Saturn arrives in the 9th, evils in Pandya kingdom will occur due to a king of a town situated in the west. When Saturn moves in the end of Cancer or in the beginning, people will be in trouble. Important people in royal circle will be grieved, and will be distressed due to internal strife. There will be quarrels in the northern part and also on the banks of the river Kaveri. The kings of these regions will be happy and will recover lost kingdoms. The happiness of the ruler of the western part thereof will be destroyed. The prosperity of the progeny of the army chief will also be destroyed. After hearing this, the king of Pandya will collapse. The kings of Chola and Pandya regions will become mutual friends. Both of them will die in the course of time. When Saturn reaches Leo, the rulers of Avanti and Yavana will enjoy increased prosperity. In the 2nd half of the 5th dasa Saturn moving in the three signs from the end of Leo will cause prosperity of Mlechchas. These are the effects of Saturn;s transit. There will be famine in the world. Due to strife caused to Brahmins, people of many regions of the world will be in trouble. Gods and Brahmins will be destroyed, will leave the country and lose happiness.

जातकस्य विचारः स्याच्चत्वारिंशात् परं व्यथा ॥३६६५ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे त्वेकचत्वारिवत्सरे ।
द्विचत्वारिंशगे चैव शुक्रभुक्तिवशाद्विपत् ॥३६६६ ॥
मित्राप्तप्रभुसन्तापं म्लेच्छमूलादुपद्रवम् ।
सर्वस्वनाशमाप्नोति जातकश्च विचारवान् ॥३६६७ ॥

कलहेन विनिर्गत्य स्वदेशाभिमुखे वसन्।
शुक्रांशकस्य दोषेण नानाव्याकुल संभ्रमम् ॥३६६८ ॥
मार्गमध्ये मनस्तापं चोरशस्त्रेण पीडनम्।
प्राणसंशयमाप्नोति सर्वाभरणनाशनम् ॥३६६९ ॥
पश्चात् स्वप्राप्तनगरे किंचिद्राज्ञा च सत्कृतः।
अशनासदनं प्राप्यमारायोः द्वयमावसेत् ॥३६७० ॥
पश्चादल्पसुखप्राप्तिः पुनरेति स्वमन्दिरम्।
तद्राज्याधिपतिस्नेहं विद्यागोष्ठीधनागमम् ।३६७१ ॥
धनं बहुविधं प्राप्यद्विजेभ्यः संप्रयच्छति।
परोपकार कार्येषु श्रद्धा च द्वययत्सरम् ॥३६७२ ॥
द्वादशांशवशात् सौख्यं हेमाम्बरसुवाहनम्।

3665 - 3672½. Venus' Sub-period: In the said 5th dasa, the native will have a change of place. He will be distressed after his 41st year. In the last one third part of the 5th dasa, in 41st or 42nd year, in Venus' sub period, he will be endangered. He will be in grief due to a ruler, a close friend of his, and be troubled through a Mlechcha king. Everything of his will be lost and he will have a change of place. He will be extinct in a quarrel and will come back to his own place. Due to the Navamsa blemish of Venus, he will incur various kinds of distresses and will wander. He will be grieved on his way and be endangered through thieves and weapons. All his ornaments will incur destruction and his mundane journey will be doubtful. Following these, he will come back to his home town and will somewhat undertake royal assignment. He will obtain food and shelter and will beget some happiness. He will befriend the ruler of the region and will acquire learning and wealth. He will help others for two years.

ब्राह्मणप्रभु योगेन लभते वाञ्छितं फलम् ॥३६७३ ॥
पुनश्चैवोत्तरं गत्वा प्रयाणे विघ्नमाप्नुयात्।
सर्वेषां जातके मन्दे कन्याराशित्रिकोणगे ॥३६७४ ॥
देशकालविपर्यासं मुनिभिः परिकर्तितम्।
परचक्रं च लभते म्लेच्छप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥३६७५ ॥
जातकस्यज्वरं किंचित् प्रत्यग्दाये शुभान्तरे।
बन्धुक्लेशफलप्राप्तिः स्वजनादिप्रपीडया ॥३६७६ ॥

3673 - 3676. With the Dvadasamsa position of Venus he will gain happiness, gold, robes and conveyances. His desires will be fulfilled due to a Brahmin king. He will again proceed to the north and will incur obstacles in journey with Saturn moving in the 3 signs commencing Virgo. Mlechchas will prosper. In the 5th dasa, in a benefic's sub period, the native will incur fever. His relatives will be troubled and be subjected to evils.

प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे मध्यभागे मनोव्यथा।
विप्लवेनविनिर्गत्य दक्षिणां दिशमेष्यति ॥३६७७ ॥
तृतीयांशस्य योगेन द्विचत्वारिंशतः परम्।
जन्मदेशे महत् सौख्यं राजामात्यप्रसादनम् ॥३६७८ ॥
धनधान्यसुभूषाप्तिः पाण्ड्यदेशे क्वचिद्भवेत्।
पुरा सत्कृतराज्ये च फलं ब्रूयात् क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३६७९ ॥
तीर्थयात्रापदेशेन दक्षिणां दिशमेष्यति।
तत्रासौ सत्कृतो राज्ञा प्रत्यग्दाये शुभान्तरे ॥३६८० ॥
शाक्तीकराजसन्मानं नववस्त्रादि संयुतम्।
स्त्रीसौख्यं नित्यसन्तोषमीया ज्येष्ठदिमास्सु च ॥३६८१ ॥
पश्चात् स्वेशमासाद्य मुदैकाब्दं द्वयं च वा।
कलांशकस्य दोषेण विद्यावादकलापवान् ॥३६८२ ॥

3677 - 3682. In the last part of the 5th dasa, he will be mentally disturbed and be extinct. He will proceed towards the south. After the age of 42, he will prosper. He will enjoy much happiness in his country due to the mercy of the king and the minister, will obtain wealth, grains and ornaments. These will be to some extent in the Pandya kingdom. He will move towards the south on a pilgrimage. There, the native will be honoured by a king and be endowed with new robes etc. in a benefic's sub period. He will enjoy happiness through his wife and be happy in the month of Jyeshta and others (i.e. onwards). Afterwards he will return to his country. Due to the blemish of Shodasamsa(?) he will have quarrels in respect of education and learning.

प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे मध्यभागे तुलाशनौ।
कन्यान्त्यादिं समारभ्य वनस्थलगतः सुखी ॥३६८३ ॥
तत्र राजप्रसादेन कुटुम्बभरणे सुखम्।
क्षेत्रलाभसुखं नित्यं नदीप्रान्त्ये निवासवान् ॥३६८४ ॥

3683 - 3684. With Saturn's movements in the end of Virgo or in Libra, the subject will migrate to a forest region and be happy, during the last part of

5th dasa. There he will maintain his family with the mercy (patronage) of a ruler. He will gain landed properties and reside in a river region.

सुतेशांशकयोगेन सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ।
पुनश्चैवोत्तरं गत्वा दूरदेशं प्रयास्यति ॥३६८५ ॥
पूर्वाश्रितवशाल्लाभं हेमाम्बरधनादिकम् ।
पश्चात् स्वदेशमाप्नोति धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३६८६ ॥

3685 - 3686. Venus joining the Navamsa owned by the 5th lord will cause destruction of progeny. He will again proceed to a bad kingdom situated in the north and seek patronage from his earlier sources, and will gain gold, ornaments and wealth.

प्रत्यग्दशान्ते परमोच्चभागे ॥
मन्दे सुवस्त्राभरणादिलाभम् ।
जनान्तरग्रामपुरीश मूलात् ।
सौख्यं सदा जीवनमाहुरार्याः ॥३६८७ ॥

3687. During the end of the 5th dasa, Saturn in transit attaining the degree of his deep exaltation, will grant the native quality robes, ornaments etc through a ruler. The native will be ever happy.

सुतादिपशाकाले जीवे पञ्चमसंस्थिते ।
स्वभुक्तौ पुत्रलाभः स्याद् गृहे गोधान्यसंकुलम् ॥३६८८ ।

3688. During the dasa of the 5th lord (i.e. Jupiter's dasa), and in his sub period, he will bless the native with a son quadrupeds and wealth, with his transit in Pisces.

प्रत्यग्दशासंधिकाले मित्रादिप्रभु विग्रहम् ।
महानृपति नाशश्च पाण्ड्यदेशे भविष्यति ॥३६८९ ॥
अराजकमिति प्राहुः स्त्रीमूलात् षोडशाब्दकम् ।
ब्राह्मणः प्रबलं चैति पश्चाद्राजसुतोऽपि च ।३६९० ॥
कुलटा राजपत्नी च विप्रान् सा घर्षयिष्यति ।
काममोहवशापन्ना राज्यं स्वं पालयिष्यति ॥३६९१ ॥
तत्पौत्रो लभते पश्चात्तद्राज्यं वञ्चयिष्यति ।
विश्वांशे च तत्फलं स्यात् शेषमन्यद्विचार्यताम् ॥३६९२ ॥

3689 - 3692. (a) The junction period of 5th dasa (with the 6th dasa), the native will have enmity with a king.

(b) Irrelevant: The ruler of Pandya kingdom will face destruction. For a period of 16 years, anarchy will spread on account of a female. Brahmins will grow in strength, so also the princes in a later period. The queen will be immoral. The kingdom will be destroyed due to lust for pleasures. Her grand-son will later recover the kingdom. These are the effects for Visva Nadiamsa. Rest should be guessed with the help of other books.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सौख्यमाप्नुयात् ।
चन्द्रलग्नाद्भाग्यलाभदशायां भाग्यमश्नुते ॥३६९३ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृकलत्रस्य देहजाड्यं भविष्यति ।
पुत्रवृद्धि करा चैव धनधान्याम्बरप्तिदा ॥३६९४ ॥
जातकस्य महत् सौख्यं राजामात्यप्रसादजम् ।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि भ्रातृपुत्रश्च सौख्यवान् ॥३६९५ ॥
सुताधिपदशाकाले पापभुक्तौ भवेत्तथा ।
दुस्थे शनिस्थिते काले ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ।
तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं चैव तत्पूर्वं पुत्रलाभवान् ॥३६९६ ॥

3693 - 3696. (a) In the dasa of the 6th lord (Mars) and in the sub period of Mars, happiness will prevail.

(b) The dasa of the (lords) of the 9th and 11th from the Moon sign will produce prosperity. His older sister-in-law will be physically ill. His progeny will incur prosperity, wealth, corn and clothes. The native will be exceedingly happy through the mercy of the ruler and the minister.

(c) His brother's son will be happy on account of auspicious functions in a malefic's sub period during the dasa of Jupiter.

(d) Saturn moving in an evil house will cause destruction of elder brother and the native will be grieved on account of this. Earlier he will gain birth of a son.

विश्वांशयोगे मकरांशजातः
प्रत्यग्दशायां च सुतेशदाये ।
पापान्तरान्त्ये धनभूमिलाभं
महानदीप्रान्त इति ब्रुवन्ति ॥३६९७ ॥
महानृपतिसन्मानं ब्राह्मणप्रभुमित्रताम् ।
ग्रामलाभमवाप्नोति नदीप्रान्त्ये विशेषतः ॥३६९८ ॥
जीवपाके मध्यखण्डे बहुधान्यधनागमम् ।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि पुत्रस्यैव विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३६९९ ॥
जीवांशकस्य दोषेण पुत्रिकाक्लेशसंभवम् ।
पश्चात् सन्तानमाप्नोति योगं वै पञ्चवत्सरम् ॥३७०० ॥

3697 - 3700. (a) One born in Scorpio ascendant, Capricorn Navamsa will, in the 5th dasa or in

Jupiter's dasa, gain wealth and lands in a river region, during the operation of a malefic's sub period. He will be honoured by a great king and will befriend a brahmin ruler.

(b) He will specially gain of villages in the region of a river. In the middle of Jupiter's dasa, he will gain plenty of wealth and grains and celebrate auspicious functions relating to his son.

(c) His daughter will cause grief due to (bad) Navamsa position of Jupiter. He will obtain progeny later and will enjoy prosperity for five years.

Notes: (a) "Visvamsaka yogena" reads as "Shashtadhi Yoge" in another version, obliquely pointing to Adhi Yoga.

धनाधिपदशाकाले दुस्थाने रविनन्दने।
मित्रप्रभु विनाशः स्यात्तत्पुत्रोऽल्पसुखी भवेत् ॥३७०१ ॥
दायादिवशमापन्नः क्लेशं प्राप्नोतिभूरिशः।
देशान्तरे महत् सौख्यं तत्काले जातस्कय च ॥३७०२ ॥
धर्मसिद्धिमवाप्नोति पूर्वार्धे सौख्यदो गुरुः।
शत्रुक्षेत्रवशात् क्लेशं भ्रातृद्वेषकलापनम् ॥३७०३ ॥
विभागयत्नमाप्नोति स्वकार्यप्रबलो भवेत्।
जीवपाके मध्यखण्डे पूर्वार्धे शुक्रभुक्तिषु ॥३७०४ ॥

3701 - 3704. (a) During the operation of the dasa of the 2nd lord (Jupiter), transit Saturn reaching the 6th (Aries) will destroy a king with whom the native is acquainted. His son will enjoy reduced happiness. He will be endangered through his relatives and be in much grief. He will be happy in another country during this transit.

(b) In the dasa of Jupiter, the subject will gain knowledge of law. In the first half of the dasa, happiness will prevail. He will be troubled by enemies and misunderstandings with co-born. Attempts to family division will be made, His undertakings will grow in the middle portion of the first half of Jupiter's dasa.

कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले राजद्वारे भविष्यति।
स्थानच्युतिर्मनस्तापो. मित्राप्तजनविग्रहः ॥३७०५ ॥
प्रभुवर्गेऽपचारंच तन्मूलाद् व्याकुलं भवेत्।
जीवपाके परार्धे च मध्यखण्डान्त एव च ॥३७०६ ॥
पुत्रोत्सवादिसन्तोषं गृहेचोद्वाहसंभ्रमम्।
मीने शनिस्थिते काले व्याकुलं च फलं वदेत् ॥३७०७ ॥
पाण्ड्यदेशेप्यरिष्टं स्यात् सेनाधिपतिनाशनम्।
चोलदेशे विशेषेण स्वशत्रुजननाशनम् ॥३७०८ ॥
गुरुचारवशात् सौख्यं जातकस्य धनागमम्।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि कृत्वा धर्मांश्च भूरिशः ॥३७०९ ॥
पूर्वाश्रितराजमूलात् क्षेत्रलाभं शुभाधिकम्।
भ्रातृक्लेशमवाप्नोति ह्युत्तरार्धे फलं तथा ॥३७१० ॥
पूर्वार्धे बुधभुक्तौच करपादेषु रोगवान्।
देहायासमवाप्नोति शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥३७११ ॥
जीवपाके तृतीयांशे नवांशकफलं शुभम्।
पश्चिमां दिशमाश्रित्य प्रयाणे राजदर्शनम् ॥३७१२ ॥
विशेषधनवस्त्राप्ति क्षेत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।
नूतनप्रभुसन्मानं मित्रप्रभुविनाशनम् ॥३७१३ ॥
शुभशोभनकार्याणि गृहे सन्तानलाभवान्।
तृतीयांशे मध्यखण्डे विशेषफलमश्नुते ॥३७१४ ॥
धनधान्याम्बर प्राप्ति धर्मसिद्धिं विनिर्दिशेत्।

3705 - 3714½. (a) During Saturn's transit in Aquarius, the native will lose his position in royal circles, be distressed and will incur enmity of friends and relatives. Offenses will occur in royal family and the native will be distressed in the 2nd half of Jupiter's dasa. There will be birth of son, and marriage in the family circles.

(b) Saturn journeying in Pisces will produce distress. Evils in the kingdom of Pandya and destruction of the army chief will also take place. Especially enemies in the Chola kingdom will face destruction.

(c) The transit of Jupiter(in favourable places) will cause happiness (with the above adverse transit of Saturn). The subject will incur wealth and he will perform auspicious and charitable deeds. He will gain lands from the king patronising him earlier.

(d) In the 2nd half of Jupiter's dasa, the subject will incur grief on account of brother.

(e) In the first half of the said dasa, the person will have bodily diseases including those of hands and legs.

(f) The last part of Jupiter's dasa will give auspicious effects due to his (good) position in Navamsa. He will journey towards the west and meet a king. He will gain much wealth, robes and landed properties. He will be honoured by a new

king. The friendly king will be destroyed. He will have gain of a son and auspicious family functions. The middle portion of the last one 3rd part of the dasa will give specially good effects in terms of wealth, grains, clothes and knowledge of law.

मेषे शनिस्थिते काले वृषभे च तथैव च ॥३७१५ ॥
क्रूरमासे ज्वरं चैव स्वभार्यापुत्र पीडनम् ।
सुताधिपदशाकाले राहुभुक्तौ मनोव्यथा ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतक्लेशो भविष्यति न संशयः ॥३७१६ ॥
स्वर्भानुभुक्तौ गुरुदायकाले
भूपालसन्मानमतीव सौख्यम् ।
ग्रामाधिपत्यं धनलाभमेति
पूर्वाश्रितब्राह्मणमन्त्रिमूलात् ॥३७१७ ॥
शालीवाहशके लङ्कद्वितर्काद्यकतेः परम् ।
यवनाधिपतेर्मृत्युस्तत्पौत्रः प्रबलो भवेत् ॥३७१८ ॥
उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये सिंहस्थे देवपूजिते ।
अन्योन्ययुद्धं कुरुतः चोलपाण्ड्यपुराधिपौ ॥३७१९ ॥
नर्मदोत्तरगे भागे बहुसेनाश्वनाशनम् ।
जीवे केतुयुते काले तत्त्रिकोणे शनिस्थिते ॥३७२० ॥
फलमेवं प्रशंसन्ति लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
पाण्ड्यदेशेऽप्यरिष्टं स्याद्राजामात्यविनाशनम् ॥३७२१ ॥
यस्मिन् देशे पुरे ग्राम द्वितीयाष्टमजन्मगे ।
चतुर्थे दशमे वापि मन्दे स्वर्भानुसंयुते ॥३७२२ ॥
तद्राज्ये कलहः क्षोभं शुत्रराजभयं वदेत् ।
सैन्यनाशमवाप्नोति सेनाधिपति विग्रहम् ॥३७२३ ॥
शाखभूपतियोगेन देशकालफलं विदुः ।

3715 - 3723½. (a) The above will happen with the transit of Saturn in Aries and Taurus. With adverse solar movements during the said transits of Saturn, the person will incur fever. His wife and progeny will also be subjected to evils.

(b) In Rahu's period of Jupiter's dasa, mental distress will come to pass. His older brother will lose his son.

(c) Irrelevant: In the said Rahu's sub period, the king's progeny will be exceedingly happy, will gain lordship over villages and acquire wealth due to a Brahmin-minister. The Yavana king will die and his grand-sons will become strong. With the Sun in his northerly course, and Jupiter in Leo, kings of Pandya and Chola will mutually fight. Huge army will be destroyed in the northern part of Narmada. When Jupiter joins Ketu in a trine to Saturn, the country will reel under famine conditions; evils will occur in the Pandya region and the king and minister will be destroyed. In the said country, its towns and villages, there will be strife, and fear from inimical kings, with Rahu joining Saturn in 2nd, 8th, 1st, 4th or 10th. Army will be destroyed and enmity with army chief will occur.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ दक्षिणायने ॥३७२४ ॥
मनश्चापल्यमाप्नोति पुत्रपीडा भविष्यति ।
देहायासं मनस्तापं कलहेन विचारवान् ॥३७२५ ॥
क्रूरमासे फलं ब्रूयादल्पलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
लग्नाधियोगराशिस्थे शनौ कर्मेश संयुते ॥३७२६ ॥
राजयोगफलप्राप्तिर्गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।
लग्नेशेनेक्षितो मन्दो दशाकाले फलप्रदः ॥३७२७ ॥
राजवंशे तु राज्याप्तिरितरश्चेच्छु भान्वितः ।
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ चोत्तरायणे ॥३८२८ ॥
धनधान्यसमृद्धिश्च शुभशोभनसंभ्रमः ।
उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिश्च विश्वांशे प्रबलो शनिः ॥३७२९ ॥
अग्निष्टोमफलप्राप्तिः पुत्रस्य फलमादिशेत् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे विशेषेण स्वपुत्रश्शुभशोभनम् ॥३७३० ॥
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षमाप्नोति जातकस्य फलं वदेत् ।
पश्चिमां दिशमाश्रित्य बन्धुमूलाच्छुभाधिकम् ॥३७३१ ॥
वाहनाम्बर भूषाप्ति पुत्रस्तु श्रियमश्नुते ।
विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने पापी मन्दोऽपि सौख्यकृत् ।
स्वभुक्तौ श्रियमाप्नोति गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ॥३७३२ ॥
विश्वांशयोगे रविजस्य दाये स्वभुक्तिकाले शुभशोभनाप्तिम् ।
राजप्रसादेन सुवस्त्रलाभ मिष्टार्थसिद्धिं मुनयो वदन्ति ॥३७३३ ॥

3724. - 3733. (a) One will be mentally distressed and will incur evils to progeny during the Sun's southerly course, in the sub period of Mars, and the dasa of 6th lord (Mars). He will also fall sick and be troubled by strife. His gains will be reduced with adverse Sun's transits.

(b) Saturn occupying the sign causing Lagnadhi Yoga, in the company of the 10th lord, will cause a Raja Yoga and abundant prosperity.

(c) Saturn dasa will give good results if Saturn is aspected by the lord of the ascendant (Mars). With this, one born in royal family will acquire a

kingdom. Others will beget auspicious effects.

(d) With the Sun's northerly course in the dasa and sub period of Mars, the 6th lord, one will have plenty of wealth, and grains and will be busy with auspicious functions. He will obtain excellent moral wisdom, will perform Agnishtoma sacrifice and experience good effects for his son. There is another authority to stress specially auspicious effects for the native's son. The subject will obtain abundant wealth, and also much auspicious effects through his kinsfolk from the western direction. His son will gain wealth, conveyances, robes and ornaments.

(e) Although Saturn is a malefic for Scorpio ascendant, he will give happiness (in his dasa). In his sub period, wealth and auspicious functions will result. Due to the mercy of the king, he will gain quality robes and his desires will be fulfilled.

नीचराशिगते मन्दे निधनाधिपसंयुते ।
देहजाड्यं च लभते क्रूरमासे रुजाधिकम् ॥३७३४ ॥
स्वजनाप्तजनक्लेशं भृत्यवर्गे मनोव्यथाम् ।
बन्धुक्लेशफलप्राप्तिर्बुधसूर्यान्तरान्तरे ॥३७३५ ॥

3734 - 3735. When the 8th lord Mercury joins Saturn in Aries (both in transit) one will fall sick. His illness will increase with the adverse Sun's transits. His kinsfolk will be in grief and his work-force be distressed. The sub periods of Mercury and the Sun will cause grief to kinsfolk.

त्रिषष्ठनाथौ कुरुतोऽशुभं च
मन्दांशयोगे तु महत् सुखं च ।
हेमाम्बरं स्वर्णसुभूषणाप्ति
पुत्रादिलाभं बहुभाग्ययुक्तम् ॥३७३६ ॥

3736. The lords of 3rd and 6th are evil. Great happiness will prevail because of the conjunction with Saturn's degree (or Navamsa). Golden ornaments and robes will be obtained apart from progeny and abundant prosperity.

Notes: "Mandamsa Yoge" is not explicit enough to obtain a clear meaning. For Scorpio, 3rd lord Saturn and 6th lord Mars are discussed here.

शनिभुक्तौ पाण्ड्यदेशे हताश्वो सैनिकेश्वरः ।
शूद्रः प्राबल्यमाप्नोति राजपुत्रस्य विग्रहः ॥३७३७ ॥
चोलपाण्ड्य पुराधीशावन्योन्यद्वेषमाश्रितौ ।
समयुद्धं भवेत्तत्र सैन्यनाशश्च जायते ॥३७३८ ॥
वृषभांश गते मन्दे गोचरे मिथुने स्थिते ।
सेतुप्रान्ते विशेषः स्यात्तद्राज्याधिपतेर्विपत् ॥३७३९ ॥
उत्तरां दिशमाश्रित्य कलहः समुपैष्यति ।
परचक्रं भवेत्तत्र शनिभुक्तौ न संशयः ॥३७४० ॥
पूर्वाश्रितस्य शूद्रस्य प्राबल्यं शनिभुक्तिषु ।
पाण्ड्यदेशे फलप्राप्तिरमात्यजन युद्धदा ॥३७४१ ॥
यद्भावस्याष्टमे मन्दे यद्भावस्याष्टमेक्षिते ।
तद्भावः क्लेशमाप्नोति व्याधिना नाशमेव वा ॥३७४२ ॥
द्राविडान्ध्रप्रदेशेषु राज्ञामन्योन्यविग्रहः ।
कर्णाटककोङ्कणे देशे त्वमात्यजनविग्रहः ॥३७४३ ॥

3737 - 3743. Irrelevant: In Saturn's sub period, the army chief of the Pandya kingdom will be destroyed. Soodras will grow in strength. The kings of Chola and Pandya will be destroyed and army will be destroyed in the war. When Saturn moves in Taurus and Gemini, the king of Setu will be destroyed. Quarrels will occur in the northern direction. Soodras will grow in strength. Ministers will fight in the Pandya region. From a Bhava, Saturn's aspect to or position in the 8th thereof will destroy that bhava. The kings of Dravida and Andhra will turn mutually inimical. The ministers of Karnataka and Konkana will have enmity.

सुखस्थानाधिपो मन्दो स्वभुक्तौ देहजाड्यकृत् ।
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य देहारोग्यं धनागमम् ॥३७४४ ॥
क्रूरमासे मनस्तापं देहायासं धनव्ययम् ।
राजामात्यविरोधेन क्लेशं बन्धुविनाशनम् ॥३७४५ ॥
पशुधान्यव्ययं चैव विप्लवेन मनोव्यथाम् ।
पुत्रदारादिपीडां च दुर्निमित्तं वदेत्तदा ॥३७४६ ॥
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्तापं तद्द्वारस्थजनावधि ।
राजकार्यविरोधेन धनधनायमुदीरयेत् ॥३७४७ ॥

3744 - 3747. Saturn as the lord of the 4th will in his sub period cause physical sickness. Health and wealth will accrue when the Sun is not in adverse transits. But with the Sun's bad transits, mental distress and loss of relatives, of quadrupeds and of grains will come to pass. His spouse and progeny will be subjected to evils. The king and his men will be distressed. The native will undertake royal deeds ("Rajakarya prakurvanti" is another

reading, which is right). He will gain wealth and corn.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे मन्दे दशायां च स्वभुक्तिषु।
लग्नात् सुखेश्वरो यस्य कालमृत्युर्न संशयः ॥३७४८ ॥
सुखाधिपदशाकाले पापभुक्तिर्यदा भवेत्।
पित्ररिष्टं विजानीयान्मित्रप्रभुविनाश नम् ॥३७४९ ॥
हृद्रोगादिमनस्तापं क्षेत्रगोधान्यनाशनम्।
चन्द्र लग्नेशदोषेण फलानि परिचिन्तयेत् ॥३७५० ॥

3748 - 3750. Saturn, who is the 4th lord, will cause death in his sub period (in his own dasa) if he becomes the lord of the Moon sign. The relevant sub period can also be of another malefic. Danger to father and to a friendly king will also follow. The native will incur cardiac diseases, distress and loss of lands, quadrupeds and grains. These evil results are due to Saturn's acquisition of Moon sign lordship.

पूर्वाषाढे च शन्यंशे विश्वांशे जायते नरः।
मन्ददाये मन्दभुक्तौ पितृभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३७५१ ॥
अग्निष्टोमादिसत्कर्म गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम्।
पुत्रश्च फलमाप्नोति जातकस्तु महत् सुखम् ॥३७५२ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृ सुतादीनां सन्तानोत्पत्तिसंभ्रमः।
धनधान्याभिवृद्धिः स्याद्गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥३७५३ ॥
शनिभुक्तौ तुलाजीवे मध्यखण्डे धनागमम्।
पुत्रप्राबल्यमाप्नोति पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३७५४ ॥
शनौ पश्चिमदिग्भागे स्वभुक्तौ फलप्रदः।
राजपुत्रप्रसादेन लभते भूरिशो धनम् ॥३७५५ ॥

3751 - 3755. (a) Father: In case of birth in Scorpio ascendant, Capricorn Navamsa, with the Moon in Poorvashadha Nakshatra, the native's father will attain fortunes in Saturn's sub period (of Saturn dasa). He will perform Agnishtoma sacrifice. There will be a family marriage. The native will be very happy. His father's elder brother's son will obtain progeny and increased wealth and grains. Mercy of goddess lucre will prevail in the native's family.

(b) During the middle part of Saturn's sub period, Jupiter transiting in Libra will give wealth. One's son will obtain prosperity and his father will be happy. Good effects will emanate for the native from western direction. He will make much wealth through royal favours.

सुताधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सप्तमे शनौ।
गोचरे फलमाप्नोति गजान्तैश्वर्य संयुतम् ॥३७५६ ॥

3756. During the dasa of the 5th lord (i.e. in Jupiter's dasa), note the sub period of Saturn in currency. As a coincidence, if Saturn moves in the 7th (Taurus), he will be capable of giving (good) effects in the form of huge wealth.

Notes: Some may like to interpret the term "Swabhukti" as the sub period of the dasa lord, Jupiter. But in my opinion it refers to Saturn's sub period.

नीचराशिगते मन्दे तदीशे चन्द्रकेन्द्रगे।
नीचभङ्गफले प्राप्ति दशायां योगमाप्नुयात् ॥३७५७ ॥
शनिभुक्तौ चोत्तरार्धे गजान्तैश्वर्यभाग्यवान्।
महाराजप्रसादेन स भूरिश्रियमश्नुते ॥३७५८ ॥
विचित्रवस्त्राभरणार्थलाभं
राजप्रसादेन च भाग्यलाभम्।
विश्वांशयोगे त्वचरोद्भवस्तु
भाग्यं लभेत् स्पष्टदशाफलं च ॥३७५९ ॥

3757 - 3759. If at birth Saturn is in his debilitation Navamsa, while his (Navamsa) dispositor (i.e. Mars) is in an angle from the Moon, it amounts to neecha Bhanga. As a result, Saturn's dasa will grant prosperity. The 2nd half of Saturn's sub period will give huge wealth, superior clothes, ornaments and fortunes through the mercy of a great king. These apply to birth in Visva Nadiamsa of an immovable ascendant.

Notes: Here the author resorts to identifying a cancellation of debility occurring in Navamsa. This is an important clue and worth putting to practical use in a general context.

The angular position of Mars (or the planet concerned) is better noted only in the Rasi chart.

जीवे सप्तमपर्याये कन्यादित्रयमासगे।
भाग्यकाल इति प्रोक्तो विश्वांशे जनितस्य च ॥३७६० ॥
उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिः स्यात् पुत्रस्य शुभशोभनम्।
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति गुरुभुक्तिवशात् फलम् ॥३७६१ ॥
जीवास्तमनमासे च क्रूरमासे च वा यदि।
शनिभुक्तौ विचारं च देहायासं क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३७६२ ॥
चतुष्षष्टिसमान्त्या दौ राजामात्यप्रसादवान्।

कर्मसिद्धिमवाप्नोति पुत्रस्य फलमादिशेत् ॥३७६३ ॥
वसन्तकाले रविजस्य भुक्तौ
विश्वांशयोगे शुभकर्म सिद्धिम् ।
म्लेच्छादिसेवाफलमाकरोति
तुलागुरौ भाग्य विभूषणाप्तिम् ॥३७६४ ॥

3760 - 3764. (a) Jupiter's Sub-period: When Jupiter is in his seventh round of transit, the Suns' movements in the three signs commencing from Virgo will be a period of fortunes. The native will attain excellent moral merits. Auspicious effects concerning his son will take place. Much wealth will prevail in his family. These are during the operation of Jupiter's sub period (in the dasa of Jupiter).

(b) Saturn's Sub-period: When the planet Jupiter attains combustion, or with adverse solar transits, the sub period in question will cause a change of place and some physical illness. in the 64th year, one will gain the mercy of the king and minister. His son will perform final rites. In the spring season, the native will perform auspicious deeds and will serve a Mlechcha king. With Jupiter's transit in Libra, he will enjoy fortunes and ornaments.

कुम्भे राहुस्थिते काले मीनादित्रयमासगे ।
राजसन्मानसन्तोषं विद्यागोष्ठीप्रसङ्गतः ॥३७६५ ॥
पञ्चषष्टितमे वर्षे कारकांशे शुभाशुभम् ।
पूर्वाश्रितप्रभुप्रीत्या पश्चिमे फलमादिशेत् ॥३७६६ ॥
श्वेतवर्णस्वभूषादिलाभो भवति नित्यशः ।
स्वपुत्रस्य सुवाहाप्ति स्त्रीसौख्यं शुभशोभनम् ॥३७६७ ॥
मीनशुक्रवशाच्चैव त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।
कुम्भे राहुस्थिते काले तत्त्रिकोणे शनिस्थिते ॥३७६८ ॥
स्वमित्रनृपतिक्लेशं तद्द्वारस्थजनावधि ।
पाण्ड्यदेशे विशेषं च देशाधिपतिविग्रहम् ॥३७६९ ॥
अमात्यजनसन्तापं शूद्रः प्राबल्यमश्नुते ।
युग्मे शनिस्थिते काले कीट लग्नसमुद्भवः ॥३७७० ॥
देहायासं च लभते वातपैत्यरुगुद्भवम् ।
अन्नद्वेषं गृहच्छिद्रमादायाधिकव्ययम् ॥३७७१ ॥
देहकार्श्यं च लभते दारपुत्रप्रपीडितः ।
लोके धान्यक्षयेणैव प्रजाक्षोभं शुभाशुभम् ॥३७७२ ॥

3765 - 3772. (a) Rahu's Transit: Rahu journeying in Aquarius while the Sun is in transit in the 3 signs from Pisces will bring forth royal honours, happiness, learning and association with men of letters. Good and bad effects will come to pass in the 65th year. Good effects will be through the earlier known ruler in the western direction. He will ever gain ornaments etc. His son will obtain conveyances and will enjoy auspicious effects.

(b) Venus in Pisces: With Venus in transit in Pisces (as Rahu is in Aquarius), the native will continue to gain golden ornaments. His son will beget an excellent conveyance, happiness through spouse and auspicious events.

(c) Irrelevant: Should transit Saturn be in a trine to transit Rahu in Aquarius, a king friendly to the native will be in trouble. Men in royal circles will be in grief. Ministers will be in grief. Soodras will prosper.

(d) Saturn in Gemini: With Saturn's transit in Gemini (while Rahu's transit is in Aquarius), the following effects will occur for one born in Scorpio ascendant. He will suffer from physical diseases caused by imbalances of wind and bile. He will hate food and incur family strife. His expenditure will cross his income limits. He will be bodily emaciated. His spouse and progeny will be subjected to evils.

(e) Irrelevant: Grains in the country will perish; people will be in grief. Good and bad effects will come to pass.

विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने पूर्वभाग समुद्भवः ।
मन्दपाके मन्दभुक्तावपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥३७७३ ॥
माताब्दे च महत् क्लेशं पित्ताधिक्यवशाद्रुजम् ।
महादेवप्रादेन देहारोग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३७७४ ॥

3773 - 3774. Death: The native of former half of Visva Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, will face fear of untimely death in the dasa and sub period of Saturn. In his 25th year, he will be greatly anguished and will incur diseases of bilious excesses. Due to the kindness of Lord Siva, he will recover his health.

नैधनेशदशासन्धौ पुत्रश्च सुखमश्नुते ।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिसन्तापं खेदमोदं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३७७५ ॥

3775. In the 7th dasa, his son will receive

happiness. He will be distressed on account of birth of a son and will experience happiness as well as grief.

विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने मन्दे बुधसमन्विते।
आपत्संन्यासवांश्चैव षष्ठाधिपदशासु च ॥३७७६ ॥
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले विश्वांशे जनितस्तथा।
आपत्संन्यासमाप्नोति बुधभुक्तौ न संशयः ॥३७७७ ॥

3776 - 3777. For a native of Scorpio ascendant in Visva Nadiamsa, the conjunction of Saturn and Mercury at birth will cause ascetic order following a family calamity in the dasa of the 6th lord (Mars). This will be in Mercury's sub period in the dasa of the 6th lord.

यवन :-
शनिभुकत्यन्त्यमारभ्य मन्दे सौम्यान्तरान्तरे।
आश्रमान्तरमाश्रित्य नदीप्रान्ते मृतिं लभेत् ॥३७७८ ॥

3778. According to Yavana, in the sub periods of Saturn and Mercury, in the dasa of Saturn, one will live in a hermitage. He will die in the region of a river.

ग्रन्थान्तरे-
विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशसमुद्भवः।
शंभुपर्वतमासाद्य गुहायां निवसिष्यति ॥३७७९ ॥
पञ्चषष्टिसमे मृत्युरुत्तरायणगे रवौ।
नक्रे सूर्ये स्थिते काले कृष्णपक्षे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३७८० ॥

3779 - 3780. There is another authority to state that one born in the 2nd half of Visva Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, will live in a cave in the region of Sambhu Hills. He will quit the world in his 65th year with the Sun's northerly sojourn, in the sign Capricorn, in dark lunar half.

निधनाधिपसंयुक्ते भद्रायां च तिथौ तथा।
विश्वांशे चोत्तरे भागे स्थिरलग्ने दिवं गतः ॥३७८१ ॥

3781. The death of the native of 2nd half of Visva Nadiamsa in an immovable ascendant will occur on a Bhadra Thithi.

Notes: "Nidhanadhipa Samyukte" means "joining the 8th lord". It is not clear who should join Mercury. Perhaps, the Sun in transit in Capricorn will be with Mercury. From this sloka, we have to take only the Thithi and Mercury joining the Sun, and then read with dark lunar half & C, vide the above two slokas.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य संन्यासश्च न विद्यते।
षष्ठाधिपदशामृत्युं निधनाधिपभुक्तिषु ॥३७८२ ॥
द्विपञ्चाशात् परं वापि पञ्चपञ्चाशवत्सरे।
अथवा सप्तपञ्चाशे शुक्लपक्षे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३७८३ ॥

3782 - 3783. One born in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will not take to ascetic order. In the sub period of the 8th lord (Mercury) and in the dasa of the 6th lord (Mars), his death will come to pass, in the 52nd year or in the 55th year, or in the 57th year, in a bright lunar half.

व्ययेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे विश्वांशे ब्रह्मलोकवान्।
कैवल्यं लभते चैव पूर्वभागे न विद्यते ॥३७८४ ॥

3784. Should the lord of the 12th (Venus) be in his exaltation sign, the native of Visva Nadiamsa will attain Brahma Loka and freedom from transmigration for his soul. But this will not happen in case of the 1st half of the said Nadiamsa.

विपत्ताराधिपे जीवे त्वैन्दवांशसमुद्भवः।
तृतीयांशे मनस्तापं सञ्चितद्रविणव्ययम् ॥३७८५ ॥
चन्द्रभुक्तौ देहजाड्यमग्निमान्द्यमरोचकम्।
सदा व्याकुलकार्यं च राजन्यद्वेषमादिशेत् ॥३७८६ ॥
राज्येऽपि स्वात्माश्रित भूपतेश्च
तत् द्वारिमुख्यप्रबलैश्च हानिम्।
कुजान्तरे क्लेशफलं तथैव
ह्यमात्ययोगार्थविनाशमाहुः ॥३७८७ ॥
चन्द्रान्तरान्त्यादि विपद्दशायां
कुजान्तरे बन्धुविरोधमेव।
स्वराजसौख्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
स्वग्रामकार्यार्थकलापनं च ॥३७८८ ॥
यवनप्रभुमूलेन कुजभुक्तौ धनव्ययम्।
ग्रामलाभमवाप्नोति ह्यल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३७८९ ॥

3785 - 3789. Libra Ascendant: (a) For a native of Indava Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, the last one third part of Jupiter's dasa, which is the 3rd from birth (i.e. for one born in Rahu dasa), mental anguish and loss of accumulated wealth will come to pass.

(b) In the sub period of the Moon (in Jupiter's dasa), he will incur illness, troubles of indigestion and loss of appetite. He will be ever in distress in respect of his undertakings and will incur the wrath of the ruler. The king and chief men in his circles

will be harmed(?)

(c) The sub period of Mars will cause anguish apart from destruction of wealth and friendship in ministerial circles.

(d) The beginning and end parts of the Moon's sub period, and the sub period of Mars, in the 3rd dasa (of Jupiter), one will have enmity with kinsfolk. His ruler will receive happiness(?) and the native will face impediments in the undertakings related to his village. He will spend his money on account of a Yavana king, and will gain villages but less happiness.

Notes: Slokas from 3785 to 3789 occur under "Scorpio ascendant - Visva Nadiamsa" in the original. But these belong to Libra ascendant, Indava Nadiamsa, as the following ones.

All of a sudden discussion on Jupiter's dasa, the 3rd from birth, suggests missing of a number of introductory slokas, which introduction is otherwise characteristic of Nadi literature.

तुलालग्ने ऐन्दवांशः

नीचराशिगते भौमे तुलालग्नोद्भवस्य च।
विपद्याये धनच्छेदः कुजभुक्तौ न संशयः ॥३७९० ॥
स्वप्रभोश्च स्वभार्यायां सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम्।
कुजभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य राहुभूक्ताविदं फलम् ॥३७९१ ॥
कुजभुक्तौ क्रूरमासे ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम्।
ग्रामकार्यकलापेन सदा व्याकुलमादिशेत् ॥३७९२ ॥
अनावृष्टिहते देशे लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम्।
चन्द्रभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य कुजभुक्तौ फलं वदेत् ॥३७९३ ॥
राजद्वारे जनद्वेषं कुजभुक्तौ पशुक्षयम्।
देशान्तरे ग्रामलाभं क्रयमूलात् फलं वदेत् ॥३७९४ ॥
जीवे भौमान्तरे काले राजद्वारे कलापनम्।
राजन्यद्विजमूलेन यत्नरकार्यार्थ नाशनम् ॥३७९५ ॥
देवतादर्शनं यात्रां कुटुम्बसहितस्तथा।
ज्ञानसिद्धिमवाप्नोति धर्ममूलाद्धनव्ययम् ॥३७९६ ॥
द्विजहोमान्तमारभ्य क्रत्वन्ते धर्मसिद्धिमान्।
कुजभुक्तौ शुभं किंचिच्छुभमासे धनागमम् ॥३७९७ ॥
पूर्वग्रामविनाशश्च जीवे चन्द्रान्तरान्तरे।
इतरग्रामलाभादि कुजभुक्तौ विशेषतः ॥३७९८ ॥
शन्तिकांशे विपद्याये द्यूनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
खेदमोदं च लभते क्रूरमासे विना शुभम् ॥३७९९ ॥
मित्राप्तजनसन्तापमादायादधिकव्ययम्।
गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन प्रवासं चापि निर्दिशेत् ॥३८०० ॥
कुजान्तरान्तमारभ्य राहुभुक्तौ महाविपत्।
नानाव्याकुलकार्याणि चैन्दवांशसमुद्भवः ॥३८०१ ॥
स्वप्रभोश्च सुतक्लेशं चतुष्पाज्जीवनाशनम्।
अमात्यजनपीडां च त्रयस्त्रिंशतिवत्सरे ॥३८०२ ॥
यवनप्रभुसन्मानं स्वप्रभोश्च धनागमम्।
गजाश्वाम्बरभूषाप्ति कुजभुक्तौ फलं वदेत् ॥३८०३ ॥

3790 - 3803. Libra Ascendant - Indava Nadiamsa: (a) His wealth will decline in the sub period of Mars during the 3rd dasa (i.e. Jupiter's dasa) if Mars is in debilitation.

(b) Irrelevant: The king's spouse will lose her children in the process of their births.

(c) Loss of wealth for the native will occur in the beginning and concluding parts of the sub period of Mars, and also in the sub period of Rahu. (That is Mars and Rahu sub periods will cause financial loss in 3rd dasa.) In the months denoted by adverse solar transits during the sub period of Mars, one's expenditure will exceed his income. He will be continually distressed due to the routines of the village (i.e. professional tension).

(d) Irrelevant: Lack of rains will usher a famine throughout the country. The sub periods of the Moon and Mars are being described.

(e) In the sub period of Mars, the native will incur enmity with the people in royal circles. His quadrupeds will perish. He will gain villages in a different kingdom and will incur benefits through purchasing activities. His undertakings will be destroyed due to Brahmins in royal circles. He will visit temples, will go on pilgrimages along with his family members and will attain Wisdom. His money will be spent on charities and activities of Vedic Sacrifices. The sub period of Mars will (thus) prove auspicious. It will give wealth when the Sun has favourable transits.

(f) In the sub period of the Moon, in Jupiter's dasa, the villages headed by him earlier will be destroyed (i.e. loss of authority). In the sub period of Mars, he will gain alternative villages. The subject will experience sadness as well as happiness. Auspiciousness will come to pass except

when the Sun moves in adverse signs. He will see his friends and relatives in anguish while his expenditure will be beyond his resources of income. Family strife and living in a different place will take place.

(g) The sub period of Rahu will involve him in a great danger and he will face much anguish in his undertakings. His king will be grieved on account of loss of a son(?) The native's quadrupeds will be destroyed and he will incur troubles through ministers in his 33rd year. He will be honoured by a Yavana king and will gain horses, elephants, clothes and ornaments in the sub period of Mars.

Notes: (f) The term "Santikamsa" is wrong and is in place of "Indava Nadiamsa".

षष्ठधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
दुर्व्याज्यग्रामकार्येण ह्यर्थनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३८०४ ॥

3804. In the dasa of the 6th lord (Jupiter) and in the sub period of the 2nd lord (Mars), one will lose his wealth in relation to village's undertakings. His expenditure will exceed his income due to his efforts to fulfil royal transactions.

Notes: In a nutshell, this verse suggests loss of money and facing obstacles in work in the sub period of Mars, in the dasa of Jupiter by a Libra native.

जीव भौमान्तरे काले क्रयमूलाश्चलाभवान् ।
गजव्यापारयत्नेन ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम् ॥३८०५ ॥
जन्मे शनिस्थिते काले नानाव्याकुलसंभवम् ।
कुजभुक्तौ फलं सत्यं राहुभुक्तौ विशेषतः ॥३८०६ ॥

3805 - 3806. Saturn coming in transit on the Moon sign will cause various kinds of anguish in the sub periods of Mars and Rahu. In the sub period of the Moon in Jupiter dasa, commerce will decline. Mars sub period will promote famine to the grief of all people.

Notes: "Janma Sani" generally means transit Saturn on the natal Moon sign. Transit of Saturn can also be applied to the ascendant and related houses but with a different yardstick.

The present instruction can be applied in general and not to Libra ascendant only. When Saturn's evil transit occurs, bad sub periods in currency will only promote the evils, and good sub periods will fail to deliver good results in expected measure.

लोके त्वर्घक्षयादीनि जीवे चन्द्रान्तरान्तरे ।
कुजभुक्तौ बहुक्षामं दुःखिताः सर्वजन्तवः ॥३८०७ ॥
गोचरे मिथुनान्त्यादौ कुलीरे रविनन्दने ।
चोलदेशे त्वरिष्टं स्यात्तद्राज्याधिपतेर्विपत् ॥३८०९ ॥
ज्ञातिशत्रुकलापेन चोलराज्यविनाशनम् ।
राहुभुक्तौ फलं सिद्धमौत्तरं कलहं वदेत् ॥३८१० ॥

3807 - 3810. When Saturn moves in the end of Gemini, prices of commodities will go up. Healthy conditions will prevail in the north. People of the Chola region will be tormented. Loss of grains will occur. Saturn's movements in the beginning and ending of Gemini, and in Cancer, will promote evils to Chola region's populace and endanger its king who will be destroyed due to quarrels with his kinsfolk. In Rahu's sub period, the northern part of the country will be involved in quarrels.

लग्नाद्वितगते राहौ भुक्तिकाले धनक्षयम् ।
राज्यनिष्ठुरकार्याणि राजन्यजनहेतुना ॥३८११ ॥

3811. Should Rahu be in the 2nd (in Scorpio), his sub period will cause loss of wealth through the king and royal displeasure.

कुजान्तरान्तमारभ्य स्वराजन्यजनामयम् ।
राहुभुक्तावरिष्टं च शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३८१२ ॥

3812. The sub period of Mars will cause diseases to king's people. Rahu's sub period will usher evils and will destroy enemies.

विपद्दाये राहुभुक्तौ क्लेशं च मासविंशतौ ।
गोचरे नवमे राहावैन्दवांशे शुभाशुभम् ॥३८१३ ॥
प्रभुवर्गेप्यरिष्टं च स्ववंशज्ञाति नाशनम् ।
त्रयस्त्रिंशान्त्यमारभ्य चतुस्त्रिंशतिवत्सरे ॥३८१४ ॥
मन्देन संयुते राहावष्टमे मनसि व्यथा ।
कलहेन विचारं च ग्रामान्तरविनाशनम् ॥३८१५ ॥
दारसौख्यविहीनः स्याद्राहौ चन्द्रान्तरे तथा ।
स्थानच्युतिमवाप्नोति तुलालग्न समुद्भवः ॥३८१६ ॥

3813 - 3816. (a) In the 3rd dasa (of Jupiter) and in Rahu's sub period, one will be anguished for a period of twenty months.

(b) For a native of Indava Nadiamsa, Rahu's transit in the 9th will be auspicious as well as

inauspicious. Evils in royal circles, and destruction of one's own kinsfolk will surface during the 33rd and 34th years.

(c) Rahu and Saturn joining in the 8th in transit will produce distress in one's mind. He will have a change of place due to conditions of strife. He will live in another village and will not enjoy happiness from his spouse. These will be applicable to the sub periods of the Moon as well as Rahu (in the dasa of Jupiter). Further, he will lose his position.

Notes: (c) "Gramantara Vinasanam" should read as "Gramantara Nivasam" meaning that one will live in another village or place.

नीचांशे मिथुने चन्द्रे विपद्दायान्तरान्तरे।
राहुभुक्तौ महत् क्लेशं स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः ॥३८१७ ॥
अंशाष्टमे जन्मशनेश्च दोषात्
कुजान्तरान्त्यादिमनोविकारम्।
ग्रामान्तरे वासमिति ब्रुवन्ति
स्वर्भानुभुक्तौ स्वजनाप्त वेधाम् ॥३८१८ ॥
पाठान्तरम्—
शरीरे व्याधिमाप्नोति मासानां विंशतेः परम्।
राहुभुक्तौ महत् क्लेशं धन नाशं न संशयः ॥३८१९ ॥
अतिवृष्टि मनावृष्टिं प्रजापीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।
ऐन्दवांशे तुलालग्ने वर्षमेकं मनोव्यथा ॥३८२० ॥
अतीव क्लेश कार्ये च राहुभुक्तौ भविष्यति.।
कुजान्तरेऽरिष्टमेति नीचदोषवशाद्व्ययथाम् ॥३८२१ ॥
राहुभुक्तौ वर्षमेकं क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं राहुप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ॥३८२२ ॥
स्वर्भानुकुजजीवार्किप्रार्थनेन लभेत् सुखम्।
पुराणोक्तप्रकारेण जपेन्मृत्युञ्जयं मनुम् ॥३८२३ ॥
वर्षमेकमिमां शान्ति प्रत्यहं शिवसन्निधौ।
जपेत् सहस्र मेकं तु सर्वोपद्रवशान्तये ॥३८२४ ॥
तिलाक्षतैः शमीपत्रैर्बिल्वपत्रसहस्रकैः।
अर्चयेन्मूलमन्त्रेण देहारोग्यार्थसिद्धये ॥३८२५ ॥
ऐन्दवांशे तुलालग्ने चोत्तरांशसमुद्भवः।
विपद्दाये राहुभुक्तौ प्रार्थनेन शुभैर्युतः ॥३८२६ ॥
तिलज्योतित्रयं दीप्तवा प्रत्यहं शिवसन्निधौ।
मृत्युञ्जयं जपेत् पूर्वं दीपाराधन संयुतम् ॥३८२७ ॥
अपमृत्युभयं नास्ति सर्वशत्रुविनाशनम्।
यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिं च लभते वाञ्छितं फलम् ॥३८२८ ॥
विपद्दाये राहुभुक्तौ स्वगेहे ग्रहयज्ञकम्।
शान्तिकर्म प्रकुर्वीत सर्वपापैः प्रमुच्यते ॥३८२९ ॥
तथा बाल्ये महद्दुःखं मानार्थप्राणनाशनम्।
स्वप्रभोश्च तथा विन्द्यादिमां शान्ति समाचरेत् ॥३८३० ॥

3817 - 3830. (a) Note if the Moon is in the sign Gemini, with Scorpio Navamsa. In that case, Rahu's sub period in Jupiter's dasa, will cause much anguish, particularly through the king.

(b) The sub period of Mars will lead to mental sickness if Saturn moving on the Moon sign begets 8th Navamsa. The subject will live in another village. In Rahu's sub period, one's kinsfolk will confront obstacles.

(c) Jupiter Dasa - Rahu Bhukti: According to another version, the sub period of Rahu will cause physical diseases to the subject particularly after 20 months. Great anguish and destruction of wealth will also occur. People will be subjected to evils on account of heavy rains as well as drought(?) For one year, the native will be mentally anguished and will face much difficulties in his undertakings in the sub period of Rahu.

(d) Should Mars be in debility at birth, his sub period will lead to evils and anguish.

(e) Rahu's sub period will cause anguish for one year. To remove this blemish, prayers to Rahu are prescribed. By offering prayers to Rahu, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn, happiness will be available. Mrityunjaya Japa should be recited as ordered in the Puranas (ancient literature). Remedies by way of recitation of 1000 (rather 1008) names should be resorted to in a temple of Lord Siva for a period of one year using sesamum seeds, Sami firewood and Bilva leaves. Lord Siva should be worshipped with the Mula Mantra. By doing so, all obstacles will be removed and physical felicity will reappear.

(b) One born in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will be endowed with auspicious effects in the sub period of Rahu during the 3rd dasa with the help of prayers. On a daily basis, three earthen lamps using gingili oil should be lit in a Siva temple. Mrityunjaya Japa should be recited and offers with "Deeparadhana" (worshipping with earthen lamps) should be made. These will elimi-

nate fear of untimely death, and destroy the entire band of foes. Success in undertakings and fulfilment of desires will also occur. Suitable Vedic sacrifices for Grahas (planets) should be got done at one's home during the sub period of Rahu in the 3rd dasa which will destroy all sins. During the native's childhood much grief, danger to honour and life will exist. Necessary remedies be undertaken.

वर्गोत्तमांशे स्वर्भानौ विपदाये शुभं वदेत् ।
राजामात्यप्रसादेन त्विष्टसिद्धिर्भविष्यति ॥३८३१ ॥
पूर्वभागे राजभयं पशुधान्यार्थनाशनम् ।
राहुभुक्तौ फलं सत्यमुत्तरांशे पृथक् पृथक् ॥३८३२ ॥

3831 - 3832. (a) Should Rahu be in Vargottama Navamsa, his sub period in the 3rd dasa is said to be auspicious. One's desires will be fulfilled due to royal and ministerial favours. (These apply to 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa.)

(b) However, in case of birth in the 1st half of Indava Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, (even with the Vargottama position of Rahu), one will incur fear from the king and loss of quadrupeds, grains and money.

The effects stated for Rahu's sub period will be a truth. These should be applied for 1st and 2nd halves differently.

राहुभुक्तौ पाण्ड्यदेशे ह्यराजकमिति स्मृतम् ।
उत्तरां दिशमाश्रित्य कलहः समुपैष्यति ॥३८३३ ॥
मण्डलाधिपतिक्लेशं बहुसेनाश्वनाशनम् ।
राहुणा संयुते जीवे तृतीयैकादशस्थिते ॥३८३४ ॥
देशभङ्गं प्रजाक्षोभं नृपाणां समरं वदेत् ।
राहुभुक्तौ पाण्ड्यदेशे त्वराजकमिति स्मृतम् ॥३८३५ ॥

3833 - 3835. Irrelevant: Anarchy will spread in the Pandya region during Rahu's sub period. Strife will prevail in the north. The head of the region will be anguished. A lot of horses and army-men will be destroyed. Jupiter and Rahu joining in the 3rd or the 11th at birth will cause obstacles to prosperity, difficulties to people and an involvement in a war for the king. In Rahu's sub period, the Pandya kingdom will be in the grip of anarchy.

Notes: From the above factors, one particular result applies to natal horoscopy. And that is in the form of obstacles to prosperity of a Libra native having Rahu and Jupiter in the 3rd (Sagittarius) or 11th (Leo). The following effects are in continuity hereof.

भ्राता प्राबल्यमाप्नोति ब्राह्मणः प्रबलो भवेत् ।
नूतनप्रभुसन्मानं राहुभक्तौ शुभाधिकम् ॥३८३६ ॥
अन्ते सन्तानमाप्नोति ह्यैन्दवांश समुद्भवः ।
भ्रातृदारगतो राहुर्दारवंशे प्रपीडकृत् ॥३८३७ ॥
शुभशोभनकार्याणि स्यालकस्य न संशयः ।
पितृष्वसुर्देहपीडा चतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे ॥३८३८ ॥
ज्ञातिप्राबल्यनाशं स्यादैन्दवांशोद्भवस्य च ।
मिथुनान्ते कुलीरादौ मन्दे वक्रातिचारगे ।
सेतुप्रान्ते कलापेन तद्राज्याधिपतेर्विपत् ॥३८३९ ॥

3836 - 3839. (a) His co-born will flourish. So also Brahmins(?) The native will receive royal honours and (other) auspicious effects in Rahu's sub period. In the end he will obtain progeny.

(b) Rahu will cause evils in the in-laws' family if he is in the 7th from the 3rd, i.e. the 9th - ("Bhratru Dara gathe"). His brother-in-law will incur obstacles in respect of auspicious functions.

(c) The native's father's sister will incur physical illness during his 24th year. The prosperity of his kinsfolk will be destroyed.

(d) When Saturn reaches the end of Gemini, or Cancer, in retrogression or accelerated motion, the king of the Setu region will be endangered.

नीचांशगे देवगुरौ च मूढे
दशावसाने समरोत्सुकाः स्युः ।
स्वर्भानुभुक्तौ नृप चोरभीत्या
स्वेदशराज्याधिपतिश्च दुःखम् ॥३८४० ॥
तद्वारि प्रमुखानां च ह्यथवा भूमिपस्य तु ।
महारोगभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥३८४१ ॥

3840 - 3841. (a) When the dasa of Jupiter is about to end, if he attains his debilitation Navamsa or gets combust in transit, one will be enthusiastic of involvements in quarrels. If Jupiter joins Rahu, one will have fear from the king and thieves.

(b) Irrelevant: The king will be grieved. He or the principal members in his circles will be subjected to great diseases. For these evils, remedies be done.

धनस्थानं गते राहावन्तर्दाये धनव्ययम् ।
तदीशे नीचराशिस्थ ऋणव्याज्यकलापनम् ॥३८४२ ॥
ग्रामान्तरे वासमेति क्रूरमासे मनोव्यथाम् ।
वित्तं गते यदा राहौमन्दांशे चपलोत्तमः ॥३८४३ ॥
अन्तःकपट कार्येण धनव्यययुतो भवेत् ।
जीवपाके मनस्तापं राहुभुक्तौ धनक्षयम् ॥३८४४ ॥
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य राहुभुक्तौ शुभं वदेत् ।
चापे गुरुस्थिते काले ह्यैन्दवांश समुद्भवः ॥३८४५ ॥
धनलाभं च लभते विप्रप्राबल्यामादिशेत् ।
चापारूढे तुलालग्ने ह्यैन्दवांश समुद्भवः ॥३८४६ ॥
क्षेमदाये महत् सौख्यं राजयोगं लभेद्दृढम् ।
क्षेमभुक्तौ क्रूरमासे सञ्चितद्रविणव्ययम् ॥३८४७ ॥
किंचिदव्याकुलकार्याणि ज्वरपीडां विनिर्दिशत् ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥३८४८ ॥
संचितार्थ विनाशं च स्थानाच्च च्युतिमादिशेत् ।
चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां च स्वभुक्तिषु ॥३८४९ ॥
पितुर्वा पितृतुल्यस्य देहजाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पितृष्वसा ह्युत्तरांशे ह्यपमृत्युं च विन्दति ॥३८५० ॥
मातृशापेन पूर्वार्धे पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशनम् ।
उत्तरांशे सुतोत्पत्तिंतुला लग्नसमुद्भवः ॥३८५१ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य चापजेनाश्रयं वदेत् ॥३८५२ ॥
उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।
गजाश्वाम्बर भूषर्ति धान्यलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३८५३ ॥
युद्धसन्नाह कार्येण पश्चिमे भाग्यवान् भवेत् ।
वृश्चिके वृषभे कुम्भे कुलीरे च दिवाकरे ॥३८५४ ॥
क्रूरमासमिति प्रोक्तमैन्दवां शोद्भवस्य च ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे मेषकन्यातुला कीटेषु भास्करे ॥३८५५ ॥
क्रूरमासमिति प्रोक्तं पूर्व भागोद्भवस्य च ।

3842 - 3855½. (a) Rahu placed in the 2nd will cause expenditure of money in his sub period.

(b) If in the process his dispositor (Mars) is in debility (in Cancer) one will be involved in debts and disputes. He will live in a different village (i.e. have a change of place). Mental distress will be produced by adverse solar transits.

(c) Rahu in the 2nd in a Navamsa of Saturn will cause fickle-mindedness. Due to his own inwardly cunning disposition, the native will incur expenditure of his wealth. Jupiter's period will cause mental distress while that of Rahu will destroy wealth. Except in the months with adverse transits, one will receive auspicious effects.

(d) Jupiter's transit in Sagittarius will cause economic gains. Brahmins will prosper.

(e) The 4th dasa will cause great happiness and Raja Yoga effects of a firm nature. In the first sub period, evil transits of the Sun will cause expenditure of wealth. Due to distressful undertakings, one will incur fever. (These apply to birth in 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa.)

(f) One born in the first half of the subject Nadiamsa will lose the wealth stocked by him and will lose his position.

(g) In the dasa of the planet owning the 8th from the Moon sign, and in its very first sub period, the native's father, or someone equal to father, will be physically ill. In case of birth in the first half of the subject Nadiamsa, this phase will cause fear of untimely death to father's sister.

(h) Under the very influences mentioned at "g" above, the native of first half of will lose progeny due to the curse of his mother while his counterpart will obtain progeny and Raja Yoga effects (leading to prosperity) except in the months denoted by adverse solar movements. When the Sun is in his northerly course, the said dasa and sub period will help acquire elephants, horses, clothes, ornaments and grains. He will gain prosperity in undertakings related to war in the western direction.

(i) For a native of Indava Nadiamsa, the adverse months represented by the Sun's transits are in Scorpio, Taurus, Aquarius and Cancer. There is another view to specify Aries, Virgo, Libra and Scorpio. These are for the 1st half of subject Nadiamsa.

Notes: (c) "Chapalottama" is not a proper conjunction of meaningful words. "Chapala" is fickle-minded while "Uttama" is excellent. The later expression is excluded in the English version.

(h) The good effects mentioned hereof applies to the native of 2nd half of Indava Nadiamsa.

सूर्याष्टवर्गे यद्राशौ शून्यः संवत्सरोऽपिच ॥३८५६ ॥
शुभकर्माणि मासेऽस्मिन् वत्सरे परिवर्जयेत् ।
क्रूरमासे देहजाड्यमथ वा ह्यर्थनाशनम् ॥३८५७ ॥

राजद्वारे कलापः स्यादृणव्याज्यप्रसङ्गतः।
शुभमासे शुभाधिक्यं धनलाभं महत् सुखम् ॥३८५८ ॥
राजामात्य प्रसादं च ह्यैन्दवांशसमुदभवः।
क्षेमदाये सौम्यभुक्तौ नित्यश्रीसौख्यमादिशेत् ॥३८५९ ॥
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते चन्द्रे भाग्याधिपसमन्विते।
धनलाभं च लभते ह्यैन्दवांशसमुद्भः।
मन्दस्यान्तर्गते सौम्ये विद्या गोष्ठ्या धनागमम् ॥३८६० ॥
पशुधान्यसमृद्धिं च सन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत्।
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते चन्द्रे भाग्यधिप्सुसमन्विते ॥३८६१ ॥
ऐन्दवांशे भाग्यवृद्धिं क्षेमदाये न संशयः।
क्षेमभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य बुधभुक्तौ श्रिया युतः ॥३८६२ ॥
व्ययाधिपतिदोषेण पितृपीडा भविष्यति।
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य ह्यैन्दवांशे धनागमः ॥३८६३ ॥
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिं च यावदायुष्यमाप्नुयात्।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥३८६४ ॥

3856 - 3864. (a) The concerned month (denoted by Sun's transit) and the year (Jupiter's transit) should be avoided where there are no Bindus in the Sun's Ashtaka Varga. Evil months will cause illness, loss of money, misunderstandings in royal circles, debts and litigations. Increased auspiciousness will result auspicious months (i.e. Sun's transits) apart from financial gains and much happiness. Further, one will beget the mercy of the king and the minister.

(b) The sub period of Mercury in the 4th dasa will cause continuing wealth and happiness. If the Moon joins Mercury in Gemini, one will gain wealth (in Mercury's sub period).

(c) Saturn's dasa, Mercury's sub period will cause wealth through learning and assemblies. The native will have increase of quadrupeds and grains. He will beget children.

(d) Should the Moon be with Mercury in the 9th (Gemini), the 4th dasa will cause increase of prosperity. Particularly the sub periods of Saturn and Mercury will give wealth. Since Mercury is the lord of the 12th, this blemish will cause evils to father. Except in evil months (i.e. with adverse solar movements), the native will get wealth. His prosperity will be on the increase throughout his life (because of the Moon - Mercury conjunction in the 9th in Gemini).

तुलालग्ने निशाकरदुर्भगांशः

दुर्भगांशकगे चन्द्रे जीवे केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे।
सुखेशे पापसंयुक्ते ह्यन्यबीजप्रजातवान् ॥३८६५ ॥
परेण जनितो भोगी दुर्भगांशे निशाकरे।
पूर्वभागे भ्रातृहीनस्त्वेकाकी दुष्टकृत्यवान् ॥३८६६ ॥
उत्तरांशे भाग्यवृद्धिः पितरौ दीर्घजीविनौ।
राजप्रियः सुखीवाग्मी राजस प्रकृतिर्भवेत् ॥३८६७ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे
विचित्रांशे दुर्भगांशे त्वेकमेव फलं वदेत्।
पाराशर्यफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥३८६८ ॥
कन्यांशे वृश्चिके जीवे बुधे स्वोच्चे झषांशगे।
विप्रकाले प्रजातस्तु गर्भश्रीमान् सुखी धनी ॥३८६९ ॥
वैश्यकाले वैश्यवृतिः क्षत्रियस्तु महीपतिः।
शूद्रकाले तथा विन्द्यात् संकरस्तुं तथैव च ॥३८७० ॥

3865 - 3870. Libra Ascendant - The Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) One belonging to Libra ascendant, while the Moon is in Durbhaga Nadiamsa as Jupiter is in a trine or an angle is to be declared as having been born out of other's loins. The 4th lord should also be with a malefic to complete the Yoga.

(b) The Moon in the 1st half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa indicates that the native is an illegal offspring. He will enjoy pleasures, be devoid of coborn, only child of the family and will indulge in wicked deeds.

(c) The Moon in the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa causes increase of prosperity. The native's parents will be long-lived, dear to the king, be happy, eloquent and passionate.

(d) For Vichitra Nadiamsa and Durbhaga Nadiamsa, identical effects are declared. Parasara's statements will bear truth as reflected in Deva Keralam.

(d) Jupiter in Scorpio and Mercury in Virgo with Virgo and Pisces Navamsas in order will make one born in the 1st quarter of the said Nadiamsa wealthy right from birth. A professional trader, lord of the earth and one of mixed caste are respectively born in the 3rd, 2nd and 4th quarters hereof.

विश्वंभरांशः

विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे रन्ध्रलाभत्रिकोणगे।

पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनः स्याद्भेदभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥३८७१ ॥
विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे गौरवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ।
श्यामवर्णशरीरश्च विद्याविघ्नयुतः सुखी ॥३८७२ ॥
कीटे कन्यांशगे जीवे समगात्र प्रगल्भवाक् ।
धार्मिकस्त्विङ्गितज्ञश्च धैर्यवान् सत्यवाचकः ॥३८७३ ॥
लेख्यको विकटश्चैव सुस्वरो मतिमान् दृढी ।
राजसेवापरो नित्यं स्वपिता वृद्धिजीवकः ॥३८७४ ॥
मित्रर्क्षगे देवगुरौ वधांशे सदातिकामी नृपसेवकश्च ।
विश्वंभरांशे धनिकः प्रसिद्धः सापत्निमातुः सुतवत्सलश्च ॥३८७५
राहौ विलग्ने रविवक्रयोगे
समीरपैत्यामयदेहभाक्स्यात् ।
कालान्तरे बन्धुजनैर्विरोधी ।
स्वमातृमूलादतिशोकभाक् स्यात् ॥३८७६ ॥
बाल्ये क्लेशं पित्ररिष्टं भेदभ्रातृवशात् सुखम् ।
पश्चाद्विरोधमाप्नोति शूद्रमूलार्थनाशनम् ॥३८७७ ॥
विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे लग्नेराहौ प्रजायते ।
स्वमाता पापकृत्येन शूद्राचारयुता भवेत् ॥३८७८ ॥
ज्येष्ठभार्या सुतद्वेषि स्वपिता शूद्रमित्रवान् ।
वाणिज्येन गृहं भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति ॥३८७९ ॥

3871 - 3879. (a) Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa in 8th, 11th or a trine from the ascendant will deprive one of after-born. He may perhaps have step-coborn.

(b) Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa will make one fair-complexioned and handsome in appearance. He will be black-bodied(?) and will face obstacles in education.

(c) Jupiter in Scorpio with Virgo Navamsa will give an even body and pride in speech. He will be discerning in respect of virtues and fame, be bold and truthful. He will be a writer, be dreadful in appearance, garrulous, intelligent and firm. He will be interested in serving the king. His father will be an intellectual.

(d) Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa, and in a friend's sign will give the following effects. The person will be ever libidinous, will serve the king, be wealthy, and famous. He will have a step-mother and will be fond of his children.

(e) Rahu in the ascendant with the Sun and Mars will cause a windy and bilious body. At one time, the native will incur enmity with his kinsfolk. He will incur a lot of grief on account of his mother. During his childhood, he will be in distress, will lose his father and will be happy through his step-brother. Later on, he will have enmity with his half-brother and will destroy his wealth through Soodras.

(f) Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa while Rahu is in the ascendant denotes that the native's mother will indulge in sinful deeds and will have such a conduct characteristic of people born in a mixed caste. The native's first wife will hate her progeny. His father will befriend Soodras. The family will earn a lot of money on account of business activities.

Notes: No caption in the original is given as to which ascendant the present nine verses relate. These are for Libra ascendant. The ones from 3880 are for Aquarius ascendant.

(d) "Vadhamsa" in sloka 3875 seems to be a misplaced word for some other unknown word.

कुंभलग्ने अङ्गदांशः

अङ्गदांशे पूर्वभागे कुंभलग्न समुद्भवः ।
सापत्नीमातृसंजातज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥३८८० ॥
विश्वंभरांशे लाभेशे त्वङ्गदाशोद्भवस्य च ।
भेदभ्राता सुदीर्घायुर्भगिनीद्वयसंयुतः ॥३८८१ ॥
लग्ने राहौ प्रसन्ने च लाभेशे कर्मराशिगे ।
राहुप्रकृतिमान् ज्येष्ठभ्राता च पापचेतनः ॥३८८२ ॥
भेदभ्रातृफलं सत्यं कामी विषयलोलुपः ।
शूद्राचारप्रियो नित्यं सत्यवाचा विवर्जितः ॥३८८३ ॥
अपात्रव्ययवान् कामी ह्युष्णग्रन्थिप्रपीडितः ।
पितृवाक्यं तृणीकृत्य परवाक्यार्थतत्परः ॥३८८४ ॥
दासीषु रमते नित्यं स्वदारद्वेषसंयुतः ।

3880 - 3884½. Aquarius Ascendant - Angada Nadiamsa: (a) The native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa will have a step-mother and an elder brother.

(b) The 11th lord in Visvambhara Nadiamsa denotes that the native will have a half-brother. There will also be two long-living sisters.

(c) Rahu in the ascendant makes him a pleased person.

(d) Elder Brother: The 11th lord in the 10th (Scorpio) will give "Rahu's nature" to his elder brother. He will be sinful, libidinous, attached to

material pleasures, be fond of a conduct characteristic of Soodras, devoid of truthfulness and will spend money on undeserving counts. He will neglect his father's words and will value others' words (i.e. heed to others' advice). He will ever join harlots and will hate his own spouse.

Notes: "Angada Nadiamsa" in this part of the text should actually read as "Agada Nadiamsa" comments on which could be found in the notes under sloka 98, page 11, Book 1.

(d) The term "Rahu Prakritiman" meaning the nature of Rahu is a very strange term. I have never seen any text explaining one's nature in terms of a planet. This is apparently a misnomer.

भेदभ्रातृसुताधीशे पञ्चमे वृषभांशगे ॥३८८५ ॥
मृतप्रजाफलप्राप्त्या सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान् ।
अङ्गदांशे पूर्वभागे भेदभ्राता ह्यपुत्रवान् ॥३८८६ ॥
जायते मृतिमाप्नोति पुरापातकहेतुना ।
तस्य पापोपशान्त्यर्थं सेतुस्नानं शिवार्चनम् ॥३८८७ ॥
षष्ठीव्रतोपवासेन सन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे व्यासमते ह्यगदांशेह्युदाहृतम् ॥३८८८ ॥
भेदभ्रातृसुखं नित्यं लभते नात्र संशयः ।
गोपाल प्रतिमां चैव कल्पोक्तेन प्रपूज्य च ॥३८८९ ॥
दैवज्ञाय प्रदानेन त्वायुरारोग्यपुत्रवान् ।

3885 - 3889½. (a) The lord of 5th counted from the 11th - indicating progeny of half-brother - being in the 5th from the ascendant with Taurus Navamsa denotes that the step-brother will obtain dead progeny and will incur impediments in having children.

(b) The step-brother of one born in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will be childless. Even if they be born, they will only die (soon) because of the last birth's sins of the said relative. To overcome this sin, dips in the Setu and worship of Lord Siva are to be done. Maintaining religious vows and fasting on the Thithi Shashti (6th day of a lunar fortnight) will cause birth of children. This particular Nadiamsa has been dealt with in another text based on the school of sage Vyasa. By these remedies, the step-brother will obtain happiness. He should worship the idol of Gopala (Lord Krishna) and give charities to the astrologer. As a result he will beget healthy and long-living children.

Notes: (a) The text considers the 11th house as the house of half-brother (or sister) as will be evident from sloka 3890 infra. The 5th from the 11th, i.e. the 3rd from the ascendant deals with the said person's children. In this case the planet concerned is Mars who should be in Gemini's 8th Navamsa, i.e. 23° 20' to 26° 40' of Gemini.

While on the subject, I would like to rectify a mistake of mine. I have earlier wrongly understood that the 5th is the house of step-brother's children instead of the 3rd house. Hence "5th lord" stands corrected as "3rd lord" in sloka 114, page 13, Book 1. Similar errors if noticed in this context may kindly be corrected on these lines. I offer my apology to my esteemed reader.

लाभेशांशे तत्रिकोणे भेद भ्रातुश्च जन्मभम् ॥३८९० ॥
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौतु जन्मलग्नं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
नवमेनतदीशेन स्वपितुर्जन्मभं वदेत् ॥३८९१ ॥
सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
मञ्जुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये सिंहे केतुसमन्विते ॥३८९२ ॥
अङ्गदांशे पूर्वभागे बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ।
स्वपिता भ्रातृहीनश्च व्रणोपद्रवदेहवान् ॥३८९३ ॥
जन्माधिपदशान्त्यादौ सपद्याये विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मञ्जुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये जीवे विश्वंभरांशगे ॥३८९४ ॥
जन्मदाये पितुः क्लेशं व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।
ज्येष्ठभार्यासुतद्वेषं विभागं च विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३८९५ ॥
सञ्चितार्थविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे भौमे भाग्येशे पापसंयुते ॥३८९६ ॥
स्वपिता मृतिकाले च देशान्तरगते भवेत् ।
मञ्जुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये कुम्भे स्वपितु मृतिः ॥३८९७ ॥
अजीर्णच्छर्दिमूलेन स्वपिता व विनश्यति ।

3890 - 3897½. (a) The step-brother's ascendant will be the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord, a trine thereof, or the one that is aspected by the 11th lord. Similarly the 9th and its lord denote the ascendant of the father. So also the Navamsa occupied by the Sun or a trine therefrom.

(b) The native's father will die in childhood if the Sun is in Leo in Manjusvana Nadiamsa, in the company of Ketu. He will be devoid of a co-born and will suffer from bodily ulcers and injuries. His death will occur when the native will be in the end of the ascendant lord's dasa or in the 2nd dasa.

(c) The father will be subjected to evils if the Sun and Jupiter are in order in Manjusvana and Visvambhara Nadiamsas. He will incur ulcers and injuries and will have enmity with the progeny of his first wife the consequence of which will be family division. He will be greatly anguished due to loss of the wealth gathered by him.

(d) Mars in the 5th from the ascendant while the 9th lord (Venus) is with a malefic denotes that the native's father will die in a distant land.

(e) The Sun in Manjusvana Nadiamsa will cause father's death in a remote village due to indigestion and vomiting.

Notes: (a) Father's natal ascendant could be a trine from the 9th, or the one originating through the 9th lord, as done above with the help of 11th lord concerning step-brother. The instructions to be used with the help of the Sun are clear.

(b) "Janmadhipa dasa antyaadau" actually reads "Janma dasa antya adi". This expression is only correct. Thus it indicates that one will lose his father in the junctions of 1st and 2nd dasa periods.

(c) For Manjusvana Nadiamsa, see notes under slokas 121 - 122. page 14, Book 1.

असन्निधौ सूर्यलग्ने भाग्यनाथेन भूसुते ॥३८९९ ॥
षष्ठाष्टमगते वापि ह्यङ्गदांदोद्‌भवस्य च ।
शुभदृष्टिविहीने च मार्गमध्ये पितुर्विपत् ॥३९०० ॥
पापांशगे दुर्मरणं शुभांशे क्षिप्रमारकम् ।
पित्ररिष्टस्य समये माता देशान्तरं गता ॥३९०१ ॥

3899 - 3901. (a) The father of the subject Nadiamsa will die *en route* if the 9th lord (Venus) and Mars are not close to the solar ascendant.

(b) A malefic Navamsa in the above context will cause a bad end to father while a benefic's Navamsa will cause instant death (without prolonged illness). At the time of father's death, the native's mother will be in a distant land.

विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे भाग्येशस्य त्रिकोणगे ।
देवताक्षेत्रयात्राप्तां मध्ये पितृविनाशनम् ॥३९०२ ॥

3902. Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa and being trinal to the 9th lord (Venus) will cause a pilgrimage during the course of which, one's father will die en route.

अङ्गदांशे पूर्वभागे कुटिलांशे निशाकरे ।
मातृभावे पापयुक्ते स्वमाताकलहप्रदा ॥३९०३ ॥

3903. For a native of Angada Nadiamsa's 1st half in Aquarius ascendant, the 4th (Taurus) being with a malefic as the Moon is in Kutila Nadiamsa, denotes that the mother will promote quarrels.

कुटिलांशकगे चन्द्रे क्लिष्टा मातृसहोदरी ।
कुलटा च दिवारात्रं पापी मातामहः स्मृतः ॥३९०४ ॥

3904. Should the Moon be in Kutila Nadiamsa, mother's sister will be of a tormented disposition and be unchaste. His maternal grand-father will indulge in sins day and night.

Notes: For Kutila Nadiamsa, please see notes under slokas 130 - 131, page 15, Book 1.

मातुलाधिपतौ चन्द्रे कुटिलांशे बुधेक्षिते ।
आयुष्मन्तौ मातुलौ द्वौ केचित् पक्षे विमातुलः ॥३९०५ ॥
दुश्चरित्रवती माता भ्रातुः क्लेशेन कर्शिता ।
भेदपुत्रविरोधेन बाल्ये वैधव्यमाप्नुयात् ॥३९०६ ॥
बहुकालममाङ्गल्या जननी चिरजीविनी ।
मध्यपुत्रात् सु सन्तुष्टा चन्द्रनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ॥३९०७ ॥
एवमेव स्वमातुश्च शुक्रनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ।
शुकनाडीफलाध्याये मातृवंश फलाफलम् ॥३९०८ ॥
मातुलादिफलं चैव विस्तरेण च कथ्यते ।

3905 - 3908½. Maternal Relatives: The Moon as the significator of maternal uncles (being the 6th lord) placed in Kutila Nadiamsa with the aspect of Mercury will give two maternal uncles who will be endowed with longevity. According to some, there will be none. Further, the native's mother will be of a questionable history and will be emaciated due to loss of a brother. She will live as a widow for a long time and be endowed with a long span of life. She will be happy with her middle son. These effects are from Chandra Nadi. Sukra Nadi also describes effects in the same way. In the chapter on effects, Sukra Nadi states good and bad things extensively about maternal relatives etc.

भेदभ्रातृमदाधीशे कुम्भांशे शनिसंयुते ॥३९०९ ॥
भेदभ्रातृस्वसा चैव बहुकालं सुमङ्गली ।
कुटिलांशकगे चन्द्रे सूर्ये मञ्जुस्वनांशगे ॥३९१० ॥
स्वभेदभगिनी चैव बाल्ये वैधव्यमाप्नुयात् ।
विश्वम्भरांशगे जीवे त्वङ्गदांशोद्‌भवस्य च ॥३९११ ॥
स्वभेदभगिनी चैव ह्यल्पपुत्रवती शुभा ।

3909 - 3911½. Half-sister: (a) Should the 11th lord (Jupiter) be in Aquarius Navamsa along with Saturn, one's step-sister will have a long-living husband.

(b) The Moon and the Sun in order in Kutila and Manjusvana Nadiamsas will cause widowhood to one's half-sister in her very girlhood (or early days).

(c) In case of one of Angada Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa will cause a limited number of issues to his half-sister. She will be an auspicious (or fortunate) person.

कुटिलांशकगे चन्द्रे क्वाचिद्भेदसहोदरी ॥३९१२ ॥
युग्मपुत्रविनाशेन् क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
तद्भर्ता रोग युक्तश्च सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान् ॥३९१३ ॥
मध्ये भाग्यवियोगेन दारिद्येण च कर्शितः।
स्वभेदभगिनी भर्ता राजद्वारेऽवमानितः ॥३९१४ ॥
नरवाहनभूषप्तिर्योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ।

3912 - 3914½. Sister: The Moon in Kutila Nadiamsa will cause somewhat a sickly sister. She will be abundantly grieved due to loss of two of her sons (or due to twin sons as "Yamala Putrah" is another reading). Her husband will suffer from diseases and be devoid of co-born. He will lose his fortunes in the middle of his life and incur utter penury and be emaciated. The native's step-brother-in-law will be humiliated in royal circles. He will enjoy conveyances, ornaments, prosperity and fame.

जीवांशाधिपतौ सौम्ये स्वोच्चे नीचनवांशगे ॥३९१५ ॥
स्वभेदभगिनीभ्राता पुत्रवान् पुत्रिमान् भवेत् ।
सम्पद्दाये जातकस्य पञ्चमाब्दात् परं तथा ॥३९१६ ॥
अथवा ऋतुवर्षान्ते भगिनीभर्तृभाग्यवान् ।
अङ्गदांशे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे जन्मवत्सरे ॥३९१७ ॥
स्वभेदभगिनी चैव क्लेशं प्राप्नोतिभूरिशः।
सपत्नीमातृमूलेन भेदभ्रातृमनोव्यथा ॥३९१८ ॥

3915 - 3918. Mercury should be exalted in Rasi and be in Pisces Navamsa while Jupiter is in turn in Mercury's Navamsa. As a result, one's step-brother-in-law will have sons and daughters. After the native's 5th year of age, or in the end of the 6th year, or in the 2nd dasa, his sister will obtain a husband. In his very first year of life in the first dasa, his step-sister will be abundantly anguished. His step-brother will be mentally distressed on account of step-mother.

मञ्जुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये स्वपिता पुत्रवञ्चकः।
तस्य पापवशान्मृत्युः सम्पद्दाये न संशयः ॥३९१९ ॥
विश्वम्भरांशगे सूर्ये त्वङ्गदांश समुद्भवः।
दशवर्षात् परं भेदभ्रातृभाग्यवशात् सुखम् ॥३९२० ॥
जन्मदाये तृतीयाब्दे दशासन्धेश्च कालगे ।
गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन क्लेशं प्रापप्नोतिभूरिशः ॥३९२१ ॥

3919 - 3921. (a) The Sun in Manjusvana Nadiamsa denotes that the native's father will cheat his progeny. Because of this sin, he will die during the native's 2nd dasa.

(b) The Sun in Visvambhara Nadiamsa will give happiness to the native after his 10th year through step-brother. He will incur much grief in the 3rd year of birth at the time of end of the 1st dasa due to family strife.

विश्वम्भरांशे लाभेशे लाभांशे सप्तमाधिपे ।
वसुवर्षात् परं भ्राता चित्तशुद्धियुतो भवेत् ॥३९२२ ॥
तस्य भार्या भानुवारव्रतेन श्रियमश्नुते ।
भर्तृसौख्यवती चेति बहुकालं सुमङ्गली ॥३९२३ ॥

3922 - 3923. Brother & Sister-in-law: One's brother will emerge pure-hearted (after a sinful phase of life) if the 11th lord (Jupiter) is in Visvambhara Nadiamsa as the 7th lord from the natal ascendant is in the 11th from the Navamsa ascendant. His wife will beget wealth due to her observation of religious vows on Sundays. She will enjoy marital happiness and her husband will be long-lived.

मञ्जुस्वनांशे तारेशे प्रतिबन्धविमोचनम् ।
स्वदेहभ्रातृदारादिसौख्यं चेति न संशयः ॥३९२४ ॥
भानुव्रतोपवासेन सेतुस्नानादिहेतुना ।
भेदभ्रातृश्चित्तशुद्धिररिष्टं नश्यति ध्रुवम् ॥३९२५ ॥
पश्चात् सन्तान वृद्धिं च गार्हस्थ्यसुखजीवनम् ।
तदभावे दरिद्रः स्याद्भेदभ्रातुः स्मृतं फलम् ॥३९२६ ॥
भेदभ्रातृसुतारूढे सूर्ये केतुसमन्विते ।
शुभदृष्टिवि हीने च प्रतिबन्धप्रपीडितः ॥३९२७ ॥
शुद्रलेखकमूलेन भाग्यनाशेन कर्शितः।
तस्य नाशात् परं सौख्यं भेदभ्राता शुभैर्युतः ॥३९२८ ॥

वसुवर्षान्तमारभ्य ह्यथवा दशवत्सरे ।
स्वपितुर्मित्रशूद्रस्य नाशः स्यान्नात्र संशयः ॥३९२९ ॥
ततः परं महत् सौख्यं भेदभ्राता श्रियायुतः ।
स्वभेदभगिनी भर्तुस्तत्पूर्वं योगमादिशेत् ॥३९३० ॥

3924 - 3930. (a) The Moon in Manjusvana Nadiamsa will grant relief from obstacles. The brother of the native will obtain happiness on account of spouse, etc. Religious vows for the Sun God and dips in the Setu will cause purity of heart to half-brother (leading to a united family) and will destroy all evils. Increase of progeny and happy domestic life will also follow. In the absence of these, there will prevail penury.

(b) The Sun and Ketu in the 3rd from the ascendant, without a benefic's aspect will cause obstacles in obtaining progeny by the half-brother. His prosperity will be destroyed due to a "Soodra author". After the destruction of the said author, step-brother will receive auspicious effects. From the age of 8 to 10, father's Soodra friend will die. Following this, step-brother will be greatly happy and wealthy. Prior to this, the native's step-sister's husband will obtain prosperity.

शुभभाग्याधिपे शुक्रे षष्ठे शनिसमन्विते ।
जातकस्य सुविद्याप्तिर्बहुग्रामाधिकारवान् ॥३९३१ ॥
लेख्यविद्यासमर्थश्च लिपित्रयसुवाचकः ।
राजयोगयुतो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥३९३२ ॥
जन्मादिसप्तमे वर्षे सम्पद्दाये क्वचित् सुखम् ।
स्वभेदभ्रातृमूलेन मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ॥३९३३ ॥
विपद्दाये विवाहः स्यात् स्वभुक्तौ नात्रसंशयः ।
षष्ठाब्दे त्वक्षराभ्यासं सप्तमे मौञ्जिबन्धनम् ।
द्वादशाब्दे विवाहं च ह्यथ वा मनुवत्सरे ॥३९३४ ॥

3931 - 3934. Venus & Saturn in Cancer: Venus ruling the 9th and placed in the 6th along with Saturn will grant much learning and lordship over many villages to the native. He will be skilful in writing and learning, well-read in three languages, will enjoy effects of Raja Yoga and be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will be somewhat happy upto the 7th year of age. His Sacred Thread ceremony will take place through his step-brother. His marriage will be celebrated in his 3rd dasa, perhaps in the very first sub period which will coincide with the 12th or 14th year of his age.

कुटिलांशे धने चन्द्रे कुटिलालोचने प्रियः ।
वाचालको राजसेवी राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥३९३५ ॥
बालरिष्टभयं किंचिन्मसूरीज्वर पीडितः ।
जीविते भाग्यमभ्येति जीवे विश्वम्भरांशगे ॥३९३६ ॥

3935 - 3936. (a) The Moon in Pisces: For a native of Aquarius, the Moon in the 2nd in Kutila Nadiamsa will give the following effects. He will be crooked in thoughts, garrulous, will serve the king and earn fame in royal service.

(b) Should Jupiter be in Visvambhara Nadiamsa, one will have some fear of infantile mortality and be troubled by small pox (or haemorrhoids). If he survives, fortunes will be availed of by him.

चापांशगे धने चन्द्रे जीवे केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ।
विंशोपरिशरे वर्षमध्ये वाहनभाग्यवान् ॥३९३७ ॥
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते षोडशाब्दात् परं क्वचित् ।
एकोनविंशवर्षादौ बुद्धिप्राबल्ययोगवान् ॥३९३८ ॥
द्वाविंशे च दशासन्धौ पञ्चविंशे तथैव च ।
द्वात्रिंशे ह्यपमृत्युं च शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३९३९ ॥

3937 - 3939. Sagittarius Navamsa: The Moon in the 2nd in Pisces with Sagittarius Navamsa while Jupiter is posited in an angle or trine from the ascendant will lead to possession of vehicles and fortunes between the 20th and 25th years of age. He will attain predominance to some extent after 16. From the age of 19, he will beget intellectual superiority. So also from 22nd and 25th years, and in the junction of dasas. He will be endangered by fear of untimely death at 32 for which remedies should be sought.

प्रत्यक्तारदशासन्धिकाले मातृविनाशनम् ।
अष्टचत्वारिंशकेऽब्दे जीवे विश्वम्भरांशगे ॥३९४० ॥
जनन्याः कालमृत्युश्च ह्यपमृत्युस्तदर्धके ।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३९४१ ॥
जननी व्याकुलं चैति बन्धुक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
लाभेश दृष्टिराशौ तु बन्धुवर्गे मनोव्यथाम् ॥३९४२ ॥

3940 - 3942. (a) Should Jupiter be in Visvambhara Nadiamsa, one's mother will die during the junction of (4th and) 5th dasa, in his 48th year. This will be her timely death. She will have,

however, fear of untimely death during the native's 24th year of age.

(b) Note the Navamsa position of natal Jupiter. Transit Saturn in the sign represented by the said Navamsa, or a trine thereof, will cause distress to mother and anguish to kinsfolk. Even if Saturn transits the sign that is in aspect to Jupiter at birth, kinsfolk will be mentally distressed.

सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे सुखेशाक्रान्तराशिगे ।
सुखेश दृष्टिराशौ तु भूपनाशमितीरयेत् ॥३९४३ ॥
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे महानृपतिनाशनम् ।
तद्भ्राता प्रबलोभूयाद योगी च दशवत्सरम् ॥३९४४ ॥
अथवा द्वादशाब्दस्तु पश्चाद् राजान्तरात् सुखम् ।
जन्मदाये त्वनावृष्टिं किंचिदुर्भिक्षमादिशेत् ॥३९४५ ॥
सम्पद्दाये तथा विन्द्याल्लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
जन्मदाये जन्मशनौ निरोधेन ह्युपद्रवम् ॥३९४६ ॥

3943 - 3946. Irrelevant: The king will be destroyed when Saturn transits any of the following four places - the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord, a trine thereof, the sign occupied by the 4th lord and the sign aspected by the 4th lord. In the first dasa, the king of the country will be destroyed. His brother will come to prominence for a period of ten or twelve years. Later on happiness will prevail due to change of ruler. Lack of rains and partial famine will come to pass in the 1st dasa. In the 2nd dasa, famine and grief will exist. In the 1st dasa, when Saturn comes to the Moon sign, the kingdom will be under siege.

Notes: This kind of verses are obviously a result of unintelligible copying of the manuscript. These should not lend credence to the use of dasa periods in mundane astrology.

रन्ध्राधिपत्रिकोणेषु किंचिदर्थविनाशनम् ।
द्वाविंशान्ते जन्मशनौ विपद्दाये बुधान्तरे ॥३९४७ ॥
केत्वन्तरेऽथ वा चेति दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
विश्वम्भरांशगे जीवे कलत्रत्रययोगवान् ॥३९४८ ॥
सीमन्तशिशुनाशश्च पश्चाज्जीवत्सुपुत्रवान् ।
त्रयोविंशे सुतप्राप्तिस्तत्पूर्वं च मृतप्रजः ॥३९४९ ॥
दारान्तरे पुत्रवृद्धिर्द्वित्रिसङ्ख्याश्चिरायुषाः ।
जीवे यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावत् सन्तानयोगवान् ॥३९५० ॥
आयुष्मत्यौ च द्वे पुत्र्यौ द्विपुत्रौ च चिरायुषौ ।

3947 - 3950½. (a) When Saturn transits a trine of the 8th lord at birth, wealth will be to some extent destroyed. Saturn's journey on Moon sign in the end of 22nd year, (or) in the sub period of Mercury or Ketu in the 3rd dasa, one's spouse will be subjected to evils.

(b) Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa will give three wives. The first child will be destroyed and the following ones will survive. 23rd year will give a son. Prior to this, one will obtain only dead children. Through subsequent wives (i.e. excepting the first wife), one will have increase of progeny. Two or three of the sons will be long-lived. The number of surviving children will correspond to the number of Bindus in Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga. Two daughters and two sons will be endowed with longevity.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे भौमे तदीशेऽष्टमराशिगे ॥३९५१ ॥
कालान्तरे पुत्रलाभो मृतसङ्ख्याबहुत्ववान् ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं कुमारव्रतमादिशेत् ॥३९५२ ॥
सेतुस्नानफलेनैव दीर्घायुः पुत्रलाभवान् ।
सुखाधिपदशाकाले चत्वारिंशतिवत्सरे ॥३९५३ ॥
भेदभ्रातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
चन्द्रलग्नष्टमाधीशदशायां चन्द्रभुक्तिषु ॥३९५४ ॥
जीवान्तरेऽथ वा चेति स्वसमानजनावधि ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्ति प्रायस्यति ॥३९५४ ॥
क्रूराब्दगे क्रूरमासे रन्ध्राधिपतिदायके ।
क्रूरान्तरे ज्वरभयं शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥३९५५ ॥

3951 - 3955. (a) Mars in the 5th while his dispositor is in the 8th from the ascendant will delay birth of children and will cause many a dead issue. To overcome this blemish, vows to Lord Kartikeya and dips in the Setu be undertaken. Consequently, long-living sons (or children) will be obtainable.

(b) During the 24th year of age in Venus dasa, one's step-brother will be destroyed and much grief will occur.

(c) Relatives equal to the native will be troubled by fear of untimely death when he will be in the sub period of the Moon or Jupiter, in the dasa of the planet ruling the 8th from the natal Moon. Suitable remedy should be sought.

(d) During the pendency of a malefic planet's

sub period in the dasa of the 8th lord, one will be reduced to fear of fever. Adverse year (transit of Jupiter) and adverse month (transit of the Sun) should also be noted in this context. Necessary remedial measures should be performed to pacify the evil.

भाग्याधिपदशारम्भे सुतेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे ।
जन्मादायुष्यपर्यन्तं भाग्ययुक्तो न संशयः ॥३९५६ ॥
अयुताधिकवित्ताप्तिं क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान् ।
विपद्दाये सुवाहाप्तिं पञ्चविंशतिवत्सरे ॥३९५७ ॥
ततः परं महद्भाग्यं प्रबलोद्योगजीवनम् ।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३९५८ ॥

3956 - 3958. The lord of the 5th (Mercury) moving in his sign of exaltation at the time of commencement of the dasa of the 9th lord (Venus) will produce unending fortunes. His acquisition will exceed ten thousand (gold coins).

(b) The 4th dasa (independent of "a") will give fame (because of birth in Angada Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant).

(c) The 3rd dasa will give a superior conveyance in the 25th year. After this age, his prosperity will be great. He will obtain a superior employment. His fortunes will last his whole life.

Notes: (a) "Janmaath aayush paryantam" means from birth to end of life. This term is conveyed as "unending" in the translation as the dasa of the 9th lord may not always be the birth dasa.

विश्वम्भरांशगे जीवे रवौ मञ्जुस्वनांशगे ।
षट्पञ्चाशे कालमृत्युः कन्यामासे भविष्यति ।
अथवा मीनमासे च भौमवारे मरिष्यति ॥३९५९ ॥

3959. The planets Jupiter and the Sun in order posited in Visvambhara and Manjusvana Nadiamsas will cause one's death at the age of 56. The transit Sun will then be in Virgo or else in Pisces. The day of death will be Tuesday.

धर्नुलग्ने वारुणांशः
चापे जीवे वारुणांशे निशाकरसमन्विते ।
भूम्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशवान् ॥३९६० ॥
वारुणांशकगे जीवे निशाकरसमन्विते ।
प्रसूतिकाले वर्षश्च त्रिरात्रं वा भवेदध्रुवम् ॥३९६१ ॥
मीनांशकगते जीवे वक्रे शूद्रांशके तथा ।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं श्यामवर्णस्वरूपवान् ॥३९६२ ॥
पित्तप्रकृतिदेहः स्यान्मधुराम्लरसप्रियः ।
मन्दप्रकृतिमान् साधुर्गार्दभस्वरवान् सुधीः ॥३९६३ ॥

3960 - 3963. Sagittarius Ascendant - Varuna Nadiamsa: (a) In case of birth in Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, Jupiter joining the Moon in aspect to Mars will destroy after-born.

(b) There will be rains for three nights at the time of birth of the subject with Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa, in conjunction with the Moon.

(c) Jupiter begetting Pisces Navamsa while Mars is in the last quarter of the subject Nadiamsa will cause birth of a Soodra. The native concerned will have a dark and bilious body. He will be fond of sweet and sour juices, be indolent and gentle. His voice will be akin to that of an ass. He will be very intelligent.

Notes: For Varuna Nadiamsa, please consult notes given for sloka 188 - 189, page 20, Book 1.

लग्नेशे वारुणांशस्थे स्वक्षेत्रे कुजवीक्षिते ।
बाल्ये मसूरि भीत्या च मृतप्रायोपजीवति ॥३९६४ ॥
मान्द्यज्वर व्रणक्लेशैः पीडितोऽत्यन्तशोकवान् ।
जन्मदायेऽपमृत्युश्च तृतीयाब्दात् परं सुखम् ॥३९६५ ॥
स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याद् बन्धुमूलाच्छ्रियागमः ।
राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिश्च बहुमानावमानवान् ॥३९६६ ॥

3964 - 3966. (a) The Native: If the lord of the ascendant, i.e. Jupiter, is in the subject Nadiamsa in own sign and with an aspect of Mars, it will cause fear of small-pox during one's childhood. He will nearly die. He will also incur disorders of digestion and ulcer (or injury) and be extremely saddened (i.e. pained). His first dasa will endanger him with fear of untimely death. After the 3rd year of age, he will feel happy.

(b) Father: Further, as a result of the said combination, his father's prosperity will register an increase. Probably kinsfolk will contribute to the family's wealth. The native's father will obtain wide fame and honour in royal circle and also be humiliated in the said circle.

वारुणांशकगे जीवे तच्छत्रुगृहदायगे ।
पितृव्यारिष्टमाप्नोति राजोपद्रववान् पिता ॥३९६७ ॥

3967. Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa, in case of

Sagittarius ascendant, will cause evils to father's brothers and the native's father will incur nuisance from the royalty in the dasa of the sign ruled by a planet (KCD) who is inimical to Jupiter.

पञ्चविन्दुयुते जीवे वारुणांशे कुजेक्षिते ।
निधनाधिपसंयुक्ते पञ्चमाब्दे महाविपत् ॥३९६८ ॥
पश्चात् सहोदरारिष्टं मसूरीज्वरहेतुना ।
नवमे सोदरोत्पत्तिं बालारिष्टे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३९६९ ॥

3968 - 3969. (a) Should Jupiter be in the said Nadiamsa with the 8th lord and in aspect to Mars, one will be in great danger in the 5th year. However, note 5 Bindus in Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga. Later on, his co-born will be subjected to evils due to small-pox.

(b) Jupiter in the 9th will cause after-born but with infantile death.

Notes: (b) Only Jupiter in the 9th is referred to. His connection with the Moon and Mars is implied as at "a" above. Ashtaka Varga Bindus are not a part of this yoga.

वारुणांशकगे जीवे जन्मतारदशान्त्यगे ।
सोदरा जनिताश्चैव भविष्यन्ति चिरायुषाः ॥३९७० ॥
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे त्वायुष्मन्तं च सोदरम् ।
एकभ्रातृयुतं चैव वारुणांशफलं स्मृतम् ॥३९७१ ॥

3970 - 3971. (a) Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will cause birth of brothers endowed with longevity, in the end of the first dasa. The last one third part of 2nd dasa will also cause long-living co-born.

(b) The native of Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, will have only one brother.

Notes: Combinations at "a" and "b" are different from each other. One emanates from the position of Jupiter while the other does not.

ग्रन्थान्तरे वारुणांशे लग्नाद्विक्रमगे शनौ ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनः स्यात् सोदर्या चैकया युतः ॥३९७२ ॥

3972. Another authority states that one born in the subject Nadiamsa with Saturn in the 3rd (Aquarius) will have no younger brother. Perhaps he will have one younger sister.

दुःस्थाने क्षितिपुत्रसूर्यशशिजे मन्दे तृतीयर्क्षगे
लग्ने देवगुरौ निशाकरयुते गेहे त्वगौर्भार्गवे ।
स्वर्भानौ दशमे यथाक्रममसौ जातः सुसौख्यो महान् ।
बाल्ये क्लेशयुतो वदन्ति कवयो ह्यल्पप्रजासंयुतः ॥३९७३ ॥
भ्राता चैव तथा गुणी क्षितिपतिस्तत्तुल्यभाग्यो धनी
श्रीमान् विंशतिवत्सरे भवति वा द्वात्रिंशदब्दे तथा ।
विद्यावादविनोदसङ्गरसिको भार्यात्मजैरन्वितः
ख्यातः शास्त्रविचक्षणो दिवि भुवि प्रख्यातकीर्त्यान्वितः ॥३९७४ ॥
तदर्धात् परतश्चैव स्वपिता सौख्यमश्नुते ।
तदर्धार्धे योगभङ्गं वसुवर्षे मनोव्यथाम् ॥३९७५ ॥

3973 - 3975. (a) The trio - Mars, the Sun and Mercury - in an evil house, Saturn in the 3rd, Jupiter and the Moon in the ascendant, Ketu and Venus in the 4th, and Rahu in the 10th - one born with this horoscope will be greatly happy, be a great man and be troubled in childhood. He will be a poet and will have a limited number of issues.

(b) Brother: As a result of the said yoga, the following results will occur concerning his brother. He will be a virtuous person, will enjoy kingly fortunes, be wealthy and be an illustrious person after the age of 20 or 32. He will be endowed with learning, discourses, entertainment, spouse, progeny and fame, and will delight in association with others. He will be versed in a particular school of the Veda ("Sakha Vichakshana"). His fame will spread "in the heavens and on the earth", (i.e. he will be exceedingly famous). After the 10th or the 16th year, his father will be happy. From the 5th or 8th year, father will be mentally distressed for a period of 8 years.

Notes: (a) The position of Mars, Mercury and the Sun in an evil house should be understood as to be in the 6th only (not 8th or 12th) as Venus is supposed to be in the 4th.

There is no mention of the ascendant in the verse concerned. It is to be deemed as Sagittarius for the current dealing is with this ascendant and reference to Jupiter and the Moon (8th lord) occurs in the nearest verses. This link can be established from sloka 3982 infra.

Individual combinations of the present horoscope are also discussed by the original, in the ensuing slokas.

(b) "Sakha" denotes a school of the Veda, each school adhering to its own traditional text and

interpretation and the scholar recites that particular version of the Veda. According to sage Saunaka's "Charana Vyuha", 5 Sakhas exist in the Rig Veda; 42, 44 or 86 in the Yajur Veda; 12 (out of original 1000) in the Sama Veda, and 9 in the Atharva Veda.

"Sakha" is recognised as an astrological Samhita by Varaha Mihira. Thus "Sakha Vichakshana" can also denote one versed in a certain branch of astrology.

वारुणांशकगे जीवे त्वष्टादशच वत्सरे।
स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याद्राजान्तरवशाच्छ्रियम् ॥३९७६ ॥
वैष्णवप्रबले काले त्वल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
वसुवर्षात् परं क्लेशं सायनाब्दे क्वचित् सुखम् ॥३९७७ ॥

3976 - 3977. Father: Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will bring forth prosperity for the father from the native's 18th year of age probably through a replaced ruler. His happiness will be reduced when Vaishnavites become powerful. After the 8th year of the native, father will be anguished and will recover some happiness 18 months later.

निधनाधिपदोषेण षष्ठाधिपतिदायगे।
कर्माधिपान्तरे काले स्वपिता योगभङ्गवान् ॥३९७८ ॥
श्रीवैष्णवजनद्वेषं बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः।
राजद्वारेऽवमानादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३९७९ ॥
सोदरोत्पत्ति नाशं कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
नवमाब्दे मनस्तापं भ्रातृक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३९८० ॥

3978 - 3980. (a) Due to the blemish of 8th lord (i.e. Moon is assumed to be in the ascendant, Sagittarius), the dasa of 6th lord (Venus) will check father's prosperity during the sub period of the 10th lord (Mercury). Father will incur enmity with Vaishnavites, particularly from his kinsfolk. He will face a great deal of humiliation, anguish etc. in royal circles.

(b) In the said sub period of Mercury, the subject will lose his brothers and sisters being born at that time. He will be mentally distressed in his 9th year and will incur difficulties for his co-born.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले तृतीयांशे महत् सुखम्।
स्वपिता भाग्य युक्तश्च राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥३९८१ ॥

3981. In the last one third part of the dasa of the lord (Sun), great happiness will rule the native. His father will be endowed with fortunes and will earn wide fame in royal circles.

भाग्यधिपे षष्ठगते सुतेशेन समन्विते।
तद्दशायां जातकस्य विद्याभ्यासं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३९८२ ॥
लाभाधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
वारुणांशे प्रजातस्य त्वक्षराभ्यासमादिशेत् ॥३९८३ ॥

3982 - 3983. Education: (a) The 9th lord (Sun) joining the 5th lord (Mars) in the **6th** (Taurus) will in the Sun's dasa commence one's education.

(b) Education can also commence in the dasa of the 11th lord (Venus) in the sub period of the 2nd lord (Saturn).

लग्ने जीवे सुखे शुक्रे कुम्भांशे केतुसंयुते।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च लेख्यविद्याविशारदः ॥३९८४ ॥
नाटकालङ्कृतौ काव्ये प्रियः सङ्गीतवल्लभः।
संस्कृतप्रियवादी च देवब्राह्मणभक्तिमान् ॥३९८५ ॥

3984 - 3985. Venus in Aquarius Navamsa: Jupiter in the ascendant and Venus with Ketu in the 4th (Pisces) will make one skilful in three languages apart from giving him expertise in authorship and learning. However, Venus should obtain Aquarius Navamsa. Further, one will be fond of drama, literature and music. He will transact impressively in the Sanskrit language and be devoted to gods and Brahmins.

असितांशे झषे शुक्रे पञ्चग्रहसमन्विते।
लेख्यविद्यासुनिपुणो मन्दबुद्धिः क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३९८६ ॥

3986. Saturn's Navamsa: Venus joining five planets in Pisces and begetting (for himself) a Navamsa under the lordship of Saturn will make one highly skilful in authorship and learning. But he will be somewhat a dunce.

ग्रन्थान्तरे वारुणांशे जीवे कुजनिरीक्षिते।
विद्याविघ्नमवाप्नोति राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥३९८७ ॥
विपद्दाये राजपूज्यो नरवाहनभाग्यवान्।
स्वपित्रधिकयोगः स्याद्राजद्वारे न संशयः ॥३९८८ ॥
सम्पद्दाये वारुणांशे तृतीये खण्डकालगे।
अतीव प्रबले गेहे विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥३९८९ ॥

3987 - 3989. There is another authority to instruct that Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa in aspect to Mars will obstruct the process of education. However, the person concerned will be quite famous in royal circles. In his 3rd dasa, he will be

worshipped by the ruler and will exceed his father in terms of prosperity, perhaps in royal circles. The last one third part of the 2nd dasa will cause great eminence. There will be a family marriage as well.

सिहांशगे मदाधीशे शुक्रे कुम्भांशके तथा।
स्वजन्मदेशे चोद्वाहो ह्यथवा चोत्तरे भवेत् ॥३९९० ॥
दरिद्रजां तत्त्रिकोण दारजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः।
दारेशदृष्टिराशौ वा योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३९९१ ॥

3990 - 3991. The 7th lord (Mercury) in Leo Navamsa while Venus is in Aquarius Navamsa will bring forth marriage in one's own country or region (i.e. bride will be from his own region), or else from the northern direction. The bride's birth sign will correspond to the one occupied by the 7th lord (Mercury), a trine thereof, or the one that is aspected by him.

Notes: "Daridrajaam" in sloka 3991 is not a proper term. It should read as "Darese" denoting the 7th lord. "Daresa drishti rasau" meaning "the sign aspected by the 7th lord" confirms this conclusion without any doubt.

मकरांशकगे मन्दे मीने कुम्भांशगे भृगौ।
वारुणांशे प्रजातश्च विवाहप्रतिबन्धवान् ॥३९९२ ॥
यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजातश्च तृतीये शनिसंस्थिते।
विवाहयत्नमात्रेण विघ्नं च पापकर्मणा ॥३९९३ ॥
द्वित्रिवारं प्रयत्नेन पश्चादुद्वाहयोगवान्।
जामाता पापदोषेण दारवंशेऽप्यरिष्टकृत् ॥३९९४ ॥
तृतीये श्वशुरस्थाने पापाक्रान्ते च जायते।
तस्य कन्याप्रदानेन श्वशुरस्य महाविपत् ॥३९९५ ॥
शुभांशे शुभसंदृष्टे विक्रमेशे बलान्विते।
सदोषोऽपि विवाहश्च श्वशुरस्य शुभाशुभम् ॥३९९६ ॥

3992 - 3996. (a) Saturn in Capricorn Navamsa while Venus in the sign Pisces in Aquarius Navamsa will cause obstacles to the marriage of the native of the subject Nadiamsa.

(b) For the subject native, Saturn in the 3rd (Aquarius) will cause obstacles the moment marriage is sought. This will be because of his sins (of the past birth). After a trial of 2 or 3 weeks, he will succeed. Due to the sins of his brother-in-law, evils will exist in the in-laws' family.

(c) The 3rd house is the house of father-in-law. When the said house is in possession of a malefic by occupation, the native's father-in-law will be endangered once he gives his daughter to the native in marriage.

(d) Note if the said occupant is in a benefic's Navamsa, or is in aspect to a benefic, as the 3rd lord is strong. Then in spite of the blemish of giving away his daughter in marriage to the native in question, the father-in-law will receive auspicious and inauspicious effects. (That is inauspiciousness will come down.)

दारारूढगते भौमे नाड्यां तु मङ्गलांशके।
रक्तवर्णकलत्रं स्याद्विवाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥३९९७ ॥
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं गृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम्।
उद्वाहानन्तरं चैव नित्यश्रीर्नित्यमङ्गलम् ॥३९९८ ॥

3997 - 3998. Mars in the 7th (Gemini) in Mangala Nadiamsa will cause a spouse with blood-red complexion. The person will be happy following his marriage and will endlessly enjoy wealth and auspicious effects. His family will acquire quadrupeds and wealth.

मेषांशगेऽरिगे भौमे नाड्यां तु मङ्गलांशके।
श्वशुरश्च द्विभार्यः स्यादेकमातुलयोगवान् ॥३९९९ ॥
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
लग्नेशे स्वांशपे वापि मातुलारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४००० ॥
वारुणांशकगे जीवे त्वेकमातुलयोगवान्।
बाल्ये भ्रातृवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४००१ ॥

3999 - 4001. Maternal Uncle: (a) One will have (only) one maternal uncle while his father-in-law will have two wives if Mars is in the 6th (Taurus) with Aries Navamsa and Mangala Nadiamsa.

(b) The said maternal uncle will incur evils during the 6th lord's dasa if the ascendant lord (arrives in transit) in the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 6th lord (i.e. Aries Navamsa as at "a" above), or a trine thereof. The same way Navamsa occupied by Jupiter (at birth will also have to be considered).

(c) Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will give only one maternal uncle. Further one will be much grieved on account of loss of brother in childhood.

Notes: (a) For Mangala Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 226, page 24, Book 1.

(b) There is no clear mention of transit in this

verse. The dasa of the 6th lord (Venus) is referred to which leads to such a possible interpretation.

मातामहाधिपे भौमे नाड्यां तु मङ्गलांशके ।
माता महश्चिरायुष्मान् बहुभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥४००२ ॥
वार्धके पुत्रशोकाप्ति किंचिद्गार्हस्थ्यजीवनम् ।
वारुणांशकगे जीवे स्वमाता चिरजीविनी ॥४००३ ॥
माता महश्चिरायुष्मान् तथैव च पितामही ।
पितामहाधिपे भौमे मेषांशे मङ्गलांशगे ॥४००४ ॥
पितामहः प्रसिद्धश्च सोदरी भ्रातृसंयुतः ।
उद्वाहानन्तरं भाग्यं स्वपितामहसौख्यवान् ॥४००५ ॥
वनान्तरपुरे वासी यावदायुष्यसौख्यवान् ।
मेषांशगे सुताधीशे शशिजेन समन्विते ॥४००६ ॥
प्रभांशगे प्रजातस्य बृहद्बीजः पितामहः ।

4002 - 4006½. (a) Maternal Grand-father: Mars ruling maternal grand-father (the 12th from the ascendant which is the 9th from the 4th) and posited in Mangala Nadiamsa will ensure longevity to the said relative who would lose many a brother. He would incur much grief on account of loss of progeny in his old age. He would somewhat be in the order of a house-holder.

(b) Grand-parents: Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will give longevity to mother. His maternal grand-parents would also be long-lived.

(c) Paternal Grand-father: Mars, the planet denoting paternal grand-father, (as the 5th lord) should be in Mangala Nadiamsa and Aries Navamsa. As a result, the said relative would be famous and would have co-born. He would acquire prosperity following his marriage and be happy. He would live in a town surrounded by forests and be happy throughout his life.

(d) The lord of the 5th (Mars) in the company of Mercury, begetting Aries Navamsa, denotes that one's paternal grand-father would have large testicles. This applies to Prabha Nadiamsa.

Notes: (d) Since Prabha Nadiamsa and Varuna Nadiamsa for Sagittarius ascendant appear in the same breath, identical effects for both the divisions are to be understood for this sign ascending. Such a mention for two different Nadiamsas has been made earlier.

वृषभांशे धनुर्लग्ने तदीशे वारुणांशगे ॥४००७ ॥
निधनाधिपसंयुक्ते पितरौ च चिरायुषो ।
विंशोपरि सुभाग्याप्तिः पञ्चविंशे सुवाहनम् ॥४००८ ॥
अष्टादशे श्रियं विद्यां स्वपितृयुत भाग्यवान् ।
प्रभांशे चोत्तरे भागे वारुणांशकगे गुरौ ॥४००९ ॥
नवमाब्दे मनस्तापं क्लेशं चेदष्टवत्सरम् ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च वसुवर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥४०१० ॥
स्वपिता भाग्य वृद्धिं च ह्युद्योगं दशवत्सरम् ।
पश्चाद्दरिद्रमाप्नोति वसुवर्षात् परं विपत् ॥४०११ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य सायनाब्दात् परं सुखम् ।
स्वपिता बहुभाग्यप्तिं भाग्याधिपदशात्यगे ॥४०१२ ॥

4007 - 40012. (a) Birth in Sagittarius ascendant with Taurus Navamsa while Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa in the company of the 8th lord Moon, will grant longevity to parents. The native's prosperity will occur after the age of 20. At 25 he will beget a superior conveyance. Through his learning, he will make wealth at 28 (read from 28) along with his father.

(b) One born in the 2nd half of Prabha Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant while Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa will undergo mental distress for a period of 8 years from his 9th year.

(c) The native of 1st half of the said Nadiamsa will enjoy happiness after the 8th year. His father will have increased prosperity and will be in employment for 10 years. After this, he will incur poverty and be endangered 8 years later.

(d) One of 2nd half will be happy after 18 months and his father will earn much prosperity in the end of the native's Sun dasa.

लग्ने जीवे सुखे शुक्रे कर्मे भाग्ये न संशयः ।
स्वपिता वाहनाढ्यश्च राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४०१३ ॥
सोदरभ्रातृमान् रागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ।
त्रिसोदराश्चायुष्मन्तो भगिन्या चैकया युतः ॥४०१४ ॥

4013 - 4014. Father: (The first line of sloka No. 4013 stands incomplete.) The ascendant is required to contain Jupiter while the 4th has Venus. (But the 9th and 10th are mentioned without completing the condition.) This yoga is said to cause rich vehicles and wide fame in royal circles to one's father. He will have co-born, be passionate and will suffer loss of older co-born. Three brothers and one sister will be long-lived.

सूर्यकलाधिपे मन्दे तृतीये मकरांशगे।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च स्वपितामहभाग्यवान् ॥४०१५॥

4015. Saturn being the lord of the day (Cf. day and night) should be placed in the 3rd (the sign Aquarius) with Capricorn Navamsa. As a result, one of Sagittarius ascendant will enjoy fortunes (or happiness) through paternal grand-father.

सूर्यलग्ने सूर्यकाले पापाक्रान्तोद्भवस्य च।
शुभदृष्टिविहीनस्य ह्यल्पभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४०१६॥
चन्द्रयोगे धनुर्लग्ने तदीशे वारुणांशगे।
भाग्याधिपेकुमारांशे भाग्ययुक्तो न संशयः ॥४०१७॥
स्वपित्रधिकभाग्याप्ति विवाहानन्तरं सुखम्।
बाल्ये सौख्यं विजानीयात् कौमारेऽल्पसुखान्वितः ॥४०१८॥
यौवने भाग्यमाप्नोति विपद्दाये श्रियायुतम्।
रन्ध्राधिपतिदोषेण पितृपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥४०१९॥
पितामही विनाशेन स्वपिता क्लेशवान् सुखी।
कुमारांशगते सूर्ये कर्मे शनिसमन्विते ॥४०२०॥
खण्डद्वयं तद्दशायां योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत्।
जन्मतारादशान्त्यादौ खण्डाधिपतिदायके ॥४०२१॥
निधनाधिपदोषेण सम्पद्दाये न योगवान्।

4016 - 4021½. (a) Limited Fortunes: Birth in Sagittarius should be during day time while the Sun sign is occupied by a malefic. Fortunes will then be meagre provided the Sun sign is bereft of a benefic's aspect.

(b) One will be fortunate if the ascendant Sagittarius begets the Moon's occupation while Jupiter and the 9th lord (Sun) are in order in Varuna and Kumara Nadiamsas. The person will obtain fortunes, subsequent to marriage, which will exceed that of his father. He will be happy in his early days while in his pre-youth days he will not be so happy. Fortunes will rise along with his adolescence. Wealth will come to him in his 3rd dasa.

(c) Father: The yoga mentioned at "b" above will cause some troubles to father because of the Moon's 8th lordship. Following paternal grandmother's death, his father will be grieved. ("Sukhi" denoting happiness to father in a contradictory term in the present context.)

(d) The Sun in Kumara Nadiamsa and joining Saturn in the 10th .... in that dasa, one's prosperity will be checked. In the end of the first dasa, in the dasa of .... due to blemish of 8th lordship, the 2nd dasa will not grant prosperity.

Notes: (d) "Khanda" means deficient, crippled or a chapter. None of the meanings suits our context in the expression "Khanda Dvaya". The word "dvaya" means two.

Similarly, "Khandadipati dayake" meaning "the dasa of Khanda" leads us nowhere. No house in a horoscope is called "Khanda" although this term occurs in Ashtaka Varga for a group of four houses. Perhaps, the reference is to the 2nd dasa which is of the Moon. So naturally the first dasa checking prosperity should be of the Sun who is in the 10th with Saturn. This assumption of dasa periods is corroborated by the ensuing sloka.

अष्टमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे लग्नेशेन समन्विते ॥४०२२॥
वारुणांशे चक्रयोगे विपद्दाये श्रियायुतः।
राजयोगं च लभते तत्समो वा सुखी भवेत् ॥४०२३॥
नरवाहनभूषाप्ति प्रबलोद्योगजीवनम्।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति सोदरी श्रियमश्नुते ॥४०२४॥

4022 - 4024. Raja Yoga Effects: The 8th lord Moon in conjunction with the ascendant lord (Jupiter), while the latter is in Varuna Nadiamsa, will cause wealth in the 3rd dasa. The native will get Raja Yoga effect (leading to kingly prosperity) or something equal to that. Conveyances, ornaments, powerful employment, happiness and birth of children will all result. His sister will also become wealthy.

Notes: The condition of Chakra Yoga seems to be an interruption because Chakra Yoga by itself is a far superior one. Also please see notes under sloka 244, page 27, Book 1 hereof for further details.

वारुणांशकगे जीवे चक्रयोग समुद्भवः।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले स्वपित्रा सह यात्रिकः ॥४०२५॥
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
सेतुयात्रा फलप्राप्तिर्लाभाधिपतिदायके ॥४०२६॥
क्षेमदाये तथा विन्द्यात् प्रत्यग्दाये तथैव च।
सेतुयात्रात्रिवारं च गङ्गास्नानफलं स्मृतम् ॥४०२७॥
लग्नात् कर्मगते राहौ गङ्गास्नानसुपुण्यवान्।
तदभावे सेतुयात्रा त्रिवारं नात्र संशयः ॥४०२८॥

महादानफलप्राप्तिर्भाग्यकर्मेशसंयुतौ ।
अग्रहारप्रतिष्ठाता कीर्तिमांश्च न संशयः ॥४०२९ ॥

4025 - 4029. Pilgrimage: (a) The native of Sagittarius ascendant having Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will undertake a pilgrimage along with his father in the dasa of the 11th lord (Venus).

(b) When Saturn transits the sign denoted by the Navamsa of the lord of the ascendant (i.e. Jupiter), or a trine thereof, one will go to Setu (on pilgrimage) in the dasa of the 11th lord (Venus).

(c) The 4th dasa and 5th dasa will also give pilgrimage to Setu etc. for a period of three weeks. Dips in sacred Ganges will also be the result concerned.

(d) Rahu in the 10th will enable one to undertake pilgrimage to the Ganges or else to the Setu, for a period of three weeks.

(e) The subject will get the fruits of a great donation if the 9th and 10th lords are conjunct at birth. Further he will construct a colony of Brahmins and acquire fame.

Notes: (e) "Maha Dana" means a certain valuable or great gift. Sastras like "Pancharatra" have enlisted sixteen such Gifts. Some recognize seven Gifts.

Some of the Gifts are - offering libations to ancestors (Pinda Dana), giving away a girl in marriage (Kanya Dana), donating a cow (Pasu Dana), and poor-feeding (Anna Dana).

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
बुधान्तरे ह्यरिष्टं स्याच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥४०३० ॥
रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले लग्नाधिपतिदायगे ।
वारुणांशे प्रजातस्य कालमृत्युर्न संशयः ॥४०३१ ॥

4030 - 4031. Dasa of Jupiter: (a) In the dasa of Jupiter (placed in Varuna Nadiamsa), the native of Sagittarius ascendant, will experience good and bad effects in an equal measure.

(b) Mercury's sub period thereof will produce evils which are probably remediable.

(c) He will have to die in the sub period of the 8th lord (Moon) in the dasa of the said dasa of Jupiter.

भाग्याधिपे कुमारांशे मङ्गलांशे सुताधिपे ।
वारुणांशे प्रजातश्च पूर्वजन्मनि शूद्रकः ॥४०३२ ॥
पश्चाज्जन्म तथा विन्द्यादस्मिञ्जन्मनि कीर्तिमान् ।
पितृवाक्यरतो नित्यं राजसप्रकृतिः सुखी ॥४०३३ ॥
धर्मे च निरतश्चैव किंचित्तामसकृत्यवान् ।

4032 - 4033½. The 9th lord (Sun) and the 5th lord (Mars) placed in order in Kumara and Mangala Nadiamsas denote that the native would have been a Soodra in his previous birth. So also in the next birth. In this birth, he will be a famous personage. He will honour his father's words and be passionate and happy. He will stick to a virtuous path but be somewhat indolent in disposition.

लग्ने जीवे वारुणांशे भृसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥४०३४ ॥
रजोगुणसमायुक्तः किंचित्तामसकृत्यवान् ।
लग्ने जीवे सुखे शुक्रे तृतीये पापखेचरे ॥४०३५ ॥
राजमुद्राधिकारी च बहुदेशाधिपत्यवान् ।
सदा राजसधर्मज्ञः कीर्तिमांश्च पुराणवित् ॥४०३६ ॥
शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं शिवकैङ्कर्यभक्तिमान् ।
कुमारांशकगे सूर्ये वृश्चिके कालसंस्थिते ॥४०३७ ॥
धर्नुलग्ने प्रजातश्च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ।
सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान्नित्यं वैदिकाचारतत्परः ॥४०३८ ॥
देवी भक्तो विशेषेण धर्मपुण्यपुराणवित् ।
स्वपिता च तथैव स्याद्बन्धुवर्गे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४०३९ ॥

4034 - 4039. (a) Jupiter in Sagittarius ascendant with the aspect of Mars will cause passionate and somewhat indolent dispositions.

(b) A Superior Raja Yoga: Jupiter in the ascendant, Venus in the 4th (in Pisces), and a malefic in the 3rd (Aquarius) will give a royal assignment with authority. One will rule over many countries, be versed in the just duties that are due to a king, will attain fame and be an expert in ancient scriptures. A devotee of Lord Siva, he will perform service expected of a devotee of Siva.

(c) The Sun in Scorpio in Kumara Nadiamsa will make a Sagittarius native a devotee of Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will ever take to a good path of conduct and be interested in the Vedic conduct. He will be specially devoted to Devi (female deity) and be versed in justice and meritorious deeds. So also will his father be. He will be quite famous in the circle of his relatives.

भाग्यारूढाधिपे मन्दे स्वक्षेत्रे मकरांशगे ।

अन्तःक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा लोभप्रकृतिमान् पिता ॥४०४० ॥
परोपकारनिरतो वाचाधर्मपरायणः।
पितृव्यौ द्वौ महापापी एकः पुण्य युतोऽपरः ॥४०४१ ॥
पितृष्वसा सुमाङ्गल्या बहुपुत्रवती सती ॥४०४२ ॥
पितृष्वसा पुत्रयोगं प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम्।
ज्ञातिभाग्यवशात् कीर्ति नरवाहनभाक् सुखी ॥४०४३ ॥

4040 - 4043. (a) Father: One of the signs of Saturn should become the Arudha for the 9th. Saturn should be in the said Pada and beget Capricorn Navamsa. As a result, the native's father will beget the following effects. He will be inwardly irascible, but be pleased and be a miser but be ever ready to help others. He will be interested in sacred texts and ancient laws.

(b) Paternal Relatives: Further, as a result of the said Yoga, the native will have two paternal uncles one of whom will be a great sinner. Another will be meritorious. Father's sister will have a long-living husband, will have many sons and her progeny will acquire period after period. Fame and conveyances will be acquired by her sons through the kinsfolk.

वारुणांशकगे जीवे चक्रयोगोद्भवस्य च।
कुमारांशे फलं सत्यं पितृव्यौ द्वावपुत्रकौ ॥४०४४ ॥
कालान्तरे तयोरेकः सन्तानोत्पत्तिमान् सुखी।
कुमारांशे गर्गमते पितृव्येकः सुपुत्रवान् ॥४०४५ ॥

4044 - 4045. The effects stated for Kumara Nadiamsa will be truthful. Two of the native's paternal uncles (father's brothers) will be childless. After a long time one of them will have progeny. According to sage Garga, one particular paternal uncle will have a good son.

Notes: There is some mix up here. These two may have to be read with the Sun's position in Scorpio in Kumara Nadiamsa, vide sloka 4037 supra.

गर्गः-
वारुणांशकगे जीवे कुमारांशकगे रवौ।
स्वपितुः सोदरस्त्वेकः पुत्रवांश्च न संशयः ॥४०४६ ॥
वन्ध्यापति र्द्वयोरेको मृतप्रजायुतस्तथा।
कालान्तरे सुसन्तानं वृद्धगार्ग्यमते स्मृतम् ॥४०४७ ॥
मङ्गलांशे सुताधीशे रविसौम्यसमन्विते।
वारुणांशे प्रजातश्च ह्यल्पसन्तानयोगवान् ॥४०४८ ॥
लग्नात्तृतीयगे मन्दे वारुणांशोद्भवस्य च।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यादेकः पुत्रश्चिरायुषः ॥४०४९ ॥
दारद्वये सुतप्राप्तिर्वारुणांशकगे गुरौ।
आयुष्मन्तौ च पुत्रौ द्वौ पुत्रिण्यौ द्वे च जीविते ॥४०५० ॥
सुतेशे मङ्गलांशस्थे प्रभांशे चक्रयोगगे।
दारद्वये सुतप्राप्तिर्बहुसन्तानयोगवान् ॥४०५१ ॥
एकोनविंशवर्षादौ विपद्दाये सुपुत्रवान्।
तृतीयशनिदोषेण सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ॥४०५२ ॥

4046 - 4052. The following are according to sage Garga.

(a) Paternal Uncles: Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa while the Sun is Kumara Nadiamsa will give sons to a brother of the native's father. The other of the two uncles will have a barren wife or will beget dead issues. After some time, he will obtain long-living progeny. This view has been held by senior Garga.

(b) The Native: The 5th lord Mars in Mangala Nadiamsa in the company of the Sun and Mercury will give a limited number of issues to one born in Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant.

(c) Saturn in the 3rd (Aquarius) will give many dead children. Perhaps one son will be endowed with longevity.

(d) Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will give two wives and also progeny. Two sons and two daughters will be long-lived.

(e) The 5th lord (Mars) in Mangala Nadiamsa will also cause two wives and progeny to the native of Prabha Nadiamsa. His children will be many in number. In the 19th year, during the 3rd dasa, he will obtain a son. Due to Saturn's placement in the 3rd (Aquarius) his first issue will be destroyed.

Notes: (e) Prabha Nadiamsa and Varuna Nadiamsa in Sagittarius are capable of giving identical effects, as mentioned earlier.

धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
धनेशदृष्टिराशौ तु स्वप्रभोश्च महाविपत् ॥४०५३ ॥
भाग्येशांशे सप्तमे वा द्वादशांशे च जन्मभे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे नृपतिक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥४०५४ ॥
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले गोचरे ललने शनौ।
स्ववासदेशनृपति र्मृतःस्यान्नात्र संशयः ॥४०५५ ॥

जन्मदाये मीनशनौ मेषान्ते वृषभेस्थिते ।
स्ववासदेशे नृपतेरपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥४०५६ ॥
वृश्चिकान्ते जन्मशनौ वारुणांशोद्भवस्य च ।
स्वेन सेवितभूपस्य मृत्युःस्यान्नात्र संशयः ॥४०५७ ॥
जीवितेऽश्वादि नाशः स्याद्दायादिकलहो महान् ।

4053 - 4057½. Irrelevant: (a) Note the Navamsa position of 2nd lord (Saturn). When Saturn himself comes to the sign identical with that Navamsa, or a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by him at birth, the king will be greatly in danger.

(b) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 9th, 7th and 12th counted from the ascendant. Saturn in transit in the resultant sign will cause anguish to the king.

(c) During the operation of the dasa of the lord (Sun), the planet Saturn moving in Virgo will cause the death of the native's country.

(d) In the 1st dasa, Saturn's transit in Pisces or in the end of Aries, or in Taurus, will cause the same effect as at "c" above.

(e) The transit of Saturn in the end of Scorpio on the Moon sign will again cause the said effect. If the king survives, horses etc. will be destroyed. The king will be involved in strife with his kinsfolk.

सुतेशांशे त्रिकोणर्क्षे स्वपितुर्जन्मभं विदुः ॥४०५८ ॥
सुतेशांशे त्रिकोणर्क्षे पुत्रजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः ।
राज्याधिपे मङ्गलांशे भाग्यकर्मेशसंयुते ॥४०५९ ॥
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं बुधभुक्तौ निरोधवान् ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले कर्माधिपति भुक्तिषु ॥४०६० ॥
सहोदर मनस्तापं राजद्वारे कलापवान् ।
स्वदारदेह पीडां च क्रूरमासे विचारवान् ॥४०६१ ॥
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्तापं तद्द्वारिस्थजनावधि ।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहरेत् ॥४०६२ ॥
प्राबल्यं वैष्णवक्लेशं बुधभुक्तौ फलं स्मृतम् ।
स्वपिता मित्रवर्गेण क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४०६३ ॥
पश्चात् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति शुक्रभुक्तौ पिता सुखम् ।
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले भाग्याधिपतिदायके ॥४०६४ ॥
पितृव्यपुत्रिकोद्वाहो पितृव्यश्च प्रपीडितः ।

4058 - 4064½. (a) The birth sign of one's son will correspond to the Navamsa occupied by the 5th lord.

(b) Mercury's Dasa: The lord of the 10th (Mercury) joining the 9th lord in Mangala Nadiamsa will in his dasa bring forth much fortunes. Obstacles will crop up in the sub period of Mercury.

(c) Moon's Dasa: The Dasa of the 8th lord (Moon) will cause differences with co-born and in royal service, during the sub period of the 10th lord (Mercury). The native's spouse will incur physical illness and he will have a change of place with an adverse transit of the Sun. Distress to the king and his men will also result(?)

(d) Sun's Dasa: The following are the effects of the dasa of the 9th lord. His father will obtain predominance and will be abundantly anguished due to Vaishnavites and friends' circles in the sub period of Mercury. Later in the sub period of Venus, father will become predominant and be happy. During the dasa of the Sun, with the movement of Saturn in Leo, marriage of the daughter of one's paternal uncle will take place. But the said uncle will be subjected to evils.

Notes: (b) "Karmesa" is a wrong addition as already the 10th lord is denoted by the term "Rajyadhipa".

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले चापान्ते मकरे शनौ ॥४०६५ ॥
कलत्रदेह पीडा च दारवंशे महाविपत् ।
लाभांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४०६६ ॥
लाभेश दृष्टिराशौ तु मातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मेषान्ते वृषमे मन्दे गोचरे क्षेमदायके ॥४०६७ ॥
सूर्यांशमासकोणेषु पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
सूर्यलग्ने सूर्यकाले सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४०६८ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिदायके ॥४०६९ ॥
कीटे शनिस्थिते काले स्वपितुर्मनसि व्यथा ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥४०७० ॥
राजयोगं च लभते तत्कालेऽमात्यसंशयः ।
व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४०७१ ॥
व्ययेश दृष्टिराशौ तु पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
तदभावे जन्मदेशे राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ॥४०७२ ॥
मातृवर्गजनारिष्टमथ वा रोगपीडनम् ।
स्ववासदेशनृपतेरिदं फलमुदाहरेत् ॥४०७३ ॥

4065 - 4073. Evils: (a) Saturn moving in the

end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn, when the dasa of the 8th lord (Moon) is in operation will promote evils to one's spouse. There will also be a great danger in the in-laws' family.

(b) One's mother will be subjected to evils as Saturn passes through the following places - the sign equal to the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord, a trine thereof and the sign aspected by the 11th lord.

(c) Father's death will occur in the 4th dasa with Saturn moving in the end of Aries or in Taurus. The corresponding month will be shown by the Sun transiting in the sign equal to his natal Navamsa position or a trine thereof.

(d) Evil to father will persist during Saturn's transit in the Sun sign. The same will also occur with Saturn's transit in the sign caused by the Navamsa position of the 4th lord, or a trine thereof.

(e) One's father will mentally be distressed with Saturn's transit in Scorpio. The relevant dasa will be that of the 9th lord (Sun) and the sub period will be of the 8th lord (Moon). Further, there will exist fear of father's untimely death for which remedies should be attempted.

(e) At the time of Saturn's transit in the sign equal to the Navamsa position of the 12th lord or a trine from there, or in the sign aspected by the 12th lord, evils to father will have to be experienced. In the absence of evils to father, the country's ruler will be destroyed (?) Evils to the members of the mother's family and diseases will follow. This way, effects for one's king are foretold(?)

Notes: (d) "Surya Kala" is a redundant term.

(e) The first line of sloka 4071 is not included in the translation. It indicates fruition of Raja Yoga and at that time ... the minister ... Apparently, there is something incoherent.

जन्मेशस्य दशान्त्यादौ मिथुनान्त्याष्टमे शनौ।
अनावृष्टिहते देशे किंचिद्दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत् ॥४०७४ ॥
सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यादौ विपद्दाये तुलाशनौ।
अनावृष्टिश्च महती लोके दुर्भिक्ष जं भयम् ॥४०७५ ॥
चापे जीवे वारुणांशे मिथुनान्त्यत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ह्यनावृष्टिं विनिर्दिशेत्।
विप्लवेन मनस्तापं स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः ॥४०७६ ॥
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले चन्द्रयोग समुद्भवः।
कृष्णागोदावरीमध्ये हताश्वो हतसैनिकः ॥४०७७ ॥
मीनेऽर्कनन्दने काले पाण्ड्यदेशे तथा भवेत्।
वृषभे म्लेच्छनाश स्यात् कुलीरे चोलदेशगे ॥४०७८ ॥
तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चेति पाण्ड्यभूपतिनाशनम्।

4074 - 4078½. Irrelevant: In the end of the ascendant lord's dasa, with Saturn's journey in Gemini's end, or in the 8th (Cancer), the country will reel under partial famine due to absence of rains. In the beginning and ending of 2nd dasa, or in the 3rd dasa, Saturn's transit in Libra, intense shortage of rains and fear of famine will come to pass. Lack of rains will coincide with Jupiter's transit in Sagittarius ... Saturn in end of Gemini .. A calamity will occur to one's distress, particularly to one's king. Saturn's stay in Virgo, for a native of Chandra Yoga(?) will cause loss of army and horses in the region placed between Krishna and Godavari. The same will occur in Pandya kingdom when Pisces is transited by Saturn. In Taurus, he will destroy Mlechchas. Chola kingdom will perish with Saturn coming to Cancer. In the trines of Cancer, Saturn's movements will kill the king of Pandya.

प्रभुस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये राज्यपेन समन्विते ॥४०७९ ॥
कर्माधिपेन संयुक्ते कुमारांशमुद्भवः।
सुकुमार शरीरी च स्थूलकायो महामतिः ॥४०८० ॥
बह्वश्वो नृप विश्वासी महाराजप्रियः सुखी।
तद्द्वारा प्रबलश्चैव राज्याधिपतिदायके ॥४०८१ ॥
राजन्यद्वेषवान् किंचित् त्रिवारं राजविग्रहम्।
विपदात्वेकवारं स्यात् क्षेमदाये तथा भवेत् ॥४०८२ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषेण वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु।
षष्ठाष्टमव्ययाधीशराश्यंशे गोचरे रवौ ॥४०८३ ॥
वेधकस्यान्तरे काले राजोपद्रवमादिशेत्।
कारागृहभयप्राप्तिः संचितार्थविनाशनम् ॥४०८४ ॥
क्लेशकालं विजानीयाद्भुक्तिमार्गेण योजयेत्।

4079 - 4084½. The Sun in Kumara Nadiamsa and joining the 10th lord (Mercury) will give the following effects for a Sagittarius native. He will have a soft and huge body, be greatly intelligent, will earn a lot of trust and affection of the ruler and will become predominant through the king in the

10th lord's dasa. For about three weeks, he will be subjected to royal wrath. So also for one week in the 3rd dasa as well as the 4th dasa. Royal wrath will be specially evident in the 5th dasa, during the sub-rulership of a planet of obstacles (i.e. a planet ill-disposed to Sagittarius). When the transit Sun comes into the signs denoted by the Rasi and Navamsa positions of the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th, misfortune from royal circles will be present. The subject will be imprisoned, will lose his wealth and be anguished. These should be estimated with the help of sub periods.

Notes: "Rajyapa" and "Karmadhipa" both indicate the 10th lord only.

The present slokas continue to deal with Varuna Nadiamsa of Sagittarius ascendant, and not with Kumara Nadiamsa. The Sun's position in Kumara Nadiamsa is now dealt with, as done on earlier occasion. This position is finally mentioned in slokas 4100 and 4101 also. The current text thus deals with 3 different Nadiamsa positions for 3 different planets as mentioned in sloka 4101.

Kumara (or Kumari) Nadiamsa has been discussed in the notes under sloka 244, p 26, Book 1.

चापे कन्यांशगे जीवे कुम्भे चन्द्रे च संस्थिते ॥४०८५ ॥
कन्याजीवे घटे चन्द्रे तयोः पाके रूजातुरः ।
जन्मदाये जन्मभुक्तौ मृतप्रायोपजीवति ॥४०८६ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले ह्यपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ।
चक्रसन्धौ दशासन्धौ काले वा गोचरे शनौ ॥४०८७ ॥
जीवराशि गते मन्दे स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
तुलाचक्रदशान्त्यादौ वृश्चिके चक्रदायके ॥४०८८ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि कन्यान्ते तौलिगे शनौ ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिश्चक्रदानं समाचरेत् ॥४०८९ ॥
एकोनविंशे विंशे वा ह्येकविंशतिवत्सरे ।
कालचक्रदशासन्धौ वारुणांशे ह्युपद्रवः ॥४०९० ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।
एकाशीतिपदं चक्रं दैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत् ।
अपमृत्युभयं नास्ति दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥४०९१ ॥
स्वसमानजनारिष्टं ज्ञातिवर्गे शिशुक्षयम् ।
मातामहविनाशेन मातुलक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥४०९२ ॥

4085 - 4092. Jupiter in Sagittarius with Virgo Navamsa while the Moon is in the sign Aquarius, (or Jupiter and the Moon being in order in Virgo and Aquarius) will in their dasa periods trouble the native by diseases. In the first dasa, the first sub period (whichever sub period rules the native as the opening one) will nearly kill the subject. The 8th lord's sub period will cause fear of untimely death. When Saturn comes to the Jeeva Rasi at the time of junctions of two dasas (KCD), the person's kinsfolk will confront evils. In the beginning and ending of Libra dasa, or in Scorpio dasa, intense difficulties will exist. Saturn moving in the end of Virgo or in Libra will cause fear of untimely death. To overcome this fear, donation of an image of the zodiac be done. In the 19h, 20th or 21st year, when the junction of Kala Chakra dasas of two Rasis occurs, misfortune will strike the native of Varuna Nadiamsa. To surmount this phase, remedies have to be sought. By donating the image of a zodiac to the astrologer, fear of untimely death will vanish. The adversities of the dasa junction include evils to people equal to the native, loss of a child in the relatives' circle and anguish to maternal uncles because of death of maternal grand-father.

Notes: In sloka 4086, "Kanya Jive Ghate Chandre" occurs which may otherwise look to be in excess of what has been stated as in the 2nd line of sloka 4085 - Jupiter in Sagittarius & C. One of the two conditions can only apply but both cannot at one and the same time exist. It however occurs to me that the condition of the two planets, Jupiter and the Moon, in mutual 6 and 8 positions in Virgo and Aquarius is logical. As reference to Kala Chakra dasa occurs simultaneously, Virgo and Aquarius could be Jeeva and Deha Rasis, or vice versa. In that case, the dasa references are to that of the signs concerned.

कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले देहपीडां मनोव्यथाम् ।
चाप चक्रदशारोगं सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ॥४०९३ ॥
देहे पापे देहपीडा जीवे पापे तथैव च ।
तावुभौ पाप संयुक्तौ तत्कालेचदशान्त्यगे ॥४०९४ ॥
प्राप्तायां मृतिभुक्तौ च मारकश्च न संशयः ।
विपरीते मृतिर्नास्ति देहायासाद्युपद्रवः ॥४०९५ ॥

4093 - 4095. Saturn reaching Aquarius will produce troubles to body and mind. The dasa of Sagittarius will cause diseases and loss of children

being born. A malefic in transit in Deha Rasi will cause diseases of the body. So also a malefic in Jeeva Rasi. If both the signs are transited by malefics death will immediately strike in the said dasa, in the sub period of a Maraka sign. In a contrary situation (i.e. transit in only one place) will not give death but physical illnesses and misfortunes.

कुम्भकन्या धनुमीनमिथुनेषु दिवाकरे।
प्रत्यब्दं कूर मासश्च देहायासं क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥४०९६ ॥
क्रूरराशौ चापयोगे क्रूरमासे भवेद्यदि।
विशेषोपद्रवं चैति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥४०९७ ॥

4096 - 4097. (During the above malefic transit), the Sun adversely moving in Aquarius, Virgo, Sagittarius, Pisces and Gemini will every year (i.e. within the transit period of a malefic) cause some physical illness. In malefic signs, the Sun's transit will cause specially physical troubles.

Notes: "Chaapa Yoge" reads as "Paada Yoge". Both the expressions are unintelligible for our purpose.

बुधास्तमयकाले वा जीवास्तमयगेऽपि च।
षष्ठाष्टमाधीशवारे देहोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥४०९८ ॥
सहोदरप्रपीडादि मथवा स्वजनामयम्।
प्रत्यब्दगे क्रूरमासे य इदं फलमश्नुते ॥४०९९ ॥

4098 - 4099. Physical illness will occur when Mercury or Jupiter gets combust, on a week day ruled by the lord of the 6th or 8th. Evils to co-born and diseases among relatives will come to pass every year with the adverse transits of the Sun (when Deha and Jeeva Rasis are ill-transited).

मङ्गले मङ्गलांशस्थे कुमारांशे दिवाकरे।
चक्रयोगे वारुणांशे ह्यपमृत्युर्न विद्यते ॥४१०० ॥
साधनेशदशामृत्युं मेषान्ते वृषभे शनौ।
तत्त्रिकोणऽपमृत्युं च शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचिक्षणः ॥४१०१ ॥

4100 - 4101. Mars in Mangala Nadiamsa while the Sun is in Kumara Nadiamsa will not cause untimely death in case of birth in Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant. His death will occur only in the 6th dasa. However when Saturn reaches the end of Aries or Taurus, or a trine thereof, fear of untimely death will exist which are to be remedied.

ग्रहचारफलं चेति त्रिग्रहांशफलं स्मृतम्।
वृषभे च दशारम्भे तदीशे स्वोच्चराशिगे ॥४१०२ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते विपद्दाये श्रियायुतम्।
केतुयोगवशात् क्लेशं तृतीयांशे परार्धगे ॥४१०३ ॥
स्वपिता योगभङ्गं च क्लेशं च विष्णुवत्सरम्।
युग्मराशिफलं चैवं सम्पद्दाये प्रभांशगे ॥४१०४ ॥
रन्ध्रेश दृष्टिदोषेण स्वप्राबल्यं न विद्यते।
जामित्रभवने सूर्ये दशायां मध्यखण्डगे ॥४१०५ ॥
स्वपिता राजसन्मानं विवाहोत्ससंभ्रमम्।
भाग्येशांशत्रिकोणर्क्षे दशारम्भे तदीश्वरे ॥४१०६ ॥
लग्नाधिपेन संयुक्ते तद्दशायां शुभं भवेत्।
चक्रयोगे वारुणांशे विशेषफलमश्नुते ॥४१०७ ॥
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते नरवाहनभाग्भवेत्।

4102 - 4107½. (a) These are the effects for transits and for the Nadiamsa positions of the 3 planets (Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa, Mars in Mangala Nadiamsa and the Sun in Kumara Nadiamsa).

(b) When the dasa of Taurus (KCD) commences, its owner Venus transiting his exaltation sign will produce effects of Raja Yoga. The 3rd dasa (Vimsottari) will give wealth. Because of Ketu's association (with Venus at birth, vide sloka 3973 - 3975 supra), the dasa of Taurus will cause anguish in the last 1/6th part. Further his father will incur obstacles to his prosperity.

(c) The dasa of Gemini, as the 2nd one (following Taurus dasa as the first one), will not give predominance to the native of Prabha Nadiamsa because of the aspect of the 8th lord Moon on it (from Sagittarius, vide slokas 3973 - 3975).

(d) The dasa of the Sun placed in the 7th (Gemini) will in the middle of Sun's dasa cause royal honour to father and a family marriage. At the time of the commencement of the Sun's dasa, if the transit Sun is conjunct Jupiter in a sign that is trinal to the natal Sun's Navamsa position, the dasa will give auspicious effects. Further, one will beget an eminent position and conveyances.

Notes: (c) Normally, terms like Janma, Sampat, Vipat etc are used only to denote the order position in Vimsottari. Here in respect of KCD also, such terms are used. Perhaps it is because we have nine

sequences in KCD as in Vimsottari.

(d) This is independent of slokas 3973 - 3975.

दशां द्वादशधा कृत्वा ओजयुग्मानुसारतः ॥४१०८ ॥
अन्तर्दशाफलं चेति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टराशौ सौख्यफलं विदुः ॥४१०९ ॥
भाग्य कर्मेश राशीशावाक्रांतौ दृष्टिराशिषु ।
वारुणांशे चक्रयोगे शुभं भवति नित्यशः ॥४११० ॥
सम्पद्दशान्त्यमारभ्य चतुष्केन्द्रदशाशुभम् ।

4108 - 4110½. (a) Making a dasa into twelve parts according to the sign being odd or even, the results for sub periods are declared by astrologers.

(b) The sign aspected by the ascendant lord will give auspicious effects.

(c) So also the signs aspected or occupied by the 9th and 10th lord.

(d) The 2nd dasa and the dasas of the four angular signs will yield auspicious effects.

Notes: (a) This is an incomplete clue and belongs to Jaimini school of astrology.

(d) Same as "a" above.

मिथुनान्ते श्रियावाप्तिः कुलीरे बहुभाग्यवान् ॥४१११ ॥
सहोदरी विवाहः स्यात् सिंहान्ते ललने गुरौ ।
राजयोगं च लभते पितृमूलाच्छुभावहम् ॥४११२ ॥
पापाक्रान्तान्तारे काले पूर्वोक्तक्रूरकालगे ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४११३ ॥

4111 - 4113. (a) Transit of Jupiter: Jupiter's transit in the end of Gemini will give wealth. With his movement in Cancer, much prosperity will come to pass apart from marriage to sister. He will give Raja Yoga effects and auspiciousness through father while moving in the end of Leo or in Virgo.

(b) In the sub periods of malefics and in earlier mentioned adverse months, one will undergo a lot of difficulties in undertakings and incur obstacles to prosperity.

Notes: These apply to Jupiter's transits while the 2nd dasa operates for a Sagittarius native.

Certain transits of the Sun are noted as adverse, vide sloka 3842 - 55½ for Libra ascendant. It is not known whether the same apply here.

सिंहे सिहांशके भौमे लग्नेशेन निरीक्षिते ।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं धनुर्लग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥४११४ ॥

4114. The dasa of Mars will produce great fortunes if he is in Vargottama in Leo with Jupiter's aspect, for a native of Sagittarius ascendant.

द्वितीयोद्वाहमाप्नोति चक्र योगसमुद्भवः ।
विपद्दाये तृतीयांशे पूर्वार्धे क्षेमदायगे ॥४११५ ॥
मकरान्ते घटे मन्दे द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
दशाकालादि निश्चित्य फलानि परिचिन्तयेत् ॥४११६ ॥

4115 - 4116. In the last one third part of the 3rd dasa, or in the 4th dasa, when Saturn transits the end of Capricorn, or Aquarius, the native of Sagittarius ascendant will have his 2nd marriage. This should be declared after analysing the dasa periods.

Notes: Results in continuation of this yoga are mentioned in two more verses, i.e. 4119 and 4120 infra. Thus slokas 4116 to 4118 are independent of the present yoga featuring Mars.

गोचरे स्फुटयोगांशे फलं योज्य विचक्षणः ।
सुताधिपदशाकाले पितृव्यस्य महाविपत् ।
रन्ध्राधिदशाकाले स्वपितुः सोदरीव्यथाम् ॥४११७ ॥

4117. (a) Looking at transits with reference to "added longitudes" (read sensitive degrees), results should be declared.

(b) In the dasa of the lord of the 5th, great danger to paternal uncle will occur.

(c) In the dasa of the lord of the 8th, father's sister will be distressed.

Notes: (a) "Added longitudes" refers to the sum total of the degree positions of lords of specified houses and or specified planets, as done, for example, in slokas 4053 - 4057½.

We can understand these in a better way, thus. We add the longitudes of the lord of the 5th and Jupiter and scrutinise the same with future transits to know about progeny. The present hint is a general given by the text stressing the importance of transits on sensitive degrees.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
तत्तन्मारकदोषेण तत्तन्निर्याणमादिशेत् ॥४११८ ॥

4118. Note a house ruling a specific relative and also the planet ruling the 8th from that house. Locate the Navamsa position of the said 8th lord. When Saturn transits the sign represented by the said Navamsa, or a trine thereof, death of the said

relative will occur according to the blemish of killer-planets (Marakas).

Notes: In this verse, Saturn's transit is used to know about the time of death of one's relatives.

For example, take a Pisces ascendant horoscope. Leo, the 6th therefrom denotes maternal uncle or aunt. The 8th from Leo is Pisces whose lord is Jupiter. Say Jupiter is in Gemini Navamsa. Hence when Saturn transits the sign Gemini (not the Navamsa Gemini) or Libra, or Aquarius, the person's maternal uncle or aunt will die.

However another condition is added, because Saturn's transit in one sign or the other, out of the said three, is not rare. Simultaneous Maraka influences i.e. predominance of a killer planet in respect of the said uncle, along with Saturn's specified transit, are a part of the event. In the absence of such Maraka influences, death of the relative should not be foreseen. But some kind of illness, misfortune etc. to a maternal relative can occur.

This way, the various family members should be connected with Saturn's transit.

पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं भाग्यं वारुणांश समुद्भवः।
गजान्तैश्वर्यमाप्नोति प्राधान्यं नात्र संशयः ॥४११९ ॥
राज्याधिपतिसन्मानं युद्धे जयति शात्रवान्।
अतीव बहुमानादि कीर्तिमांश्च न संशयः ॥४१२० ॥

4119 - 4120. The native's prosperity will rise after 35. He will acquire wealth, importance and honours from the ruler of the kingdom and will conquer his foes in a battle.

Notes: The present two verses are in continuation of sloka 4115 supra where Vargottama Mars in Leo is required to be under Jupiter's aspects.

कामेशांशपतौ सूर्ये कुम्भांशे स्वांशकेऽपि वा।
परस्त्रीगमनं किंचिद्वातरोगशरीरवान् ॥४१२१ ॥
कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धया परस्त्रीभोगवर्जितः।
धर्ममार्गरतो नित्यं किंचिद्रोगशरीरवान् ॥४१२२ ॥
सर्वदा रोगिणी भार्या मध्ये मध्ये क्वचित् सुखम्।
शुक्राष्टवर्गे विस्तारं दारसौख्यफलं स्मृतम् ॥४१२३ ॥

4121 - 4123. Navamsa Positions of Sun & Mercury: Should the 7th lord Mercury be in Leo Navamsa while the Sun is in Aquarius or Leo in Navamsa, the native will have illicit relations with women. He will have somewhat windy a physique. After some interval, he will emerge pure-hearted and will give up illicit ties. He will adopt a just path. He will suffer from diseases to some extent. His spouse will ever be troubled by diseases. But in between she will recover. With the help of the Ashtaka Varga of Venus, happiness of spouse should be elaborately understood.

चक्रयोगे वारुणांशे कुमारांशे दिवाकरे।
मङ्गलांशकगे भौमे पञ्चषष्टिः सुजीवति ॥४१२४ ॥
तदर्धे देहजाड्यं स्यात् षट्त्रिंशाब्दे महाविपत्।
द्वाविंशे ज्वरपीडां च सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ॥४१२५ ॥
मेषचक्रदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिदायके।
वारुणांशे मेषशनौ धनुर्मासे मृतिं वदेत् ॥४१२६ ॥
अथवा मिथुने मासे कन्यामासेऽथ वा यदि।
शुक्लपक्षे सोमवारे निर्याणमिति चादिशेत् ॥४१२७ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे कुमारांशे मङ्गलांश समुद्भवः।
गुरुवारे मृतिं चैति शुक्लपक्षे न संशयः ॥४१२८ ॥

4124 - 4128. Mars & the Sun: (a) The native of Varuna Nadiamsa having the Sun and Mars in order in Kumara and Mangala Nadiamsas will live upto the age of 56. He will incur physical illness at 28. A great danger will strike him during his 36th year. Trouble from fever and death of children being born will come to pass at the age of 22.

(b) The death of the above native will occur in the dasa of Aries (KCD) or in the dasa of ascendant lord (Vimsottari). Saturn in transit will be in Aries (the KCD sign), while the Sun will be in Sagittarius, Gemini or Virgo. Death will be on a Monday in bright lunar half.

(c) There is another authority to state that the day of death of the said native will be a Thursday in bright lunar half.

Notes: In sloka 4128, the term "Kumaramse Mangalamsa Samudbhavah" means the Sun and Mars respectively placed in these Nadiamsas as stated earlier, and not birth in these Nadiamsas.

सूर्ये करालषष्ट्यंशे कुमारांशोद्भवस्य च।
वारुणांशेशलग्नेशौ पापपुण्यसमौ स्मृतौ ॥४१२९ ॥
पुण्यलोकं तदा विन्द्यात् किंचित्पक्षे न लोकभाक्।
व्ययेशे देवषष्ट्यंशे नाड्यां तु मङ्गलांशजः ॥४१३० ॥
स्वजात्यानुगुणं लोकमन्ते ज्ञानयुतो भवेत्।

त्रिग्रहांशफलं चैव प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४१३१ ॥

4129 - 4131. After Death: (a) With the Sun in Karala Shashtiamsa while Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa, one's sins and meritorious deeds will be equal in measure. He will attain the Heavens after death. According to some, he will attain none, (i.e. neither the Heavens nor the Hell - will have re-birth).

(b) If the 12th lord Mars is in Deva Shashtiamsa, he will attain such world according to his race of birth and be a wise person.

(c) Thus have been brought to light the effects of the Nadiamsa positions of the 3 planets.

Notes: (a) Reference to Kumara Nadiamsa is not essential with reference to the Sun.

(b) Similarly Mangala Nadiamsa for Mars.

"Attaining a world according to race of birth" is not a clear expression.

(c) These refer to Jupiter, Sun and Mars in order in Varuna, Kumara and Mangala Nadiamsas, as have so far been dealt with.

With this, the discussions on Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant ends.

धर्नुलग्ने उरगांशः

उरगांशे निशानाथे सौम्ये गुरुसमन्विते।
विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च विप्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ॥४१३२ ॥
बालारिष्टं च लभते चन्द्रे कुजयुतेक्षिते।
उरगांशे निशानाथे शूद्रकाल समुद्भवः ॥४१३३ ॥
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तृतीयगर्भसंभवः।
अथवा च तुरीयः स्यात् पश्चाद्भाग्यविनाशवान् ॥४१३४ ॥

4132 - 4134. Sagittarius Ascendant: (a) With the Moon in the Vipra Kala of Uraga Nadiamsa while Mercury is conjunct Jupiter, a Brahmin will be born.

(b) The Moon in the Soodra Kala of the said Nadiamsa and with aspect or conjunction of Mars will cause Balarishta or infantile mortality. The native is a Soodra by birth and will be the 3rd or the 4th issue of the family. He will have no after-born.

Notes: (a) From here upto sloka 4188, the ascendant dealt with is Sagittarius without any Nadiamsa specified as rising. However, the Moon's position in Uraga Nadiamsa is a simultaneous requirement.

(b) "Paschat bhagya vinasavan" should read as "Paschat bhratru vinasavan". Since the number of issues is being discussed it should relate to co-born ("Bhratru") and not to fortunes ("Bhagya").

उरगांशकगे चन्द्रे कर्मे गुरुनिरीक्षिते।
पूर्वभागे राहुयोगे नालवेष्टनमादिशेत् ॥४१३५ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य वेष्टनं च न विद्यते।
पूर्वभागे च यत्किंचिद् गुरुदृष्टिवशात् सुखम् ॥४१३६ ॥

4135 - 4136. The Moon in the 10th in the first half of the said Nadiamsa in the company of Rahu and with Jupiter's aspect would cause birth of the child entwined in umbilical cord. The Moon in the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will not cause this blemish: Due to aspect of Jupiter in the first case, the child will be happy, i.e. free from troubles at the time of birth.

बालारिष्टभयं किंचिदुत्तरांशे क्वचित् क्वचित्।
उत्तरांशे वनप्रान्त्ये जननं म्लेच्छपट्टणे ॥४१३७ ॥
पूर्वभागे पुण्यदेशे त्वग्रहारे प्रसूतिमान्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे पुण्यदेशे महादेवपुरालये ॥४१३८ ॥
जननं समितौ प्राहुरेकाकी भ्रातृनाशवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च सोदरी भ्रातृसंयुतः ॥४१३९ ॥
बाल्ये पितृविनाशः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृत्रयः सुखी।
ज्येष्ठभ्राता पूर्वभागे त्वेकाकी सौख्यवान् सुखी ॥४१४० ॥
भार्यापुत्रयुतो मानी व्यापारे बहुभाग्यवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च वसुवर्षे पितुर्विपत् ॥४१४१ ॥
जीविते दशमे वर्षे पित्ररिष्टं भवेद्ध्रुवम्।
षोडशाब्दे शुभं चैति ह्युरगांशे फलं स्मृतम् ॥४१४२ ॥

4137 - 4142. (a) The Moon in the 2nd half Uraga Nadiamsa will cause fear of infantile mortality to some extent. The birth of the child will be in a town under the rulership of Mlechchas, near a forest region.

(b) The Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause birth in a country of meritorious deeds, in a colony of Brahmins. Another authority mentions birth in a temple of Lord Siva. The subject will probably be the only issue of the family while his co-born will be destroyed.

(c) One having the Moon in the 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa will have sisters and brothers. He will lose his father in his childhood. Probably he

will have three older brothers. He will be endowed with wife and sons. He will be honourable and will have much fortunes through business activities. During his 8th year, his father will be endangered. If he survives this period, there will be surely death of father in the 10th year. His 16th year will prove auspicious.

Notes: (c) The 2nd line of sloka 4140 denotes one elder brother to the person with the Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa, which is not included in the translation to avoid conflict with the result mentioned at "b" above. This line seems to be an interruption to the effects for 2nd half.

पूर्वभागे पितायुष्मान् जननी रोगपीडिता।
विपद्दाये मृतिं चैति तुलांशे वृश्चिके शनौ ॥४१४३ ॥

4143. Where the Moon is in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa, one's father will be long-lived. Mother will be troubled by diseases and will die in the native's 3rd dasa. Transit Saturn will then be in Scorpio, with Libra Navamsa.

उरगांशे निशानाथे दशमे राहुसंयुते।
पूर्वभागे नीलवर्णः सुशरीरः सुबुद्धिमान् ॥४१४४ ॥
विशालनयनो वाग्मी श्यामवर्णकलत्रवान्।
अल्पपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो ह्युरगांशे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥४१४५ ॥

4144 - 4145. The Moon & Rahu: The Moon in the 10th (Virgo) in the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa in the company of Rahu will cause a bluish (i.e. dark) but sound physique. He will be quite intelligent, will have broad eyes, be eloquent in speech and will acquire a dark-bodied spouse. He will have limited wealth and limited progeny and be famous.

सिहांशे दशमे राहौ कर्मेशेन समन्विते।
दशाधिपतिना दृष्टे बाल्ये क्लेशदरिद्रवान् ॥४१४६ ॥

4146. Rahu in the 10th (Virgo) along with the 10th lord (Mercury) and begetting Leo Navamsa will cause difficulties and poverty in childhood.

Notes: "Aspected by dasa lord" appearing in the 2nd line of the sloka is an unrelated term. For what it is, is not known.

चन्द्रांशाधिपतौ जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे स्वनवांशके।
शनियोगे पापकर्मा तामसप्रकृतिर्धनी ॥४१४७ ॥

4147. The Moon should be in a Navamsa of Jupiter while Jupiter is in his own sign and in own Navamsa in the company of Saturn. As a result, one will indulge in sinful deeds and be indolent and wealthy.

उरगांशे निशानाथे पापयोगे शुभेक्षिते।
अन्तक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा हितशत्रुर्द्विकार्यवान्।
उरगांशे निशानाथे गुरुसंयुतेवीक्षिते ॥४१४८ ॥
पूर्वभागे शान्तबुद्धिर्विद्यावान् धनवान् सुखी।
उत्तरांशे चौर्यकर्ता परस्त्रीभोगलोलुपः ॥४१४९ ॥
तदभावे दुष्टभार्याहेतुमूलात् कलापवान्।
पूर्वभागे सत्कुटुम्बे पितृभाग्यविहीनवान्।
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नः पितृमातृपियः सुखी ॥४१५० ॥

4148 - 4150. (a) The Moon in Uraga Nadiamsa in the company of a malefic but receiving the aspect of a benefic will give the following effects. The person will be given to anger inwardly, be a pleased soul, will be favourable even to enemies and will have two undertakings.

(b) The Moon in the 1st of the said Nadiamsa with Jupiter's conjunction or aspect will give a peaceful disposition, learning and wealth.

(c) In case the Moon is in the other half of the subject Nadiamsa, one will be a thief. He will be fond of illicit pleasures with women in the absence of which he will have quarrels because of his wicked wife.

(d) With the Moon in the 1st half one will belong to a good family. He will be devoid of paternal fortunes, will have self-earned wealth and be dear to his parents.

Notes: (a) "Dvi-karyavan" should read as "dvi-bharyavan" indicating two wives. "Karya" means undertaking while "Bharya" means wife.

भुजङ्गनक्षत्रभवो भुजङ्गो
धनान्वितः साहसिकः कृतज्ञः।
स्वरांशके पापमतिस्त्वधर्मी
स्वमित्रमोही ह्यथ सर्वभक्षकी ॥४१५१ ॥

4151. General: Rahu in Aslesha Nakshatra will give the following effects. The native will be wealthy, valorous and grateful. He will be disposed to commit sins, be irreligious, infatuated by his friends and will eat anything.

Notes: Also see sloka 2305, p. 207 of Book 1 hereof.

चतुर्थचरणे मध्ये ह्युरगांशे सुहृत्त्रयी।
पूर्वभागे वैश्यवृत्त्या ह्यन्यायार्जितवित्तवान् ॥४१५२ ॥
न्यायार्जितः पितृव्यस्तु ह्युतरांशे फलं स्मृतम्।
म्लेच्छसेवापरो नित्यं बहुव्यापारसंयुतः॥४१५३ ॥

4152 - 4153. (a) The first line of sloka 4152 is not quite clear. "In the middle(?) of the 4th quarter, ... Uraga Nadiamsa .... three friends ...."

(b) One having the Moon in 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa will be a trader and will gather wealth by unscrupulous means.

(c) In case of the Moon in 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa, paternal uncle will possess wealth gathered by fair means, will serve Mlechchas and will have wide business activities.

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृत्रययुतो ह्युत्तरांशे द्विभार्यवान्।
पूर्वभागैकभगिनी बहुकालं समुङ्गली ॥४१५४ ॥
गुरुदृष्टिफलेनैव पूर्वभागोद्भवस्य च।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य जननी दीर्घजीविनी ॥४१५५ ॥
पितामहश्चिरायुष्मान् तथैव च पितामही।
पितामहमृतिश्चैव वसुवार्षात् परं भवेत् ॥४१५६ ॥

4154 - 4156. (a) The Moon in the 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause 3 elder brothers and two wives to the native.

(b) In case of 1st half, there will be one sister who will have a long-living husband due to Jupiter's aspect (on the Moon).

(c) Mother as well as paternal grand-parents will be long-lived with the Moon in 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa. After the 8th year of the native, paternal-grand-father will die.

उत्तरांशे षोडशाब्दे पितामह्यास्तु नाशनम्।
पूर्वभागे पिता चैव दीर्घायुश्च न संशयः ॥४१५७ ॥
उत्तरांशे षोडशाबदे पिताह्यास्तु नाशनम्।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पितामहोऽप्यरिष्टवान् ॥४१५८ ॥
उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे कुजेक्षिते।
मित्रांशगे प्रजातस्य मातृवंशः क्षयं गतः ॥४१५९ ॥
उत्तरांशे मातृवंशे प्रजावृद्धिर्महत्सुखम्।
मातुलत्रयमित्याहुस्तेषामेको द्विभार्यवान् ॥४१६० ॥
सम्प्रदाये पूर्वभागे ह्यरिष्टं मातृवंशके।
संबन्धार्थविनाशशेन स्वपिता ऋणशोकवान् ॥४१६१ ॥
उत्तरांशे भ्रातृयोगं प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम्।
तन्मूलादिष्टसिद्धिं च विवाहादिश्रियान्विताम् ॥४१६२ ॥

4157 - 4162. (a) For one having the Moon in the 2nd half, the blemish of Rahu will be in abundance. The native's father will be long-lived. Paternal grand-mother will die in the native's 16th year.

(b) Evils to paternal grand-father will exist with the Moon in the 1st half Uraga Nadiamsa.

(c) One's maternal family will be destroyed if the Moon as at "b" is in aspect to Mars and is in a friend's (or Leo) Navamsa.

(d) The Moon in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will cause expansion of maternal family and great happiness. He will have three maternal uncles one of whom will have two wives.

(e) Evils to maternal family will exist in the 2nd dasa of the native who has the Moon in the former half of Uraga Nadiamsa. Losing relatives and wealth, his father will be saddened with debts. The native's brothers will gradually prosper from time to time and as a result he will acquire fulfilment of desires, marriage and wealth.

Notes: (d) Expansion of maternal family indicates acquisition of sons and their sons by one's maternal grand-father.

उत्तरांशे पूर्वभागे सदा रोगकलत्रवान्।
केतुयोगे मदाधीशे दारनेत्रे व्रणं भवेत् ॥४१६३ ॥
स्वपुराकृतदोषेण किंचिद्रोगकलत्रवान्।
उत्तरांशे धूर्तभार्या त्वरोग दृढशालिनी ॥४१६४ ॥
कुलटा चेज्जीविता स्यान्मृतिं चैति पतिव्रता।
उत्तरांशे द्विभार्यः स्यात् पूर्वभागैकदारवान् ॥४१६५ ॥
अष्टौ पुत्रा भविष्यन्ति ह्यथवा दश सूनवः।

4163 - 4165½. Wife: (a) The Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause a wife who will be ever in the grip of diseases.

(b) Ketu in the company of the 7th lord (Mercury) will cause eye diseases to one's wife. Due to sins of his previous birth, he will beget a spouse who will suffer from health problems.

(c) The Moon in the 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa indicates that one's spouse will be wicked but will have a sound body free from diseases. She will be a questionable woman during her life-time. The native will have two wives.

(d) Only one wife is denoted if the Moon is in

the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa. He will have eight or ten sons.

उरगांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रे गुरुनिरीक्षिते ॥४१६६ ॥
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत् ।
उद्वाहदीक्षामध्ये ह्युत्तरांशे सुवृष्टिकृत् ॥४१६७ ॥
पूर्वभागे राजपीडा बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः ।
षष्ठे जीवे सुरांशे च दशमे चन्द्रसंस्थिते ॥४१६८ ॥
नक्षत्रगण्डदोषश्च नास्तीति मनुरब्रवीत् ।
उरगांशे पितायुष्मान् श्वशुरस्तु विशेषतः ॥४१६९ ॥
पूर्वभागे जनन्यास्तु विपद्दाये मृतिर्भवेत् ।
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे त्वेकविंशे पितुर्विपत् ॥४१७० ॥
द्वाविंशाब्देऽथ वा चैव षट्त्रिंशाब्दे न संशयः ।
सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे शुभेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ॥४१७१ ॥
पितृव्यस्य तु विंशाब्दे मात्रारिष्टफलं वदेत् ।
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पश्चात्श्वशुरारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४१७२ ॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले कर्मेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ॥४१७३ ॥
तृतीयांशत्रिकोणे च श्वशुरोरिष्टमाप्नुयात् ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशा काले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥४१७४ ॥
मेषे शनिस्थिते मृत्युं पूर्वभागे पितामहः ।

4166 - 4174½. (a) The Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa in aspect to Jupiter will cause longevity to two sons and two daughters. At the time of the native's marriage, there will be heavy rains. His kinsfolk will incur troubles from royal circles.

(b) The Moon in the 10th while Jupiter is in the 6th (Taurus) in Sura Nadiamsa, there will be no Gandanta blemish. (That is the ascendant is assumed to be in the junction of Scorpio and Sagittarius.)

(c) The Moon in Uraga Nadiamsa will cause long life to father and father-in-law.

(d) Should the Moon be in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, mother will die in the native's 3rd dasa. Danger to father (i.e. death) will occur in the 21st year or 22nd year. Otherwise, 36th year will doubtlessly cause death of father.

(e) Saturn transiting the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun or the 9th lord, or a trine thereof, will promote father's death.

(f) In the 20th year, mother and paternal uncle will be endangered. After his father's death, his father-in-law will quit the world.

(g) During the operation of the dasa of Mercury, the transit of Saturn occurring in the sign identical with the Navamsa position of Mercury, or a trine thereof, father's death can take place.

(h) Father-in-law's death will occur when Saturn influences the Navamsa of the 3rd lord as at "g" above.

(i) Saturn moving in Aries in the dasa of 8th lord and sub period of 11th lord, will cause death of paternal grand-father in case the Moon is in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa.

विपत्तारदशाकाले त्वपरार्धे शुभावहम् ॥४१७५ ॥
स्वबुद्धेश्च बलेनैव स्वप्राबल्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे वार्धके क्लेशमश्नुते ॥४१७६ ॥
साधनेशदशाकाले ह्यपमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च धनाधिपतिदायगे ॥४१७७ ॥
षट्पञ्चाशे मृतिं चैति प्राप्नोत्येव ह्यधोगतिम् ।

4175 - 4177½. (a) The Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause auspicious effects during the later half of 3rd dasa. He will obtain prominence on the strength of his own intelligence. Old age will be a source of troubles for him. He will be somewhat in the grip of fear of untimely death in the 6th dasa.

(b) The Moon in the later half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause a bad end in the dasa of 2nd lord (Saturn) during the 56th year.

अथ कूर्मफलाध्याये नाड्यां लग्नाधिपस्य च ॥४१७८ ॥
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे फलविस्तारमादिशेत् ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पूर्वभागोद्भवस्य च ॥४१७९ ॥
अपरार्धे शुभाधिक्य स्यालकः प्रबलः सुखी ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले शनिभुक्तौ महाविपत् ॥४१८० ॥
गुरुभुक्तौ मनस्तापं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले वातरोगभयं क्वचित् ॥४१८१ ॥
धनधान्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् स्यालकः प्रबलः सुखी ।
शुक्रशन्यन्तरे काले षष्ठाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥४१८२ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्यादि प्रत्यग्दाये फलं स्मृतम् ।

4178 - 4182½. (a) Lagnadhipati Nadi: Now stated are the effects collected from the chapter on

"Effects" from Lagnadhipati Nadi narrating in detail about the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa.

(b) Jupiter's Dasa: In the 2nd half of the dasa of Jupiter, the ascendant lord, the native's brother-in-law will become predominant.

(c) 11th Lord's Dasa: Venus dasa, Saturn's sub period, will endanger the native to a great extent. Jupiter's sub period will produce mental distress but an equal measure of good and bad effects.

(d) 10th Lord's Dasa: Mercury's dasa as the 5th one will cause fear of windy diseases to some extent. Increase of wealth and grains, and prosperity to a brother-in-law will come to pass. The sub period of Venus intense difficulties will occur.

Notes: "Koorma" means tortoise. "Koorma Phala" is apparently conveys no sense. It should be "Karma Phala" dealing with livelihood.

सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे व्ययेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४१८३ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे देशे राज्ञां कलापनम् ।
अनावृष्टिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षफलमादिशेत् ॥४१८४ ॥

4183 - 4184. Irrelevant: Strife and famine due to lack of rains will prevail in the country when Saturn transits the sign denoted by the Navamsa position of the 4th lord or a trine thereof.

उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।
नीचे नीचांशगे सूर्ये दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥४१८५ ॥
एकसप्ततिवर्षाणि योगायुर्दायनिर्णयम् ।
अंशायुस्त्वेक षष्टिश्च दक्षिणायनगे मृतिः ॥४१८६ ॥
कुलीरे वृश्चिके मासे कन्यामासेऽथवा यदि ।
देहान्तरे पूर्वभागे पापपुण्यफलं समम् ।
पश्चादिन्द्रेश नक्षत्रे शूद्रजन्मा प्रतापवान् ॥४१८७ ॥
उत्तरांशे महापापी परलोको न विद्यते ।
पूर्वभागे मित्रफलमुरगांशे सुखासुखम् ॥४१८८ ॥

4185 - 4188. (a) The Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa, while the Sun occupies his debilitation sign and Navamsa will bless one with longevity. 71 years will accrue to him by Yoga Ayu method. By Amsayu method, it will only be 61. Death will be during the Sun's southerly course. The Sun will be in Cancer, Virgo or Scorpio. His sins and meritorious deeds will be in an equal measure. Later he will be born as a valorous Soodra in the Nakshatra of Indra (Phalguni).

(b) With the Moon in the 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa, one will be a great sinner and will not attain good world after death.

(c) One having the Moon in the 1st half of the said Nadiamsa will beget ... effects, and happiness and unhappiness.

Notes: (a) "Indresa Nakshatra" reads as "Indrasya Nakshatra", which indicates the Nakshatra of Indra, i.e. Phalguni.

According to Parasara, Indra is the presiding deity for Svathi and Anuradha.

Yoga Ayu indicates life-span arrived at by certain planetary dispositions. Amsayu is one of the systems of calculating life span, like Pindayu and Naisargika Ayu as discussed in Brihat Parasara Hora.

(c) The last line of sloka 4188 contains "Mitra Phalam". Mitra means friends, "Phala" effects. It should read as "Idam Phalam" meaning "thus, the effects". However this is not important.

कुम्भलग्ने दुर्दरांशः

दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे शनिसंयुतवीक्षिते ।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्तु ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥४१८९ ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ।
कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान् ॥४१९० ॥
विद्याबुद्धिरतो नित्यं मधुराम्लरसप्रियः ।
कामी मातृप्रियस्त्यागी युवतीजनवल्लभः ॥४१९१ ॥
पित्रार्जितार्थसंपन्नः कनिष्ठभ्रातृवत्सलः ।
पितृव्यनाशवान् बाल्ये मसूरीज्वरपीड़ितः ॥४१९२ ॥
व्रणाङ्कितशरीरश्च खण्डवायुप्रपीडितः ।
रजोगुणयतः कामी किंचित्तामसकृत्यवान् ॥४१९३ ॥
अभक्ष्यभक्षणं नित्यं किंचित्सात्त्विकबुद्धिमान् ।
द्रव्यार्जन समर्थश्च सीमन्तशिशुनाशवान् ॥४१९४ ॥
दारान्तरे पुत्रवृद्धिः पुत्रिण्यौ द्वे च जीविते ।
पुत्रयोगं तथा विन्द्यात् सहोदरफलं तथा ॥४१९५ ॥

4189 - 4195. Aquarius Ascendant - Durdara Nadiamsa: One born with this Nadiamsa rising in a fixed sign, as Jupiter joins or receives the aspect of Saturn, will beget the following effects. His elder will be destroyed (will die early). He will have younger brothers, be wealthy and emaciated in childhood. He will have two wives, be passion-

ate and given to anger but immediately pacified. He will be fond of learning, of consuming sweet and sour juices, be libidinous, dear to his mother, sacrificing in disposition and attached to young women. He will have paternal wealth, fond of his younger co-born, will lose his paternal uncle and be troubled by small-pox in childhood. He will have injuries on his body and be troubled windy disorders. He will be passionate, somewhat indolent and will eat uneatable things. He will also be somewhat gentle, be skilful in earning wealth and will lose his first son. He will have increase of sons through his second wife. In all, he will have two surviving sons and two daughters. His brother will have similar number of children.

Notes: Though reference to fixed sign occurs, most of the current slokas - upto sloka 4308 - specially apply to Aquarius ascendant. The other three fixed signs should also be suitably incorporated.

Notes: For details of the subject Nadiamsa, pleas consult notes under sloka 438, p. 44, Book 1.

मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे निधने गुरुवीक्षिते ।
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥४१९६ ॥
षष्ठादिमालिकायोगे मेहरोगस्वरूपवान् ।
मोहनांशे प्रजातश्च परकार्यार्थवञ्चकः ॥४१९७ ॥
पितृवाक्यरतोनित्यमग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडितः ।
परोपकारवान् रागी किंचिद्धर्मरतः सुखी ॥४१९८ ॥

4196 - 4198. (a) The ascendant lord in the 8th (particulary Saturn) in Mohana Nadiamsa in aspect to Jupiter will cause fear of infantile mortality to some extent. This blemish can be removed by palliative measures.

(b) Malika Yoga commencing from the 6th from the ascendant will cause urinary disorders.

(c) One with the ascendant lord in Mohana Nadiamsa will cheat others of their undertakings and wealth. He will obey his father's orders, will incur disorders of digestion, will help others, be passionate and somewhat justly disposed.

कन्यामन्दे झषे जीवे दुर्दरांश समुद्भवः ।
अल्पसन्तानमाप्नोति मृतप्रजाबहुत्ववान् ॥४१९९ ॥
एकपुत्रशच दीर्घायुः पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत् ।
भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे भौमे तुलांशे केन्द्रराशिगे ॥४२०० ॥
आयुष्मत्यौ द्वे भगिन्यावेका क्लेशवती सदा ।
दुर्दरांशे खगे जीवे भगिन्येका सुमङ्गली ॥४२०१ ॥
कश्चित् सहोदरभ्राता धूर्तस्त्रीनायकः सुखी ।
सन्तानप्रतिबन्धी च भ्रातृद्वेषयुतो भवेत् ॥४२०२ ॥

4198 - 4202. (a) Progeny: Saturn in Virgo (8th) and Jupiter in Pisces (2nd) will cause a limited number of children. The native will obtain many dead children. One son and one daughter will be endowed with longevity.

(b) Sisters: The lord of the 3rd, Mars, being in an angle from the ascendant with Libra Navamsa will cause two long-living sisters. One of them will be ever anguished.

(c) Sister & Brother: Jupiter in the 10th will cause a long-living husband to a sister. One brother will marry a wicked woman, will have obstacles in begetting progeny and will not be well-disposed to his coborn.

मीने जीवे सुधर्मात्मा दुर्दरांशे सुभाग्यवान् ।
धूर्तकार्यरतो नित्यं सदा रोगशरीरवान् ॥४२०३ ॥
सहोदरक्षयं किंचित् कलत्रद्वयमादिशेत् ।
पुत्रवान् बुद्धिमांश्चेति द्रव्यार्जन समर्थकः ॥४२०४ ॥

4203 - 4204. One born in Durdara Nadiamsa with Jupiter in Pisces will be highly fortunate, interested in righteous deeds, ever in the grip of diseases, will lose his coborn to some extent and will have two wives. He will be endowed with sons, intelligence and skills to earn wealth.

सुधांशगे निशानाथे स्वक्षेत्रे गुरुवीक्षिते ।
कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातश्च मातुरायुष्यवर्धकः ॥४२०५ ॥

4205. Mother's Life-span: The Moon being in Sudha Nadiamsa in Cancer with Jupiter's aspect, will increase the life-span of the mother of an Aquarius native.

Notes: For Sudha Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 454, page 45, Book 1.

चन्द्रे यावत्फलानि स्यु. सूर्ये यावत्फलानि च ।
तावत्सङ्खयाश्च पित्रोर्हि भविष्यन्ति हि सोदराः ॥४२०६ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे दुर्दरांशे स्वपिता भ्रातृनाशवान् ।
कालान्तरे भाग्य युक्तो बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥४२०७ ॥
पिता मातुलगेहेषु बाल्ये वसति सर्वदा ।
स्वपिता भगिनीभ्रातृ स्नेहेन सुखजीवकः ॥४२०८ ॥

4206 - 4208. Father: The number of father's co-born will correspond to the number of (rectified) Ashtaka Varga Bindus obtained by the Moon and the Sun. There is another authority to state that the father of the native of Aquarius ascendant, Durdara Nadiamsa, will lose all his co-born. He will obtain fortunes after some time (with initial obstacles). During childhood, he will be emaciated and will live well in his maternal uncle's home.

मातुलाधिपतौ चन्द्रे स्वांशे गुरुनिरीक्षिते ।
मातृवंशाभिवृद्धिः स्यान्मातुलद्वययोगवान् ॥४२०९ ॥
दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातश्च केचित् पक्षैकमातुलः ॥४२१० ॥
मातृष्वसृद्वयं चैव ह्यन्यकालेऽधिकच्छति ।
दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे नारदीयमतेऽपि च ॥४२११ ॥
मातुलाभावमित्याहुर्मातुर्माता चिरायुषी ।
शुक्राचार्य कृते ग्रन्थे ह्यायुष्मन्तौ च मातुलौ ॥४२१२ ॥
मार्तुभगिन्यौ द्वै चैव सपुत्रैका सुजीवति ।
किंचिद्रोगवती माता भ्रातृक्लेशेन कर्शिता ॥४२१३ ॥
कालन्तरे पुत्रयोगाद्बहुभाग्यवती सती ।

4209 - 4213½. Maternal Family: (a) The 6th lord Moon in aspect to Jupiter and obtaining Cancer Navamsa will cause expansion of the maternal family of Aquarius native. Perhaps, he will have two maternal uncles.

(b) Some authorities including the work Naradeeyam state that in case of birth in Durdara Nadiamsa of Aquarius ascendant, Jupiter in aspect to Saturn will give only one maternal uncle, but two maternal aunts in another context (or occasion) i.e. when Jupiter is not aspeted by Saturn.

(c) Thus has been said about the house of maternal uncle (the 6th).

(d) The maternal grand-mother of the native of subject Nadiamsa will be long-lived.

(e) In a work of Sukracharya (the legendary preceptor of Demons), long lives to maternal uncles have been indicated. Mother will have two sisters one of whom will be endowed with sons and longevity. She will be somewhat sickly, be emaciated due to loss of brother and will obtain much fortunes due to her sons' rise.

Notes: (b) "*Adhikacchati*" vide sloka 4211 should read as "*Adhigacchati*"

मीने कुम्भांशगे जीवे भाग्ये शुक्रे सुभाग्यवान् ॥४२१४ ॥
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यमुत्तरांशे सुवाहनम् ।
स्वपिता भगिनीभ्रातृयोगकाले सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४२१५ ॥
तद्द्वारा प्रबलश्चैव नरवाहनयोगवान् ।
मोहनांशे लग्ननाथे मेषारूढे शुभेक्षिते ॥४२१६ ॥
जन्मदाये महद्भाग्यं तृतीयाब्दे शुभाधिकम् ।
स्वपितुर्भगिनी भ्रातृभावेशे भाग्यराशिगे ॥४२१७ ॥
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं द्वितीयाब्दे श्रियायुतम् ।
मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥४२१८ ॥
स्वपितुर्भगिनीपुत्रो वाहनत्रययोगवान् ।
विपद्दाये फलं पूर्णं स्वप्राबल्यं सुवाहनम् ॥४२१९ ॥

4214 - 4219. (a) Jupiter's Dasa: The subject will be highly fortunate if Jupiter in the sign Pisces acquires Aquarius Navamsa, while Venus is in the 9th from the ascendant (i.e. in the sign Libra). In the dasa of Jupiter, abundant fortunes will come to pass.

(b) One belonging to the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will obtain vehicles. He will beget wide fame at the time of the prosperity of his paternal uncles and aunts. He will become predominant as well.

(c) First Dasa: Saturn, the ascendant lord, in Mohana Nadiamsa in Aries and receiving the aspect of a benefic will produce much fortunes during the first dasa. Third year of birth will be more auspicious (for the family).

(d) Dasa Effects: If the 11th lord (Jupiter), denoting father's co-born, is in the 9th (Libra), the dasa of Jupiter will usher much fortunes. The 2nd year will give wealth (to the family).

(e) Ascendant lord (Saturn) in Mohana Nadiamsa (in Aries as stated earlier) with Jupiter's aspect will give 3 vehicles to a son of father's sister. The 3rd dasa will give beneficial results and one will obtain predominance and conveyances.

कन्याशनौ जन्मदेशे भूपतिक्लेशमादिशेत् ।
अमात्यजनशोकं च जन्मदेशे प्रजावधि ॥४२२० ॥
अतिचारगते जीवे शनौ वक्रर्क्षमागते ।
हाहाकारं जगत्सर्वं विशेषाद्दक्षिणादिशि ॥४२२१ ॥

4220 - 4221. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in Virgo will cause anguish to the king, grief to ministers, and troubles to the inhabitants. Jupiter

and Saturn in accelerated motion and reaching a sign of Mars will produce furore in the entire country, particularly in the south.

व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
पुत्रनाशो भवेत्तत्र राज्याधिपतिविग्रहम् ॥४२२२ ॥
अमात्यप्राणनाशः स्यात् स्वपितृव्यपीडितः ।
विरुद्धायामवस्थायां लग्नेशे मोहनांशगे ॥४२२३ ॥
विपद्दाये विरोधेन राजोपद्रवशोकवान् ।
क्षेमदाये त्रिवारं स्यात् स्थाननाशो मनोव्यथा ॥४२२४ ॥
पश्चात् स्वस्थानमाप्नोति राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ।
चन्द्रांशधिपतौ जीवे दुर्दरांशे शनौ स्थिते ॥४२२५ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ मातुलौ द्वौ भगिन्यौ मातुरेवहि ।
मातुलौ द्वौ ततः स्यातामथ वाप्येक एव च ॥४२२६ ॥
कालान्तरे मातुलश्च भ्रातृशोकयुतो भवेत् ।
मातृष्वसारौद्वे धन्ये पुत्र पुत्रीसमन्विते ॥४२२७ ॥
एका क्लेशवती चैव भ्रातृनाशेन कर्शिता ।
सम्पद्दाये दुर्दरांशे स्वमातृभगिनीव्यथाम् ॥४२२८ ॥
पुत्रशोकवती चैव भ्रातृशोकेन कर्शिता ।
एका समुङ्गली चेति बहुपुत्रवती सती ॥४२२९ ॥

4222 - 4229. (a) Evils: Saturn transiting the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 12th lord, or a trine thereof, will cause loss of a child and enmity with the king (i.e. professional enmity). The minister will lose his life(?) The native's paternal uncle will incur evils.

(b) Dasa periods: Saturn in Mohana Nadiamsa in Viruddha Avastha(?) (apparently in an enemy's sign) will cause grief to the native due to enmity with royal sources in the 3rd dasa. Loss of position and mental anguish will prevail for a period of three weeks in the 4th dasa. Afterwards he will return to his place and will earn favours from the king and minister.

(c) Maternal Relatives: Saturn placed in Durdara Nadiamsa as the Moon occupies a Navamsa of Jupiter will cause two brothers and two sisters, all long-lived, to the mother of the native. There may be one maternal uncle instead of two (according to some). After some time, maternal uncle will be in grief due to loss of brother. Two of the maternal aunts will be blessed with sons and daughters. One will be anguished and be emaciated due to loss of brother.

(d) His mother's sister will be emaciated due to loss of brother and son in his (i.e. the native's) 2nd dasa. One of the maternal aunts will have a long-living husband and many sons.

पितृव्यभवने शुक्रे मेषांशे मृत्युचेष्टगे ।
शिशोश्च जननात् पूर्वं स्वपिता भ्रातृशोकवान् ॥४२३० ॥
स्वपितुर्मातुलानी च वन्ध्यायोगयुता स्मृता ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन स्वपिता क्लेशभाग्भवेत् ॥४२३१ ॥
विपद्दाये कनिष्ठस्य नाशेन भ्रातृशोकवान् ।
दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ॥४२३२ ॥
स्वपितुर्मातुलानी तु वन्ध्यायोगयुता तथा ।
क्लेशीनी मातुलवधूर्यत्किंचिद्गूढचारिणी ॥४२३३ ॥
मातृवंशेकलङ्कश्च दुर्दरांशे न संशयः ।
पितुर्मातुल पुत्री स्यादथवा च स्वपुत्रिका ॥४२३४ ॥
दुर्दरांशे जारिणी स्यात् स्वमाता तु पतिव्रता ।
भाग्येशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४२३५ ॥
स्वमातृभगिनीपुत्रनाशं च मनुरब्रवीत् ।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४२३६ ॥
मातृवंशे जनारिष्टं क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
पितृष्वसृ सुतांशेशे केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगे ॥४२३७ ॥
पितृष्वसृसुतः श्रीमान् सोदरीभ्रातृसंयुतः ।
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान् ॥४२३८ ॥
द्विभार्यजनकस्यापि सोदरोत्पत्तिसंभवः ।
पितृष्वसृसुतस्यापि विवाहो रविवत्सरे ॥४२३९ ॥
वसुवर्षात् परं चैव विवाहे बहुसंभ्रमः ।

4230 - 4239½. (a) Venus in the 11th with Aries Navamsa in "Mrityu Cheshta" will cause loss of brother in case of the native's father, prior to the native's brother. Father's maternal uncle will be childless. Father would be in grief due to loss of an elder brother. When the native will be in his 3rd dasa, father will be grieved due to loss of younger brother.

(b) In case of birth in Aquarius ascendant, Durdara Nadiamsa, Jupiter in aspect to Saturn will cause childlessness to father's maternal uncle. Due to grief thereof, (i.e. childlessness), the said relative's spouse will somewhat become impure. This Yoga will bring a blemish for the maternal family of the father. Or else (i.e. in the event of the said

aunt of the father being pure in character), father's maternal uncle's daughter, or alternatively the native's sister, will be corrupt. (That is, the present yoga will lead to existence of a questionable woman in father's maternal family. Or else, the native's sister will be immoral.) The native's mother will be a chaste woman.

(c) Saturn journeying in the sign identical with the Navamsa position of the 9th lord, or a trine thereof, will destroy the progeny of mother's sister.

(d) Similarly Saturn's journey with reference to the 11th lord will produce much grief in the mother's family.

(e) **Cousin:** The Navamsa dispositor of the 3rd lord Mars occupying an angle or a trine counted from the ascendant (Aquarius) will cause following effects to a son of the sister of the native's father (i.e. to a cousin of the subject). He will be wealthy, endowed with full and half co-born and will acquire paternal inheritance. His father will have two wives. He (i.e. the said cousin) will marry at the age of 12. After his 8th year, many efforts will be made for his marriage.

Notes: (a) The condition laid down is faulty. "Meshamse" reads as "Meshantye" meaning "end of Aries". Further there is no standard term as "Mrityu Cheshta" which is obviously indicative of "Mritavastha" or a planet being in the last six degrees of an odd sign. If Venus is required to be in the end of Aries, reference to his position in the 11th (Sagittarius) is inadmissible. Hence ignoring the condition of "end of Aries" and naturally "being in extremis", the implication is: Venus should be in the 11th in Sagittarius (within first 3° 20'), thus begetting Aries Navamsa.

(e) "Pitrushvasu Sutamsese" should read as "Pitrushvasu Sutesa Amsese". Thus we have to locate the Navamsa dispositor of Mars, the 3rd lord, who indicates the progeny of the paternal aunt in case of an Aquarius subject.

पितामहाधिपे सौम्ये भाग्ये रविसमन्विते ॥४२४० ॥
भाग्ये जीवे जातकश्च स्वपितामहभाग्यवान् ॥४२४१ ॥
पितामहः क्लेशजीवी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः।
भगिन्येका दीर्घजीवा सोदरीभ्रातृनाशवान् ॥४२४२ ॥
कालान्तरे पुत्रशोकं वार्धके दारनाशनम्।
पितामहो भ्रातृपुत्रैर्वार्धके क्लेशसंयुतः ॥४२४३ ॥
पितामहस्वसा चैव पुत्रपुत्रीसमन्विता।
शिशोश्च जननात् पूर्वं वैधव्ये मृतिमादिशेत् ॥४२४४ ॥

4240 - 4244. Paternal Grand-father: Mercury (the 5th lord) ruling the native's paternal grand-father should be placed in the 9th (Libra) along with the Sun, as Jupiter is in the 2nd, one would enjoy happiness through the said relative. Paternal grand-father would lead a difficult life and be endowed with elder brother and long-living sister. He would also be long-lived and would lose his co-born. After some time, in his old age, he would be grieved due to loss of progeny, spouse and co-born. Prior to the native's birth, grand-father would have lost his spouse.

Notes: "Bhagye Jive" in sloka 4241 (containing one line only) reads as "Vitte Jive" in another version requiring Jupiter to be in the 2nd.

लाभे गदांशगे शुक्रे व्ययेशे मोहनांशगे।
मातामहश्चिरायुष्मान् मातुर्माता तथैव च ॥४२४५ ॥
मातामहानुजः कश्चिद्दत्तपुत्रयुतो भवेत्।
मातुलैकश्चिरायुष्मान् भगिनीत्रयवान् गुणी ॥४२४६ ॥
सम्पद्दाये दुर्दरांशे स्वमातुलगृहे व्यथा।
मातामहः क्लेशमेति जामात्र रिष्टहेतुना ॥४२४७ ॥
मातृष्वसा गर्भिणी तु ह्यकाले मृतिमाप्नुयात्।

4245 - 4247½. Maternal Family: With Venus in the 11th (in the sign Sagittarius) in Gada Nadiamsa while the 12th lord (Saturn) is in Mohana Nadiamsa, one's maternal grand-parents will be long-lived. A younger brother of maternal grand-father would possibly adopt a son. One of the native's maternal uncles will be endowed with longevity and will have 3 sisters. The 2nd dasa will cause distress in maternal uncle's home. Maternal grand-father will be grieved losing his son-in-law. The native's mother's sister will die an untimely death during the course of pregnancy.

दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे मीने शनिनिरीक्षिते ॥४२४८ ॥
मातृष्वसारौ द्वै चैव गर्भवत्यौ मरिष्यतः।
अथवा मातुलवधू ह्यन्तर्वत्नी मरिष्यति ॥४२४९ ॥
तेन क्लेशेनचाप्नोति मातुर्माता मनोव्यथाम्।
विपद्दाये पुत्रशोकाद्दुःखितश्च पितामहः ॥४२५० ॥

गदांशके सुखाधीशे हिबुके शिखि संयुते ।
तद्दशायां पापमुक्तावरिष्टं मातृवंशके ॥४२५१ ॥
मातामहारिष्टकालो विपद्दाये भविष्यति ।
मदेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४२५२ ॥
मदेशदृष्टिराशौ तु मातामहविनाशनम् ।
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४२५३ ॥
मातामह्यास्त्वरिष्टेन मातुल्य मनोव्यथा ।
मातृष्वसुर्भर्तृभावे पापाक्रान्ते च जायते ॥४२५४ ॥
मातृष्वसा सुतन्तप्ता मृतपुत्रा त्वमङ्गली ।
विपद्दाये दुर्दरांशे सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यगे ।४२५५ ॥
इदमेव फलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
पितुर्भगिन्या भर्ता च दीर्घायुर्धनवान् सुखी ॥४२५६ ॥
जन्मतारदशान्त्यादौ सम्पत्तारदशाश्रियम् ।
द्वितीयाब्दे फलं पूर्णं योगारम्भं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४२५७ ॥

4248 - 4257. Maternal Family: (a) In case of birth in Durdara Nadiamsa, Jupiter posited in Pisces in aspect to Saturn, will cause death of two maternal aunts (mother's sisters) during pregnancy. Or the spouse of maternal uncle will have such death. On account of such grief, maternal grandmother will be mentally distressed. During the native's 3rd dasa, his paternal grand-father will be grieved on account of loss of a son.

(b) The 4th lord in the 4th (Taurus) in Gada Nadiamsa in the company of Ketu will bring forth evils in maternal family in the dasa of Venus and in a malefic's sub period. 3rd dasa will endanger maternal grand-father.

(c) Saturn's sojourn in the sign identical with the Navamsa of the 7th lord (Mercury) or a trine thereof will endanger one's maternal grand-father.

(d) Saturn's movement with reference to ascendant lord's Navamsa on the same lines will cause mental distress to maternal uncle due to loss of maternal grand-mother.

(e) A malefic in the house concerning the husband of mother's sister (i.e. in the 12th from the ascendant) will cause dead children and widowhood to mother's sister. As a consequence, she will be quite saddened. The 2nd dasa's concluding part, or the 3rd dasa has been described thus by the astrologers.

(f) Paternal Uncle: Father's sister's husband will be long-lived, rich and happy. The end of 1st dasa, or 2nd dasa will cause wealth. The 2nd year will give full effects, and prosperity (to the said relative) will commence.

षष्ठे चन्द्रेऽष्टमे मन्दे संपद्दाये महाविपत् ।
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं चेति वत्सरद्वयदुःखभाक् ॥४२५८ ॥
बालारिष्टभयं चैव शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ।
अरिष्टं च पितृवंशे ज्ञातिक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४२५९ ॥
बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापं स्वपितुर्मित्रवर्गके ।
अतीवक्लेशकार्याणां सम्पद्दाये फलं वदेत् ॥४२६० ॥

4258 - 4260. Evils in 2nd Dasa: The Moon and Saturn in order in the 6th and 8th will greatly endanger one in his 2nd dasa, for a period of 2 years from the age of 5. This blemish, of infantile mortality, should be suitably remedied. Father's family will also incur adversities in the form of quarrels with kinsfolk. Father's friends and relatives will pass through an evil phase. 2nd dasa will thus produce a series of upsets.

षष्ठेशाक्रान्तराश्यादौ मालिकायोगजस्य च ।
दारिद्ययोगमित्याहुर्बाल्ये क्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४२६१ ॥
दारिद्यमालिकायोगे निधने पापखेचरे ।
शुभदृष्टिविहीन च दारिद्यं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम् ॥४२६२ ॥
दारिद्यमालिकायोगे ह्यष्टमे शनिसंस्थिते ।
वित्ते जीवे प्रजातश्च भाग्यवान् स्यान्न संशयः ॥४२६३ ॥
वार्धके बहुदारिद्यं मध्ये किचिच्छुभाविन्तः ।
महाभाग्यसमृद्धश्च नरवाहनभाग्यवान् ॥४२६४ ॥

4261 - 4264. Malika Yoga Turning Evil: (a) If Malika Yoga commences with the sign occupied by the lord of the 6th (i.e. the Moon), Daridra Yoga (yoga for utter poverty) forms. The native's childhood will (also) be marked by difficulties.

(b) When Daridra Malika Yoga is formed (as at "a" above), the 8th from the ascendant having a malefic, without beneficial aspect, will unfailingly promote penury.

(c) If Daridra Malika Yoga forms while Saturn is in the 8th and the 2nd is occupied by Jupiter, one will become prosperous (instead of incurring poverty). His old age will be significant for penury. Intermittently he will enjoy auspicious effects and great fortunes, including conveyances.

Notes: (a) Malika Yoga, a favourable one, for

prosperity can also turn adverse and cause poverty - not fortunes - if the 6th through the 12th are occupied by 7 individual planets. The 6th house should necessarily have the Moon.

(c) In this part, a proper understanding is necessary. Only 7 planets (to the exclusion of the nodes) are authorized to cause Malika Yoga. Naturally, by implication, Daridra Malika Yoga should as well be restricted to 7 planets only. Hence the right interpretation is that Saturn in the 8th should begin the yoga to be concluded by Jupiter in the 2nd. Thus, the present yoga is bound to be independent of the one cited at "b" above.

लाभे शुक्रे धने जीवे त्ववयोगशतैरपि।
धनिकः कीर्तिमांश्चेति राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥४२६५ ॥
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यमुत्तरार्धे विशेषतः।
नित्यश्रीबहुमानादिप्रबलोद्योगवान् भवेत् ॥४२६६ ॥
पितुष्वसुः पुत्रयोगेकाले सौख्यफलं विदुः।
क्षेमदाये विशेषः स्यात् प्रत्यग्दाये दलं व्यथा ॥४२६७ ॥
शुभाशुभफलं चैव योगं रोगं विनिर्दिशेत्।
द्विपञ्चाशात् परं कष्टं नैधनेशदशाव्यथाम् ॥४२६८ ॥
अपरार्धे तु दारिद्यं पुत्रशोकं विनिर्दिशेत्।
दशान्ते मृतिमाप्नोति दशामध्येऽपमृत्युमान् ॥४२६९ ॥
सम्पद्दाये सेतुयात्रां पितुः पित्रा च गच्छति।
मार्गमध्ये मनोदुःखी सेतुमूले ज्वरार्दितः ॥४२७० ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं क्षीरकुम्भं प्रदापयेत्।
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति स्वदेशं पुनरेष्यति ॥४२७१ ॥

4265 - 4271. Venus in 2nd & Jupiter in 11th: Let there be a hundred evil combinations at birth. If the 11th and 2nd are in occupation by Jupiter and Venus in order, one will be wealthy, famous and will beget name in royal circles. His 3rd dasa will greatly accelerate his fortunes. Particularly its later half. He will enjoy continual wealth, high esteem and prosperous employment. Beneficial effects will occur during the time of prosperity of one's paternal aunt's son, particularly during the 4th dasa. In the 5th dasa, half of the period will cause distress. Good and bad will come to pass; prosperity and diseases will be included. Troubles will show up after the age of 52. The dasa of the 8th lord (Mercury) will be distressful. 2nd half of Mercury's dasa will usher poverty and grief on account of loss of a son. In the end of Mercury's dasa, death of the native will result. Fear of untimely death will exist in the middle of the said dasa. In the 2nd dasa, father will proceed on a pilgrimage to Setu. On the way, he will be in grief. In Setu (i.e. in the destination) he will be troubled by fever. To overcome this blemish, a milk-pot should be gifted away. Health will prevail later on and he will return to his native place.

कर्मे राहौ प्रजातश्च विपद्दाये सुयात्रिकः।
पुण्यतीर्थे फलं सत्यं गङ्गास्नानफलं समम् ॥४२७२ ॥

4272. Rahu in 10th: The native with Rahu in the 10th will undertake pilgrimages in the 3rd dasa. He will visit shrines and earn the merits of having had dips in the Ganges.

दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे गङ्गायात्रासु विघ्नवान्।
सेतुस्नानं त्रिवारं स्याद्गङ्गास्नानफलं समम् ॥४२७३ ॥

4273. Pilgrimage: Jupiter in Durdara Nadiamsa will be an obstacle for dips in the Ganges. But the native will visit the Setu and will earn the merits of having had dips in the Ganges.

लाभे गदांशगे शुक्रे योगकाले गदातुरः।
अग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडादि यातायातं त्रिवत्सरम् ॥४२७४ ॥

4274. Obstructed Prosperity: Venus in the 11th (Sagittarius) in Gada Nadiamsa will cause troubles through diseases just at the time of one's prosperity. Indigestion and futile journey, the latter for a period of 3 years, will come to pass.

लग्नाष्टमगते मन्दे विषूचीज्वर पीडितः।
सन्निपातभयं किंचिदतिसारप्रपीडितः ॥४२७५ ॥
क्षेमदाय इमान्येव फलान्यूह्यानि सूरिभिः।
सर्वदाये जीवभुक्तौ कुजभुक्तौ विशेषतः ॥४२७६ ॥
क्रूरमासे देहजाड्यं बुधभुक्तौ क्वचित् क्वचित्।
शन्यन्तरे क्रूरमासे शन्यस्तमनकालगे ॥४२७७ ॥
स्वदेहायासमाप्नोति सौम्यार्किगुरुवासरे।
चापे गुरुस्थिते काले मेषे वा मिथुनेऽपि वा ॥४२७८ ॥
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यं पित्रादि श्रियमश्नुते।
गुरोस्तृतीयपर्याये तुलान्ते वृश्चिके गुरौ ॥४२७९ ॥
क्षेमदाये महाघोरं राजविग्रहमादिशेत्।
गदांशगे सुखाधीशे त्रिंशेऽब्दे पितृनाशनम् ॥४२८० ॥
पञ्चत्रिंशेऽथ वा चेति चतुर्विंशे महाविपत्।

चत्वारिंशे मृतामाता प्रत्यग्दाये मदे शनौ ॥४२८१ ॥
चापान्ते मकरे मन्दे गोचरे मिथुने गुरौ ।
कुलीरे वा मृतामाता तत्त्रिकोणे प्रपीडिता ॥४२८२ ॥
व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
व्ययेशदृष्टिराशौ तु सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४२८३ ॥

4275 - 4283. Diseases: (a) Saturn in the 8th (Virgo) will cause fear of small-pox and "Sannipata" (a complicated derangement of the three humours, causing utter collapse, sometimes literally death). To some extent, one will suffer from dysentery as well. The wise should guess these effects in the 4th dasa.

(b) The sub periods of Jupiter and Mars, in all the dasas, will cause physical ailments (for one born in Durdara Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant). The corresponding months should be known through the Sun's evil transits. Mercury's sub period will also to some extent be capable of causing illness. During Saturn's sub period, in an evil month, when Saturn gets combust, one will fall sick, on a Wednesday, Tuesday or Thursday.

(c) **Fortunes:** The 3rd dasa will be a source of great fortunes with Jupiter transiting in Sagittarius, Aries or Gemini. Father etc. will also obtain wealth.

(d) **Enmity:** Jupiter's 3rd round of transit in the end of Libra or in Scorpio, in the 4th dasa, produce calamitous enmity with the king.

(e) **Parents:** The 4th lord (Venus) in Gada Nadiamsa will destroy father in the native's 30th or 35th year of age. 24th year will greatly endanger one's father. In the 5th dasa, with Saturn moving in Gemini, one will lose his mother in the 24th year. Or Saturn moving in the end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn, as Jupiter transits Gemini or Cancer, will kill the mother. She will be extremely troubled when these transits are in trine thereof.

(f) **Progeny:** At the time of Saturn's sojourn in the sign caused by the Navamsa position of the 12th lord, or a trine thereof, or the sign that is aspected by the 12th lord at birth, evils to one's own children will be experienced.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
दृष्टिराशौ तथा चेति तत्तन्निर्याणमादिशेत् ॥४२८४ ॥
मूर्त्यादिव्ययभावान्तं योजयेत् स्फुटयोगगे ।
ग्रहचारफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळे ॥४२८५ ॥
देहे पापाग्रहैर्युक्ते देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
जीवे पापे जीवबाधादशासन्धौ महाविपत् ॥४२८६ ॥
चक्रसन्धौ मनस्तापं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
राज्यस्थानं पञ्चमं स्यान्नवमं प्रभुरुच्यते ॥४२८७ ॥
दशमं मित्रभवनं चतुर्थं बन्धुमादिशेत् ।
स्वराज्यराष्ट्रनृपते र्बन्धुमित्रारिवर्गगे ।
तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशफलानि परचिन्तयेत् ॥४२८८ ॥

4284 - 4288. (a) The respective relative will die when Saturn transits the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th from the relevant Bhava. The sign aspected by the 8th lord from the said Bhava will also be applicable for Saturn's transit in the same manner. This should be guessed from the ascendant through the 12th house (for the various relatives).

(b) Deha Rasi containing a malefic will cause physical ailments. A malefic in Jeeva Rasi will produce danger to life. In the junctions of (Kala Chakra) dasas, great danger and mental distress will come to pass.

(c) The 5th is called Rajya Sthana. The 9th is called Prabhu Sthana. The 10th is called the house of friends. Relatives are indicated by the 4th house. (Danger to) relatives, friends and enemies of the king should be understood from the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord from the Bhava concerned.

Notes: The instructions given at "a" and "b" have appeared more than once in the whole text.

However, the one at "c" should look to anyone to be somewhat strange. Except kinsfolk denoted by the 4th house, the other three houses have been designated in rather a peculiar way. Rajya Sthana and Prabhu Sthana both are denoted by the 10th house. Friends are denoted by the 11th house. Further dealing with the king's life from another native's horoscope sounds quite illogical. After all, each citizen of a kingdom (or a country) is bound to have conflicting influences of planets at one and the same time. What then will indeed transpire in the king's life is beyond imagination.

मनुः-
मूर्त्यादिभावाष्टमनाथदाये
स्फुटांशगे भानुसुतेन युक्ते ।
सदृष्टिराशौ मरणं च वाच्यं
शुभाशुभं तत्र विचारणीयम् ॥४२८९ ॥

4289. According to Manu: Note the positions of the lords of the 8th of the various houses from the ascendant and others (i.e. upto the 12th), and the signs aspected by each of these 8th lords. Saturn's transit (in the relevant place) will cause death (of the relevant relative). Good and bad effects (concerning the relevant relative) should accordingly be estimated.

Notes: In sloka 354, Book 1, the text has given the use of the Navamsa dispositors with Saturn's transits in regard to danger to specific relatives.

In the present case, (a) the sign position of the concerned 8th lord, and (b) the sign aspected by the said 8th lord, from a given Bhava, is brought into play in the context of impending danger by Saturn's transit. In my notes on p.37, Book 1, the reader could find description of relatives by each house and the 8th from each of such Bhava.

Saturn transiting (a) or (b) as above will endanger the particular kinsfolk by way of illness, death, calamity, accident etc.

We will have an example thus. The 12th from the ascendant is the 8th for the 5th. To wit, the 12th from the ascendant is the spot for danger to one's progeny. So also the sign or signs aspected by the lord of the 12th. When Saturn transits the 12th house, or the sign/s aspected by the 12th lord, or the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 12th lord, one's children will become a matter of concern - by danger, illness, running away from home, death etc.

Also see slokas 4284 - 88 *supra* in this context.

लाभे शुक्रे धने जीवे भाग्यस्थे दशमे तथा ।
दुर्दरांशे प्रजातश्च मालायोगे सुभाग्यवान् ॥४२९० ॥
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे नगरे भाग्यमश्नुते ।
विदेशे योगवान् भोगी नीचप्रभुनिषेवकः ॥४२९१ ॥
वाणिज्ये मोहवान् रागी त्यागभोगवदान्यवान् ।
विपद्दाये सुवाहाप्तिः सन्तानोत्पत्तितः परम् ॥४२९२ ॥
महायोगं च लभते क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान् ।
जन्मभूमिं परित्यज्य नित्यश्री सौख्यवान् सुखी ॥४२९३ ॥
विंशोपरि शरैर्वर्षे स्वप्राबल्यं क्वचित् सुखम् ।
षड्विंशाब्दात् परं भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति ॥४२९४ ॥
मित्रप्रभुविनाशादि क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
राजान्तरवशाद्भाग्यं क्षेमदाये श्रियायुतम् ॥४२९५ ॥
पुत्रिकोद्वाहसौख्याप्ति पुत्रोद्वाहं ततः परम् ।
प्रत्यग्दाये फलं सत्यं मित्रद्वेषात् परं व्यथाम् ॥४२९६ ॥
सोदरोत्पत्तिसन्तोषं सम्पद्दाये तुलाशनौ ।
कन्याशनौ भाग्यवृद्धिर्बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः ॥४२९७ ॥
स्वपितृर्भगिनी भर्तुयोगकाले पितासुखम् ।
तुलाशनौ धनप्राप्तिः कन्यामध्ये शुभं क्वचित् ॥४२९८ ॥
वृश्चिकान्ते स्थिते मन्दे पितामह्यास्तु नाशनम् ।
बन्धुवर्गे विचारः स्यान्मातृवंश जनावधि ॥४२९९ ॥

4290 - 4299. Jupiter & Venus: For the native of Aquarius ascendant, Durdara Nadiamsa, Venus in the 11th as Jupiter is in the 2nd or 10th, will cause great fortunes through Mala Yoga. (That is, the present Yoga is described as Mala Yoga giving great fortunes.) His fortunes will be in a town near the region of a great river (i.e. watery zone). He will prosper in a foreign land. He will enjoy fortunes and will serve a mean king, be deeply attached to trading activities, passionate, sacrificing in nature and eloquent in speech. His 3rd dasa will give him conveyances following birth of children. Abundant prosperity and wide fame will follow the 4th dasa. He will leave his birth country and will enjoy uninterrupted wealth and happiness (in a foreign land). Between 20 and 25, his prominence will occur, and he will enjoy some happiness. He will gather a lot of wealth following his 26th year of age. Enormous grief on account of loss of friends and employer will have to be experienced by him. The 4th dasa will cause him wealth through a change of ruler (or employer). In this dasa, his daughter's marriage will take place, which will be followed by son's marriage. The 5th dasa will cause mental agony due to enmity with friends. When Saturn moves in Libra, during 2nd dasa, he will obtain co-born. Saturn's journey in Virgo will increase his fortunes; more so of his kinsfolk. His father's happiness will coincide with the time prosperity of a son of his (i.e. father's) sister.

Saturn transiting in Libra will give wealth (to father) while in the middle of Virgo, some auspicious results will come to pass. Transit of Saturn in the end of Scorpio will destroy the native's paternal grand-mother apart from producing troubles to maternal relatives and unpleasant changes for relatives in general.

Notes: In the 1st line of sloka 4290, "Bhagyasthe Dasame Thatha" reads as "Athava Dasameshu cha" meaning Jupiter should be in the 2nd (Capricorn) or the 10th (Virgo). The translation is accordingly provided.

सम्पद्दाये क्षामदुःखं विपद्दाये विशेषतः।
कीटे शनिस्थिते काले महानृपतिनाशनम् ॥४३००॥
तत्त्रिकोण चोलदेशे प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत्।
राज्याधिपत्योर्मध्ये तु देशे राजान्तरं स्मृतम् ॥४३०१॥
शनिनाडीफलाध्याये राज्य राष्ट्रफलानि च।
सविस्तरं वर्णितानि विचित्राणि फलानि च ॥४३०२॥

4300 - 4302. Irrelevant: Famine will occur in the 2nd dasa. Saturn's movements in Scorpio will destroy a great king. In its trine, he will cause strife to the inmates of Chola and the king will be changed. Sani Nadi describes the effects for the country in a detailed and wonderful manner.

भाग्याधिपे तथा लाभे गदांशे विप्रकालगे।
पुरा ब्राह्मण जन्मा च पश्चाल्लौकिकजन्मवान् ॥४३०३॥
विप्रजन्मान्त्यकाले च ह्यापत्संन्यासमादिशेत्।
तस्य पुण्यप्रभावेण पश्चाद्वैदिकजन्मवान् ॥४३०४॥
पश्चाज्जन्मान्तरे मुक्तिर्व्ययेशे गुरुवीक्षिते।

4303 - 4304½. The 9th lord (Venus) in the 11th (Sagittarius) in Gada Nadiamsa indicates that the native was a Brahmin in his previous birth. His next birth (following the current one) will be one with material outlook (i.e. in the present birth, he has no yoga for Emancipation). In the ending phase of Brahmin birth, taking to ascetic order following a family calamity is indicated. (That is in the previous birth he took to such order). Thereby he would earn merits of a good deed. Or else, he would be next born as a person following the Vedic path. After completing the next birth, he will attain Emancipation, if the 12th lord (Saturn) is in aspect to Jupiter.

Notes: "Vipra Kala" is not included in the translation to avoid confusion. "Vipra Kala" is the first quarter of a Nadiamsa.

लग्नेशाक्रान्तराशीशेशुभांशे भाग्यराशिगे ॥४३०५॥
मालांशे मालिकायोगे ह्यायुर्दायमिति स्मृतम्।
मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे त्वष्टमे गुरुवीक्षिते ॥४३०६॥
चतुःसप्ततिवर्षाणि ह्यंशायुरिति कथ्यते।
योगश्चेति तदर्थः स्यादेकपर्यायसंयुतम् ॥४३०७॥
मृतिरेकोनपञ्चाशे द्विपञ्चाशेऽपि वा यदि।
भाग्यनाथयुते जीवे मरणं चैकसप्ततौ।
गुरुनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४३०८॥

4305 - 4308. (a) The dispositor of Saturn in the 9th (Libra) with a benefic Navamsa will contribute to one's life-span.

(b) Saturn in the 8th (Virgo) in Mohana Nadiamsa with the aspect of Jupiter will give a life-span of 74 years through Amsayu or Yogayu, which are synonymous terms (in giving effects, only in this case).

(c) 49th year or 52nd year will cause death.

(d) Jupiter joining Venus will cause death at 71. Deva Keralam has thus brought to light the effects mentioned in Guru Nadi.

Notes: (a) "Maalamsa" and "Malika Yoga" appear to be redundant terms. These are excluded in the translation. The yoga mentioned is favourable for a long life.

(b) Life span will be 74 in this case and Yogayu method and Amsayu method will yield the same age for this particular native.

(c) The 1st line of sloka 4308 is possibly missing. Hence only the effect - life span being 49 or 52 - is found without the relevant condition.

(d) This is by itself another Yoga to know of one's length of life.

मकरलग्ने सचिवांशनाडीफलम्।

मीने शनिकेतु।

लग्नेशे सचिवांशस्थे विषाख्यांशोद्भवस्य च।
मीने केतुयुते चन्द्रे विषाख्यांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४३०९॥
दुःशीला जननी दुष्टा स्वकुलेषु च जारिणी।
लग्नेशे सचिवांशस्थे भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥४३१०॥
माता दूषितदेहा च स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी तथा।

विषाख्यांशकगे चन्द्रे मीने केतुसमन्विते ॥४३११ ॥
सहोदर्याः स्वमातुश्च जारत्वं परिकल्पयेत् ।
सचिवांशे घटे मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥४३१२ ॥
मृगलग्ने प्रजातश्च भ्रातृवंशे कलङ्कवान् ।
भाग्येशे मिथुनांशस्थे नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ॥४३१३ ॥
निशाकरेण संदृष्टे सोदरी परपूरुषा ।
सिहांशे मकरे लग्ने तदीशे कुजसंयुते ॥४३१४ ॥
स्वसुता दुर्भगा भूत्वा भर्तृवाक्यं श्रृणोति न ।
जारावस्थां गतेधीशे त्वसितेन समन्विते ॥४३१५ ॥
आयुष्मती स्वमाता च गूढजारवती शुभा ।
सचिवांशे विलग्नेशे सुखेशेन समन्विते ॥४३१६ ॥
मातृवंशे महद्भाग्यं स्वपिता तद्धनं लभेत् ।
चापरूढे सुखाधीशे कुम्भे शनिसमन्विते ॥४३१६ ॥
मातृवंशे महद्भाग्यं स्वपिता तद्धनं लभेत् ।
चापारूढे सुखाधीशे कुम्भे शनिसमन्विते ॥४३१७ ॥
चापे जीवे प्रजातस्य पितामातुः सुभाग्यवान् ।
बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नोसोदरीभ्रातृ संयुतः ॥४३१८ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे विलग्नेशे राजयोगग्रहैर्युते ।
स्वमातुः सोदरी नास्ति माता भ्रातृसमन्विता ॥४३१९ ॥

4309 - 4319. Capricorn Ascendant: (a) The ascendant lord in Sachiva Nadiamsa as Ketu is in Pisces (in the 3rd) along with the Moon will produce "Visha" Yoga. As a result, the native's mother will be evil, wicked among her family members and of questionable character.

(b) Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa and conjunct Mars will cause a mother with a polluted body (i.e. an immoral mother). So also her older sister.

(c) In the Yoga mentioned at "a", the conjunction of the Moon with Ketu implies immorality on the part of sisters of the mother.

(d) One born in Capricorn while Saturn is in Sachiva Nadiamsa in the company of Mars leads to existence of blemish in the family of brothers (of the native).

(e) The 9th lord (Mercury) in Gemini Navamsa while the 9th house (Virgo) is occupied by Rahu, in aspect to the Moon (from Pisces in the company of Ketu) will cause one's sister have illicit association with other men.

(f) Capricorn ascendant with Leo Navamsa, while the ascendant lord Saturn is in the company of Mars, will give an unfortunate sister who will not care for her husband's words.

(g) Venus in the company of Saturn will give the following effects in respect of mother. She will be long-lived and be handsome but corrupt in character.

(h) The maternal family will be highly prosperous if Saturn is in Sachiva Nadiamsa and in the company of the 4th lord (Mars). Further, his father will obtain the wealth of the mother.

(i) With the 4th lord (Mars) and Jupiter obtaining the sign Sagittarius, while Aquarius is held by Saturn by occupation, one's paternal grand-father would be highly fortunate and would have many sons and co-born and much wealth.

(j) There is another authority with the view that Saturn joining Raja Yoga planets will give no sisters to the native's mother. But she will have male co-born.

Notes: (a) "Vishakya amsa udbhavasya cha" appearing twice in sloka 4309 is possibly a misconstrued term for Visha Yoga or Poisonous Yoga or for Visha Nadiamsa. It is difficult to guess what exactly the term is. However, Visha yoga denotes a "poisonous" woman or one with undesirable effects bringing disgrace to the family. Such a Yoga, particularly applicable to a female, could be found in many standard text books. To enable a proper utility of the instruction, some liberty is bound to be taken over-stepping the text.

Also see slokas 548 etc. (page 53 onwards) in Book 1 where the present Nadiamsa is termed as "Sachira".

Saturn's position in the particular Nadiamsa is to be understood to be in Capricorn, aspecting the duo - Ketu and the Moon - in Pisces. The result is a bad mother as above who is as destructive as poison or "Visha". Her sisters also will be so as mentioned at "c".

(b) The association of Mars with Saturn, while the whole Yoga as at "a" is present will include the older sister of the mother in the list of corrupt persons.

(g) "Jaaravastha" is not a standard term. "Jaara" in respect of woman shows her corruptness and the result is mentioned by the term "Jaara vathi".

Another term "Gatedhise" reads as "Suthadhise" elsewhere denoting the 5th lord (Venus). Thus the conjunction of Saturn and Venus will give said results.

(i) "Chaapa" denoting Sagittarius appears separately in case of occupation by Mars as well as Jupiter. Hence it is to be interpreted that these two are to be together in Sagittarius.

(j) It is not understood why Raja Yoga causing planets will act this way.

चन्द्राष्टवर्गं निक्षिप्य चन्द्रे यावत्फलैर्युते ।
चिरायुषाः मातुलाश्च तावत्सङ्ख्या भवन्ति हि ॥४३२० ॥
मीनारूढे विलग्नेशे स्वोच्चांशे कुजसंयुते ।
स्वमातुः सोदराः सप्त ह्यथवा वसुसङ्ख्यकाः ॥४३२१ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ मातुलौ द्वौ शेषं नाशमितीरयेत् ।
स्वक्षेत्रे वृषभांशस्थे लग्नेशे सचिवांशके ॥४३२२ ॥
मातामहः प्रसिद्धः स्यादग्रहारस्य स्थापकः ।
मातुलाधिपतौ सौम्ये मकरे रविसंयुते ॥४३२३ ॥
क्षयावस्थागेजातस्य मातुलः क्षयरोमवान् ।
वृषभांशे सुखाधीशे लग्ने शनिसमन्विते ॥४३२४ ॥
क्षयरोगो मातृवंशे मातुलद्वयनाशनम् ।
राजावस्थागे सुखेशे त्वसितेन समन्विते ॥४३२५ ॥
माता पुत्रवती चैव स्वकुले गूढजारिणी ।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी चैव जायते मृतपुत्रिणी ॥४३२६ ॥
जारावस्थाफलं सत्यं स्वपितासोदरैर्युतः ।
जारावस्थां गते भौमे पितृव्येशेऽर्किसंयुते ॥४३२७ ॥
स्वपितृव्येषु यः कश्चिज्जारचोरशिखामणिः ।
मेहप्रकृति देही च मृतसन्तानयोगवान् ॥४३२८ ॥
पितृव्यौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तावेकोवन्ध्यापतिवर्भवेत् ।
सचिवांशे विलग्नेशे विषाख्यांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४३२९ ॥
मुकुन्दांशकगे जीवे स्वपितृव्यचतुष्टयम् ।
सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावत्सङ्ख्याः पितृव्यकाः ॥४३३० ॥
आयुष्मन्तस्त्रिपितृव्याः मुकुन्दांशगे रवौ ।
भाग्यधिपेन शुक्रे मकरे मिथुनांशगे ॥४३३२ ॥
भाग्याधिपेन संयुक्ते राजसेवी पितामहः ।
विदेशवासी रागी च व्यवसायपरः सुखी ॥४३३३ ॥
अग्रहारेनिवासी स्यात् किंचिदुद्योगजीवनम् ।
लग्नतृतीयगे चन्द्रे कुम्भांशे केतुसंयुते ॥४३३४ ॥
आयुष्मत्यस्त्रिभगिन्यो भ्रातरौ द्वौ चिरायुषौ ।
शेषं नाशमिति प्रोक्तं तत्तन्मारकदायके ॥४३३५ ॥

4320 - 4335. (a) So many number of brothers of one's mother will be endowed with longevity as the number of the Bindus obtained by the Moon in her own Ashtaka Varga.

(b) Saturn in Pisces with Libra Navamsa and in the company of Mars will cause 7 or 8 brothers to one's mother. Two of them will live long while the rest will incur destruction.

(c) One's maternal grand-father would be a famous personage and would construct a colony of Brahmins if Saturn is in his own sign with Taurus Navamsa.

(d) Mercury denoting maternal uncles (by 6th lordship) and placed in Capricorn in the company of the Sun will cause lung tuberculosis to a maternal uncle.

(e) Saturn in the ascendant (Capricorn) while the 4th lord (Mars) is in Taurus Navamsa will lead to tuberculosis of the lungs to the members of mother's family, As a result two maternal uncles will incur death.

(f) The 4th lord in the company of Saturn in Rajavastha (?) will cause birth of sons to the mother (i.e. native will have brothers). She will indulge in seret activities against her own family members. Her older sister will obtain dead children. The native's father would have brothers.

(g) If Mars is in Jaaravastha (?) in the company of Saturn, one of the paternal uncles will be an expert in illicit association with women and thieving. He will suffer from urinary disorders and will obtain dead children. The native will have two paternal uncles (father's brothers) one of whom will be endowed with progeny.

(h) Saturn and Jupiter in order appearing in Sachiva and Mukunda Nadiamsa at birth will cause four paternal uncles.

(i) The number of paternal uncles can also correspond to the number of Ashtaka Varga bindus found in the sign occupied by the Sun in his own Ashtaka Varga.

(j) The Sun in Mukunda Nadiamsa will cause three long-living paternal uncles.

(k) One's paternal grand-father would be famous if Saturn and the Sun respectively occupy

Sachiva and Mukunda Nadiamsas. Further he would have brothers and sisters.

(l) Royal service, living in a foreign land, passionate disposition, and attachment to agriculture will result the position of the 5th lord Venus in the sign Capricorn with Gemini Navamsa. Mercury should also join Venus in Capricorn. Additional effects of this Yoga are the said relative will live in a colony of Brahmins and will be somewhat disposed to be in service.

(m) The Moon in the 3rd from the ascendant and in Aquarius Navamsa along with Ketu will give 3 sisters and 2 brothers, each endowed with longevity. Rest of the co-born will be destroyed (prematurely) in such dasas which will be capable of inflicting death upon them.

Notes: (k) Details about Mukunda Nadiamsa could be found in the notes given for sloka 603, on page 59, Book 1.

भाग्यकर्माधिपौ लग्ने तदीशे सचिवांशगे।
विंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं विपद्दाये सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४३३६ ॥

4336. Fortunes after the age of 20 and wide fame in the 3rd dasa will be the results of the 9th lord (Mercury) in the ascendant while its lord Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa.

अष्टमाधिपतौ लग्ने शुभद्वयसमन्विते।
जन्माब्दगे जन्मदाये मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति ॥४३३७ ॥

4337. The 8th lord (Sun) in the ascendant in the company of two benefics will nearly kill the subject in the first year during the very first dasa, but he will survive.

स्वोच्चांशगे विलग्नेशे भृसुतेन समन्विते।
विद्याविनयसंपन्नः कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः ॥४३३८ ॥

4338. Saturn in Libra Navamsa in the company of Mars will bless one with learning and modesty. The native will be irascible but instantly pleased.

सचिवांशे विलग्नेशे राजद्वारे सुबुद्धिमान्।
कलत्रद्वयवान् भोगी स्वभुजार्जित वित्तवान् ॥४३३९ ॥
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यं ज्येष्ठभ्रातुः शुभावहम्।
गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षेण नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥४३४० ॥
प्रबलोद्योगवान् कामी लग्नेशे सचिवांशगे।
आयुष्मन्त्यौ द्वे भगिन्यौ सचिवांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४३४१ ॥

4339 - 4341. Saturn's occupation of Sachiva Nadiamsa will give wide fame in royal service. Further, one will have two wives, will enjoy pleasures and will build up wealth by his own efforts. His fortunes will rise in his 3rd dasa will his older brother will also beget auspicious results. The goddess of wealth will shower her mercy on the family. He will obtain conveyances and a prosperous employment and will have two long-living sisters.

Notes: "Subuddhimaan" denoting high intelligence should read as "Sukirtimaan" denoting wide fame, vide sloka 4339.

स्वोच्चांशके विक्रमेशे भ्रातारौ द्वौ चिरायुषौ।
मातुलाधिपतौ सौम्ये क्षयावस्थां गते शनौ ॥४३४२ ॥
सचिवांशे मातुलश्च क्षयरोगेण कर्शितः।
मातुलौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तौ पुत्रभावमिति स्मृतम् ॥४३४३ ॥
आयुष्मान् मातुलेष्वेकः सचिवांशोद्भवस्य च।
षोडशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीसुखम् ॥४३४४ ॥
दीर्घायुष्या पुत्रिणी च भर्तृभाग्ययुता सती।

4342 - 4344½. (a) If the 3rd lord (Jupiter) is in his exaltation Navamsa, one will have two long-living brothers.

(b) The 6th lord Mercury in Kshayavastha (?) in the ascendant ("Vilagnage" is included in another version for Mercury) while Saturn is in Sachiva Nadiamsa will give the following effects. He will have two maternal uncles who will have progeny. One will be emaciated due to tuberculosis. These are the effects for the 5th house(?)

(c) Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa (while Mercury is placed as stated earlier) will give prosperity to a maternal uncle after the age of 16. His older sister will be happy. His daughter will be endowed with longevity and will be fortunate in respect of her husband.

सचिवांशे विलग्नेशे लाभेशेन समन्विते ॥४३४५ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीभर्ता दीर्घायुर्भ्रातृहीनवान्।
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी मृतसन्तानयोगवान् ॥४३४६ ॥
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्योगवान् भाग्यवान् सुखी।
सचिवांशे विलग्नेशे त्वष्टादश च वत्सरे ॥४३४७ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी भर्ता पितृमूलात् सुखान्वितः।
कनिष्ठभगिनीभर्ता किंचिद्रोगेण कर्शितः ॥४३४८ ॥

बहुसन्तानवांश्चैव ह्यल्पयोगयुतः सुखी।

4345 - 4348½. (a) Sister's Husband: Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa in the company of the 11th lord (Mars) will give following results. His elder sister's husband will be long-lived. He will have no full brother but half-brother and be honourable. He will (initially) obtain dead children. Later on children born will survive. He will incur prosperity and fortunes.

(b) Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa (implying association with Mars as well) will cause happiness to the said brother-in-law through his father in his 18th year. The native's younger sister's husband will be somewhat thin-bodied due to diseases, will have many children but limited prosperity.

मीने कुम्भांशगे चन्द्रे कुम्भे मन्दे च संस्थिते ॥४३४९ ॥
जन्मदाये मीनशनौ जन्मदेशे नृपावधि।
मातुलश्च सुसन्तानं क्षयरोगेण कर्शितः ॥४३५० ॥
मातृवंशे भाग्यवृद्धिः पितुः सौख्यं क्वचित् सुखम्।
सहोदरविवाहश्च दशान्ते मौञ्जिबन्धनम् ॥४३५१ ॥
सम्पद्दाये विवाहश्च विपद्दाये श्रियान्वितः।

4349 - 4351½. If Saturn and the Moon are respectively in the signs Aquarius and Pisces, the latter being in Aquarius Navamsa, the following effects will come to pass. The maternal uncle will be greatly distressed and will suffer from tuberculosis when Saturn reaches the sign Pisces during the native's first dasa. The native's mother's family will experience prosperity and his father will be somewhat happy. His brother's marriage will take place. In the end of the first dasa, his thread ceremony will be celebrated. He will marry in the 2nd dasa. Wealth will accrue in the 3rd dasa.

Notes: "Kumbhe Mande cha samstite" reads as "Kumbhe Mandasya Jatake" loosely denoting Saturn in the sign Aquarius.

केत्वंशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४३५२ ॥
सचिवांशे जन्मदेशे सेनाधिपतिनाशनम्।
कुम्भे तुलांशगे मन्दे स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ॥४३५३ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे जन्मदेशे नृपावधि।
तद्वारि प्रमुखैः क्लेशं मातृवंशे महावित् ॥४३५४ ॥
स्वजनारिष्टमूलेन प्रबलक्लेशवान् भवेत्।
सचिवांशे विपद्दाये मातुलज्ञातिवर्गगे ॥४३५५ ॥
विशेषभाग्यमित्याहुः पुत्र भाग्यादिवृद्धिमान्।

4352 - 4355½. Irrelevant: (a) Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by Ketu or a trine thereof will destroy the army chief of the country. If he is in Aquarius with Libra Navamsa, his transit in an immovable sign will trouble the king. Important men in royal circles will be anguished and great danger in mother's family will occur. He will be in grief due to adversities to his men, will greatly prosper and acquire happiness through progeny.

धने मन्दे शुभे राहौ दारेशे पापसंयुते ॥४६५६ ॥
विपद्दाये हानिः क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहयोगवान्।
धनेशांश तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४३५७ ॥
धनेशदृष्टिराशौ तु दारहानिं विनिर्दिशेत।
व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४३५८ ॥
व्ययेशदृष्टिराशौ तु सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत्।
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४३५९ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मातुलारिष्टशोकवान्।
तदभावे मातृवंशे प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम् ॥४३६० ॥
बन्धुवर्गे विचारः स्यात् क्रूरमासे न संशयः।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४३६१ ॥
जननीव्याकुलं चैति मातृवर्गे ह्युपद्रवः।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले कर्मेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४३६२ ॥
सहोदरभ्रातृपीडा स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४३६३ ॥
स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यादि दृष्टिराशौ महाविपत्।
सचिवांशे विपद्दाये सुखेशांशत्रिकोणेगे ॥४३६४ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
जननीव्याकुलं चैति पितृव्योऽपि तथैव च ॥४३६५ ॥
पितुश्च पितृतुल्यस्य विपद्दाये मृतिं वदेत्।

4356 - 4365½. Saturn's Evil Transits for Capricorn Ascendant: (a) One will lose his spouse in the 3rd dasa, if Saturn is in the 2nd (Aquarius) and Rahu is in the 9th (Virgo) as the lord of the 7th (the Moon) is with a malefic. He will immediately get re-married.

(b) Saturn moving in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 2nd, or a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by the 2nd lord will kill one's wife.

(c) One will incur evils to his progeny when Saturn is in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 12th lord, or a trine thereof, or the sign that is at birth aspected by the 12th lord.

(d) Evils and grief concerning one's maternal uncle will come to pass when Saturn journeys in any of the following places: the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by either the lord of the ascendant or the 8th, or a trine thereof. In the absence of these results, destruction of some important relative from the mother's side will have to be foretold. Unpleasant changes for kinsfolk can also occur with the Sun's undesirable transit (when the planet Saturn is in said movement).

(e) Saturn's sojourn in the sign equal to the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord, or a trine thereto, will produce distress to one's mother. Her kinsfolk will be subjected to some calamity.

(f) The dasa of Venus should be in operation when Saturn transits the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by 10th lord (Venus), or a trine thereof. These zodiacal phenomena will usher evils to one's co-born.

(g) One's father will fall ill when Saturn's movements prevail in the sign caused by the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord, or a trine thereof.

(h) Saturn's journey in the sign aspected by the said 4th lord will cause a great danger to father.

(i) If the 3rd dasa simultaneously operates when the yoga at "h" above exists, one will lose his father. Further, distress to mother and paternal uncle will also be included in the effects. Father or someone equal to father will die in the said dasa.

सचिवांशकगे मन्दे मुकुन्दांशे दिवाकरे ॥४३६६ ॥
विपद्दाये पित्ररिष्टं वृश्चिकान्त्यकगे शनौ ।
अथवा मकरे मृत्युः क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे ॥४३६७ ॥
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ।
विपत्तारदशान्त्यादौ क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥४३६८ ॥
मात्ररिष्टमिति प्राहुः स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

4366 - 4368½. Saturn & The Sun: Saturn and the Sun in Sachiva and Mukunda Nadiamsas at birth will produce the following effects to a Capricorn native. There will be danger to father when Scorpio's concluding space is transited by Saturn. Or else Saturn in transit can be in Capricorn. This will coincide with the adverse journeys of Jupiter and the Sun. The native's mother will, as a result of these Nadiamsa positions of Saturn and the Sun, become a widow and will live for a long time. Danger to mother can occur in the last part of 3rd dasa or in the first sub period of the 4th dasa.

Notes: "Sphuta Yogam Gathe Sanau" in the last line is not connected with this part and is for something else.

कर्मभाग्याधिपौ केन्द्रे रन्ध्रेशेन समन्वितौ ॥४३६९ ॥
भङ्गयोग इति प्राहुरल्पभाग्ययुतः सुखी ।
चतुर्विंशात् परं भाग्यं योगं च ऋतुवत्सरम् ॥४३७० ॥
अथवा वसुवर्षाणि पश्चात् क्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
घने पापद्वययुते नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ॥४३७१ ॥
वार्धके क्लेशमाप्नोति व्ययेशे भाग्यवान् क्वचित् ।
दारान्तरेऽल्पसन्तानं योगवान् रोगवान् भवेत् ॥४३७२ ॥
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्याद्द्वित्रिसन्तानयोगवान् ।
सुतेशरश्मिसङ्ख्याश्च भुक्तभोग्यांशकास्तथा ॥४३७३ ॥
तावत्पुत्रा भविष्यन्ति ह्यायुष्मन्तो न संशयः ।
क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले राजद्वारेऽवमानवान् ॥४३७४ ॥
सञ्चितार्थविनाशादि योगयुक्तस्त्रिवत्सरम् ।
सर्वदाये जीवभुक्तौ कुजभुक्तौ च वा यदि ॥४३७५ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि शनिभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ।
जीवान्तरान्तरे काले शनिभौमान्तरेषु च ॥४३७६ ॥
सर्वदाये क्रूरभुक्तौ क्रूरमासे महद्भयम् ।
शुक्रदायेऽर्कभुक्तौ स्वजनारिष्टशोकवान् ॥४३७७ ॥

4369 - 4377. (a) The conjunction of the lords of the 9th and the 10th in the 8th from the ascendant will be a reason for obstacles to prosperity which will be limited as such. This Yoga will give fortunes (as due) after the age of 24 for a period of 6 or years following which grief (i.e. loss of fortunes) will come to pass.

(b) Rahu in the 9th (Virgo) as two malefics are in the 2nd (Aquarius) will produce troubles in old age.

(c) The 12th lord ..... (status not mentioned, but seems to be in the 9th in Virgo) will cause some prosperity. He will obtain progeny through a remarriage. Prosperity and diseases will also result

this position. One will beget many dead children. Maybe two or three will survive. The number of children with longevity will correspond to the number of Navamsas passed by the 5th lord (Venus).

(d) In the 4th dasa, (while at birth Saturn and the Sun are in Sachiva and Mukunda Nadiamsas, vide sloka 4366), one will be humiliated in royal assembly. The wealth accumulated by him will perish. He will incur prosperity for 3 years (only) in the said dasa.

(e) In case of Nadiamsa positions of Saturn and the Sun as above, one will be in intense difficulties in the sub periods of Jupiter and Mars, in any dasa. Saturn's sub period will cause a mix of auspicious as well as inauspicious effects. Great fear will exist in the sub periods of Jupiter, Saturn and Mars. The sub period of the Sun in the dasa of Venus will produce grief on account of evils to one's kinsfolk.

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतेः शुक्रभुक्तौ महाविपत् ।
सुखेशांशदशाकाले भाग्येशांशदशान्तयगे ॥४३७८ ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिः क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
व्ययेशांशदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ मातृवंशगे ॥४३७९ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकर्याणि प्रबलारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्मृतप्रायोपजीवति ॥४३८० ॥
स्वबन्धुजनविद्वेषात् सेनामात्यविरोधवान् ।
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥४३८१ ॥
स्ववासदेशे नृपतिः क्रूरकृत्यस्वभाववान् ।
उग्रदण्डपरो नित्यं नित्यगानरतः सुखी ॥४३८२ ॥

4378 - 4382. (a) Irrelevant: Venus sub period will endanger the king greatly. The king will be troubled during the dasa of the (Navamsa dispositor of the) 4th lord or of the 9th lord.

(b) The dasa of the (dispositor of the) Navamsa lord of the 12th lord will produce extreme anguish to the members of the mother's family. The relevant sub period will be the first one of the dasa.

(c) Irrelevant: The king of the country will face near-death. Due to enmity with one's own people, one will incur enmity with the army chief and minister. Rahu in the 9th in aspect to Mars will denote that the king of the country will be disposed to perform cruel deeds, will give serious punishments and will be ever interested in music.

Notes: (b) For Capricorn ascendant, the first sub period in the dasa of the planet ruling the Navamsa occupied by Jupiter is said to cause the said results.

वृषभांशकगे भाग्ये कन्याराहौ प्रजायते ।
बिंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं चतुर्विंशात् परं सुखम् ॥४३८३ ॥
विपद्दाये सुतोत्पत्तिर्योगः स्याद्वसुवत्सरम् ।
पश्चाद्भाग्यच्युते क्लेशं क्षेमदाये दलं व्यथा ॥४३८४ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये महत् सौख्यं राजान्तरवशात् सुखम् ।
पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४३८५ ॥
प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे चन्द्रे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ।
केतुयुक्ते फलं सत्यं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥४३८६ ॥
एकोनचत्वारिंशेऽब्दे चतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि मीने चन्द्रे प्रजायते ॥४३८७ ॥
मीने मन्दांशगे चन्द्रे विषाख्यांशोद्भवस्य च ।
त्रिंशेऽब्दे सुमहत् क्लेशं द्वात्रिंशे जातिविग्रहम् ॥४३८८ ॥
चतुस्त्रिंशे शुभं चैव क्षिप्रेण क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
राजद्वेषं द्विवारं स्यात् सञ्चितार्थविनाशनम् ॥४३८९ ॥
कुग्रामे वासमाप्नोति स्वस्थानच्युतिशोकवान् ।
साधनेशदशाकाले नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ॥४३९० ॥
अतीव क्लेशदारिद्यं राजन्यद्वेषमादिशेत् ।
अपरार्धे क्वचित् सौख्यं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥४३९१ ॥
दशान्ते ह्यपमृत्युश्च चन्द्रभुक्तौ महाविपत् ।

4383 - 4391½. (a) Rahu in the 9th (Virgo) with Taurus Navamsa will cause prosperity after the age of 20, and happiness after 24. 3rd dasa will cause birth of children, for a period of 8 years. Afterwards his prosperity will be at stake. The 4th dasa will cause anguish for half of its duration. Much happiness will come to pass in the 5th dasa. Due to a changed king, he will be happy. He will be abundantly grieved due to loss of children being born.

(b) If the lord of the 5th dasa, being the Moon (in Pisces), is associated with the nodes (i.e. one node in Pisces and the other in Virgo), good and bad effects will be equal.

(c) The Moon in Pisces in her dasa will cause much anguish in the 39th or 40th year.

(d) The Moon in Pisces with Aquarius Navamsa will produce much anguish in the 30th year,

and enmity with own people in the 32nd year. Auspicious results will exist in the 34th year which will instantly transform into anguish. Royal enmity will prevail for two weeks and wealth gathered will perish. The subject will live in a remote village and will grieve losing his position.

(e) Rahu being in the 9th (in the sign Virgo, with Taurus Navamsa) will promote anguish, penury and royal wrath in the 6th dasa. Its 2nd half will give some happiness and create a balance between good and bad effects. End of this dasa will instil fear of untimely death. The sub period of the Moon, thereof, will involve him in great danger.

सचिवांशे कर्मनाथे नैधनेशदशामृतिः ॥४३९२ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले वेधकग्रभुक्तिषु ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः क्रूराब्दे नात्रसंशयः ॥४३९३ ॥
वार्धके नेत्रहानिः स्यात् सचिवांशोद्भवस्य च ।
मध्ये मध्ये नेत्ररोगी ह्यथवा दन्तरोगवान् ॥४३९४ ॥
षट्पञ्चाशत्समान्त्यादौ तथा सार्धे द्विवर्षके ।
सचिवांशकगे मन्दे मीनमासे मृतिं वदेत् ॥४३९५ ॥
रन्ध्रेशांशकगे मन्दे क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे ।
देहे जीवे राहुयुते ह्यमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ॥४३९६ ॥
रन्ध्राधिदशासन्धौ सुमहत् क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
जीवान्तरे सर्वदाये क्रूरमासे मनोव्यथा ॥४३९७ ॥
भाग्यकर्मेशयोगेन योगः स्याद्वसुवत्सरम् ।
योगरोगं च लभते योगकाले रुजातुरः ॥४३९८ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं चक्रदानं समाचरेत् ।
सचिवांशकगे मन्दे जातस्य मृगलग्नके ।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४३९९ ॥

4392 - 4399. (a) Should the 10th lord (Venus) be in Sachiva Nadiamsa, the 7th dasa will cause death. A sub period owned by an adverse planet in the dasa of the 8th lord (Sun) will promote probability of untimely death. The month will correspond to Sun's adverse movements. He will incur harm to his eyes in his old age. In between, he will suffer from disorders of eyes and teeth. The beginning or end of the 56th year will kill him. Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa will cause death in the month when Pisces is transited by the Sun.

(b) Saturn obtaining the Navamsa ruled by the 8th lord (i.e. in Leo Navamsa) while Deha or Jeeva Rasis is occupied by Rahu, will cause fear of untimely death. This will coincide with the adverse transits of Jupiter and the Sun.

(c) The concluding part of the dasa of the Sun will cause much distress.

(d) The sub period of Jupiter in all dasas will produce mental distress with adverse transits of the Sun.

(e) The conjunction of the lords of the 9th (Mercury) and the 10th lord (Venus) will give prosperity for a period of 8 years. This yoga will also produce diseases when the native is about to prosper. To overcome this blemish, donation of the image of zodiac be done.

These are the effects for Saturn's position in Sachiva Nadiamsa, in case of Capricorn ascendant, as reflected in Deva Keralam.

Notes: (a) "Karma Nathe" indicating 10th lord should read as "Lagna Nathe" to mean Saturn, the ascendant lord.

मीनलग्ने कुन्दांशः

कुन्दांशके सुखाधीशे स्वक्षेत्रे रविसंयुते ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे मीनलग्ने सुभाग्यवान् ॥४४०० ॥

4400. Pisces Ascendant - Kunda Nadiamsa: In case of one born in Pisces ascendant, note the 4th lord Mercury in his own sign (Gemini) in the company of the Sun. The said Mercury in aspect to the 10th lord Jupiter will cause rise of fortunes.

Notes: For Kunda Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 638, page 62, Book 1.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे सौम्ये कुन्दांशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।
विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान् ।४४०१ ॥
कुन्दांशकगते सौम्ये क्षात्रकालसमुद्भवः ।
विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं महानृपतिसेवकः ॥४४०२ ॥
वैश्यवंशे समुत्पन्नो धातुव्यापारजीवकः ।
धनधान्य समृद्धश्च ब्राह्मणस्नेहवान् सुखी ॥४४०३ ॥
शूद्रकाले राजसेवी भूमिग्रामाधिपत्यवान् ।
व्यवसायपरो नित्यं पशुधान्यसमृद्धिमान् ॥४४०४ ॥

4401 - 4404. (a) Vipra Kala: One should belong to the first quarter of the subject Nadiamsa as Mercury becomes the lord of the Moon sign and is aspected by Jupiter. As a result, he will be wealthy through paternal inheritances.

(a) Kshatriya Kala: The native of 2nd quarter of Kunda Nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant, will be devoted to Lord Siva. He will serve a great king.

(b) Vaisya Kala: If birth be in the Vaisya Kala (3rd quarter of the said Nadiamsa), the person will have business activities related to metals. He will also be endowed with plenty of wealth and grains and befriend Brahmins.

(c) Soodra Kala: In case birth is in the last quarter of the Nadiamsa in question, the native will be in the service of a king and will lord over landed properties and villages. He will be an agriculturist and will have abundant cows and corns.

Notes: The position of the Moon is implied in Gemini or in Virgo. But Mercury should simultaneously be aspected by Jupiter. These two conditions apply to all the four cases.

क्रूरांशगे विप्रकाले सौम्ये गुरुनिरीक्षिते ।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥४४०५ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो मानी पितृभाग्यसमृद्धिमान् ।
भेदभ्रातृयुतश्चैव सोदरभ्रातृमान् भवेत् ॥४४०६ ॥

4405 - 4406. Should Mercury be in aspect to Jupiter and occupy a malefic Navamsa, one born in the 1st quarter of the said Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant will have no after-born. He will however have older co-born, be honourable and will enjoy fortunes through father. He will also have step-co-born.

कुन्दांशगे मदाधीशे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥४४०७ ॥
देवब्राह्मण भक्तश्च पितृमातृप्रियः सुखी ।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च वाहनत्रययोगवान् ॥४४०८ ॥
स्वपितान्दोलिकादीनि वयोमध्ये सुभाग्यवान् ।
आत्मस्तुतिपरो नित्यं परोपकृतिकार्यवान् ॥४४०९ ॥
स्वपितुः सोदराः पञ्च भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगेन स्वपितुः क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥४४१० ॥
ततः शेषु दक्षिणे बहुभाग्यवान् ।
महतो नृपतेर्द्वारिब्राह्मणस्नेहयोगवान् ॥४४११ ॥
वनान्तरपुरे वासी कुत्सितप्रभुसेवकः ।
वैष्णवद्वेषमूलेन ह्यतीवक्लेशवान् पिता ॥४४१२ ॥

4407 - 4412. The native will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva if Mercury is aspected by Jupiter. He will be devoted to gods and Brahmins and be dear to his parents. He will earn fame in royal circles and will own three conveyances. Simultaneously, the following results will occur in respect of father. His father would in the middle of his life enjoy conveyances and great fortunes, would be addicted to boasting and would help others. He would have five brothers and two sisters. Due to loss of an older brother, he would incur grief. He would make a lot of fortunes in the southern direction and enjoy the good luck of meeting Brahmins in a royal assembly. He would live in forest regions and would serve a mean king. Due to enmity with Vaishnavites, he would undergo a lot of difficulties.

जन्मकाले पिता दुःखी कुन्दांशे सोमनन्दने ।
मकरांशस्य दोषेण वेदवर्षं मनोव्यथाम् ॥४४१३ ॥
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिश्च शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
भेदभ्रातृसुतप्राप्तिः सहोदर्या महत् सुखम् ॥४४१४ ॥

4413 - 4414. If Mercury is in Capricorn Nadiamsa, it denotes much grief to father at the time of native's birth. For four years, father will be mentally distressed. Afterwards, he would obtain fortunes and his enemies would be destroyed. The native will have step-brothers and his sisters will be very happy.

जन्मदाये मातुलस्तु सन्तानोत्पत्तिमान् सुखी ।
भेदभ्रातुर्विवाहः स्याद्भेदभ्रातृशिशुक्षयः ॥४४१५ ॥
मातामही गदग्रस्ता मृतप्रायापि जीवति ।
लग्नात् सप्तमगे चन्द्रे केसरीयोगजोद्भवः ॥४४१६ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ मातुलद्वयवान् भवेत् ।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४४१७ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मातुलारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
जननी भ्रातृशोकेन सम्पद्दाये मनोव्यथाम् ॥४४१८ ॥
मन्दे कीटान्त्यगे काले जननीव्याकुलं महत् ।
तुलाशनिस्थिते काले लग्नेशे स्वोच्चकालगे ॥४४१९ ॥
मिथुनान्त्यगते वापि कुन्दांशे मौञ्जिबन्धनम् ।
सुताधिपदशाकाले कुन्दांशे बहुसौख्यवान् ॥४४२० ॥
स्वपिता राजसन्मानं शत्रुनाशात् परं सुखम् ।
नरवाहनभूषाप्ति नित्यं सन्तोषवान् भवेत् ॥४४२१ ॥
भेदभ्राता शुभं चैति पितृमूलात् सुभाग्यवान् ।

स्वपितुर्मित्रवर्गेषु योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४४२२ ॥
पितृमूलादिष्टसिद्धिर्मातुलस्य शुभाधिकम् ।
सुताधिपदशाकाले कुन्दांशे जनितस्य च ॥४४२३ ॥
स्वमातुलशिशुक्लेशो मृतप्रायोपजीवति ।
स्वभेदभगिनीभर्ता प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान् ॥४४२४ ॥

4415 - 4424. (a) In the 1st dasa of the native, his maternal uncle will lose his children. The native's step-brother will beget married and will incur loss of children. His maternal grand-mother will be troubled by diseases and will escape near-death.

(b) The Moon in the 7th (Virgo) causing Kesari Yoga will give long lives to parents. He will have two maternal uncles.

(c) In the 2nd dasa, Saturn arriving in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by Jupiter, or a trine thereof, will destroy maternal uncle. His mother will be greatly grieved due to this loss.

(d) Saturn's transit in the end of Scorpio will produce abundant troubles to mother.

(e) Saturn moving in Libra while Jupiter is in Cancer or in the end of Gemini will cause thread ceremony to the subject.

(f) 5th Lord's Dasa: The dasa of the Moon will cause much happiness to the native. His father will receive honours from the king and will enjoy happiness after the destruction of his enemies. He will obtain conveyances, ornaments and continuous happiness. The native's step-brother will enjoy happiness and good prosperity through his father. Father's friends will also enjoy abundant prosperity. The native will have his desires fulfilled. His maternal uncle will enjoy many auspicious results but will be grieved due to loss of a child and will nearly escape death. The native's step-sisters' husband will obtain a prosperous employment following the birth of a son and become famous.

पुत्रोत्सवात् परं चैव योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ।
कुन्दांशगे सुखाधीशे रिपुनाथेन संयुते ॥४४२५ ॥
जन्मदाये पिता क्लेशी क्रूराब्दे ज्वरपीडितः ।
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले स्वपिता व्याकुलं महत् ॥४४२६ ॥
अतिसारप्रपीडादि सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ।
मसूरिका भयप्राप्त्या मातृपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥४४२७ ॥
पशुधान्यविनाशेन व्याकुलं भवति ध्रुवम् ।
राहुस्थितांशगे मन्दे गोचरे तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥४४२८ ॥
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे राज्याधिपतिविग्रहम् ।
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले जन्मदेशे नृपावधि ॥४४२९ ॥
राजामात्यजनक्लेशो दशासन्धौ महाविपत् ।
शुक्रान्तरे जन्मदाये सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ॥४४३० ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्वातरोगेण कर्शितः ।
बन्धुवर्गे व्याकुलान्तरं सुखम् ॥४४३१ ॥
स्वमातुलप्रपीडादि स्वपितुर्जननी सुखम् ।
सम्पद्दाये श्रियोऽवाप्तिर्मेषान्ते वृषभे गुरौ ॥४४३२ ॥
मिथुने बहुभाग्यं स्याद्भ्रातृसौख्यं श्रियान्वितम् ।
चन्द्रांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४४३३ ॥
स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यादि योगकाले विनिर्दिशेत् ।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी सुखम् ॥४४३४ ॥
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य कन्याशनिफलं समम् ।
तुलाशनौ भाग्यवृद्धिः कुन्दांशे चन्द्रदायगे ॥४४३५ ॥
क्रूरान्तरं विना सौख्यं स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान् ।
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे धनेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४४३६ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
क्रूरान्तरे दारनाथे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥४४३७ ॥
दशवर्षात् परं चैव द्वादशाब्दे विवाहवान् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे मीनलग्ने स्वक्षेत्रे सोमनन्दने ॥४४३८ ॥
अतिबाल्ये विवाहः स्यात् सम्पद्दाये शुभाब्दगे ।
अतिभाग्यकुलोद्वाही सत्कलत्रयुतः सुखी ॥४४३९ ॥
विपद्दाये सुतोत्पत्ती राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान् ।
सम्पद्दाये विद्यारम्भमक्षराभ्यासमादिशेत् ॥४४४० ॥
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च काव्यनाटकशास्त्रवित् ।
गीर्वाणान्ध्रकवि र्मानी क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४४४१ ॥
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्याद्द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं सुखम् ।

4425 - 4441½. (a) Mercury joining the 6th lord Sun will cause grief to father in the native's first dasa. During the period of evil solar transits, fever will trouble the father. Saturn's journey in Leo will cause much anguish and dysentery to father. The native will lose his co-born. His mother will be somewhat subjected to fear of small-pox. Quadrupeds and grains will be lost and much anguish will follow.

(b) Saturn moving in the sign caused by the Navamsa position of Rahu, or a trine thereof will cause royal enmity in the first dasa. Saturn moving

in Virgo will trouble the king(?) The concluding part of the dasa will cause anguish through the king and minister. Co-born occurring in Venus sub period in the first dasa will be destroyed. The king will be troubled due to windy diseases. The native's relatives will initially be distressed and be later on happy. His paternal grand-mother will enjoy happiness but a maternal uncle will be subjected to evils.

(c) The 2nd dasa will cause wealth with transit Jupiter in the end of Aries or in Taurus. In Gemini, he will produce much fortunes, wealth and fraternal happiness.

(d) When Saturn transits the sign identical with the natal Moon's Navamsa, or a trine thereof, his father will incur troubles from fever. There will be a family marriage. His older sister will enjoy happiness. Except in evil months, Saturn in Virgo will give balanced effects. Transiting in Libra, he will improve one's fortunes. These apply to Moon's dasa. Further in this dasa, his father will enjoy much prosperity, and happiness expect in the months denoted by evil transits of the Sun.

(e) Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by Venus, or a trine thereof will cause evils to one's relatives.

(f) The 7th lord Mercury placed betwixt malefics and in aspect to Jupiter will cause marriage in the 10th year or the 12th year. There is another version to state that the Moon in Cancer will cause marriage in early boyhood days, possibly in the 2nd dasa itself, with an auspicious transit of Jupiter. The native will marry in a very prosperous family and will beget an excellent spouse. His 3rd dasa will cause birth of a son and he will enter royal service. 2nd dasa will cause beginning of education. He will be an expert in three languages and be learned in literature, drama and Sastras. He will be a poet in Sanskrit and Telugu and be honourable. The 4th dasa will give him wide fame. His professional prosperity will multiply and he will perhaps be happy after his 22nd year.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पितृपीडनम् ॥४४४२ ॥
क्रूराब्दे व्याकुलं चैति विपत्तारदशान्त्यगे ।
मेषे शनिस्थिते काले मीनान्ते तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥४४४३ ॥
कुन्दांशगे प्रजातस्य पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कुन्दांशगे शुभाधीशे क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥४४४४ ॥
मीनान्ते मेषगे मन्दे पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
हरिणांशकगे सूर्ये कुन्दांशे जनितस्य च ॥४४४५ ॥
सूर्यनाडीफलं श्रेष्ठं योगायोगं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
अम्बुजांशकगे सूर्ये हरिणांशकगे गुरौ ॥४४४६ ॥
नाडीत्रयफलं श्रेष्ठं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
कुन्दांशगे वाहनेशे कर्मे शनिनिरीक्षिते ॥४४४७ ॥
क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं वाहनत्रययोगवान् ।
अम्बुजांशफलं चिन्त्यं क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४४४८ ॥
शनिद्वितीयपर्याये कुलीरान्त्ये च सिंहगे ।
क्षेमदाये महारोगी शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥४४४९ ॥

4442 - 4449. (a) His father will be subjected to evils in the dasa of the 8th lord counted from the Moon. Jupiter's adverse transit in the end of the 3rd dasa will produce much distress.

(b) Death of father will occur with Saturn moving in Aries, or in the end of Pisces or a trine thereof.

(c) The 9th lord placed at birth in Kunda Nadiamsa will during his sub period covered by the 4th dasa cause danger to father. Then Saturn's movements will be noted in the end of Pisces or in Aries.

(d) Surya Nadi attributes excellent results for a Pisces native with Kunda Nadiamsa and the Sun in Harina Nadiamsa. It prescribes prosperity and decline as well. The three Nadiamsas featuring together thus, viz. ascendant in Kunda Nadiamsa (Pisces), the Sun in Ambuja Nadiamsa and Jupiter in Harina Nadiamsa, will be a source of excellent prosperity.

(e) The 4th lord, Mercury, in the 10th, in aspect to Saturn will contribute to much prosperity in the 4th dasa. One will acquire three conveyances and much fame. When Saturn in his second round of transit arrives in the end of Cancer or in Leo, one will acquire a great disease. Suitable remedies be sought in this context.

केतुभुक्तौ राहुदाये क्रूरांशे च प्रजायते ।
सुर्यभुक्तौ महाकष्टं योगगेकोण पीडितः ॥४४५० ॥
अम्बुजांशकगे सूर्ये सौम्ये कुन्दांशके तथा ।
लाभधिपान्तरे वापि क्षेमदाये सुयोगवान् ॥४४५१ ॥
सुखेशान्तरगे सूर्ये गृह लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।

राजयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्याद्बहुपुत्रार्थवान् सुखी ।४४५२ ॥
तुलाचक्रदशाकाले क्षेमदाये सुयोगवान् ।
बुधान्तरे सुकीर्तिः स्यात् सदा राजप्रसादवान् ॥४४५३ ॥

4450 - 4453. (a) The sub periods of Ketu and the Sun in the dasa of Rahu will produce much difficulties for one born in Pisces ascendant with a malefic Navamsa.

(b) The sub period of the 11th lord Saturn during the currency of the 4th dasa will produce much prosperity provided the Sun and Mercury are in order in Ambuja and Kunda Nadiamsas.

(c) The dasa of the Sun and the sub period of Mercury will bring forth wealth to the family. Much prosperity and many sons will be enjoyed by the native.

(d) The 4th dasa will cause much prosperity. The sub period of Mercury thereof will cause much fame and continuous royal favours.

Notes: Reference to the dasa of Libra ("Tula Chakra Kale") is an interruption and hence not added to the rendering.

मेषत्रिकोणगे जीवे कन्याचन्द्रे सुभाग्यवान् ।
मकरांशे सुकीर्तिः स्यात् सप्तविंशात् परं सुखम् ॥४४५४ ॥
मीनत्रिकोणे जातश्च जीवे मेषत्रिकोणगे ।
कन्याचन्द्रे महद्भाग्यं तुलाचक्रे न संशयः ॥४४५५ ॥
योगरोगं च लभते स्वबन्धुजनपोषकः ।
नित्यान्नदानवान् रागी बहुकामातुरो भवेत् ॥४४५६ ॥

4454 - 4456. (a) Should the Moon at birth be in Virgo, transit Jupiter in Aries or its trine will cause much prosperity. If the Moon is in Capricorn Navamsa (while in Virgo), one will enjoy much fame. Probably he will be happy after 27.

(b) Jupiter in transit in Aries or its trine will cause abundant fortunes while the natal Moon is in Virgo. Prosperity and diseases will occur. The native will patronise his kinsfolk. He will ever donate food to others, be passionate and highly libidinous.

Notes: (b) "Meena trikonage jaatascha" meaning " one born in Pisces or its trine" . "Tula Chakra Kalage" means "in the Kala chakra dasa of Libra". These do not meaningfully form part of the sloka. Hence these are excluded in the translation.

चन्द्रे कीटे वक्रयुते स्वमित्रप्रभुनाशनम् ।
राजान्तरवशाद्भाग्यं तुलाचन्द्रे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४४५७ ॥
कुन्दांशगते सौम्ये योगः स्याद्दश वत्सरम् ।
क्षेमदाये मध्येखण्डे बहुभाग्ययुतः सुखी ॥४४५८ ॥
दारेशे रविसंयुक्ते सप्तमे चन्द्रसंयुते ।
कलत्रद्वययोगः स्यात् केचित्पक्षे त्रिभार्यकः ॥४४५९ ॥
कुन्दांशगे दारनाथे धनाधिपतिदायगे ।
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४४६० ॥
लाभे राहुदशाकाले तृतीयोद्वाहयोगवान् ।
दारान्तरे पुत्रसिद्धिर्धनधान्यसमृद्धिमान् ॥४४६१ ॥
स्वक्षेत्रस्थे कर्मनाथे स्वोच्चांशे बुधवीक्षिते ।
नित्यान्नदानपुण्यात्मा स्वपित्रधिकभाग्यवान् ॥४४६२ ॥
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
क्रूरभुक्ति परित्यज्य राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान् ॥४४६३ ॥
सुताधिपदशाकाले ह्यतीव श्रियमश्नुते ।
कुन्दांशगे पिता योगं भेदभ्रातृशुभावहम् ॥४४६४ ॥
जन्मदाये महाकष्टं स्वपिता व्याकुलं महत् ।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥४४६५ ॥
अपरार्धे भाग्यनाशं कुन्दांशगे क्लेशवान् भवेत् ।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमश्नुते ॥४४६६ ॥
कनिष्ठभ्रातृभार्या च तनयश्च प्रपीडितः ।
स्वदेहायाससन्तापः स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः ॥४४६७ ॥
बुधान्तरे महाकष्टं कर्माधिपतिदायगे ।
अबलांशफलं चिन्त्यं मिथुने रविसंस्थिते ॥४४६८ ॥

4457 - 4468. (a) The Moon in Scorpio in the company of Mars will cause destruction of one's friends and employer (or king). The native will earn fortunes through a changed king. The Moon in Libra will give wide fame.

(b) Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa will cause prosperity for a period of ten years (in the 4th dasa). The middle part of this dasa will usher a high degree of fortunes.

(c) The 7th lord Mercury in association with the Sun, as the 7th is in occupation by the Moon will cause two wives. Some say it could be three wives.

(d) The 7th lord Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa will cause loss of wife, prior to that of father, in the dasa of the 2nd lord (Mars).

(e) Rahu in the 11th (Capricorn) will in his dasa cause 3rd marriage to the native. He will obtain progeny through re-marriage (i.e. not through first

wife) and will enjoy abundance of wealth and grains.

(f) The 10th lord Jupiter receiving Mercury's aspect and in his own sign and Navamsa will give merits of feeding others continually. He will enjoy wealth which will be more than that of the father.

(g) In the dasa of the 9th lord (Mars), good and bad effects will be in equal measure. This will not apply to sub periods ruled by malefics. In this dasa, he will enter in royal service.

(h) The dasa of the 5th lord (Moon) will give much wealth. His father will prosper and step-brothers will beget good effects.

(i) The 1st dasa will give abundant difficulties. The native's father will be highly anguished.

(j) **Jupiter's Dasa:** The later half of the sub period of the 2nd lord (Mars) in the dasa of the 10th lord (Jupiter) will destroy one's wealth. The first half of Jupiter's dasa will usher happiness, but the native's younger brother's wife and son will be subjected to evils. The native himself will incur physical troubles. Mercury's sub period in the 10th lord's dasa will produce great difficulties.

Notes: The 2nd line of sloka 4468 is not very clear and does not seem to be in relation to the current discussion. "Mithune" reads as "Jataka" in another version. Reference to Abala Nadiamsa is found and it is not known whether it is the same as Kunda Nadiamsa.

चन्द्रांशेशदशाकाले ह्यम्बुजांशे दिवाकरे ।
कुन्दांशगे बुधे रोगी स्वभुक्तौ मारकं भवेत् ॥४४६९ ॥
कर्माधिपदशान्त्यादौ लाभेशस्य स्वभुक्तिषु ।
चन्द्रांशमासे निर्याणं स्यात् कन्यामीनयोरपि ॥४४७० ॥

4469 - 4470. (a) The Sun in Ambuja Nadiamsa while Jupiter is in Kunda Nadiamsa will cause diseases and death in their sub periods. The main dasa will be that of the Navamsa dispositor of the Moon.

(b) The end or beginning of Jupiter's dasa, or the sub period of the 11th lord will cause death. The month concerned will coincide with the Sun's movement in Virgo or Pisces or in the sign denoted by the Moon's Navamsa dispositor.

व्ययेशारूढगे जीवे स्वोच्चांशे पुण्यलोकवान् ।
स्वपितुर्ब्रह्मलोकाप्तिर्भ्रातृद्वययुतः सुखी ॥४४७१ ॥
चक्रसन्धिदशासन्धिकाले देहप्रपीडितः ।
तद्दोषरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४४७२ ॥
क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासे च रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे शान्तिं कुर्यात् प्रयत्नतः ॥४४७३ ॥
कन्याराशिगते चन्द्रे मकरांशे च जायते ।
विपत्तादशासन्धौ शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४४७४ ॥
सप्तपञ्चाशगे मृत्युः पश्चाद्ब्राह्मणजन्मवान् ।
कुन्दांशकगते सौम्ये त्विन्द्रयातनवान् पिता ।
विप्रकाले फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४४७५ ॥

4471 - 4475. (a) After Death: Jupiter in the Arudha Pada of the 12th lord will send the subject to the Heavens after death.

(b) **Father:** As a result of the said position of Jupiter, his father will have two brothers and will attain the world of Brahma after death.

(c) **Sickness:** The native will be troubled due to bad health, in the Kala Chakra dasa junctions. To overcome this blemish, the discerning should adopt remedial measures. Note the adverse transits of Jupiter and the Sun. Also that of Saturn in the sign represented by the Navamsa position of the 8th lord, or in a trine thereof. This will be the time during which remedial measures be attempted (in order to get desired results concerning health.

(c) Note the Moon in Virgo with Capricorn Navamsa. The junction of the 3rd dasa will then be the proper one for remedies.

(d) The native's death will occur in the 57th year. He will later be born as a Brahmin.

(e) Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa indicates that the father of the native will attain the abode of Indra after death. ("*Indra + Yaatana*" should read as "*Indra + Aayatana*" meaning the abode of Indra, heavens.)

कन्यालग्ने सुरांशः

वर्गोत्तमे लग्ननाथे सुरांशे धनराशिगे ।
धनदांशे प्रजातश्च विप्रजन्मा सुरूपवान् ॥४४७६ ॥
गणितज्ञो राजसेवी कन्यालग्ने प्रजायते ।
सुरांशगे तदीशे च द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥४४७७ ॥
अथवा च तृतीयः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतः सुखी ।
कुग्रामे जनितश्चासौ श्यामवर्णशरीरवान् ॥४४७८ ॥
वर्गोत्तमे लग्ननाथे कर्मनाथे सुरांशगे ।

स्वपिता भाग्यवान् साधुः सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान् ॥४४७९ ॥

4476 - 4479. Virgo Ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa: The ascendant lord in Vargottama Navamsa with Sura Nadiamsa in the 2nd (Libra) will cause the birth of a good-looking Brahmin. He will be an expert astrologer, be in royal service and be the 2nd issue of the family. Or else he will be the 3rd issue. He will have elder brother. His birth will be in a remote village. He will be dark-bodied. His father will be fortunate, saintly and be devoid of co-born.

Notes: In this part, Dhanada Nadiamsa of Virgo ascendant is discussed while the caption refers to Sura Nadiamsa. Of course there are reference to Mercury's position in Sura Nadiamsa on some occasions.

For Dhanada Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 714, page 69, Book 1.

Vargottama position of Mercury is redundant in the face of his Nadiamsa position.

सुतेशे वृश्चिकांशस्थे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
पितामहः प्रसिद्धश्च शूद्रग्रामाधिपत्यवान् ॥४४८० ॥
तदभावे म्लेच्छसेवी ह्यन्नदानद्विजप्रियः ।
लग्नेशांशाधिपे शुक्रे नीचांशे चन्द्रसंयुते ॥४४८१ ॥
म्लेच्छराज्ये शूद्रसेवी स्वपिता भाग्ययोगवान् ।
पितामहस्तथैव स्यान्म्लेच्छग्रामाधिकारवान् ॥४४८२ ॥
स्वसमानद्विजः शत्रुस्तन्मूलाद्भयाकुलं महत् ।
कारागृह प्रवेशं च सुरांशे स्वपितामहः ॥४४८३ ॥
पश्चाद्भाग्यभिवृद्धिः स्यात् सेवकावृत्तिजीवकः ।
लग्नेशाल्लाभगे शुक्रे नीचांशे शत्रुराशिगे ॥४४८४ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे विरोधेन क्लेशवान् स्वपितामहः ।
कुग्रामबासी स्वपिता नीचांशे भाग्यनायके ॥४४८५ ॥
निशाकरेण संयुक्ते म्लेच्छराज्ये सुभाग्यवान् ।
धनदांशे पूर्वभागे सुरांशे लग्ननायके ॥४४८६ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ धनधान्यसमृद्धिमान् ।
चित्रयोगे धने सौम्ये सुरांशे बहुवित्तवान् ॥४४८७ ॥
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च स्वपित्रधिक योगवान् ।
भ्रातृत्रययुतो मानी भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी ॥४४८८ ॥
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्वसुसंख्याः सहोदराः ।
सुरांशगे चित्रयोगे धनदांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४४८९ ॥
सोदराः पञ्च तेषां द्वौ प्रथितौ भाग्यशलिनौ ।

4480 - 4489½ (a) Grand-father: The 5th lord (Saturn) in Scorpio Navamsa in the company of Mars denotes that the native's paternal grand-father would be a famous man, heading a village resided by Soodras. Or else he would be serving a Mlechcha king.

(b) Father & Grand-father: With Venus and the Moon in Virgo Navamsa, as Mercury is in a Navamsa of Venus, the person's father will serve Soodras in Mlechcha kingdom and will enjoy prosperity. So also would be his paternal grand-father who would be the head of a village tenanted by Mlechchas. He would be greatly anguished due to enmity with Brahmins equal to him. He would also be jailed. Afterwards, his prosperity would increase but he would live by servitude.

(c) Venus should be in the 11th place with reference to Mercury and be in an inimical sign with Virgo Navamsa. As a result, the native's paternal grand-father would be grieved acquiring enmity with his kinsfolk.

(d) If the 9th lord (Venus) is in debilitation Navamsa, father will live in a small village. If Venus joins the Moon, father's prosperity will be in a Mlechcha kingdom.

(e) In case of birth in the former half of Dhanada Nadiamsa, Mercury's position in Sura Nadiamsa will cause long-living parents. The family will have increase of wealth and grains. Mercury causing Chitra Yoga (being in Libra as above) will give a lot of wealth to the subject. He will be famous in royal service and will earn prosperity exceeding that of father. He will have three brothers and two sisters and be honourable. Rest of the co-born will be destroyed. There may be a possibility of 8 co-born (out of whom 3 may die prematurely). He will have five brothers two of whom will be well-known and prosperous.

Notes: (e) There is some confusion in the text about number of co-born.

लग्नांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥४४९० ॥
सोदरोत्पत्तिकालः स्यात् सम्पद्याये पिता सुखम् ।
एका स्वसा सौख्यवती भूषिता कनकप्रभा ॥४४९१ ॥
मकरे पतिभक्ता स्यात् क्लेशिता च तथापरा ।
लग्नेशाद्भाग्यगे मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥४४९२ ॥

पश्चात् सोदरहीनः स्यादल्पायुर्दायमादिशेत् ।
लग्नाधिपे तुलांशस्थे सोदरीभ्रातृसंयुतः ॥४४९३ ॥
दीर्घायुर्योगमित्याहुर्जयेष्ठभ्राता सुकीर्तिमान् ।
भाग्यस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे कर्मनाथेन संयुते ॥४४९४ ॥
भाग्ययोगमिति प्राहुः सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिमान् ।
धनदांशे पूर्वभागे सम्पद्दाये पिता सुखम् ॥४४९५ ॥
धनाधान्यसमृद्धश्च स्वपिता हृदि शुद्धिमान् ।
सुरांशगे विलग्नेशे विप्रनाडयुद्भवस्य च ॥४४९६ ॥
धनाधिपदशाकाले विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ।
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं चैव द्विवर्षे चोत्तरायणे ॥४४९७ ॥
ब्रह्मोपदेशकर्माणि मेषादित्रयमासगे ।
गुरुप्रथमपर्याये मेषान्ते वृषभे तथा । ४४९८ ॥
धनदांशे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ।
जन्मतारदशान्त्यादि सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥४४९९ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृशुभं चेति मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ।
धनदांशे पूर्वभागे चेङ्गितज्ञो भवेत् पिता ॥४५०० ॥
सुमुखः कुशली मन्त्री वेदातज्ञानतत्त्ववान् ।

4490 - 4500½. (a) Jupiter in transit in the sign equal to the Navamsa ascending, or a trine thereof, will cause birth of co-born. The 2nd dasa will cause happiness to father.

(b) The native will have one sister who will be happy possessing the splendour of gold and decorated with ornaments. (In Capricorn?) she will be devoted to her husband and will after some time be anguished.

(c) Saturn in the 11th (Cancer) in the company of (debilitated) Mars will deprive one of after-born. If they are born, they will be short-lived. His elder co-born will be endowed with longevity and wide fame.

(d) Should the 9th lord Venus be in the company of the 10th lord (Mercury), he causes Bhagya Yoga - one for prosperity. As a result, the person will undertake a path of good deeds and good conduct.

(e) If birth be in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, father will be happy in the 2nd dasa, will have increased wealth and grains and a pure heart.

(f) Birth in the 1st quarter of the subject Nadiamsa, as Mercury is in Sura Nadiamsa will cause marriage in the dasa of Venus. His spiritual initiation will occur within 2 years after the 5th year. Then the Sun will be in his northerly course. Elder brother's marriage will occur with Jupiter in his first round of transit in the end of Aries or in Taurus, when the Sun is anywhere from Aries through Gemini. Elder brother's thread ceremony will occur in the end of the native's 1st dasa, or in the 1st sub period of 2nd dasa. His father will be a knower of others' minds, will have an attractive face, be skilful, a minister and an expert in Vedanta and Wisdom.

जातकस्य गुणं वक्ष्ये श्यामवर्णः सुबुद्धिमान् ॥४५०१ ॥
परोपकारनिरतः पञ्चयज्ञपरायणः ।
आस्तिकः सर्वधर्मज्ञो वदान्यो दृढसौहृदः ॥४५०२ ॥

4501 - 4502. Now described are the qualities of the native belonging to Dhanada Nadiamsa, Virgo ascendant. He will be black in complexion, be highly intelligent, fond of helping others and performing 5 kinds of Yagnas. He will be a believer in the Almighty, will have knowledge of various kinds of moral codes, be eloquent in speech and be firm in friendship.

लग्नेशे भार्गवांशस्थे शुक्रे नीचांशसंस्थिते ।
अन्तक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा किंचिल्लोभस्वभाववान् ॥४५०३ ॥
वित्ते सौम्ये शुभांशस्थे तेजस्वी बुद्धिमान् शठः ।
सुमुखः कुशलो धीरो विद्याबुद्धियुतः सुखी ॥४५०४ ॥
तुलांशे तौलिगे सूर्ये वेदशास्त्रार्थतत्त्ववित् ।
यतिप्रीतिकोर नित्यं सुरांशे कर्म शुद्धिमान् ॥४५०५ ॥
ज्येष्ठस्य पुत्राश्चत्वारः कनिष्ठस्य सुतद्वयम् ।
भ्रातृद्वयं तथा विद्याद्भगिन्यौ द्वे सजीविते ॥४५०६ ॥

4503 - 4506. (a) Venus in debilitation Navamsa while the planet Mercury occupies a Navamsa ruled by Venus will give the following effects. The person will inwardly be irascible but be pleased. He will be somewhat miserly.

(b) Mercury placed in the 2nd house with a benefic Navamsa will make one radiant, intelligent, craft, good-looking, skilful, bold and learned.

(c) The Sun in the sign Libra with Libra Navamsa will cause expertise in the meanings of the Vedas and Philosophy. One will please the saints and will perform pure acts. His older brother will have four sons while his younger one will have two.

Two brothers and two sisters will be blessed with longevity.

सुरांशगे चित्रयोगे वित्ते सौम्ये च जायते।
बहुग्रामाधिकारी स्यात् स्वपितामहभाग्यवान् ॥४५०७ ॥
वसुवर्षात् परं पित्रोर्विशेषश्रीप्रदः सुखी।
कन्यालग्ने घने सौम्ये तुलांशे पापवर्जिते ॥४५०८ ॥
लग्नेशस्य दशाकाले स्वपिता भाग्यभोगवान्।
क्रूरयुक्तदशाकाले व्याकुलं ज्वरपीडनम् ॥४५०९ ॥
षष्ठाब्दे सोदरोत्पत्तिः सप्तमाब्दे क्वचिद्व्यथा।
विप्लवेन विचारः स्याद्दशवर्षात्परं सुखम् ॥४५१० ॥
निधनाधिपसंदृष्टे वत्सरे स्वपिता सुखम्।
ग्रामकार्यकलापेन व्याकुलानन्तरं सुखम्।
लग्नराशिदशाकाले नवमाब्दात् परं सुखम् ॥४५११ ॥
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणिस्वपितु र्भाग्यकालगे।
शुभाब्दगे शुभं नित्यं क्रुराबदे व्याकुलं महत् ॥४५१२ ॥

4507 - 4512. (a) Mercury in Sura Nadiamsa in the 2nd would confer lordship over many villages and fortunes to paternal grand-father. After the 8th year of the native, a great deal of wealth will accrue to father's family.

(b) The ascendant being in Virgo as Mercury is in the 2nd (Libra) with Libra Navamsa will produce prosperity to father in the dasa of Mercury. But Mercury should not be, in the process, related to malefics. If at all Mercury is with a malefic, the dasa of the said malefic will promote anguish and troubles from fever. The native will have a co-born in the 6th year. Some worries will come to pass in his 7th year of age. A change of place will occur due to some calamity. Perhaps, happiness will be experienced after the 10th year of age.

(c) Father will be happy in the period when natal Mercury is aspected by transit Mars but only after debacles in undertakings related to the village. Happiness will also exist after the 9th year of age, in the dasa of Virgo (KCD). Following marriage activities, father's prosperity will rise. With favourable transits of Jupiter, auspiciousness will prevail, while his evil transits will promote anguish.

लग्नराशिदशान्त्यादौ स्वपति कीर्तिमान् सुखा।
धनराशिदशाकाले ह्यथवा वित्तपस्य च ॥४५१३ ॥
सुरांशगे महद्भाग्यं गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।
द्वादशाब्दात् परं चैव व्ययाधिपतिदायगे ॥४५१४ ॥
क्रूरमासे पितुः क्लेशं क्रूरभुक्तौ न संशयः।
व्ययाधिपे लग्नकेन्द्रे लग्नेशे धनराशिगे ॥४५१५ ॥
लग्नराशिदशासौख्यं व्ययराशिदशाव्यथा।
लाभराशिदशाकाले मनुवर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥४५१६ ॥
क्रूरसंवत्सरं त्यक्त्वा लाभराशिदशासुखम्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतप्राप्तिः कनिष्ठभ्रातृसौख्यकृत् ॥४५१७ ॥
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि भ्रातृमूलात् सुसौख्यवान्।
सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४५१८ ॥
स्वपिता देहजाड्येन ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम्।
कन्यान्ते तौलिगे मन्दे सुरांशे जनितस्य च ॥४५१९ ॥
लग्नराशिदशाकाले देशे राजान्तरं भवेत्।
लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि विप्लवेन प्रजावधि ॥४५२० ॥
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले त्वर्घवृद्धिः प्रजासुखम्।
ग्रामकार्य कलापेन स्वपिता व्याकुलं महत् ॥४५२१ ॥

4513 - 4521. (a) In the concluding part of the Virgo dasa (KCD), his father will become famous. It could also be in the dasa of Libra (KCD) or that of Venus (Vimsottari). This phase will produce great prosperity, and wealth to the family.

(b) After the 12th year of age, father will be subjected to evils. This will coincide with a malefic sub period in the dasa of the 12th lord (Sun) when the transit Sun will be moving in adverse signs.

(c) The 12th lord Sun in an angle from the ascendant while the ascendant lord (Mercury) is in the 2nd (Libra) will cause happiness in Virgo dasa, and distress in Leo dasa. The dasa of Cancer will cause happiness after 14 years (of its commencement). Except with adverse Jupiterian movements, the dasa of Cancer will promote happiness. During this time, his elder brother will obtain a son and the younger brother will enjoy happy effects. The person will enjoy much happiness through his coborn due to marriage activities.

(d) Saturn transiting in the sign denoted by the natal Navamsa position of the Sun, or a trine thereof, will trouble father through physical ailments.

(e) **Irrelevant:** The country's ruler will change in the dasa of Virgo when Saturn is found in the end

of Virgo or in Libra in transit. The country will reel under loss of crops and the population will be in the grip of a calamity. Saturn moving in Leo will promote commercial activities and the people will be happy. The native's father will be anguished due to reversals in village undertakings.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
क्रूरमासे जातकस्य पित्रादीनां मनोव्यथा ॥४५२२ ॥
जीवयोगे धनप्राप्ती राजद्वारे सुखाधिकम् ।
राहुक्रान्तर्क्षगे जीवे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४५२३ ॥
विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य ग्रामान्तरनिवासवान् ।
लाभराशिदशाकाले सुरांशे जनितस्य च ॥४५२४ ॥
विंशद्वर्षात् परं सौख्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम् ।
क्रूराब्दं च परित्यज्य पितृसौख्यं महत् सुखम् ॥४५२५ ॥
कर्मराशिदशाकाले सुरांशे व्याकुलं महत् ।
अपरार्धे पित्ररिष्टमापत्संन्यासवान् पिता ॥४५२६ ॥
सुरांशगे सप्तविंशे त्रिंशेऽब्दे जनकस्य च ।
क्रूरवत्सरदोषेण पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४५२७ ॥

4522 - 4527. (a) Transit of Saturn: Saturn's sojourn in the sign caused by the Navamsa position of the 8th lord (Mars) or a trine thereof will produce mental distress to father and others, with the Sun's transit in adverse places.

(b) If Jupiter joins Saturn in transit, one will gain wealth and be exceedingly happy in royal circles.

(c) Jupiter occupying the sign held by Rahu (at birth) and transited by Saturn will cause a displacement to the native due to calamity and he will migrate to another place.

(d) Cancer - Moon Dasa: The dasa of Cancer will give happiness, prosperity and wealth after the 20th year (of age, instead of its commencement). His father will also be greatly happy in such years except when Jupiter will be in adverse transits.

(e) Gemini - Mercury Dasa: The dasa of Gemini will throw up much distress. Its 2nd half will endanger one's father who will take to ascetic order as a result of some calamity.

(f) 30th or 27th year of age of the native will endanger his father if Mercury is found in Sura Nadiamsa (in Libra). This will be finally caused with Jupiter's adverse movements within the said age bracket.

कर्माधिपे शुभयुते भाग्येशेन निरीक्षिते ।
लाभराशिदशान्त्यादौ विशेषकर्म सिद्धिमान् ॥४५२८ ॥
नित्यान्नदानसिद्धिः स्यात् स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम् ।
त्रिंशोपरि शरैर्वर्षैः सोदरेण विभागवान् ॥४५२९ ॥
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति नरवाहनवान् भवेत् ।
भाग्यराशिदशाकाले सुरांशे बहुभाग्यवान् ॥४५३० ॥
दशग्रामाधिकारत्वमन्नदाने सुकीर्तिमान् ।
क्रूराब्दगे महाकष्टं विप्लवेन धनव्ययम् ॥४५३१ ॥
शुभाब्दगे धनप्राप्ति प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान् ।
रन्ध्रराशिदशाकाले चत्वारिंशात् परं व्यथाम् ॥४५३२ ॥
चतुश्चत्वारिंशकेऽब्दे विशेषक्लेशवान् भवेत् ।
मदराशि दशाकाले मदेशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे ॥४५३३ ॥
स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसिद्धिः स्यात् पुत्रिणी च सपुत्रिका ।
कुम्भराशिदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥४५३४ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगेन पुत्रनाशात् परं व्यथाम् ।
सुतराशिदशामृत्युः पञ्चषष्टिः सुजीवति ॥४५३५ ॥
ब्रह्मलोकफलं सत्यं व्ययेशे शुक्रसंयुते ।
सुतराशिदशाकाले क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे ॥४५३६ ॥
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयस्यति ।
धनदांशे पूर्वभागे सुरांशे शशिनन्दने ॥४५३७ ॥
लाभराशिदशान्त्यादौ योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ।
धननाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४५३८ ॥

4528 - 4538. (a) Cancer - Moon Dasa: Mercury should join a benefic (i.e. only Jupiter) and be in aspect to the 9th lord (Venus). As a result, the end of 11th Rasi's dasa (i.e. Cancer dasa) will usher performance of specially notable deeds. He will feed the poor continually. His fame will increase and he will be abundantly happy. Within 5 years after the age of 30, he will have division with his brother and will procure much wealth and conveyances.

(b) Taurus - Venus Dasa: The dasa of Taurus will cause much prosperity. He will head over ten villages, will feed the poor and be widely famous. But the years denoted evil transits of Jupiter will bring forth intense troubles and he will lose money in some calamity. Good transits of Jupiter will give him wealth and a prosperous employment.

(c) Aries - Mars Dasa: The dasa of Aries will, after the 40th year, cause anguish. His 44th year will be marked by abundant anguish.

(d) **Pisces - Jupiter Dasa:** The dasa of Pisces will stand to get his son married and his daughter will give birth to a female baby. During this phase, transit Jupiter should be in an angle from the ascendant.

(e) **Aquarius - Saturn Dasa:** The dasa of Aquarius will balance the good and bad effects. But distress will come to pass due to loss of a child for older brother.

(f) **Capricorn - Saturn Dasa:** The dasa of Capricorn will cause death. His life span will be 56 years.

(g) The 12th lord joining the Sun will consign one to Brahma's world after death.

(h) The dasa of Capricorn (vide "f" above) will register a fear of untimely death with adverse Jupiterian and solar movements. Suitable remedies be sought in this context.

(i) Mercury in Sura Nadiamsa will produce prosperity and fame in the dasa of Cancer.

(k) Results culled from Dhana Nadi (meaning the Nadi dealing with 2nd house, as Lagna Nadi deals with ascendant) are reflected in Deva Keralam which will bear truth.

मीनलग्ने कमलांशः

कमलांशे मीनलग्ने मेषे बुधयुते शनौ ।
रक्तवर्णतनुः प्राज्ञः शत्रुतापी क्रिये शनौ ॥४५३९ ॥
सिंहांशगे मतद्वेषी स्वमतान्तर निष्ठकः ।
कमलांशकगे मन्दे मेषे बुधसमन्विते ॥४५४० ॥
विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान् ।
मेषे रवियुते मन्दे कमलांशे च संस्थिते ॥४५४१ ॥
युग्मे भौमे प्रजातश्च धीरः शूरः सुबुद्धिमान् ।
देशान्तरे भाग्ययोगं पञ्चमे बहुवाचकः ॥४५४२ ॥
अपांपत्यंशगे मन्दे धार्मिकश्च स्वकार्यकृत ।
सर्वज्ञः सात्त्विकः क्रोधी मर्मभेदी च तापसः ॥४५४३ ॥
क्रूरषष्ट्यंशगे मन्दे कमलांशे सुबुद्धिमान् ।
अन्तःकपटवान् कामी कमलायतलोचनः ॥४५४४ ॥
पराक्रमे स्वतन्त्रश्च परेषां व्यसनप्रदः ।
क्षिप्रकोपी प्रसन्नात्मा कृशदेहस्वरूपवान् ॥४५४५ ॥

4539 - 4545. Pisces Ascendant - Kamala Nadiamsa: (a) For one born in this space of the zodiac, Saturn joining Mercury in the sign Aries will give a blood-red physique. He will be learned and will cause distress to his enemies.

(b) If Saturn obtains Leo Navamsa (in the above Yoga), he will hate his religion and will show interest in other religions.

(c) He will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and will have no co-born. (This has no bearing with Leo Navamsa.)

(d) Saturn in the company of the Sun while Mars is in Gemini will make one bold, heroic and highly intelligent. His prosperity will pick up in another country. Mars in the 5th will make him garrulous.

(e) Saturn in Apampathi Nadiamsa will make one righteous. He will be able to perform his job well, will be a knower of everything, be gentle, irascible, will break secrets and perform penance.

(f) Saturn in a malefic Shashtiamsa will bless one with a high degree of intelligence. He will be inwardly cunning, be libidinous, will have eyes resembling a lotus petal, be valorous, independent and will have secretive vices. He will be instantly irascible but be pleased. His body will be thin.

Notes: For Kamala Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 778, page 74, Book 1.

कर्मे राहौ धने मन्दे सिहांशे लक्ष्मियोगगे ।
कमलांशे प्रजातश्च किंचिन्मूर्खस्वभाववान् ॥४५४६ ॥
अन्तक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा राजन्यजनमैत्रवान् ।
स्वपिता भाग्ययुक्तश्च पुत्रभाग्यविहीनवान् ॥४५४७ ।
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नो मध्ये वयसि शोकवान् ।
मेषे सिहांशगे मन्दे नाड्यां तु कमलांशके ॥४५४८ ॥
बाल्ये दारिद्यमापन्नस्त्रिंशेऽब्दे बहुभाग्यवान् ।
वातप्रकृतिदेहश्च मूर्छावायुप्रपीडितः ॥४५४९ ॥
सोदरक्लेशवान् रागी त्वङ्गवैकल्यपुत्रवान् ।
तदभावे च यमलसन्तानोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ॥४५५० ॥
भौमांशकगते मन्दे भौमक्षेत्रेशुभान्विते ।
भातृसौख्यविहीनश्च पश्चात् सोदरहीनवान् ॥४५५१ ॥
कोपप्रकृतिमान् रागी मातामहमताश्रितः ।
बाल्ये चक्राङ्कितश्चैव पश्चात् पितृमताश्रयः ॥४५५२ ॥
उद्वाहानन्तरं भाग्यं विंशद्वर्षात् परं सुखम् ।
मातुलारिष्टतः पश्चात् स्वपितुर्गृहवासवान् ॥४५५३ ॥
आयुष्मन्तस्त्रिपितृव्याः मातुलद्वययोगवान् ।
मातृष्वसा भाग्यवती पितृव्यश्च द्विभार्यकः ॥४५५४ ॥

4546 - 4554. (a) Rahu in the 10th (Sagittarius) as Saturn is in the 2nd (Aries) with Leo Navamsa causes Lakshmi Yoga, leading to acquisition of wealth. The subject will be somewhat foolish with this yoga, be inwardly short-tempered, but pleased. He will have friends in royal circles, will enjoy fortunes through father but be bereft of happiness concerning children. He will have self-earned wealth and be grieved in the middle part of his life.

(b) Saturn in Aries with Leo Navamsa will cause poverty in childhood. After the age of 30, he will acquire much prosperity. He will suffer from windy disorders and loss of consciousness. He will incur grief in respect of his brother, be passionate and will have a deformed son. Alternatively, he will have twin children.

(c) Saturn should be in a sign and Navamsa of Mars and should join a benefic. As a result, one will not be happy concerning co-born and will have no after-born. He will be short-tempered, passionate and will follow the religion of maternal grand-father. In his childhood he will be initiated into Vaishnavite order and will later on switch over to his father's religion. His prosperity will rise after marriage. He will be happy after his 20th year of age. Following the death of his maternal uncle, he will resume his father's home. He will have three long-lived paternal uncles and two maternal uncles. His mother's sister will be fortunate. One of the paternal uncles will have two wives.

Notes: (a) "Swa Pita Bhagya" in sloka 4547 should read as "Swapitru Bhagya".

कमलांशकगे मन्दे स्वपितृव्यचतुष्टयम् ।
तेषां द्वौ पुत्रहीनौ च ह्यपरौ पुत्रसंयुतौ ॥४५५५ ॥
मातृष्वसुर्भर्तृभाग्यं कमलांशे स्वमातुलः ।
जीवनत्वमिति प्राहुः कमलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४५५६ ॥
कमलांशे जन्मदाये क्लिष्टा मातृष्वसा व्यथाम् ।
लभते भाग्यनाशं च ह्यन्यदेशे पितामहः ॥४५५७ ॥

4555 - 4557. Saturn in Kamala Nadiamsa will cause four paternal uncles. Out of them, (the first) two will be childless. The last two will be blessed with sons. His maternal aunt will be fortunate in respect of her husband. During the native's first dasa, she will undergo mental anguish. Paternal grand-father's prosperity will be destroyed in a foreign land.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे भौमे ह्यग्रग्रह समन्विते ।
जन्मदाये मातृबन्धुवंशोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥४५५८ ॥
पितामही दीर्घजीवा पितृव्यैकश्चिरायुषः ।
पितृव्यस्य तु जन्मर्क्षं मन्दांशे तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥४५५९ ॥
स्वजन्मर्क्षं पितृव्यस्य द्विभार्यश्चैक पुत्रवान् ।
आयुष्मत्यौ पुत्रिके द्वे शेषं नाशमितीरयेत् ॥४५६० ॥
पितृव्यसुताभावेशे नीचांशे स्वोच्चराशिगे ।
पितृव्यपुत्रिका क्लेशं पुत्रनाश इति स्मृतः ॥४५६१ ॥
पितृव्याधिपतौ मन्दे सिंहांशे नीचराशिगे ।
पितृव्यश्च दुराचारी राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥४५६२ ॥
तत्पुत्रो जाड्यान् कामी वन्ध्यास्त्रीसक्तिमान् सदा ।
पीडितः प्रतिबन्धेन दत्तपुत्रविनाशवान् ॥४५६३ ॥

4558 - 4563. (a) Mars in the 4th in the company of a malefic planet will cause difficulties in the mother's family during the native's first dasa. His maternal grand-mother and one of the paternal uncles will be endowed with long life.

(b) The natal ascendant of paternal uncle will correspond to the Navamsa occupied by Saturn or a trine thereof. The said relative will have two wives, one son and two long-living daughters. Rest (of the progeny) will be destroyed.

(c) The lord of the 3rd, denoting the issues of paternal uncle, being in exaltation sign and debilitation Navamsa will cause anguish about daughters and destruction of sons.

(d) Saturn holding charge of one's paternal uncle (being the 11th lord for Pisces ascendant) and placed in the sign Aries with Leo Navamsa will cause a paternal uncle with bad conduct (addicted to vices). But he will be famous in royal assembly. His (paternal uncle's) son will incur illness, be libidinous, associated with barren women, ever in trouble due to obstacles and will lose his adopted progeny.

द्विग्रहोच्चे शनौ नीचे कमलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
पितृव्यपुत्रिका काचिज्जारिणी त्वल्पपुत्रिणी ॥४५६४ ॥
दारिद्र्यवशमापन्ना मध्ये भर्तृविनाशिनी ।
कमलांशे पितृव्यस्य स्वभार्यावंश एव च ॥४५६५ ॥
स्त्रीप्रजायाः कलङ्कं स्यात् स्वभ्रात्रा गूढकामिनी ।

कमलांशकगे मन्दे शशिजेन समन्विते ॥४५६६ ॥
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च सत्कलत्रोधनैर्युतः ।
दारवंशे कलङ्कश्च स्वदारभ्रातृपापवान् ॥४५६७ ॥
शूद्रस्त्रीवशमापन्नः पतितःशत्रुकृत्यवान् ।
कालान्तरे दरिद्रश्च पितृद्रोही त्वपुत्रकः ॥४५६८ ॥
मीने नीचांशगे शुक्रे कर्मे राहौ प्रजायते ।
स्वदारभगिनी क्लिष्टा दुष्टा दुर्भगचारिणी ॥४५६९ ॥
मेषे सिंहांशगे मन्दे मीने चापांशजस्य च ।
चत्वारिंशात् परं भाग्यं लक्ष्मीयोगमिति स्मृतम् ॥४५७० ॥
लग्नारूढे निशानाशे लग्नराशिदशाव्यथा ।
जननी क्लेशमाप्नोति मातुः सौख्यं न विद्यते ॥४५७१ ॥
अष्टमाधिपतौ लग्ने स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ।
गुरुदृष्टिविहीने च दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४५७२ ॥
लग्नात्त्रिकोणगे जीवे रन्ध्रेशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे ।
लग्नराशिदशाकाले मृतप्रायोपिजीवति ॥४५७३ ॥
स्वपित्रधिक दारिद्यं क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
पितृव्योद्वाहसौख्याप्तिः क्लेशश्च ज्ञातिवर्गके ॥४५७४ ॥
धनाधिपे केन्द्रगते राहुसंयुतवीक्षिते ।
धनराशिदशाकाले धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४५७५ ॥

4564 - 4575. (a) Two planets in exaltation while Saturn is in Aries will be the source of the following events. One's paternal uncle's daughter will be somewhat immoral. She will have limited number of daughters. She will be in the grip of poverty and will lose her husband in the middle of her life. Further there will be (such) blemish concerning the females of paternal uncle's wife.

(b) Saturn in Aries in the company of Mercury will give the native an excellent wife and wealth. But there will exist blemish (of immorality) in his wife's family. His brother-in-law will be sinful, be attached to a low class woman, morally fallen, will indulge in inimical deeds, incur penury after some time, betray his father and be bereft of a son.

(c) Venus in Pisces (in the ascendant) with Virgo Navamsa while Rahu is placed in Sagittarius (10th) will torment one's wife's sister. She will further be wicked and unfortunate.

(d) Lakshmi Yoga: The native will obtain fortunes after his 40th year through the formation of what is called Lakshmi Yoga. The said yoga is caused by Saturn in Aries (2nd) with Leo Navamsa, or in Pisces (in the ascendant) with Sagittarius Navamsa.

(e) Pisces - Jupiter Dasa: The Moon in the ascendant (or in the Arudha of the ascendant) will act in a different manner in the dasa of the ascendant. His mother will be anguished and will not enjoy happiness.

(f) The 8th lord (Venus) in the ascendant (Pisces) with an aspect or association from Rahu, but without Jupiter's aspect, will kill the wife (prematurely).

(g) Pisces - Jupiter Dasa: If the 8th lord is in an angle while Jupiter is in a trine - both with reference to the ascendant - one will nearly die in the dasa of the ascendant. Further, the person will incur more poverty than his father has, and will be in the grip of deep anguish. His relatives will also be in anguish. His paternal uncle will enjoy the happiness of getting married.

(h) Aries - Mars Dasa: The 2nd lord Mars in an angle in association with Rahu by company or aspect will give wealth in the dasa of Aries.

Notes: (e) The dasa referred to is Pisces - Jupiter in KCD.

(g) Reference is to Kala Chakra Dasa of Pisces - Jupiter.

(h) Reference is to Kala Chakra Dasa of Aries - Mars.

कमलांशे विप्रकाले धनेशे केतुसंयुते ।
धनराशिदशाकाले मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ॥४५७६ ॥
विद्यारम्भं च लभते जीवनं क्लेशजीवनम् ।
स्वमातुलस्य सन्ताने विप्लवेन विनिर्गते ॥४५७७ ॥
जन्मदेशे कलापं स्याद्राजान्तरमिति स्मृतम् ।
विक्रमाधिपतौ शुक्रे स्वोच्चे नीचांशसंस्थिते ॥४५७८ ॥
तद्राशीशदशाकाले मातृवंशे वधूमृतिः ।
मातामही विनाशः स्यान्मातृवंशे महाविपत् ॥४५७९ ॥
पितृवंशे च दारिद्यं पितृव्यस्य क्वचित् सुखम् ।
सुखाधिपे धनस्थाने मीनलग्नसमुद्भवः ॥४५८० ॥
सुखाराशिदशाकाले वदेदुद्वाहकर्मवान् ।
चतुर्थभावे क्रूराः स्युर्भूगृहक्षेत्रनाशनम् ॥४५८१ ॥
तत्तद्राशिदशाकाले स्थानच्युतिविनिर्दिशेत् ।
उद्वाहानन्तरं सौख्यं ज्वरोपद्रववान् क्वचित् ॥४५८२ ॥
लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे भौमे गृहच्छिद्रकलापवान् ।

पितृपीडा भयं किंचिज्जन्मदेशे महाविपत् ॥४५८३ ॥
विवाहनन्तरं चैव स्वभार्यामातृनाशनम् ।
सुतराशिदशाकाले श्वशुरस्तु विवाहवान् ॥४५८४ ॥
पितृव्यस्तु महत्सौख्यं भ्रातृशोकेन कर्शितः ।
सुतेशे सुतराशिस्थे कर्मेशेन निरीक्षिते ॥४५८५ ॥
सुखराशिदशान्त्यादौ राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान् ।
सुतराशिदशाभाग्यं योगं च द्वित्रिवत्सरम् ॥४५८६ ॥
पुत्रलाभं च लभते स्वपित्ररिष्टमादिशेत् ।
मीनांशगे सुखाधीशे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥४५८७ ॥
तद्दशायां महत्सौख्यं राजद्वारे शुभाधिकम् ।
चतुस्त्रिंशात् परं क्लेशं चतुर्थे कुज संस्थिते ॥४५८८ ॥
षष्ठराशिदशाकाले दारिद्र्येण च कर्शितः ।
मेषे सूर्ये मीनलग्ने दशमे राहु संस्थिते ॥४५८९ ॥
षष्ठराशि दशाक्लेशं राजद्वारेऽवमानवान् ।
षष्ठधिपे स्वोच्चगते भाग्यांशे बुधसंयुते ॥४५९० ॥
षष्ठराशिदशाकाले पुत्रिका च शुभैर्युता ।
क्लेशकाले शुभं चैव तूच्चराशिफलं समम् ॥४५९१ ॥
दशान्ते पुत्रिकोद्वाहं तृतीयांशे सुशोभनम् ।
स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसोख्याप्तिमित्रवर्गे महत्सुखम् ॥४५९२ ॥

4576 - 4592. (a) Mars - Ketu Conjunction: Birth in the first quarter of Kamala Nadiamsa, Pisces, will cause thread ceremony in the Dasa of Aries - Mars provided Mars at birth joins Ketu. In addition to this, his education will commence. His life will be marked by troubles. His maternal uncle's progeny will beget a bad end due to a calamity. The king of the country will change(?)

(b) Taurus - Venus Dasa: The 3rd lord (Venus) in exaltation (in the ascendant, Pisces) with debilitation Navamsa will cause the death of a bride in mother's family in the dasa of Taurus. His maternal grand-father will pass away. Perhaps a great calamity will hit mother's family. Father's family will pass through a phase of utter poverty. However, paternal uncle will be somewhat happy.

(c) Gemini - Mercury Dasa: The native will be busy in marriage rituals in this dasa if the 4th lord (Mercury) is in the 2nd (Aries)

(d) Gemini - Mercury Dasa: Malefics in the 4th will be a source of loss of landed and housing properties. In the said dasa, the native will lose his place of living (and migrate to another place). However, he will be happy after marriage. He will be somewhat troubled by fever.

(e) Mars in the 4th will destroy family peace, evils to father and great dangers to self in birth region. Following his marriage, his wife will lose her mother.

(f) Cancer - Moon Dasa: The dasa of the 5th Rasi will cause (second) marriage to one's father-in-law. One's paternal uncle will receive much happiness (on other counts) but be grieved due to loss of co-born.

(g) Cancer - Moon Dasa: The lord of the 5th (Moon) in the 5th in aspect to Jupiter will allow entry in royal service in the captioned dasa. This period will also help one to prosper for a period of two or three years. He will beget a son but lose his father.

(h) The 4th lord (Mercury) in aspect to Jupiter and begetting Pisces Navamsa will produce much happiness in the dasa of Gemini - Mercury. Further many auspicious events will accrue to the native in royal service.

(i) Mars in the 4th (Gemini) will produce anguish after the age of 34.

(j) Leo - Sun Dasa: This dasa will cause physical thinness due to penury.

(k) One will be humiliated in royal assembly in the dasa of Leo - Sun occurring under the following conditions. The ascendant is Pisces, the Sun is in Aries and Rahu is in the 10th (Sagittarius)

(l) Effects for One's Daughter: One's daughter will beget auspicious effects in the dasa of Leo - Sun, if the Sun is in Aries along with Mercury. Further the Sun should be in the 9th from the Navamsa ascendant. The phase of anguish will be compensated by auspicious effects and the exaltation effects (of the Sun) will remain even. The end of the dasa will give marriage to her. Further, the native's son will also get married and his friends will receive happiness.

उच्चक्षेत्रफलं चैव तृतीयांशे फलानि च ।
नीचयोगफलं चैव खण्डद्वयफलं वृथा ॥४५९३ ॥
मध्यखण्डान्तमारभ्य तृतीयेशत्रुनाशनम् ।
तृतीयांशे मध्यखण्डे योगवान् कीर्तिमान् भवेत् ॥४५९४ ॥

4593 - 4594. The present two slokas are not

amenable to a proper rendering as they consist of groups of meaningless words like: for the 3rd part of Nadiamsa .. results of exaltation sign ... results of debility ... effects of two Khandas ... from the beginning of Madhya Khanda .... in the 3rd ... destruction of enemies will ocur ... in the 3rd part of the middle Khanda ... one will attain prosperity and fame ...

राहौ वा गोचरे वापि स्वशुत्रजनपीडितः ॥४५९५ ॥
षष्ठामव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्तापं देहायासं धनक्षयम् ॥४५९६ ॥
कमलांशकगे मन्दे मीनलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
सिंहराशिदशाकाले वैष्णवद्वेषमादिशेत् ॥४५९७ ॥
तृतीयांशे शुत्रनाशं स्वराजन्यजनावधि ।
देशे राजान्तरं चैव पश्चाद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४५९८ ॥
कन्याराशिदशाकाले मीनलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
कमलांशे प्रजातस्य बहुभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४५९९ ॥

4595 - 4599. (a) Leo - Sun Dasa: Saturn or Rahu in transit in the sign denoted by the Navamsa position of the 6th lord (Sun) will torment one's adversaries. But the dasa of the Leo - Sun shall be in currency at that time.

(b) General: When Saturn transits the space caused by the sum of longitudes of the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th, he will produce mental distress, physical ailment and financial decline.

(c) In the Dasa of Leo - Sun, one will earn enmity of Vaishnavites as Saturn at birth is in Kamala Nadiamsa (in Aries). The last one third part of the dasa will be congenial for destruction of enemies. One's fortunes will rise after a change of the ruler.

(d) Virgo - Mercury Dasa: This dasa will produce much prosperity.

सप्तमारूढगे जीवे स्वांशे पूर्णबलन्विते ।
कमलांशे प्रजातश्च नरवाहनवान् भवेत् ॥४६०० ॥

4600. Conveyances: Jupiter in the Arudha of the 7th house, with a Navamsa of his own and in full strength will contribute to acquisition of conveyances.

रन्ध्रराशिदशाकाले लक्ष्मीयोगोद्भवस्य च ।
पुत्रयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्यात्तृतीयांशे महाविपत् ॥४६०१ ॥
अष्टमाधिपतौ स्वोच्चे नीचांशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातस्य मध्यमायुरितीरितः ॥४६०२ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे मृतिश्चैव पुत्रपीडा भविष्यति ।
क्रूरमासे दारपीडा क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान् ॥४६०३ ॥
भाग्यराशिदशाकाले लक्ष्मी योगसमुद्भवः ।
पुत्रप्राबल्ययोगेन बहुभाग्ययुतः स्सुखी ॥४६०४ ॥
कर्मराशिदशाकाले कर्मे राहौ च संस्थिते ।
लक्ष्मीयोगे मीनलग्ने कर्मराशिदशाविपत् ॥४६०५ ॥
तत्रिकोणदशाकाले मृतप्रायोपजीवति ।
चन्द्रराशिदशासन्धौ स्वजनारिष्टशोकवान् ॥४६०६ ॥
कर्मराशिदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिवत्सरे ।
कुळीरमासे निर्याणमथ वा तत्रिकोणगे ॥४६०७ ॥
भावाधिपफलाध्याये लक्ष्मीयोगोद्भवस्य च ।
शनिनाड्यांफलं स्वल्पं शुक्रनाड्यां तु विस्तृतम् ।
वर्षचर्याफलादीनि योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥४६०८ ॥

4601 - 4608. (a) Libra - Venus: For one born in Lakshmi yoga (vide 4546 - 54 and 4564 - 75), this dasa will cause prosperity of one's progeny. But the last one third part of the dasa will produce great calamity.

(b) The lord of the 8th (Venus) getting the aspect of Jupiter and being in his exaltation sign (Pisces) with Virgo Navamsa will cause medium life-span. There will be (untimely) death in relatives' circle and evils to one's own progeny. His wife will be subjected to evils with adverse transits of the Sun but will recover her health early.

(c) Scorpio - Mars Dasa: One born in Lakshmi Yoga will see his sons greatly prospering. He will also enjoy prosperity and happiness.

(d) Sagittarius - Jupiter Dasa: If Rahu is found in the 10th at birth, the said Rasi's Dasa will be a source of calamity.

(e) In the dasas that are trine to Sagittarius (i.e. in Leo - Sun and Aries - Mars dasas), one will be nearly involved in death.

(f) The junction of the Dasa of the Moon sign will cause evils to one's kinsfolk and consequent grief.

(g) Death of the native will occur in the Dasa of the 10th sign (i.e. Sagittarius - Jupiter) in the "year" ruled by the 8th lord (i.e. the phase held by Libra - Venus). The corresponding month will be re-

flected by the Sun journeying in Cancer, Scorpio or Pisces.

(h) Sani Nadi is brief on the effects of Bhavas in connection with Lakshmi Yoga while Sukra Nadi is quite elaborate. Astrologers should understand these effects through solar return horoscopes.

Thus end the effects for Kamala Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant.

॥ तुलालग्ने निर्मलांशः ॥

निर्मलांशे तुलालग्ने पूर्वभाग समुद्भवः ॥४६०९ ॥
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं नवमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः।
मकरांशकगे चन्द्रे नीचे राहुसमन्विते ॥४६१० ॥
लग्नेशे शनिसंयुक्ते वनप्रान्ते प्रसूतिमान्।
तुलालग्नेऽर्किसंदृष्टे निर्मलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४६११ ॥
वनप्रान्ते पुरे वासं जननं च विनिर्दिशेत्।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे वीथ्योस्तु यमसोमयोः ॥४६१२ ॥
प्राग्भागे जननं चैव ह्युत्तरद्वारके गृहे।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य वीथ्योस्तुचक्रपाशिनोः ॥४६१३ ॥
महानदीप्रान्तदेशे नगरे प्रसवो भवेत्।
निर्मले चोत्तरे भागे पञ्चमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥४६१४ ॥
अथवा च द्वितीयः स्यान्नदीप्रान्ते प्रसूतिमान्।
निर्मलांश सत्कुलीनः पूर्वभागे शुभाकृतिः ॥४६१५ ॥
उत्तरांशे श्यामतनुः कृशदेहस्वरूपवान्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे निर्मलांशे तुलालग्नसमुद्भवः ॥४६१६ ॥
गुरुदृष्टे सुदीर्घायुः स्थूलभूतशरीरवान्।
गुरुदृष्टिफलं पूर्णं पूर्वभागोद्भवस्य च ॥४६१७ ॥

4609 - 4617. Libra Ascendant - Nirmala Nadiamsa: (a) One belonging to the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will be born as a Soodra. He will be the 9th issue of the family.

(b) The Moon in conjunction with Rahu and being in debility (in the 2nd) with Capricorn Navamsa while the ascendant is held by Saturn by occupation will cause one's birth in a forest region.

(c) If the ascendant Libra is aspected by Saturn, birth and living will be in a town of a forest region.

(d) One of the former half of this Nadiamsa will be born in a street extending from south to north-east. The house will be located in the eastern direction with north-facing entry. In case of the latter half, birth will be in a city near a river region. He will be the 5th or 2nd issue of the family. ("*Veethyostu Chakrapaassinoh*" in the second line of sloka 4613 denotes nothing understandable. *Veethi* means street; *Chakra* means wheel and *Paasa* means noose.)

(e) The native of first half will belong to an excellent family and be handsome in appearance. One of the 2nd half will be black in complexion and thin-bodied.

(f) There is another authority to specify longevity and a fat physique in case of Jupiter's aspect on Libra ascendant. The native of 1st half will receive full effects of Jupiter's aspect.

प्रसूतिसमये विप्रकालज्ञौ च समीपगौ।
उत्तरांशे मन्दफलं भिषग् विप्रौ समीपगौ ॥४६१८ ॥
वसन्तः सूतिकागेहे सूतिकाले गृह धनम्।
निर्मले चोतरे भागे तुलालग्ने शनीक्षिते ॥४६१९ ॥
प्रसूतिकाले जननी वेदनाधिक संयुता।
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति क्षिप्रेण प्रसवः स्मृतः ॥४६२० ॥
गुरुदृष्टिवशात् सौख्यं बालरिष्टं न विद्यते।
सिंहे मन्दे क्रिये जीवे मेषांशे पापवर्जिते ॥४६२१ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रदोषः क्वचिद्भवेत्।
नीचे मन्दांशगे चन्द्रे निर्मलांशसमुद्भवः ॥४६२२ ॥
पित्ररिष्टोपशान्त्यर्थे स्वर्णदानं प्रदापयेत्।
गां दद्यादैन्द्रनक्षत्रे बालारिष्टोपशान्तये ॥४६२३ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ तुलालग्नोद्भवस्य च।
वित्ते राहुयुते चन्द्रे तदीशे भाग्यराशिगे ॥४६२४ ॥
चन्द्रारिष्टोपशान्त्यंर्थ राजतं चन्द्रमर्चयेत्।
स्वर्णनागप्रदानेन बालारिष्टं न विद्यते ॥४६२५ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रदोषो न विद्यते।
उत्तरांशे बहुत्वं स्याद्दोषं मासत्रयं वदेत् ॥४६२६ ॥
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।

4618 - 4626½. (a) At the time of birth of the native of Vipra Kala (*"Viprakalagnau"* should read as *"Viprakalajau"*) .... will be present. In case of birth in 2nd half, "results will be slow" and doctors and Brahmins will be present.

(b) Saturn aspecting Libra ascendant with 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will cause pains to mother at the time of delivery. In case of 1st half, pains will be less and delivery instant. Jupiter's aspect will usher happiness (to the child and mother) and remove the blemish of infantile mortality.

(c) Saturn in Leo while Jupiter is in Aries with Aries Navamsa, bereft of malefic relations, will produce blemish of the Moon (i.e. Balarishta) to some extent.

(d) The Moon in Scorpio with a Navamsa of Saturn will endanger the child's father. The remedy lies in donating gold. In case the birth star is Poorva or Uttara Phalguni (it is Jyeshta according to another version), remedies should be sought for a Libra ascendant native. Then the parents will be long-lived.

(e) Should Rahu be in the 2nd with the Moon while Mars is in Gemini, Balarishta is produced for a Libra native. To overcome this blemish, the Moon-God's image made of silver should be worshipped and a cobra's image made of gold should be donated.

(f) The blemish of the Moon (i.e. Balarishta) will not (fully) exist if birth is in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa. But in the other case, blemish will be aplenty for a period of three months. The partial blemish in case of the native of former half can be overcome by remedies.

Notes: The original's instructions available at "a" are not quite coherent.

तुलालग्ने क्रिये जीवे मेषांशे धार्मिकः सुधीः ॥४६२७ ॥
स्वपिता शिवभक्तश्च देवब्राह्मणभक्तिमान् ।
कालान्तरे भाग्यवृद्धिस्तत्पुत्रद्वेषमादिशेत् ॥४६२८ ॥
भाग्याभिवृद्धिमान् रागी धर्मपुण्यपुराणवित् ।
निर्मलांशे पिता बाल्ये भ्रातृद्वयप्रपीडितः ॥४६२९ ॥
स्वपितामहभाग्याप्तिःसोदरी भ्रातृसंयुतः ।
तटाकोद्यान निर्माता वैदिकाचारतत्त्ववित् ।४६३० ॥
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते भौमे निर्मलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
क्रूरहा स्वपिता क्रोधी भ्रातृद्वेषकलापवान् ॥४६३१ ॥
अस्वतन्त्रोऽल्पकालं च पश्चात् स्वातन्त्र्यभाग्यवान् ।
बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभावश्च परस्त्रीसङ्गपापवान् ॥४६३२ ॥
चोरकृत्यं क्वचित् कालं यौवने ग्रन्थिरोगवान् ।
पश्चात्तापी सुधर्मात्मा शिवलिङ्गप्रपूजक ॥४६३३ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे वयोमध्ये पिता सुखी ।
धर्मकार्यरतो नित्यं ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापवान् ॥४६३४ ॥
वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन बहुभाग्ययुत सुखी ।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपितुर्दश सोदराः ॥४६३५ ॥
अथवा द्वादशश्चैव दत्तपुत्रप्रदो भवेत् ।
पितृष्वसैका माङ्गल्या रोगिणी पुत्रसंयुता ॥४६३६ ॥

4627 - 4636. Father : (a) If birth is in Libra ascendant while Jupiter is in the sign Aries with Aries Navamsa, the native's father will be righteous and intelligent. He will be a devotee of Lord Siva and will honour gods and Brahmins. After some interval, his fortunes will increase but he will have enmity with his son. He will be passionate and be learned in moral law, meritorious acts and Puranas.

(b) Birth in Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, would cause troubles to father in his early days on account of his two brothers. He would earn a great deal of prosperity and be endowed with sisters as well. He would construct tanks and gardens, and would follow the code of conduct prescribed by the Vedas.

(c) For the subject native, if Mars is in the 9th from the ascendant (i.e. in Gemini), declare the following. The native's father would be a cruel and short-tempered person and would incur enmity with co-born. For some time he would not be independent, i.e. would be in servitude. Later on, he would seek fortunes with independence. In childhood, he would be wicked and would acquire the sin of having illegal ties with women. For some time, he would be a thief. In his youth, he would suffer from diseases of blood vessels. He would repent for his sins, turn righteous and would worship Lord Siva.

(d) If the birth is in the former of half of the subject Nadiamsa, father would be happy in the middle of his life. He would be ever attached to righteous deeds but would have enmity with his kinsfolk. In his old age, he would acquire a lot of prosperity through his offspring. He would have a total of ten or twelve brothers and would have an adopted son (as well). One of his sisters will have long-lived married life, be sickly and endowed with offspring.

Notes: The results mentioned in the above ten slokas apply to the native's father.

पितृष्वसृसुतः कश्चित् सपत्नीमातृयोगवान् ।
बहुभाग्यर्थसम्पन्नो भेदभ्रातृविरोधवान् ॥४६३७ ॥

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपितुर्भगिनीसुतः।
राजयोगं च लभते लोके ब्राह्मण्यमुत्तमम् ॥४६३८ ॥
पितुः कनिष्ठभगिनीतत्सुतस्य फलं स्मृतम्।
स्वपितुर्ज्येष्ठभगिनी वैधव्येन च कर्शिता ॥४६३९ ॥
तत्पुत्रस्त्वेति दारिद्यमेकः कश्चिद्‌द्विभार्यवान्।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे लाभे मन्दे च संस्थिते ॥४६४० ॥
स्वपितृव्यसुतौ द्वौ च स्वगोत्रे दत्तपुत्रकौ।
दुर्मार्गवृत्तिमान् कश्चिन्मित्रप्रभुबहुत्ववान् ॥४६४१ ॥
स्वभेदमातृकार्येण पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशनम्।
अदृष्टयत्ने पुत्राप्तिर्मध्ये गण्डाद्विमोचितः ॥४६४२ ॥
भेतभ्रातृसुतद्वेषी तस्य पुत्रफलं स्मृतम्।
दारद्वयं च लभते भाग्यवान् पापचेतनः ॥४६४३ ॥

4637 - 4643. (a) Cousin: As a result of birth in the 1st half of the said Nadiamsa, following is to be predicted about the native's paternal aunt's son. He will have a step-mother, will enjoy much prosperity and wealth and be inimical to his step-brother. He will beget Raja Yoga effects and be devoted to acquire a high degree of sacred knowledge. These are the effects relating to the son of father's younger sister.

(b) Aunt: Further to the above, father's elder sister will be emaciated due to widowhood. Her son will be in the grip of utter poverty and will probably have two wives.

(c) Saturn in the 11th (Leo) will cause two sons the native's paternal aunt. There will be two adopted sons in the family. This applies to the 1st half of Nirmala Nadiamsa. The native's cousin will be of bad conduct and will possess many friends and employers. Due to undertakings related to step brother, he will lose his sons. After some efforts, he will obtain a son who will be endangered in between. He will have two wives and be sinful.

स्वपितुव्यसुतस्थाने मन्दे चापत्रिकोणगे।
स्वपितृव्यसुतः कश्चिद्ग्रहशङ्काप्रपीडितः ॥४६४४ ॥
चोरकृत्ययुतो नित्यं ज्ञातिवित्तापहारकः।
तस्य दोषवशाच्चैव सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४६४५ ॥
भानुव्रतादिपुण्येन देहारोग्यं क्वचित् सुखम्।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति ह्येकपुत्रयुतः सुखी।
लाभे स्वोच्चांशगे मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते ॥४६४६ ॥
स्वपितुव्यसुतः कश्चिद्राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्।
कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः ॥४६४७ ॥
पितृव्यद्वेषपापेन पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशनम्।
कालन्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्जन्मप्रभृति सौख्यवान् ॥४६४८ ॥
मध्ये वयसि सन्तापी वातरोगेण कर्शितः।
ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४६४९ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपितृव्यसुतस्य च।
लाभस्थशनिदोषाच्च जन्मदाये मृतिं वदेत्।
एका कनिष्ठभगिनी समाङ्गल्या मृतिं लभेत् ॥४६५० ॥
जन्मदाये फलं चैव पितृव्यस्य तुलाशनौ।
जीविते जन्मदायान्ते प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम् ॥४६५१ ॥
सम्पद्दाये शुक्रभुक्तौ दशामध्येऽथ वा यदि ॥
निर्मलांशे पितृव्यस्य नाशं च मनुरब्रवीत् ॥४६५२ ॥
अपरेवयसिपिता विशेषज्ञानबुद्धिमान्।
धनधान्याभिवृद्धिः स्याद्योगप्राबल्यवान् सुखी ॥४६५३ ॥

4644 - 4653. Paternal Uncle's Son: (a) Saturn in the 3rd (or) "in a trine to Sagittarius" (that is, in the 7th in Aries or in the 11th in Leo) will cause the following effects concerning paternal uncle's son. He will incur planetary evils, be a thief and will steal the wealth of his kinsfolk. Due to these blemishes, he will face loss of progeny. By maintaining vows to the Sun-god, his health will be normal; he will be somewhat happy and will beget a son.

(b) Saturn in the 11th (Leo) in the company of Venus and begetting Libra Navamsa will cause some fame to a paternal uncle's son in the royal assembly. He will have two wives, be passionate and be grieved on account of loss of progeny due to the sin accruing out of enmity with a paternal uncle. After some delay, he will beget a son. He will be happy right from his birth. In the middle of his life, he will be somewhat distressed and emaciated due to windy diseases. He will face much grief due to misunderstandings with his kinsfolk.

(c) Due to the blemish caused by Saturn being in the 11th, the native will lose cousin in the very first dasa. One of the native's younger sister will also pre-decease her husband. If she survives (i.e. lives after husband's death), some important relatives will die in the end of the native's first dasa.

(d) In the sub period of Venus in the 2nd dasa,

or in the middle of the said dasa, one's paternal uncle will quit the world. In the later years, father will acquire special (or mentionable) wisdom. Wealth and grains will be on the increase in the native's family and he will acquire a prosperous employment.

नवमे कुजदोषेण जन्माब्दे व्याकुली पिता।
आ बाल्यं च मनस्तापं स्वपितुर्भाग्यमादिशेत् ॥४६५४ ॥
उत्तरांशे विशेषेण स्वपिता ह्यपमृत्युवान्।
स्वपितृव्यसुतारिष्टं प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम् ॥४६५५ ॥
पूर्वभागे पिता जाड्यं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान्।
तताम्बिके सौख्ययुक्ते ज्येष्ठभ्राता शुभान्वितः ॥४६५६ ॥
पितामहाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चांशे बुधसंयुते।
पितामहः प्रसिद्धश्च बहुभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥४६५७ ॥
लग्नाद्द्वितीयगे राहौ कर्मे सूर्ये च संस्थिते।
बाल्ये पितामहः क्लेशी दारिद्येण च कर्शितः ॥४६५८ ॥
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु सञ्चारं स्वपितामहः।
विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यं सौख्यं पुत्रोत्सवात् परम् ॥४६५९ ॥
तुलालग्ने निर्मलांशे ज्ञानी स्यात् स्वपितामहः।
यौवनान्ते सुभाग्याप्तिर्वनस्थलगतः सुखी ॥४६६० ॥

4654 - 4660 (a) Due to the blemish of Mars being in the 9th (Gemini), one's father will be distressed in the very first year of his (native's) birth. Right from the native's childhood, his father will be mentally tormented but will enjoy fortunes.

(b) If the birth be in the 2nd half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, one's father will face untimely death. His paternal uncle's children will incur evils. So also other kinsmen.

(c) In case of 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, father will be subjected to diseases but will recover health early. Paternal grand-mother will enjoy happiness. Elder brother will beget auspicious effects.

(d) Grand-father: The 5th lord Saturn in the company of Mercury and betting Libra Navamsa will cause a famous paternal grand-father who would have a number of co-born.

(e) Grand-father: Rahu in the 2nd (Scorpio) while the Sun is in the 10th (Cancer) would cause anguish to paternal grand-father in childhood who would be emaciated due to penury. He would wander in a street spread from south to north. After his marriage, he would acquire happiness following birth of a son.

(f) Birth in the subject Nadiamsa will cause wisdom to paternal grand-father. In the end of his youth, he would acquire fortunes and live happily in a forest region.

गुरुद्वयं पूजयति वैदिकाचारधार्मिकः।
अनाचारी क्वचित् कालं पश्चात् सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान् ॥४६६१ ॥

4661. The native's paternal grand-father would worship two teachers (i.e. would have two teachers), would follow Vedic code of conduct, be righteous, would earn fortunes towards the end of his youth and would migrate to a forest region.

पितामहाधिपे मन्दे शुभद्वयसमन्विते।
निर्मलांश पूर्वभागे निर्मलः स्वपितामहः ॥४६६२ ॥
भ्रातृश्रेष्ठः सुखी नित्यं सत्कलत्रैकवान् सुखी।
बन्धुवर्गे सुपूज्यश्च सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः ॥४६६३ ॥
एकभ्रातृयुतो मानी सत्पुत्रधनधान्यवान्।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥४६६४ ॥
प्रपितामहपुण्येन वंशे भाग्याभिवर्धनम्।
पितामहाधिकं भाग्यं ज्येष्ठ भ्रात्रधिकं घनम् ॥४६६५ ॥

4662 - 4665. Libra Ascendant - Nirmala Nadiamsa - 1st Half: (a) Should Saturn, as a ruler of the house of paternal grand-father (the 5th) be conjoined with two benefics, he (the said relative) would be a pure person, would be the best among his co-born, ever happy, would have one virtuous wife, would be highly revered among his kinsfolk and would honour his co-born.

(b) If Jupiter aspects the said Saturn, paternal grand-father would have only one co-born, be honourable and endowed with virtuous sons, wealth and grains. Due to the meritorious deeds of the native's paternal great grand-father, the paternal family would acquire waxing prosperity. Paternal grand-father would be highly prosperous and would acquire wealth in excess of his older brother's earnings.

जातकस्ये फलं चैव निर्मलांशे धनी सुखी।
लाभे बुधयुते मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते ॥४६६६ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्राता सुयोगवान्।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ॥४६६७ ॥

कलत्रद्वयवान भोगी सहोदर्या बहुत्ववान्।
निर्मलांशे ज्येष्ठभ्राता बहुव्यापारचिन्तकः॥४६६८॥
पितृवाक्यरतो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः।
अल्पपुत्रार्थसन्तोषी पुत्रत्रययुतो भवेत्॥४६६९॥
द्वीपान्तरेषु वस्तूनि स्वर्णव्यापारजीवकः।
सम्पद्दाये जातकश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृश्रियायुतः॥४६७०॥
विशेषप्रबलो भूत्वा गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य वयोमध्ये सहोदरः॥४६७१॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
सिंहे मन्दे तुलालग्ने ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान्॥४६७२॥
पापदृष्टियुते चैव फलमेतद्विचिन्तयेत्।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्राता चिरायुषः॥४६७३॥
सहोदरीविहीन स्यातज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।
त्रिभगिन्यश्चिरायुष्यस्त्वथ वा वेदसङ्ख्यकाः॥४६७४॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पश्चाद्भ्राता चिरायुषः।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे सन्ति द्वादश सोदराः॥४६७५॥
दशसङ्ख्याथ वा चैव वेदसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः।
दीर्घायुषाः भविष्यन्ति सोदर्यौ द्वे समाङ्गल्ये॥४६७६॥
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवशाच्छ्रियम्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे निर्मलांशे पूर्व भागोद्भवस्य च॥४६७७॥
त्रिभगिन्यश्चायुष्मत्यः पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान्।
भौमे यावत् फलानि स्युस्तावत्संख्याश्चिरायुषाः॥४६७८॥
वंशे भाग्यभिवृद्धिः स्यान्निर्मलांशे सुखी धनी।
वर्गोत्तमे विक्रमेशे सप्तमे पापवर्जिते॥४६७९॥
ज्येष्ठ भ्राताचिरायुष्मान् बहुभाग्ययुतः सुखी।
केषांचित्सोदराणां तु सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम्॥४६८०॥
पुत्राभावं प्राप्नुवन्ति स्त्रीप्रजाबहुसंयुताः।

4666 - 4680½. (a) The native of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant will be wealthy and happy.

(b) Elder Brother: The 11th (Leo) having Mercury, while Saturn is conjunct Venus (elsewhere) will cause great prosperity to the elder brother of the person belonging to the 1st half of subject Nadiamsa. He will be skilful in three languages, be blood-red in complexion and handsome. He will have two wives, will enjoy pleasures, will have many sisters and be disposed to think of (or indulge in) various business activities. He will ever honour his father's words, will respect gods and Brahmins, be happy with limited progeny and wealth and will have three sons. He will earn his livelihood by trading in gold in another island (i.e in a foreign region). The 2nd dasa of the native will cause wealth to the older brother who will become very prosperous with servants and a lot of wealth.

(c) The native of 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will acquire co-born in the middle of his life. (That is, there will be a wide gap between the subject and his after-born.) He will lose his elder co-born and will grieve aplenty.

(d) Saturn in Leo will cause destruction of older co-born for a person born in Libra ascendant provided Saturn is in aspect to a malefic planet.

(e) The older brother of one born in the 1st half of subject Nadiamsa will be endowed with longevity. But he will have no sister and will lose brothers born prior to him. Three or four of his sisters will be endowed with longevity. In case of birth in second half, the younger brother will be long-lived. For birth in Nirmala Nadiamsa's firt half, four brothers with long lives are indicated. Two sisters will have long-living husbands.

(f) There is another authority to state that three sisters will be long-lived while younger brothers will incur destruction.

(g) The number of long-living co-born will correspond to the number of Bindus obtained by Mars in his Ashtaka Varga.

(h) The family of the native of Nirmala Nadiamsa will enjoy increased prosperity. The native will be happy and rich.

(i) The 3rd lord (Jupiter) in Vargottama Navamsa in Aries, without the association of a malefic, will give a long life-span to older brother, much prosperity and happiness. Some of the brothers will lose progeny. He will have no male issues but many female issues.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे तुलालग्नोद्भवस्य च॥४६८१॥
द्वेभगिन्यौ पुत्रवत्यावेका भाग्यवती शुभा।
क्लेशिता च परा चैव दारिद्र्येण च कर्शिता॥४६८२॥
पूर्वभागे फलं सत्यं सोदर्याश्च चतुष्टयम्।
मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चांशे गुरुवीक्षिते॥४६८३॥
निर्मलांशे प्रजातस्य स्वमाता चिरजीविनी।

मीने चन्द्रे सिते लाभे चरलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥४६८४ ॥
त्रिषडायगते मन्दे मातृवंशः क्षयंगतः ।
माता गुणवती पूता भ्रातृभाग्यसमन्विता ॥४६८५ ॥
मातृसौख्यविहीनश्च मातृभाग्यविवर्जितः ।
भेदभ्रातृयुतश्चैव पितृभाग्ययुत सुखी ॥४६८६ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य निर्मलांशे तथैव च ।
स्वपित्र रिष्टतः मातु पश्चान्मरणामादिशेत् ॥४६८७ ॥
जननी मृतिमाप्नोति तुलांशे वृश्चिके शनौ ।
शनिद्वितीयपर्याये तुलान्ते मातृनाशनम् ॥४६८८ ॥
विपत्तारदशासंधौ जननीनाशमादिशेत् ।
शनेः प्रथमपर्याये गोचरे मिथुने शनौ ॥४६८९ ॥
तत्त्रिकोणऽपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥४६९० ॥

4681 - 4690. (a) Sisters: One born in the 1st half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, will have a total of 4 sisters (vide sloka 4683). One of the two sisters will be blessed with sons, be prosperous and handsome and the other one will be anguished and emaciated due to penury. These effects will turn true.

(b) One's mother will be long-lived if the 4th lord is aspected by Jupiter and is in exaltation Navamsa.

(c) **Movable Ascendant:** The Moon in Pisces, Venus in the 11th and Saturn in the 3rd, 6th or 11th. This disposition of the said three planets will cause destruction of the mother's family. This applies to a movable sign ascending. Moreover, the mother will be a virtuous and pure female, enjoying fortunes of co-born. But the native will be devoid of maternal happiness and be unfortunate concerning mother. He will have half-co-born and will acquire happiness through father. Such are the effects for birth in the 2nd half of Nirmala Nadiamsa. His mother will predecease her husband. Her death will occur with Saturn journeying in the concluding part of Scorpio during his 2nd round of transit. This will coincide with the junction period of the 3rd dasa. The native will lose his father when Saturn is in Gemini in his 1st round of transit, during the middle of the 3rd dasa. Saturn's transit in a trine thereof (i.e. in Libra and Aquarius) will be a source of untimely death for father, for which remedies should be done.

Notes: (a) Out of the 4 sisters, the text gives some effects for 2 sisters only.

(c) The events given hereof are applicable the 1st half Nirmala Nadiamsa of a movable ascendant, particularly to Libra, and in general to the other three, viz. Capricorn, Aries and Cancer.

आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य दशमाब्दे पितुर्मृतिः ॥४६९१ ॥
अष्टादशोऽथवा चेति विंशाब्दे वा मरिष्यति ।
पूर्वभागे च तत्काले स्वपितुर्जाड्यमादिशेत् ॥४६९२ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे त्वरिष्टं स्याच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
वित्ते राहुयुते चन्द्रे शकटे च प्रजायते ॥४६९३ ॥
बहुविद्यार्थसंपन्न ऊहापोहपटुः सुखी ।
विद्यास्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चांशे भृगुसंयुते ॥४६९४ ॥
जात्यानुगुण्यविद्याप्तिर्मणिरत्नपरीक्षकः
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे सप्तमे देवपूजिते ॥४६९५ ॥
सत्कथाप्रियवान्नित्यं धर्मशास्त्रपुराणवित् ।
इष्टापूर्तसुधर्मिष्ठस्त्यागी सर्वजनप्रियः ॥४६९६ ॥
पितामहाधिकं भाग्यं महादान प्रदः सुखी ।
विद्यारम्भं पञ्चमाब्दे तृतीयाब्दे ज्वराद्भयम् ॥४६९७ ॥
बाल्ये मान्द्यज्वरादीनि मसूरीज्वरपीडितः ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं चन्द्रप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ॥४६९८ ॥
नागस्य बिम्बदानेन देहारोग्यं महत्सुखम् ।

4691 - 4698½. Libra Ascendant - Nirmala Nadiamsa: (a) In case the birth is in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, parents will be long-lived. One belonging to the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa, will lose his father in his 10th, 8th or 20th year of age.

(b) The above-mentioned years of age will cause illness to father if birth is in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa. Further, evils will spread among relatives. For both of these, suitable remedies be resorted to.

(c) Rahu in the 2nd (i.e. Scorpio), while the Moon is in "Sakata", will give a lot of learning, wealth and reasoning skills.

(d) The 4th lord Saturn joining Venus and begetting Libra Navamsa will grant learning to the subject according to his family traditions. He will be an expert gem examiner.

(e) Jupiter in the 7th will cause fondness for listening to mythological stories. The subject will

be an expert in ancient laws and scriptures, will store the merit of sacred rites and be very righteous and sacrificing in disposition. He will earn the liking of all. He will enjoy more prosperity in comparison to his paternal grand-father and be highly charitable. His education will commence in the 5th year. Fear of fever etc. will occur in his 3rd year. In his childhood, he will be troubled by indigestion and small-pox. To overcome this blemish, prayer to the Moon-god should be offered. Donation of Cobra's image (serpent god) be also done.

Notes: (c) "Sakata" position of the Moon occurs when Jupiter and the Moon are in mutual 6th and 8th positions or vice versa. Moon in the 12th from Jupiter or vice versa is not considered as "Sakata" by many standard writers of ancient times which is quite logical.

The results given from "b" to "e" above apply to the 1st half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant.

वर्गोतमांशगे जीवे सप्तमे दीर्घजीवितः ॥४६९९ ॥
बालारिष्टभयं नास्ति गिरिर्वज्रहतो यथा ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य बालारिष्टं भविष्यति ॥४७०० ॥
जीविते दीर्घमायुष्यं भावनाड्यां तु विस्तृतम् ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च कमलायतलोचनः ॥४७०१ ॥
मृदुः कान्तवपुः साधुः मधुराम्लरसप्रियाः ।
वातश्लेषमस्वभावश्च पित्तप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥४७०२ ॥
द्विनामा सत्यवान् रागी किंचित्स्त्रीसङ्गपापवान् ।
शुक्रे शनियुते जातो भोगी स्याद्राजवल्लभः ।
वैश्यस्त्रीङ्गवान् कामी पश्चात्तापाज्जितेन्द्रियः ॥४७०३ ॥
ज्येष्टासुसन्ततुष्टमनाः प्रजातः स्यादल्पमित्रः कृशदीर्घगात्रः ।
शुचिर्महाबुद्धिरतीव भीरु र्व्यथान्वितो धर्मपरायणश्च ॥४७०४ ॥
धर्मशास्त्रप्रियो नित्यं निर्मलांशे सुधार्मिकः ।
मन्दे भृगुयुते जात ज्ञानी तत्त्वविवेकवान् ॥४७०५ ॥
दान्तः शुचिः वाग्मी निर्मलांशे सुनीतिमान् ।
किंचिद्रोगी प्रसन्नात्मा कोशसंग्रहवान् धनी ॥४७०६ ॥

4699 - 4706. (a) Jupiter in the 7th in Vargottama will grant longevity and will remove fear of infantile mortality.

(b) Birth in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will cause fear of Balarishta. If he survives, long life will come to pass. These have been told in detail in "Bhava Nadi".

(c) One born in the 1st half will have eyes resembling a lotus petal. He will be endowed with a soft and radiant physique, be gentle, fond of sweet and sour juices, and will have imbalances of the three bodily temperaments, viz. wind, phlegm and bile. He will have two names, be truthful, passionate and will somewhat be sinful of illicit ties with females.

(d) Venus and Saturn in conjunction will cause a disposition to enjoy pleasures. Such a person will be dear to the king, will join harlots, be libidinous and will later on conquer his senses due to repentance. He will be happy with his elders, will have a limited number of friends, be tall, emaciated, pure, highly intelligent, very timid, distressed and righteous in conduct. He will be fond of ancient laws, be endowed with wisdom, be philosophical, subdued, pure, crafty, eloquent and blessed with a high degree of charitability. He will be somewhat sickly, be a satisfied soul, attached to accumulating wealth and be wealthy.

मकरांशकगे चन्द्रे नीचे राहुसमन्विते ।
मनश्चाञ्चल्यवान् किंचिन्मन्दप्रकृतिकोपवान् ॥४७०७ ॥

4707. Debilitated Moon: The Moon joining Rahu and being in her sign of debility with Capricorn Navamsa will cause fickle-mindedness. The native will be somewhat a dunce and be short-tempered.

चन्द्रे राहुयुते जातो राजचोरभयातुरः ।
निर्मलांशे वयोमध्ये भ्रातृद्वेषकलापवान् ॥४७०८ ॥

4708. Rahu - Moon Yoga: The conjunction of the Moon with Rahu will cause fear from the king and thieves for a native of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant. In the middle of his life, he will incur enmity with co-born.

लग्नात् कर्मगते सूर्ये सेतुस्नानसुपुण्यवान् ।
गङ्गास्नान फलप्राप्त्यै त्रिवारं सेतुयात्रिकः ॥४७०९ ॥
वयोमध्ये सुधर्मिष्ठस्तटाकोद्यानकारकः ।
वार्धके सेतुमूलेषू कपिलादानपुण्यवान् ॥४७१० ॥
गङ्गातीरे सुधर्मात्मा निष्काम्यार्थे सुधार्मिकः ।
गङ्गायात्रोपकारेण धर्मसिद्धियुतः सुखी ॥४७११ ॥

4709 - 4711. The Sun in Cancer: One will acquire merits by having dips in the Setu if the Sun is in the 10th (Cancer). He will also bathe in the Ganges. He will be on a pilgrimage to the Setu for a period of three weeks. In the middle of his life, he will be highly charitable and construct tanks and parks for public use. In his old age, he will donate a brown cow in the region of Setu. On the banks of the Ganges, he will give charities, without motive for any gains. He will help others to visit the Ganges and will thereby acquire moral merits.

मीने सूर्ये निर्मलांशे तुलांशे दीर्घजीवितः।
कर्माधिपदाशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥४७१२ ॥

4712. The Sun in 6th: The Sun in Pisces with Libra Navamsa will bless one with longevity. These effects will be due in the dasa of the 10th lord.

Notes: The dasa referred to should be for the effects mentioned, vide slokas 4709 - 4711, due to the Sun's position in the 10th (Cancer). To wit, the dasa of the Moon will reflect those results. But this should not be applied to long lease of life due to the Sun being in Pisces with Libra Navamsa.

लग्नाधिपदशाभाग्यमुत्तरार्धे सुधार्मिकः।
विशेषे धर्मसिद्धिः स्याल्लग्नाधिपतिदायके ॥४७१३ ॥

4713. Venus Dasa: The native of Nirmala Nadiamsa will gain fortunes in the 2nd half of the ascendant lord's dasa. He will be righteous and charitable in the said dasa.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मधुमासे विवाहवान्।
सम्पद्दाये द्वादशाब्दे वेदे न दशवत्सरे ॥४७१४ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मधुमासे विवाहवान्।
सम्पद्दाये द्वादशाब्दे वेदे च दशवत्सरे ॥४७१४ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मधुमासे विवाहवान्।
मेषांशगे मदाधीशे निर्मलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४७१५ ॥
उद्वाहो जन्मभूम्यां तु प्राग्भागे नगरेषु च।
मित्रत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे दारजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः ॥४७१६ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मधुमासे विवाहवान्।
मेषांशगे मदाधीशे निर्मलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४७१७ ॥
गार्हस्थ्यगेह उद्वाहं कलत्रान्तरयोगवान्।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले चतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे ॥४७१८ ॥
त्रिंशाब्दे दारनाशः स्यात् क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहयोगवान्।

4714 - 4718½. (a) One born in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will get married in the month of Chaitra, in the 12th or 14th year, during 2nd dasa.

(b) The 7th lord (Mars) in Aries Navamsa will cause marriage in one's native region. The bride will hail from the eastern part of the town. The birth sign of the bride will be a trine to the natal Sun. The native will have a re-marriage in his twenty-fourth year, during the dasa of Venus. In his 30th year, he will lose his wife and will marry again.

Notes: (b) There is some confusion about the age of marriage. It should be understood that the first marriage will take place in the 24th year. The wife will die in his 30th year as a consequence of which immediately re-marriage will take place. These events are due to Mars occupying Aries Navamsa.

Some of the lines are repeated without any change conveying identical meanings. These are avoided in the rendering.

भाग्यांशगे विलग्नेशे लाभे भाग्यपसंयुते ॥४७१९ ॥
सुखाधिपेन संयुक्ते योगोऽयमिन्द्रनामकः।
इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने भोगी स्याद्राजवल्लभः ॥४७२० ॥
धर्ममार्गरतो नित्यमयुताधिकवित्तमान्।
प्राकारगोपुरादीनां कर्ता धर्मयुतःसुखी ॥४७२१ ॥
योगनाडीफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्।

4719 - 4721½. Indra Yoga: The ascendant lord Venus should be in the 11th (Leo) in the company of the 9th lord (Mercury) and the 4th lord (Saturn) and be in the 9th house in Navamsa. As a result Indra Yoga is formed for a native of Libra. Such a native will enjoy material pleasures, be liked by the ruler, will take to right path of living and will enjoy illimitable wealth. He will construct temple towers etc. and be charitable. More details have been stated in the Yoga Nadi.

Notes: In simpler terms, this Yoga is caused by the conjunction of Venus, Saturn and Mercury in the 11th in Leo. Venus should, however, be in the 9th from the Navamsa ascendant.

लाभे मन्दे तुलालग्ने द्विकलत्रेऽपि पुत्रवान् ॥४७२२ ॥
आयुष्मत्यस्त्रिकन्याश्च चतुष्पुत्रास्तु जीविताः।
वार्धके पुत्रशोकेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४७२३ ॥
जन्मदाये पितुः सौख्यं द्वितीयाब्दे श्रियावहम्।

प्रथमाब्दे ज्येष्ठभ्रातुरुद्वाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥४७२४ ॥

4722 - 4724. Saturn in 11th: In case of Libra ascendant, Saturn in the 11th will cause two wives. The person will have 3 long-living daughters and 4 long-living sons. In his old age, he will be in much grief due to loss of his son. In the 1st dasa, he will enjoy happiness through father. 2nd year will give wealth (to the family). In his 1st year of age, his older brother will beget married.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वदेहायासमाप्नोति पित्रादीनां मनोव्यथा ॥४७२५ ॥
चद्रांशगे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
जन्मदेशे त्वरिष्टं स्यादमात्यादिजनावधि ॥४७२६ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे मनस्तापं प्रभुवर्गे विशेषतः ।
जन्मे शनिस्थिते काले स्वपिता व्याकुलं महत् ॥४७२७ ॥

4725 - 4727. Transit of Saturn: (a) Saturn's transit in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by Venus, or a trine thereof, will spoil the native's health and his father and others will be distressed.

(b) Saturn transiting as above with reference to the Moon's Navamsa will produce evils in the birth country. Ministers etc. will be troubled(?). The native's relatives will be anguished.

(c) Saturn's transit on the Moon sign will distress his father to a great extent.

भाग्यरुढाधिपेशांशदशायां चन्द्रभुक्तिषु ।
जन्मदाये भाग्यवृद्धिः स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान् ॥४७२८ ॥

4728. Note who is the lord of the 9th Arudha Pada. The dasa of the Navamsa dispositor of such a planet will cause increase of prosperity to father. The relevant sub period will be that of the Moon.

Notes: Reference to first dasa found in the original is not included in the translation. Or it may be an alternative dasa.

दशाभावफलाध्याये योगनाडीदशाफले ।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे फलविस्तारमादिशेत् ॥४७२९ ।

4729. The Yoga Nadi narrates in detail about the Dasa periods for a native of first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, in the chapter dealing with "Effects of Dasa periods and Houses".

इद्रयोगे प्रजातश्च गर्भश्रीमान् महाधनी ।
हेमाम्बरविभूषाप्तिं वृश्चिकादित्रिमासगे ॥४७३० ॥
सम्पद्दाये निर्मलांशे स्वगेहे स्वर्णपात्रवान् ।
विपद्दाये फलं पूर्णं क्षेयदाये विशेषतः ॥४७३१ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषाप्तिर्नियुताधिकवित्तवान् ।
निर्मलांशे चक्रसन्धौ दशासन्धौच कालगे ॥४७३२ ॥
षष्ठाष्टमाधीशभुक्तौ स्वदेहायासमादिशेत् ।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे धनाधिपदशान्त्यगे ॥४७३३ ॥
कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिर्मास्सु कीटादिषु त्रिषु ।
इन्द्रयोगे निर्मलांशे षष्ट्यब्दे मृतिमादिशेत् ॥४७३४ ॥
चतुः पञ्चाशगे वर्षे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
तदर्धे ह्यपमृत्युश्च शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४७३५ ॥
षष्टत्रिंशे क्लेशबाहुल्यं स्वशरीरसमं वदेत् ।
निर्मलांशे फलं सत्यं देहान्ते सद्गतिः स्मृता ॥४७३६ ॥

4730 - 4736. (a) Indra Yoga: One born in Indra Yoga (vide sloka 4719 etc.) will be exceedingly wealthy right from his birth. He will enjoy golden ornaments and robes. The 2nd dasa will help the family acquire golden vessels. The 3rd dasa will give full effects concerning wealth. The 4th dasa will be special in this regard. The 5th dasa will give limitless wealth.

(b) The sub periods of the lords of the 6th (Jupiter) and 8th (Venus) will cause physical ailments in the junction of Dasa. The native will die in the end of Mars dasa with the transit Sun in Scorpio, Sagittarius or Capricorn. This will be in his 60th year. In his 54th year, his older brother will die. The said older brother will incur fear of untimely death in the native's 27th year for which remedies should be sought. 36th year of age will cause the subject much anguish and physical ailments. After his end, he will attain a good world. Effects for Nirmala Nadiamsa will bear truth.

Notes: (a) Mention of 3 months commencing from Scorpio vide sloka 4730 - Vrischikaadi traya maasage - does not serve any purpose.

व्ययेशे भृगुसंयुक्ते लाभे सौम्येऽकिसंयुते ।
देहान्ते पुण्यलोकाप्तिः पश्चादुत्तम जन्मवान् ।
निर्मलांशे फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४७३७ ॥

4737. One will attain a good world, if the 12th (Virgo) is occupied by Venus while Saturn and Mercury are in the 11th (Leo). Later on, he will

beget an excellent birth. The effects for Nirmala Nadiamsa will be a truth as reflected in Deva Keralam.

॥कटकलग्ने कुटिलांशः ॥

॥वृषभशुक्रराजयोगनाडीफलम् ॥

कुम्भांशे वृषभे शुक्रे राजयोगांशके स्थिते ।

चरलग्ने प्रजातस्य सप्तविंशात् परं सुखम् ॥४७३८ ॥

4738. Movable ascendant: Venus in the sign Taurus with Aquarius Navamsa will be a source of Raja Yoga if birth is in a movable ascendant (Cancer, Libra, Capricorn or Aries). Such a person will prosper after the age of 27.

Notes: "Raja Yogamsake" is an erroneous term but apparently it conveys the capability of Venus causing a Raja Yoga.

In relevant places, from now onwards upto sloka 4780, the Nadiamsa is Kutila in Cancer ascendant. In some places, a movable ascendant only features, ignoring Nadiamsa requirement.

For Kutila Nadiamsa, please refer to the notes please refer to page 15, Book 1.

लग्नाद्भाग्यव्ययाधीशौ भार्गवेण युतेक्षितौ ।

राजयोग इति ख्यातो राजा वा तत्समोऽपि वा ॥४७३९ ॥

राजयोग प्रजातश्च धीरश्शूरो भवेन्नरः ।

नाटकालंकारकाव्यप्रियः सङ्गीतवल्लभः ॥४७४० ॥

वदान्यः सत्यवादी च गन्धमाल्यांबरप्रियः ।

वृश्चिकांशे चरे लग्ने नीचे भौमे प्रजायते ॥४७४१ ॥

लग्नात्तृतीयगे चन्द्रे रोगी दुर्बलदेहवान् ।

रक्तकासक्षयेणैव योगकाले प्रपीडितः ॥४७४२ ॥

4739 - 4742. (a) Cancer Ascendant: The native of Cancer ascendant will enjoy Raja Yoga if the lords of the 9th (Jupiter) and the 12th (Mercury) are aspected by or conjunct Venus. As a result, the person will be a king or equal to a king. He will be courageous, valorous and fond of drama, rhetoric, poetry and music, be eloquent, truthful, and fond of scents and garlands.

(b) Scorpio Navamsa: When a movable ascendant prevails, Scorpio should be its Navamsa. Then Mars in the sign Pisces and the Moon in the 3rd from the ascendant will make one sickly and weak-bodied. He will suffer from bleeding cough and tuberculosis and will be troubled at the time of prosperity.

Notes: (a) The trio - Jupiter, Mercury and Venus - being together will bestow on the native much prosperity, akin to that of a king, and specialisation in fields like poetry and drama. He will have a taste for good things in life. He will remain truthful while his speech will be marked for its eloquence. This aphorism can be applied to Capricorn ascendant also, and with some caution to Taurus. In case of Taurus, Mars is the 12th lord. Libra ascendant is to be excluded because the 9th and 12th houses are ruled by only one planet, i.e. Mercury. Hence the question of conjunction of 9th and 12th lords does not arise.

लग्नेशे मकरांशस्थे मूर्खप्रकृतिकोपवान् ।

सिहांशके क्रिये सूर्ये जीवे केतुसमन्विते ॥४७४३ ॥

विष्णुयोग इति ख्यातौ वैष्णवाचारभाग्यवान् ।

लग्ने इति ख्यातो वैष्णवाचारभाग्यवान् ।

लग्ने कुजे व्यये मन्दे विष्णुयोगसमुद्भवः ॥४७४४ ॥

बाल्ये क्लेशं च दारिद्र्य सप्तविंशसमावधि ।

विष्णुयोगे कृशाङ्गश्च श्यामवर्णः कृशाकृतिः ॥४७४५ ॥

ब्रह्मविद्धनिकः शूरो मेधावी कलहप्रियः ।

सोदरा दश तेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ राजवल्लभौ ॥४७४६ ॥

भगिन्यौ द्वे चिरायुष्यौ कनिष्ठभ्रातृयोगवान् ।

4743 - 4746½. (a) The lord of the ascendant in Capricorn Navamsa produces an irascible and foolish man.

(b) Vishnu Yoga: The Sun in the sign Aries with Leo Navamsa, as Jupiter is conjunct Ketu, causes what is called Vishnu Yoga. Its subject will be fortunate to follow Vaishnavism (the order of Vishnu).

(c) Mars in the ascendant and Saturn in the 12th also produce Vishnu Yoga. As a result, one born in a movable ascendant will (particularly Cancer) incur anguish and poverty in childhood. His 27th year will be troublesome. He will be weak-bodied and dark in complexion. He will possess Sacred Knowledge, be rich, valorous, intelligent and fond of promoting quarrels. He will have ten brothers out of whom two will be dear to the king. He will also have two sisters both of whom will enjoy longevity. His co-born will include younger ones.

Notes: (b) This is a Yoga for spiritualism in a broad sense.

राजयोगांशगे शुक्रे लाभेकुम्भनवांशगे ॥४७४७ ॥
कनिष्ठभ्रातृमान् रागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ।
सप्तविंशतिवर्षणि क्लेशजीवनवान् भवेत् ॥४७४८ ॥
ततः पश्चाद्राजयोगं विंशोपरि विशेषवान्
कुटिलांशे विष्णुयोगे राजयोगोद्भवस्यच ॥४७४९ ॥
दिर्घायुषीच जननी भगिन्येका ह्यभर्तृका ।
वैष्णावांशे विष्णु योगे क्लेशिता स्वसहोदरी ॥४७५० ॥
एका समुङ्गली मृत्युं क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान् ।

4747 - 4750½. In case of Cancer ascending, Venus in the 11th with Aquarius Navamsa (vide sloka 4738 supra) will cause younger brothers. The subject will be passionate and will have older brothers (as well). He will lead a difficult phase in his 27th year. After that, he will enjoy Raja Yoga effects, particularly after 30. His mother will be long-lived. One of his sisters will be bereft of husband and be anguished. Another will be blessed with a long-living husband. She will die in the native's 4th dasa. The native will beget wide fame.

Notes: Certain terms like Vishnu Yoga and Kutila Nadiamsa are an interruption found in the original which are not included to the translation.

कन्याचन्द्रे विष्णुयोगे हास्यावस्था गतेऽमृते ॥४७५१ ॥
बाल्ये क्लेशादिदारिद्र्यं कथाकार्यप्रवर्तकः ।
हास्यावस्था गते चन्द्रे सदांहास्यकथाप्रियः ।
परेङ्गितज्ञश्चतुरो मित्रवञ्चन बुद्धिमान् ॥४७५२ ॥
स्वकार्यचतुरः श्रीमान् शत्रुकार्यविघातकः ।
स्वराजपिशुनश्चापि परकार्यविघातवान् ॥४७५३ ॥

4751 - 4753. Cancer Ascendant: For Vishnu Yoga caused by the Moon in Virgo the following effects be declared. During childhood days, the person will be in the grip of anguish and poverty. He will live by narrating mythological stories and will be fond of fun-filled accounts. He will be in a position to read others' mind, disposed to cheat his friends, skilful in completing his undertakings, wealthy, an impediment to the undertakings of his adversaries and be miserly. He will also obstruct others' work.

Notes: The Moon in Virgo is a partial condition. According to sloka 4739 - 4742 (b), the complete Yoga is: The Moon in the 3rd in Virgo, Mars in the 9th in Pisces, and the ascendant Cancer having Scorpio Navamsa.

"Haasyavastha" presently referred to is not a standard term.

हास्यावस्थाराजयोगे लग्ने पापे च संस्थिते ॥४७५४ ॥
राजमुद्राधिकारी स्याद्बहुपापयुतोभवेत् ।
हास्यावस्थां गते चन्द्रे विष्णुयोगसमुद्भवः ॥४७५५ ॥
श्रीवैष्णमतावलम्बी स्वबन्धुजनपोषकः ।
राजवश्य करो नित्यं स्वदारे ह्यति कामुकः ॥४७५६ ॥
निषिद्धदिवसे काले स्वस्त्रीसङ्गरतो भवेत् ।

4754 - 4756½. (a) In the formation of Raja Yoga caused (by Venus in Taurus with Aquarius Navamsa), a malefic in the ascendant will give the following effects. The person will enjoy royal authority but will commit many sinful deeds.

(b) The Moon (vide sloka 4739 - 42 b) will produce a person who will follow the order of Vaishnavites. He will patronise his kinsfolk, will subdue the king and be lustfully attached to his spouse. He will have sexual union even on prohibited days.

कुलीरलग्ने कीटांशे ह्युष्णप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥४७५७ ॥
वातश्लेष्मविकारी स्यात्किंचित्पित्तोल्बणातुरः ।
परतापनपापेन पैत्यकाशप्रपीडितः ॥४७५८ ॥
तत्पापरिहारार्थं ग्रहचक्रं प्रपूजयेत् ।
एकाशीति ग्रहचक्रं प्रपूजयेत् ।
एकाशीति पदं चक्रं पलेनैकेन निर्मितम् ॥४७५९ ॥
वेदोक्तविधिना पूजा ग्रहारधनपूर्वकम् ।
स्वराक्षरं लिखेच्चक्रेह्यभिजित्यादिसंयुतम् ॥४७६० ॥
दैवज्ञाय प्रदानेन महारोगाद्विमुच्यते ।
परतापी राजांशे विष्णुयोगे च जायते ॥४७६१ ॥
शिवद्रोहवशाद्रोगी क्षेमदाये प्रपीडितः ।
ग्रहचक्रं द्विवारं तु पूजादानं समाचरेत् ॥४७६२ ॥
लक्षं मृत्युञ्जयं मन्त्रं जपेदीश्वरसन्निधौ ।
नवग्रहमखं चैव स्वगृह्योक्तविधानतः ॥४७६३ ॥
दानेन सौख्यमाप्नोति देहारोग्यं शुभावहम् ।
तदभावे शिवक्षेत्र कोटिमृत्युञ्जयं जपेत् ॥४७६४ ॥
शिवलिङ्गप्रतिष्ठैव रक्तकाशं प्रणश्यति ।
मेहरोगोपशान्त्यर्थं रक्तकासो पशान्तये ॥४७६५ ॥
मधुकुम्भाज्यदानं च कुर्यादारोग्यसिद्धये ।

4757 - 4765½. (a) Cancer ascendant with Scorpio Navamsa will cause a warm body. The native will incur aberration of the two temperaments - wind and phlegm. He will suffer from imbalancing of bile due to the sin of distressing others. To overcome these blemishes, one should worship the image of the zodiac made on a single-footed plank. Worship of planets should be done as prescribed in the Vedas. The names of the Nakshatras including Abhijit should be written in the said image. This should (after the worship) be donated to the astrologer. As a result, the great disease about to strike will vanish.

(b) The 2nd line of sloka 4761 is unclear. "He will not distress others if Vishnu Yoga is present for one born in Rajamsa."

(c) One will suffer from a great disease in the 4th dasa due to betrayal committed to Lord Siva. For remedying this ill, the image of the zodiac be worshipped for two weeks and donated at the end. Recitation of Mrityunjaya Mantra for a hundred thousand times be undertaken in a temple of Lord Siva. Nava Grahas should be worshipped according to one's family traditions. Donations will cause happiness and bring back health. In the absence of all these, Maha Mrityunjaya should be recited for one crore (or ten million) times. By installing a Siva Linga, bleeding cough will disappear. Donation of a pot filled with honey and ghee will ward of urinary complaints.

कन्याचन्द्रे राजयोगो मकारांशे च संस्थिते ॥४७६६ ॥
क्षेमदाये राजयोगो ह्यपरार्धे न संशयः ॥४७६७ ॥
स्त्रीप्रजा बहुलीभावं पुंस्प्रजास्वल्पमादिशेत् ।
चतुर्थे पञ्चमे भूयाद्विष्णुयोगे सुपुत्रकः ॥४७६८ ॥

4766 - 4768. The Moon in Virgo with Capricorn Navamsa will in the later half of the 4th dasa promote Raja Yoga effects. The subject will have many female issues but limited number of sons. His 4th child will be an excellent son.

Notes: "Chaturthe Panchame" reads in another version as "Chaturthe Garbhe" denoting the 4th issue.

सुतेशे नीचराशिस्थे चापांशे राहुवीक्षेते ।
अधिकाङ्गसुतप्राप्तिर्दन्त युक्तोऽथ वा भवेत् ॥६४६९ ॥

4769. The 5th lord (Mars) should be aspected by Mars and be in the sign Cancer with Sagittarius Navamsa. As a result, one will beget a child with excessive limbs or with teeth at birth.

कुटिलांशे विष्णुयोगे ज्येष्ठभ्राता द्विभार्यकः ।
रोगीवन्ध्यापतिचैवसन्तान प्रतिबन्धवान् ।
विष्णुयोगे कनिष्ठस्तु सत्कलत्रैकभार्यकः ॥४७७० ॥
भ्रातृमूलात् प्रसिद्धिश्च बहुपुत्रार्थवान् सुखी ।
राजयोगे षोडशाब्दे पित्ररिष्टमिति स्मृतम् ॥४७७१ ॥
विपद्दाये मृतिं चैति तत ऊर्ध्वं न जीवति ।
लग्नेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४७७२ ॥
राजयोगे पित्ररिष्टं मित्रप्रभुविनाशनम् ।
पश्चात् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति क्षेमदाये बुधान्तरे ॥४७७३ ॥

4770 - 4773. (a) Brothers: In case of Cancer ascendant, Kutila Nadiamsa, declare two wives for older brother. He will be sickly, will marry a barren female and will face obstacles in obtaining offspring. The younger brother will have only one wife who will be virtuous, become famous through co-born and will have plenty of wealth and many sons.

(b) The native will lose his father in the 16th year of age during the 3rd dasa. He will not survive beyond this phase.

(c) Saturn transiting the sign represented by the Navamsa position of the ascendant lord, or a trine thereof, will endanger one's father. Friends and employer will also incur destruction. Afterwards the native will be prosperous in Mercury's sub period of the 4th dasa.

लाभे शुक्रे राजयोगे योगं च वसुवत्सरम् ।
सिंहेऽर्कनन्दने काले महारोगेण कर्शितः ॥४७७४ ॥
मिथुने च तथा विद्यात् सूर्यभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४७७५ ॥
राजयोगे प्रजातश्च कुटिलांशसमुद्भवः ।
सूर्यचन्द्रौ यदैकस्थौ सिंहान्ते वक्रगे शनौ ॥४७७६ ॥
क्षयरोगान्मृतिं विन्द्याद्राजयोगे त्वधोगतिः ।
अष्टविंशे षट्त्रिंशे वा ह्येकचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥४७७७ ॥
कालमृत्युभयं चैति राजयोगसमुद्भवः
आ द्वात्रिंशादपमृत्युं षट्त्रिंशाब्दान्तमेव च ॥४७७८ ॥
जीविते राजयोगेषु चत्वारिंशे मरिष्यति ।

विष्णुयोगे पाञ्चरात्रमतानुष्ठानतत्परः ॥४७७९ ॥
देहान्ते नरकं याति पतत्येव ह्यधोगतौ ।
विष्णुयोगे व्यये मन्दे पुत्रसंस्कारहीनवान् ॥४७८० ॥
सुतेन पालनं नैव ह्यन्त्यकाले न संशयः ।
व्यये मन्दे स्वपुत्रश्च मृत्युकाले विशेषतः ॥४७८१ ॥
ग्रामान्तरे वासमेति स्वपुत्रफलमादिशेत् ।

4774 - 4781½. (a) The Raja Yoga caused by Venus by being in the 11th (with Aquarius Navamsa) will last for a period of 8 years.

(b) Saturn moving in Leo or Gemini will inflict a great diseases on a Cancer native with Kutila Nadiamsa. The sub period of the Sun (in the 4th dasa) will cause much fear. To overcome these, donations should be made.

(c) One born in Kutila Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, while Saturn is retrograde, as the luminaries are in the end of Leo will die of tuberculosis of the lungs and will meet a bad end. 28th, 36th or 41st year will cause his death. From 32 to 36, he will be in the grip of fear of untimely death. Even if he survives, he will die in the 40th year.

(d) One born in Vishnu Yoga will perform religious ceremonies for 5 nights. He will meet a bad end and will go to hell after death.

(e) Saturn in the 12th will deprive one of final rites by his son who will not look after him in his last days and will live in another village at the time of the native's death.

तुलालग्ने इन्द्रांश

इन्द्रांशगे त्विन्द्रयोगे शुक्रे शनिसमन्विते ॥४७८२ ॥
तुलालग्ने प्रजातश्च गर्भश्रीमान् महाधनी ।
दीर्घबुद्धिर्विशालाक्षी धनिकः पुत्रमित्रवान् ॥४७८३ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे सुदीर्घायुः कीर्तिमान् पण्डितः सुखी ।
इन्द्रयोगोद्भवः श्रेष्ठः कान्तश्च धनधान्यवान् ॥४७८४ ॥
कामी विद्वांश्च मानी च चञ्चलो धार्मिकः सुखी ।

4782 - 4784½. Libra Ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa: One born in this space of the zodiac, as Venus and Saturn are together will be wealthy right from his birth. He will be far-sighted, wide eyed and will enjoy sons and daughters. He will be long-lived, famous, scholarly, happy, an excellent personage, radiant and endowed with wealth and grains. He will be libidinous, learned, honourable, fickle-minded and righteous.

Notes: In this part of the text, in some cases "Indra Yoga" is an interruption and hence removed from the English rendering. At some places, this is a replacement for Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant.

For Indra Nadiamsa, please refer to notes under sloka 1105, page 100, Book 1.

चन्द्रे राहुयुते नीचे त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः ॥४७८५ ॥
नीचसेवापरो नित्यं नीचराज्ये सुभाग्यवान् ।
नीचे नक्रांशगे चन्द्रे त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः ॥४७८६ ॥
दान्तः शुचिः शठो मानी भोगी गीतप्रियः सुखी ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे स्वल्पपापी त्विन्द्रयोगेऽतिकामुकः ।
कालान्तरे धर्मबुद्धिर्देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥४७८७ ॥
ज्येष्ठासु सन्तुष्टमनाः प्रजातः सुनासिको वा कृशदीर्घगात्रः ।
शुचिर्महाबुद्धिरतीव भीरुः श्रद्धान्वितो धर्मपरायणश्च ॥४७८८ ॥

4785 - 4788. (a) The Moon in debility in the 2nd and being with Rahu will make one serve a mean employer. His prosperity will be in a base kingdom (i.e. under a base employer).

(b) The Moon in Scorpio with Capricorn Navamsa will produce a subdued person who will be pure, crafty, honourable, attached to pleasures, and fond of music. There is another version to mention that this native will be less sinful but highly libidinous. After some time, he will turn righteous and honour gods and Brahmins. He will be happy with his elders, will have an attractive nose and a tall, emaciated physique. He will be pure, highly intelligent, very timid, be devoted to his work and fond of charitable acts.

इन्द्रयोगेन्द्रदेवर्क्षे मकरांशे निशाकरे ।
नृपतेश्च प्रियो रागी वाग्मी कुशलबुद्धिमान् ॥४७८९ ॥

4789. The Moon in Uttara Phalguni Nakshatra with Capricorn Navamsa will make one dear to the king. The person will be passionate, eloquent and skilful.

Notes: Indra Nakshatra means Phalguni Nakshatra which includes Poorva Phalguni and Uttara Phalguni. But Capricorn Navamsa occurs only to the 2nd quarter of Uttara Phalguni.

इन्द्रयोगे प्रजातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता सुबुद्धिमान् ।

अनेकमित्रसंपन्नो भ्रातृमूलात् सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४७९० ॥

4790. Libra Ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa: His older brother will be highly intelligent, will have many friends and will achieve fame though his co-born.

इन्द्रयोगे शुभे पापे गर्भाधानात् परं पितुः।
ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापेन वृत्तिच्छेदं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४७९१ ॥
पितृमातृप्रपीडादि माधानान्तरं व्यथाम्।
इन्द्रयोगे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे स्वपितुर्व्यथा ॥४७९२ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे विशेषेण पितृव्यस्तु शुभान्वितः।
पुत्रोत्सवादिसन्तोषः पितृव्यस्य फलं स्मृतम् ॥४७९३ ॥
कश्चित् पितृव्यपुत्रस्तु स्वगृहे चौर्यकृत्यवान्।
कश्चिज्ज्ञातिजनद्वेषी ज्ञातिवित्तापहारकः ॥४७९४ ॥

4791 - 4794. If the ascendant is occupied by both benefic and malefic planets, the native's father will incur professional impediments, immediately after nuptial ceremony, due to misunderstanding with his kinsfolk. Further, both the parents would be subjected to evils. The 1st year of the native will cause anguish to father. But auspicious effects will prevail among his kinsmen, particularly to paternal uncle who will celebrate birth of a son. The said son will indulge in thieving in his own home, will incur enmity with his relatives and will steal the possessions of his kinsmen.

इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने भाग्याधिपसमन्विते।
पितरौ च चिरायुष्यौ ज्येष्ठभ्राता तथा भवेत् ॥४७९५ ॥
पितृष्वसुः सुतः कश्चित् सपत्नीमातृयोगवान्।
बहुभाग्यार्थसम्पन्नो बहुपुत्रयुतः सुखी ॥४७९६ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे पिता बाल्ये स्वगृहे चौर्यकृत्यवान्।
दारापवादमूलेन स्वपिता क्लेशवान् क्वचित् ॥४७९७ ॥
इन्द्रांशगे त्विन्द्रयोगे शुक्रे शनिसमन्विते।
जननी दीर्घमाङ्गल्या स्वपिता धार्मिकः सुधीः ॥४७९८ ॥
नवमे कुजदोषेण स्वपिता मूर्खकृत्यवान्।
मध्ये वयसि सन्तापमग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडितः ॥४७९९ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
ग्रहचक्रप्रदानेन ह्ययुरारोग्यवान् पिता ॥४८०० ॥

4795 - 4800. (a) One born in the subject Nadiamsa will have long-lived parents if (Venus) joins the 9th lord. So also his older brother. His paternal uncle will possibly have two wives, be endowed with abundant fortunes, much wealth and many sons.

(b) Father: The father of the native of subject Nadiamsa would indulge in thieving at home in his childhood. Due to calumny caused by his wife (i.e. the native's mother), he will be somewhat anguished.

(c) In case Venus is conjunct Saturn, the mother will enjoy long married life. Father will be highly righteous and very intelligent.

(d) Mars in the 9th will be a blemish (for father) as a result of which father will indulge in foolish deeds. To ward off this blemish, remedies should be sought. Father's health will be sound by the donation of an image of the zodiac.

Notes: (a) There is no mention in the original as to who should be with the 9th lord. It is only my guess that the ascendant lord Venus should join the 9th lord Mercury.

इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने त्वेकोने विंशवत्सरे।
स्वपिता ह्यपमृत्युं च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥४८०१ ॥
तदर्धे स्वपिता ज्येष्ठभ्रातृशोकेन कर्शितः।
जन्मदाये जीवभुक्तौ पितृव्यश्च प्रपीडितः ॥४८०२ ॥
अपमृत्युभयं किंचित् पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नुयात्।
इन्द्रयोगे जन्मदाये सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४८०३ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृव्यस्य महाविपत्।
ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतारिष्टं स्वपिता क्रूरमासगे ॥४८०४ ॥
देहायासं च लभते जन्मदेशे नृपावधि।
स्ववासदेशनृपतेः स्वपितृव्यस्य चैव हि ॥४८०५ ॥
जन्मदाये सुखेशांशे त्वरिष्टं मन्दयोगके।
पितृव्यारिष्टदोषार्थं शनिप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ॥४८०६ ॥
लोहप्रतिमादानेन ह्यायुरारोग्यसौख्यवान्।
राहुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य गुरुभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥४८०७ ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिः क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
इन्द्रयोगे तृतीयाब्दे चतुर्थे षष्ठवत्सरे ॥४८०८ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपत्यदोषेण मसूरीज्वर पीडितः।
षष्ठाष्टमाधीशवारे क्रूरमासेन्द्रयोगके ॥४८०९ ॥
क्रूरान्तरे जन्ममासे मसूरीज्वरमान्द्यवान्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४८१० ॥

4801 - 4810. (a) Father & Uncle: One born in Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, will in his 19th

year find his father in danger of untimely death to overcome which remedies should be undertaken. In the 10th year, father will be grieved due to loss of older brother. During the sub period ruled by Jupiter, in the very first dasa, the subject will incur evils to his paternal uncle who will somewhat be endangered by untimely death. But later on he will enjoy sound health.

(b) Saturn's Transit: Note the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord (Saturn) at birth. When Saturn himself comes in transit to the said sign, or its trine, paternal uncle will be involved in a great danger. There will be loss of progeny for some relative. His father will incur physical illness in a month when the Sun will be in bad transit. Troubles to the king (?) and to paternal uncle will come to pass.

(c) Remedy: To overcome the blemish to paternal uncle due to Saturn's transit inflicting the 4th lord (vide "b" above), prayers to Saturn God should be offered. Donation of an iron image of Saturn will bring forth health and happiness and ensure longevity.

(d) The sub periods of Rahu and Jupiter (in the first dasa) has been described as above. The ruler of the country will be much anguished(?)

(e) The subject will be afflicted by small-pox in his 3rd, 4th or 6th year coinciding with a malefic's sub period, with the transit Sun in an adverse place, or on his natal sign position and on a Thursday. To eliminate such a blemish, necessary remedies should be adopted.

ऐन्द्रांशगे त्विन्द्रयोगे शुक्रे शनिबुधान्विते।
तुलालग्ने प्रजातस्य सहस्रारिष्टनाशनम् ॥४८११॥

4811. Venus - Saturn Conjunction: For Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, the conjunction of Venus and Saturn will ward off a thousand evils (relating to life-span).

जन्मदाये च जन्माब्दे साधनेशस्य भुक्तिषु।
नेत्रपीडामवाप्नोति क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत् ॥४८१२॥

4812. Eye Troubles: The subject will be troubled by eye problems in the first year of birth, or in the sub period ruled by the owner of the 6th dasa from birth. The relevant dasa will be the very first one.

Notes: Suppose, one is born in the dasa of Mars. Sadhaka dasa will be the 6th from that of Mars, which works out to be the dasa of Ketu. Hence, Ketu should be known as "Sadhanesa" or 6th dasa lord. Eye diseases in this case will be in Ketu's sub period in the 1st dasa, i.e. of Mars. If the required sub-period is already past in the womb, the child will suffer in the 1st year of age.

Similarly, "Sampat bhukti" means the bhukti identical with the 2nd dasa. Hence "Sampat Bhukti" of "Sampat Dasa" means the 1st sub period of 2nd dasa, which for example occurs in sloka 4832 infra.

सिंहे शनियुते शुक्रे त्विन्द्रांशे त्विन्द्रयोगके।
बाल्ये स्वनेत्रपीडा स्यान्नागदानवशात् सुखम् ॥४८१३॥
शिरःप्रदेशे जंघाया हृदये वा व्रणाङ्कितः।
लग्नाद्द्वितीयगे राहौ मुखरोगः सुदुस्सहः ॥४८१४॥
बाल्ये नागप्रदानेन वक्त्ररोगो निवर्तते।
बालरिष्टभयं नास्ति नेत्रारोग्यकरं शुभम् ॥४८१५॥

4813 - 4815. (a) Venus - Saturn in Leo: This yoga will cause troubles to eyes in one's childhood. By donating the image of a Cobra, happiness (concerning eyes) will prevail. Troubles could also occur (on account of the said Yoga) to head, shanks and heart.

(b) Facial Diseases: Rahu in the 2nd from ascendant (i.e. in Scorpio) will cause unbearable disease of the face in childhood. Donation of a cobra's image will cure facial diseases. Health of eyes (as at "a") will prevail and there will be no infantile mortality.

भाग्यारूढे त्विन्द्रयोगे भोगी भाग्यकुलोद्भवः।
इन्द्रांशकगते शुक्रे कळत्रद्वययोगवान् ॥४८१६॥
ज्येष्ठभ्राता तथा विन्द्याद्भौ तौ रोगशालिनौ।
एका स्वसा क्लेशवती मध्ये चैवतथापरा ॥४८१७॥
द्वे भगिन्यौ सुमाङ्गल्यौ पुत्रिण्यौ च भविष्यतः।

4816 - 4817½. (a) The Arudha Pada of the 9th being occupied by Venus, Saturn and Mercury denotes birth in a prosperous family. The native will enjoy pleasures.

(b) Venus in Indra Nadiamsa will cause two wives for a Libra native. His older brother will have two sickly wives. He will have two sisters both of whom will be in grief in between. The two

sisters will have long-living husbands and daughters.

Notes: (a) Indra Yoga in relevant places means the conjunction of Venus, Saturn and Mercury which applies to Libra ascendant.

इन्द्रांशकगते शुक्रे त्वसितेन समन्विते ॥४८१८ ॥
एका स्वसा सौख्यवती दत्तपुत्रवती शुभा ।
ऐन्द्रांशे त्विन्द्रयोगे च सिंहे शुक्रेऽर्किसंयुते ॥४८१९ ॥
भाग्याधिपेन संयुक्ते नरवाहनवान्भवेत् ।
वाहनद्वयवान् रागी धनिकः कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥४८२० ॥
इन्द्रयोगदशाकाले त्वपरार्ध इदं फलम् ।
चन्द्रलग्नाद्व्ययाधीशदशायां गुरुभुक्तिषु ॥४८२१ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे पित्ररिष्टं पश्चात् प्रबलयोगवान् ।
शुक्रास्तमनकाले वा कुजमूढेऽथवापि च ॥४८२२ ॥
गोचरे वृषभे सौम्ये भाग्यगे वा स्थितेऽपिवा ।
बुधे कुजयुते दृष्टे ग्रहचारफलं व्यथाम् ॥४८२३ ॥
क्रूरमासे धरासूनौ शुक्रे वास्तंगते यदि ।
ऐन्द्रांशगे त्विन्द्रयोगे तत्काले क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥४८२४ ॥
देहायासं मनस्तापमर्थनाशं शिरोरुजम् ।
क्रूरकाले फलं चैति त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः ॥४८२५ ॥

4818 - 4825. (a) Venus in the subject Nadiamsa in the company of Saturn denotes happiness to a sister who will be handsome and will have an adopted son.

(b) For a native of Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, the 3 planets, viz. Venus, Saturn and Mercury joining in the 9th, causing Indra Yoga will give two conveyances. The person will be passionate, wealthy, famous and happy. These effects will occur in the later half of the Dasa of Indra Yoga (i.e. the dasa of one of the 3 planets).

(c) Jupiter's Bhukti: The sub period of Jupiter in the dasa ruled by the Moon's dispositor will endanger one's father following which prosperity of the native will occur. The said danger (during Jupiter's sub period) will come to pass at a time when Venus or Mars is combust. Distress (danger to father) will (alternatively) occur with Mercury's transit in Taurus or Gemini, or when Mercury is conjunct or aspect to Mars. Anguish will be experienced by the subject in the form of physical illness, mental distress and head-aches with adverse solar transits when Mars or Venus is combust.

यद्यष्टमे शनियुते प्रजातः प्राप्नोति दृष्टे विपदं च दुःखम् ।
योगद्वयोश्च निधनं च कश्चित् ।
योगोऽपरो मृत्युसमानदुःखमृ ॥४८२६ ॥

4826. This sloka suffers compositional defects and apparently has missing links which could be known from the following: "Saturn in the 8th ... the aspect of Saturn brings peril and grief. Should both be there, there may be death. The latter one causes grief akin to death."

यद्भावस्याष्टमे मन्दे यद्भावस्याष्टमेक्षिते ।
तद्भावः क्लेशमाप्नोति मूर्त्यादिफलमीरयेत् ॥४८२७ ॥

4827. Ranging from ascendant, count the 8th place from a given Bhava. If the said place is related to the planet Saturn by aspect or occupation, the Bhava in question is destroyed.

नीचे चन्द्रे चेन्द्रयोगे मकरांशे च संस्थिते ।
मिथुनो जीव इत्याहुर्वृषभो देहमुच्यते ॥४८२८ ॥
देहे पापग्रहे काले गोचरे देहजाड्यकृत् ।
जीवे तु जीवबाधा स्याद् द्वयोः पापे महाविपत् ॥४८२९ ॥
जीवराशिगते भौमे जन्माब्दे जन्मदायगे ।
मान्द्यज्वरव्रणादीनि नेत्रपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥४८३० ॥

4828 - 4830. Deha & Jeeva Signs: (a) If the Moon is in her sign of debility with Capricorn Navamsa, the sign Gemini is Jeeva Rasi while Taurus is Deha Rasi. When a malefic planet comes to the Deha Rasi in transit, it will be a period of physical illness. Trouble to life-span will occur with a malefic moving in Jeeva Rasi. Both transited by malefics will cause a great calamity.

(b) Mars moving in Jeeva Rasi, during the 1st year of birth will produce indigestion, ulcer and eye troubles to some extent.

Notes: (a) The position of the Moon is in Jyeshta 2nd quarter forming part of Mrigasira group, Apa Savya Nakshatra, as per Kala Chakra Dasa scheme. Then the Jeeva and Deha signs will be as mentioned above.

इन्द्रः-
मीनसौम्यदशारम्भे योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ।
जन्मदाये पितासौख्यं द्वितीयाब्दे शुभावहम् ॥४८३१ ॥
सम्पद्दाये विवाहः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातुः श्रियावहः ।

सम्पद्भुक्तौ देहजाड्यं गृहे गोभूषणक्षयम् ।।४८३२ ।।
सम्द्दाये पितृव्यस्य कश्चित् पुत्रपीडितः ।
तस्य दारवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।।४८३३ ।।

4831 - 4833. According to Indra: (a) The dasa of Mercury (Vimsottari) who at birth is in the sign Pisces will cause prosperity and fame to one of Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant.

(b) The 1st dasa will bring forth happiness to father. The 2nd year will produce auspiciousness.

(c) Second Dasa: Marriage of the native will occur in this dasa. His elder brother will acquire wealth. The first sub period of this dasa will cause illness to the native, apart from loss of quadrupeds and ornaments for the family. The paternal uncle will see his son under a spell of evils, due to loss of spouse to his utter grief.

लग्नाष्टमगते केतावष्टमांशे च संस्थिते ।
तद्दशान्तर्दशाकाले चोराद्भीतिः क्वचित् क्वचित् ।।४८३४ ।।
धने राहौ धनच्छेदः स्वदशान्तर्दशासु च ।
ज्ञातिकार्यकालपेन पश्चात् सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।।४८३५ ।।
सम्पद्दाये विपद्भुक्तौ स्वपितृव्यसुतामयम् ।
किंचित् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति ह्येको भार्याविनाशवान् ।।४८३६ ।।
मातृपीडां मनस्तापं प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम् ।
तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं चैति स्वपुत्रो नात्र संशयः ।।४८३७ ।।
पूर्वार्धे जातकस्यैव भ्रातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
उत्तरार्धे सौख्यमेति ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतोत्सवम् ।।४८३८ ।।

4834 - 4838. (a) Ketu in the 8th both from natal ascendant and Navamsa ascendant will produce fear from thieves to some extent during Ketu dasa, Ketu's sub period.

(b) Rahu in the 2nd will destroy one's wealth due to enmity with relatives in Rahu dasa, Rahu's sub period. Happiness (i.e. recovery of financial losses) will occur after some interval.

(c) The 2nd dasa's 2nd sub period will cause illness but some prosperity to one of the sons of paternal uncle. Another son will lose his spouse, will be distressed due to troubles to mother and loss of an important relative. As for the native, he will see his own brother in the grip of evils, during the first half of the 2nd dasa. Happiness will exist in the 2nd half of the said dasa and the older brother will obtain a progeny.

इन्द्रयोगे विपद्दाये क्षेमदाये च वा यदि ।
लाभे शुक्रे प्रजातस्य निधिप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ।।४८३९ ।।
लाभस्थानगते काव्ये नीचांशरविवर्जिते ।
शनिदृष्टियुते वापि निधिज्ञःपरदारगः ।।४८४० ।।
इन्द्रयोगे महद्भाग्यं बुधांशे वैश्यजीवनम् ।
शूद्रश्चेदेति प्राबल्यं बहुव्यापारवान् भवेत् ।।४८४१ ।।

4839 - 4841. Underground Treasure: (a) Venus in the 11th will help the native locate underground wealth in the 3rd or 4th dasa.

(b) Venus in the 11th (Leo) in aspect to Saturn and avoiding debilitation Navamsa as well as the Sun's company (i.e. not being combust) will also lead to knowledge of underground treasure. Further, the subject will be greatly prosperous and will have illicit ties with others' wives.

(c) Venus in the 11th, with a Navamsa of Mercury, will give livelihood through business activities. A Soodra will attain fame as well as abundant business gains.

रक्तवातज्वरं घोरं विदेशगमनं तथा ।
राजचोरभयं दुःखं केतोरन्तर्गते रवौ ।।४८४२ ।।
सम्पद्दाये राहुभुक्तावैन्द्रांशकगते भृगौ ।
इदमेव फलं चैव गुरुभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ।।४८४३ ।।

4842 - 4843. In the dasa of the Sun and in Ketu's sub period, the native will be troubled by worst disorders of blood and windy imbalances. He will migrate to a foreign land and will incur sadness on account of the ruler and thieves. These effects will occur also in Rahu's sub period of the 2nd dasa in case Venus is Indra Nadiamsa. Jupiter's sub period will cause a mix of good and bad results.

इन्द्रयोगे सर्वदाये षष्ठाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
क्रूरमासे व्याकुलं स्याद्देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।।४८४४ ।।
केत्वन्तरेऽथ चैव शुक्रभुक्तौ दलं व्यथा ।
सम्पतारदशासन्धिकाले क्लेशफलं विदुः ।।४८४५ ।।

4844 - 4845. (a) The sub period of the 6th lord Jupiter in various dasas will produce physical ailments. With evil transits of the Sun, distress and physical illness will prevail (in Jupiter's sub period).

(b) One particular half of each of the sub periods of Ketu and Venus will be a source of

distress.

(c) The learned prescribe uncomfortable effects for the end of the 2nd dasa.

चन्द्रदृष्टिग्रहातार ताराक्रान्तेषु राशिषु ।
इन्द्रयोगे महद्भाग्यं राजयोगो भविष्यति ॥४८४६ ॥

4846. In case of Indra Yoga occcurring in the sign aspected by the Moon, great fortunes and Raja Yoga will arise.

Notes: "*Chandra dishti graha taara*" should read as "*Chandra drishti griheetaaram*" while the expression "*Taaraakranteshu*" is a misplaced one.

शुक्रपाके चेन्द्रयोगे राहुभुक्तौ महाविपत् ।
ज्वरभीतिं च लभते चन्द्रभुक्तौ तथैव च ॥४८४७ ॥
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले त्वत्यन्तं क्रूरमादिशेत् ॥४८४८ ॥
स्वसमानजनक्लेशं सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत् ।
सर्वयोगे चोत्तरांशे शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥४८४९ ॥

4847 - 4849. (a) Venus dasa, Rahu's sub period, will cause a great danger and fear of fever. So also the sub period ruled by the Moon. The silver image of the Moon god should be worshipped and donated (o overcome these evils).

(b) The dasa of the 8th lord will be exceedingly malefic. It will cause anguish to people equal to the native (in the family).

(c) In case of second half of the Nadiamsa in question, good and bad effect will be equal. ("*Sarva Yoge*" meaning "in all yogas" is not a proper expression.)

इन्द्रयोगे धने राहौ भोगी वर्गोत्तमांशगे ।
वाल्ये रुजार्तदेहः स्यान्मध्ये प्रबलयोगवान् ।
ऋणवान् वार्धके किंचित्परवित्तापहारकः ॥४८५० ॥
कुलाभिमानी स्वकुले प्रसिद्धो
रोगेण सन्तप्त शरीरभाक् स्यात् ।
राजाधिराजैर्बहुमानितश्च
विद्वज्जनैः पूजितकीर्तिमान् स्यात् ॥४८५१ ॥
वर्गोत्तमं विना राहौ द्वितीये ऋणवान् सुतः ।
वर्गोत्तमे शुभं चैति शुभयोगे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४८५२ ॥

4850 - 4852. Rahu in 2nd: (a) Should Rahu be in the 2nd (Scorpio) in Vargottama Navamsa, the subject will be given to enjoy pleasures. He will incur diseases in childhood. In the middle of his life, he will enjoy a great deal of prosperity. Old age will place him in debts and he will, to some extent, steal others' wealth. He will be attached to his race, be famous among his family members and will suffer from physical illnesses. He will be honoured by the king of kings, be revered by scholars and will earn fame.

(b) If the said Rahu is not in Vargottama, the native's son will be in the grip of debts. Vargottama position will be auspicious.

(c) Rahu conjunct a benefic (in Scorpio) will lead to fame.

लग्नाधिपस्य यः शत्रुस्तद्भुक्तौ सर्वदायगे ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि मित्रभुक्तौ धनागमम् ॥४८५३ ॥
समग्रहान्तरे काले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
तात्कालिकमित्रग्रहस्यान्तर्दाये शुभाधिकम् ॥४८५४ ॥
शुभयोगे शुभं चैति ह्यैन्द्रांशे च प्रजायते ।
ऐन्द्रांशगे चेन्द्रयोगे लग्नाधिपदशासुखम् ॥४८५५ ॥
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले तृतीयांशे शुभाधिकम् ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपदशान्त्यगे ॥४८५६ ॥
मात्ररिष्टं च लभते त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः ।
सर्वदाये चन्द्रभुक्तावन्तरान्तर्दशेऽथ वा ॥४८५७ ॥
विषचोरभयप्राप्तिः स्वगेहे नात्रसंशयः ।
भौमान्तरे देहजाड्यं बलवानन्यमासके ॥४८५८ ॥
स्वपिता व्याकुलं चैति पश्चात् सौख्यं तथैव च ।
लाभाधिपशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥४८५९ ॥
राहुदोषवशात् क्लेशमादायादधिकव्ययम् ।
भ्रातृक्लेशं गृहच्छिद्रं लाभाधिपतिदायगे ॥४८६० ॥
दशान्ते व्याकुलं चैति दशासन्धौ क्वचिद्भवेत् ।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले चेन्द्रयोगोद्भवस्य च ॥४८६१ ।
पुत्रप्राबल्ययोगेन नित्यं सन्तोषमादिशेत् ।
षष्ठेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४८६२ ॥
सोदरादिजनक्लेशो ज्ञातिशोको भविष्यति ।
अन्तरान्तर्दशामार्गे कर्मलाभेशदायगे ॥४८६३ ॥
फलं विस्तारमाप्नोति ह्यैन्द्रांशजनितस्तथा ।

4853 - 4863½. (a) General: The sub period of a planet that is an adversary to the lord of the ascendant will in the various dasas cause much anguish in one's undertakings. The sub period ruled by friendly planet will lead to acquisition of

wealth. A planet that is neutral to the ruler of the ascendant will only produce such effects which are just neutral. The sub period of a planet which is a temporary friend to the lord of the ascendant will give exceedingly auspicious results in various dasas. A planet that is conjunct a benefic will in its sub period prove auspicious.

(b) For a native of Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, the dasa of the lord of the ascendant will give happiness. Exceedingly auspicious effects will occur in the dasa of the 9th lord. The end of the 8th lord's dasa (i.e. Venus dasa) will produce evil effects concerning one's mother.

(c) The sub periods as well as sub-sub periods of the Moon in various dasas will cause fear from poison and thieves to the family members.

(d) The sub period of Mars will cause physical ailments except when the Sun is in strong (or favourable) transits. Distress to father to be followed by happiness (or recovery) will also form part of the adverse effects.

(e) The dasa of the 11th lord (Sun) and the sub period of the 10th lord (Moon) will cause anguish and expenditure crossing one's income. This will be due to blemished Rahu. The said dasa will cause troubles to brother and other family members. End of the Sun's dasa will result in distress. Its junction (with the Moon's dasa) will, to some extent, cause distress.

(f) The dasa of the Moon will cause uninterrupted happiness due to prosperity of one's son.

(g) Saturn moving in the sign caused by the Navamsa occupied by the 6th lord (Jupiter) or a trine thereof will lead to anguish to co-born and grief to relatives. With the help of sub periods, the dasas ruled by the lords of the 10th and 11th be estimated in detail.

धनाधिपदशाकाले स्वदारादिसुतामयम् ॥४८६४ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे स्वपुत्रस्य द्वितीयस्थग्रहान्तरे ।
इन्द्रयोगे कालमृत्युः साधनेशदशाविपत् ॥४८६५ ॥
इन्द्रांशकतेग शुक्रे त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः ।
पश्चादुत्तमजन्मा स्यान्मधुमासे मृतिं वदेत् ॥४८६६ ॥
योगनाडीफलं सत्यमैन्द्राशे जनितस्तथा ।
विंशोपरि सुभाग्याप्ति त्रिषष्टिपरमायुषम् ॥४८६७ ॥

4864 - 4867. (a) The dasa of Mars will cause illness to wife etc. In this dasa, the sub period of the planet placed in the 2nd (Scorpio) will lead to the native's timely end.

(b) The 6th dasa will lead to great calamity.

(c) Venus in Indra Nadiamsa will cause an excellent re-birth. The native's death will occur in the month of Chaitra. Effects reproduced from Yoga Nadi will bear truth.

(d) The subject will achieve great prosperity after the age of 20. His total life-span will be 63.

॥मीनलग्ने शीतलांशः ॥

॥शनिशुक्रफलम् ॥

सुधाषष्ठ्यंशगे मन्दे चरराशिचतुष्टये ।
शीतळांशे प्रजातश्च गौरवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ॥४८६८ ॥

4868. Pisces Ascendant - Seetala Nadiamsa: Saturn in one of the four movable signs in Sudha Shashtiamsa will give fair complexion and a handsome appearance to one born in Pisces ascendant, Seetala Nadiamsa.

मीने लग्ने सुते मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते ।
शीतलांशे प्रजातश्च श्यामवर्णशरीरवान् ॥४८६९ ॥

4869. One born in Pisces ascendant while Saturn is in Cancer in the 5th along with Venus will be black-bodied.

हरिणांशकगे जीवे शीतलांशेऽर्कनन्दने ।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतः सुखी ॥४८७० ॥
स्वयं तृतीयगर्भः स्यात् पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
सोदरैश्चयुतो मानी पितृभाग्यप्रतापवान् ॥४८७१ ॥
शीतळांशकगे मन्दे चरराशिचतुष्टये ।
शुक्रयोगे सुसंपन्नो विद्यावान् बुद्धिमान् सुखी ॥४८७२ ॥

4870 - 4872. One will be endowed with older brothers if Jupiter and Saturn are in order in Harina and Seetala Nadiamsa. He will be the 3rd issue of the family, will lose his younger co-born, be honourable and be valorous (i.e. arrogant) because of his father's prosperity.

केतुयोगे पिता बाल्ये क्लेशेनात्यन्तकर्शितः ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥४८७३ ॥

4873. Saturn - Venus Yoga: For one born in the subject Nadiamsa, the planet Saturn in a movable sign in the company of Venus will usher a great

deal of wealth. One will be educated, intelligent and happy.

देशान्तरे भाग्ययोगं भगिनीद्वयवान् पिता।
कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी वातप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥४८७४ ॥
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नो नरवाहनयोगवान्।
मन्दे केतुयुते जातः पिता वैष्णवहेतुना ॥४८७५ ।
अतीव क्लेशमाप्नोति राजद्वारे कलापवान्।
केतुशुक्रौ यदेकांशा वसितेन समन्वितौ ॥४८७६ ॥
शीतलांशकगे मन्दे वैष्णवद्वेषवान् पिता।
तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं चैति ग्रामभूम्यर्थनाशवान् ॥४८७७ ॥
जन्मदाये मनस्तापं जननात् पूर्वगे तथा।
सार्धद्विवर्षपर्यन्तं स्वपिता क्लेशभाग्भवेत् ॥४८७८ ॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे क्लेशं चत्वारि वत्सरम्।
पश्चाद्भाग्याभि वृद्धिं च योगं जन्मदशान्त्यगे ॥४८७९ ॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे शीतलांशे पिता व्यथाम्।
शीतज्वरभयार्तश्च ह्यतिसारप्रपीडितः ॥४८८० ॥
जन्मदाये मनस्तापं नानाव्याकुलवान् पिता।
सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशादिं मसूरीज्वरपीडनम् ॥४८८१ ॥
चन्द्रक्षेत्रगदोषेण स्वपिता ज्वरपीडितः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४८८२ ॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे शीतालंशोद्भवस्य च।
तिलपात्रप्रादनेन पिता आरोग्यादिसौख्यवान् ॥४८८३ ॥
श्रीलक्ष्मीप्रतिमादानात् पश्चाद्भाग्ययुतः पिता।
राजद्वारे शुभं चैव शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४८८४ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे —
श्रीलक्ष्मीप्रतिमादानं केनकाज्यनिरीक्षणम्।
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् पिता सौख्ययुतः सुखी ॥४८८५ ॥
या मेऽलक्ष्मीर्यश्च दौस्थ्यं सर्वाङ्गेषु व्यवस्थितम्।
तत्सर्वं शमयाज्य त्वं श्रियं पुष्टिं च वर्धय ॥४८८६ ॥
कांस्यपात्रे प्रकुर्वीत ह्याज्यं प्रस्थचतुष्टयम्।
निष्कमात्र प्रमाणं च दक्षिणादानमाचरेत् ॥४८८७ ॥
दैवज्ञाय प्रदानेन ह्यायुरारोग्यवान् सुखी।
अलक्ष्मीनाशनात् सद्यः पिता लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥४८८८ ॥

4874 - 4888. (a) Saturn - Ketu Yoga: Should Ketu be with Saturn in a movable sign, the Yoga would cause the following effects in respect of one's father. He would have a very thin body due to anguish in the native's childhood. He would not have any younger co-born. His older ones would also incur destruction. His prosperity would be in a foreign land. He would have two sisters, two wives, be passionate and will have a windy physique. He would become wealthy due to his own efforts, possess conveyances, incur much enmity with Vaishnavites and as a consequence would face troubles with the king.

(b) If Saturn and Ketu join in one and the same Navamsa and are in the company of Venus (in Rasi chart), the native's father would dislike Viashnavites. As a result, he would face distress, and will lose villages, lands and wealth. Prior to the native's birth, or in the first dasa of the native, father would incur the said losses. For a period of 2½ years, father would be anguished.

(c) Saturn in the 3rd in Navamsa will cause anguish for 4 years after which father's prosperity will increase. The end of the native's 1st dasa would cause prosperity to father.

(d) Saturn in Cancer in the 5th would cause distress to the father of the native of Pisces ascendant, Seetala Nadiamsa. He would suffer from fever with cold fits and from dysentery. The native's first dasa will cause mental worries and various kinds of anguish to father. His co-born would not survive. He would be troubled by small-pox. Due to his position in the sign owned by the Moon (i.e. Cancer), Saturn will acquire the blemish of causing fever (i.e. the above health problems) for which remedies be sought. Donation of a vessel filled with sesamum seeds will cause health etc. to father. Donation of an image of Goddess Lakshmi will cause him wealth at a later phase. He would incur auspicious effects in the royal circle and will destroy his enemies.

(e) Another Authority: Donation of an image of Lakshmi and sight of one's face in ghee in a golden vessel will cause prosperity to father later on, and will cause him happiness. The Mantra given in sloka 4886 should be recited by father. Brass vessel filled with ghee weighing one "Adhaka" along with a gold coin should be gifted away to the astrologer whereupon health and destruction of poverty will occur, and will father turn wealthy.

Notes: The results mentioned from "a" to "e" above apply to father of Pisces native.

(e) "*Kanakaajya Nirikshanam*" strictly means

seeing gold and ghee which makes no sense. Hence it has been interpreted as "vessel filled with ghee". Donation of such a vessel is also discussed in the ensuing slokas.

"*Aajya Nirikshanam*" is a classical remedy in the context of which father sees the face of his inauspicious baby in a ghee-filled vessel for the first time. This is done at the end of the prescribed Vedic ritual for birth of a child, for example, in Mula Nakshatra.

Prastha = 1/4th of an Adhaka or 32 Palas; Prastha Chatushtaya = 1 Adhaka (128 Palas) - an ancient measurement.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे शुक्रे पापद्वयसमन्विते ।
कनकाज्यप्रदानेन गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥४८८९ ॥
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं भाग्यं स्वपितानित्यसौख्यवान् ।
वेदाब्दान्ते क्वचित् सौख्यं पञ्चमाब्दे शुभाशुभम् ॥४८९० ॥

4889 - 4890. Venus in Cancer: Seen from Pisces ascendant, if Venus is found in Cancer with two malefics, donation of ghee in a golden vessel will bring forth wealth to the family. After the 5th year of the native, prosperity will occur and his father will endlessly be happy. The 4th year will give him some happiness while the 5th year will record mixed trends.

जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे विप्लवेन प्रजावधि ।
सम्पद्दाये शीतलांशे मन्दे भाग्याभिवृद्धय: ॥४८९१ ॥
राजामात्य जनक्लेशं मध्यखण्डे विशेषत: ।
तृतीयांशेऽपमृत्युश्च स्वपितु: पितृनाशनम् ॥४८९२ ॥
पितृसौख्यं तत: पश्चाज्जन्मतारदशान्त्यगे ।
पितृसौख्यं धनप्राप्तिर्भेदभ्रातृश्रियावहा ॥४८९३ ॥
तुलांशे कटके मन्दे मीनलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
शनौ जन्मांशपर्यन्तं पितृसौख्यं न विद्यते ॥४८९४ ॥
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले सिंहान्त्यादौ क्वचित् सुखम् ।
सपितु: पितृनाश: स्याद्भाग्यजन्मदशान्त्यगे ॥४८९५ ॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते ।
जन्मतारदशान्त्यादौ विदेशे भाग्यवान् पिता ॥४८९६ ॥
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले जन्मदाये श्रियायुत: ।

4891 - 4896½. (a) Irrelevant: The first year of birth will cause calamity to people of the country.

(b) Saturn (in Cancer) will cause prosperity in the 2nd dasa, in case of Pisces ascendant, Seetala Nadiamsa. The middle part will cause anguish through kings and ministers in a special manner. He will face fear of untimely danger during the last one third part of the said dasa and will lose his father after which he will experience happiness. End of the native's first dasa will cause happiness to father apart from acquisition of wealth. He would beget step-brother's wealth.

(b) Libra Navamsa: Saturn in Cancer with Libra Navamsa will deny happiness to father till he crosses in transit the sign denoted by the Navamsa of the natal ascendant. In the end of Leo and in Virgo, he will grant some happiness to father, but the native's paternal grand-father will die in the end of the first dasa.

(c) Saturn and Venus in the 5th from the ascendant Pisces will cause prosperity to father in a foreign land.

(d) Saturn transiting in Virgo will cause wealth to father in the native's first dasa.

Notes: Results mentioned above also apply to father of the native.

(b) "*Sapitu*" should read as "*Svapituh*" and "*Bhagya Janma dasa*" as "*Janma Dasa*" only.

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले गोचरे मिथुने गुरौ ॥४८९७ ॥
सम्पद्दाये जातकस्य मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ।
जन्मदाये जन्मभ्रातृगोचरे लग्नगे शनौ ॥४८९८ ॥
मेषान्ते वृषभे जीवे विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ।
मेषे गुरुस्थिते काले जन्मदाये पितु: सुखम् ॥४८९९ ॥
भेदभ्रातृसुतप्राप्ति: पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मीने गुरुस्थिते काले सोदरोत्पत्तिभ्रातृमान् ॥४९०० ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीपीडां मीनान्त्यादौ क्रिये क्वचित् ।
शीतलांशकगे मन्दे पश्चात् सोदरनाशनम् ॥४९०१ ॥
स्वभेदभगिनीभर्त्रा राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान् ।
सम्पद्दाये महद्भाग्यं स्वभेदभगिनीसुखम् ॥४९०२ ॥
तद्भर्ता प्रबलश्चैव शीतलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
कश्चित् स्वभेदभगिनीभर्ता पितृवियोगवान् ॥४९०३ ॥

4897 - 4903. (a) When Saturn moves in Virgo, Jupiter found in Gemini will cause thread ceremony to the native of Pisces ascendant in his 2nd dasa.

(b) His marriage will occur with Saturn moving in the ascendant while Jupiter is in end of Aries or

in Taurus.

(c) Jupiter's transit in Aries during the 1st dasa will cause happiness to father. Progeny will be born to a step-brother. In Pisces, Jupiter will cause evils to one's elder sister.

(d) Saturn (in Cancer) will destroy younger co-born in case of birth in Seetala Nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant. The native's step-sister's husband will enter in royal service. His 2nd dasa will give great fortunes. His step-sister will achieve happiness. Her husband will prosper but he may face the possibility of losing his father.

Notes: (b) "*Janma Daye Janma Bhratru Gochare*" however disallows a meaningful interpretation of this part of instructions.

स्वभेदभ्रातृमूलेन सौख्यवान् पितृहेतुना ।
शीतलांशकगे मन्दे महाभाग्यंशगे शशी ॥४९०४ ॥
सोदर्यौ द्वे चिरायुष्यौ भ्रातृत्रयसुपूजितः ।
भेदभ्राता चिरायुष्मान् भगिनीद्वयवान्ऽमृते ।
मृतवन्ध्यापतिश्चैव कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ॥४९०५ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीभर्ता विपद्दाये श्रिया युतः ।
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे भगिनीशस्तु सौख्यवान् ॥४९०६ ॥

4904- 4906. (a) The native will enjoy happiness on account of his step-brother (and) father.

(b) For a native of Seetala Nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant, Saturn in Cancer and the Moon in Maha Maya Nadiamsa will give the following effects. He will have two long-living sisters and be respected by his 3 brothers. His step-brother will be endowed with longevity, will have two sisters, will marry a barren female and will beget progeny after delay. The native's elder sister's husband will beget wealth in 3rd dasa. He will be happy in the last part of 2nd dasa through brother-in-law.

Notes: (b) *Maha Bhagyamsa* should read as Maha Maya Nadiamsa which is again a misnomer for Mahamari Nadiamsa. "Sasi" in sloka 4904 should read as "Sani", a repetition for "Manda". Thus the condition is the involvement of Saturn only, to the exclusion of the Moon. The aphorism now will be: Saturn in Mahamari Nadiamsa in Cancer will give the said effects to one born in Pisces Nadiamsa.

Also see sloka 4907 infra.

Seetala Nadiamsa could be found in the notes under sloka 1096, page 99, Book 1, while Maha Maya (rightly Mahamari) Nadiamsa could be located in the under sloka 1133, page 102, Book 1.

लग्नात् सप्तमगे मन्दे महामायांशनाडिगे ।
महामारीभयप्राप्तिर्बाल्ये सोदरनाशनम् ॥४९०७ ॥
मातामहीचिरायुष्या मातुलद्वययोगवान् ।
मातुलैको विनाशः स्यात् चिरायुष्योऽपरः स्मृतः ॥४९०८ ॥

4907 - 4908. Saturn in the 7th (Virgo) in Maha Maya (read Maha Mari) Nadiamsa will cause troubles from cholera during the childhood. His coborn will be destroyed. His maternal grand-mother will be long-lived. He will have two maternal uncles out of whom one will be destroyed and the other will be blessed with longevity.

लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
मातुर्लारिष्टमाप्नोति मातुर्माता मनोव्यथाम् ॥४९०९ ॥
सम्पद्दाये शीतलांशे तुलांशे चापगे शनौ ।
मातामह्यस्त्वरिष्टं स्यान्मातुलश्च विचारवान् ॥४९१० ॥
कन्याशनौ जन्मदाये मातुलस्य सुतोत्सवः ।
स्वभेदभगिनी चैव ह्यायुष्मन्तं च पुत्रकम् ॥४९११ ॥
स्वपितुर्भाग्यकालः स्यात्तुलाराहौ क्रिये गुरौ ।
जन्मदाये भाग्यवृद्धी राजद्वारे शुभाधिकम् ॥४९१२ ॥
शनिप्रथमपर्याये जन्मराशौ महत् सुखम् ।
स्वपिता राजयोगं च विशेषण तुलाशनौ ॥४९१३ ॥
षष्ठेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वपिता मित्रवर्गेषु क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४९१४ ॥
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वपितुः पितृनाशनम् ॥४९१५ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातुः स्वल्पपीडा बन्धुवर्गे ह्युपद्रवः ।
पितृष्वसुः सुतादीनि दशान्ते व्याकुलं महत् ॥४९१६ ॥

4909 - 4913. Transits: (a) When Saturn transits the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the ascendant (Jupiter) or a trine thereof, one's maternal uncle will face evils and maternal grand-mother will be mentally distressed.

(b) In the 2nd dasa, Saturn moving in Sagittarius with Libra Navamsa will cause the death of maternal grand-mother and as a consequence (the other) maternal uncle will have a change of place.

(c) In the 1st dasa, Saturn moving in Virgo will give a son to his maternal uncle. So also, his step-

sister will beget a long-living son.

(d) Jupiter in Aries and Rahu in Libra will cause prosperity and exceedingly auspicious effects through the king, to the native's father during 1st dasa.

(e) Saturn's 1st round of transit on the natal Moon sign will give abundant happiness and Raja Yoga effects (prosperity) to one's father. If it happens to be Libra, these effects will multiply.

(f) When the Sun-occupied Navamsa or its trine is in transit by Saturn, one;s father will face much anguish through his friends. In the dasa of the Sun, the said transit will kill one's father. Elder brother and kinsfolk will also incur some evils. End of the dasa will cause distress to a paternal uncle on account of his offspring.

अनावृष्टिहते देशे लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
देशे राजान्तरं स्याच्च तत्काले भाग्यवान् पिता ॥४९१७ ॥

4917. Lack of rains and famine will spread in the country and the king will be changed(?) At that time, father will become prosperous.

सम्पदाये श्रियं नित्यं तुलान्ते वृश्चिके शनौ ।
मधुमासे शुक्लपक्षे शीतलांशे विवाहवान् ॥४९१८ ॥

4918. The 2nd dasa will give endless wealth. His marriage will occur with Saturn moving in the end of Libra or in Scorpio, in the month of Chaitra, in bright lunar half.

विपदाये तृतीयांशे कुम्भान्ते मीनगे शनौ ।
शीतलांशे पितारिष्टं त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे ॥४९१९ ॥

4919. Saturn's journey in the end of Aquarius, or in Pisces, will cause death of father. At that time, the native will be 33 years of age and be in the last one third part of the 3rd dasa.

शीतलांशकगे मन्दे ह्यापत्संन्यासवान् पिता ।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले मृतिं च क्रूरभुक्तिषु ॥४९२० ॥

4920. Saturn (in Cancer) will cause ascetism to father due to a calamity. He will die in the 9th lord's dasa (i.e. of Mars), and in a sub period of a malefic.

सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ।
स्वपिता दहेजाड्यादि क्रूरमासे मनोव्यथाम् ॥४९२१ ॥
शीतलांशकगे मन्दे क्रूरराशिविनिर्णयः ।
क्रूरमासमिति प्राहुर्योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥४९२२ ॥
कुलीरसिंहालिझषे कुम्भे नक्रे दिवाकरे ।
क्रूरराशिमिति प्रोक्तं क्रूरमासं तथैव च ॥४९२३ ॥
गोचरे क्रूरराशीषु राहुकेतुशनैश्चराः ।
स्फुटयोगं गतास्तत्र स्वजनादिप्रपीडिताः ॥४९२४ ॥
स्वपिता क्रूरमासेषु क्रूरराशौ शनैश्चरे ।
सञ्चारकाले क्लेशं च पित्रादीनां मनोव्यथा ॥४९२५ ॥
सर्वदाये फलं चैव क्रूरग्रहदशान्तरे ।
पित्रादिदेहजाड्यं च स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४९२६ ॥
मेषराशिगते मन्दे शीतलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
पितृसौख्यं सुभाग्याप्तिः शुभखेचरदायगे ॥४९२७ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते क्षेमदाये विशेषतः ।
चतुर्विंशात् परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यं भवेद्ध्रुवम् ॥४९२८ ॥

4921 - 4928. (a) Saturn's journey in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the Sun or a trine there of will cause physical illness to father. He will be in anguish with evil transits of the Sun. For this position of Saturn, malefic signs should be decided. Cancer, Leo, scorpio, Pisces, Aquarius and Capricorn transited by the Sun are the evil months according to learned astrologers for the subject Nadiamsa.

(b) The nodes and Saturn in the said evil signs will cause evils to one's kinsfolk. When Saturn and the Sun transit in the said signs, father and others will be anguished.

(c) The sub periods ruled by malefics in the various dasas will cause physical illness to father, and evils to one's own men.

(d) Saturn moving in Aries will cause happiness and prosperity to father. This will be in the dasa of a benefic planet.

(e) 4th dasa will cause Raja Yoga effects. The period after 24th year will bring forth prosperity for the native.

शुभराशीं गते चन्द्रे जीवे केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ।
शीतलांशे राजयोगं नरवाहनवान् भवेत् ॥४९२९ ॥
सप्तविंशात् परं भाग्यं गृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम् ।
प्रबलोद्योगलाभादि राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४९३० ॥

4929 - 4930. The Moon in a benefic's sign while Jupiter is in an angle or a trine will cause Raja Yoga and conveyances. After 27th year, prosperity will dawn. The family will accumulate cows

and grains. Wide fame will come to him due to a powerful job in the royal circle.

राहुदाये मन्दभुक्तौ केतुभुक्तौ तथैव च।
स्वदेहायासरोगेण योगकाले प्रपीडितः ॥४९३१ ॥
सूर्यान्तरेऽपमृत्युश्च योगकाले महाविपत्।
श्वासकासज्वरेणैव देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४९३२ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
क्षेमदाये मन्दभुक्तौ मित्रप्रभुविनाशनम् ॥४९३३ ॥
ज्वरपीडा क्वचिच्चैव राजान्तरवशात् सुखम्।
शीतलांशे राहुदाये कन्याचन्द्रोद्भवस्य च ॥४९३४ ॥
राजयोगफलं सत्यं मध्यखण्डे न संशयः।
अग्रहार प्रतिष्ठाता नित्यं राजोपचारवान् ॥४९३५ ॥
मित्रद्रोहवशाद्रोगी राहुदाये प्रपीडितः।
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति दशान्ते क्लेशवान् सुखी ॥४९३६ ॥

4931 - 4936. (a) Rahu Dasa: The sub periods of Saturn and Ketu in the dasa of Rahu will give the said results. At the time of prosperity, one will be troubled by physical illness. The sub period of the Sun will promote fear of untimely death, apart from causing a great danger, at the time of prosperity, due to disorders of lungs. To overcome this blemish, remedies should be undertaken.

(b) Saturn's sub period in the 4th dasa will cause destruction of friends and the ruler due to fever(?) After a change of the king, the native will be happy.

(c) In case of Seetala Nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant, the Moon should at birth be in Virgo. As a result, the middle one-third portion of Rahu's dasa will give effects of Raja Yoga. One will construct a colony for Brahmins (i.e. will do some public service) and will be at the services of the ruler. However, this dasa will cause him (health) troubles due to betraying friends. Later on, he will enjoy sound health. The end of the dasa will promote anguish.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले कीटान्ते धनुषिशनौ।
मात्रारिष्टं विजानीयाल्लाभेशांश त्रिकोणगे ॥४९३७ ॥

4937. Danger to Mother: The dasa of Jupiter will cause danger to mother, when Saturn moves in the end of Scorpio or in Sagittarius in a trine to his natal Navamsa position.

शीतलांशकगे मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते।
क्षेमदाये राजयोगं द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान् ॥४९३८ ॥

4938. Raja Yoga: The conjunction of Saturn and Venus will cause effects of Raja Yoga and re-marriage in the 4th dasa.

धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
दारारिष्टं च लभते दृष्टराशौ तथैव च ॥४९३९ ॥
क्षेमदाये सिंहशनौ दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
मिथुने दारपीडा स्यात्तद्वंशे जननाशनम् ॥४९४० ।
क्रूरराशौ क्रूरमासे मन्दे गोचरकालगे।
दारारिष्टं च लभते क्षेमदाये न संशयः ॥४९४१ ॥

4939 - 4941. Danger to Spouse: (a) Saturn journeying in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 2nd lord (Mars), or a trine thereof, or in a sign aspected by Mars, will kill the native's wife (in the 4th dasa).

(b) When the 4th dasa is in operation, Saturn's sojourn in Leo will (alternatively) kill one's spouse. While in Gemini, Saturn will cause anguish to her destroying the members of her family. Her death will occur when Saturn is in adverse signs with simultaneously adverse solar movements.

स्त्रीप्रजाबहुलाः सन्ति कन्याचन्द्रे द्विपुत्रवान्।
कन्याद्वये सुसन्तानं द्वौ पुत्रौ चिरजीविनौ ॥४९४२ ॥

4942. Progeny: The Moon in Virgo (in the 7th) will give a number of female issues and two male issues. Two daughters will have worthy progeny out of whom two sons will be long-lived.

मीनलग्ने सुताधीशे मकरांशे च संस्थिते।
मसूरिकाज्वरेणैव पुत्रनाशेन कर्शितः ॥४९४३ ॥

4943. Death of Son: For Pisces ascendant, the 5th lord in Capricorn Navamsa (apparently in the sign Virgo) will cause an emaciated body to the native due to death of his son on account of small-pox.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
भेदभ्रातुररिष्टं स्याच्चतुश्चत्वारिवत्सरे ॥४९४४ ॥

4944. Family Danger: When the native will be in his 44th year, in the dasa of the 10th lord (Jupiter) and in the sub period of the 11th lord (Saturn), his step-brother's son will be endangered.

लाभे राहुदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
भेदभ्रातुः प्रपीडा स्यात् षट्त्रिंशाब्दे मनोव्यथा ॥४९४५ ॥

4945. Should Rahu at birth be in the 11th, his dasa and the sub period of 8th lord (Venus) will cause intense evils and mental distress, in the 36th year, to the step-brother.

कनिष्ठभ्रातृपीडादि तुलांशे वृश्चिके शनौ ।
चापे शनिस्थिते काले कर्माधिपतिदायगे ॥४९४६ ॥
मीनलग्ने प्रजातस्य रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
भेदभ्रातृप्रपीडा स्यात् षट्त्रिंशाब्दे मनोव्यथा ॥४९४७ ॥
कनिष्ठभ्रातृपीडादि तुलान्ते वृश्चिके शनौ ।
भेदभ्रातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४९४८ ॥
भेदभ्रातृवधूमृत्युः स्वभर्त्रानुगमिष्यति ।
स्वसोदरस्य भार्या च स्वभर्त्रानुगमिष्यति ॥४९४९ ॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले शीतलांश इदं फलम् ।
स्वप्रभोश्चैव तत्काले ह्यरिष्टं च विनिर्दिशेत ॥४९५० ॥

4946 - 4950. (a) Saturn moving in Scorpio with Libra Navamsa will produce evils to one's younger brother etc.

(b) The effects mentioned in sloka 4945 can also occur in the dasa of 10th lord and in the sub period of 8th lord when Saturn moves in Sagittarius in the 36th year. The person will incur a lot of grief due to loss of step-brother whose wife will also give up her life on the pyre of her husband. Thus have been declared the effects for the dasa of the 10th lord. In this dasa his king will also be endangered(?)

Notes: The 1st line of 4946 and that of 4948 are identical. The 2nd line of sloka 4949 is also a repetition with partial change of 1st line unless and until it relates to full brother and his spouse.

प्रत्यगे प्रभुनाशः स्यात् क्षेमदाये तथैव च ।
बहुस्त्रीवधपापेन राजपुत्रस्य चामयम् ॥४९५१ ॥
जातकस्य महद्भाग्यं कर्माधिपतिदायगे ।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृभार्यादिज्ञातिवर्गे सुतामयम् ॥४९५२ ॥
मन्देन संयुते शुक्रे ह्यारूढाल्लाभराशिगे ।
यावज्जीवं सुभाग्यं स्याद्योगमासे रणाङ्कितः ॥४९५३ ॥
क्षेमदाये पराध्यादौ योगं प्रत्यग्दशाशुभम् ।
साधनेशदशाकाले स्वभुक्तावपमृत्युमान् ॥४९५४ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।
राशिचक्रपदानेन देहारोग्यं भविष्यति ॥४९५५ ॥
षट्पञ्चाशात् परं मृत्यु र्भवेद्भार्गव पक्षगे ।
तत्काले शान्ति कार्येण ह्यपमृत्युर्विनश्यति ॥४९५६ ॥

4951 - 4956. (a) Irrelevant: The 4th and 5th dasas will destroy the king. Due to killing of many women, the prince will fall sick.

(b) 10th Lord's Dasa: The dasa of Jupiter will bless the subject with much fortunes. Children in the in-laws' family of younger brother will incur illness.

(c) Life-long Fortunes: Saturn and Venus joining in the 11th house from the Arudha (i.e. from the Arudha ascendant) will cause fortunes throughout life. But the native will be injured in a month when the Sun in transit is about to promote one's prosperity.

(d) Prosperity will come to pass in the beginning and 2nd half of the 4th dasa. The 5th dasa will be an auspicious one. The 1st sub period of the 6th dasa will entangle one in untimely death. To overcome this danger, remedial measures should be sought. By donating an image of the zodiac, health will be sound.

(e) Death: According to sage Bhargava, death of the subject (Pisces ascendant, Seetala Nadi-amsa) will occur in his 56th year. Timely remedies will ward off untimely death (which is also possible at 56).

मन्देशाक्रान्तकाले च शीतलांशस्य दायगे ।
कन्यामासे मृतिं चैति तत्त्रिकोण ह्यथापि च ॥४९५७ ॥
सप्तषष्टिश्च वर्षाणि परमायुश्च विन्दति ।
क्लेशं च सप्तपञ्चाशे ह्यष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥४९५८ ॥

4957 - 4958. The dasa of Saturn's dispositor will cause the death when the Sun moves in Virgo or its trine. 66 years will be his full life-span. 48th and 56th years will cause anguish (of untimely death).

Notes: The first line of sloka 4957 is defective and the translation is provided after estimating the possible implication.

पाके सर्वदशासन्धौ क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
चन्द्रानाडीफलाध्याये शीतलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४९५९ ॥
राजयोगफलादीनां विस्तरं मनुरब्रवीत् ।

स्वोच्चांशगे व्ययाधीशे चापे स्वोज्वांशगे गुरौ ॥४९६० ॥
शीतलांशे प्रजातश्च पुण्यलोकयुतो भवेत् ।
स्वपितुर्ब्रह्मलोकाप्तिः शीतलांशकगे शनौ ॥४९६१ ॥
शुक्रयोगे फलं सत्यं जीवे स्वोच्चांशसंस्थिते ।
राजयोगं च लभते यमलश्चैव जायते ॥४९६२ ॥
ततः पश्चात् पुण्यलोकं पश्चादुत्तमजन्मवान् ।
शीतलांशकगे मन्दे चोच्चग्रह समन्विते ॥४९६३ ॥
शुक्रयोगे पापपुण्यं समं चेन्मनुरब्रवीत् ।
वृद्धपाराशरे ग्रन्थे मन्दे शुक्रशिखीयुते ।
साधुप्रियस्तपस्वीच देहान्ते पुण्य लोकवान् ॥४९६४ ॥

4959 - 4964. (a) The junctions of various dasas will cause much anguish. Chandra Nadi in its chapter on Raja Yogas has stated a host of effects for Seetala Nadiamsa (Pisces ascendant).

(b) The native will go to the Heavens if the 12th lord (Saturn) is in Libra Navamsa, while Jupiter is in Sagittarius with own Navamsa. His father will reach the reign of Brahma if Saturn is in the company of Venus (lord of the 12th counted from the 9th) in case of birth in Seetala Nadiamsa.

(c) Jupiter in own Navamsa will cause a Raja Yoga. The subject will be one of the twins. After death, he will go to heavens and will have an excellent rebirth if Saturn 9th 12th lord) is in the company of an exalted planet.

(d) Joining Venus, Saturn will keep one's sins and meritorious deeds in an equal measure.

(e) As per Vriddha Parasara Hora, Saturn joining Venus will cause a liking for saints. One will perform penance and will reach the heavens after discarding his mortal coil.

॥**धनुर्लग्ने मेषशनिकोकिलांशफलम्** ॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे कोकिलांशे च संस्थिते ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनःश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥४९६५ ॥
मेषेमन्दे कोकिलांशे त्वेकाकी पुत्रमित्रवान् ।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥४९६६ ॥
स्वपिता रोगदेही च परगेहे निवासवान् ।
बन्धुमूलात् सुसन्तोषीह्युद्वाहान्तरं सुखी ॥४९६७ ॥
द्वाविंशाब्दे पित्ररिष्टं विंशेऽब्दे वा भविष्यति ।
पश्चात् स्वमातृहानिःस्यात् त्रिंशोपरि सुसौख्यवान् ॥४९६८ ॥
चापे चापंशके जीवे कोकिलांशेऽर्कनन्दने ।
कार्पासविक्रयेणैव त्रिंशोपरि सुजीवनम् ॥४९६९ ॥
लग्ने राहुयुते चन्द्रे मूर्खप्रकृतिकोपवान् ।
सप्तविंशात् परं सौख्यं विपद्दाये विवाहवान् ॥४९७० ॥
पुत्रोत्सवाद् परं भाग्यं क्लेशं क्षेमदशान्त्येगे ।
प्रत्यग्दाये धनप्राप्तिं स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्यवान् ॥४९७१ ॥
साधनेशदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ मारकं स्मृतम् ।
केत्वन्तरे कालमृत्युर्मेषमासत्रिकोणगे ॥४९७२ ॥
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
देहालस्यं प्रकुर्वीत सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत् ॥४९७३ ॥
कोकिलांशकगे मन्दे पुरा शूद्र समुद्भवः ।
पश्चाज्जन्म तथा विन्द्याद्वर्तमानं तथा भवेत् ॥४९७४ ॥
मेषे मन्दे कोकिलांशे पुत्रीपुत्रसमृद्धिमान् ।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च त्रिंशद्वर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥४९७५ ॥
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावत् कालं सुजीवनम् ।
शतद्वयधनाढ्यश्च व्यापारे जीवनं स्मृतम् ॥४९७६ ॥

4965 - 4976. Effects of Saturn in Aries in Kokila Nadiamsa for Sagittarius Ascendant: (a) Saturn in Aries as above will deprive one of younger brothers. His older brothers will also be destroyed. The native will be lonely (i.e.only issue) but endowed with sons and friends. He will be emaciated due to childhood anguishes. His father will be sickly and the native will live under others' shelter. He will be happy through his relatives and after marriage. In his 22nd or 20th year, he will lose his father. Later on, he will be deprived of his mother as well. After 30, he will enjoy happiness.

(b) Locate Saturn placed in Aries in Kokila Nadiamsa, as Jupiter is in Vargottama in Sagittarius. This combination will be a source of comfortable living by trading in cotton.

(c) The Moon and Rahu in the ascendant will cause foolishness and irascible temper. One will receive happiness after 27. His marriage will take place in his 3rd dasa. His prosperity will follow the birth of a son. End of 4th dasa will cause distress. The 5th dasa will give wealth to the native and marriage to his son. The native will die in the 1st sub period of the 6th dasa (or his) death will be in the sub period of Ketu (in the 6th dasa). The Sun in transit will then be in Aries or its trine.

(d) One will turn physically indolent (i.e. possibly disabled) when Saturn comes into the sign

represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord (Moon) or a trine thereof.

(e) Saturn in Kokila Nadiamsa (in Aries, the 5th) denotes that the person would have been a Soodra in the last birth. The current and next births will also be that of a Soodra. In the current birth, he will be endowed with sons and daughters and will receive happiness after the age of 30. He will enjoy a good living throughout his life. He will earn two hundred (gold coins) in his business activities.

(f) Guru Nadi describes the effects in detail (concerning the captioned subject).

Notes: For Kokila Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 1194, page 107, Book 1.

गुरुनाडीफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत्।

॥**धर्नुलग्ने घातांशशनिफलम्**॥

घातांशे वृश्चिके मन्दे धर्नुलग्न समुद्भवः॥४९७७॥
बाल्ये पितृविनाशी च पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन मध्ये वयसि शोकवान्॥४९७८॥
आयुष्मत्यौ द्वे भगिन्यावेका पुत्रवती शुभा।
आन्ध्रप्रभुद्वारदेशे बाल्ये सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
पश्चाद्वनान्तरे वासी कुत्सितप्रभुसेवकः॥४९७९॥
दारद्वये सुपुत्राप्तिममलायोगजस्तथा।
माध्ववैदीकमूलेन नरवाहनयोगवान्॥४९८०॥
क्षेमदाये महत्सौख्यं मध्यखण्डे धनागमम्।
अपरार्धे सुवाहाप्ति घातांशे ग्रामलाभवान्॥४९८१॥

4977 - 4981. Sagittarius Ascendant: Saturn in Scorpio in Ghaata Nadiamsa will destroy one's father in childhood and deprive him of after-born. He will lose his older brother in the middle of his life and will be grieved. He will have two long-lived sisters. One of them will be blessed with progeny and be handsome. The person will be happy through the ruler of Andhra region. Later on he will live in forest regions and will serve a mean king. He will have two wives and virtuous sons. His birth will be in Amala Yoga. He will beget conveyances through Madhvas (followers of Madhvacharya) and Vaidikas (followers of Vedic codes). In the 4th dasa, he will be greatly happy. In the middle one-third part of the said dasa, wealth will accrue tao him. The 2nd half of the said dasa will give conveyances and gain of lordship over villages.

Notes: The present slokas, from 4977 through 5056 have been attributed to Sani Nadi by the original. Saturn's position in "Ghaata" Nadiamsa often appears but not in every case. The ascendant referred to is Sagittarius. Twelve slokas discussing "Dhaata" (instead of "Ghaata) Nadiamsa, vide Book 1, pp. 109 - 110 also form part of the present set though with some slight modifications. Bot these Nadiamsas are not traceable in the list.

मन्दे दावाग्निषष्ट्यंशे वातप्रकृतिदेहवान्।
दारद्वययुतो मानी राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्॥४९८२॥

4982. Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa: For a native of Sagittarius ascendant, Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa will cause a windy physique. The subject will have two wives, be honourable and famous in royal circles.

परमेशांशगे जीवे मन्दे घातांशनाडिगे।
भाग्ययोगं च लभते हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्॥४९८३॥

4983. Jupiter in Paramesvari Nadiamsa while Saturn is in Ghaata Nadiamsa will be a source of Bhagya Yoga. The person will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva.

घातांशे वृश्चिके मन्दे स्थूलगात्रो महामतिः।
मूर्खप्रकृतिमान् रागी कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः॥४९८४॥
अष्टार्त्रिशात् परं भाग्यं चत्वारिंशे सुवाहनम्।
द्विचत्वारिंशगे वापि योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी॥४९८५॥
प्रत्यग्दाये दारहानिर्बहुमित्रो बहुप्रजः।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृचिरायुष्यं बाल्ये कुक्षिपीडितः॥४९८६॥
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्याद्भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी।
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी पितृशुश्रूषणे परः॥४९८७॥
विद्याविघ्नयुतो नित्यं पित्रार्जितधनैर्युतः।
घतांशे वार्धके बाल्ये ज्येष्ठभार्या सुपुत्रिणी॥४९८८॥
साधनेशदशाकाले दीर्धायुःपुत्रवान् सुखी।
द्विपञ्चाशात् परं भाग्यं पुत्रयोगं महत् सुखम्॥४९८९॥

4984 - 4989. (a) The Native: Saturn in Scorpio (12th) in the said Nadiamsa will cause a heavy body and a high degree of intelligence. He will be foolish (as well), be passionate and irascible but instantly pleased. He will prosper after the age of 28. 40th year will give him a conveyance. He will be

prosperous, famous and happy in the 42nd year. In the 5th dasa, he will lose his wife. He will have many friends and many children.

(b) Results for Brother: As a result of Saturn being placed in Scorpio as above, one's older brother will enjoy long life but will incur stomach disorders in childhood. He will have many dead children.

(c) The native will have two sisters, step-brother, be honourable and devoted to serve his father. He will face obstacles in education, will have paternal wealth. He will obtain daughters through his first wife, in his early days as well as in his old age. In his 6th dasa, a long-living son will be born. He will enjoy fortunes on account of his sons after his 52nd year of age and be greatly happy.

शनिद्वितीयपर्याये मिथुनान्त्यादिशोकवान् ।
राशित्रयमिदं क्लेशं वैष्णवद्वेषहेतुना ॥४९९० ॥
कन्यादिश्रियमाप्नोति राहुदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।
भाग्यराहुद्दशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ॥४९९१ ॥
गुरुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य शनिभुक्तौ सुसौख्यवान् ।
अष्टमाधिपतौ लग्ने मेषांशे चापराशिगे ॥४९९२ ॥
भूसुतस्य दशाक्लेशमपरार्धे महाविपत् ।
रन्ध्राधिपांशदोषेण दशान्ते योगसंभवः ॥४९९३ ॥
सिंहे चापांशगे राहौ धनुर्लग्नसमुद्भवः ।
गुरुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य राहुदाये सुयोगवान् ॥४९९४ ॥
शुक्रभांशगते चन्द्रे कर्मे चापांशगे शनौ ।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातस्तु गुरुभुक्तौ श्रियान्वितः ॥४९९५ ॥
प्रत्यक्तारदशान्त्यादौ साधनेशदशावधि ।
स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं सत्यं राजद्वारे कलापवान् ॥४९९६ ॥

4990 - 4996. (a) Transit of Saturn: In the 2nd round of transit, Saturn in the end of Gemini will cause grief to the subject. His journey in 3 signs (from Gemini through Leo) will cause enmity with Vaishnavites. While in Virgo, Saturn will give wealth.

(b) Rahu Dasa: His Rahu dasa will cause much prosperity. If Rahu is in the 9th, his sub period in his own dasa will produce much distress. The sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn will cause much happiness (in Rahu dasa).

(c) Mars Dasa: Should the lord of the 8th (Moon) be in the ascendant (Sagittarius) with Aries Navamsa, the dasa of Mars will be a source of anguish. Its 2nd half will cause great calamity. Due to the blemish of Navamsa position of the 8th lord, the end of Mars dasa will cause a Yoga (prosperity).

(d) Rahu in 9th: Rahu in Leo with Sagittarius Navamsa will cause much prosperity in the sub period of Jupiter in Rahu dasa. The Moon in a sign and Navamsa of Venus while Saturn is in the 10th with Sagittarius Navamsa, the sub period of Jupiter will produce wealth.

(e) The initial and concluding portions of the 5th dasa, and the 6th dasa's first sub period will cause distress and troubles in royal circles.

Notes: (c) It is not understood why the term "blemish" is used in the context of giving Yoga. However, prosperity seems to occur in Mars dasa because of his lordship over the Navamsa position of the Moon.

(d) Saturn in 10th (Virgo) cannot be in Sagittarius Navamsa.

चापांशकगते सूर्ये घातांशे रविनन्दने ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि पञ्चाशद्वत्सरात् परम् ॥४९९७ ॥
घातांशनाडिदोषेण पट्चत्वाविंशतः परम् ।
शत्रुवृद्धिर्मनस्तापं क्लेशं सप्तकवत्सरम् ॥४९९८ ॥
सुप्रभांशकयोगेन द्विपञ्चाशात् परं सुखम् ।
शनिद्वितीयपर्याये कन्यामध्ये सुभाग्यवान् ॥४९९९ ॥
सिहान्ते शत्रुनाशः स्यात् कन्याराशौ च वा यदि ।
शनिवक्रंगते काले शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५००० ॥
देशान्तरे महद्भाग्यं बन्धुमूलात् श्रियावहम् ।
महाराजप्रसादेन योगवान् कीर्तिममान् सुखी ॥५००१ ॥

4997 - 5001. (a) With the Sun in Sagittarius Navamsa as Saturn is in Ghaata Nadiamsa, much anguish will prevail after 50.

(b) Saturn's blemish of being in Ghaata Nadiamsa will cause increase of enmity and anguish for a period of 7 years from the age of 46.

(c) If Saturn is in Suprabha Nadiamsa, happiness will occur after the age of 52. Prosperity will increase during the stay of Saturn in Virgo in his 2nd round of transit. Enemies will be destroyed with Saturn's moving in the end of Leo or in the sign Virgo. When Saturn retrogrades (in these signs), foes will vanish. Fortunes will occur in a different country and wealth through kinsfolk. He

will enjoy prosperity and fame with the favours of an emperor.

Notes: (c) For Suprabha Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 2002, page 180, Book 1.

शोभानांशके शुक्रे नीचे स्वोच्चांशसंस्थिते ।
तद्दशायां महत् सौख्यमान्ध्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम् ॥५००२ ॥
लग्नेशनाडियोगेन त्रिपञ्चाशात् परं सुखम् ।
पुनस्तद्योगमाप्नोति लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५००३ ॥
धनाधिपान्तरे काले विशेषप्रबलं सुखम् ।
लग्नाधिपान्त्यमारभ्य भुक्तिकाले सुसौख्यवान् ॥५००४ ॥

5002 - 5004. Dasa of Venus: Venus in Virgo in Sobhana Nadiamsa and with Pisces Navamsa will in his Dasa cause much happiness through he king of Andhra region. Happiness will also prevail at the age of 35 if Venus and Jupiter are in the same Nadiamsa. This Yoga (of happiness) will recur in the sub period of Jupiter (in the dasa of Venus). The sub period of Saturn will cause special (i.e. notable) prosperity. The beginning and end of Jupiter's sub period will cause much happiness.

Notes: Sobhana Nadiamsa is a redundant term. Only the Navamsa position of Venus is relevant.

मन्दे दावाग्निषष्ट्यंशे षडब्देऽष्टाब्दतः परम् ।
क्लेशं दावाग्निदोषेण शत्रुवृद्धिवशाद्व्यथाम् ॥५००५ ॥
स्वदेहायाससन्तापं मध्ये क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशादि स्वपुत्रस्य विशेषतः ॥५००६ ॥
सुतेशनाडियोगेन साधनेदशाशुभम् ।
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिः स्वभुक्तौ नात्र संशयः ॥५००७ ॥
जीवान्तरे सुतारिष्टं चतुष्पाज्जीवनाशनम् ।
पशुधान्यक्षयादीनि राहुभुक्तौ महाविपत् ॥५००८ ॥
भाग्यराहुदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सेतुयात्रिकः ।
प्रत्यक्तारदशान्त्यादौ पुण्यतीर्थफलं स्मृतम् ॥५००९ ॥
नित्यान्नदानवान् भोगी ह्यमलायोगजस्तथा ।
साधुप्रियः सत्यवादी मित्रस्वजनपोषकः ॥५०१० ॥

5005 - 5010. (a) Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa will cause anguish and distress after the age of 68 due to increase of enemies. Intermittently, the person will incur some physical illness and mental distress. Children born particularly to his son will be destroyed.

(b) 6th Dasa: Saturn joining the 5th lord (Mars) in one and the same Nadiamsa will cause auspicious effects in the dasa which is the 6th from birth (in respect of progeny); he (i.e. the native's son) will obtain children through another wife, in the 1st sub period thereof. Jupiter's sub period will cause loss of progeny, loss of quadrupeds and grains. Rahu's sub period will be a source of great danger.

(c) Rahu Dasa: The dasa of Rahu who is placed in the 9th (Leo) will cause a pilgrimage to Setu in his sub period. In the 5th dasa, one born in Amala Yoga will undertake visits to shrines, will provide food to the poor, will enjoy pleasures, be fond of saints, be truthful and will patronize friends and relatives.

स्वप्रभांशे निशानाथे घटे चापांशके शनौ ।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च सर्वदा बन्धुपोषकः ॥५०११ ॥

5011. The native will ever patronize his men if the Moon is in Aquarius with Suprabha Nadiamsa, while Saturn is in Sagittarius Navamsa.

Notes: "Svaprabha Nadiamsa" should read as "Suprabha Nadiamsa".

धनेशारूढगे शुक्रे सुप्रभांशसमुद्भवः ।
सुताधिपतिदाये च बहुवित्ताम्बराप्तिमान् ॥५०१२ ॥
राजोपकारकार्यार्थं स्वहस्तधननाशवान् ।
मित्रद्रोहं क्वचिच्चैति घातांशे धनदायगे ॥५०१३ ॥
तस्य दोषवशाच्चैति क्लेशं प्रत्यग्दशान्त्यगे ।
साधनेशदशाभुक्तौ सञ्चितार्थविनाशनम् ॥५०१४ ॥

5012 -5014. One belonging to Sagittarius ascendant, Suprabha Nadiamsa, as Venus is in the 2nd, will obtain much wealth and robes in the 5th dasa. He will lose his wealth in completing assignments to help the king. To some extent he will deceive his friends in Saturn's dasa. As a result of this misdeed, his 5th dasa's end will cause anguish. The 1st sub period of 6th dasa will cause loss of wealth.

Notes: "Dhanesa + Arudhage" is a defective expression which means Venus should be in the Arudha Pada of the 2nd lord. Apparently, the text should read as "Dhanarudhage Sukre". Similarly, "Dhana dayage" in sloka 5013 is not a proper term. It should read as "Dhandhipati Dayage" denoting the dasa of 2nd lord, Saturn.

लाभेशे शोभनांशस्थे घातांशे धनदायगे ।
भाग्यराहुदशाकाले योगप्राबल्यवान् भवेत् ॥५०१५ ॥

लग्नाधिपान्तरान्त्यादौ धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
शोभनांशस्य योगेन धनलाभं महत् सुखम् ॥५०१६॥
गृहशोभनकार्याणि नित्यसन्तोषवान् सुखी।
कल्याणोत्सवसम्पत्तिं नित्यं राजप्रसादवान् ॥५०१७॥
तत्काले मित्रवर्गाच्च स्वमूलां श्रियमश्नुते।
राजद्वारे शुभं चैव गृहे गोधनसंकुलम् ॥५०१८॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुवाहाप्तिः शोभानांशोद्भवस्य च।
धनाधिपान्तरे काले साधनेशदशाशुभम् ॥५०१९॥
घातंशनाडिदोषेण राजकार्यवशाद्व्यथाम्।
योगकाले मनस्तापं धननाशं क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥५०२०॥
सन्तानोत्पत्तिसन्तोषं मित्रवर्गे सुशोभनम्।
द्वीपान्तरे मित्रवर्गात् क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५०२१॥
घातांशे द्वादशे मन्दे स्वभुक्तौ क्रूरमासगे।
स्वपुत्रदेहजाड्यादि ह्यरिष्टं दारवंशके ॥५०२२॥

5015 - 5022. (a) The 11th lord in Sobhana Nadiamsa ... in Ghaata Nadiamsa ... in the 2nd dasa. (he text is incoherent and incomplete.)

(b) The dasa of Rahu in the 9th will produce increase of prosperity.

(c) 6th Dasa: Venus in Sobhana Nadiamsa will contribute to wealth and happiness in the sub periods of the lord of ascendant and 2nd. Further, uninterrupted happiness will prevail due to auspicious functions in the family including marriage. The subject will earn royal favours. He will also be responsible for his friends acquiring wealth. Auspicious effects through royal association, and acquisition of quadrupeds and wealth for the family will also come to pass. His older brother will beget conveyances. The sub period of the 2nd lord (Saturn) in the 6th dasa will cause auspicious effects. Due to Saturn's position in Ghaata Nadiamsa, the subject will incur obstacles in undertakings ordered by he king. At the time of prosperity, he will face distress and to some extent financial losses. But he will be happy due to birth of offspring. Auspicious effects will occur to his friends. He will be anguished due to friends residing in a different island (i.e. a foreign land). In the sub period of Saturn, placed in the 12th in Ghaata Nadiamsa, the native's son will incur illness and inlaws' family will be subjected to evils with the Sun's adverse movements.

व्यये दावाग्निषष्ट्यंशे शनौ वित्तत्रिकोणके।
गोचरे स्वपितुः क्लेशं वासदेशप्रजावधि ॥५०२३॥
राजामात्यप्रपीडादि लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम्।
स्वशत्रुजननाशः स्यात् पश्चात् प्राबल्ययोगवान् ॥५०२४॥
धनेशे वृश्चिकांशस्थे गोचरे कटके शनौ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि तत्रिकोणे क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥५०२५॥
जीवे पञ्चमपर्याये मेषादौ श्रियमश्नुते।
वृषभे बहुभाग्याप्तिं शुक्रनाडीवशात् सुखम् ॥५०२६॥
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं सुतेशे लाभराशिगे।
भाग्यधिपेन संयुक्ते बहुभाग्ययुतःसुखी ॥५०२७॥
शोभनांशस्य योगेन कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
साधनेशदशाकाले बहु कार्यप्रसाधनम् ॥५०२८॥
शन्यन्तरे क्रूरमासे साधनेशस्य दायगे।
योगकाले महारोगं शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥५०२९॥
मन्दे दावाग्नि दोषेण स्वभुक्तौ बन्धुनाशनम्।
वातज्वरभयं किंचित् स्वगेहे शिशुनाशनम् ॥५०३०॥
पुत्रिकाऋतुशान्त्यादि गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम्।
सौम्यान्तरे स्वपुत्रस्य पुत्रप्राप्तिः श्रियावहा ॥५०३१॥
प्राबल्यमेति तद्भर्ता दशामध्ये श्रियावहम्।
स्वपुत्रश्च विशेषेण योगप्रागल्भ्यवान् भवेत् ॥५०३२॥

5023 - 5032. (a) If Saturn is placed in Davagni Shashtiamsa in the 12th, his transit in Capricorn, or a trine thereof, will endanger the native;s father.

(b) Irrelevant: As a result of the said transit, the people, king and minister of the country will face troubles. Famine will spread. His enemies' kinsfolk will be destroyed. Afterwards, the subject will prosper.

(c) Note Saturn being in Scorpio Navamsa in case of a Sagittarius native. Saturn moving in Cancer will cause much anguish. But in Scorpio and Pisces, Saturn will denote less anguish.

(d) The 5th round of Jupiter's transit in the initial portion of Aries will give uninterrupted wealth.

(e) The 5th lord (Mars) in the 11th (Libra) with the 9th lord (Sun) will cause abundant fortunes.

(f) Venus should be in Sobhana Nadiamsa. As a result, the 6th dasa in combination with 10th lord Mercury's sub period will help the person achieve success in his undertakings. The said dasa's Saturn sub period will cause a severe disease at the time of

one's prosperity when the Sun is in his adverse movements. Suitable remedies will stall the disease.

(g) If Saturn is in Davagni Shashtiamsa (in Scorpio) his sub period in the 6th dasa will perish one's kinsfolk. He will be himself a victim of windy diseases to some extent. A child being born then will instantly die. The family will be busy with auspicious functions like procreational ceremony of his daughter. The sub period of Mercury will cause wealth and offspring to his son. His daughter's husband will prosper in the middle of the 6th dasa and become wealthy. The native's son will especially prosper.

केत्वन्तरे राहुदाये घातांशे जनितस्य च।
विशेषधनलाभं च नित्यश्रीसौख्यमादिशेत् ॥५०३३ ॥
गोचरे वृश्चिके मन्दे घातांशे जनितस्य च।
राहुदाये ह्यरिष्टं स्याच्छान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥५०३४ ॥
शनितृतीयपर्याये घातांशे जनितस्य च।
पुत्रसौख्यं धनप्राप्तिं भाग्यवृद्धिं श्रियावहाम् ॥५०३५ ॥
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः स्वरनाडीफलं वदेत् ॥५०३६ ॥
साधनेशदशाकाले शुक्रभुक्तौ महत् सुखम्।
शोभनांशवशाद्भाग्यं राजप्रीतिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५०३७ ॥
षष्ठाधिपतिदोषेण दारपीडां क्वचित् क्वचित्।
क्रूरमासे जातकस्य पुत्रिका दुःखमेव च ॥५०३८ ॥
सूर्यान्तरे व्याकुलं स्याद्भुक्त्यन्ते देहजाड्यवान्।
राहुदाये चन्द्रभुक्तौ क्लेशं घातांशजातकः ॥५०३९ ॥
कुजान्तरे सौख्यमेति पुत्रप्राबल्यहेतुना।
दशावसानदोषेण राजा राष्ट्रविनाशनम् ॥५०४० ॥
राजान्तरे स्वपुत्रस्य प्रबलोद्योगहेतुना।
क्रूरमासं विना भाग्यं नित्यश्रीसौख्यवान् सुखी ॥५०४१ ॥
देहावसानदोषार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।

5033 - 5041½. (a) Rahu Dasa: In case of birth in Sagittarius ascendant, Ghaata Nadiamsa, Ketu's sub period in Rahu's dasa will cause abundant financial gins which will be uninterrupted. The native will also be happy. When Saturn transits Scorpio, the said dasa will lead to evils. These should be remedied.

(b) Saturn's 3rd round of transit (i.e. from the beginning of 3rd round) will cause the following: happiness from progeny, wealth and increase of fortunes.

(c) Saturn journeying in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord (Moon) or a trine thereof will cause fear of untimely death.

(d) The sub period of Venus in the 6th dasa will be a source of great happiness. Due to his position in Sobhana Nadiamsa, one will please the king. Because of rulership of the 6th, Venus will to some extent cause grief on account of daughter.

(e) The sub period of the Sun (in the 6th dasa) will produce distress and physical illness.

(f) Other Sub-periods: Rahu dasa's Moon bhukti will be a source of anguish. The sub period of Mars will cause happiness due to the progress achieved by his son. The end of the dasa will destroy the country. The native's son will obtain powerful employment under a new king. Fortunes and continual wealth will exist except in the periods ruled by adverse transits of the Sun. To ward off the blemish of (untimely) end of mortal journey, remedies should be sought (during the conclusion of Rahu dasa).

सुप्रभांशे निशानाथे व्यये घातांशगे शनौ ॥५०४२ ॥
मीने शनिस्थिते काले कालमृत्यु र्भविष्यति।
नैधनेशदशाकाले धातांशग्रहभुक्तिषु ॥५०४३ ॥
द्विसप्ततिसमादूर्ध्वं धनुर्मीने मृतिं वदेत्।
चापायनगते सूर्ये कुलीरयनगेऽथ वा ॥५०४४ ॥
शुक्लपक्षे मृतिं चैति नन्दारिक्तातिथीषु च।
कुम्भांशगे कर्मनाथे नवमे राहु संस्थिते ॥५०४५ ॥
व्यये घातांशगे मन्दे ह्यपत्संन्यासमादिशेत्।
वृश्चिकांशे चापशनावपमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ॥५०४६ ॥
शोभनांशकयोगेन ह्यायुयारोग्यभाग्यवान्।
सुप्रभांशे रन्ध्रनाथे घातांशे रविनन्दने ॥५०४७ ॥
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च त्वेकसप्तति जीवति।
अपमृत्युभये काले मारकं च न विद्यते ॥५०४८ ॥
सुप्रभांशकयोगेन दीर्घमार्युभविष्यति।
रन्ध्रेशारूढगे शुक्रे दशमे शोभनांशगे ॥५०४९ ॥
दीर्घायुर्योगमाप्नोति चापमृत्युः शनैरपि।
घातांशगे प्रजातश्च रन्ध्रेशारूढपांशगे ॥५०५० ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मन्दे नैधनेशदशाविपत्।

व्यये मन्दे प्रजातश्च वार्धके पुत्रशोकवान् ॥५०५१ ॥
वार्धके पुत्रसन्तापं दशासन्धौ न संशयः।

5042 - 5051½. Death: (a) The Moon in Suprabha Nadiamsa and Saturn in Scorpio in Ghaata Nadiamsa will cause unavoidable death of the person when Saturn transits the sign Pisces.

(b) In the dasa of the 8th lord (Moon) and in the sub period of Saturn placed in Ghaata Nadiamsa, death will occur following the age of 72, in bright lunar half, with the transit Sun in Sagittarius or Pisces or in the Sun's southern course. The lunar day concerned will be one of Nanda or Rikta.

(c) Mercury in Aquarius Navamsa, Rahu in the 9th (Leo) and Saturn in Scorpio's Ghaata Nadiamsa will cause ascetism following a calamity.

(d) Saturn in Scorpio Navamsa at birth will usher death during his movements in Sagittarius.

(e) One will enjoy health and fortunes with (Venus) in Sobhana Nadiamsa.

(f) The person's life-span will be 71 if the Moon and Saturn are respectively in Suprabha and Ghaata Nadiamsas. He will not die in times of indication of untimely death. The Moon in Suprabha Nadiamsa will bless one with longevity. Saturn's transit in Sagittarius will be a source of his death..

(g) When Saturn transits the sign equal to the Navamsa position of the 8th lord (Moon), it will cause danger in he 8th lord's dasa.

(h) Saturn placed in the 12th will cause grief due to progeny in old age. This will be in the junction of dasa.

Notes: (b) Sloka 5044 contains confusion regarding Sun's transit using an incorrect term like "Chaapa + Ayana".

परमोच्चं गते जीवे शोभनांशकगे भृगौ ॥५०५२ ॥
मन्दे घातांशके जातस्त्वेकसप्तति जीवति।
ब्रह्मलोकफलं सत्यं रन्ध्रेशे त्वीश्वरांशगे ॥५०५३ ॥
सुप्रभांशकगे चन्द्रे हीन्द्रयातनवान् क्वचित्।
घातांशनाडीदोषेण देहान्ते त्विन्द्रयातनाम् ॥५०५४ ॥
ब्रह्मलोकं ततो गत्वाब्रह्मध्यानपरः सदा।
पुण्यक्षेत्रे नदीतीरे वृश्चिके शनिसंस्थिते ॥५०५५ ॥
सोमवारे मृतिश्चैव भवतीति न संशयः।
शोभनांशकगे शुक्रे ह्यन्ते पुत्रात् सुखी धनी।
मन्दनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देव केरलम् ॥५०५६ ॥

5052 - 5056. (a) One's life-span will be 71 whereas Jupiter is in his deep exaltation, Venus is in Sobhana Nadiamsa, and Saturn is in Ghaata Nadiamsa.

(b)The 8th lord Moon in Isvara (i.e. Paramesvara) Nadiamsa will take one to the reign of Lord Brahma, after death.

(c) The Moon in Suprabha Nadiamsa will caue attainment of heavens (Indra's abode). Because of the "blemish" of being in Ghaata Nadiamsa, afte death, he will go to heavens. (Indra yaatana sshould read as Indraayatana meaning heavens.)

(d) Saturn in Scorpio will cause death on a Monday in an auspicious fortnight.

(e) Venus in Sobhana Nadiamsa will cause happiness through one's son towards the end of life apart from acquisition of wealth.

Effects as stated in Sani Nadi will bear truth as reflected in Deva Keralam.

॥मेषलग्ने अचलांशनाडीफलम् ॥

प्रभांशके स्थिरे सूर्ये त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।
पितुर्जातः परोक्षस्य राहुयोगे विदेशिनः ॥५०५७ ॥
मातामहगृहेवासं जननं च तथा भवेत्।
स्वपिता जन्मसमये देशान्तरनिवासवान् ॥५०५८ ॥

5057 - 5058. Aries ascendant - Achala Nadiamsa: (a) In case of birth in this segment of this zodiac, if the Sun in a fixed sign (Taurus & C) receives Saturn's aspect, birth will be in the absence of father being on the spot. If Rahu joins the said Sun, the child's father would be in a foreign land.

(b) One born in this Nadiamsa will live in his maternal grand-father's home apart from taking birth therein. At the time of birth, father would be dwelling in a foreign country.

Notes: "Prabha" and "Vikata" Nadiamsas are other names used to indicate "Achala Nadiamsa" by the text. Thus wherever this Nadiamsa occurs, it can be used for all movable (immovable as well as dual) ascendants (as the case may be). In some versions, "Achala" is referred to as "Abala" Nadiamsa. For Prabha (or Achala) Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 54, page 7, Book 1.

सिंहराशि स्थिते सूर्ये राहुयोगे शुभेक्षिते।
गिरिप्रान्त्येऽरण्यभागे नगरे जननं स्मृतम् ॥५०५९ ॥

चतुर्थगर्भे संजातो ह्यथवा पञ्चमोद्भवः।
भगिन्यो बहुलाश्च स्युज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥५०६० ॥
सिहांशगे क्रिये शुक्रे त्वचलांशे प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं चतुर्थो गर्भजः स्मृतः ॥५०६१ ॥
सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावद्गर्भे प्रसूतिमान्।
कालधिपे राहुयुते स्वपिता सोदरैर्युतः ॥५०६२ ॥
प्रभांशगे दिवा सूर्ये कुम्भांशे शनिवीक्षिते।
गुरुदृष्टियुते चैव पितरौ दीर्घजीविनौ ॥५०६३ ॥
स्वपिता त्वसमर्थः स्यात् सोदरीसोदरैर्युतः।
तामसप्रकृतिश्चैव विद्यासौख्यविहीनवान् ॥५०६४ ॥

5059 - 5064. (a) The Sun in Leo along with Rahu and begetting the aspect of a benefic denotes birth in a town of a hilly region containing forests. He will be either the 4th or the 5th issue of the family, will have a number of sisters and be devoid of older co-born.

(b) Venus placed in Aries, with Leo Navamsa, denotes a Brahmin's birth as the 4th issue of the family.

(c) Note the number of net (post-rectified) Bindus obtained by the Sun in his own Ashtaka Varga. The native's birth will follow such number of children. (That is, he will have so many older co-born.)

(d) The conjunction of the Sun with Rahu denotes existence of brothers for the native's father.

(e) Birth in day time, with the Sun begetting the aspect of Saturn or Jupiter and being placed in Aquarius Navamsa, will be a source of longevity to parents. His father would not be a skilful person, would have brothers and sisters, be indolent and bereft of learning and happiness.

प्रजांशके स्थिते सूर्ये गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते।
सर्वसौभाग्यसंयुक्तः कामी दानरतः सुखी ॥५०६५ ॥
राहुयोगेऽर्किसंदृष्टे दुश्शीला स्वपितामही।
पितृवंशे कलङ्कः स्यान्निर्दोषो मातृवंशके ॥५०६६ ॥
अचलांशे पूर्वभागे लग्नेशे शनिसंयुते।
गुरुदृष्टिफलं सत्यं सद्गुणं मातृवंशके ॥५०६७ ॥
राहुयोगफलं पित्रोः पितामह्या गुणं तथा।
मीने नीचांशगे जीवे विकटांशे कुजेक्षिते ॥५०६८ ॥
वंशे कलङ्क इत्याहुर्जारिणी स्वपितामही।
स्वपितुः सोदरी चैव तथैव च भविष्यति ॥५०६९ ॥
पितामहभ्रातृभार्या जारिणी नात्र संशयः।
माता गुणवती पूता सुप्रभांशे पतिव्रता ॥५०७० ॥
पितृभाग्यवती चैव भ्रातृभाग्यसमन्विता।
भर्तृभाग्यविहीना च किंचिद्भर्तृसुखान्विता ॥५०७१ ॥
एकभ्रातृसामायुक्ता सोदर्या ह्येकया युता।
मातृसौख्यविहीना स्यात्पितृसौख्यसमन्विता ॥५०७२ ॥
एवंभूता सतीशेन बहुकालं समुज्ज्वली।
पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥५०७३ ॥
विकटांशे प्रजातस्य पितुः दीर्घायुरुच्यते।
भाग्येशे विकटांशस्थे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥५०७४ ॥
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य पिता दारिद्र्ययोगवान्।
स्त्रीमूलाज्जीवनं चैति मातुलस्यवशात् सुखम् ॥५०७५ ॥
पितामहीकुले भाग्यं तन्मूलाज्जीवनं स्मृतम्।
पितामहीभ्रातृभार्या ह्यथवा स्वपितामही ॥५०७६ ॥
विकटांशकगे जीवे जारिणी पतिदूषणी।
पितामहीफलं सत्यं कामी विषयलोलुपः ॥५०७७ ॥
कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी बहुपुत्रार्थभाग्यवान्।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमाप्नोति राजन्यद्वेषशोकवान् ॥५०७८ ॥
मध्ये भाग्यभिवृद्धि च ह्यन्ते पुत्रात् सुखं भवेत्।

5065 - 5078½. (a) The Sun placed in the subject Nadiamsa with the aspect of Jupiter will bless one with all kinds of fortunes. Further he will be lustful, munificent and happy.

(b) Should the Sun join Rahu and earn Saturn's aspect, paternal grand-mother would be devoid of good qualities (i.e. of a questionable nature). There would be some blemish (i.e. women of disrepute would exist) in the father's family. The mother's family would be devoid of any such blemish.

(c) Birth in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, while the lord of the ascendant (which is a movable sign) is conjunct Saturn, with Jupiter's aspect, denotes virtues (for the women) of mother's family.

(d) The said ascendant lord with Rahu causes virtues to paternal grand-mother.

(e) Jupiter in Pisces in aspect to Mars and with Capricorn Navamsa indicates blemish in paternal family. · Paternal grand-mother would reflect a questionable character. So also sisters of the person's father. Without doubt, the spouse of

father's brother will be a questionable woman. The native's mother will be virtuous, pure in character and be a chaste wife. She will be fortunate in respect of her father and brothers, be somewhat deprived of luck through husband but endowed with some happiness thereof. She will have one brother and one sister, be devoid of maternal happiness, endowed with paternal happiness and will have a long-lived husband.

(f) Long-lived Father: It is stated that the father of the native of Vikata (or Achala) Nadiamsa will live long if Jupiter, ruling the house of father (i.e. the 9th from Aries, a movable ascendant), is in (joint) aspect to Saturn and Mars.

(g) Father: The 9th lord (Jupiter) in Vikata Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn (lord of 10th and 11th) and Mars (lord of the ascendant and 8th) will cause poverty to the person's father. Further, he would live through women and be happy on account of maternal uncle. Paternal grand-mother's family would be endowed with prosperity which will be a source of livelihood to father.

(h) Jupiter's position in the subject Nadiamsa indicates that the wife of paternal grand-mother's brother, or paternal grand-mother herself, would be corrupt and would abuse her husband. Effects concerning paternal grand-mother will bear truth.

(i) Further, as a result of the said position of Jupiter, the native will be libidinous and attached to material pleasures. He will have two wives, be passionate, endowed with many sons and much fortunes. He will be indigent in childhood days and be grieved on account of royal enmity. In between, his fortunes will register an increase. Towards the end of his life, he will enjoy happiness from his sons.

कीटे प्रभांशके सूर्ये मेषलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥५०७९ ॥
स्वपिता सौख्यहीनः स्यात्स्वार्जितं न विद्यते ।
पितृभाग्यार्थसन्तोषी दानभाग्यसमन्वितः ॥५०८० ॥
किंचिद्रोग शरीरी च ग्रहशङ्काप्रपीडितः ।
दुःस्वप्नवशतोदुःखमग्रहारे निवासवान् ॥५०८१ ॥
भ्रातृप्राबल्ययोगेन मध्ये भाग्यभिवृद्धिमान् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे भ्रातृनाशं भगिनीक्लेशवान् क्वचित् ॥५०८२ ॥
पाराशरमते चोक्तं स्वमते भ्रातृनाशनम् ।

5079 - 5082½. (a) For an Aries-born, the Sun in Scorpio with Prabha Nadiamsa will deprive one's father of who will have no self-made wealth. The native will be happy with his father's fortunes and wealth (whatever that be) and be endowed with fortunes of giving charities. He will be somewhat sickly, troubled by planetary evils, be grieved on account of evil dreams and will live in a colony of Brahmins. He will in the middle part of his life prosper due to the strength of his co-born.

(b) Another authority mentions loss of brother and anguish to sister to some extent.

(c) These (as per "a") are as per sage Parasara. According to me, (the author), destruction of brother will come to pass (as at "b").

षष्ठे मन्दे धनाढयश्च वातप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥५०८३ ॥
दायादिवशमाप्नोति वार्धके भ्रातृशोकवान् ।
मातुलैकश्चिरायुष्मानेका मातृष्वसायुषी ॥५०८४ ॥
तद्भर्ता राजयोगी स्याद्बहुपुत्रः सुभाग्यवान् ।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृमान् रागी पितृव्येन सुखान्वितः ॥५०८५ ॥

5083 - 5085. Saturn in 6th: One will be wealthy with Saturn in the 6th (in Virgo) and will possess a body with windy temperament in predominance. He will be in the custody (i.e. at the mercy) of his kinsfolk and will incur grief on account of co-born. He will have a long-lived maternal uncle and a maternal aunt (i.e. mother's co-born). The said maternal aunt's husband will enjoy Raja Yoga effects, will have many sons and be very prosperous. The native will have younger brothers, be passionate and be happy on account of father's younger brother.

षष्ठे भूमिसुते मन्दे मातुलश्चाप्यपुत्रकः ।
मृतप्रजोऽथ वा चैव प्रतिबन्धयुतो भवेत् ॥५०८६ ॥
सम्पद्दाये मातुलस्तु पितृमूलात् सुभाग्यवान् ।
स्वभुक्तौ वाहनप्राप्तिर्मध्यखण्डे शुभान्वितः ॥५०८७ ॥
मातामहस्तु सन्तोषी राजद्वारे शुभाधिकः ।
प्रबलोद्योगभाग्याप्तिः सम्पद्भुक्तौ न संशय ॥५०८८ ॥
पितामहस्तु सन्तापं ज्ञातिवर्गे ह्युपद्रवम् ।
बन्धुक्लेशमवाप्नोति स्वपितुर्व्याकुलं क्वचित् ।५०८९ ॥

5086 - 5089. Saturn and Mars in the 6th (in Virgo) will deprive one's maternal uncle of prog-

eny. Else, the said uncle will obtain dead children or will incur obstacles in begetting progeny. In the native's second dasa, the native's father will be a source of good fortunes to the native's maternal uncle. In the 1st sub period of 2nd dasa, the subject will acquire conveyances. The middle part of the dasa will prove auspicious. Happiness, auspicious effects in royal circles and a prosperous employment will occur to maternal grand-father in the 1st sub period of 2nd dasa of the native. Grief to paternal grand-father and troubles and anguish to kinsfolk will also come to pass. His father will be somewhat distressed.

चापे कुन्दांशगे चन्द्रे स्वसुतेन समन्विते।
भूम्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे भेदमातुलयोगवान् ॥५०९० ॥
स्वमातुलश्च दीर्घायुर्बाल्ये जठररोगवान्।
विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यमल्पकालं क्वचित् सुखम् ॥५०९१ ॥
मित्र पुत्रयुतश्चैव मातुलस्य फलं स्मृतम्।
चापे कुन्दांशगे चन्द्रे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥५०९२ ॥
पूर्वभागे भ्रातृयुक्तः स्वपिता च तथा भवेत्।
उत्तरांशे च जनकः सोदराभ्रातृहीनवान् ॥५०९३ ॥
जातकस्य तथा विन्द्याद्भगिन्यो बहुलाः स्मृताः।
चन्द्रनाडीफलाध्याये विस्तृतं भ्रातृलक्षणन् ॥५०९४ ॥

5090 - 5094. (a) The Moon in Sagittarius in Kunda Nadiamsa along with Mercury and being in aspect to Mars will cause a step-mother.

(b) Maternal Uncle: As a result of the above Yoga, long life to maternal uncle and disorders of spleen in childhood will come to pass. He will prosper after marriage, be happy for some time and be endowed with sons and friends. These effects are for the maternal uncle.

(b) The Moon in Sagittarius in Kunda Nadiamsa in aspect to Mars will cause brothers to the native of former half of Prabha Nadiamsa, Aries ascendant. So also to his father. In case of birth in second half of the subject Nadiamsa, the said Yoga of the Moon would deny co-born to father. Chandra Nadi narrates in detail the effects concerning coborn.

बुधे यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावत्सङ्ख्याः सहोदराः।
दीर्घायुषाः भविष्यन्ति सुप्रभांशे दिवाकरे ॥५०९५ ॥
सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युस्तथा भुक्तांशसङ्ख्यकाः।
सुप्रभांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपितुः सोदराः स्मृताः ॥५०९६ ॥
ग्रहांशरश्मिसङ्ख्याश्च चिरायुष्याः भवन्तिहि।
पितृमातृभ्रातृफलं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥५०९७ ॥

5095 - 5097. (a) The number of long-living coborn will equal the number of net Ashtaka Varga bindus obtained by Mercury.

(b) The number of Ashtaka varga bindus obtained by the Sun or the Navamsa passed by the Sun would denote the number of father's co-born. Long-living co-born of father will equal the Navamsas and rays obtained by the planet, Sun. These are the effects of paternal uncles.

Notes: (a) The Sun's position in Suprabha Nadiamsa is mentioned in the 2nd line of sloka 5095 which cannot be properly connected either with Mercury at "a" or to the Sun at "b".

लाभेशे कुजसंयुक्ते षष्ठे गुरुनिरीक्षिते।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीपीडां व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥५०९८ ॥
षष्ठेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे रन्ध्रेशांशात्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे सोदराणामुपद्रवम् ॥५०९९ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीयोगे षष्ठे मन्दे च संस्थिते।
शुभदृष्टि विहीने च क्लेशिता ज्येष्ठसोदरी ॥५१०० ॥
जीवे दृष्टे सुमाङ्गल्यमल्पसन्तानमादिशेत्।
शनिनाडी फलाध्याये विस्तृतं सोदरीफलम् ॥५१०१ ॥

5098 - 5101. (a) The 11th lord Saturn in the 6th (in Virgo) along with Mars and receiving Jupiter's aspect will be a source of troubles from ulcers for one's older sister.

(b) Saturn in transit in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by 6th lord (Mercury) or 8th lord (Saturn) or a trine thereof, will produce troubles to one's co-born.

(c) Saturn in the 6th will cause yoga for obtainment of older sister. But if he be bereft of a benefic's aspect, the said sister will be subjected to anguish. Should Jupiter aspect the said Saturn, sister will have a long-living husband but limited number of issues. Sani Nadi mentions in detail the effects relating to one's sister.

व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
व्ययेशदृष्टिराशौ तु ह्यरिष्टं स्वपितामहः ॥५१०२ ॥
स्वपुत्रारिष्टयोगश्च क्षेमदाये भविष्यति।

सम्पद्दाये सुप्रभांशे पूर्वोक्तशनिकालगे ॥५१०३ ॥
पितामहोऽरिष्टमेति पितुर्माता तथा भवेत् ।
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५१०४ ॥
मातुलेन मनस्तापं क्रूरमासे महद्भयम् ।
प्रभांशे वृश्चिके सूर्ये मेषलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥५१०५ ॥
कन्याशनौ भ्रातृपीडा चापे भ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
एकोनविंशगे वर्षे विंशे जीवे प्रभांशगे ॥५१०६ ॥
प्राप्नुतोपितरौऽरिष्टं नवमाब्दे क्वचिद्विपत् ।
सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५१०७ ॥
स्वपिता क्लेशबाहुल्यं सम्पद्दाये न संशयः ।
विपद्दशान्त्यमारभ्य क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥५१०८ ॥
प्रभांशके प्रजातस्य पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कीटे शनिस्थिते काले सम्पद्दाये पितामहः ॥५१०९ ॥
अरिष्टफलमाप्नोति जीविते चापगे शनौ ।
सूर्यलग्ने सूर्यकाले स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५११० ॥
तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चेति पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।

5102 - 5110½. (a) Paternal grand-father will be endangered when Saturn transits the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 12th lord (Jupiter), a trine thereof, or the sign that is aspected by the 12th lord.

(b) In the 4th dasa, the native will find his son in the grip of evils. In the 2nd dasa, evils to paternal grand-father or paternal grand-mother will come to pass with Saturn's movements mentioned at "a" above.

(c) Mental anguish will occur to maternal uncle with Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the navamsa occupied by the 11th lord (i.e. Saturn himself) or a trine thereof. During this transit, the Sun's journey in an evil sign will cause great fear.

(d) With the Sun at birth in Prabha Nadiamsa in Scorpio (the 8th), Saturn's journey in Virgo will cause evils to co-born; in Sagittarius, Saturn will kill the co-born.

(e) Jupiter in Prabha Nadiamsa will, in the 19th or 20th year, endanger one's parents. Some danger will however come to pass in the 9th year.

(f) In the 2nd dasa, when Saturn journeys in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord (Moon) or a trine, one's father will be much anguished. Father will be endangered in the end of the 3rd dasa, or in the 1st sub period of 4th dasa.

(g) Saturn's transit in Scorpio coinciding with the 2nd dasa will endanger paternal grand-father and will cause evils. If he survives, Saturn's journey in Sagittarius will be decisively evil.

(h) Saturn's movement in the Sun sign will be an evil in respect of one's father.

भेदमातुलयोगेन विपद्दाये महत् सुखम् ॥५१११ ॥
प्राबल्यं चैव लभते ह्युद्योगं क्षेमदायगे ।
रन्ध्रेशदृष्टराशीषु रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥५११२ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वजनाप्तजनावधि ।
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले जन्मदेशे नृपावधि ॥५११३ ॥
शनिचारवशाद्रोगी पीडितोऽत्यन्तदुःखवान् ।
भाग्येशे विकटांशस्थे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥५११४ ॥
अल्पभोगं च लभते राजद्वारे कुयुक्तिमान् ।
कुत्सितप्रभुराज्येषु तद्द्वारि विकटोक्तिमान् ॥५११५ ॥

5111 - 5115. (a) The 3rd dasa will bring forth much happiness and prosperity due to association with step-brothers. The 4th dasa will cause employment.

(b) Saturn's moving in the sign reflected by the Navamsa of the 8th lord (Mars), or a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by the 8th lord, will trouble one's close relatives.

(c) In Virgo, Saturn's transit will be a source of trouble to the ruler. The native will be subjected to illness, evils and abundant grief.

(d) The lord of the 9th (Jupiter) in Vikata Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn and Mars will cause limited pleasures. The person will resort to evil designs while in royal service. He will serve a mean king with praises of unusual nature.

कन्यागुरुस्थिते काले ह्यथवा गुरुवक्रगे ।
मौञ्जीबन्धनमाप्नोति तत्काले पितृसौख्यवान् ॥५११६ ॥
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
षोडशाब्दे विवाहः स्यादथवा मनुवत्सरे ॥५११७ ॥
स्वमातुलकुलोद्वाही पुत्रपुत्रीसमृद्धिमान् ।
सिंहांशके पूर्वभागे मीने जीवे प्रजायते ॥५११८ ॥
बालारिष्टभयं नास्ति चतुरब्दे महाविपत् ।
जन्मादिसप्तमे मासे ह्यष्टमैकादशेऽथ वा ॥५११९ ॥
मासे त्रयोदशे क्लेशं मान्द्यज्वरभयं क्वचित् ।

सम्पद्राये द्वितीयाब्दे ज्येष्ठभ्राता शुभान्वितः ॥५१२० ॥
सुताधिपदशान्त्यादौ सुखाधिपतिदायगे ।
अबलांशे प्रजातस्य मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५१२१ ॥

5116 - 5121. (a) With Jupiter's transit in Virgo, or during his retrogression movement, the person will have his thread ceremony and see his father in happiness. He will be subjected to infantile mortality to some extent, for which remedies will have to be resorted to. His marriage will take place in his 16th year or in the 14th year with a bride hailing from his maternal uncle's family. He will have a number of male and female children.

(b) Jupiter in Pisces with Leo Navamsa will cause no fear of infantile mortality to the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa, in Aries ascendant. However, there will strike a great danger in the 4th year of birth. The 7th, 8th or 11th month from birth will to some extent cause troubles, on a Trayodasi day (13th day of either fortnight), due to indigestion. In the 2nd dasa, during the 2nd year, his older brother will enjoy auspiciousness.

(c) The (beginning of the) dasa of the 4th lord (Moon) or the end of the 5th lord (Sun) will endanger the mother of the native.

भूसुतस्य दशान्त्यादौ राहुदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।
पञ्चचत्वारिंशकेऽब्दे ह्यपमृत्युभयं स्मृतम् ॥५१२२ ॥
सन्निपातभयप्राप्तिर्धनुर्मासे मृतिं वदेत् ।
प्रभांशे वृश्चिके सूर्ये चापे कुन्दांशकेऽमृते ॥५१२३ ॥
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य राहुदाये मृतिं वदेत् ।
लग्नाष्टमगते राहौ केतौ वा शनिवीक्षिते ॥५१२४ ॥
महारोगभयार्तश्च ह्यन्ते दुर्गतिमादिशेत् ।
भूसुतस्य दाशान्त्यादौ राहुदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥५१२५ ।
अल्पपूर्णे मध्यकाले ह्यपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ।
जीविते पञ्चशत्वारिपरमायुश्च बिन्दति ॥५१२६ ॥

5122 - 5126. (a) The end of the dasa of Mars, or the 1st sub period of Rahu dasa, will cause fear of untimely death of the native, during his 45th year. He will be threatened by delirium or dangerous vitiation of the three bodily humours and will die with the Sun journeying in Sagittarius.

(b) The Sun in Prabha Nadiamsa in Scorpio and the Moon in Kunda Nadiamsa in Sagittarius will cause the death of an Aries-born in the dasa ruled by Rahu.

(c) Rahu or Ketu in the 8th in aspect to Saturn will cause a great disease and a bad end. The end of the dasa of Mars or the first sub period of Rahu will kill him in the middle (i.e. untimely). If at all he survives, 45 will be his maximum life-span.

॥कुम्भलग्ने मालांशः ॥

मालंशके तुलासूर्ये कुम्भलग्ने प्रजायते ।
श्यामवर्णशरीरी च मेधावी विक्रमान्वितः ॥५१२७ ॥
कुम्भलग्ने तुलासूर्ये मीनांशे बुधसंयुते ।
स्वयं सीमन्तपुत्रश्च नीलवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ॥५१२८ ॥
सूर्यांशाधिपतौ जीवे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
लग्नाद्धनगते भोगी विद्याबुद्धियुतः सुखी ॥५१२९ ॥
मालांशे मालिकायोगे द्वितीये शुभखेचरे ।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ॥५१३० ॥

5127 - 5130. Aquarius Ascendant - Mala Nadiamsa: (a) One born in this part of the heavens with the Sun in Libra will have a dark physique, be highly intelligent and be valorous.

(b) The Sun in Libra along with Mercury and obtaining Pisces Navamsa will make the subject as the 1st issue of the family. He will have a bluish body with handsome appearance.

(c) The Sun in the 2nd (the sign Pisces), aspected by Saturn, and acquiring a Navamsa of Jupiter will bless one with pleasures, learning and intelligence.

(d) With Malika Yoga present, a benefic in the 2nd house, will help one to beget fame in royal circles and bring forth the mercy of the ruler and his minister.

कुम्भलग्ने तुलासूर्ये मीनांशे कुंम्भकालगे ।
घातांशगे प्रजातश्च सोदरीसोदरैर्युतः ॥५१३१ ॥
बुद्धिमान् कुशलो वाग्मी ह्यन्तःकोपी प्रगल्भवाक् ।
कुम्भलग्ने पापकर्मा तुलासूर्ये धनाढ्यवान् ॥५१३२ ॥
मालांशगे कुम्भलग्ने कुग्रामे जननं स्मृतम् ।
अग्रहारेऽथ वा चैव जीर्णगेहे प्रसूतिमान् ॥५१३३ ॥
इन्द्रपश्चिमीवीथ्योश्च दक्षिणोत्तरभागगे ।
द्वारयुक्ते गृहे चैव मालांशे प्रसवः स्मृतः ॥५१३४ ॥
पूर्वभागे कुम्भलग्ने भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ।
प्रसूतिकाले जनन्या बहुवेदनमादिशेत् ॥५१३५ ॥

5131 - 5135. (a) The Sun in Libra with Pisces

Navamsa will cause brothers and sisters to the native of Ghaata (or Maala) Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant. he will further be intelligent, skilful, eloquent, inwardly irascible and be proud in speech.

(b) The Sun in Libra will contribute to one's sinful deeds. He will be wealthy.

(c) One with Maala Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, will have his birth in a remote village, in a colony of Brahmins and in a dilapidated house. The house concerned will be located in a street spread from east to the west with an entry from the south or north.

(d) Birth in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa while the ascendant is aspected Mars will be a source of much pains to the mother.

सुधांशगे निशानाथे मालिकायोगजस्य च ।
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ स्वपिता भ्रातृशोकवान् ॥५१३६ ॥
पितृष्वसा भाग्यवती भूषिता कनकप्रभा ।
पुत्रिणी भर्तृयुक्ता च बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥५१३७ ॥
चन्द्रादिमालिकायोगे चन्द्रे गुरुनिरीक्षिते ।
राजलक्षणसम्पन्नो बाल्ये स्वल्प प्रपीडितः ॥५१३८ ॥
जन्मदाये क्रूरमासे लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
मान्द्यज्वरभयार्तश्च मारीज्वरसुपीडितः ॥५१३९ ॥
स्वर्क्षे मीनांशगे चन्द्रे गुरुभुक्तौ प्रजायते ।
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिच्छनिभुक्तौ प्रजायते ॥५१४० ॥
जन्माब्दगे तृतीयाब्दे मालांशे क्रूरमासगे ।
बालारिष्टभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥५१४१ ॥

5136 - 5141. (a) The Moon in Sudha Nadiamsa will cause long-living parents to one born in Malika Yoga. His father will be grieved due to loss of a co-born. His paternal aunt will be fortunate, bedecked with ornaments, will shine like gold, be endowed with daughters and husband and will live well for a long time.

(b) In case of Malika Yoga commencing from the Moon, if Jupiter aspects the Moon, the subject will be blessed with kingly appearance. During his childhood, he will be subjected to some evils. In the sub period of the ascendant lord (Saturn) during the currency of the first dasa, with the Sun's adverse transits, indigestion and small-pox will trouble the native.

(c) The Moon in Cancer with Pisces Navamsa will in the sub period of Jupiter or Saturn in the first dasa produce danger of infantile mortality.

(d) For a native of the subject Nadiamsa, the 3rd year in the first dasa will cause the same result as above when the Sun is in adverse an adverse sign. For this, suitable remedy be adopted.

लग्नाधिपेऽष्टमे स्थाने मालिकायोगजस्य च ।
रन्ध्राधिप दशान्त्यादावपमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ॥५१४२ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शनिप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ।
षष्ठाष्टमव्यये चन्द्रे गुरुदृष्टिविवर्जिते ॥५१४३ ॥
बालरिष्टभयं सत्यं जन्मदाये न संशयः ।
षष्ठे सुधांशगे चन्द्रे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥५१४४ ॥
बालारिष्टभयं नास्ति चन्द्रप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ।
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत् ॥५१४५ ॥
बालारिष्टं निहत्याशु गिरिर्वज्रहतो यथा ।
लग्नाष्टमगते मन्दे स्वांशे गुरुनिरीक्षिते ॥५१४६ ॥
शनिप्रतिमादानेन देहारोग्यार्थसौख्यवान् ।
स्वर्क्षे नवांशगे चन्द्रे मालिकायोगजस्तथा ॥५१४७ ॥
गुरुदृष्टे चिरायुष्मान् भवतः पितरौ तथा ।
लाभेशे शनिसंदृष्टे ऋक्षसंधौ प्रजायते ॥५१४८ ॥
पित्ररिष्टो पशान्त्यर्थं दानं कुर्याद्विचिक्षणः ।
सुवर्णहयदानेन पितृव्यारिष्टनाशनम् ॥५१४९ ॥
तदभावे क्लेशमेति पितृव्यस्तु न संशयः ।
ऋक्षशान्ति प्रकुर्वीत पश्चाद्दानं समाचरेत् ॥५१५० ॥
स्वर्णनिष्कप्रमाणेन ह्यश्वदानादि वृद्धिदम् ।

5142 - 5150½. (a) Saturn placed in the 8th when Malika Yoga is formed will be a source of untimely death in the beginning or end of the dasa of the 8th lord (Mercury). To eliminate such a danger, prayer to the Saturn God should be offered.

(b) It will be true that one will be in the grip of fear of infantile mortality in the very first dasa if the Moon is placed in the 6th, 8th or 12th sans Jupiter's aspect.

(c) The Moon in the 6th (Cancer) in Sudha Nadiamsa with an aspect from Jupiter will not be a source of infantile mortality. Yet prayer to the Moon God, and worship of a silver image of the Moon and donation of the same to an astrologer is directed. As a result, the blemish will be crushed.

(d) Saturn in the 8th in aspect to Jupiter and

begetting his own Navamsa will promote physical felicity and happiness by prayer to Saturn God (and will not be a blemish for the life of the person).

(e) The Moon in his own Navamsa, when Malika Yoga is formed, will give longevity to one's parents.

(f) One born in the junctions of Cancer (with Leo), Scorpio (with Sagittarius) or Pisces (with Aries) will invite (untimely) danger to his father (read paternal uncle), if the 11th lord (Jupiter) is subjected to Saturn's aspect. The discerning should donate an image of golden horse. This act will ward off the impending danger to the said paternal uncle. If resorting to donation is shunned, paternal uncle without doubt will pass through an evilsome phase. Donation should be given after pacification ceremony of Nakshatra (concerned). Donation of a horse made of gold worth a golden coin will cause prosperity (of the uncle).

Notes: (f) Nakshatra Santhi means remedial measures recommended for birth in last portions of Cancer & C. That is for the Nakshatra Devatas of Aslesha, Jyeshta or Revati as the case may be.

पितृव्यभवने शुक्रे तदीशे शनिवीक्षिते ॥५१५१ ॥
सुवर्णाश्वप्रदानेन पितृव्यारोग्यसौख्यवान् ।
तदभावे जातकस्य पिता पितृसमोऽपि वा ॥५१५२ ॥
पाके जन्मदशान्त्यादौ सम्पद्दाये विनाशनम् ।
मालांशगे तुलासूर्ये निधनाधिपसंयुते ॥५१५३ ॥
पितृव्यस्य महारोगः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
अरोगदृढगात्रश्च स्वपिता सात्त्विकः सुखी ॥५१५४ ॥
व्यवसायपरो नित्यं ग्रामद्रव्यापहारकः ।
कालान्तरे भ्रातृशोकं स्वपिता नात्र संशयः ॥५१५५ ॥
विपद्दाये फलं चैति भ्रातृशोकयुतः पिता ।
जन्मदाये द्वितीयाब्दे जातकस्य महाविपत् ॥५१५६ ॥
तृतीयाब्दे क्वचिच्चैति क्रूरमासे न संशयः ।
स्वपिता भगिनी भर्तृयोगेन श्रीयुतोभवेत् ॥५१५७ ॥

5151 - 5157. (a) If Venus is placed in the 11th (Sagittarius) while his dispositor (Jupiter) begets Saturn's aspect, gifting of the image of a golden horse will bring forth health and happiness to paternal uncle. In the absence of this, the native's father, or someone equal to father will be destroyed in the very first dasa.

(b) Birth in the subject Nadiamsa while the Sun in Libra is conjunct the 8th lord (Mercury) will be a source of a great disease to paternal uncle. Suitable remedy should be tried in this regard. The native's father will possess sound and sturdy body, be virtuous, happy, devoted to agriculture (or profession) and will always indulge in swindling the village's funds. After some interval, he will be grieved on account of loss of a co-born in the native's 3rd dasa. The 2nd year of the 1st dasa will involve the subject in a great danger. To some extent, this can occur in an evil month in the 3rd year. His father's sister will be endowed with wealth on account of her husband.

मालांशगे सौख्यमेति द्वितीयाब्दे न संशयः ।
जन्माब्दगे जन्मदेशे मालांशे जन्मगेहगे ॥५१५८ ॥
महारोगातुरश्चैति भूपतिर्नात्र संशयः ।
रन्ध्राधिपे भाग्यगते रन्ध्राधिपदशान्त्यगे ॥५१५९ ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्महारोगातुरो भवेत् ।
तदभावे पितृव्यश्च व्याप्यरोगप्रपीडितः ॥५१६० ॥
स्वपितामातुलक्लेशं तत्सुतो रोगसंयुतः ।
नीचे मालांशगे सूर्ये जन्मनक्षत्रदायके ॥५१६१ ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिः क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

5158 - 5161½. (a) The 2nd year will doubtless cause happiness ... in the 1st year, there will be a great diseases in the native's family ... for the king ... (?) The 8th lord in the 9th will in his dasa trouble the king with a disease (?). In the absence of this, the native's paternal uncle will be troubled by a pervading illness. His father will be grieved on account of his mother. Diseases will strike his son.

(b) The Sun in debility will in the first dasa cause abundant anguish to the ruler of the country.

मीने मन्दे पूर्वभागे कुम्भलग्न समुद्भवः ॥५१६२ ॥
नीचे मालांशगे सूर्ये जन्मदाये नृपावधि ।
पितृव्यश्च तथा विन्द्यात् स्वपिता सौख्यभाग्भवेत् ॥५१६३ ॥
मालांशके जन्मदाये चामात्यप्राणनाशनम् ।
पितृष्व सुर्भर्तृभाग्यं योगप्राबल्यभादिशेत् ॥५१६४ ॥

5162 - 5164. In case of birth in former half of Mala Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, Saturn in Pisces and the Sun in Libra will cause troubles to the ruler (?) and to paternal uncle in the first dasa.

This dasa will cause happiness to one's father, kill the minister (?) and cause prosperity to the spouse of paternal aunt.

Notes: From the above slokas, after removing unconcerned portions, we can deduce the following. For Aquarius ascendant, Saturn in the 2nd and the Sun in the 8th will cause happiness to father and paternal uncle during the 1st dasa.

मालांशगे तुलासूर्ये मीनांशे जनितस्य च।
सोदराः सप्त संख्याश्च भगिन्यौ द्वे सजीविते ॥५१६५ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ भ्रातरौ द्वौ शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।
कर्मे राहुयुते दृष्टे सोदरभ्रातृवत्सलः ॥५१६६ ॥
बुद्धिमान्नीतिमांश्चेति मकरांशे सुकोपवान्।
गुरुदृष्टया सुदीर्घायुः देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥५१६७ ॥
वयोमध्ये भाग्यवृद्धिर्हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्।
षष्ठादिमालिकायोगे द्वितीये शुभखेचरे ॥५१६८ ॥
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यमपरार्धे श्रियायुतम्।

5165 - 5168½. (a) For one born in Mala Nadiamsa, the Sun in Libra and in Pisces Navamsa denotes 7 brothers out of whom 2 will live long. The rest will die early. 2 sisters with longevity will also come to pass.

(b) The Sun in the 10th in association with Rahu by aspect or conjunction will give fondness for one's brother. The subject will be intelligent and justly disposed.

(c) If the Sun in the 10th occupies Capricorn Navamsa, one will be highly irritable.

(d) The Sun in the 10th with Jupiter's aspect will be a source of longevity. The subject will patronize (honour) gods and Brahmins. His prosperity will pick up in the middle part of his life. He will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva.

(e) The 3rd dasa will cause great prosperity and its second half wealth if the 2nd is occupied by a benefic planet as Malika Yoga commences from the 6th house.

Notes: (e) Malika yoga is required to commence from the 6th house ("Shasta + Adi") while the 2nd is to be occupied by a benefic. Since only 7 planets can participate beginning the 6th house, the Yoga will end with the 12th (Capricorn). In that case there cannot be a benefic in the 2nd house. Hence the text should read as "Sahsta + Adhipa" denoting the 6th lord Moon instead of the 6th house, Cancer. Then there can be a benefic in the 2nd house, simultaneously completing Malika Yoga.

दुर्दरांशगते जीवे स्वक्षेत्रेशनिवीक्षिते ॥५१६९ ॥
कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातश्च बन्धुमूलात् सुकीर्तिमान्।
स्वपितुर्भगिनीपुत्रीयोगेन श्रियमश्नुते ॥५१७० ॥
विंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं त्रिंशोपरि विशेषतः।
दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे चतुर्थे केतु संस्थिते ॥५१७१ ॥
लिपित्रयज्ञानमेति लेख्यविद्याविशारदः।
राजद्वारे कीर्तियुक्तः प्राधान्यप्रियान् गुणी ॥५१७२ ॥
विपद्दाये सुवाहाप्तिस्तृतीयांशे सुभाग्यवान्।
बहुग्रामाधिकारी च ग्रामणी र्व्यवसायकः ॥५१७३ ॥
मौञ्जीबन्धनकर्माणि सम्पद्दाये न संशयः।
द्वादशाब्दे विवाहः स्यादथवा वसुवत्सरे ॥५१७४ ॥
विपद्दाये फलं सत्यं योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी।
नीचे मृगांशगे सूर्ये दुर्दरांशकगे गुरौ ॥५१७५ ॥
कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातस्तु कलत्रद्वययोगवान्।
क्षेमाधिपदशाकले स्वभुक्तौ दारनाशनम् ॥५१७६ ॥
क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहमाप्नोति कन्यान्ते तौलिगे शनौ।
ज्येष्ठभार्याद्विसन्ताननाशं चैव भविष्यति ॥५१७७ ॥
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिरल्पसन्तानयोगवान्।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥५१७८ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृव्यस्य विनाशनम्।
पितृष्वसा दशामध्ये मीनान्ते मेषगे शनौ ॥५१७९ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्यं च तत्त्रिकोण क्वचित् क्वचित्।
जन्मदाये पितृव्यस्य विवाहो यत्नविघ्नितः ॥५१८० ॥
पश्चाद्विवाहमाप्नोति विपद्दाये मरिष्यति।

5169 - 5180½. (a) Jupiter in Durdhara Nadiamsa and receiving the aspect of Saturn who is in his own sign will cause much fame through one's relatives. He will make wealth through a son of his father's sister. His prosperity will rise after 20, more so after 30.

(b) Jupiter in Durdhara Nadiamsa in the 4th (Taurus) along with Ketu denotes knowledge in three languages. He will be a skilful writer, will achieve fame in royal circles, be fond of importance and be virtuous. In the 3rd dasa, he will beget a conveyance. In its last one third part, he will earn much prosperity, will lord over many villages and

have agricultural gains. His 2nd dasa will cause his thread ceremony. 12th or 14th year will give him marriage. Effects for 3rd dasa will bear truth, in which one will prosper, become famous and will enjoy happiness.

(c) The Sun in Libra with Capricorn Navamsa, as Jupiter is in Durdhara Nadiamsa, will give two wives an Aquarius-born. The subject will lose his spouse in the first sub period of the 4th dasa. His re-marriage will immediately take place, with Saturn moving in the end of Virgo or in Libra. Two children obtained through the first wife will be destroyed. Progeny will occur through the 2nd wife, but this will be limited.

(d) During the operation of the dasa of the 9th lord, Saturn journeying in the sign equal to his own natal Navamsa position or a trine thereof will kill one's paternal uncle. Father's sister will be highly anguished in the middle of the dasa, with Saturn moving in the end of Pisces or in Aries. Anguish will be less with Saturn's transits in the trines thereof. During the 1st dasa of the subject, there will be hurdles to the marriage of father's brother. Later in his marriage will however take place. The said paternal uncle will die in the 3rd dasa of the native.

भाग्याधिपदशासन्धौ मालांशे स्वपितुर्विपत् ॥५१८१ ॥
जीविते दीर्धमायुष्यं प्रत्यग्दाये मरिष्यति ।
सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५१८२ ॥
मालांशगे पित्ररिष्टं विपत्तारदशान्त्यगे ।
प्रत्यग्दाये मातृहानिश्चापे मन्दे च संस्थिते ॥५१८३ ॥
दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
द्विचत्वारिंशगे माता परलोकं प्रयास्यति ॥५१८४ ॥
सुधांशगे निशानाथे विप्रकालोद्भवस्य च ।
परं ब्रह्मोपदेशाच्च विनश्येच्च पितामही ॥५१८५ ॥

5181 - 5185. (a) In the junction of the 9th lord's dasa (with the next one), one's father will be in danger. If he survives this phase, he will be endowed with long life to die in the native's 5th dasa.

(b) Saturn transiting in the sign identical with the natal Sun's Navamsa, or a trine thereof, will cause evils to father if simultaneously the 3rd dasa comes to an end. The 5th dasa will endanger his mother with Saturn's position (read "transit") in Sagittarius.

(c) Saturn aspecting Jupiter in Durdhara Nadiamsa at the time of one's birth will cause mother's end in the 42nd year.

(d) Should the Moon be in Sudha Nadiamsa, one born in the first quarter of Mala Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, will lose his paternal grandmother soon after his "Brahmopadesa" (or Spiritual Initiation).

कर्मेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वदेहायासरोगादि क्रूरमासे भविष्यति ॥५१८६ ॥

5186. Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 10th lord (Mars), or a trine thereof, will cause physical illness etc. to the native coinciding with the Sun's adverse movements.

नैधनेशदशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
मालांशगे प्रजातस्य दक्षिणायनगे मृतिः ॥५१८७ ॥

5187. One born in Mala Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant will die in the sub period of the 10th lord (Mars) during the currency of the dasa of the 8th lord (Mercury) with the Sun's southerly course.

मालांशकगते जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिवीक्षिते ।
एकसप्ततिवर्षाणि परमायुश्च विन्दति ॥५१८८ ॥
तदर्धे ह्यपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ।
अपमृत्युभयं नास्ति दीर्घायुर्नात्र संशयः ॥५१८९ ॥

5188 - 5189. Jupiter in his own sign in Mala Nadiamsa with Saturn's aspect will contribute to 71 years of total life. In the 36th year, however, the person will face a threat to his life. Once remedies are resorted, there will be no such fear and he will doubtless enjoy the prescribed life-span (i.e. 71 years).

लग्नात् कर्मगते राहौ द्वितीये शुभखेचरे ।
स्थापको ह्यग्रहारस्योद्यानानां सरसां तथा ॥५१९० ॥

5190. Rahu in the 10th (Scorpio) while the 2nd (Pisces) is occupied by a benefic will help one construct a colony for Brahmins, apart from gardens and lakes.

लाभे शुक्रे प्रजातश्च योगवान् कीर्तिमान् गुणी ।

क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं विपद्दाये क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥५१९१ ॥
धनाधिपतिनाडीषु लग्नाधिपतिनाडिगे ।
मालांशे मालिकायोगे फलं विस्तरमादिशेत् ॥५१९२ ॥
ब्रह्मलोकफलप्राप्तिरापत्संन्यासयोगवान् ।
सूर्यनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥५१९३ ॥

5191 - 5193. (a) Venus in the 11th (Sagittarius) will cause prosperity and fame. The 4th dasa will yield much fortunes. The 3rd dasa will contribute to limited fortunes.

(b) In Guru Nadi and Sani Nadi, effects for Malika Yoga relating to birth in Mala Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant have been stated in detail.

(c) One with Venus in the 11th will attain the world of Brahma after death. He will take to ascetic order due to a family calamity. These effects as stated in Surya Nadi, and reflected in Deva Keralam, will be unfailing.

कन्याबुधसोमलतांशनाडी फलम् ।

बुधे सोमलतांशस्थे स्वोच्चे चन्द्रनिरीक्षिते ।
शूद्रकाले प्रजातश्च शूद्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ॥५१९४ ॥
विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च वैश्यो वा ब्राह्मणोऽपि वा ।
वैश्यकाले वैश्यवृत्तिः क्षत्रियश्च तथा भवेत् ॥५१९५ ॥
शूद्रसङ्करजातीषु जीवनं वैश्यवृत्तिना ।
विप्रादिपञ्चजातीषु योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥५१९६ ॥
हरिणांशसोमवल्ल्योः फलैक्यं मनुरब्रवीत् ।
नाडीद्वयफलं चैकं ब्रह्मणा निर्मितं पुरा ॥५१९७ ॥
भाग्येशे हरिणांशस्थे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
चत्वारिंशात् परं शोकं बाल्येऽल्पसुखवान् भवेत् ॥५१९८ ॥

5194 - 5198. (a) Mercury in his exaltation sign with Somalata Nadiamsa and begetting the aspect of the moon will cause the birth of a Soodra, in the last one fourth part of the Nadiamsa concerned. In the first quarter of a Nadiamsa, the birth will be that of a trader or a Brahmin. One born in the 3rd quarter will have a trading profession while the one belonging to 2nd quarter will be a ruler. A Soodra or one of mixed caste will also live by trading profession.

(b) Similarity in effects for Harina as well as Somavalli Nadiamsa have been stated by Manu. Once Lord Brahma ordained identical effects for these two Nadiamsas.

Notes: Slokas from 5194 to 5270 deal without mention of any specific ascendant. However it occurs to me that these slokas refer to Capricorn ascendant whereof Mercury is the 6th and 9th lord while some extremely rare but useful aphorisms are also included independent of the caption. The 6th lord is the significator of maternal uncles ("Matula" appears in sloka 5199) and the lord of the 9th in the captioned Nadiamsa is referred to in sloka 5198.

In sloka 5221, Libra ascendant is applied. Hence as is common Nadi literature, these slokas should apply to these two movable ascendants.

Importance is mostly given to the position of exalted Mercury in Soma Lata Nadiamsa which is also called Harina Nadiamsa. Somalata is also called Somavalli and Somavathi. Thus these four names denote one and the same Nadiamsa. (Somalata or Somavalli is a certain kind of creeper while Harina means a deer.)

मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धश्च विंशोपरि सुसौख्यवान् ।
बुधे सोमलतांशस्थे बाल्ये मातुलनाशनम् ॥५१९९ ॥
स्वपिता भ्रातृहीनः स्यात् सोदरी सुसमन्वितः ।
पितृष्वसुः सुतः कश्चिद्देवद्रव्यापहारकः ॥५२०० ॥
धर्मध्वजी बुद्धिजीवी बालशिक्षाप्रदो भवेत् ।
हरिणांशगते सूर्ये बुधे सोमलतांशगे ॥५२०१ ॥
स्वपिता रोगदेही च सम्पद्दाये मृतिं लभेत् ।
सूर्यांशके तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५२०२ ॥
सम्पद्दाये पित्ररिष्टं पश्चादुद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
सितांशगे सुखाधीशे बुधे सोमलतांशगे ॥५२०३ ॥
जननी दीर्घमायुष्यं सोदरीसोदरैर्युतः ।
विक्रमेशस्य नाडीषु विस्तृतं भ्रातृलक्षणम् ॥५२०४ ॥
पुत्रयोगफलं चैव वदेदुद्वाहलक्षणम् ।
हरौ सोमलतांशस्थे सौम्ये रन्ध्रे च संस्थिते ॥५२०५ ॥
बहवः सोदराश्चैव सन्तानानि तथैव च ।
श्रीमन्तौ भ्रातरौ ज्येष्ठावेकः पुत्रविहीनवान् ॥५२०६ ॥
कलत्रद्वयवांश्चैव पुत्रीभिश्च समन्वितः ।
सर्वज्येष्ठानुजभ्राता पुत्रवान् पुत्रिमान् भवेत् ॥५२०७ ॥
भ्रातृप्रियः सुसन्तोषी गूढकामरतः सुखी ।

5199 - 5207½. (a) The lord of the 9th in Harina Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn will cause grief to the

native after the age of 40. He will enjoy limited happiness in his boyhood days. In the middle of his life, prosperity will increase. After 20, he will be happy.

(b) Mercury in Somalata Nadiamsa will cause loss of maternal uncle in one's boyhood. Further, his father will be bereft of brothers; perhaps he will have sisters. Paternal aunt's son will be somewhat disposed to steal god's (temple's) wealth. The native will be a synonym of virtues and be an intellectual. He will impart education to kids.

(c) The Sun in Harina Nadiamsa while Mercury is in Somalata Nadiamsa (i.e. both the planets with similar Nadiamsas) will cause a diseased body to one's father who will die in the native's 2nd dasa. When Saturn moves in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun in the 2nd dasa, father will be endangered. After father's death, the subject's marriage will take place.

(d) Mercury in the subject Nadiamsa while the 4th lord is in a Navamsa of Venus will ensure longevity of mother. The person will additionally be endowed with co-born. In Guru Nadi, co-born have been dealt with in detail.

(e) Venus in Somalata Nadiamsa while Mercury is in the 8th will cause a number of brothers and children. One's brothers will be wealthy. One of his older brothers will have no male progeny but daughters and two wives. Another brother immediately following the eldest will have both sons and daughters, be fond of his co-born, be quite happy and be secretively libidinous.

Notes: (e) "Hari" is indicative of Leo in Varaha Mihira's Brihat Samhita which does not however suit our purpose as a planet is denoted by the term in our text. "Hari" means "Venus" according to Wm. Moniers as attributed to native lexicons though such a view is yet unpublished.

स्वोच्चे कुम्भांशगे सौम्ये त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ॥५२०८ ॥
सर्वज्येष्ठानुजभ्रातृत्रयवान् धर्मवत्सलः।
शूद्रेण स्नेहवान् रागी बहुमित्रयुतः सुखी ॥५२०९ ॥
बन्धुवर्गे सुपूज्यश्च देवब्राह्मणपोषकः।
हरिणांशकगे सूर्ये हरिशङ्कर भक्तिमान् ॥५२१० ॥
गुरुभक्तिरतो नित्यं सदा दीनजनप्रियः।
वैदिको धर्मवान् साधु वैदिकाचारबुद्धिमान् ॥५२११ ॥

5208 - 5211. (a) Mercury in exaltation with Saturn's aspect and with Aquarius Navamsa denotes existence of brothers following the oldest. The person will fondly pursue moral merits. He will befriend soodras, be passionate and will have numerous friends. He will be highly honoured by his kinsmen, and will patronize gods and Brahmins.

(b) The Sun in Harina Nadiamsa will make one a devotee of Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will honour his preceptors and be ever fond of the indigent. He will be virtuous and will follow the path specified by the Vedas.

नीचांशकगते सौम्ये शुभे केतौ च संस्थिते।
कुग्रामे वासमाप्नोति ह्यथ वा जननं स्मृतम् ॥५२१२ ॥
कालान्तरे पुण्यदेशे वासं च वार्धके श्रियम्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५२१३ ॥

5212 - 5213. Ketu in the 9th house while Mercury is in his debilitation Navamsa denotes that the person will live or is born in a remote village. After some interval, he will shift to a shrine. He will acquire wealth in his old age. Grief will come to pass due to loss of older brother.

बुधे सोमलतांशस्थे बहुसन्तानयोगवान्।
एकपुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान् पुत्रिकाः पञ्चसंख्यकाः ॥५२१४ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्गमते बुधे सोमलतांशगे।
द्वौ पुत्रौ कन्यकाः पञ्च दीर्घायुष्यो भवन्तिते ॥५२१५ ॥
मनुसंख्याकसंख्याश्च सन्तानोत्पत्तय स्तथा।
नश्यन्ति बहवश्चैव ह्येकः पुत्रश्चिरायुषः ॥५२१६ ॥
वृद्धपाराशरे ग्रन्थे बुधे सोमलतांशगे।
पुरापातकदोषेण मृतपुत्रबहुत्ववान् ॥५२१७ ॥
एकः पुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान् गर्गग्रन्थे द्विपुत्रवान्।
स्वमते ह्येकपुत्रश्च पुत्रिका पञ्च जीवति ॥५२८१ ॥
त्रिपुत्रिकाः सुमङ्गल्यःशेषं क्लेशयुतेऽपि च।
स्वजन्मर्क्षे सुतोत्पत्तिर्दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥५२१९ ॥

5214 - 5219. Mercury in Somalata Nadiamsa (in Virgo) will give a lot of children. Only one son will be long-lived. Daughters will be five in number. According to sage Garga, two sons and five daughters will be blessed with longevity; a total of 14 children will be born to the subject. Many will die and one son will be long-lived.

(b) Sage Parasara's work prescribes a number of dead children due to sins of the previous births if Mercury is found in the subject Nadiamsa. Only one long-living son is denoted by Parasara, while sage Garga refers to two such male issues. According to me (the author), one son and five daughters will be long-lived. Three of the daughters will be blessed with long-living husbands while the rest will be anguished (due to untimely widowhood). Children born in the native's birth Nakshatra will live long.

Notes: (a) The first line of sloka 5216 has an alternative reading, thus: " Manu samkhyaani santaanetaataattimaadiseth"

धर्माधिपदशाकाले पुत्रप्राप्तिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
धनाधिपदशाकाले पुत्रप्राबल्यमश्नुते ॥५२२० ॥
अतीव सौख्यमाप्नोति पुत्रयोगं शुभावहम् ।
व्यये सोमलतांशस्थे स्वोच्चे सौम्ये सुपुण्यवान् ॥५२२१ ॥
स्वदशायां तु सौख्याप्तिर्विपद्दाये धनैर्युतः ।
क्षेमदाये दलं सौख्यं तृतीयांशे धनक्षयम् ॥५२२२ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये दले चैव दारिद्र्येण च कर्शितः ।
भाग्येशे त्वसितांशस्थे क्लेशं क्षेमदशान्त्यगे ॥५२२३ ॥
अतीव क्लेशदारिद्र्य देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले गोचरे जन्मगे शनौ ॥५२२४ ॥
द्वितीये द्वादशान्त्ये वा मातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
सम्पत्तारदशासन्धौ सोमवल्यंशजस्तथा ॥५२२५ ॥
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिं मृतप्रायोपजीवति ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले भाग्यधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५२२६ ॥
भ्रातृशोकं च लभते दारिद्र्येण च कर्शितः ।
लाभाधिपदशान्त्यादौ कर्माधिपतिदायगे ॥५२२७ ॥
मन्दे तुलान्त्यगे कीटे भ्रातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
रन्ध्रेशांशे सुतेशांशे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५२२८ ॥
हरिणांशे प्रजातस्य भ्रातृशोकं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
तत्त्रिकोणे मनस्तापं भ्रातृपुत्रवशाद्व्यथाम् ॥५२२९ ॥
सहोदरसुतादीनामरिष्टं च विनिर्दिशेत् ।

5220 - 5229½. (a) Birth of children is denoted in the dasa of the 9th lord. In the dasa of 2nd lord, children will prosper. The person will be exceedingly happy due to auspicious effects accrning to his children.

(b) Mercury in the 12th in exaltation and in the captioned Nadiamsa will in his dasa cause happiness. The 3rd dasa will give wealth. Half of the 4th dasa will give happiness, while the last one third part of the dasa will destroy wealth. Half of the 6th dasa will cause an emaciated physique due to utter penury.

(c) The end of the 4th dasa will cause anguish if the 9th lord is placed in a Navamsa owned by Saturn. Due to highly anguishing poverty, he will leave his native country. Death of mother will occur in the 4th dasa when Saturn reaches the Moon sign, the 2nd or the 12th thereof.

(d) The concluding part of the 2nd dasa will instil fear of untimely death if Mercury is in Somavalli Nadiamsa. One will escape death.

(e) The sub period of the 9th lord during the dasa of the 8th lord will usher grief on account of loss of co-born. He will be emaciated due to penury.

(f) Brother's death can occur in the dasa of the 11th lord or the 10th lord.

(g) Saturn transiting the resultant sign caused by adding the longitudes of the lords of the 8th and 5th will cause grief on account of loss of co-born if Mercury is placed in Harina Nadiamsa. In a trine to the said sign, Saturn's transit will cause mental agony apart from grief on account of co-born and progeny. Evils to brother's progeny is also denoted.

बुधांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥५२३० ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ह्यतिमित्रजनावधि ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले स्वमित्रजननाशनम् ॥५२३१ ॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले पूर्वोक्तस्फुटमार्गतः ।
कर्मशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे व्ययेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥५२३२ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे सहोदरमनोव्यथा ।

5230 - 5232½. (a) Saturn's transit in the sign denoted by Mercury's Navamsa position or a trine thereof will trouble one's friends. In the dasa of 11th lord, one's friends will be destroyed. In the dasa of the 10th lord, Saturn transiting the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 10th lord, as stated earlier, or the Navamsa of the 12th lord, will cause mental distress to co-born.

केत्वंशगे तत्त्रिकोण सोमवल्यंश जस्य च ॥५२३३ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे देशाधिपतिनाशनम्।
भूपतिःसमनाशो वा जन्मदेशे जनावधि ॥५२३४॥
अमात्यजनशोकादिं शनिचारेण योजयेत्।
जीवास्तमनकाले वा शुक्रास्तमयकालके ॥५२३५॥
क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासे देहायासं विनिर्दिशेत्।
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्रिकोणे चापराशौ च संस्थिते ॥५२३६॥
क्रूराब्दगे क्रूरमासे स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत्।
स्वदेहायासमथवा मित्रवर्गे विशेषतः ॥५२३७॥
बन्धुवर्गे प्रपीडादिं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।
मीने नीचांशगे चन्द्रे स्वोच्चे कुभांशगे बुधे ॥५२३८॥
कर्माधिपदशासौख्यं लाभधिपदशाव्यथाम्।
उत्तरार्धे शुभं किंचित् पञ्चाशद्वत्सरान् परम् ॥५२३९॥
सर्वदाये राहुभुक्तावतीव क्लेशमादिशेत्।
चन्द्रभुक्तौ क्वचिच्चैव कुजभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥५२४०॥
सूर्यदाये राहुभुक्तावतीव क्लेशमादिशेत्।
चन्द्रदाये विशेषेण राहुभुक्तौ महाविपत् ॥५२४१॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
पञ्चपञ्चाशगे वर्षे षट्पञ्चाशे च वत्सरे ॥५२४२॥
अन्तर्दशारिष्टशान्तिं कारयेद्विधिवत् क्रमात्।
वृषभान्ते चक्रसन्धौ चक्रदानं समाचरेत् ॥५२४३॥

5233 - 5243. (a) Irrelevant: For a birth with Mercury in Somavathi Nadiamsa, Saturn's journey in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by Ketu, or a trine thereof, will destroy the ruler of the country or someone equal to him apart from causing troubles to the inmates. With Saturn's transits, grief to the minister and others can be deduced.

(b) At the time of the setting periods of Jupiter and Venus, coinciding with evil transits of Jupiter (year) and the Sun (month), the native will incur physical ailments (in the dasa of the lord of the 10th).

(c) His kinsfolk will be subjected to evils when Saturn moves in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th, or a trine thereof, or in Sagittarius coinciding with the adverse transits of Jupiter and the Sun. The native particularly people from his friends' circle will also incur physical diseases.

(d) The Moon in Pisces with Scorpio Navamsa as Mercury is in his sign of exaltation with Aquarius Navamsa will help the lord of the 10th give happiness in his dasa. But the dasa of the 11th lord will be a source of distress. Its 2nd half will however be auspicious, following the age of 50.

(e) The sub periods of Rahu in the various dasas will cause anguish (for natives of Capricorn and Libra). The Moon's sub period will be a source of some anguish while that ruled by Mars will produce an admixture of good and bad effects. The Sun's dasa in combination with Rahu's sub period will promote anguish. The sub period of Rahu in the dasa of the Moon will specially involve the person in a great danger. To overcome this, palliative measures be sought. During the 55th and 56th years, suitable remedies as prescribed by the Sastras be done to ward off the blemish of relevant sub period. Donation of an image of the zodiac (or a mystical Tantrik diagram) be given (when Saturn journeys) in the end of Taurus or in the end of Pisces (the junction point with Aries).

साधनेशदशाकाले त्वष्टमर्क्षेशभुक्तिषु।
चक्रसन्धौ च संप्राप्ते ह्यपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥५२४४॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगादिस्वजनारिष्ठमादिशेत्।
तत्काले जातकस्यापि मारकश्च न विद्यते ॥५२४५॥
मीने नीचांशगे चन्द्रे स्वोच्चे कुम्भांशगे बुधे।
साधनेशदशान्त्यादौ नैधनेश दशाविपत् ॥५२४६॥

5244 - 5246. (a) Note the planet ruling the dasa that will be the 8th from the commencing one. In the sub period equal to that, during the dasa that is the 6th from birth, Saturn moving in the end of Pisces will produce fear of untimely death of the person. Further, one may be separated from (or lose) his older brother and see his men in the grip of evil effects. But this phase is not stated to be a death-giver for the native.

(b) The end of the said sub period (vide "a" above) in the 6th dasa will usher a danger if at birth the Moon in Pisces begets Scorpio Navamsa while Mercury is exalted with Somalata Nadiamsa position.

Notes: (b) "Naidhanesa dasa" in the 2nd line of sloka 5246 is a faulty text. It only denotes the sub period as above.

नैधनेश दशाकाले ह्यष्टर्क्षेश भुक्तिषु।
कुलीरचक्रे निर्याणं चन्द्रर्क्षमासकोणके ॥५२४७॥

5247. Note the sub period as stated in "a" above. This phase within the dasa that will be eighth from birth (some may interpret it as 8th lord's dasa), death will occur with Saturn in Cancer. The transit Sun will then be in the Moon sign or a trine thereof.

Notes: "Kulira Chakra" poses a riddle to detect the exact implication. Whether it refers to Cancer - Moon dasa (as per KCD) or to Saturn's journey in Cancer. Such difficulty occurs in the later pages also. Earlier part of the text has been so pliable that it can be interpreted either way. In some places it offers no acceptable meaning.

रविशुक्रौ सुधांशस्थौ बुधे सोमलतांशके।
निधनाधिपतेश्चक्रे भाग्यक्षीणं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५२४८ ॥
तृतीयांशे स्वल्पसौख्यं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम्।
सुपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्याप्ति मेषांशे वृषभे गुरौ ॥५२४९ ॥
तृतीयांशे स्वल्पसौख्यं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम्।
सुपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्याप्ति मेषांसे वृषभे गुरौ ॥५२४९ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे त्रिपञ्चाशे स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसंभ्रमम्।
शुक्रेशर्क्षे तृतीयांशे मध्यखण्डे न संशयः ॥५२५० ॥

5248 - 5250. The Sun and Venus in Sudha Nadiamsa as Mercury is Somalata Nadiamsa will cause loss of fortunes in the 8th lord's dasa. Its last one third part will give some happiness and a marriage function in the family circles. The native's son will be married with Jupiter in transit in Taurus with Aries Navamsa. Another authority states that during the native's 35th year, his son's marriage will take place.

Notes: The term "Sukerasarkshe" is a hurdle to translate the 2nd line of sloka 5250.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिचक्रके।
अतीव भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याद्व्रणमोचनमादिशेत् ॥५२५१ ॥

5251. The dasa of the 10th lord and the sub period of the 9th lord will cause a great improvement in prosperity and one will be relieved of his debts (not ulcers as indicated by "Vrana" - a misnomer for "Rina" or debt.)

लाभाधिपदशान्त्यादौ कर्माधिपदशासुखम्।
धनधान्याभिवृद्धिं च पुनर्योगं समश्नुते ॥५२५२ ॥

5252. The dasa of the 10th lord and the beginning and ending parts of the 11th lord's dasa will accelerate acquisition of wealth and grains and help in enjoying Yoga effects again.

धनाधिपदशाकाले त्वष्टमर्क्षेशभुक्तिषु।
कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिर्देहान्ते पुण्यलोकवान् ॥५२५३ ॥

5253. In the dasa of the 2nd lord and in the sub period identical with the 8th dasa, the person will inescapably die. Quitting the mortal coil, he will go to the Heavens.

लग्ने जीवे व्यये मन्दे दशमे राहुसंस्थिते ॥
अतीव क्लेशदारिद्ये देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५२५४ ॥

5254. One will be much anguished, will suffer from penury and will leave the country if the ascendant is in occupation by Jupiter, as Saturn and Rahu are in order in the 12th and 10th.

व्ययेऽशुभसंयुक्ते वा कर्तरीयोगजस्तथा।
मध्यमायुरिति ख्यातः पुत्रभावेऽतिचञ्चलः ॥५२५५ ॥
सशुभे कर्तरीयोगे चन्द्रे पूर्णबलैर्युते।
राजयोगं च लभते दत्तपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥५२५६ ॥

5255 - 5256. (a) A malefic in the 12th, or the 12th having a Kartari yoga (i.e. malefics on either side of the 12th) will only cause a medium span of life. Further, one will not have progeny (or male issues) and be highly fickle-minded.

(b) With the 12th house hemmed between benefics while the Moon is endowed with full strength, a Raja Yoga is caused apart from adoption of a male issue.

Notes: (a) "Putra + Bhava" should read as "Putra + Aabhava" to denote childlessness.

लग्ने पापे व्यये सौम्ये दशमे राहुसंस्थिते।
मध्ये वयसि भाग्याप्तिं वार्धके क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥५२५७ ॥
चत्वारिंशे मनस्तापमपमृत्युं तथैव च।
अथवा भाग्यनाशं च क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५२५८ ॥

5257 - 5258. The ascendant occupied by a malefic planet while the 12th and 10th are occupied by a benefic planet and Rahu in order will produce prosperity in the middle of one's life. But old age will be distressful. Mental anguish and fear of untimely death in the 40th year or destruction of fortunes and acquisition of anguish will come to pass additionally.

लग्ने शुभे व्यये पापे पापांशे पापकर्तरी।

शौर्यकृत्यपरो नित्यं रागी विश्वासघातकः ॥५२५९ ॥

5259. Papa Kartari Yoga: This yoga is formed (even) if the ascendant is occupied by a benefic, while the 12th has a malefic that begets a malefic's Navamsa. As a result, the native may perform valorous deeds but he will be passionate and will betray the confidence reposed in him by others.

लग्ने नीचे व्यये पापे स्वोच्चांशे नीचकर्तरी ।
उग्रकार्यपरो नित्यं रागी महारोगेण कर्शितः ॥५२६० ॥

5260. Neecha Kartari Yoga: The ascendant occupied by a debilitated planet as there is a malefic in the 12th with debilitation Navamsa causes what is called "Neecha Kartari Yoga". One who has such a combination will ever perform fierce deeds and be emaciated due to a great disease.

चन्द्रात् पञ्चमगे पापे चन्द्राधियोगजस्तथा ।
त्रिंशोपरि सुभाग्याप्ति योगवान् रोगवान् भवेत् ॥५२६१ ॥

5261. One born with Chandra Adhi Yoga, but with a malefic in the 5th from the Moon, will enjoy fortunes after the age of 30. He will incur prosperity and disease as well.

सुतेशे नीचराशिस्थे व्यये पापद्वयाश्रिते ।
यमलोत्पत्तिनाशं च भाग्यारिष्टं मतः परम् ॥५२६२ ॥
तत्पूर्वे भ्रातृशोकश्च स्वप्रोभश्च महाविपत् ।
गोचारे शनिदोषेण स्वराजभ्रातृनाशनम् ॥५२६३ ॥
दारद्वयविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशासंधौ कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५२६४ ॥
इदमेव फलं सत्यं योगमामरणं भवेत् ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पुण्यतीर्थाटनं शुभम् ॥५२६५ ॥
मारकस्थानदोषेण स्वभुक्तौ मृतिमादिशेत् ।
क्षयावस्थां गते चेन्द्रावसितेन निरीक्षिते ॥५२६६ ॥
लग्नाज्जामित्रगे जीवे मूलार्शक्षयरोगवान् ।
द्वात्रिंशे ह्यमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥५२६७ ॥
चत्वारिंशे मनस्तापं देहारोग्यं सुखासुखम् ।
कालचक्रादिदोषण ह्येकचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥५२६८ ॥
क्षेमदाये मृतिं सत्यं स्वभुक्तौ नात्र संशयः ।
अन्तर्दशादिमार्गेण फलमन्याद्विचार्यताम् ॥५२६९ ॥
व्यये पापद्वये पीडां देहान्ते नरकं व्रजेत् ।
चेष्टा केन्द्रफलाध्याये चन्द्राधियोगजस्य च ।
मित्रोपतापपापेन सन्ततिक्षीणमादिशेत् ॥५२७० ॥

5262 - 5270. (a) The lord of the 5th in his sign of debility, as the 12th is occupied by two malefics, will destroy twins born to the native. After this, his fortunes will also vanish. Prior to these, he will lose his brother and see his employer in a great danger. Due to adverse transits of Saturn, the king's brother will die (?) Anguish in abundance will occur due to loss of wives (to the native). The end of the 8th lord's dasa and the sub period of the 10th lord will give these effects. But the native will enjoy prosperity till the end of his life (?)

(b) In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant, he will undertake a pilgrimage and beget auspicious effects.

(c) With the Moon in decline in aspect to Saturn while the planet Jupiter occupies the 7th from the ascendant, one will incur piles, intestinal disorders and lung tuberculosis. Further, there will be a danger of untimely death at 32. Suitable remedies will have to be done to enjoy protection. At 40, mental anguish will exist while health will have ups and downs. The 41st year coinciding with the 1st sub period of the 4th dasa will undoubtedly kill him due to blemish of "Kalachakra etc. (?) Results should be understood with the help of sub periods.

(d) Two malefics in the 12th will be a source of pains. These planets will consign him to the hell following death. In the chapter entitled "Cheshta Kendra's Effects (in the work consulted by the author), decline of one's dynasty is mentioned due to causing distress to friends by one having Chandradhi Yoga.

वृश्चिकलग्ने चन्द्रत्रिकोणभावफलम् ।

स्निग्धांशगे निशानथे शीतलांशकगे गुरौ ।
सुमदांशे प्रजातश्च श्यामवर्णः कृशाकृतिः ॥५२७१ ॥
तृतीयगर्भे संजातो ह्यथवा च चतुष्टये ।
लाभे गुरुयुते श्रीमाज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥५२७२ ॥
शीतलांशकगे जीवे लग्नात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ।
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ सोदरीसोदरैर्युतः ॥५२७३ ॥
स्वक्षेत्रगे सुते जीवे चतुर्ग्रहयुतेक्षिते ।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य चेन्द्रयोग इति स्मृतः ॥५२७४ ॥

शीतलांशे त्विद्रयोगे वृश्चिके च प्रजायते ।
गर्मश्रीमान् महान् भोगी ज्येष्ठभ्रात्रा सुकीर्तिमान् ॥५२७५ ॥
दारिद्र्यं स्वपिता बाल्ये पितृनाशेन कर्शितः ।
मध्ये भ्रातृवियोगेन क्लेशं चैति द्विभार्यकः ॥५२७६ ॥

5271 - 5276. Scorpio Ascendant - Lunar Trines: (a) The Moon and Jupiter respectively placed in Snigdha and Seetala Nadiamsas will cause a black thin physique to one born in "Sumada" Nadiamsa, in Scorpio ascendant. He will be the 3rd or the 4th issue of the family.

(b) Jupiter in the 11th (Virgo) will make one wealthy and will cause older brothers.

(c) Jupiter in Seetala Nadiamsa, in an angle or trine from the ascendant, will contribute to long-living parents. The native will have brothers and sisters.

(d) Indra Yoga: Jupiter in the 5th in his own sign and be in aspect to or in conjunction with four heavenly bodies will cause what is called "Chandra Yoga" (read Indra Yoga) applicable to a fixed sign ascending (i.e. to Leo and Scorpio only). One born in Indra Yoga with Scorpio ascendant will have an older brother who will be wealthy right from his birth, be a great man, will enjoy pleasures and be widely famous. The native's father would be indigent, would lose his father in childhood, become thin-bodied, would lose his brother in the middle of his life to his anguish and would have two wives.

Notes: From sloka 5271 through 5294, the ascendant dealt with is Scorpio.

(d) Chandra yoga in the text should read as Indra Yoga. "Seetala Nadiamsa" in sloka 5275 is redundant as it describes effects of Indra Yoga. In the following slokas, in some places, the term "Indra Yoga" redundantly appears which is excluded from the rendering.

शीतलांशकगे जीवे स्वपितुः सोदरीद्वयम् ।
एकापुत्रवती चैव बहुकालं सुमङ्गली ॥५२७७ ॥
पुत्रीशोकवती चैका वैधव्येन च कर्शिता ।
आयुष्मन्तौ मातुलौ द्वौ मातामहश्चिरायुषः ॥५२७८ ॥

5277 - 5278. Jupiter in Seetala Nadiamsa would cause two sisters to one's father. One of them will have male issues and a long-living husband. Another one will incur grief on account of loss of a son and be emaciated due to widowhood. Further, the subject will have two long-living maternal uncles and his maternal grand-father will enjoy longevity.

स्निग्धांशके तुष्टमनाः प्रजातः । स्यादल्पमित्रः कृशदीर्घगात्रः ।
शुचिर्महाबुद्धिरतीव भीरु वृद्धान्वितो धर्मपरायणश्च ॥५२७९ ॥
स्निग्धांशगे निशानाथे राहुयोगे शनीक्षिते ।
नालवेष्टनमाप्नोति बालरिष्टभयं क्वचित् ॥५२८० ॥
राजोपजीवी शूरश्चेन्द्रयोगे सुबुद्धिमान् ।
दान्तः शुचिः शठो वाग्मी भोगवान् दैवचिन्तकः ॥५२८१ ॥
शीतलांशकगे जीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ।
सुमदांशे प्रजातश्च बाल्ये मान्द्यज्वरातुरः ॥५२८२ ॥
मसूरिकाभयं किंचिज्जन्मदाये ह्युपद्रवम् ।
चन्द्राष्टमेशदोषेण मृतप्रायोपजीवति ॥५२८३ ॥
चन्द्रारिष्टविनाशाय चन्द्राप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ।
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥५२८४ ॥
जन्मदाये द्वित्रिवारं बाल्ये देहे प्रपीडितः ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥५२८५ ॥
सवस्त्रां चान्द्रप्रतिमां कांस्यपात्रोपरि स्थिताम् ।
सिततण्डुलशाकादिनवनीतयुतां तथा ॥५२८६ ॥
मनुः-
अमृतायोक्तमन्त्रेण सितपुष्पैः स्वहस्तकैः ।
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत् ॥५२८७ ॥
महारोगक्षयादेश्च बालारिष्टशतादपि ।
क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमायुष्यं पित्रोश्चैव शुभाधिकम् ॥५२८८ ॥

5279 - 5288. (a) The Moon in Snigdha Nadiamsa will produce the following results. The native will be a pleased person, will have a limited number of friends, an emaciated and tall physique, be pure (or honest), highly intelligent, timid, endowed with elder descendants and be charitable.

(b) The said Moon joining Rahu and begetting the aspect of Saturn will cause birth with umbilical cord and to some extent fear of childhood mortality. He will live through royal patronage, be heroic, be highly intelligent, subdued, pure, crafty, eloquent, will enjoy pleasures and will be pious.

(c) Jupiter in Seetala Nadiamsa and being in aspect to Saturn and Mars will trouble one of Sumada Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with indigestion and small-pox during childhood. The 1st

dasa will somewhat cause a calamity. Jupiter, being the lord of the 8th from the Moon sign (i.e. the Moon should be in Taurus or Leo), will nearly kill the person. To ward off his lunar blemish, a silver image of the Moon god should be worshipped and donations given. For two or three weeks (i.e. for a brief duration), in the 1st dasā, the subject will incur physical ailments which can be surmounted by charities. The image of the Moon-god duly robed should be placed on a copper vessel accompanied by white rice grains, vegetables etc. along with butter. According to Manu, one should with his own hands worship the Moon-god with white flowers reciting the "Amritaya" Mantra and should donate it (the image) to the astrologer. Tuberculosis or other great diseases will vanish and the blemish of infantile mortality will be eliminated. The child will instantly recover its health, and auspicious effects in an increased measure will occur to parents.

लग्ने राहुयुते चन्द्रे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ।
जलाग्निविषभीतश्च मसूरीज्वरपीडितः ॥५२८९ ॥

5289. The Moon in the ascendant (Scorpio) in conjunction with Rahu and in aspect to Saturn and Mars will cause fear from water, fire and poison, and trouble from small-pox.

इन्द्रयोगे निशानाथे लग्ने मन्दे शुभेक्षिते ।
पूर्णधेनुप्रदानेन दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥५२९० ॥
मातापित्रोः सुतस्यापि सहस्रारिष्टनाशनम् ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातुः सुदीर्घायुरिन्द्रयोगोद्भवस्य च ॥५२९१ ॥
विदांशके विलग्नेशे दशमे बहुकीर्तिमान् ।
बाल्ये स्वल्पसुखं चैव विपद्दाये सुकीर्तिमान् ॥५२९२ ॥
सूर्यकालाधिपे चन्द्रे सिहांशे नीचराशिगे ।
स्वपिता मनसि क्लेशं योगभङ्गवशाद्व्यथाम् ॥५२९३ ॥
तृतीयाब्दे जन्मदाये स्वपिता भाग्यमश्नुते ।
पितामहारिष्टदेशे योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥५२९४ ॥

5290 - 5294. (a) The Moon in Indra Yoga (?) while Saturn is in he ascendant in aspect to a benefic will cause longevity with the donation of a "strong" (healthy) cow; the parents and the child will be relieved of a thousand blemishes.

(b) One born in Indra Yoga will have a long-living older brother.

(c) The lord of the ascendant (Mars) in the 10th (in Leo) will produce wide-spread fame particularly in the 3rd dasa. His childhood will restrict his happiness.

(d) The Moon in the sign Scorpio with Leo Navamsa, and begetting the lordship of the day, will cause mental distress to father due to interruption in prosperity. During the native's 3rd year, father will earn prosperity in a region where his father (i.e. the native's paternal grand-father) incurred great evils.

कटकलग्ने धनदांशफलम् ।

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे कुलीरे च प्रजायते ।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च देवालयसमीपके ॥५२९५ ॥
बहुवृक्षसमीकर्णे जलसंयुतदेशके ।
नदीप्रान्त्ये पुरे जातः सीमान्ततनयः स्मृतः ॥५२९६ ॥
अथवा च द्वितीयश्च पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च पञ्चमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥५२९७ ॥

5295 - 5297. Cancer Ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa: One belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will be the 1st or 2nd issue of the family. His birth will be in a street spread from the east to west, near a temple located in a place surrounded by water and many a tree. The one born in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will be the 5th issue.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे लग्ने गुरुयुतेक्षिते ।
लग्नेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे समगात्रस्वरूपवान् ॥५२९८ ॥
मितांशे मितभाषी च मितनिद्रोऽतिजाग्रकः ।
राजसेवापरो नित्यं बहुभ्रातृजनान्वितः ॥५२९९ ॥
वाचालकः सत्यवादी दिव्यनामा सुरूपवान् ।
नानाशास्त्रकलाभिज्ञो वेदान्ताद्वैत कोविदः ॥५३०० ॥
गीतवाद्यरसाभिज्ञो ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गलोलुपः ।
विद्वत्सभायाः कर्ता च काव्यनाटकवल्लभः ॥५३०१ ॥
सत्कथाश्रवणो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ।
यथार्थवादी तत्त्वज्ञः कलाशास्त्रविचक्षणः ॥५३०२ ॥
निषिद्धदिवसे काले ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गचित्तवान् ।
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा राजयोग युतो भवेत् ॥५३०३ ॥
रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रः कुब्जदेहस्वरूपवान् ।
दुष्टेषु दुष्टबुद्धिश्च क्रूरेषु क्रूरकृत्यवान् ॥५३०४ ॥
पितृभाग्यविहीनश्च स्वभुजार्जितवित्तवान् ।

सर्वशास्त्रार्थतत्त्वज्ञो मन्दांशे सुखनायके ॥५३०५ ॥
सर्वेषामुपकारी च शौर्यहास्य सुकीर्तिमान् ।
सत्कथाश्रवणो नित्यं श्रीमान् दीनजनप्रियः ॥५३०६ ॥
विष्णुव्रतोपवासी च विष्णुगानरसप्रियः ।
देवालयतटाकादे रूत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिमान् ॥५३०७ ॥
सन्मार्गवृत्तिनिरतो ह्यश्वान्दोल्यादिभाग्यवान् ।
युग्मांशकस्य योगेन जीवनं राजसेवया ॥५३०८ ॥

5298 - 5308. (a) The native of Cancer ascendant will have a symmetric physique if the lord of the ascendant (the Moon) is in exaltation, or if the ascendant is occupied by Jupiter. So also when the ascendant or its lord begets Jupiter's aspect.

(b) Navamsa of Venus: Birth in Dhanada Nadiamsa of Cancer as the Moon in a Navamsa of Venus will make one talk in a limited manner. He will have limited sleep and be highly wakeful. He will ever be in royal service, will have a number of brothers, be garrulous, truthful, and will have a beautiful name and appearance. He will be an expert in various branches of learning, arts, singing and musical instruments, and be a scholar of Philosophy and Advaita (Non-duality, the school that identifies supreme soul with human soul; Cf Dvaita or duality preaching that the said two souls are separate from each other). He will be addicted to illicit union with women. He will organize meetings of learned men and be fond of literature and drama, will daily listen to mythological stories and will honour Brahmins and Gods. He will take the side of truth and be a connoisseur of arts and Sastras. He will be intent upon coition with outside women on prohibited days, be lucky, virtuous and will experience Raja Yoga effects. He will be blood-red in complexion, of medium build and short-statured. He will be wicked to wicked people and will repay cruel men in the same coin. He will not enjoy prosperity through father. His wealth will accrue by his own efforts.

(c) Saturn's Navamsa: Venus, the 4th lord, being in a Navamsa of Saturn will give the following effects. The subject will be an expert in the meanings of various Sastras. He will help one and all and be endowed with valour, jocular disposition and wide fame. He will ever listen to mythological accounts, be wealthy and well-disposed to the destitute. He will hold vows and fast to please Lord Vishnu and be fond of hearing songs in praise of Vishnu. He will earn religious merits by constructing temples, tanks and the like, be attached to taking virtuous path and enjoy fortunes of horses and palanquins (i.e. conveyances).

(d) If Venus joins Gemini Navamsa, he will live by serving the king.

लग्नेशे कुजसंदृष्टे चेष्टसत्कर्मसिद्धिमान् ।
राजान्तरफले चैव राजमुद्राधिकारकः ॥५३०९ ॥

5309. The (ascendant lord) Moon aspected by Mars will enable fulfilment of one's desires through change of a king and will grant a position of authority under the king.

वित्तस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये चतुर्थे भृगुसंयुते ।
स्वसुतेन युते दृष्टे कुजराहुसमन्विते ॥५३१० ॥
दयावान् वन्दितःशूरः साधुबन्धुजनान्वितः ।
वीरः साहसिको दक्षश्चायुताधिकवित्तवान् ॥५३११ ॥

5310 - 5311. The Sun ruling the 2nd house, occupying the 4th in the company of the trio - Venus, Mars and Rahu - and being in aspect to Saturn will make one kind, revered, valorous, adventurous and endowed with the company of kinsfolk and virtuous men. He will enjoy limitless wealth.

धनदांशे प्रजातश्च कुबेरसदृशो भवेत् ।
भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये स्वोच्चे गुरुयुतेक्षिते ॥५३१२ ॥
पापमध्यगते वापि ह्येकभ्राता चिरायुषः ।
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्धनदांशोद्भवस्य च ॥५३१३ ॥

5312 - 5313. (a) High Degree of Affluence: One born in Dhanada Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, will be equal to Kubera, the god of wealth.

(b) Co-born: Mercury ruling the 3rd may be betwixt malefics. His being in exaltation (in Virgo) in aspect to or in the company of Jupiter, will give one long-living brother while the rest will face destruction. This aphorism applies to birth in Dhanada Nadiamsa.

वाहेशे वाहनेसंस्थे बहुखेचरसंयुते ।
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा यौवने मृति माप्नुयात् ॥५३१४ ॥
बाल्ये पितृविनाशः स्याद्धनदांशोद्भवस्य च ।
स्वोच्चे देवगुरौ निशाकरयुते स्वोच्चांशके भार्गवे ।
भौमे मेषगते तथा दिनमणौ लाभे कर्क्युद्भवः ।

धीमान् धर्मपरायणो गुणनिधिः श्रीमान् प्रसिद्धो महान्।
अश्वान्दोलनवाहनादिविभवैर्नित्यश्रियं मन्दिरे ॥५३१५ ॥

5314 - 5315. (a) The lord of the 4th (Venus) in the 4th (Libra) with many planets will cause widowhood to mother. He will lose his mother in his youth, and father in his childhood.

(b) Jupiter in exaltation in the ascendant along with the Moon, Venus in exaltation, Mars in Aries and the Sun in the 11th (Taurus) will lead to the following. The subject will be born with fine hair on his head. He will be intelligent, be charitable, an ocean of virtues, wealthy, famous and a great personage. His abode will be a synonym of ever-lasting wealth including horses, palanquins etc.

सुतेशे सुखराशिस्थे पापग्रहसमन्विते।
सूर्यपुत्रेण संदृष्टे कारके नीचराशिगे ॥५३१६ ॥
काकवन्ध्यया भवेद्भार्या गर्भगोले कृमिस्तथा।
दत्तपुत्रादियोगं च धनदांशे च संशयः ॥५२१७ ॥

5316 - 5317. The lord of the 5th (Mars) in the 4th (Libra) along with a malefic and be in aspect to Saturn while Jupiter is in debility will trouble one's wife with worms in uterus. She will give birth only to one child. Without doubt, the need for adoption of progeny will exist.

षष्ठेशे नीचराशिस्थे ह्यङ्गारकयुतेक्षिते।
ज्ञातिशल्यविहीनः स्यादुदरामयरोगवान् ॥५३१८ ॥
मेहरोगशरीरी च सदारोगेण कर्शितः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं यथोक्तांशान्तिमाचरेत् ॥५३१९ ॥
भानुवारव्रतं कुर्यात् स्नात्वा सम्यग्विचक्षणः।
द्वादशादित्यनामानि वारे वारे प्रपूजयेत् ॥५३२० ॥
भानुवारे निराहारं पूर्वजन्माघनाशनम्।
असाध्यमेह रोगादेः गुल्मरोगस्य नाशनम् ॥५३२१ ॥
भानुव्रताम्भकाले दैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत्।
रौक्मपत्रेण संवेष्टय चतुरङ्गुलमात्रतः ॥५३२२ ॥
लिङ्गं मारकतं पूज्य देहारोग्यकरं शुभम्।
सुवर्णं च यथाशक्ति कल्पोक्तविधिमार्गतः ॥५३२३ ॥
ध्यानमावाहनादीनि पूजान्ते दानमाचरेत्।
दिवाकर नमस्तुभ्यं प्राण्यज्ञानप्रणाशन ॥५३२४ ॥
त्रयीमयार्क विश्वात्मन् ग्रहनाथ नमोऽस्तुते।
द्वादशादित्यवारान्त्ये मण्डलान्त्ये च वा यदि ॥५३२५ ॥
दिवाकर प्रसादेन देहारोग्यं न संशयः।

5318 - 5325½. Diseases & Remedies: The native will be bereft of any torment (or trouble) from his kinsfolk but will suffer from abdominal and urinary disorders if the 6th lord (Jupiter) is in debility (in the 7th) in relation to Mars by aspect or union. He will become thin with endless diseases. To overcome these blemishes, palliative measures be adopted. Religious vows reciting the names of the 12 Adityas (Mitra, Daksha etc. representing the Sun in the 12 months of the year) repeatedly on Sundays. No food shall be consumed on Sundays (during the currency of Vow). Sins of the past birth and incurable diseases of the urine and glandular (or splenary) enlargement will, as a result, be destroyed. The astrologer should be honoured with gifts before the commencement of vow for the Sun god. By worshipping a Linga (of Lord Siva) of 4 Angulas (an ancient measurement) length covered by "Rukma" leaves (scientific name of Rukma is Messua Roxburghii), one will obtain physical well-being and auspicious effects. According to one's resources, as prescribed in the Vedangas (Cf Mundakopanishad etc.), gold should be given away in charity, preceded by Dhyana (Prayer), Avaahana (Invocation) etc. with the prayer to the Sun God with the following recitation:

"Divakara Namstubhyam Praanyagnaana Pranasavaan /

Trayimayarkam Visvaatman Grahanaatha Namostuthe //"

After the end of the Vow for 12 or 48 Sundays, physical felicity will exist due to the mercy of the Sun-God.

जामित्रस्याधिपे मन्दे वित्ते पाप निरीक्षिते ॥५३२६ ॥
स्वक्षेत्रकारके स्वोच्चे ह्येकदारम् विनिर्दिशेत्।
भावाध्याये दारफलं रन्ध्रनाडीषु कथ्यते ॥५३२७॥

5326 - 5327. The 7th lord Saturn in the 2nd house in aspect to a malefic while the signifcator (Venus) is in his own sign or exaltation denotes only one wife. In "Randhra Nadi" effects of spouse have been detailed in the "Bhava chapter".

Notes: The first line of sloka 5327 reads in another version as "Karake Svochcha Swakshetre Va ....." which is correct and the translation is accordingly provided.

स्थिरराशिगते मन्दे कारके चरराशिगे ।
अन्यस्त्रीभोगसँल्लापी सत्कलत्रे च भाग्यवान् ॥५३२८ ॥

5328. For Cancer ascendant, Saturn in an immovable sign while Venus is in a movable sign will give a virtuous spouse as well as enjoyment of pleasures outside the wedlock.

धनदांशे प्रजातश्च द्विसप्ततिसमायुषः ।
जन्मातारदशाकाले ह्यल्पार्थो ह्यल्पभाग्यवान् ॥५३२९ ॥
संपत्तारदशाकाले क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे ।
देहायासं मनस्तापं विद्यालाभं क्वचित् सुखम् ।
ब्रह्मोपदेशकाले तु दशान्ते राजनिष्ठुरम् ॥५३३० ॥
भ्रातृसौख्यं देहजाड्यं राजमूलाद्धनव्ययम् ।
विपत्तारदशाकाले ह्यपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥५३३१ ॥

5329 - 5331. One belonging to Dhanada Nadiamsa in Cancer will enjoy a life-span of 72. In the 1st dasa, he will possess less wealth and less fortunes. In the sub period of an adverse planet during the 2nd dasa, he will be troubled by ill-health and mental distress, and will earn less happiness. In the end of the 2nd dasa, during his Spiritual Initiation, he will face royal wrath, happiness through co-born, ill-health and expenditure on account of a royal decree. His 3rd dasa will cause fear of untimely death.

तुलालग्ने मनोहरांशः

इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने तुलांशे च प्रजायते ।
मनोहरांशगे जातो गर्भश्रीमान् महाधनी ॥५३३२ ॥
दीर्घबुद्धिर्विशालाक्षो धनिकः कीर्तिमान् सुखी ।
लग्नेशे लाभराशिस्थे कुन्दांशस्वनवांशगे ।
गुरुदृष्टियुते चैव राजजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ॥५३३३ ॥

5332 - 5333. Libra Ascendant - Manohara Nadiamsa: (a) One born in this space of the zodiac will be rich from the time of his birth and be greatly wealthy. He will be lofty-minded, wide-eyed, wealthy, famous and happy.

(b) The lord of the ascendant (Venus) in the 11th (Leo) with own Navamsa and endowed with the aspect of Jupiter will cause a royal birth.

Notes: (a) Indra Yoga and Tula Navamsa are redundant and interrupt the continuity of the text.

(b) Kundamsa meaning Kunda Nadiamsa again interrupts the Yoga.

॥गर्भोत्पत्तिलक्षणम् ।
आश्विजे कृष्णपक्षे तु चतुर्थ्यां सौम्यवासरे ।
रोहिण्यां मकरे लग्ने गर्भोत्पत्तिर्न संशयः ॥५३३४ ॥
आधानलग्नाद्दशमं जन्मलग्नं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पुराब्रह्मकुले जातस्तपस्वी विष्णुपूजकः ॥५३३५ ॥
दृढभक्तः प्रसन्नात्मा सदा धर्मपुराणवित् ।
अन्नदानपरो नित्यं कुटुम्बी बहुपोषकः ॥५३३६ ॥
बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो बहुकालं सुजीवति ।
एकषष्टितमे वर्षे त्वनायसमृति वदेत् ॥५३३७ ॥
इह जन्मनि जननं तुलालग्ने भविष्यति ।
मनोहरांशे पूर्वार्धे त्विन्द्रांशे च प्रजायते ॥५३३८ ॥
राजजन्मा सुखी नित्यं गर्भसीमन्तसंभवः ।

5334 - 5338½. (a) Conceptional Phenomena: The child in question enters his mother's womb in the month of Asvina, on Krishna Paksha Chaturthi (4th day of dark lunar half) coinciding with Wednesday and Rohini Nakshatra with Capricorn rising. His birth ascendant will be the 10th from Adhana Lagna (Capricorn), that is he will be a Libra native (with Manohara Nadiamsa).

(b) Previous Birth: His previous birth was of a Brahmin. Then he performed penance and worshipped Lord Vishnu. He was firmly devoted to the Almighty, was a pleased soul and was learned in moral law and ancient stories. He would donate food to others, was a house-holder and patronised many. He had much wealth and many children and lived well upto 61 and died painlessly.

(c) Current Birth: His present birth will be in the 1st half of Manohara Nadiamsa, Libra, in a royal family. He will be the first issue and be ever happy.

लग्नेशे लाभराशिस्थे लग्ने कुजसमन्विते ॥५३३९ ॥
रन्ध्रस्थानगते मन्दे त्वेकाकी भ्रातृहीनवान् ।
मनोहरांशे पूर्वार्धे त्विन्द्रांशे चेन्द्रयोगके ॥५३४० ॥
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे देवालयसमीपके ।
प्राकारैः शोभिते रम्ये ह्युन्नतप्रान्त्यपट्टणे ॥५३४१ ॥
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च ह्युत्तरद्वारमन्दिरे ।
जननं तस्य च प्राहुः पूर्वभागे न संशयः ॥५३४२ ॥

5339 - 5342. (a) The ascendant lord in the 11th (in Leo), Mars in the ascendant, and Saturn in the

8th denote that the person will be the only issue of the family, bereft of a co-born.

(b) In case of the first half of the subject Nadiamsa, birth will be near a temple in the region of a great river. The temple in question will be beautiful with lofty compound and in a prominent (or big) city. Birth will be in a street spread from east to west in a north-facing house.

रूपवान् मतिवान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान् ।
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा श्यामवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ॥५३४३ ॥
मितोन्नतिर्मध्यगात्रः कमलायतलोचनः ।
मिताशी मितभाषी च मितनिद्रोऽतिबुद्धिमान् ॥५३४४ ॥
चक्राङ्कितकरश्चैव पादयोश्चक्रशोभितः ।
राजा तु पृथिवीपालो बहुभृत्यजनान्वितः ॥५३४५ ॥
वाचालकः सत्यवादी नानाशास्त्रविशारदः ।
दिव्यनामाङ्कितवरो देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥५३४६ ॥
यथार्थवादी तत्वज्ञो ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गलोलुपः ।
स्वभुजार्जित वित्तश्च ह्युपायैः कार्यसाधकः ॥५३४७ ॥
सज्जनप्रियवादी च दुर्जनानां निषूदनः ।
बन्धुपूज्योऽतिमतिर्माल्लिप्यालेख्यविशारदः ॥५३४८ ॥
चतुर्विद्यासुनिपुणः स्वकार्ये च विचक्षणः ।
धनार्जनपरो नित्यं तटाकोद्यानधर्मकृत् ॥५३४९ ॥
अग्रहार प्रतिष्ठायामत्यन्तादरवान् सदा ।
शिवविष्ण्वोः सदा भक्तो देव्यां चैव विशेषतः ॥५३५० ॥
वैदिकप्रियवान् रागी ह्यन्यालोचनवान् प्रियः ।
सभापूज्यो गुणग्राही चोपायैः कार्यसाधकः ॥५३५१ ॥
बाल्ये कष्टमाप्नोति पञ्चमाब्दात् परं सुखम् ।
लग्नेशे लाभराशिस्थे भाग्येशे कर्मसंयुते ।
यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजातोऽपि भाग्यवंशे प्रसूतिमान् ॥५३५२ ॥

5343 - 5352. (a) One born in the subject Nadiamsa will be charming in appearance, intelligent, eloquent in speech and be endowed with attractive face and eyes. He will be fortunate, virtuous, black-bodied, handsome, and of medium build. His eyes will resemble a lotus petal. He will consume limited food, will speak in a limited manner, will have limited sleep and be exceedingly intelligent. He will have symbols of wheel on his palm and sole. A king and ruler of the earth, he will have many servants. He will be garrulous in speech, be truthful, skilful in many branches of learning. He will have an attractive name and will patronize gods and Brahmins. He will speak truth, be knowledgeable in Philosophy and illicitly addicted to females. He will gather wealth by dint of his own efforts and will achieve his aims by suitable expedients. He will take the side of good people, will shun the wicked, be honoured by his kinsfolk, be highly intelligent, be an expert writer, be skilful in four branches of learning and be discerning in his undertakings. He will be ever intent upon gathering wealth and will construct temples, tanks and Brahmin's colonies for charity purposes. He will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva, particularly to Devi (female deity), fond of following the Vedic path, be passionate, will think of others (i.e. be a well-wisher of others) and be dear (to others). He will receive honours in assemblies, will appreciate others' merits and achieve his aims by suitable expedients. He will be troubled in childhood and be happy after the 5th year.

(b) Birth in the subject Nadiamsa will be in a prosperous family if the lord of the ascendant is in the 11th (Leo) as the 9th lord (Mercury) is in the 10th (Cancer).

योगांशगे विलग्नेशे लाभभाग्यपसंयुते ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे योगोऽयं चेन्द्रनामकः ॥५३५३ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने भोगी स्याद्राजवल्लभः ।
धर्ममार्गरतो नित्यं कुबेर इव जायते ॥५३५४ ॥
प्राकाराट्टादिनिर्माता धर्मसिद्धियुतः सुखी ।
जन्मादिषष्ठगे वर्षे कुलीरे रविसंयुते ॥५३५५ ॥
तस्मिन् मासे महत् सौख्यं राजमुद्राधिकारवान् ।
राज्याधिपत्यं सत्कीर्ति चेन्द्रयोगे न संशयः ॥५३५६ ॥

5353 - 5356. (a) Indra Yoga - Libra Ascendant: The ascendant lord in "Yogamsa" in the "11th & 9th" (read 11th or 9th) in aspect to the 10th lord causes Indra Yoga (for Libra ascendant). One born in this Yoga in Libra ascendant will enjoy pleasures, be dear to the king, will take to the path of virtues and will ever be equal to Kubera (in riches). He will earn religious merits by constructing temple compounds, market-places (or watch-towers) etc. and be happy.

(b) During the 6th year of age, when the Sun transits the sign Cancer, the person will enjoy great

happiness and acquire a power of authority under the king. The said Indra Yoga will bestow headship of a country (or a region) and spotless fame.

Notes: (a) This sloka needs some rectification. "Yogamsa" may be a misprint for "Yugmamsa" meaning Gemini Navamsa (which has been discussed earlier also and appears in ensuing verses).

Thus, Venus should be in the 11th (Leo) or the 9th (Gemini) with an aspect of the 10th lord Moon. While being so, Venus should be in Gemini in Navamsa. As a result, one particular kind of Indra Yoga is formed for Libra ascendant. The native in question will enjoy material pleasures, will perform charitable activities, be close to men in power and be opulent.

(b) The age mentioned poses a riddle. Further "Shashtage" means only the 6th house. The word "varshe" adds to the confusion. Apparently we should understand the relevant Dasa from a given horoscope and find out which transit of the Sun in the sign Cancer will denote the month to upgrade the subject to royal power.

मनोहरांशे पूर्वार्धे लग्नेशे राहुसंयुते।
लग्नकेन्द्रगते भौमे मसूरी मुखलाञ्छनः ॥५३५७ ॥

5357. Small-pox and facial marks will result the conjunction of Venus with Rahu as Mars is in an angle from the ascendant Libra, in case of birth in the former half of Manohara Nadiamsa.

लग्ने कुजेऽष्टमे मन्दे पञ्चमे केतुसंयुते।
जन्माब्दे रोगभीतिश्च द्वितीयाब्दे महाविपत् ॥५३५८ ॥

5358. Great Danger: Mars, Saturn and Ketu placed respectively in the ascendant, 8th and 5th will produce fear of a disease in the very first year of birth. The 2nd year will be a source of great danger.

लग्नादष्टमगे मन्दे विषूचीज्वरपीडितः।
अतिसारप्रपीडादिं सन्निपातज्वरं क्वचित् ॥५३५९ ॥
रन्ध्रे चायुष्कारको हि दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति।
लग्ने पापसमायुक्ते षट्पञ्चाशात् परं व्यथा ॥५३६० ॥

5359 - 5360. (a) Libra Ascendant: Should Saturn be in the 8th (in Taurus), the person will be troubled by small-pox, dysentery and danger of vitiation of the three humours.

(b) General: Longevity will come to pass if the 8th is occupied by the significator (i.e. Saturn).

(c) Libra Ascendant: Malefics in the ascendant will be a source of distress after the age of 56.

सुखेशे रन्ध्रभावस्थे लग्ने भौमसमन्विते।
बाल्ये शुनकभीतिश्च वसुवर्षात् परं क्वचित् ॥५३६१ ॥

5361. Fear from Dog: The lord of the 4th (Saturn) in the 8th while Mars is in the ascendant will cause fear from dogs in childhood. The 8th year will (also) be a cause of such fear to some extent.

मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे चन्द्रात् पञ्चमसंस्थिते।
कारके मातृभावस्थे बाल्ये मातृविनाशवान् ॥५३६२ ॥
लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे चन्द्रे तदीशे मृत्युराशिगे।
स्वमाता मृत्युमाप्नोति ह्युपमात्रा तु रक्षितः ॥५३६३ ॥
माता गुणवतीपूता पतिभक्तिपरायणा।
सात्त्विकी धर्मबुद्धिश्च सर्वैश्वर्यसमन्विता ॥५३६४ ॥

5362 - 5364. (a) Early Loss of Mother: Saturn indicating mother should be in the 5th counted from the Moon sign while the signifcator of mother should be in the 4th from the ascendant. As a result, the child will lose its mother in childhood.

(b) The Moon in the 4th and Saturn in the 8th will cause early death of mother and being brought up by a foster-mother (not necessarily step-mother). The native's mother will be virtuous, pure and be devoted to her spouse. She will be gentle, religious and be endowed with all kinds of prosperity.

Notes: The Moon should be in the 4th from Libra (i.e. in Capricorn) while Saturn is in Taurus (i.e. 5th from the Moon). This Yoga is directly repeated in sloka 5363. Then danger to mother during the early years will have to be feared, apart from other results mentioned above at "b".

पितृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये कारकेण समन्विते।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे स्वपिता राजयोगवान् ॥५३६५ ॥
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पिता भूपतितुल्यवान्।
एकाकी स्वपिता कामी राजमानेन तोषितः ॥५३६६ ॥
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च ह्यश्वाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रवान्।
धनाढ्यो बुद्धिसंपन्नो देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥५३६७ ॥
विनीतो मृदुवाग्धीरो युवतीकामुकःसुधीः।

5365 - 5367½. Effects for Father: The lord of

the house of father, Mercury, joining the significator concerned, i.e. the Sun and begetting the aspect of the 10th lord (Moon) will cause Raja Yoga to father. He will be equal to a king, with this Yoga, if the native belongs to 1st half of Manohara Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant. Further, he would be lonely (issue of his family), be libidinous, happy with royal honours, famous in royal service, be the head of royal stable and be independent. He will be wealthy, highly intelligent, will honour gods and Brahmins, be modest, soft in speech, valorous, passionately attached to young women and be intelligent.

असितेन युते दृष्टे प्रचुरः शत्रुवर्गवान् ॥५३६८ ॥

सङ्गीतसाहित्य कलास्वभिज्ञो राजाङ्गनादिप्रियभोगवांश्च ।

गम्भीरचेताः स्वपिता दयालु-

र्भाग्यांशयोगे फलमाहुरार्याः ॥५३६९ ॥

5368 - 5369. Mercury related to Saturn by aspect or conjunction and be in the 9th in Navamsa (not necessarily Gemini Navamsa), will produce the undermentioned effects concerning father. He will have plenty of everything, will have foes, be learned in music, literature and arts and will enjoy pleasures with royal women. His acts will be majestic and disposition kind.

पितृभावाष्टमे चन्द्रे तदीशे व्ययराशिगे ।

जन्मतारदशाकाले युग्मे मन्दसमन्विते ॥५३७० ॥

स्वपितारिष्टमाप्नोति तत्काले नात्र संशयः ।

ततः पश्चाज्जातकश्च योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५३७१ ॥

राजमुद्राधिकारी च विद्याबुद्धियुतः सुखी ।

मातृस्थाने निशानाथे युग्मांशे रविवीक्षिते ॥५३७२ ॥

चन्द्रात् कर्मगते भौमे सापत्नीमातृयोगवान् ।

मात्ररिष्टात् परं चैव पितुर्दारद्वयं वदेत् ।

सापत्नीमातृमूलेन जातकस्य सुखं भवेत् ॥५३७३ ॥

5370 - 5373. (a) Danger to Father: The Moon placed in the 8th from the 9th (i.e. in Capricorn which is the 4th from the ascendant Libra) while her dispositor Saturn is in the 12th (Virgo) will cause danger to father. The impending danger will be reflected when Saturn transits the sign Gemini (the 9th) during the currency of the very first dasa of the native. After this, the native will enjoy abundant prosperity, will earn position with authority under the king, be endowed with learning and intelligence and be happy.

(b) Step-mother: The Moon in the 4th in aspect to the Sun and occupying Gemini in Navamsa, as the planet Mars is in the 10th from the Moon (i.e. in Libra ascendant) will cause a step-mother following the death of mother. His father will (thus) have two wives. The subject will be happy through his step-mother.

॥ अवतारयोगः ॥

सूर्यात् केन्द्रगते भौमे चन्द्रात् केन्द्रगते कुजे ।

लग्नात् केन्द्रगते सौम्ये योगः स्यादवतारकः ॥५३७४ ॥

फलम्—

श्रीमत्करे चाङ्कितपुण्डरीक-

श्रीचक्रदण्डाङ्कितपाणिपादः ।

श्रीवत्सवक्षः स्थलगात्रयष्टिः

श्रीमन्महाकीर्तिगुणाभिरामः ॥५३७५ ॥

धर्मदानपरो नित्यं सर्वभूतदयापरः ।

व्रतानुसेवी वाग्मी च कालज्ञानी भवेन्नरः ॥५३७६ ॥

5374 - 5376. Avatara Yoga & Effects: With Mars in an angle from the Sun as well as from the Moon while Mercury is angular to the ascendant, Amsavatara Yoga is formed. Its effects are: On the native's radiant palm, a symbol of white lotus ("Pundarika") will be found. His palm and sole will have the marks of Sri Chakra and "Danda" (i.e. club). On his chest, "Sri Vatsa" mark will exist. His body will be erect like a staff. He will be an illustrious person with a great deal of fame, will please others with his virtues, be intent upon giving away charities, kind to all living beings, will follow religious vows, be eloquent and be an astrologer.

Notes: From sloka 5374 to 5599, the ascendant generally discussed is Libra. In some cases, movable ascendant also features, widening the scope of applicability to all the four movable signs ascending. A judicious use of certain Yogas - to a limited extent - can however be made to other ascendants.

Coming to the present Yoga, vide first line of sloka 5374, reference to Mars appears from the Sun as well as from the Moon. Apparently, the Sun and the Moon should be in mutual angles (or in harmless conjunction) so that Mars is angular to both of them.

"Sri Vatsa" is one of the three rarest symbols explained in ancient physiognomy. The other two are "Nandy-Avarta" and "Mauktika". One having such a symbol will be an illustrious person blessed with incomparable prosperity and be historical.

Lord Vishnu is known as "Sri Vatsa" - favourite of "Sri" - that is Lakshmi. His chest is Lakshmi's abode.

Sri Vatsa also denotes a curl of hair on the breast of Vishnu or Sri Krishna.

The essence of Amsavatara Yoga is that the subject will have some of the most specially auspicious symbols - though not exactly the same as described in the original - on his palms and soles which would be rare. He will have a straight body and will be an illustrious man whom the world will praise. Other effects enlisted are easy enough to follow.

॥ हरिहरब्रह्मयोगः ॥

गोपुरांशकगे शुक्रे गुरौ पारावतांशगे ।
पारावतांशके चन्द्रे योगो हरिहरामिधः ॥५३७७ ॥
आरोग्यभाग्यधनधान्यसमावृतोऽसौ ।
लोके प्रधानपुरुषो विजयी नरेन्द्रः ।
कल्याणवाक्कमलनेत्रगुणाभिरामो ।
भोक्ता गुणैः सकलबन्धुजनैर्वृतोऽसौ ॥५३७८ ॥
शक्त्या पाणिपदाम्बुजोऽमृतवपुः कामातुरो भोगवान् ।
प्रख्यातोऽखिलभूमिनाथनिचयैर्वन्द्यो महादानकृत् ।
कालज्ञः कमलाभिरामनयनो देवप्रियो भक्तिमान् ।
आ चन्द्रार्कगुणाभिरामविभवः प्रख्यातकीर्तिर्भुवि ॥५३७९ ॥

5377 - 5379. Hari Hara Brahma Yoga: Venus in Gopuramsa, Jupiter in Paravatamsa and the Moon again in Paravatamsa cause Hari Hara Brahma Yoga. The native with this Yoga will be endowed with health, prosperity, wealth and grains aplenty. He will be the chief of men in the world and a successful ruler. His speech will be auspicious and eyes will resemble a lotus petal. He will possess pleasing virtues, will enjoy pleasures and will be surrounded by all his kinsfolk. He will have a beautiful physique, be torn by lust, will enjoy pleasures, be famous, honoured by all kings of the world, highly charitable and be an astrologer. His eye will be beautiful like a lotus. He will be devoted to the Almighty. The wealth of his pleasing virtues will last as long as the moon and sun exist. He will enjoy wide fame on the earth.

Notes: "Hariharaadija" is the term used in another version. "Aadija" denotes Brahma as he was the "chief-of-the-Beings". Brahma is also known as "Aja" - unborn.

Characteristic of ancient literature, effects of various rare combinations are quite exaggerated. We should take quitessential clues behind them and apply with wisdom, and not liberally.

॥महालक्ष्मीयोगः ॥

पारावतांशगे जीवे कर्मेशे च तथा स्थिते ।
गोपुरांशकगे शुक्रे लक्ष्मीयोग इतीरितः ॥५३८० ॥
पारावतांशगे सूर्ये कर्मेशेन युतेक्षिते ।
वाहने शुभसंयुक्ते लक्ष्मीयोग इतीरितः ॥५३८१ ॥
फलम्—
गुणाभिरमो बहुदेशनाथो
विद्यामहाकीर्तिमनोऽभिरामः ।
दिगन्तविश्रान्तनृपालवन्द्यो ।
राजाधिराजो बहुदारपुत्रः ॥५३८२ ॥
कीर्त्याक्रान्तजगत्रये नृपचयैर्वन्द्यो भवेद्भूमिपो
देवब्राह्मणसाधुपूजनिरतो देवालयस्थापकः ।
लोके स्यात् परदारसक्तमनसो सर्वोपकारी महान् ।
लक्ष्मीयोगसमुद्भवो गुणनिधिर्दानाय वारां निधिः ॥५३८३ ॥

5380 - 5383. Lakshmi Yoga: (a) Jupiter as well as the Moon in Paravatamsa while Venus is in Gopuramsa will produce Lakshmi Yoga.

(b) Alternatively, Lakshmi Yoga is formed by the Sun in Paravatamsa in conjunction or aspect to the 10th lord (Moon) while the 4th (Capricorn) is occupied by a benefic.

(c) **Effects:** This Yoga - either one of the above two - will bless one with pleasing virtues, learning, wide fame and charming looks. He will be the lord of many countries. He will be honoured by the kings extending to the ends of the various directions. He will be the leader of the king of kings and will have many wives and sons. His fame will extend to the three worlds (viz. earth, heaven and nadir). He will be engaged in worshipping gods, Brahmins and saints and will construct temples. He will be attached to the wives of other men, will help

one and all, be a great man and be an ocean of virtues and charitability.

Notes: The first kind of Lakshmi Yoga is called Hari Hara Brahma Yoga, vide sloka 5377 supra.

॥ कुबेरयोगः ॥

दशमभवननाथः केन्द्रकोणे सुखे वा

भवति धनदतुल्यो राजराजाधिपो वा ।

हयगजनरनाथो नृत्तगीतापनोदो

भवति च सुकलत्रः षोडशाच्चैव वर्षात् ॥५३८४ ॥

फलम्–

एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यं पञ्चमाब्दात् परं सुखम् ।

राजमुद्राधिकारी च राजयोगो भवेद्ध्रुवम् ॥५३८५ ॥

जन्मादिषोडशे वर्षे त्वतीव श्रियमश्नुते ।

भावैश्चतुर्भिर्बलिभिर्धनभाग्याय कर्मभिः ॥५३८६ ॥

सम्पूर्णविभवे गेहे कुबेर इव जायते ।

5384 - 5386½. Kubera Yoga: One will be equal to Kubera (god of wealth) or an emperor if the 10th lord (the Moon) is in the 4th, or a trine or an angle. He will be the lord of elephants, horses and servants, will enjoy music and dance and will obtain a good spouse after the age of sixteen. Due to this yoga, he will beget happiness after the 5th year. He will obtain a position of authority with the king. In the 16th year, he will gather a lot of wealth. Should the four Bhavas, viz. the 2nd, 9th, 11th and 10th be strong, the native will be equal to Kubera and will possess full-fledged wealth.

दारस्थानाधिपे भौमे भावात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥५३८७ ॥

दाराद्भाग्यं गते जीवे सत्कलत्रसमन्वितः ।

दारेशे लग्नभावस्थे कारके लाभराशिगे ॥५३८८ ॥

दारे गुरुयुते दृष्टे बहुदारसमन्वितः ।

दारेशेत्विन्द्रयोगस्थे कारके गोपुरांशगे ॥५३८९ ॥

बहुभार्यानरं विन्द्याद्राजयोगसमुद्भवम् ।

मनोहरांशगे जातः पञ्चसङ्ख्याकलत्रवान् ॥५३९० ॥

अथवा सप्तसङ्ख्याश्च पूर्वभागसमुद्भवः ।

शुक्रे राहुयुते जातो दारसङ्ख्याः फलं तथा ॥५३९१ ॥

5387 - 5391. Libra Ascendant: (a) Mars, ruling the 7th, and placed in an angle or a trine counted from the 7th (i.e. in the 1st, 4th, 10th, 11th or 3rd house) while Jupiter is in the 9th from the 7th (i.e. 3rd from ascendant) will give a virtuous wife.

(b) The 7th lord (Mars) in the ascendant, the significator Venus in the 11th, and the planet Jupiter related to 7th by aspect or placement will cause many wives.

(c) The lord of the 7th involved in Indra Yoga while the significator (Venus) is in Gopuramsa also will cause many wives. Further, the person will be born with a Raja Yoga (combination for royal status).

(d) One born in the 1st half of Manohara Nadiamsa with Libra ascendant will have five or seven wives.

(e) The conjunction of Venus with Rahu will give ten wives.

Notes: (c) The 7th lord Mars being in Indra Yoga is not understandable. Another version adds to further confusion; it states Mars should be in "Indra Bhava". There is no such house known to us.

(d) & (e): Combinations at "d" and "e" are quite typical and can be applied in the context of multiple marriages provided the exact ascendant degree is available.

दारेशे लग्नभावस्थे पापांशे चन्द्रकेन्द्रगे ।

कुटुम्बे शनिसंयुक्ते नानाजातिवधूपति ॥५३९२ ॥

5392. Brides from Various Castes: The lord of the 7th, Mars, should be in a malefic's Navamsa and occupy a sign which is equal to an angle from the Moon and also the 11th from the ascendant. (That is Mars being in a malefic's Navamsa should be in the sign Leo while the Moon is in an immovable sign.) Such a native will beget brides from various castes.

कुटुम्बेशे लग्नगते कुटुम्बे शनिवीक्षिते ।

कारके राहुसंयुक्ते स्वभार्यारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥५३९३ ॥

5393. Evil to Wife: The lord of the 2nd (Mars) in the ascendant while Saturn aspects the 2nd house will be a source of evil to one's spouse.

दाराद्भाग्यं गते जीवे चन्द्रात् कर्मगते कुजे ।

बाल्ये विवाहमाप्नोति समीपे सद्गृहेऽपि च ॥५३९४ ॥

5394. Early Marriage: Jupiter should be in the 9th from the 7th house (i.e. in Sagittarius, the 3rd from the ascendant) as the planet Mars (ruling the 7th) is in the 10th from the Moon. As a result, the

person will be married in his boyhood. The bride will hail from a good family and from a nearby place.

सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यादौ विपद्दाये स्वभूक्तिषु ।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि राजयोगसमुद्भवः ॥५३९५ ॥
विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यं राजयोगयुतः सुखी ।
षोडशाब्दात् परं चैव राजश्रीविजयान्वितः ॥५३९६ ॥
स्वशक्तया राज्यलाभं च बहुकीर्तिः प्रतापवान् ।

5395 - 5396½. For a native of Manohara Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, the end of the 2nd dasa or the first sub period of the 3rd dasa will cause marriage apart from Raja Yoga effects. His prosperity and attainment of royal status will commence following his marriage. After the age of 16, success and royal kind of wealth will occur. He will gain kingdom (or status) according to his capacity, apart from much fame and valour.

॥ काहलयोगः ॥
विलग्ननाडीस्थितराशिनाथ-
स्तद्राशिनाथो यदि केन्द्रसंस्थः ।
निशाकरात् केद्रगतो यदि स्या-
द्योगो महान् काहलसंज्ञकोऽसौ ॥५३९७ ॥

5397. Kahala Yoga: Let "the sign dispositor of the Nadiamsa of the ascendant be called "a". Call the sign dispositor of "a" as "b". The planet denoted by "b" should be in an angle from the rising sign or the Moon sign. In effect, Kahala Yoga is formed.

Notes: "Vilagna Nadi" denotes the Nadiamsa rising in the ascendant. The Nadiamsa does not however fall in another sign. It can only be in the sign - any sign - rising. Obviously it denotes the Navamsa of the ascendant and the correct text should then be: "Vilagnaamsa sthita rasi natha" etc. In that case, the planet denoted by "a" should be known thus - the owner of the rising Navamsa. Only then the Yoga can be properly produced. Otherwise not.

फलम्–
श्रीमान् काहलसंज्ञके विजययुग्दानार्द्रपाणिः सदा–
कामी भोगसमन्वितो बहुयशाः स्यादष्टविंशात् परम् ।
विद्यावादविनोदसङ्गरसिकः स्त्रीणां पतिर्नायकः
सौभाग्यवात्मजमित्रबन्धुधनवान् राजा भवेद्धार्मिकः ॥५३९८ ॥
गजवाजिभटैर्युक्तो भूपालो दानमण्डलः ।
करोत्यसौ तुलादानं धर्मी स्यान्मण्डलेश्वरः ॥५३९९ ॥

5398 - 5399. Effects of Kahala Yoga: The subject will be wealthy, endowed with success, will have wet (or perspiring) palms because of giving (endlesss) donations, be ever libidinous, and endowed with pleasures. He will earn abundant fame after the age of 18. He will enjoy learning, the play of musical instruments, entertainment and assemblies, be a leader (or head) of women, be endowed with prosperity, progeny, friends, kinsfolk, elephants, horses and servants and be a charitable king. He will perform "Purusha Dana" and be the head of a region.

Notes: In the 2nd line of sloka 5399, the term "Tula Dana" means "Purusha Dana" which seems to be one of the gifts or charities given at the end of specified religious ritual. I could gather no meaning more than this. For practical utility, it is to be understood that the subject will be a donor of religious note. Alternatively, Tula Dana could be a misprint for Tula Bhara which means weighing a person with gold, silver etc.

॥ शङ्खयोगः ॥
पूर्वपक्षे दिवा जन्म चन्द्रकेन्द्रसमन्विते ।
लग्नेशे राहुसंयुक्ते योगःशङ्ख इतीरितः ॥५४०० ॥
त्रिचतुःपञ्चराशिस्थे शुभखेचरसंयुके ।
बुद्धिस्थानगते पापे योगः शङ्ख इतीरितिः ॥५४०१ ॥
फलम्–
श्रीमान् शङ्खभवो विचक्षणमतिर्वेदान्तविद्धार्मिको
लोके स्याद् बहुनायकः क्षितिपतिर्मार्तण्डतेजद्युतिः
अन्यैर्भूपतिभिर्दिगन्तरगतैः संस्तूयमानः सदा
स्त्रीणां नायक ऋद्धिमान् खलभुवि त्वाकल्पपुण्यादिकृत् ॥५४०२ ॥
पुण्यकृत् कृशदेही च चार्वङ्ग प्रियवाग्भवेत् ।
मनोवेगी महाधीरः शङ्खयोगे भवेन्नरः ॥५४०३ ॥

5400 - 5403. Sankha Yoga: Birth should be in day time during a bright lunar half. The ascendant should be in an angle to the Moon while the ascendant lord (Venus) is with Rahu. What is then formed is Sankha Yoga. Another kind of Sankha Yoga will exist if the 3rd, 4th and 5th signs from the natal ascendant are occupied by benefic planets, as a malefic is in the 5th. (That is the 5th should

contain both a benefic and a malefic.) The native of Sankha Yoga will be wealthy, discerning in disposition, learned in the branch of Vedanta or Philosophy, charitable, leader of many people, be a king, and endowed with the splendour of the sun. Other kings from the various directions will ever sing his praises. He will be a leader of women, be prosperous, will perform meritorious acts and will have a slender and charming body. He will speak agreeably, will possess great mental velocity and be highly valorous.

॥ भेरीयोगः ॥

मन्दात् षष्ठाष्टमे भौमे भौमात् षष्ठाष्टमे शनौ ।
गुरोः षष्ठाष्टमे सूर्ये भेरीयोग इतीरितिः ॥५४०४ ॥
फलम्–
भेरीयोगे वाद्यघोषी समन्ता
न्मत्तेभानां वाजिनां सङ्घ घोषैः ।
सद्भिश्चायं स्तूयभानो नृपालो
दीर्घायुः स्याद्भूमिपालैः सुवन्द्यः ॥५४०५ ॥

5404 - 5405. Bheri Yoga: Mars in the 8th/6th from Saturn, Saturn in the 6th/8th from Mars, and the Sun in the 6th/8th from Jupiter will produce Bheri Yoga. The native concerned will be welcomed to the tune of musical instruments by subordinate kings in the company of elephants and horses. He will be a king praised by virtuous men, and be long-lived.

Notes: This yoga requires 6/8 positions between two pairs of planets, viz. Saturn-Mars and Jupiter-Sun. Rich status, wide honours and long life will be the results.

॥ पुत्रभावः ॥

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे मन्दे शुभक्षेत्रे शुभांशके ।
कारके बलसंयुक्ते पुत्रप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ॥५४०६ ॥
सुतेशे रन्ध्रभावस्थे सुते केतुसमन्विते ।
सुतेशे कुजसंदृष्टे पुत्रविघ्नकरो भवेत् ॥५४०७ ॥
कारके बलसंयुक्ते कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ।
भाग्येश्वरे कर्मगते कारके भाग्यसंस्थिते ॥५४०८ ॥
भाग्यांशे शुभसंयुक्ते कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ।
कारके पापसंयुक्ते ह्यन्यदारसुतोद्भवः ॥५४०९ ॥
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत् ।
पुत्रेशे यौवनांशस्थे कारके यौवनांशगे ॥५४१० ॥
पुत्रसंख्या विनिर्दिष्टा बलाबलविचिन्तनात् ।
दारेशाद्भाग्यराशिस्थे कारके बलसंयुते ॥५४११ ॥
भाग्यांशे शुभसंयुक्ते स्वदारे पुत्रलाभवान् ।

5406 - 5411½. Libra Ascendant- Manohara Nadiamsa: (a) The 5th lord, Saturn, placed in a benefic's sign with a benefic Navamsa, as Jupiter, the significator, is strong, will doubtlessly enable acquisition of a son (or progeny).

(b) Ketu placed in the 5th (Aquarius) as Saturn is in the 8th (Taurus) with the aspect of Mars will cause obstacles in begetting progeny. If, however, the significator (Jupiter) is with strength, children will be born after delay. Alternatively, the 9th lord (Mercury) should be in the 10th (Cancer) while Jupiter is in the 9th (Gemini). However, Jupiter should be in the 9th place in Navamsa diagram with the company of another benefic.

(c) Jupiter with a malefic will promote acquisition of children through re-marriage. The native will have two sons and a daughter who all will be long-lived.

(d) The lord of the 5th (Saturn) and the significator (Jupiter) in "Yauvana amsa"(?) ...... through strength and weakness should be understood the number of children. (This part of the text is apparently incoherent.)

(e) One will obtain progeny through his wife if Jupiter in strength is in the 9th from the 7th (i.e. 3rd from the ascendant), at the same time being in the 9th place in Navamsa in the company of a benefic.

कारके मिथुनांशस्थे द्वित्रिसन्तानयोगवान् ॥५४१२ ॥
आदौ स्त्रीभावमाप्नोति पश्चात् पुत्रस्य लाभवान् ।
केतुयुक्तवशेनैव स्त्रीप्रजारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥५४१३ ॥
क्षेमतारदशाकाले दशाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे मिथुने जीवे स्वदारे पुत्रलाभवान् ॥५४१४ ॥
स पुत्रः प्रबलश्चैव राजयोगोद्भवस्य च ।

5412 - 5414½. (a) Jupiter in Gemini Navamsa will give two or three children. Initially one will beget female issues, and later on male issues. Jupiter in the company of Ketu (or the 5th house being occupied by Ketu as noted earlier) will be a source of loss of female children.

(b) The native will beget such a son in the first sub period of the 4th dasa, with transit Jupiter in the

sign Gemini who will be prosperous and will enjoy Raja Yoga effects.

॥ मत्स्ययोगः ॥

भाग्यनाथस्थितेशांशे गुरुर्वा भृगुजोऽपि वा ।
स्वक्षेत्रे बलसंयुक्तो मत्स्ययोग इतीरितः ॥५४१५ ॥
कालज्ञः करुणाकरो गुणनिधिः कान्ताभिरामो नृपः
चार्वङ्गः स्थिरधीर्मनोहरतनुर्विद्याविनोदप्रियः ।
पुत्रैर्दारसमन्वितो बहुधनैः संयोजितः सर्वदा
राजाध्यक्षसमानदेश विभवः श्रीमत्स्ययोगोद्भवः ॥५४१६ ॥

5415 - 5416. Sri Matsya Yoga: Jupiter or Venus should be in the Navamsa occupied by the 9th lord (Mercury) to cause Matsya Yoga, the effects of which are as under. The subject will be an astrologer, be merciful, an ocean of virtues, will attract females, be a king, blessed with a beautiful physique, firm in disposition, fond of learning and entertainment, be ever endowed with sons, spouse and abundant wealth, and will enjoy prosperity akin to the head of a country.

॥ कलानिधियोगः ॥

लग्नेशे केन्द्रभावस्थे गुरुशुक्रयुतेक्षिते ।
चरलग्ने दिवा जातो योगोऽयं सकलानिधिः ॥५४१७ ॥

फलम्:-

दाता महीदानकृतार्द्रहस्तो
लोके प्रसिद्धश्च गुणाभिरामः ।
स्वबन्धुपोषी तु विशालनेत्रः
श्रीमत्स्यरेखाङ्कितहस्तपादः ॥५४१८ ॥

5417 - 5418. Movable Ascendant - Kala Nidhi Yoga: The ruler of a movable ascendant being in an angle in aspect to or combination with Jupiter or Venus will give birth to one with Kala Nidhi Yoga during day time. One with this Yoga will be munificent, will donate lands, will have wet palms (perspiring because of giving incessant donations), be famous in the world, be endowed with pleasing virtues, will patronize his kinsfolk, be wide-eyed and will have symbols of fish on his palms and soles.

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययेशानामंशनाथाः शुभा यदि ।
सिंह दृष्टा पलायन्ते शत्रवो द्विरदा यथा ॥५४१९ ॥

5419. If the Navamsa dispositors of the lords of the 6th, 8th and the 3rd are natural benefics, one's foes will run away akin to an elephant by the sight of a lion.

Notes: This rule is applicable to any ascendant.

रोगस्थानाधिपे जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे बलसंयुते ।
शुभांशे शुभसंयुक्ते ह्यरोगदृढगात्रवान् ॥५४२० ॥

5420. The lord of the 6th, Jupiter, endowed with strength and being in his own sign, along with a benefic planet and with a benefic Navamsa, will give a strong physique that shall be immune to illnesses.

विलग्नाष्टमकर्मेशाः केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगाः ।
शनिश्च बलवांस्तस्य पूर्णमायुर्विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५४२१ ॥

5421. Full life will come to pass if the lords of the ascendant, the 8th and 10th are disposed in angles, trines and the 11th while Saturn at birth is in strength.

Notes: This is also a general rule appliccable to various ascendants.

रन्ध्रेशे लाभराशिस्थे रन्ध्रे मन्दसमन्विते ।
शुभांशे स्वांशगे वापि वर्षषष्टि सुजीवति ॥५४२२ ॥

5422. One will live upto 60 if the 8th lord is in the 11th while Saturn is in the 8th with a Navamsa owned by him or a benefic.

रन्ध्रेशे राहुसंयुक्ते लग्ने कुजसमन्विते ।
रन्ध्रे मन्दसमायुक्ते मध्यमायुर्विनिर्दिशेत् ।
चतुःपञ्चाशगे वर्षे देहायासं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५४२३ ॥

5423. The 8th lord with Rahu while the ascendant and the 8th are in order occupied by Mars and Saturn will cause a medium span of life. Such a native will be inflicted by (fatal) illness at the age of 54.

॥ रुद्रासनयोगः ॥

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययस्थं स्याल्लग्नमुच्चग्रहं यदि ।
तस्य रुद्रासनपदं निर्दिष्टं पूर्वसूरिभिः ॥५४२४ ॥

5424. Rudrasana Yoga: If the 6th, 8th and 12th contain planets in (simultaneous) exaltation, Rudrasana Yoga (or Rudrasanapada Yoga) is formed.

Notes: In this part, this yoga is not correctly expressed whereas it occurs again in right form, as per the translation, in sloka 5579 infra.

A craeful perusal will allow this yoga to be formed for Aquarius and Leo ascendants only.

योगेऽस्मिन् सार्वभौमत्वं वदन्ति यवनादयः।
एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यमाजन्म सुखभाग्यवान् ॥५४२५ ॥
राज्याधिपत्यसौख्यं च षोडशाब्दात् परं सुखम्।
जन्मतारदशाकाले जन्ममाब्दे जन्मासगे ॥५४२६ ॥
मात्ररिष्टमवाप्नोति तत्काले नात्र संशयः।
जन्माब्दे रन्ध्रमासे च मान्द्यज्वरभयं क्वचित् ॥५४२७ ॥
द्वितीयाब्दे मनस्तापं स्वपिता रोगपीडितः।
जातकस्य भयं किंचिच्छुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥५४२८ ॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
गोचरे मिथुने मन्दे तत्काले पितृनाशनम् ॥५४२९ ॥
जातकस्य महाकष्टं शुभाशुभफलं समम्।
राज्यस्थानं पञ्चमं स्यात्तत्त्रिकोणगते शनौ ॥५४३० ॥
राज्यक्षोभादिकार्याणि स्वराज्ये कलहो भवेत्।
जन्मतारदशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५४३१ ॥

5425- 5431. (a) Effects of Rudrasana Yoga: One born in Rudrasana Pada (or Rudrasana) yoga, according to Yavanas, will be the ruler of the entire earth. Because of this Yoga, he will be happy and prosperous right from his birth.

(a) Venus - Rahu conjunction & C (continued from sloka 5423): The native will enjoy happiness on account of rulership of a country and be happy after the age of 16. He will lose his mother in the first month, during the first year of the first dasa (i.e. within one month of birth). In the 8th month of the 1st year, he will incur fever (or illness) caused due to digestive deficiency. During the 2nd year, his father will be mentally distressed and be troubled by sickness. This period will somewhat endanger the native and will give both good and bad effects. The dasa of the 10th lord (Moon) and the sub period of the 8th lord (Venus) will prove fatal to his father when Saturn comes to Gemini in transit and the native will be highly troubled and will experience good and bad effects in an equal measure. The 5th house is the house of kingdom. When Saturn attains a trine from the ascendant, strife will exist in the country due to reversals in royal assignments. These are the effects for the first dasa.

Notes: "Happiness after the age of 16 years" vide sloka 5426 compels us to delink the present six verses from Rudrasana Yoga which stipulates happiness etc. right from birth. Thus the present slokas are in continuity of sloka 5423 which deals with Venus - Rahu conjunction & C. It will be clear that Rudrasana Yoga has nothing to do with the kind of presently mentioned effects. I am well aware of the term "Cha" used in the first line of sloka 5426. But this is the only way of reviving this vital portion.

The 1st dasa referred to here is apparently of the Moon. The 2nd dasa is noted as that of Mars, the 3rd of Rahu, the 4th of Jupiter, the 5th of Saturn and the like as the reader will note progressively reaching sloka 5599 infra. These are all for Libra ascendant. In between some special yogas are discussed.

द्यूनाधिपे लग्नगते द्यूनाधिपदशा सुखम्।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते जातकस्य महत् सुखम् ॥५४३२ ॥

5432. Mars in the ascendant (Libra) will cause happiness in his dasa. The native will prosper and will enjoy a great deal of happiness.

Notes: This is an independent clue, like sloka 5433. The instructions in 5434-(a) are in continuation of effects mentioned earlier for Venus - Rahu conjunction & C.

इन्द्रांशकगते भौमे त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः।
मनोहरांशके जातो भूपतिर्नात्र संशयः ॥५४३३ ॥

5433. Mars in Indra Nadiamsa will make one born in Manohara Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, a king.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ रोगपीडितः
स्वराज्ये कलहं चैव राजोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥५४३४ ॥
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले राहुभुक्तौ महत् सुखम्।
राज्येशे कुजसंदृष्टे राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ॥५४३५ ॥
अन्यद्राज्यमवाप्नोति तत्काले नात्र संशयः।
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं सौख्यं जातकस्तु महत् सुखम् ॥५४३६ ॥
नष्टराज्यधनप्राप्ती राजमुद्राधिकारवान्।
सिंहे राहुफलं सत्यं शुभग्रहयुतेक्षिते ॥५४३७ ॥
तद्भुक्तौ सौख्यमाप्नोति तद्दशायां महत् सुखम्।
जन्मादिषष्टिवर्षे च त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५४३८ ॥

5434 - 5438. Sub-periods of Mars & Rahu: (a) The first sub period of 2nd dasa (apparently of Mars) will be a source of sickness. Strife will exist in his country apart from danger from the king. The sub period of Rahu in the 2nd dasa will cause much happiness.

(b) Irrelevant: The lord of the 5th in aspect to Mars will destroy the king. Following this, immediately there will be a change of ruler.

(c) After the age of 5, the native will be greatly happy. He will recover his lost kingdom and will enjoy royal authority. (d) The effects (being) stated for Rahu's position with a benefic's conjunction or aspect will bear truth. The sub period of Rahu during the 2nd dasa will cause much happiness. (That is, Rahu in Leo should be with a benefic to give happiness.) Thus has to be said about the 6th year from the time of birth.

Notes: (b) The 10th house is known as "Rajya sthana" whereas in some cases our text calls the 5th house as "Rajya sthana".

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले षष्ठाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
षष्ठेशे बलसंयुक्ते तद्भुक्तौ सौख्यमादिशेत् ॥५४३९ ॥
देहारोग्यं महत् सौख्यं धनधान्यादिसम्पदः ।
वस्त्रवाहनभूषाढ्यः सर्वसौख्ययुतो भवेत् ॥५४४० ॥
ब्राह्मणप्रभुमूलेन जातकश्च महत् सुखम् ।
जन्मादिसप्तमे वर्षे गुरुभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥५४४१ ॥

5439 - 5441. Jupiter's Sub-period: The sub period of the 6th lord (Jupiter) who is strong will give happiness in the 2nd dasa. One will enjoy health, wealth, grains etc, robes, conveyances and all kinds of happiness. A Brahmin ruler will be the cause of great happiness for the subject. These effects will occur in the 7th year in Jupiter's sub period.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले सुखाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
सुखेशे रन्ध्रभावस्थे मन्दभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ॥५४४२ ॥
ज्वरस्फोटव्रणादीनि रोगबाधाभयं वदेत् ।
दुष्टजन्तुभयं चैव ह्यन्यस्थलनिवासकृत् ॥५४४३ ॥
मन्दे स्वांशगते चैव देहारोग्यं महत् सुखम् ।
नूतनग्रहनिर्माणं ग्रामभूम्यादिलाभवान् ॥५४४४ ॥
जन्मादि चाष्टमे वर्षे मन्दभुक्तिविदं फलम् ।

5442 - 5444½. Saturn's Sub-period: The 4th lord Saturn should be in the 8th in Taurus. Then his sub period will cause great danger in the dasa of Mars. He will be troubled by illness like fever, boil, ulcer etc. and be endangered through wild animals. He will be compelled to live in another place. If Saturn, being in Taurus, is in his own Navamsa, much happiness will come to pass apart from one's maintaining sound health. He will construct a new house and will gain lordship over villages and lands. These results for Saturn's bhukti will materialise in the 8th year from birth.

Notes: In discussing the sub periods of Rahu, Jupiter and Saturn, only one year each is considered which is strange. Further some of these results are against age factor.

धनाधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५४४५ ॥
भाग्येशे कर्मराशिस्थे तद्भुक्तौ सौख्यमादिशेत् ।
विद्याबुद्धिसुकीर्तिश्च देहपुष्टिकरो भवेत् ॥५४४६ ॥
भाग्यवृद्धिमवाप्नोति राज्यलाभं महत् सुखम् ।
लाभाधिपेन संयुक्ते धनलाभं विशेषतः ॥५४४७ ॥
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे कर्मसाम्राज्ययोगवान् ।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥५४४८ ॥

5445 - 5448. Mercury's sub-period: (a) Mercury should be in Cancer at birth. Then his sub period in the dasa of the 2nd lord (Mars) will produce happiness, learning, intelligence, fame, physical soundness, increase of prosperity and gain of kingdom (authority).

(b) If Mercury is conjunct the Sun, then the person will have financial gains.

(c) If Mercury is in aspect to the 10th lord, one will gain kingdom, will celebrate auspicious functions at home and will gather wealth.

Notes: Ketu's sub period in Mars dasa is discussed in sloka 5452 etc. interrupted by Samrajya Yoga.

॥ कर्मसाम्राज्ययोगः ॥
कर्माधिपे केन्द्रगते धनलाभेशवीक्षिते ।
चरलग्ने प्रजातस्तु कर्मसाम्राज्ययोगवान् ॥५४४९ ॥
फलम्–
साम्राज्ययोगे धनिकः प्रतापी
विख्यातकीर्तिर्बहुमानपूज्यः ।

सन्मार्गवाञ्शत्रुनृपालसेवी
कामी सदा भूपतिकार्यदक्षः ॥५४५० ॥
एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यं सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिमान् ।
अष्टमाब्दात् परं चैव योगं पोडशवत्सरे ॥५४५१ ॥

5449 - 5451. Karma Samrajya Yoga: In case of a movable ascendant, the lord of the 10th, placed in an angle, in joint aspect to the lords of the 2nd and the 11th will cause Karma Samrajya Yoga. The native concerned will be wealthy, valorous, widely famous, highly honoured, will take to virtuous path, will serve a ruler, be ever libidinous and be skilful in fulfilling royal duties. Further, he will be happy on account of this Yoga, and will perform good deeds. He will enjoy prosperity after the age of 8 for a period of 16 years.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले केतुभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ।
विद्याबुद्धिसुकीर्तिश्च सर्वसौख्ययुतो भवेत् ॥५४५२ ॥

5452. Ketu's Sub-period - Libra Ascendant (Continued): The sub period of Ketu in the 2nd dasa will cause both good and bad effects. It will give learning, intelligence, fame and all kinds of happiness.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे सिंहगे मन्दे तद्भुक्तौ कष्टमादिशेत् ॥५४५३ ॥
देहरोगं मनस्तापमुष्णादिज्वरपीडनम् ।
आत्मबन्धुजनारिष्टं कलहाद्राजविग्रहम् ॥५४५४ ॥
शुक्रे स्वांशगते चैव देहारोग्यं महत् सुखम् ।
विद्याबुद्धियुतश्चैव बन्धुकल्याणसम्पदम् ॥५४५५ ॥
जन्मादिदशमे वर्षे राजयोगयुतः सुखी ।

5453 - 5455½. Venus' Sub-period: In the 2nd dasa, the sub period of the 8th lord (Venus) will cause difficulties, physical unfitness, mental distress, heat and fever when Saturn comes to Leo in transit. Further, his men will incur evils, strife and royal enmity. If Venus is in his own Navamsa, health and great happiness will exist. The native will acquire learning and intelligence while his people will experience auspicious effects and wealth. 10th year from birth will cause Raja Yoga.

धनाधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५४५६ ॥
दशाधिपेन संदृष्टे चन्द्रभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
जन्मादिरुद्रवर्षे च चन्द्रभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥५४५७ ॥

5456 - 5457. (a) Sun's Sub-period: In the 2nd lord's dasa, the sub period of the 11th lord ..... (text incomplete).

(b) Moon's Sub-period: If the Moon is aspected by the dasa lord, her sub period in the 2nd dasa (of Mars) will produce great happiness, at the age of 11. This is the result for the Moon's sub period.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।
इन्द्रयोगे विपद्दाये शुक्रराहुसमन्विते ।
प्रभूतधनलाभं राजयोगं लभेदध्रुवम् ॥५४५८ ॥

5458. The above are the effects for the 2nd dasa (ruled by Mars). The 3rd dasa (ruled by Rahu) will give abundant financial gains followed by Raja Yoga effects if Venus and Rahu are together at birth.

॥ अखण्डसाम्राज्ययोगः ॥
लाभेशधर्मेशधनेश्वराणां
कलानिधिः केन्द्रगृहस्थितो वा ।
स्वपुत्रलाभेषु च दैत्यमन्त्री
ह्यखण्डसाम्राज्यपतित्व मेति ॥५४५९ ॥

5459 Akhanda Samrajya Yoga: If the lords of the 11th, 9th and 2nd are in an angle from the Moon, or if Jupiter is in the 2nd, 5th or 11th (from the ascendant), one obtains unbroken kingdom.

Notes: For proper understanding of this yoga, please see page 83, Book 2.

योगे तत्र प्रजातो बहुगजतुरगस्यन्दनान्दोलिकाद्यैः
क्षोणीदुर्गाधिनाथो गुणगणजलधिः सत्कलत्रैरुपेतः ।
अन्यस्त्रीसङ्गचित्तः जयति जनपतिः प्रत्यहं भोगशाली
नानासाम्राज्ययुक्तो लसति स पुरुषः कीर्तिमान् धर्मनिष्ठः ॥५४६० ।
एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यं षोडशाब्दात् परं सुखम् ।

5460 - 5460½. The native having Akhanda Samrajya Yoga will be endowed with numerous elephants, horses, chariots, palanquins and the like. He will lord over forts etc., be an ocean of virtues, will have a virtuous spouse, be intent upon illicit ties with women, will win the ruler, will ever enjoy pleasures, be endowed with various kingdoms under his rulership, be famous and righteous. He will be happy after the age of 16.

स्वमित्रराज्यलाभं च विपद्दाये न संशयः ॥५४६१ ॥

विपत्तारदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सुखमादिशेत् ।
लभते विजयं राज्यं विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥५४६२ ॥
दिव्याम्बरसुभूषाप्ति महैश्वर्य सुसम्पदाः ।
शुभग्रहयुतो राहुः प्रेक्षितो वा शुभेन च ॥५४६३ ॥
प्रभूतधनलाभं च स्वराज्ये सुखमादिशेत् ।
त्रयोदशाब्दे सौख्यं च राहुभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥५४६४ ॥

5461 - 5464. Rahu Dasa - Rahu's Sub-period: In the 3rd dasa, he will gain the kingdom of his friends (i.e. will gain a good position through friends). In the 1st sub period, he will experience happiness, success, kingdom, marriage, beautiful robes, ornaments, great wealth provided Rahu is related to a benefic by conjunction or aspect. These apart, much financial gains and happiness in his own country will come to pass. 23rd year will cause happiness. These are the effects for Rahu's sub period.

राहुदाये जीवभुक्तौ गोचरे तौलिगे शनौ ।
तद्भुक्तौ राजयोगं च शौर्यधैर्यपराक्रमम् ॥५४६५ ॥
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षचिह्नानि शत्रुनाशं जयं तथा ।
देवब्राह्मणभक्तिश्च दानधर्मविशेषकृत् ॥५४६६ ॥
देवोत्सवादिकार्याणि देवतादर्शनं तथा ।
तटाक गोपुरादीनां निर्माणं देवमन्दिरे ॥५४६७ ॥
वाग्मी चातुर्यबुद्धिश्च देहकान्तिर्यशो भवेत् ।
महदैश्वर्यसम्पन्नो राजयोगयुतः सुखी ॥५४६८ ॥
शुभशोभनकार्याणि दिव्यस्त्रीसङ्गमं तथा ।
षष्ठाधिपत्यदोषेण किंचिद् व्याकुलसंभवम् ॥५४६९ ॥
विप्रवर्गे विरोधं च देहपीडां क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमाप्नोति ह्यपरार्ध इदं फलम् ॥५४७० ॥

5465 - 5470. Jupiter's Sub-period: The sub period of Jupiter in the dasa of Rahu will produce Raja Yoga, when Saturn transits the sign Libra. Further, the native will develop courage. He will financially gain. His foes will be destroyed. He will honour gods and Brahmins and will give liberal donations. He will be involved in temple festivals and will construct temples, towers, tanks and the like. He will develop eloquence of speech, skilful disposition, and physical splendour and will become famous. Much opulence will accrue to him and he will enjoy Raja Yoga effects. Auspicious functions and association with beautiful women will also follow. However, due to blemish of 6th lordship, Jupiter's sub period can cause some amount of distress, enmity with Brahmins, and physical ailments to some extent. Its first half will give happiness, while these adverse effects will be felt in the 2nd half during the 16th year of age. Prosperity and happiness will occur, with the Sun's transit in Sagittarius, during the 16th year.

जन्मादिषोडशे वर्षे गुरुभुक्ताविदं फलम् ।
षोडशाब्दे धनुर्मासे स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम् ॥५४७१ ॥
स्वतन्त्रराज्यलाभं च राजयोगसमुद्भवः ।
विपत्तारदशाकाले राज्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५४७२ ॥
गोचरे लाभगे मन्दे मन्दभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
स्वतन्त्रराज्यलाभं च राजमुद्राधिकारवान् ॥५४७३ ॥
रुद्रासनाभिधे योगे योगःसाम्राज्यजस्तथा ।
विपद्दाये मन्दभुक्तौ योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५४७४ ॥
बहुकीर्तिप्रतापं च बहुराज्ययुतः सुखी ।
बहुदेशप्रसिद्धश्च बहुद्रव्यादिलाभवान् ॥५४७५ ॥
नानाकार्येषु निपुणो ह्यष्टैश्वर्यसमन्वितः ।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि दारसौख्यं विशेषतः ॥५४७६ ॥
अन्यस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी भोगभाग्ययुतः सुखी ।
दानधर्मपरो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥५४७७ ॥
अग्रहारप्रतिष्ठाता देवमन्दिरकारकः ।
रन्ध्रस्थानगता द्दोषात् किंचिद् व्याकुलसंभवम् ॥५४७८ ॥
मातृबन्धुजनारिष्टं देहपीडां क्वचिद्भयम् ।
एकोनविंशगे वर्षे मन्दभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥५४७९ ॥

5471 - 5479. Saturn's Sub-period: One will gain an independent kingdom. Much happiness will prevail with the transit of Saturn in the 11th, apart from acquisition of royal power. For one born in Rudrasana Yoga or Samrajya Yoga, this sub period in the 3rd dasa will produce much prosperity, wide fame, valour, extended kingdom, name in many countries and acquisition of a great order. One will exhibit skill various undertakings, will gain eight kinds of wealth and will enjoy auspiciousness and much happiness through spouse. He will join others' women, be libidinous, endowed with pleasures and fortunes, be charitable and will honour gods and brahmins. He will construct colonies for Brahmins and temples. Saturn's placement in the 8th will however cause some distress to the

native, evils to maternal kinsfolk and physical ailments. These effects will be due at the age of 21 in Saturn's sub period.

॥ चामरयोगः ॥
वर्गोत्तमगते सूर्ये लग्नेशे शुभराशिगे।
लग्नात् कर्मगते सौम्ये योगश्चामरसंज्ञिकः ॥५४८० ॥
फलम्-
राजा भवेद्भूपतिवंशजानां
दिगन्तविश्रान्तमहीपतीनाम्।
किरीटकोटिस्थितरत्नभाभिः।
प्रकाशमानाङ्घ्रिविराजमानः ॥५४८१ ।
योगेऽस्मिंश्चामरे जातो दीर्घायुर्दीर्घ बुद्धिमान्।
बहुदेशाधिनाथश्च धर्मिष्ठो वेदवित् सुखी ॥५४८२ ॥

5480 - 5482. Chamara Yoga: The Sun in Vargottama, the lord of the ascendant in a benefic sign, and Mercury in the 10th from the ascendant will produce Chamara Yoga. The effects thereof are: One born in a royal family will become a king whose feet will be resplendent with the brilliance of diamonds studded in the crowns of millions of prostrating kings drawn from various directions. Further he will be long-lived, high-minded, be the ruler of many countries, be virtuous and learned in the Vedas.

विपत्तारदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे सौम्यभुक्तौ शुभं वदेत् ॥५४८३ ॥
देवद्विजाराधनतत्परत्वं
कृतार्थलाभं प्रियकौशलं च।
देशाधिपत्यं नरवाहनं च
राहोर्दशायां बुध भुक्तिकाले ॥५४८४ ॥

5483 - 5484. Rahu Dasa - Mercury Bhukti: Auspiciousness is indicated in this sub period if the 9th lord (Mercury) is aspected by the 10th lord (Moon). Additionally, he will be disposed to worship gods and Brahmins, will have financial gains, skills, lordship of a country, and conveyances.

लाभभाग्येश्वरौ युक्तौ कर्माधिपतिवीक्षितौ।
सुखाधिपेन संदृष्ठौ भाग्ययोग इति स्मृतः ॥५४८५ ॥
तटाकगोपुरादीनां निर्माता धर्मकः सुखी।
देवोत्सवादिकार्याणि बन्धुकल्याणसम्पदः ॥५४८६ ॥
दानधर्मपरो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपूजनम्।
दिव्यक्षेत्रादिसञ्चारं बुधभुक्तौ विशेषतः ॥५४८७ ॥
दिव्यस्त्रीभोगमाप्नोति पुराणश्रवणादिकम्।
नीचांशे पापसयुक्ते त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते ॥५४८८ ॥
देहपीडां मनस्तापं बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः।
अन्योन्यकलहं किंचिन्मातृबन्धुविनाशनम् ॥५४८९ ॥
गोचरे द्वादशे मन्दे त्वेकविंशतिवत्सरे।
विपद्दाये सौम्यभुक्ताविदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५४९० ॥

5485 - 5490. (a) Bhagya Yoga - Libra Ascendant: Bhagya Yoga is formed as the lords of the 11th and the 9th (the Sun and Mercury) join in aspect to the lords of the 10th and 4th (the Moon and Saturn). As a result, the person will be responsible for construction of tanks, towers etc., be charitable, happy and associated with temple festivals. Much auspiciousness will accrue to his kinsfolk. He will be intent upon giving donations, will worship Brahmins and gods and will visit shrines, especially in the sub period of Mercury (in Rahu's dasa). He will enjoy charming women and will listen to mythological stories.

(b) If Mercury is conjunct a malefic apart from being related to Saturn by conjunction or aspect, and begetting Pisces Navamsa, will lead to the following results, during the period under discussion. The subject will confront physical ailments. More so his kinsfolk. He will be involved in quarrels with his men. Some possibility of destruction of maternal relatives will also be there. These effects have to be foretold for Saturn's simultaneous transit in the 12th during the age of 21.

Notes: (a) Bhagya Yoga or a combination for prosperity and fortunes can be drawn for other ascendants also when the lords of the 9th and 11th are together with a joint aspect of the lords of the 4th and 10th.

विपत्तारदशाकाले केतुभुक्तौ महत् सुखम्।
गोचरे जन्मगे मन्दे देहपीडां क्वचिद्भयम् ॥५४९१ ॥
कलहं शत्रुभीतिं च मित्रवर्गे क्वचिद्भयम्।
शुभग्रहेण संदृष्टे सत्कर्माचारसिद्धिमान् ॥५४९२ ॥
चित्रविद्याविनोदं च पुराणश्रवणादिकम्।
तीर्थयात्रागमं चैव प्रबलप्रभुदर्शनम् ॥५४९३ ॥
स्वगृहे शुभकार्याणि पुत्रदारादि सम्पदः।

दानधर्मजपादीनि देवतागुरुभक्तिमान् ॥५४९४ ॥
पापक्षेत्रगते केतौ पापचित्तः क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
अन्यस्त्रीसङ्गमं चैव कलहं मित्रबन्धुषु ॥५४९५ ॥
शुभाशुभफलं चैव राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ।

5491 - 5495½. Sub-period of Ketu: (a) This will be a source of much happiness. But when Saturn transits the natal Moon sign, there will be some fear of physical sufferings followed by quarrels, trouble from foes and some fear for friends.

(b) Ketu in aspect to a beneficial planet will help the person do good deeds and take to virtuous path. He will enjoy excellent learning and entertainment, will listen to mythological accounts, will visit pilgrim centres and will meet a powerful king. There will accrue auspicious functions, apart from much happiness on account of progeny and spouse. One will give charities, will perform meditation and be devoted to gods and brahmins.

(c) Should Ketu be in a malefic's sign, one will be somewhat sinful. He will develop illicit ties with others' women and will quarrel with friends and relatives. Good and bad results will occur apart from Raja Yoga..

विपत्तारदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५४९६ ॥
गोचरे नक्रगे मन्दे चतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे ।
राज्यसौख्यं यानलाभं धनस्त्रीलाभमेवच ॥५४९७ ॥
उत्साहकीर्तिसम्पन्नो दिव्याभरणलाभवान् ।
मणिविद्रुममुक्तादिदिव्यवस्तुसमागमम् ॥५४९८ ॥
स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नोति बन्धुकल्याणसम्पदः ।
दशाधिपेन संयुक्ते ह्यन्यस्त्रीसौख्यदायकः ॥५४९९ ॥
उत्तमस्त्रीलाभमेव नाना जातिवधूपतिः ।
बहुद्रव्यव्ययं चैव बहुकार्यार्थसाधकः ॥५५०० ॥
नानादेशप्रसिद्धश्च नानाश्रमविशारदः ।
महान्तं राजयोगं च महालक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥५५०१ ॥
शुक्रे राहु सुसंयुक्ते स्त्रीमूलात् कलहं क्वचित् ।
अपवादभयं किंचिद्देहपीडां क्वचिद्भयम् ॥५५०२ ॥
आप्तबन्धुजनक्लेशं दुष्टकर्मादिसंभवम् ।
गुरुदृष्टिवशात् सौख्यं राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ॥५५०३ ॥
मनोधैर्यं महोत्साहमिदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।

5496 - 5503½. Sub-period of Venus: (a) In the 3rd dasa (of Rahu) during the sub period of the 8th lord (Venus), when Saturn moves in Capricorn during the 24th year of age of the native, he will acquire royal kind of happiness, conveyances, wealth and spouse. Abundant enthusiasm and fame, gain of beautiful ornaments, and charming articles like gems, corals and pearls. He will be happy in his kingdom. His kinsfolk will experience much auspicious effects.

(b) Should Venus be together with Rahu at birth, the sub period under study will give happiness on account of union with others' females. This apart, he will acquire an excellent spouse and women of various castes. A lot of his money will be spent away.. He will achieve many things, be famous in many countries, and skilful in many kinds of efforts (or jobs). He will enjoy Raja Yoga and the blessings of the goddess of lucre. The conjunction of Venus with Rahu will, however, promote some quarrels on account of women, accompanied by infamy and some fear of ill-health. His relatives will be anguished. Involvement in wicked deeds will also be possible.

(c) Jupiter's aspect (on Venus) can produce happiness and Raja Yoga. The person will be courageous and enthusiastic.

लाभस्थानगते राहौ लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५०४ ॥
भाग्याधिपेन संयुक्ते सूर्यभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
स्वबन्धुदारपुत्राणामारोग्यं भूषणादिकम् ॥५५०५ ॥
दिव्यवस्तुफलप्राप्ति राजपूज्यो जयावहः
राज्याधिपतिसन्मानं बहुकीर्तियुतः सुखी ॥५५०६ ॥
देवोत्सवादिकार्याणि सञ्चारं वनगह्वरे ।
मनोधैर्यं महोत्साहं प्रबलप्रभुदर्शनम् ॥५५०७ ॥
अनेककार्यसिद्धिं च राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ।
सप्तविंशति वर्षे च त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५५०८ ॥

5504 - 5508. Sub-period of the Sun: Should Rahu be in the 11th (in Leo) while the 11th lord (the Sun) is with the 9th lord (Mercury), the sub period of the Sun (in Rahu's dasa) will produce much happiness. The native's spouse, progeny and kinsfolk will enjoy health. Abundant ornaments, acquisition of beautiful articles, honours from the king and much fame will follow the native. Due to temple festivals, he will undertake journey to forests and caverns. He will be courageous, and

enthusiastic and will meet a powerful king. Many of his undertakings will attain fruition. He will experience Raja Yoga effects. All these will come to pass in the 27th year.

विपत्तारदशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे नक्रगे मन्दे चन्द्रभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥५५०९ ॥
सुखभोगी भवेन्नित्यं स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नुयात् ।
परस्त्रीसङ्गवान्नित्यं देशग्रामाधिकारिताम् ॥५५१० ॥
तटाकारमधर्मे च देवब्राह्मणपूजनम् ।
दायेशात् षष्ठगे चन्द्रे सौम्ये रविसमन्विते ॥५५११ ॥
देहपीडां मनस्तापं मातृबन्धुविनाशनम् ।
दुष्टकर्मादिसंप्राप्तिं शत्रुपीडां क्वचिद्भयम् ॥५५१२ ॥
अपवादभयं किंचिदष्टविंशतिवत्सरे ।

5509 - 5512½. Sub-period of the Moon: (a) In the 3rd dasa, during the sub period of the 10th lord Moon, coinciding with Saturn's transit in Capricorn, good and bad results will both come to pass. The person will enjoy endless happiness and pleasures in his country. He will join others' women and will acquire lordship over a country or villages, will construct tanks and gardens and will honour gods and brahmins.

(b) With the Moon in the 6th from Rahu as Mercury is conjunct the Sun, the effects for the sub period of the Moon should be physical ailments, mental distress, destruction of maternal relatives, involvement in wicked deeds, trouble from enemies and to some extent fear of infamy possibly in the 28th year.

विपत्तारदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५१३ ॥
गोचरे मेषगे मन्दे त्वेकोनत्रिंशवत्सरे ।
देहपीडां मनस्तापं कलहं राजविग्रहम् ॥५५१४ ॥
आप्तबन्धुजनारिष्टं धनधान्यव्ययं तथा ।
सुखसौख्यविहीनं च कुम्टुम्बे रोगपीडनम् ॥५५१५ ॥
कलहं बन्धुवैषम्यं यत्नकार्यविघातकृत् ।
इन्द्रासनपदे भौमे मनोधैर्यं महत् सुखम् ॥५५१६ ॥
मनोह्लादं महोत्साहं विद्याभरणलाभतः ।
शत्रुनाशं जयं चैव शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
विपत्तारदशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५५१७ ॥

5513 - 5517. Sub-period of Mars: (a) In the 3rd dasa (of Rahu) during the sub period of the 2nd lord (Mars), physical ailments, mental distress, quarrels, royal displeasure, evils to kinsfolk, loss of money, grains and happiness, troubles from diseases to family members, differences with relatives and obstacles to one's undertakings will occur. These will be in the 29th year, along with Saturn's movements in the sign Aries.

(b) Should Mars be in Indra Nadiamsa, mental courage, great happiness, enthusiasm, learning, ornaments, destruction of enemies, success and a mix of good and bad effects will come to pass (during the sub period in question).

Thus should be described the 3rd dasa (ruled by Rahu, for a Libra native).

Notes: (b) "Indrasana Pada" is an unusual term not described in our text. Apparently, it can only be interpreted as "Indra Nadiamsa" which has been oft-occurring.

॥ गुरुदशाफलम् ॥

कूर्मयोगः

तृतीयैकादशे जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे बलसंयुक्ते ।
लग्नाधिपे लाभगते कूर्मयोग इतीरितः ॥५५१८ ॥
चरलग्ने तदीशे तु स्थिरराशिस्थिरांशगे ।
गुरुशुक्रयुते दृष्टे कूर्मयोग इतीरितः ॥५५१९ ॥

5518 - 5519. Koorma Yoga: (a) A strong Jupiter in his own sign identical with either the 3rd or the 11th as the lord of the ascendant is in the 11th, will produce Koorma Yoga.

(b) Alternatively, a movable sign can ascend whose lord occupies a fixed sign with fixed Navamsa. The said ascendant lord should also be related to Jupiter and Venus either by aspect or conjunction. Here again, Koorma Yoga forms.

Notes: (a) This aphorism applies to Libra ascendant while Jupiter is in Sagittarius (3rd) with strength and Venus is in Leo (11th).

The other ascendant that comes under the purview of this Yoga is Taurus. Here, Jupiter with strength should be in Pisces along with exalted Venus.

(b) Another form of Koorma Yoga occurs to a movable ascendant (Aries, Cancer and Capricorn only) whose lord should be related to Jupiter and Venus and occupy a fixed sign (Taurus, Leo, Scorpio or Aquarius) with one of such Navamsas.

The reader can well understand that this does not apply to Libra ascendant for which Koorma Yoga of a different kind is already listed.

फलम्–

विख्यातकीर्तिर्भुवि राजपूज्यो

धर्मे रतः सत्त्वगुणप्रधानः।

नित्यं सुखी सात्त्विककार्यकर्ता

श्रीकूर्मयोगे मनुजाभिरामः ॥५५२० ॥

5520. Effects: The subject born with Sri Koorma Yoga (of any of the three kinds cited above) will enjoy wide fame on the earth, will be honoured by the ruler, attached to virtues, be primarily gentle in disposition, ever happy, will perform gentle deeds and be charming among men.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले जीवे मूलत्रिकोणगे।

जीवाद्भाग्यं गते शुक्रे शुभांशे राजयोगवान् ॥५५२१ ।

5521. Jupiter's Dasa: This dasa occurring as the 4th one will generate a Raja Yoga if Jupiter at birth is in his Moolatrikona while Venus is in the 9th thereof (i.e. in Leo) with a benefic Navamsa.

Notes: This is one particular kind of Koorma Yoga discussed specially for Libra ascendant in a previous verse.

भङ्गः–

गुरोः षष्ठाष्टमे पापे शुक्रे राहुसमन्विते।

चन्द्रादष्टमगे शुक्रे योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५५२२ ॥

5522. Annihilation of Koorma Yoga: A malefic in the 6th/8th counted from Jupiter while Venus and Rahu are (in Leo) in the 8th from the Moon (in Capricorn) will resist the formation of Koorma Yoga.

जीवदाये मध्यखण्डे रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।

स्वराज्ये नष्टमाप्नोति मनःक्लेशं महद्भयम् ॥५५२३ ॥

दशान्ते सौख्यमाप्नोति राजयोगयुतः सुखी।

क्षेमतारदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सर्वसम्पदः ॥५५२४ ॥

गोचरे मेषगे मन्दे जन्मादित्रिंशवत्सरे।

तत्काले राजवैरं च यत्नकार्यविघातवान् ॥५५२५ ॥

मित्रवर्गविरोधं च धननाशं मनोभयम्।

आत्मबन्धुजनक्लेशं पुत्रदारादिपीडनम् ॥५५२६ ॥

पूर्वार्धे व्याकुलं चैति ह्यपरार्धे महत् सुखम्।

गोचरे मिथुने जीवे सर्वसौख्ययुतः सुखी ॥५५२७ ॥

महान्तं राजयोगं च बहुकीर्तिः प्रतापवान्।

गोचरे वृषभे मन्दे दुर्भिक्षं राष्ट्रनाशनम् ॥५५२८ ॥

हाहाकारं जगत् सर्वं क्षामक्षोभादिबाधया।

स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नोति त्वकेत्रिंशतिवत्सरे ॥५५२९ ॥

5523 - 5529. (a) One will lose his kingdom (position) in the sub period of the 8th lord (Venus) during the middle part of Jupiter's dasa. He will also be anguished and be subjected to great fear. The concluding part of Jupiter's dasa will give happiness and Raja Yoga effects.

(b) All kinds of wealth will occur in the first sub period of Jupiter's dasa.

(c) During the 30th year, Saturn transiting in Aries will cause royal enmity and obstacles to one's undertakings. He will develop enmity with friends, will lose his wealth and be subjected to fear. His kinsfolk, spouse and progeny will be anguished. The first half of Jupiter's dasa will be distressful while the later half will be a source of much happiness. Saturn's movements in Gemini will bless one with every kind of happiness and a great deal of Raja Yoga, wide fame and valour.

(d) Irrelevant: Saturn's journey in Taurus will usher famine and will destroy the state. The entire world will cry in grief. The native will be happy in his country in the 31st year.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले राज्याधिपतिभुक्ति।

गोचरे वृषभे मन्दे मन्दभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ॥५५३० ॥

नगरग्रामनाथश्च सेनानीर्नृपवन्दितः।

परोपकारनिरतो नूतनप्रभुदर्शनम् ॥५५३१ ॥

कलत्रपुत्रसौख्याप्तिं बन्धु वर्गे महत् सुखम्।

शुभशोभनकार्याणि ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गसौख्यवान् ॥५५३२ ॥

5530 - 5532. During the currency of Saturn's sub period, the transit of Saturn in Taurus will give much happiness to the person. He will head over towns and villages, be honoured by army chief and king, be intent upon helping others, will meet a new king, and enjoy happiness on account of spouse and progeny. His kinsfolk will also be greatly happy. There will be auspicious functions in his family and he will join others' women.

गुरोः षष्ठगते मन्दे लग्नादष्टमगेऽपि वा।

पापग्रहयुते दृष्टे पापभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ॥५५३३ ॥

वातरोगादिपीडां च ह्यन्यप्रभुविरोधताम् ।
कलहं मित्रमूलेन ह्यात्मबन्धुविनाशनम् ॥५५३४ ॥
बहुमूलाद्द्रव्यनष्टं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
चतुर्विंशतिवर्षे च त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५५३५ ॥

5533 - 5535. A malefic's sub period in Jupiter's dasa will cause much fear if Saturn occupies the 6th from Jupiter, or even the 8th from the ascendant (Libra). Additionally, the person will be inflicted by windy diseases, will incur enmity with other kings, be troubled by quarrels with friends and will lose his relatives. His wealth will decline in many a way. Good and bad effects will be equal in the said sub period occurring in the 24th year.

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे मिथुने मन्दे सौम्यभुक्तिः शुभप्रदा ॥५५३६ ॥
शुभसन्तोषकार्याणि बन्धुवर्गे महत् सुखम् ।
दारपुत्रादिसौख्यं च दिव्यस्त्रीभोगमिच्छति ॥५५३७ ॥
स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नोति प्रभूतधनलाभवान् ।
दानधर्मजपादीनि षट्कर्मज्ञानसिद्धिमान् ॥५५३८ ॥
देवोत्सवादिकार्याणि देवतादर्शनं तथा ।
प्रयाणं शुभदं चैव यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिकृत् ॥५५३९ ॥
गुरोः षष्ठाष्टमे सौम्ये पापग्रहयुतेक्षिते ।
बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापो मित्रवर्गे तथा भवेत् ॥५५४० ॥
अन्यप्रभुविरोधं च स्वराज्ये कलहं तथा ।
आत्मबन्धुंजनक्लेशं बहुमूलधनव्ययः ॥५५४१ ॥
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे राजयोगो भवेदध्रुवम् ।
मनोधैर्यं महोत्साहं षष्ठत्रिंशतिवत्सरे ॥५५४२ ॥

5536 - 5542. Mercury's Sub-period: (a) The sub period of Mercury in the 4th dasa (of Jupiter) will give auspicious effects with Saturn's sojourn in Gemini. One will be much happy due to auspicious and pleasurable deeds and through spouse and progeny. He will like to join beautiful women. Happiness will accrue to him in his own country. He will have abundant financial gains. He will give charities, perfom meditation and will attain fruits due to fulfilment of "Shatkarmas". He will visit temples in connection with divine festivals. His travels will prove auspicious and his undertakings will yield expected results.

(b) Should Mercury be in the 6th or 8th from Jupiter, in relation to a malefic by aspect or conjunction, the sub period in question will cause distress among one's kinsfolk and circle of friends. The native will earn enmity with another ruler. There will be strife in his own country. His people will be anguished and his money will be spent on many counts.

(c) Should Mercury be aspected by the 10th lord (Moon), Raja Yoga effects will be experienced in the former's sub period including courage and enthusiasm in the 36th year.

Notes: "*Shatkarma*" needs a clarifiation. Vedic literature prescribes six kinds of duties for a Brahmin. These are *Adhyayana* (studying or repeating of the Vedas), *Adhyapana* (teaching of the Vedas), *Yajana* (offering sacrifices), *Yaajana* (conducting sacrifices for others), *Dana* (giving donations) and *Pratigraha* (accepting gifts). Thus, the native in question will accomplish these duties and will attain spiritual wisdom.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले राज्यस्थः केतुभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे कटके मन्दे केतुभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ॥५५४३ ॥
स्वराज्ये कलहं चैव भृत्यवर्गविरोधजम् ।
यातायातभयं चैव स्थानभ्रष्टं महद्भयम् ॥५५४४ ॥
कलहं शत्रुभीतिं च ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम् ।
शौर्यधैर्यविहीनश्च दुर्घटः कार्यसंभवः ॥५५४५ ॥
मूत्ररोगभयं चैव सप्तत्रिंशतिवत्सरे ।

5543 - 5545½. Sub-period of Ketu: If Ketu at birth is in the 5th house, the transit of Saturn in Cancer will be the cause of great fear, in the sub period of Ketu in Jupiter's dasa. There will be strife in one's country. He will develop enmity with his relatives, will lose his position or place and be subjected to great fear. His travels will also cause fear. He will face quarrels, fear from enemies, more expenditure than his income, loss of courage and will indulge in calamitous deeds. He will incur disorders of urine at the age of 27.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५४६ ॥
गोचरे ह्यष्टमे मन्दे शुक्रभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ।
शुक्रे राहुयुते चैव चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमस्थिते ॥५५४७ ॥
तत्काले व्याकुलं चैति राज्यनाशं धनक्षयम् ।
अकस्मात् कार्यनष्टं च लाभद्रव्यविहीनताम् ॥५५४८ ॥
देहजाड्यं मनःक्लेशं बहुकार्यार्थचिन्तनम् ।

अपमानभयं किंचिद्यत्नकार्यविघातजम् ॥५५४९ ॥
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
हाहाकारं जगत् सर्वं क्षामक्षोभादिबाधितम् ॥५५५० ॥
शुक्रे स्वांशगते चैव ह्यपरार्धे क्वचित् सुखम् ।
मनोधैर्यं महोत्साहं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥५५५१ ॥
षष्ठत्रिंशात् परं चैव त्वकेचत्वारिवत्सरे ।

5546 - 5551½. Sub-period of Venus: (a) When Saturn comes to the 8th, the sub period of Venus, in the dasa of 6th lord (Jupiter) will produce great fear. If Venus and Rahu are together in the 8th from the Moon, the said transit will destroy the kingdom and wealth. His undertakings will be destroyed suddenly and he will have no profits. His health will decline. He will be anguished, and be worried about many of his undertakings, be humiliated and will face obstacles to work.

(b) Irrelevant: Saturn's movements in Leo will usher a famine in the country. The people will cry in distress due to drought and strife.

(c) If Venus is in own Navamsa (while being with Rahu & C as at "a" above), the 2nd half of the sub period will cause some happiness. One will beget courage, show enthusiasm and will experience good and bad effects in an equal measure after the age of 36 and 41. (This should be independent of the sub period in question.)

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५५२ ॥
गोचरे ललने मन्दे सूर्यभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
प्रबलप्रभुमूलेन यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिमान् ॥५५५३ ॥
विक्रमं साहसं सौख्यं राजसन्मानवैभवम् ।
धनलाभं यशोवृद्धिं सद्गोष्ठीप्रियभाषणम् ॥५५५४ ॥
स्वर्णसूत्रोतवस्त्रादिभूषणानां सुलाभवान् ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे मित्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम् ॥५५५५ ॥
दायेशाद्रन्ध्रराशिस्थे स्वकार्ये तामसो भवेत् ।
दहेपीडां मनस्तापं क्वचित् सौख्यं शुभाशुभम् ॥५५५६ ॥
क्षेमातारदशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

5552 - 5556½. The Sun's Sub-period: (a) When Saturn moves in Virgo, the sub period of the Sun in Jupiter's dasa will produce much happiness. One's undertakings will be fruitful due to a powerful king. The person will acquire courage, adventurism, happiness, royal honour, economic gains, increased fame and agreeable talks with virtuous men. He will have abundant gains of gold and clothes.

(b) If the Sun is in aspect to the 10th lord (Moon) one will gain happiness through a friendly ruler.

(c) Should the Sun be in the 8th from the dasa lord (Jupiter) one will display ignorance in his undertakings. Physical troubles, mental distress, limited happiness and an equal measure of good and bad effects will occur.

गोचरे ललने मन्दे क्रूरग्रहनिरीक्षिते ॥५५५७ ॥
पूर्वार्धे व्याकुलं चैति मातृबन्धुविनाशनम् ।
दुष्टकर्मादिसंप्राप्तिं यातायातं धनव्ययम् ॥५५५८ ॥
अनाचारो मनः पीडां यत्नकार्यविनाशनम् ।
देहालस्यं मन्दबुद्धिं पूर्वार्धोक्तं फलं विदम् ॥५५५९ ॥
शशाङ्के मिथुनांशस्थे तदंशे गुरुसंयुते ।
गोचरे मिथुने जीवे गोचरे तौलिगे शनौ ॥५५६० ॥
अपरार्धे महत् सौख्यं राजसन्मानवैभवम् ।
नूतनप्रभुसन्मानं यत्नकार्यार्थलाभतः ॥५५६१ ॥
नष्टराज्यधन प्राप्ति महदैश्वर्यसम्पदः ।
अर्थयोगमवाप्नोति स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नुयात् ॥५५६२ ॥
स्वतन्त्रराज्यलाभं च बहुकीर्तिप्रतापवान् ।
द्विचत्वारिंशगे वर्षे युग्मादिद्वयमासगे ॥५५६३ ॥
तत्त्रिकोणगते मासे तत्काले सौख्यमादिशेत् ।
प्रबलप्रभुमूलेने पत्रिकागमनं तथा ॥५५६४ ॥
राज्यलाभं महत् सौख्यं महालक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।
चन्द्रे कुजयुते दृष्टे दुष्टजन्तुभयं क्वचित् ।५५६५ ॥
भाग्याधिपेन संदृष्टे भाग्यवृद्धिं महोत्सवम् ।
लाभाधिपेनसंदृष्टे धनलाभंविशेषतः ॥५५६६ ॥
द्विचत्वारिंशगे वर्षे त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।

5557 - 5566½. (a) The Moon's Sub-period: During the currency of the 1st half of the sub period of the 10th lord (Moon), Saturn's movements in Virgo with a malefic's aspect will cause anguish, destruction of maternal kinsfolk, indulgence in bad deeds, expenditure in (unfruitful) travels, bad conduct, mental troubles, loss of work, indolence and dullheadedness.

(b) The Moon joining Jupiter in Gemini Navamsa will cause much happiness in the 2nd half of

the said sub period with Jupiter and Saturn in order journeying in the signs Gemini and Libra. The native will enjoy a good deal of royal honours including from a new ruler. The undertakings aimed at by him will materialise. He will gain wealth through a captured kingdom (i.e. will recover lost wealth), enjoy abundant wealth, be happy in his country and will gain an independent kingdom, wide fame and valour in the 42nd year. with the transit Sun in Gemini and Cancer. The Sun moving in trines to these two signs will also cause happiness. The native will receive communication from a powerful king and will gain wealth.

(c) Should the Moon be related to Mars by aspect or company, one will be troubled by wild animals to some extent, in the said sub period. The Moon aspected by 9th lord (Mercury) will increase prosperity in her sub period. Aspected by the 11th lord (Sun), she will produce much financial gains in the sub period under consideration. These effects are to be stated for the 42nd year.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले दाराधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५६७ ॥
गोचरे तौलिगे मन्दे कुजभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
आयुरारोग्यपुत्राप्तिं राज्यबन्धुसमन्वितः ॥५५६८ ॥
स्वदारपुत्रलाभं च बहुकीर्तिप्रतापवान् ।
मनोधीरो महोत्साही राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ॥५५६९ ॥
द्वितीयद्यूनदोषेण देहजाड्यं क्वचिद्भयम् ।
व्रणोष्णादिज्वराद्भीतो दारबन्धुविनाशवान् ॥५५७० ॥
इन्द्रासनगते भौमे राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ।
यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिं च योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५५७१ ॥
पापांशकस्थिते भौमे प्रयाणं कलहं क्वचित् ।
मित्रबन्धुविरोधं च कोपाधिक्यं भयं तथा ॥५५७२ ॥
त्रिचत्वारिंशगे वर्षे त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।

5567 - 5572½. Mars sub-period: (a) Saturn moving in Libra will be a source of much happiness in the sub period of Mars during the dasa of Jupiter. He will enjoy life-span, health, acquisition of progeny and be endowed with kingdom and kinsfolk. His fame and valour will be on the increase. He will display courage and great enthusiasm and will beget Raja Yoga effects.

(b) Due to 2nd and 7th lordship of Mars, he will be somewhat endangered by ailments, ulcer, heat and fever and will lose his spouse and progeny.

(c) Mars in Indra Nadiamsa (instead of Indrasana) will cause Raja Yoga, success in undertakings and much prosperity.

(d) If Mars be in a malefic's Navamsa, travels and strife will come to pass (in his sub period). These effects are for the 43rd year.

Notes: (c) For Indrasana, see notes under "b" of sloka 5513 - 5517 supra.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले लाभस्थराहुभुक्तिषु ॥५५७३ ॥
गोचरे तौलिगे मन्दे राहुभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
दशाधिपेन संदृष्टे स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नुयात् ॥५५७४ ॥
भाग्यवृद्धिं महोत्साहं दारपुत्रादिसंपदम् ।
शुभसन्तोषकार्याणि प्रयाणं शुभदं लभेत् ॥५५७५ ॥
सत्कर्मधर्मकीर्तिं च राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ।
रन्ध्राधिपेन संयुक्ते गोचरे तौलिगे शनौ ॥५५७६ ॥
अपरार्धे क्वचित् कष्टं देहपीडां क्वचिद्भयम् ।
अन्यप्रभुविरोधं च कलहं राजनिग्रहम् ॥५५७७ ॥
आत्मबन्धुजनक्लेशं दशासन्धाविदं फलम् ।
पञ्चचत्वारिंशकेऽब्दे त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।
क्षेमतारदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥५५७८ ॥

5573 - 5578. Rahu's Sub-period: (a) If Rahu is in the 11th (Leo) at birth, his sub period in the 4th dasa (of Jupiter) will cause much happiness. The dasa lord's aspect on Rahu will produce happiness in one's own country, apart from increased prosperity, great enthusiasm, acquisition of spouse and progeny, auspicious undertakings, auspicious journeys, performance of good deeds, charitability and Raja Yoga.

(b) Rahu's conjunction with the 8th lord Venus (in Leo) will cause troubles, physical ailments and some fear in the 2nd half of Rahu's sub period (in Jupiter's dasa) with the transit of Saturn in Libra. The native will find other kings turning inimical to him and be involved in strife and royal wrath. His kinsfolk will be anguished. These are the effects for the junction of dasa occurring at the age of 45 (i.e. for Rahu's sub period in Jupiter's dasa which will give way to Saturn's dasa).

(c) In the 4th dasa (of Jupiter) good and bad effects will take place in a balanced manner.

॥ गुरुदशाफलं सम्पूर्णम् ॥

॥ शन्दिशाफलम् ॥

रुद्रासनयोगः-

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययेशास्ते लग्नादुच्चंगता यदि ।
तस्य रुद्रासनो योगो निर्दिष्टः पूर्वसूरिभिः ॥५५७९ ॥

5579 Rudrasana Yoga: If the 6th, 8th and 12th from the ascendant contain planets in (simultaneous) exaltation, Rudrasana Yoga is formed.

Notes: The 1st line reads in another version correctly thus: "*Shashtashtamavyayastham syallagnaduchcha graham*"

योगेऽस्मिन् सार्वभौमत्वं वदन्ति यवनादयः।
एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यं प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषतः ॥५५८० ॥
महान्तं राजयोगं च पुत्रदारादिसम्पदः।
स्वराज्ये सौख्यमाप्नोति पूर्वार्धे सर्वसौख्यवान् ।
अपरार्धे देहकष्टं तुलालग्नोद्भवस्य हि ।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले सुखाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५८१ ॥
गोचरे चापगे मन्दे स्वभुक्तौ राजयोगवान् ।
महदैश्वर्य संपन्नो महालक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥५५८२ ॥
यत्नकायार्थसिद्धि च दारपुत्रादिवर्धनम् ।
कुजदृष्टियुते मन्दे देहजाड्यं महद्भयम् ॥५५८३ ॥
अपमृत्युभयं किंचिद्दारवर्गे विशेषतः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं मृत्युञ्जयजपं चरेत् ॥५५८४ ॥
मन्दे स्वांशगते चैव देहारोग्यं महत् सुखम् ।
स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नोति ह्यष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥५५८५ ॥

5580 - 5585. (a) The native having this Yoga will be a ruler of the earth, according to Yavanas. The 5th dasa (of Saturn) as a consequence will give Yoga of a special order. The subject will enjoy happiness through spouse and children in his own country. In the first half of the dasa, all-round happiness will prevail. The 2nd half will cause physical troubles for one born in Libra.

(b) Saturn's sub-period: In the 5th dasa (of Saturn) and in his own sub period, Raja Yoga effects will occur with his transit in Sagittarius. The native will acquire abundant wealth. His undertakings will be fruitful and his spouse and progeny will prosper.

(c) Physical ailments and much fear will be the result in the said sub period, if Saturn at birth is in aspect to Mars. Fear of untimely death, particularly in in-laws' family will exist. To overcome this, recitation of Mrityunjaya Japa should be undertaken.

(d) If Saturn is in his own Navamsa, his sub period will cause health and great deal of happiness. One will be happy in his country during the 48th year.

राज्याधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे नक्रगे मन्दे तत्काले सुखमाप्नुयात् ॥५५८६ ॥
सर्वसौभाग्यसम्पत्तिः पुत्रदारादिवर्धनम् ।
बहुकीर्तिप्रतापौ च स्वराज्ये सुखमादिशेत् ॥५५८७ ॥
नीचांशे बुधसंयुक्ते शुत्रवर्गान्महद्भयम् ।
अन्यप्रभुविरोधं च धनमूलाद्विषादवान् ॥५५८८ ॥
आत्मबन्धुजनक्लेशं भुक्त्यन्ते कष्टमादिशेत् ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ॥५५८९ ॥
अनेकधर्मसिद्धिश्च ज्ञानं भक्तिर्यशो भवेत् ।
एकपञ्चाशगे वर्षे त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५५९० ॥

5586 - 5590. Mercury's Sub-period: (a) In the dasa of the 5th lord Saturn, the sub period of the 9th lord (Mercury) will give happiness, all kinds of prosperity (to self), prosperity to spouse and children, wide fame, valour and happiness in own country when Saturn transits Capricorn.

(b) If Saturn is in Aries Navamsa along with Mercury, the sub period of the latter will produce abundant fear from enemies. Other rulers will be inimical to him. He will be financially distressed. His relatives will be anguished. The end of the sub period will be his source of difficulties.

(c) If Mercury is aspected by the 10th lord (Moon), there will be Raja Yoga effects. He will perform various kinds of charitable activities and will earn wisdom, piety and fame. These effects will be due in the 51st year.

राज्याधिपदशाकाले राज्यस्थकेतुभुक्तिषु ।
स्वराज्ये कलहं चैव भृत्यवर्गे विरोधवान् ॥५५९१ ॥
अन्यप्रभुविरोधं च यातायातभयं तथा ।
देहजाड्यं मनःक्लेशमात्मवर्गे महद्भयम् ॥५५९२ ॥
शुभाशुभफलं चैव द्विपञ्चाशकवत्सरे ।

5591 - 5592½. Ketu's Sub-period: If Ketu is in the 5th at birth, his sub period in Saturn's dasa

will produce strife in the country and enmity with servants. One will incur enmity with other rulers and be subjected to fear in journey. Physical ailments, mental distress and great fear will follow. 52nd year will give a mixture of good and bad effects.

सुताधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५९३ ॥
गोचरे कुम्भगे शुक्रभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ।
देहपीडां मनस्तापं कार्यविघ्नं धनक्षयम् ॥५५९४ ॥
कलहं शुत्रभीतिं च ह्यादायादधिकं व्ययम् ।
आत्मबन्धुजनारिष्टं दारवर्गे विशेषतः ॥५५९५ ॥
कुटुम्बकलहं सत्यं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
शुक्रे स्वांशगते चैव राजयोगयुतः सुखी ॥५५९६ ॥

5593 - 5596. Sub-period of Venus: (a) In the dasa of the 5th lord (Saturn), the sub period of the 8th lord (Venus) will give good and bad effects with the movements of Saturn in Aquarius. Illness, distress, obstacles to work, loss of wealth, quarrels, fear from foes, expenditure beyond income, evils to kinsfolk particularly to in-laws, family quarrels and an equal measure of good and bad effects will come to pass.

(b) Should Venus be in his own Navamsa, effects of Raja Yoga will be revealed.

रन्ध्रचक्रदशाकाले रन्ध्रस्थमन्ददायगे ।
लग्नरन्ध्रेशभुक्तौ तु त्रिपञ्चाशकवत्सरे ॥५५९७ ॥
दक्षिणायनगे सूर्ये सिंहादित्रयमासगे ।
शुक्लपक्षे मन्दवारे दिवाकाले मृतिं वदेत् ॥५५९८ ॥
इह जन्मनि पुण्यात्मा ह्यन्ते विष्णुपदं व्रजेत् ।
मनोहरांशके सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥५५९९ ॥

5597 - 5599. (a) In the dasa of Saturn, who at birth is placed in the 8th, and in the sub period of the lord of ascendant and 8th (i.e. Venus), the native will die in his 53rd year, with the southerly course of the Sun in Leo, or Virgo, or Libra, in bright lunar half, on a Saturday morning.

(b) In this birth, he will be a meritorious soul and will attain the feet of Lord Vishnu. The effects reflected for Manohara Nadiamsa in Deva Keralam will be truthful.

Notes: (a) "Randhra Chakra dasa Kaale" is an interruption to the whole set of slokas so far occurring, which discussed the 1st to 5th dasas in a sequence for Libra ascendant. Hence this is removed from the translation.

॥ **मिथुनलग्ने कामिन्यंशः** ॥
कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे युग्मलग्ने प्रजायते ।
शुद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तार्तीयों गर्भसंभवः ॥५६०० ॥

5600. Gemini Ascendant - Kamini Nadiamsa: In Gemini ascendant, Kamini Nadiamsa's 1st half, a Soodra will be born as the third issue of his family.

Notes: For Kamini Nadiamsa, see notes under slokas 1441, page 131, Book 1.

लग्नेशे लाभराशिस्थे लाभेशे धैर्यराशिगे ।
कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥५६०१ ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।
सुखेशे लाभराशिस्थे चापांशे शुभसंयुते ॥५६०२ ॥
जननं पश्चिमे भागे पूर्वस्यां दिशि जायते ।
पुरे प्राकाररम्ये च नद्याश्चोत्तरशोभिते ॥५६०३ ॥
तन्मध्ये जननं तस्य पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।
लग्नेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे देवालयसमीपगे ॥५६०४ ॥
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च ह्युत्तरस्यां प्रजायते ।
देवताप्रार्थनेनैव शिवानुग्रहहेतुना ॥५६०५ ॥
जननं च तथा प्राहुः पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।
भाग्येशे लाभराशिस्थे बुधशुक्रसमन्विते ॥५६०६ ॥
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे पुरा क्षत्रकुलोद्भवः ।
वर्गोत्तमांशगे मन्दे सेनानाथोऽथ मन्त्रिणः ॥५६०७ ॥
अष्टभार्यायुतःसौख्यं पञ्चपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
एकषष्टितमे वर्षे त्वतिसारज्वरे मृतिः ॥५६०८ ॥
इह जन्मनि युग्मे च कामिन्यंशे प्रजायते ।

5601 - 5608½. (a) He will have no older co-born if the lord of the ascendant (Mercury) is in the 11th (Aries) while the 3rd is occupied by 11th lord (Mars). He will have younger ones and be honourable.

(b) The 4th lord (Mercury) in the 11th (Aries) in the company of a benefic, and begetting Sagittarius Navamsa, denotes birth in a street spread from the west to east. The town concerned will have beautiful compound with a river in the north as the town's ornament. His birth will be in such surroundings.

(c) If the lord of the ascendant is aspected by

Jupiter, predict birth beside a temple due to divine worship and the blessings of Lord Siva.

(d) Previous Birth: The lord of the 9th in the 11th along with Mercury and Venus and in aspect to the 10th lord (Jupiter) denotes his previous birth in a royal clan. If Saturn is in Vargottama Navamsa, he was an army chief or a minister. He had eight wives, happiness and five sons. He died in the 61st year due to dysentery. His present birth is in Gemini's Kamini Nadiamsa.

रूपवान् मतिवान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान् ॥५६०९ ॥
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ।
मिताशी मितभाषी च मितनिद्रो विचक्षणः ॥५६१० ॥
राजसेवापरो नित्यं बहुभृत्यजनान्वितः ।
वाचालकः सत्यवादी नानाशास्त्रविशारदः ॥५६११ ॥
दिव्यनामाङ्कितश्चैव वेदान्ते ज्ञानसिद्धिमान् ।
सत्कथाश्रवणं नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥५६१२ ॥
यथार्थवादी तत्त्वज्ञो ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गलोलुपः ।
पितृभाग्यविहीनश्च स्वभुजार्जितवित्तवान् ॥५६१३ ॥
चक्ररेखाङ्कितपदपाणिमिस्तु सुशोभितः ।
सज्जनप्रियवादी च दुर्जनानां शठो भवेत् ॥५६१४ ॥
सोदरावसुसंख्याश्च तेषामेकश्चिरायुषः ।
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहू राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ॥५६१५ ॥

5609 - 5615. The present native will be charming, intelligent, eloquent, endowed with attractive face and eyes, be fortunate, virtuous, blood-red in complexion and handsome. He will have limited food and sleep, will speak within limits and be discerning. He will be inclined to serve the ruler, will have many an attendant, be garrulous, truthful, learned in many ancient branches, will have a beautiful name, be philosophical and will attain Wisdom. He will be fond of listening to divine stories, will honour gods and Brahmins, be knowledgeable in Philosophy, addicted to joining females, devoid of paternal fortunes, and will have self-earned wealth. Symbols will be found on his palms and soles. He will be fond of good people, be crafty towards the wicked and will have eight brothers out of whom one will be long lived while others will be destroyed. The native will enjoy Raja Yoga effects:

धनेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे तदीशे लाभराशिगे ।
शुभग्रहयुते दृष्टे त्वसंख्याधनलाभवान् ॥५६१६ ॥
भावैश्चतुर्भिर्बलिभिर्धनभाग्याय कर्मभिः ।
सम्पूर्णवित्तगेहे च कुबेर इव जायते ॥५६१७ ॥
धनराशेस्तु देशे वा धनेशस्याथ वा यदि ।
द्रव्यवृद्धिर्भवेत्तस्मिन्नक्रगे सर्वदिक्ष्वपि ॥५६१८ ॥
सर्वाष्टवर्गे यत्र स्याद्दिग्राशीषु फलोन्नतिः ।
तस्मिन् देशे द्रव्यवृद्धिर्भविष्यति न संशयः ॥५६१९ ॥
लाभस्थानं गते काव्ये नीचांशकविवर्जिते ।
शनिदृष्टियुते वापि निधिप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ॥५६२० ॥
शुक्रे शनियुते जातो भोगी स्याद्राजवल्लभः ।
अन्यस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी पश्चात्तापी जितेन्द्रियः ॥५६२१ ॥
शुक्रे शनियुते जातो ज्ञानी तत्त्वविवेकवान् ।
वेदान्तज्ञानसम्पन्नो धनदांशे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥५६२२ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे विपद्दाये क्षेमदायेऽथ वा यदि ।
लाभे शुक्रे प्रजातश्च बहुवित्ताधिकारवान् ॥५६२३ ॥
कर्मेशेन युते दृष्टे निधिप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ।
लग्नेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे भाग्यारूढे सुभाग्यवान् ॥५६२४ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ सोदरीभ्रातृसंयुतः ।
षोडशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं भूमौ स्थापितवित्तवान् ॥५६२५ ॥
धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ।
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौ तु धनलाभमुदीरयेत् ॥५६२६ ॥

5616 - 5626. (a) The 2nd lord (Moon) in exaltation while her dispositor (Venus) is in the 11th related to a benefic by aspect or conjunction will cause abundant financial gains.

(b) One will be replete with uninterrupted wealth like Kubera (god of wealth) if the 4 houses viz. the 2nd, 9th, 11th and 10th are in strength. (The 2nd line of sloka 5617 has another reading - "Sampurna vittam satatam". This sloka also occcurs under S. No. 5387 supra.)

(c) General: One's financial prosperity will be in such a country denoted by the 2nd house or the sign occupied by the 2nd lord. If Capriorn be the 2nd house, he will have universal gains. Financial prosperity can also take place in such a country denoted by the sign having the highest bindus in Sarva Ashtaka Varga.

(d) Gemini Ascendant (Continued): One will locate treasure if the 11th house is occupied by Venus who enjoys the aspect of Saturn. However,

Venus should in the process be not in his debilitation Navamsa.

(e) Venus in the company of Saturn will cause enjoyment of pleasures and proximity to the ruler. The person will join other women, be libidinous, will repent for his sins and will (later) conquer his senses. He will be wise, endowed with philosophical knowledge and be famous.

(f) Venus in the 11th (in Aries) will give abundant finances in 3rd dasa and 4th dasa. (The term "Indra Yoga" is to be ignored.)

(g) Venus related to the 10th lord (Jupiter) by aspect or conjunction will cause acquisition of treasure.

(h) The lord of the ascendant in the 9th (or in the 9th Arudha pada) in aspect to Jupiter will produce much prosperity. Moreover, one will be endowed with co-born and long-lived parents.

(i) Jupiter arriving in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 2nd lord (Moon), or a trine thereof, or the sign that is aspected by the 2nd lord, will cause financial upliftment.

धनायकर्मनाथानां स्फुटयोगांशभुक्तिषु ।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं विशेषधनलाभवान् ॥५६२७ ॥
विपद्दाये क्षेमदाये त्वसंख्याधनलाभवान् ।
बहुकीर्तिप्रतापौ च त्विष्टसत्कर्मसिद्धितः ॥५६२८ ॥
कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।

5627 - 5628½. (a) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 11th and 10th and find out the Navamsa indicated by the resultant sum. The sub period of such a Navamsa lord will give abundant financial gains in Jupiter's dasa.

(b) Venus in 11th: The 3rd and 4th dasas will give abundant financial gains (if Venus is in the 11th, vide sloka 5623 supra). Further, the person will enjoy wide fame and valour and will have his undertakings fulfilled. The effects so far discussed are for Kamini Nadiamsa, 1st half, in the ascendant Gemini.

Notes: (a) Instead of the 2nd lord (Moon), the lord of the ascendant (Mercury) is denoted in another version.

विक्रमे कुजसंयुक्ते वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते ॥५६२९ ॥
कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे सत्यवादी विचक्षणः ।
भ्रातृभावगताः क्रूराः शौर्यायुर्धनबुद्धिमान् ॥५६३० ॥

5629 - 5630. (a) The 3rd house aspected or occupied by Mars will make the subject truthful and discerning.

(b) General: Malefics in the 3rd will contribute to valour, longevity and strong mind.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये भावकेन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ।
स्वोच्चग्रहेण संयुक्ते सोदरीभ्रातृसंयुतः ॥५६३१ ॥

5631. Gemini Ascendant (Continued): The lord of the 3rd - the Sun - in a trine or an angle from the 3rd, in the company of an exalted planet, will give co-born.

द्वन्द्वलग्ने नरो जातश्चरराशिगते शनौ ।
त्रिचतुर्बिन्दुसंयुक्ते सोदरोत्तरनाशनम् ॥५६३२ ॥
भौमेन सूर्यपुत्रेण भ्रातृस्थानिरीक्षिते ।
सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशं च लभते नात्र संशयः ॥५६३३ ॥
ओजराशौ च पुरुषो युग्मे योषिच्च नश्यति ।
भावेशे कारके वापि द्विभार्याफलमादिशेत् ॥५६३४ ॥
भौमे तृतीयगे पश्चाद्युग्मांशे स्त्रियमादिशेत् ।
ओजेपुरुषः पश्चान्नास्ति तस्यापि जीवितम् ॥५६३५ ॥
भ्रातृनाथनवांशेन भातृसंख्यां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कारकस्य नवांशेन भ्रातृसङ्ख्यां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५६३६ ॥
रविचन्द्रौ यदेकस्थावेकांशकसमन्वितौ ।
द्विमातृभ्यां पोषितोऽपि सपत्नीमातृयोगवान् ॥५६३७ ॥
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी ऋतुसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः
अथ वा ऋषिसङ्ख्याश्च भेदभ्रातृफलं स्मृतम् ॥५६३८ ॥

5632 - 5638. (a) Birth in Gemini ascendant while Saturn is in a movable sign with 3 or 4 A.V. Bindus will kill younger co-born.

(b) The 3rd house in aspect to Saturn and Mars will cause death of younger co-born. These two planets in male signs (while aspecting the 3rd) will kill younger brothers. If these are in female signs, younger sisters will pass away.

(c) Should these two aspect the 7th lord Jupiter, or the significator Venus, the native will have two wives.

(d) Mars in the 3rd house with female Navamsa will not allow female co-born to live long; his position in male Navamsa will affect male co-born in a similar manner.

(e) The number of Navamsas obtained by the 3rd house or Mars will indicate the number of younger co-born.

(f) One will be brought up by two mothers if the Sun and the Moon be together in a sign and get one and the same Navamsa. Further, he will have a step-mother and step-brothers, be honourable and will have six or seven co-born. These are the effects concerning half-brothers.

चापाजसिंह राशीषु वर्गोत्तमकुजेसिते।
बहुवित्ताधिकारी च शौर्यधैर्यपराक्रमी ॥५६३९ ॥
स्वनामदेवताभक्त्या स्थिरचित्तः प्रतापवान्।
मातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये लाभस्थानं गते यदि ॥५६४० ॥
गरुशुक्रयुते दृष्टे मातुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत्।
कारके स्वोच्चराशिस्थे तदीशे लाभराशिगे ॥५६४१ ॥
मातृस्थाने राहुयुते मातृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेम्।
वाहेशो भाग्यनाथो वा गुरुशुक्रयुतेक्षितौ।
राजपूज्यो वदान्यश्च सर्वैश्वर्यसमन्वितः ॥५६४२ ॥

5639 - 5642. (a) Mars and Venus being in Vargottama in any of the three signs, viz. Sagittarius, Aries or Leo (either jointly or individually) will give ownership of abundant wealth apart from valour. The native will worship a deity having a name akin to his, be firm in disposition and valorous.

(b) The lord of the 4th, Mercury, in the 11th (Aries) in relation to Jupiter and Venus by aspect or conjunction will bless one's mother with longevity.

(c) Should the planet signifying mother, i.e. the Moon, be in exaltation while the owner of that sign is in the 11th (Aries) and Rahu is in the 4th (Virgo), happiness concerning mother will come to pass.

(d) The lords of the 4th and the 9th related to Jupiter by conjunction or aspect will bring royal honour. Further, the person will be munificent, endowed with all kinds of wealth.

लग्नेशवाहेशसुतेश्वरा हि
भाग्येऽथ वा कर्मणि संस्थिता वा।
सद्धर्मवान् वाहनलाभगश्च
शुक्रेण युक्ताश्चतुरङ्गयानम् ॥५६४३ ॥

5643. The lords of ascendant, 4th and 5th placed in the 9th or the 10th will give the undernoted results. The subject will be highly virtuous and will gain conveyances. Venus joining this Yoga will lead one by elephants, horses, chariots and infantry.

भाग्येश्वरेणापि युते सुतेशे
देवेन्द्रपूज्येन युते च दृष्टे।
वैशेषिकांशे यदि वा बलाढ्ये
सर्वार्थभाग्यान्वितवाहयुक्तः ॥५६४४ ॥

5644. The lord of the 5th joining the 9th lord, or related to Jupiter either by aspect or conjunction, and begetting Vaiseshikamsa or otherwise being strong, will give all kinds of wealth, prosperity and conveyances.

भूसूनुराशौ यदि वा सुतेशे
राज्यार्थसौख्याभरणार्थलाभम्।
सेनाबहुत्वं समुपैति जातो-
ह्यसङ्ख्ययानादियुतः प्रसिद्धः ॥५६४५ ॥

5645. The lord of the 5th in a sign of Mars will give the following effects. The person will enjoy kingdom, wealth, happiness, ornaments, huge army, countless conveyances and fame.

मातृस्थाने राहुयुते कारके रविसंयुते।
तदीशे शनिसंयुक्ते स्वमाता दीर्घजीविनी ॥५६४६ ॥
माता गुणवती पूता पतिभक्तिपरायणा।
कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे युग्मलग्नसमुद्भवः ॥५६४७ ॥
सुखे राहुसमायुक्ते सुपुत्रः कुलदीपकः।
ग्रामभूम्यादिलाभं च गृहक्षेत्राभिवृद्धिमान् ॥५६४८ ॥
महाराजप्रसादेन त्विष्टसिद्धिसुखावहा।
अश्वं चान्दोलिकालाभं छत्रचामरवैभवम् ॥५६४९ ॥

5646 - 5649. (a) Rahu in the 4th as the Moon is with the Sun and Mercury is with Rahu will cause long life to mother who will be virtuous, pure and devoted to her husband.

(b) For a native of Kamini Nadiamsa, 1st half, in Gemini ascendant, the placement of Rahu in the 4th (Virgo) will make the native a deserving son. He will be the light of the family, and will gain villages, lands etc. all of which will prosper. His desires will attain fruition due to the mercy of an emperor. He will gain horses, palanquins and such status symbols as royal umbrella and chowrie.

सुतेशे शनिसंयुक्ते गजान्तैश्वर्ययोगवान्।
क्रीडावस्थां गते चन्द्रे रतिक्रीडासुखी भवेत् ॥५६५० ॥
दिव्यस्त्रीभोगयुक्तश्च सदा गांभीर्यचित्तवान्।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च कीर्तिमान् बन्धुपोषकः ॥५६५१ ॥

5650 - 5651. (a) The lord of the 5th (Venus) in the company of Saturn will cause wealth ending with elephants.

(b) The Moon in "Krida Avastha" will give happiness through sexual enjoyment. The subject will join beautiful women and be ever profound in disposition. He will be skilful in three languages, be famous, and will patronize his relatives.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पापभुक्तिषु।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५६५२ ॥
कर्मेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
कर्मेशदृष्टिराशौ तु मातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ॥५६५३ ॥
क्षेमतारदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
गोचरे वृश्चिके मन्दे तुलादिद्वयमासगे ॥५६५४ ॥
अथ वा मीनमासे च मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।

5652 - 5654½. Mother's Death: (a) Note the lord of the 8th from the Moon sign. During the said planet's dasa and in the sub period of a malefic planet, indicate mother's death in the thick of many difficulties.

(b) When Saturn moves in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 10th lord, or in a trine thereof, or in the sign that is aspected by the 10th lord, mother's death will occur.

(c) During the sub period of the 11th lord in the 4th dasa, with Saturn moving in Taurus and the Sun in Libra, Scorpio or Pisces, danger to mother be declared.

पुत्रस्थानगते शुक्रे परिपूर्णबलान्विते ॥५६५५ ॥
दृष्टे देवेन्द्रगुरुणा पुत्रप्राप्तिर्न संशयः
अन्नदानपरो नित्यं पञ्चमे शुभसंयुते ॥५६५६ ॥
तदीशे गोपुरांशस्थे तीव्रबुद्धिः प्रतापवान्।
राजमन्त्री भवेज्जातो वाक्पतौ बलसंयुते ॥५६५७ ॥

5655 - 5657. (a) Birth of a Son: Venus in the 5th with full strength in aspect to Jupiter will ensure acquisition of a son.

(b) Poor-feeding: The subject will be disposed to feed the poor if the 5th is occupied by a benefic planet.

(c) If the 5th lord is in Gopuramsa, one will be sharp-minded and valorous.

(d) Should Jupiter (the 10th lord) be strong, one will be a king's minister.

Notes: The 5th lord in the 5th may generally be a good augury for betting progeny. However, Venus in the 5th may be pre-disposed to give female issues. He needs Jupiter's support to cause a male issue.

लाभे मन्दे युग्मलग्ने द्विकलत्रः सुपुत्रवाम्।
पुत्रिके द्वे चिरायुष्यौ चत्वारः सूनवः स्मृताः ॥५६५८ ॥

5658. Two Wives: Saturn in the 11th for Gemini ascendant will cause two wives, four sons and two long-lived daughters.

कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे गुरौ पारावतांशगे।
हंसयोगे सुते जीवे स्वदशायां महत् सुखम् ॥५६५९ ॥
भग्याधिपान्तरे काले योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
नवमन्दिरनिर्माता ग्रामभूम्यादिलाभवान्।
नरवाहनभूषाप्तिं स्त्रीप्रजालाभमादिशेत् ॥५६६० ॥

5659 - 5660. Jupiter's Dasa: For a person born in the former half of Kamini Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Jupiter in the 5th in Paravatamsa will produce much happiness in his dasa. The sub period of the 9th lord (Saturn) will cause prosperity (in Jupiter's dasa). The subject will construct a new house, will acquire lordship over villages, landed properties, conveyances, ornaments and female offspring.

Notes: Hamsa Yoga is caused by Jupiter, only when he is in his own sign or exaltation, identical with an angle but not when he is in the 5th. Hence the word "Hamsa Yoga" appearing in sloka 5659 is erroneous and omitted from the rendering.

॥ **योगसारावली** ॥
भाग्याधिपे लाभगते बलाढ्ये
कर्माधिपे राज्यगृहस्थिते चेत्।
राज प्रसादाच्च सुवाहनाप्ति-
र्गजान्तलक्ष्मीकरयोगवान् स्यात् ॥५६६१ ॥
मण्डलेश्वरसन्मानं गजवाजिधनागमम्।
हेमाम्बरसुभूषाप्ति बहुवाहनसंयुतः ॥५६६२ ॥
गुरुसंयुतराशीशे गुरोः केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे।

एकद्वित्रिफलैर्युक्तो गार्हस्थ्यधनलाभवान् ॥५६६३ ॥
गुरोः केन्द्रगते शुक्रे लग्नाल्लाभत्रिकोणगे ।
अन्योन्ययुतदृष्टौ च राजा वा तत्समोऽपि वा ॥५६६४ ॥
पूर्वादिषु चतुर्दिक्षु यदृक्षं तु फलाधिकम् ।
तदृक्षे फललाभादि वाहनाम्बरभूषणम् ॥५६६५ ॥
मन्दिरं तत्र कर्तव्यमन्यक्षेत्रे विनश्यति ।
गुरोस्तु पञ्चमस्थाने यावद्विन्दुसमन्विते ॥५६६६ ॥
तावत् पुत्रादिलाभश्च पापदृष्टे मृतिर्भवेत् ।
पुत्रेशे यन्नवांशस्थे कारके यन्नवांशके ॥५६६७ ॥
पुत्रसंख्या विनिर्दिष्टा भावकारकनायकैः ।

5661 - 5667½. Various Yogas: (a) Having the 9th lord in the 11th with strength while the 10th lord is in the 5th, the subject will gain superior conveyances and abundant wealth due to royal favours. He will be honoured by the head of a region and will acquire elephants, horses, wealth, gold, robes, ornaments and numerous conveyances.

(b) The dispositor of Jupiter being in an angle or a trine with reference to Jupiter and obtaining 1, 2 or 3 Ashtaka Varga Bindus will give headship of family and wealth.

(c) Venus being in angle to Jupiter, identical with the 11th or a trine from the ascendant, or these two aspecting each other, will produce a king or one equal to a king.

(d) Note the sign containing maximum number of A.V. Bindus. That of the four directions ranging from the east, as indicated by the said sign, will be the source of conveyances, robes and ornaments. One should construct a house in that direction. In other directions, destruction of the house will result.

(e) One will obtain such number of offspring as indicated by the number of A.V. bindus found in the 5th place from Jupiter. Children born in excess of this will only die.

(f) The number of Navamsas past by the 5th lord, or significator (Jupiter) will indicate number of children.

सप्तसंख्यासुतप्राप्तिरथवा वसुसंख्यकाः ॥५६६८ ॥
आहत्य नवसंख्याकाः पुत्रभावफलं स्मृतम् ।
असितेन युते दृष्टे पुत्रारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५६६९ ॥
पुंप्रजाः पञ्चसंख्याश्च स्त्रीप्रजास्तिस्र एव च ।
सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे कारकांशत्रिकोणगे ॥५६७० ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत ।

5668 - 5670½. (a) One born in the 1st half of Kamini Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have 7 or 8 children. 9 of his children (?) will be destroyed.

(b) If Venus is aspected by Saturn, evils to progeny be foretold.

(c) The native will have 5 sons and 3 daughters.

(d) Note the Navamsa occupied by the 5th lord (Venus) or the significator (Jupiter). When transit Jupiter comes to the sign identical with the said Navamsa, one born in Gemini will gain a son.

रोगस्थानाधिपे भौमे भाव केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥५६७१ ॥
मित्रक्षेत्रे शुभांशस्थे ह्यरोगदृढगात्रवान् ।
सिंहराशिगते भौमे चापांशे शुभसंयुते ॥५६७२ ॥
लग्नात् तृतीयगे वापि कार्यसाधक धैर्यवान् ।
षष्ठाष्टव्ययेशानामंशनाथाः शुभा यदि ॥५६७३ ॥
सिंहस्वप्ने पलायन्ते शत्रवो द्विरदा इव ।
षष्ठस्थानाधिपे भौमे लग्नाद्विक्रमसंस्थिते ॥५६७४ ॥
तदीशेन युते दृष्टे शुत्रहन्ता प्रतापवान् ।
कुजेन मेहरोगश्च रवणिग्रन्थिरामय ॥५६७५ ॥
चन्द्रेण वातरोगश्च रोगचिन्तादिकं वदेत् ।

5671 - 5675½. (a) One will have a sound and sturdy physique if the 6th lord Mars is in an angle or trine from the 6th house in a friendly sign, and obtains a benefic Navamsa.

(b) Ability to achieve an undertaking and valour will be given by Mars in the 3rd in Leo with Sagittarius Navamsa.

(c) If the Navamsa dispositors of the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th are benefics, one's foes will run away like an elephant that has dreamt of a lion.

(d) One will be valorous and will destroy his enemies if the 6th lord Mars is in Leo in conjunction or aspect to the Sun.

(e) Mars indicates urinary disorders while the Sun rules diseases of the blood vessels. The Moon causes windy disorders and more worries because of diseases.

षष्ठेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५६७६ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि देहजाड्यं महद्भयम् ।
षष्ठे रन्ध्राधिपे सौम्ये चापांशे कुजसंयुते ।

कुजक्षेत्रगते वापि तद्भुक्तौ रोगसम्भवः ॥५६७७ ॥

5676 - 5677. (a) When Saturn reaches by transit the sign identical with the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 6th lord (Mars), one will face much difficulties, physical ailments and great fear.

(b) With the 8th lord (Saturn) in the 6th (Scorpio) while Mercury being in conjunction with Mars (in a particular sign) and obtains Sagittarius Navamsa, or when Mercury is in a Martian sign, the sub period of Mercury will produce diseases.

दारेशे सुतराशिगे बलयुते तद्राशिनाथेक्षिते
भौमक्षेत्रगतेन्दुजे भृगुयुते भार्याधिपेनेक्षिते ।
दीर्घायुर्धनवान् द्विदारसहितो ग्रामाधिपः पण्डित
स्त्यागी योगसमन्वितो दिवि भुवि ह्यास्थानकोलाहलः ॥५६७८ ॥
एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यमाजन्म सुखभाग्यवान् ।
बहुदारयुतः श्रीमानन्यस्त्रीसङ्गचित्तवान् ॥५६७९ ॥
दारद्वययुतो मानी दारतुल्ये तथा स्मृते ।
तन्मूलाद्भाग्यसंपत्तिस्तत्पुत्रः प्रबलो भवेत् ॥५६८०
अन्यस्त्रीगुणसंयुक्ता पतिभक्तिपरायणा ।
सात्त्विकी बुद्धिसंयुक्ता बहुभाग्यसमन्विता ॥५६८१ ॥
आचारशीला विदुषी भर्तृप्रीतिकरा शुभा ।
पुत्रीपुत्रसमायुक्ता दारतुल्य फलं स्मृतम् ॥५६८२ ॥

5678 - 5682. If the 7th lord (Jupiter) is in the 5th (Libra) in conjunction with or aspect to its lord (Venus) as Mercury is in a sign of Mars (only Aries) in the company of Venus and in aspect to 9th lord (Saturn), the subject will enjoy longevity, will have two wives, be the head of a village, be a scholar and of sacrificing disposition. He will gather prosperity and be involved with exciting activities in royal assemblies. Because of this Yoga (caused by Jupiter & C), he will be happy and prosperous right from birth. He will have many wives (?), be wealthy, disposed to join others' women, will have two wives, be honourable and associated with a woman equal to spouse (i.e. will have concubine). As a result the said female's prosperity will increase and her progeny will become prosperous. She (i.e. the lady beyond wedlock) will be virtuous, devoted to the native, be gentle, intelligent, highly fortunate, of góod conduct, learned, handsome and will please the native. She will have sons and daughters. These are the effects concerning the female akin to spouse of the native.

दारेशे पञ्चमस्थाने तदीशे लाभसंयुते ।
दाराधिपेन संदृष्टे कलत्रद्वययोगवान् ॥५६८३ ॥

5683. Yoga for 2 Wives: If the 7th lord is in the 5th while the 5th lord is in the 11th (or is) in aspect to the 7th lord, one will have to wives.

Notes: Two different yogas are implied in this partially defective sloka.

The first one is: The 7th lord (Jupiter) is to be in the 5th (Libra) while the 5th lord (Venus) is in 11th (Leo).

The second one is: The 7th lord (Jupiter) is to be in the 5th (Libra) and be aspected by Venus (from Aries). To wit, Jupiter should be aspected by Venus.

शुक्रे शनियुते जातो दारतुल्याङ्गनाद्वयम् ।
कलत्रेशे सुतस्थाने सुतेशे शनिसंयुते ॥५६८४ ॥
नीचग्रहयुते दृष्टे ज्येष्ठभार्या ह्यपुत्रिणी ।
कोपिनी मूर्खशीला च जातकस्य विरोधकृत् ॥५६८५ ॥
पुरापातकदोषेण ज्येष्ठभार्या मृताभवेत् ।
मन्दे नीचांशसंयुक्ते पत्न्यादुर्मरणं भवेत् ॥५६८६ ॥
कूपाश्च मरणं चैति ह्यथ वा विषभक्षणात् ।

5684 - 5686½. (a) In case of Gemini ascendant, Venus joining Saturn will cause association with two women equal to spouse.

(b) **Note** : if the 7th lord (Jupiter) is in the 5th (Libra) while the 5th lord (Venus) is with Saturn, with the company or aspect of a debilitated planet. As a consequence, the person's first wife will be issueless, irascible, foolish and will have enmity with the native. Due to the native's sins of previous birth, she will incur (premature) death.

(c) Saturn in the Navamsa of his debility will cause a bad end to one's spouse. Her death will be in a well or due to consumption of poison.

Notes: (c) This is to be read with the Yoga mentioned at "b" and is not independent.

राहुदाये मन्दभुक्तौ द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं मृतिः ॥५६८७ ॥
दारतुल्यसुखं चैव भाग्यवृद्धिर्महत् सुखम् ।
कारकेबलसंयुक्ते ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गलोलुपः ॥५६८८ ॥
वेदसंख्या कलत्रस्य ह्यथ वा सप्तसंख्यकाः ।

दारस्थानाधिपे जीवे युग्मांशे चरराशिगे ॥५६८९ ॥
दारद्वयं स्वजातौ च कारकेण युतेक्षिते ।
अन्यजातौ कलत्रस्य दारद्वयफलं स्मृतम् ॥५६९० ॥

5687 - 5690. (a) The native (of Gemini ascendant, Kamini Nadiamsa) will lose the said spouse after his 22nd year of age and will enjoy happiness through his concubine. His prosperity will increase and he will enjoy much happiness.

(b) If Venus is endowed with strength, the said native will be fond of illicit associations with women. He will have either four or seven wives.

(c) Should the 7th lord Jupiter be in a movable sign with Gemini Navamsa, there will be two wives hailing from one's own community. The association of Jupiter with Venus will cause the spouses hail from other communities.

These are the effects relating to spouse.

बुधेन वैश्यजातिश्च वेश्यास्त्री भृगुनन्दने ।
शनिना दुष्टजातिश्च दारतुल्य फलं स्मृतम् ॥५६९१ ॥
सुखे राहुसमायुक्ते म्लेच्छस्त्रीसङ्गचित्तवान् ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे महात्मा स्वान्तश्शुद्धिमान् ॥५६९२ ॥

5691 - 5692. (a) In the above context, Mercury denotes a bride from the community of traders, Venus a prostitute and Saturn one from a wicked (or base) community.

(b) Rahu in the 4th (in Virgo) will give a tendency to join Mlechcha women. If the said Rahu is aspected by Jupiter, the person will be a great man and be pure in his heart.

कलत्रेशे पूर्णबले तुङ्गवक्रादिहेतुभिः ॥५६९३ ॥
बहुभाग्यसमायुक्तो राजयोगसमुद्भवः ।
राहुदाये राहुभुक्तौ विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥५६९४ ॥
अष्टादशात् परे वर्षे मेषे मिथुनसिंहयोः ।
तस्मिन् काले विवाहः स्याद्युग्मलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥५६९५ ॥
द्वितीयभार्याभवनं नवमं च प्रकीर्तितम् ।
तदीशेऽशुभसंयुक्ते द्विभार्यालाभमादिशेत् ॥५६९६ ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे भवनं पञ्चविंशात् परं शुभम् ।
स्वभार्या रक्तवर्णा च मूर्खप्रकृतिशालिनी ॥५६९७ ॥
भर्तृप्रतीतिकरा स्वल्पं पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विता ।
पुत्रद्वययुता चैव पुत्रिकाद्वयसंयुता ॥५६९८ ॥
स्त्रीप्रजा नाशमाप्नोति युग्मलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
दारतुल्याङ्गनायाश्च वेदसङ्ख्यासुतोत्सवम् ॥५६९९ ॥
स्त्रीप्रजा नाशमाप्नोति पुम्प्रजादीर्घमायुषम् ।
गुणशीला भाग्यवती भयभक्तिसमन्विता ॥५७०० ॥
द्वितीयदारतुल्या च पुत्रीपुत्रयुता भवेत् ।
पुत्रिकाद्वयलाभश्च ह्येकः पुत्रश्चिरायुषः ॥५७०१ ॥
वाचालश्च चमत्कारयुक्तिसाहसबुद्धिमान् ।
महाभाग्यवती चैव दारतुल्यफलं स्तृतम् ॥५७०२ ॥

5693 - 5702. (a) If the 7th lord is in full strength, due to exaltation or retrogression, (in the above Yoga involving Rahu), the person will be endowed with much prosperity and will enjoy Raja Yoga effects. His marriage will occur in the dasa and sub period of Rahu. After the age of 18, Jupiter coming in Aries, Gemini or Leo will cause marriage for a Gemini native with Kamini Nadiamsa.

(b) The 9th house is the house of 2nd wife. If the lord of the 9th is with a benefic, one will have two wives. He will have a house in his own region and be happy after the age of 25. His spouse will be blood-red in complexion, foolish in disposition, will please her husband to some extent and be endowed with male and female issues - two each. Female issues will be destroyed for the subject native. He will obtain four children from a girl equal to his spouse. Male issues will live long while daughters will die premature deaths. The other woman referred to above will be equal to the native's second wife, be virtuous, prosperous, devoted to the native and will fear him. He will gain two daughters. One of the sons will be long-lived. Concerning the woman akin to 2nd wife, she will be garrulous, skilful, expedient, intelligent and highly fortunate.

दारारिष्टदशाकाले फलमेवमुदाहतम् ।
जीवदाये चन्द्रभुक्तौ दारारिष्टं महद्भयम् ॥५७०३ ॥
देहजाड्यं च लभते तत्काले शान्तिमाचरेत् ।
जीवदाये राहुभुक्तौ स्वभार्या रोगिणी भवेत् ॥५७०४ ॥
जातकस्य महत् कष्टं देहजाड्यं भविष्यति ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थ राहुप्रार्थनमाचरेत् ॥५७०५ ॥
मन्ददाये मन्दभुक्तौ दारतुल्यविनाशनम् ।
स्त्रीप्रजा नाशमाप्नोति जातकस्य महद्भयम् ॥५७०६ ॥

5703 - 5706. (a) Jupiter's dasa, Moon's sub period will produce evils to his spouse. She will fall sick for which immediate remedies be sought.

(b) In Rahu's sub period of Jupiter's dasa, she will incur sickness. The native will be highly troubled and will fall sick. To overcome this blemish, prayer to Rahu be offered.

(c) Saturn's dasa, Saturn's sub period, will destroy the other woman equal to spouse. His daughters will be destroyed and he will be subjected to great fear in this phase of time.

भावत्रिकोणगे मन्दे भावादष्टत्रिकोणगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते सौरौ भावहानिर्न संशयः ॥५७०७ ॥

5707. Saturn moving in a trine either from a Bhava or a trine to 8th from the Bhava will destroy the Bhava.

विलग्नाष्टमकर्मेशाः केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगाः ।
शनिश्च बलवान् यस्य पूर्णमायुर्विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५७०८ ॥

5708. The lords of the ascendant, 8th and 10th in order in an angle, the 11th and a trine will give full life span provided Saturn is strong.

रन्ध्रेशे लाभराशिस्थे लाभेशे विक्रमस्थिते ।
शुभग्रहयुते दृष्टे यावज्जीवान्तसौख्यवान् ॥५७०९ ॥

5709. One will be happy throughout his life if the 8th lord (Saturn) is in the 11th (Aries) as the 11th lord (Mars) is in the 3rd (Leo) in relation to a benefic by aspect or conjunction.

अष्टमाधिपतौ लाभे बुधशुक्रसमन्विते ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे जीवनं सुकरं भवेत् ॥५७१० ॥
भाग्यरन्ध्राधिपे मन्दे लाभस्थानगते यदि ।
शुभग्रहयुते दृष्टे सर्वसौख्ययुतो भवेत् ॥५७११ ॥
रन्ध्रेशे नीचराशिस्थे तदीशे चन्द्रकेन्द्रगे ।
वर्गोत्तमांशगे मन्दे यावज्जीवं सुभोगवान् ॥५७१२ ॥
नीचभङ्गे राजयोगे चक्रवर्तिसमो भवेत् ।
पञ्चविंशात् परं भाग्यं धनिकः कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥५७१३ ॥

5710 - 5713. (a) The person will lead a good life if the 8th lord is in the 11th (Aries) along with Mercury.

(b) Saturn, the lord of the 8th and the 9th, placed in the 11th in aspect to or association with a benefic will bless one with all kinds of happiness.

(c) **Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga:** The lord of the 8th (Saturn) in debility with Vargottama Navamsa, while its lord (Mars) is in an angle to the Moon will give pleasures of a great order throughout one's life. With this Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga, the subject will be equal to an emperor. His prosperity will rise after 25. He will enjoy wealth and fame.

रन्ध्रेशभाग्येशसुतेशनाथा
लग्नेशयुक्ता यदि लाभसंस्थाः ।
पुत्रस्थकर्माधिपवीक्षिता हि
साम्राज्ययोगं मुनयो वदन्ति ॥५७१४ ॥

5714. Samrajya Yoga - Gemini Ascendant: The dispositors of the lords of the 8th-cum-9th and 5th placed in the 11th in the company of the lord of the ascendant, and be in aspect to the lord of the 10th who in turn is placed in the 5th house cause Samrajya Yoga (to a Gemini native) according to sages.

Notes: This yoga for kingdom is formed thus. The lords of the signs occupied by Saturn and Venus should be in Aries along with Mercury and be aspected by Jupiter from Libra.

योगे साम्राज्यके जातः षोडशाब्दात् परं सुखम् ।
अतीव प्रियवान् योगी योगं षोडशवत्सरम् ॥५७१५ ॥
तदन्ते चापमृत्युं च समरे देहतापवान् ।
शुभग्रहयुते मन्दे ह्यतीव श्रियमश्नुते ॥५७१६ ॥
जन्मदाये महत् सौख्यं पितृमातृसुखावहम् ।
विद्याबुद्धिसुकीर्तिश्च धनधान्यविवर्धनम् ॥५७१७ ॥
सम्पद्दाये श्रियोऽवाप्ति गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षजाम् ।
जातकस्तु महत् सौख्यं वस्त्रवाहनभूषणम् ॥
विद्याबुद्धिसुकीर्तिश्च स्वपित्रादि महत् सुखम् ।
विपत्तारदशाकाले ह्यतीव श्रियमश्नुते ॥५७१८ ॥
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिं च मित्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम् ।
दिने दिने वृद्धिमेति सितपक्षे शशी यथा ॥५७१९ ॥
सर्वाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रश्च प्रबलो राजकर्मणि ।
मान्दिग्रहयुतो राहुक्रूरभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ॥५७२० ॥
राहुदाये राहुभुक्तौ गोचरे वृश्चिके शनौ ।
तद्भुक्तौ सौख्यमाप्नोति विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥५७२१ ॥
पश्चिमोत्तरभागे च प्रयाणं राजदर्शनम् ।
नूतनोद्योगलाभं च धनलाभं विशेषतः ॥५७२२ ॥
राहुदाये जीवभुक्तौ गोचरे चापगे शनौ ।
तद्भुक्तौ सौख्यमाप्नोति मित्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम् ॥५७२३ ॥
ब्राह्मणप्रभुमूलेन चोद्योगं प्रबलं तथा ।
राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिं च ह्यन्यस्त्री भोगमिच्छति ॥५७२४ ॥

बहुकीर्तिप्रतापौ च धनलाभं विशेषतः।
सत्कर्मधर्मसिद्धि च जीवमुक्तौ न संशयः ॥५७२५ ॥
विपत्तारदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
गोचरे मकरे मन्दे त्वेकविंशात् परं व्यथाम् ॥५७२६ ॥
घातपातभयं चैव शत्रुचोराग्निजं भयम्।
अन्यप्रभुविरोधं च राजद्वारे कलापनम् ॥५७२७ ॥
आत्मबन्धुजनारिष्टं यातायातभयं तथा।
शुभग्रहयुते मन्दे शत्रुनाशं जयं तथा।
मित्रप्रभुवशात् सौख्यं यत्रकार्यार्थसिद्धिदम् ॥५७२८ ॥

5715 - 5728. (a) Effects: The above-mentioned native will prosper after the age of 16, be exceedingly charming, saintly and will enjoy prosperity for a period of 16 years. In the end of this Yoga period (i.e. at 32), he will incur danger of untimely death and will be physically troubled in a war.

(b) Saturn's conjunction with a benefic will give much wealth. The first dasa will give a great deal of general happiness including from parents. Learning, intelligence, fame, wealth and grains will increase. The 2nd dasa will give wealth to the native and his family. He will be greatly happy, with robes, conveyances and ornaments. He will enjoy learning, intelligence and fame. His father etc. will be very much happy. He will earn fame in royal service and be happy through a friendly king. He will progress by the day like the Moon of the bright half. He will enjoy headship, be independent, and powerful in royal service. If Rahu joins Mandi (Gulika), a sub period ruled by a malefic in the 2nd dasa will be a source of great danger. With Saturn's movement in Scorpio, the sub period of Rahu in Rahu dasa will cause marriage. He will undertake a journey to the north-west to meet a king and will gain a new job and abundant wealth. Jupiter's sub period in this dasa will give happiness through a friendly king, with Saturn's movement in Sagittarius. He will gain a better job with the help of a Brahmin ruler, will gain fame in royal service, will desire illegal union with women, will enjoy much fame, valour and much financial gains. He will perform good and charitable acts. The 3rd dasa during Saturn's sub period will cause distress after the age of 21, when Saturn will be moving in Capricorn. He will have fear of injury, fall etc. He will be endangered through foes, thieves and fire. There will occur enmity with another king, coupled with evils to relatives and danger in journeys. if Saturn is conjunct a benefic, enemies will be destroyed and success will adore the native. He will gain happiness through a friendly king and his undertakings will attain fruition.

॥ अनुबन्धः ॥

APPENDIX

स्वपञ्चेन्दुमिता नाडयश्चरभे व्यत्यये स्थिरे।
षट्सप्तति समारभ्य द्विस्वभावेषु राशिषु ॥५७२९ ॥

१. वसुधा २. वैष्णवी ३. ब्राह्मी ४. कालकूटा ५. शङ्करी ६. सुधाकरसमा ७. सौम्या ८. सुरा ९. माया १०. मनोहरा ११. माध्वी १२. मञ्जुस्वना १३. घोरा १४. कुम्भिनी १५. कुटिला १६. प्रभा १७. परा १८. पयस्विनी १९. माला २०. जगती २१. जर्झरी २२. ध्रुवा २३. मुसला २४. मुद्गला २५. पाशा २६. चम्पका २७. दामिनी २८. मही २९. कलुषा ३०. कमला ३१. कान्ता ३२. काला ३३. करिकरा ३४. क्षमा ३५. दुर्धरा ३६. दुर्भगा ३७. विश्वा ३८. विशीर्णा ३९. विह्वला ४०. अनिला ४१. भीमा ४२. सुखप्रदा ४३. स्निग्धा ४४. सोदरा ४५. सुरसुन्दरी ४६. अमृतप्राशिनी ४७. काला ४८. कामदृक्करवीरणी ४९. गह्वरा ५०. कुण्डिनी ५१. कान्ता ५२. विषाख्या ५३. विषनाशिनी ५४. निर्मदा ५५. शीतला ५६. निम्ना ५७. प्रीता ५८. प्रियविवर्धनी ५९. मानधा ६०. दुर्भगा ६१. चित्रा ६२. विचित्रा ६३. शिरजीविनी ६४. भूपा ६५. गदाहरा ६६. नाळा ६७. गाळवी ६८. निर्मला ६९. नदी ७०. सुधा ७१. अमृतांशुगा ७२. काळी ७३. काळिका ७४. कलुषाङ्कुरा ७५. त्रैलोक्यमोहनकरी ७६. महामाया ७७. सुशीतळा ७८. सुखदा ७९. सुप्रभा ८०. शोभा ८१. शोभना ८२. शिवदा ८३. शिवा ८४. बला ८५. ज्वाला ८६. गदा ८७. गाढा ८८. सूतना ८९. सुमनोहरा ९०. सोमवळ्ळी ९१. सोमलता ९२. मङ्गळा ९३. मुद्रिका ९४. सुधा ९५. मेळा ९६. अपवर्गा ९७. पश्यता ९८. नवनीता ९९. निशाचरी १००. निवृतिः १०१. निर्गता १०२. सारा १०३. समगा १०४. समदा १०५. समा १०६. विश्वम्भरा १०७. कुमारी १०८. कोकिला १०९. कुञ्जराकृतिः ११०. इन्द्रा १११. स्वाहा ११२. स्वधा ११३. वह्निः ११४. पीता ११५. यक्षा ११६. अचलप्रभा ११७. सारिणी ११८. मधुरा ११९. मैत्री १२०. हरिणी १२१. हारिणी १२२. मरुता १२३. धनञ्जया १२४. धनकरी १२५. धनदा १२६. कच्छपा १२७. अम्बुजा १२८. ईशानी १२९. शूलिनी १३०. रौद्री १३१. शिवाशिवकरी १३२. कला १३३. कुन्दा १३४. मकुन्दा १३५. परता १३६. कदली १३७. स्मरा १३८. बसिता १३९. कोदळा १४०. कोकिलांशा १४१. कामिनी १४२. कलशोद्भवा १४३. वीरप्रसूः १४४. सङ्करा १४५. शतयज्ञा १४६. शतावरी १४७. स्रग्वी १४८. पाटलिनी

१४९. नागपङ्कजा १५०. परमेश्वरी
एता नाडयः समाख्याताः प्रोक्ता या ब्रह्मणे पुरा।
नाडीफलमविज्ञाय न शक्यो लग्ननिर्णयः ॥५७३०॥

5729 - 5730. Calculation of Nadiamsas: In movable signs, there are 150 Nadiamsas (in the order mentioned below). The order is to be reversed in case of immovable or fixed signs. In dual or common signs, these commence from the 76th Nadiamsa.

(The names of the 150 Nadiamsas are given below as in the original.)

1. Vasudha
2. Vaishnavi
3. Brahi (should be "Brahmi")
4. Kalakoota
5. Sankari
6. Sudhakarasama
7. Saumya
8. Suraa
9. Maaya
10. Manoharaa
11. Madhvi (or Madhavi)
12. Manjusvana
13. Ghoraa
14. Kumbhini
15. Kutilaa (or Kutila)
16. Prabhaa (or Prabha)
17. Paraa
18. Payaswini
19. Maalaa (also Ghaataa or Dhaata?)
20. Jagathi
21. Jarjari
22. Dhruvaa
23. Musalaa
24. Mudgala (or Mudgara)
25. Pasaa (or Pasa)
26. Chambaka (or Champaka)
27. Daamini
28. Mahi
29. Kalushaa
30. Kamalaa
31. Kanthaa
32. Kaalaa
33. Karikaraa
34. Kshama
35. Durdharaa
36. Durbhagaa
37. Viswaa
38. Visirnaa
39. Vihvalaa
40. Anilaa
41. Bhima
42. Sukapradaa
43. Snigdha
44. Sodaraa
45. Surasundari
46. Amrutaprasini
47. Kaalaa
48. Kaamdrukkaravirini
49. Gahwaraa
50. Kundini
51. Kanthaa
52. Vishakhya (or Visha)
53. Vishanasini
54. Nirmada
55. Seethala
56. Nimnaa
57. Preeta
58. Priyavardhani
59. Maanadha (or Maanaghna)
60. Durbhaga
61. Chitraa
62. Vichitra
63. Sirajivini (or Chirajivini)
64. Bhoopa
65. Gadaaharaa
66. Naalaa
67. Gaalavee
68. Nirmalaa
69. Nadi (river)
70. Sudha
71. Amritamsuga
72. Kaali
73. Kaalikaa
74. Kalushankura
75. Trailokyamohanakari (or Trailokya or Mohana)
76. Mahaamaaya (or Mahamari)
77. Suseethala
78. Sukhada
79. Suprabha
80. Sobha
81. Sobhana

82. Sivada
83. Siva
84. Balaa
85. Jwalaa
86. Gada
87. Gaadaa
88. Sootana (or Nootana)
89. Sumanohara
90. Somavalli
91. Somalata
92. Mangala
93. Mudrika
94. Sudha
95. Melaa
96. Apavarga
97. Pasyathaa
98. Navaneetha
99. Nisachari (or Nisakari)
100. Nivrithi
101. Nirgathaa
102. Saaraa
103. Samagaa
104. Samadaa
105. Samaa
106. Visvambhara
107. Kumari
108. Kokila
109. Kunjarakriti
110. Indra
111. Swaahaa
112. Swadha
113. Vahni
114. Peetha
115. Yaksha
116. Achalaprabha
117. Saarini
118. Madhuraa
119. Maitri
120. Harini
121. Haarini
122. Maruthaa
123. Dhananjaya
124. Dhanakari
125. Dhanada
126. Kachchapa
127. Ambuja
128. Isaani
129. Soolini
130. Raudri
131. Sivaaasivakari
132. Kalaa
133. Kundaa
134. Mukundaa
135. Paratha (or Bharatha)
136. Kadali
137. Smaraa
138. Basitha
139. Kodala
140. Kokilamsa (or Kokila)
141. Kaamini
142. Kalasodbhava
143. Viraprasoo
144. Sangaraa (or Sankara - mixed caste)
145. Satayagna
146. Sataavari
147. Sragvi
148. Paatalini
149. Nagapankaja
150 Parameswari

These are the Nadi(amsas) as once stated by Lord Brahma. Without knowing the effects of the Nadiamsa, the ascendant cannot be decided. (That is effects based on ascendant will be futile without the help of rising Nadiamsa.)

Notes: The way the 150 Nadiamsas should be known have been fully explained in the preface in Book 1. These are not being repeated here to avoid verbosity.

अज्ञाते च पुनलग्ने मृषा वाङ्न फलप्रदा ।
तस्मान्नाड्या परीक्षेत कुर्याज्जातकनिर्णयम् ॥५७३१ ॥

5731. Again, without the knowledge of the sign ascending, only untruth will arise; such predictions will be unfrutiful or useless. The ascendant's Nadiamsa should be examined and the effects of a horoscope be decided.

Notes: In the present sloka, the point that Nadiamsa and ascendant are mutually complimentary is driven home. Mere ascendant is not enough without knowing the exact Nadiamsa rising in it. In the location of the correct Nadiamsa, the accuracy of the ascendant is implied.

राजयोगो भाग्ययोगः परजातकलक्षणम् ।

अङ्गभङ्गादि योगाश्च विपरीतजनिस्तथा ॥५७३२ ॥
दरिद्रजातकश्चैव कर्मजीवनमेव च ।
लोकयात्रापरिज्ञानं दशानां निर्णयं तथा ॥५७३३ ॥
अन्तर्दशाविचारश्च दशारिष्टफलं तथा ।
दशारिष्टप्रशमनं वृत्तिलक्षणमेव च ॥५७३४ ॥
तथा लोकान्तरप्राप्तिरुच्यतेऽस्मद्गुरोर्मते ।
आयुर्दायपरिज्ञानमपमृत्योश्च लक्षणम् ॥५७३५ ॥
परिव्राजकयोगश्च पदभ्रंशकरस्तथा ।
द्विजन्मकुलयोगश्च पुत्राणां जननं तथा ॥५७३६ ॥
देवतोपासनाक्तवमुपास्या देवतास्तथा ।
पित्रोर्मरणकालं च परित्यक्तजनस्तथा ॥५७३७ ॥
पितृकर्मकरत्वं च प्रोच्यते भार्गवे मते ।
स्वदेशकालभेदेन स्वदेशनृपलक्षणम् ॥५७३८ ॥
राष्ट्रसौख्यं च भङ्गं च दुर्भिक्षं च सुभिक्षकम् ।
महावातविधानं च प्रोक्तं साम्बशिवे मते ॥५७३९ ॥

5732 - 5739. Yogas for royal status, fortunes, illegal births, physical defects, peculiar births, poverty, livelihood, worldy affairs, effects of major periods and sub periods, evils due in a major period, remedies for such evils, profession, and world after death are to be known (through the use of Nadiamsas) according to my preceptor. Life-span, untimely death, ascetism, loss of position, birth in a Brahmin's family, birth of sons, worship of a deity, time of father's death, discarded kinsfolk, final rites to father etc. (can also be known through Nadiamsas) according to Bhargava's school of thought. Effects due to occur to the king in accordance with the time period (i.e. the age of living) and the country, its well-being, alien rule, famine, plentifulness etc. can also be studied (through the relevant horoscope) according to the injunctions of Lord Siva.

॥ ग्रहाणां स्वरूपकथनम् ॥

चतुरश्रो नृपो भानुर्द्युमणिश्च दिवाकरः ॥५७४० ॥
वह्निस्त्वर्कश्च उग्रस्तु जगदानन्दकारकः ।
पीतः पशुः स्वर्णवर्णश्चतुष्पात् पूर्वदिक्पतिः ॥५७४१ ॥
निशाबलशशी गौरो युवा वायव्यदिक्पतिः ।
क्षारः शुभस्तपस्वी च श्लेष्मलो जलरूपधृक ।
क्षयवृद्धितनुः प्राज्ञो मृदुवाक् चारुलोचनः ॥५७४२ ॥
भौमो वह्न्याकृतिस्तीक्ष्णो कोणो दक्षिणदिक्पतिः ।
नरो युवा चतुष्कोणः क्षत्रियः कनकः परः ॥५७४३ ॥
वक्रश्च रक्तरूपी च क्रूरनेत्रः कृशोदरः ।
बुधो ग्राम्यशुभो नित्यं धीरो धातुत्रयात्मकः ॥५७४४ ॥
प्राज्ञः श्यामोत्तरस्येशः सङ्गी सर्वरसप्रियः ।
तारापुत्रोऽतिमेधावी धीरोहास्यरसप्रियः ॥५७४५ ॥
विप्रो जितेन्द्रियः प्रीतो यागकृच्चसुरालये ।
कफप्रधानो मधुरो भावज्ञश्च सुधार्मिकः ॥५७४६ ॥
स्वर्णाधिपो मध्यवयाः वैदिकश्चेशदिग्पतिः ।
शुक्रः शुभो जलमयो राजसो सरसप्रियः ॥५७४७ ॥
योषिन्मध्यवयो विप्रः श्यामवर्णोऽग्निदिक्पतिः ।
गीतप्रियः स्निग्धतनुर्द्वीपवासी सुलोचनः ॥५७४८ ॥
शनिः शूद्राङ्गनासक्तः पश्चिमाशापतिस्तथा ।
क्रूरव्रती पङ्गुपादो वृद्धो स्थूलतनुस्तथा ।
राहुः शीर्षार्धभुजगः शनिवद्रजनीचरः ॥५७४९ ॥
शिखी भौमसमश्लेष्मा चित्रवर्णस्तु चञ्चलः ।

5740 - 5749 1/2: Planets Described: (a) The Sun has a symmetric body. He is a king and has other names, viz. Dyumani and Divakara. He is fire (personified), fierce and causes happiness to the world. He is the ruler of bile ("*Peeta*" reads as "*Pitta*" in another version which is used in the rendering), quadrupeds and the direction east. His hue is golden.

(b) The Moon is strong in the nights. She is fair in complexion and is the ruler of north-west. She is perishable by nature (i. e. she wanes periodically), is handsome (when waxing), sagely, phlegmatic, is watery (*lit.* has the form of water), has a body subject to decrease and increase, is learned, soft-spoken and has attractive eyes.

(c) Mars resembles fire. He is sharp and is (known as) "*Kona*". The direction south is ruled by him. He is a youth, of royal scion and has a square body. He is known as "*Vakra*" (or crooked) and has blood-red complexion. His eyes are fierce and his belly depressed.

(d) Mercury resides in villages, is handsome, courageous and has a composition of all the three humours (viz. wind, phlegm and bile). He is learned, dark in complexion, the lord of the northern direction, and fond of music and all kinds of tastes. He is Tara's son, highly intelligent, courageous, and fond of jokes.

(e) Jupiter is a Brahmin, winner of senses, attached to performing sacrificial rites, highly phlegmatic, sweet, knower of feelings (or truth) and very righteous. He rules gold, is of middle age, follows Vedic path and is the lord of north-east.

(f) The planet Venus is handsome, is formed of water ("*Jalamaya*"), passionate, fond of love and is a middle-aged female. She is a Brahmin, is the lord of south-east, and fond of music. Her body is resplendent. She lives in islands and has charming eyes.

(g) Saturn is fond of Soodra females and is the lord of the western direction. He is harmful in disposition, lame, old and has a "stout" body.

(h) Rahu's head is like that of a snake. He is like Saturn and wanders during nights (like demons). Ketu is equal to Mars, is phlegmatic, of variegated hue and is fikle-minded.

Notes: (b) The word "*Kshara*" relating to the Moon has various meanings like medicinal salt, molasses, perishable, mutable and dissoluble. Since the Moon wanes in the dark fortnight, the meaning chosen in the rendering may be treated as appropriate although this quality is reflected in the words (*"Kshaya Vriddhi Tanuh"*.)

(c) The word "*Kona*" for astrological purposes has two meanings. It is a synonym of Saturn as well as Mars. Most of the texts however denote only Saturn by this term while Mars is never indicated.

(f) Although it is a tradition in English translations to use masculine pronoun "he" for Venus, in this portion "she" is used as an exception to remain in line with the context.

(h) Rahu is compared to Saturn and Ketu to Mars, in line with the misused popular adage - "*Sanivadrahu kujvatketu*". The comparison is restricted to the general disposition of the two nodes and does not allow swapping Rahu with Saturn and Ketu with Mars for every convenient purpose on the earth.

त्रिंशद्भगात्मकं लग्नं होरा तस्यार्धमुच्यते ॥५७५० ॥
राशित्रिभागो द्रेक्काणं नवांशो नवमांशकः ।
द्वादशांशो द्वादशांशस्त्रिशांशस्त्रिशदंशकः ॥५७५१ ॥
चरे स्वपुत्रनवपाः स्थिरे धर्मस्वपुत्रपाः ।
पुत्रधर्म स्वपाज्ञेया द्रेक्काणं विन्यसेत् क्रमात् ॥५७५२ ॥
मेषसिंहधनुषी त्वजादयः मृगवृषकन्यामकरादयः ।
तौलिकुम्भमिथुने तुलादयः
कर्किकीटमीने कटकादयः ॥५७५३ ॥

5750 - 5753. Rasi Divisions: (a) Thirty degrees constitute a Rasi (*lit*. ascendant).

(b) Half of it is called Hora.

(c) Drekkana is a third of the sign.

(d) Dvadasamsa is one twelfth of a sign.

(e) Trimsamsa is constituted by thirtieth parts.

(f) The drekkana distribution should in order be done thus: (to) the lords of the 1st, 5th and 9th in case of movable signs, the lords of the 9th, 1st and 5th in case of immovable signs, and the 5th, 9th and the 1st (in case of dual signs).

(g) For positions in Aries, Leo and Sagittarius count from Aries. For Capricorn, Taurus and Virgo count from Capricorn. For Libra, Aquarius and Gemini, count from Libra. For Cancer, Scorpio and Pisces, count from Cancer. (Thus are the Navamsa distribution to be understood.)

Notes: In these verses, Rasi, Hora, Drekkana, Trimsamsa, Dvadasamsa and Navamsa calculations are casually touched. The reader is already aware of these in a fuller measure. Yet clarifications on two points are necessary as under.

(a) The word "ascendant" should not be misinterpreted that the ascendant is always 30 degrees in length irrespective of interruption by another sign, and that no Bhava divisions be made with the help of the meridian as taught by the likes of Parasara and Sripathi. Our author just took some liberty and used the word "ascendant" which means a sign.

(d) The drekkana distribution suggested is partially different from what we already know. In case of immovable and dual signs, an unknown concept is introduced. Serious probe is a must whether we so far know the right thing. According to this text, for example, in Taurus, a fixed sign, the 3 decanates are in order ruled by Saturn (Capricorn), Venus (Taurus) and Mercury (Virgo) and not Venus (Taurus), Mercury (Virgo) and Saturn (Capriorn). In case of a dual sign, for example Gemini, the three decanates are ruled by Venus (Libra), Aquarius (Saturn) and Gemini (Mercury) instead of traditionally known rulers Mercury (Gemini), Venus (Libra) and Saturn (Aquarius).

केन्द्राणि लग्नदशसप्तचतुर्थभानि
तस्मात् परं पणपरं च वदन्ति तज्ज्ञाः।
आपोक्लिमं च परतो यदि तत्र भावाः
कष्टा वदन्तिरिपुरन्ध्रव्ययस्तृतीयाः ॥५७५४ ॥

5754. Bhavas: The Kendras are the ascendant, 10th, 7th and the 4th. Panapharas are those next to Kendras, and Apokilmas are the next to Panapharas. The 6th, 8th, 12th and the 3rd houses are troublesome.

इन्दुस्थमेव शशिलग्नमिति प्रसिद्धं
लग्नादियद्गृहगतस्तनुपश्च तावत्।
आरूढचन्द्रतनुपा यदि लग्नमेव
पश्यन्ति पापरहिताः स तु दीर्घजीवी ॥५७५५ ॥

5755. The sign occupied by the Moon is called Chandra Lagna. Note the number of signs intervening between the ascendant and its lord. So many signs from the ascendant lord will be the Arudha Lagna. If the ascendant is unaspected by malefics but by the Moon and acendant lord, long life will come to pass.

भावलग्नम्—
वारपस्थांशमारभ्य घटिकानां तु पञ्चकम्।
प्रयाति लग्नपर्यन्तं भावलग्नमुदाहृतम् ॥५७५६ ॥

5756. Bhava Lagna: Commencing from the Sun's degree (as at Sun rise), progress at the rate of 5 ghatikas (or 120 minutes) per sign till the time of birth to get Bhava Lagna (sphuta or longitude).

चन्द्रार्युलग्नम्–
चन्द्रांशकं समारभ्य घटिकाभिस्तु पञ्चकम्।
उदयादिविनाडीभिरायुर्लग्नं प्रकल्पयेत् ॥५७५७ ॥

5757. Chandra Ayur Lagna: Note the Moon's Navamsa position (at Sun rise) and distribute the birth time in ghatikas (from Sun rise) till the time of birth at the rate of 5 ghatikas per sign to beget the Ayur Lagna (i. e. ascendant for life-span).

होरालग्ननिर्णयः—
होरालग्नं समाख्यातं सार्धद्विघटिकात्मकम्।
दिवारात्रिप्रमाणेन क्रियेत लग्ननिर्णयः ॥५७५८ ॥
दिवामानं च रात्रिमानं च ज्ञात्वा प्रत्येकं प्रत्येकं द्वादशधा विभज्य
ओज-युग्मानुपारेण जन्मलग्ने सिद्धे ओजक्रमेण ओजे युग्मे व्युत्क्रमेण
इष्टजन्मकालघटितांशेन यल्लग्नं भवति तत् होराल्गनं भवति ॥५७५९ ॥

5758 - 5759. Hora Lagna: Commencing from the natal asccendant, distribute the time of birth in ghatikas etc. at the rate of two ghatikas and a half per sign to get Hora Lagna. Divide the day or night duration by 12 and distribute in the direct order if the birth ascendant is an odd sign, and in the reverse order in case of an even sign asending.

Notes: The 2nd line of sloka 5758 has another version thus: "*Vilagnabhaak prayaati lagnam tannama hora lagnamihochyate*".

घटिकालग्नम्—
सूर्योदयं समारभ्य चैकैकघटिकाक्रमात्।
प्रयाति लग्नपर्यन्तं नाडीलग्नमुदाहृतम् ॥५७६० ॥
विलग्नघटिकालग्नं होरालग्नं तथैव च।
उच्चग्रहे राजयोगो लग्नद्वयमथापि वा ॥५७६१ ॥

5760 - 5761. Ghatika Lagna: At the rate of one ghatika per sign, distribute the time of birth commencing from the Sun to obtain Nadi Lagna (or Ghatika Lagna). If the natal ascendant, Ghatika Lagna and Hora Lagna are all occcupied by exalted planets, or two of them be so, a Raja Yoga is formed.

दशारम्भलग्नम्—
अथ चन्द्रेण ऐश्वर्ययोगप्रकारस्तु—
चन्द्रनक्षत्रपतयस्तुङ्गराशिमुपाश्रिताः।
नीचराशिगता वापि प्रदिशन्ति श्रियं नृणाम् ॥५७६२ ॥
लग्नन्नेयाः पञ्च पञ्च घटिकाः स्थिरकादितः।
नक्षत्राधिपतौ केतौ कल्पयेल्लग्नव्युत्क्रमात् ॥५७६३ ॥
केतुव्यतिरिक्तनक्षत्राधिपतिषु क्रमेण गणयेत् केतौ व्युत्क्रमेण गणयेत्
प्रथमनक्षत्राधिपतेः स्वराश्युच्चनीचचरराशिस्थिति यदि भवति तदा
ऐश्वर्ययोगो द्रष्टव्यः ॥५७६४ ॥

5762 - 5764. N.B. Although the caption denotes the acendant prevailing at the time of commencement of a dasa, nothing is given in the text in this respect. The next line states: "Now about yogas for opulence through the Moon sign." The other part of the slokas which are again defective and mutually unrelated conveys the following.)

If the lord of the Moon's Nakshatra is exalted, or even debilitated (?), wealth will be acquired by the person. Distribute at the rate of 5 ghatikas from the ascendant. If the Nakshatra lord is Ketu the

distribution is to be done in the reverse order. Except for Ketu, the calculations should be done in ascending order while for Ketu, it should be reversed. If the lord of the first Nakshatra is exalted or debilitated or is in a movable sign, Yoga for wealth (*Isvarya Yoga*) should be drawn.

घोरांशको राक्षसदेवभागौ
कुबेररक्षोगणकिन्नरांशाः।
भ्रष्टः कुलघ्नो गरलाग्निसंधौ
मायांशकः प्रेतपुरीशभागः ॥५७६५ ॥
अपां पतिर्देवगणेशभागौ
लोकाहिभागावमृतांशुचन्द्रौ ।
मृद्वशकः कोमलपद्मनाभौ
लक्ष्मीशवागीशदिगम्बरांशाः ॥५७६६ ॥
देवार्धभागो कविनार्धभागो
क्षितीश्वरांशः कमलाकरांशः।
क्रमेण मन्दात्मजमृत्युकाला
दावाग्निघोरौ यमकण्टकांशः ॥५७६७ ॥
सुधामृतांशौ परिपूर्णचन्द्रो
द्विषः प्रदिग्धाकुलनाशमुख्याः।
वंशक्षयोत्पातककालरूपा
सौम्यांशमृद्वंशसुशीतळांशाः ॥५७६८ ॥
दंष्ट्राकराळैन्दुमुखीपुरीश्री-
कालाग्निदण्डायुधनिर्मलांशाः।
शुभाशुभांशावतिशीतलांशो
सुधापयोधिभ्रमणेन्दुराकाः ॥५७६९ ॥
ज्ञेयाः क्रमाद्व्यत्ययमेव युग्मे
शुभान्वितांशा यदि शोभनाप्तिः ॥५७७० ॥
क्रूराः षष्टयंशगाः सर्वे नाशयन्तीह खेचराः।
यदि पूर्णबलैर्युक्ताः स्वोच्चमूलत्रिकोणगाः ॥५७७१ ॥

5765 - 5771. Shashtiamsas: (Now explained are the 60 Shahtiamsas of a sign). (1) Ghora, (2) Rakshasa, (3) Deva, (4) Kubera, (5) Rakshogana, (6) Kinnara, (7) Bhrashta, (8) Kulaghna, (9) Garaala, (10) Agnisandhi, (11) Maaya, (12) Pretapurisa, (13) Apampathi, (14) Deva, (15) Ganesa, (16) Loka, (17) Ahi, (18) Amritamsu, (19) Chandra, (20) Mridu, (21) Komala, (22) Padmanabha, (23) Lakshmisa, (24) Vagisa, (25) Digambara, (26) Deva, (27) Ardra, (28) Kalinasa, (29) Kshiteeswara, (30) Kamalakara, (31) Mandatmaja (or Gulika), (32) Mrityu, (33) Kaala, (34) Davagni, (35) Ghora, (36) Yamakantaka, (37) Sudhamrita, (38) Paripoorna Chandra, (39) Visha, (40) Pradigdha, (41) Kulanasa, (42) Vamsakshaya, (43) Utpataka, (44) Kalaroopa, (45) Saumya, (46) Mridu, (47) Susitala, (48) Damshtrakaraala, (49) Indumukhi, (50) Purisri, (51) Kalagni, (52) Dandayudha, (53) Nirmala, (54) Subha, (55) Asubha, (56) Atiseetala, (57) Sudha, (58) Payodhi, (59) Bhramana and (60) Induraka (read Indurekha). Thus should be known in order (the various Shashtiamsas in an odd sign). Reverse the order in case of an even sign. Planets in beneficial Shashtiamsa will grant good effects while the ones in an evil Shastiamsa will destroy everything. If planets are endowed with full strength, be in exaltation, in Moolatrikona ...... (text incomplete).

Notes: The first line of sloka 5767 should contain the expression "*Deva + Ardra bhagau Kalinasaa bhago*" providing for Ardra Shashtiamsa placed in between Deva and Kalinasa, as per standard literature. But for "Ardra" shashtiamsa, we will be short of one Shashtiamsa, or will have to make some unscrupulopus manipulation.

Further, some of the Shashtimsas in this work are named in a different style which may be noted. Sometimes, a synonym is used, and yet some times a totally different name is given.

ज्ञात्वा योगं च नाडी गृहपतिपदवी प्रापयित्वा तदंशं
नीत्वा सम्यग्विशेषं बलमपि च गुणं वीक्ष्य भावान्तरङ्गम् ।
चक्रं ज्ञात्वा दशां च प्रति फलविषयां प्राकृतां चापि वीक्ष्य
ब्रूयाच्चेष्टामवस्थां निजनिचयफलं चिन्तनीयं वचोभिः ॥५७७२ ॥

5772. One should consider the Yogas, Nadiamsa, status of the lord of a sign (or Bhava), its dispositor, strength, virtues (association etc.), ocupation of a Bhava, dasas, Cheshtas, Avasthas, and accumulation of effects (by various means).

कालज्ञानं विना लोके यो नरः फलबोधकः।
तत्फलं व्यर्थमाप्नोति तैलहीनप्रदीपवत् ॥५७७३ ॥

5773. Declaration of effects (of a horosope) without considering the Time period (i.e. relevant age) will be futile akin to a lamp *sans* oil.

काशब्देन तु कारणं त्रिजगतां पश्चाल्लयं चेत्यत:
मात्राभिर्गदितं हितत्रयमयं ब्रह्मैव कालात्मकम् ।
तज्ज्ञानं कमलोद्भवाद्यमुदित पुण्यैकलब्धं सतां
यस्तद्वेति स तत्त्ववित् स च गुनिर्ब्रह्माह्वय: कालवित् ॥५७७४ ॥

5774. (In the word "*Kaala*" - काल - meaning time), the letter "*Kaa*" - का - is the reason for the three worlds, while the other letter "*La*" - ल - stands for Great Dissolution. The Matras (one Guru and two Laghus, equalling three Laghus) denote the three Benefactors (Brahma, Vishnu and Mahesvara). Brahma is of the nature of Kaala. i. e. he is himself Kaala. Knowing of Kaala ever leads to attainment of Punya or merits. One who knows of it is the knower of Tatva, is a sage and appellation of Brahma.

Finis

INDEX

(For all verses in Book I, Book II and Book III)

S = Sloka Number
BI = Book I
BII = Book II
BIII = Book III
" - " between sloka numbers indicates "to".

General (Continued)

General (Continued)